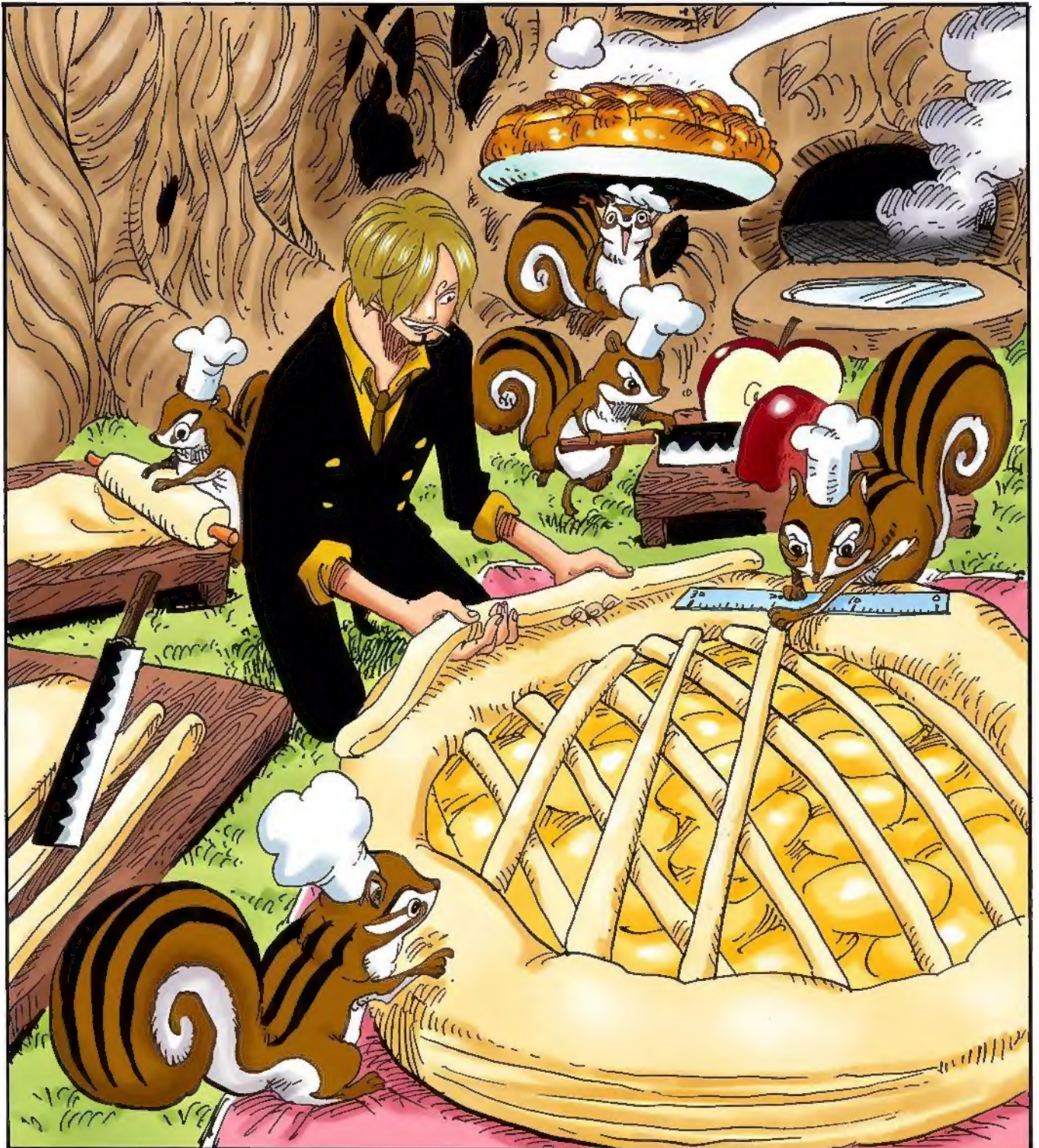


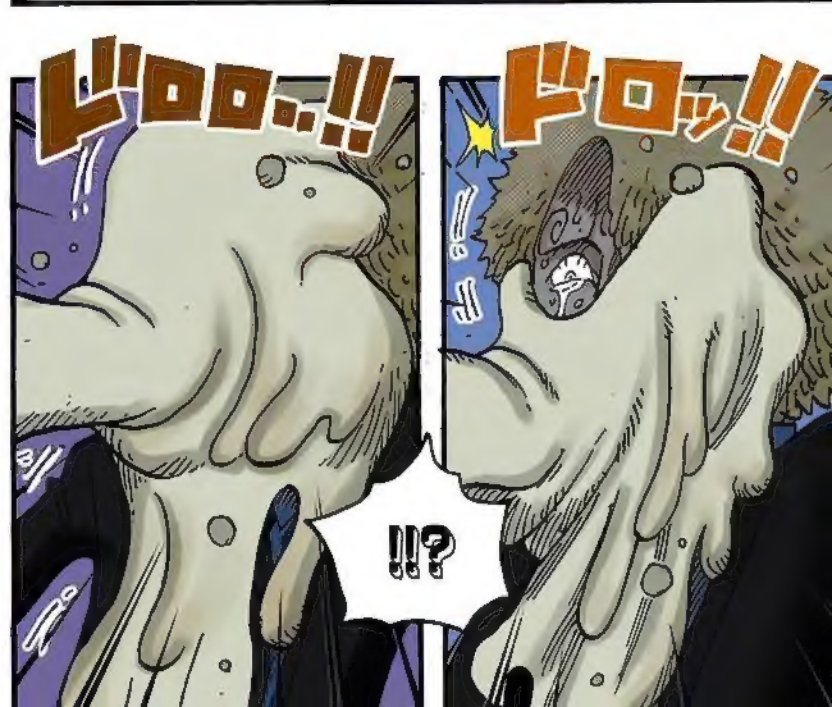
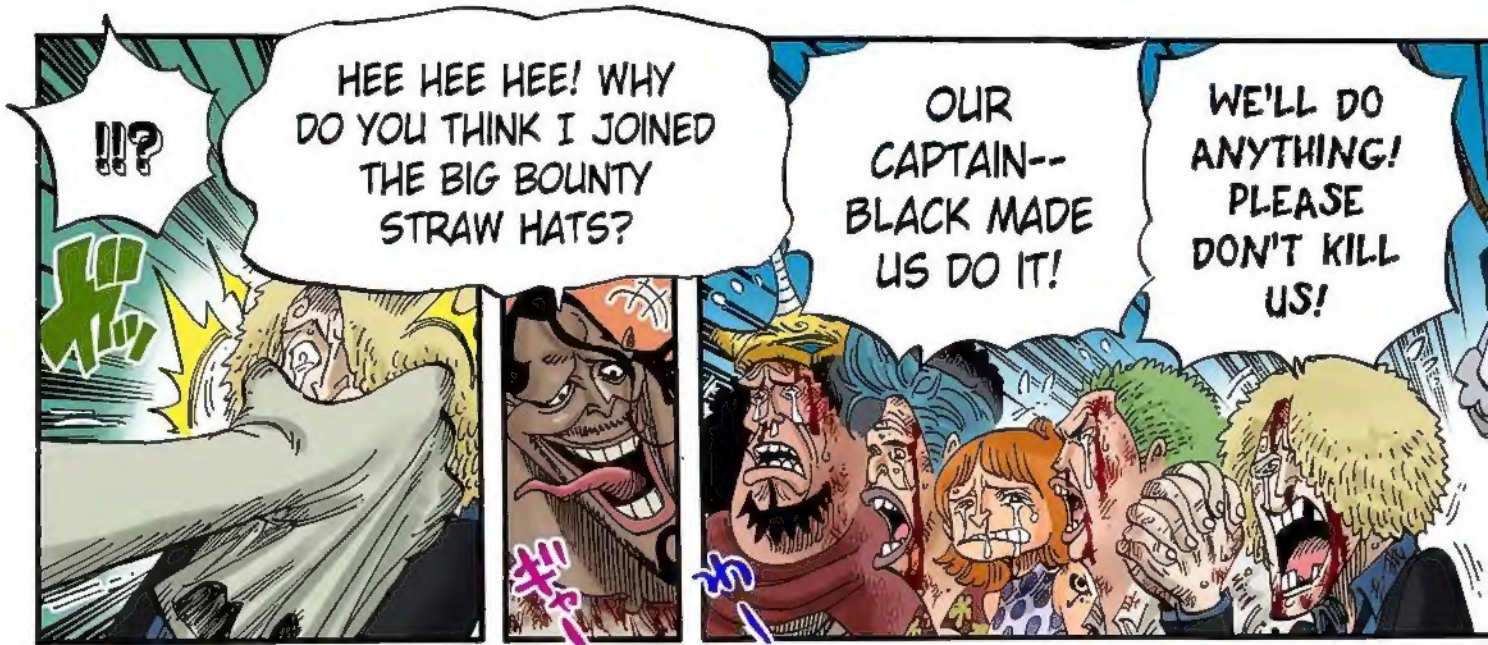
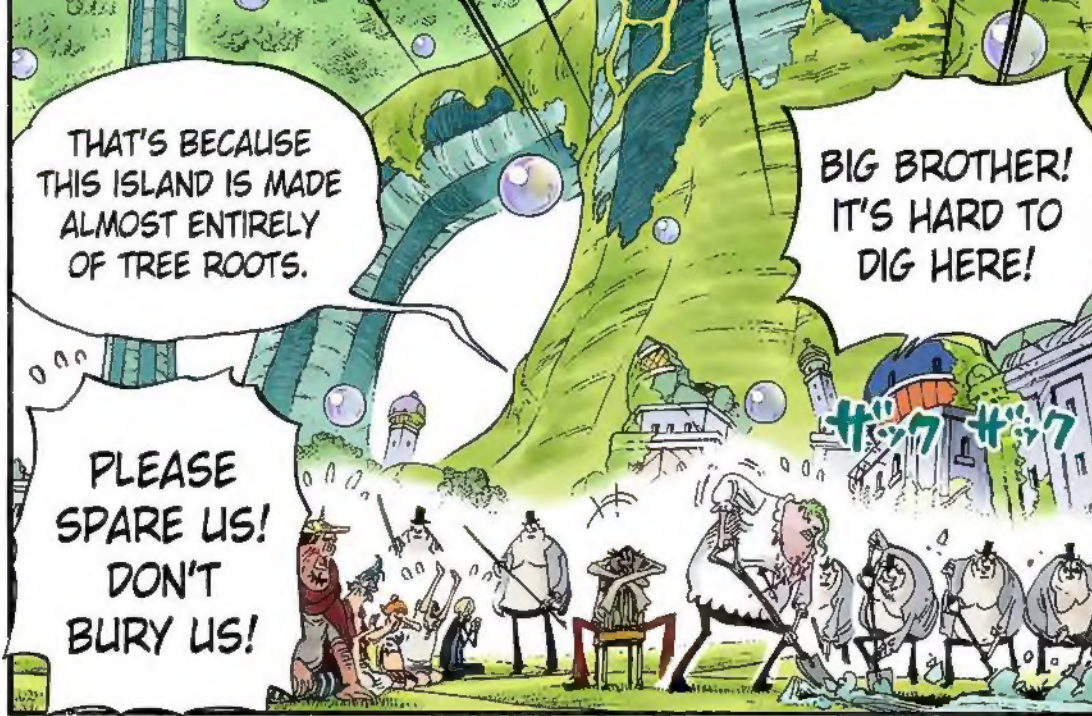
Chapter 603:

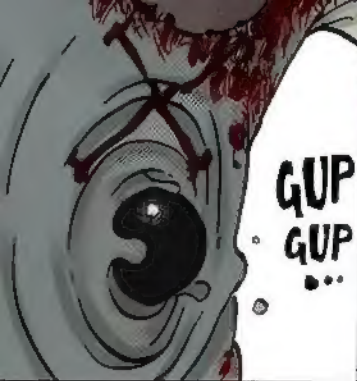
KEEP THAT IN

MIND

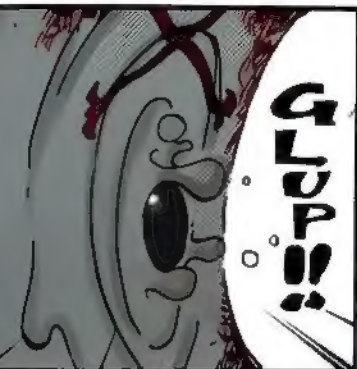


REQUEST: "SANJI AND CUTE SQUIRRELS
MAKING PIE TOGETHER" BY NSC HAYAO





GUP
GUP...



GUP!!

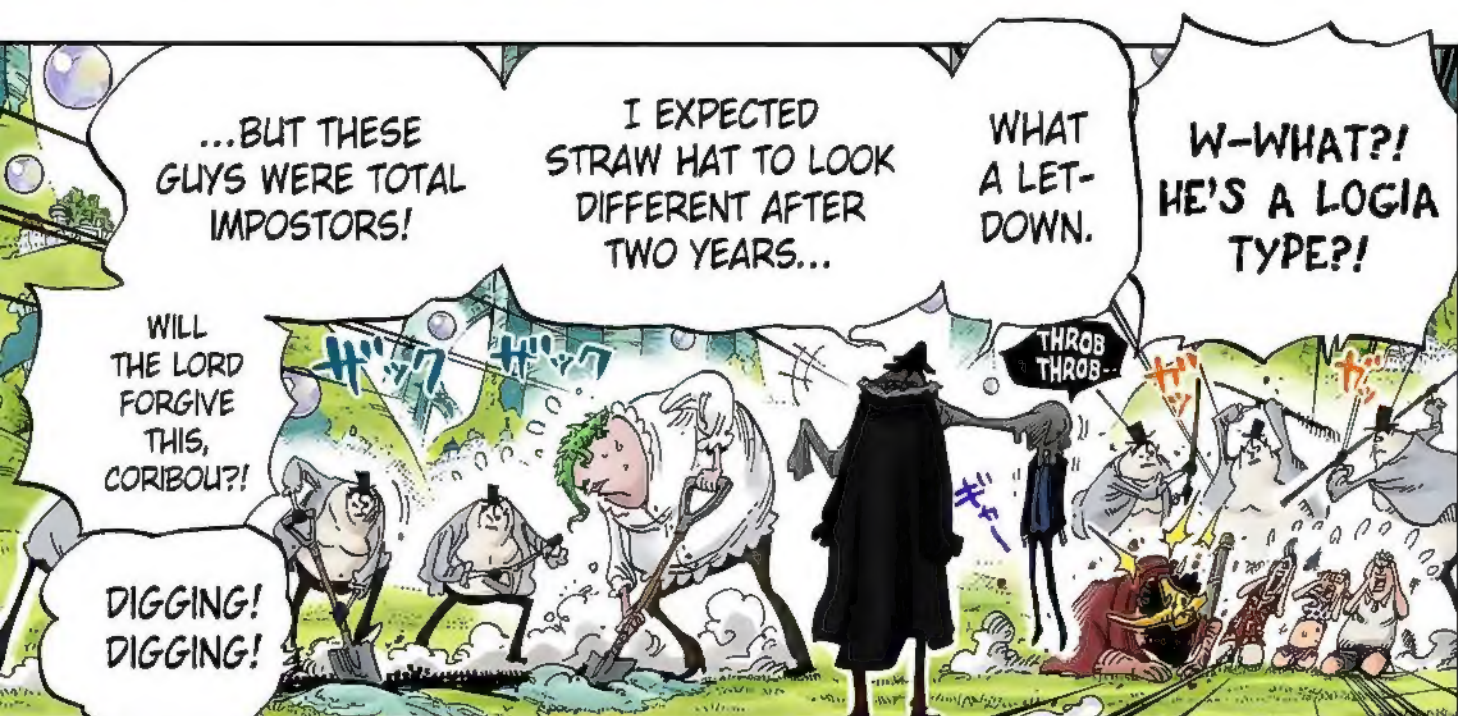


CHAK!!



CHAK!!

I SAID
STOP!!



...BUT THESE
GUYS WERE TOTAL
IMPOSTORS!

I EXPECTED
STRAW HAT TO LOOK
DIFFERENT AFTER
TWO YEARS...

WHAT
A LET-
DOWN.

W-WHAT?!
HE'S A LOGIA
TYPE?!

WILL
THE LORD
FORGIVE
THIS,
CORIBOU?!

DIGGING!
DIGGING!

THROB
THROB...



BUT I
HAVE SEEN
THE REAL
STRAW HAT
LUFFY...

...WITH MY
VERY OWN
EYES. HEE
HEE HEE!

PLEASE!
NO!!

ALL RIGHT.
LET'S BURY
THEM ALL!

O LORD!
WE'RE GOING
TO BURY
THESE LITTLE
DUMMIES!

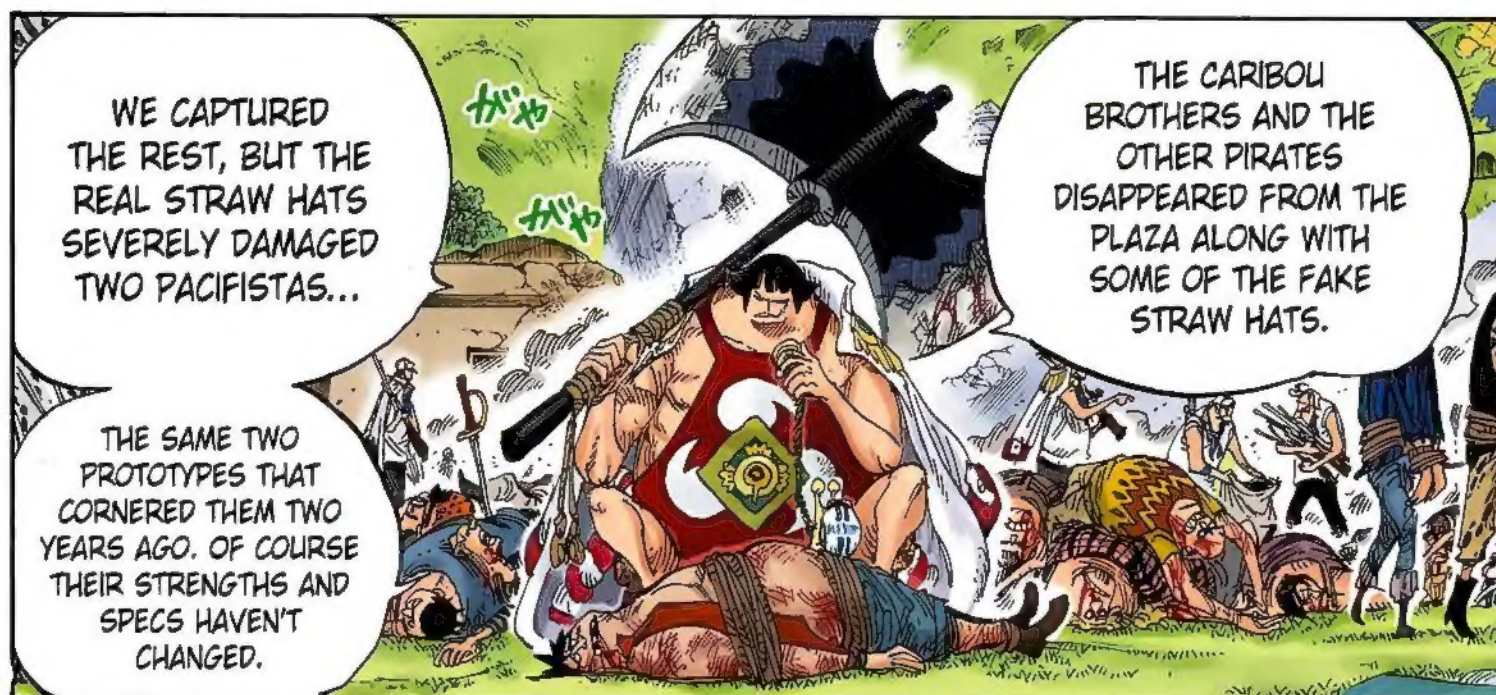


THE DARK KING
STOOD IN OUR WAY.
NOT EVEN UNCLE
KIZARU COULD GET
PAST HIM. WHAT
COULD WE DO?

HOW MANY
TIMES DO I
HAVE TO TELL
YOU THAT?

WE
COULDN'T DO
ANYTHING.

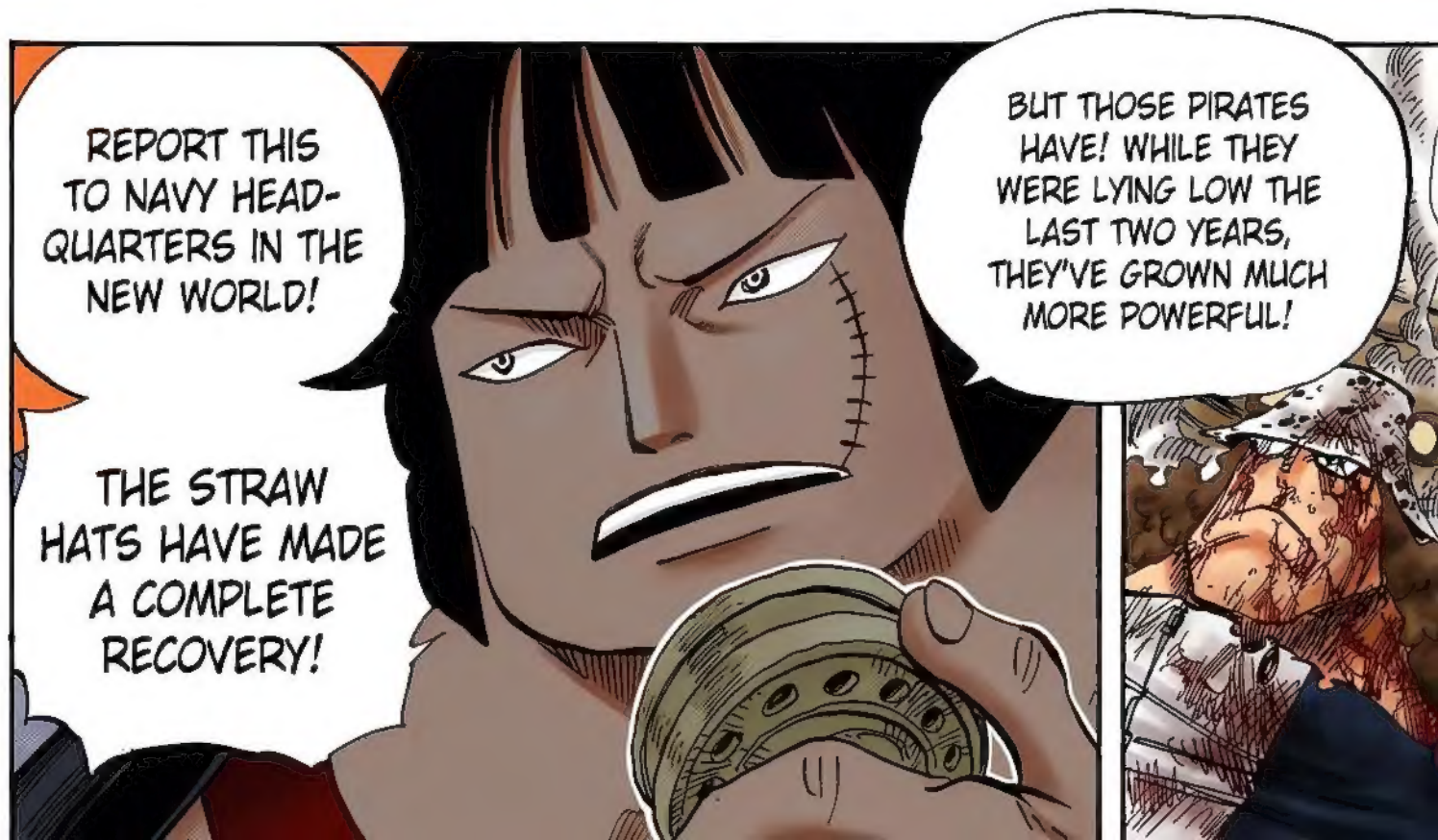
FAKE
STRAW HATS
GATHERING
POINT, GROVE
46



WE CAPTURED
THE REST, BUT THE
REAL STRAW HATS
SEVERELY DAMAGED
TWO PACIFISTAS...

THE SAME TWO
PROTOTYPES THAT
CORNERED THEM TWO
YEARS AGO. OF COURSE
THEIR STRENGTHS AND
SPECS HAVEN'T
CHANGED.

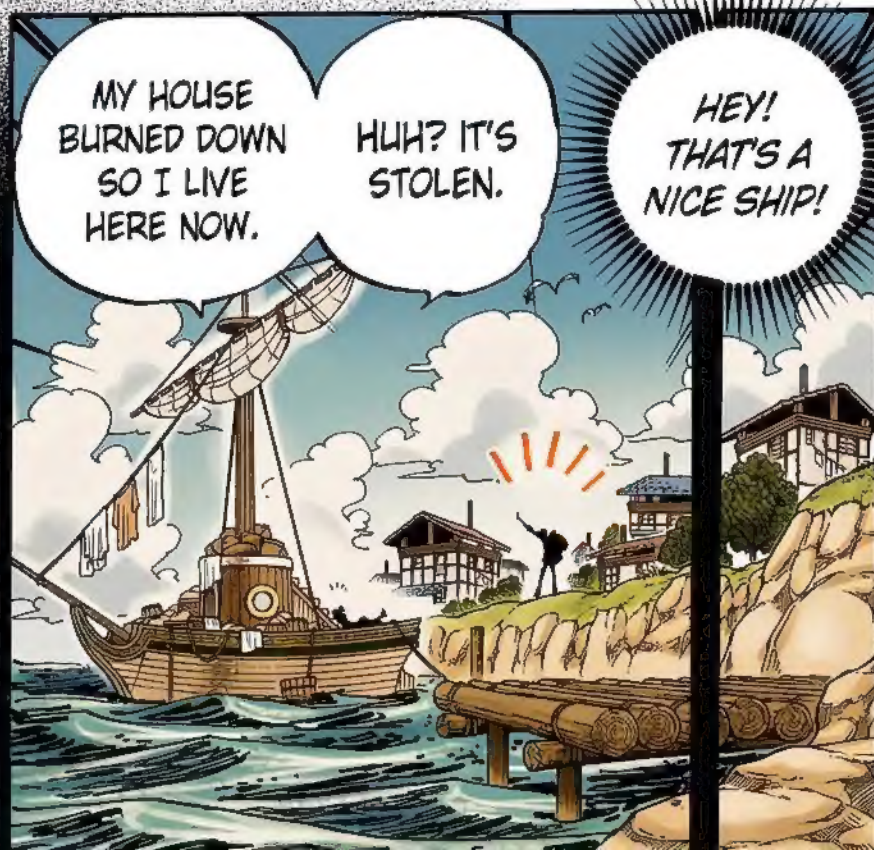
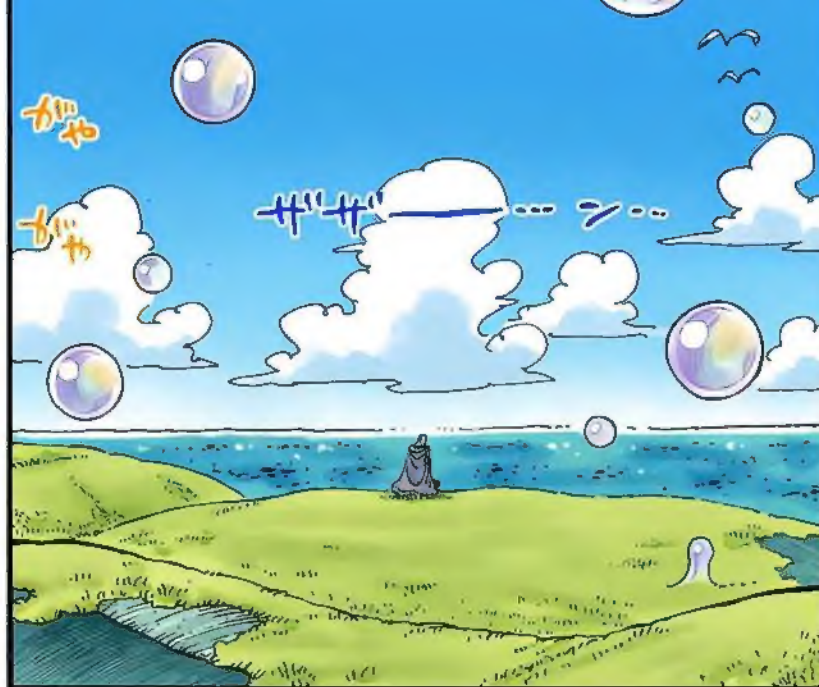
THE CARIBOLI
BROTHERS AND THE
OTHER PIRATES
DISAPPEARED FROM THE
PLAZA ALONG WITH
SOME OF THE FAKE
STRAW HATS.

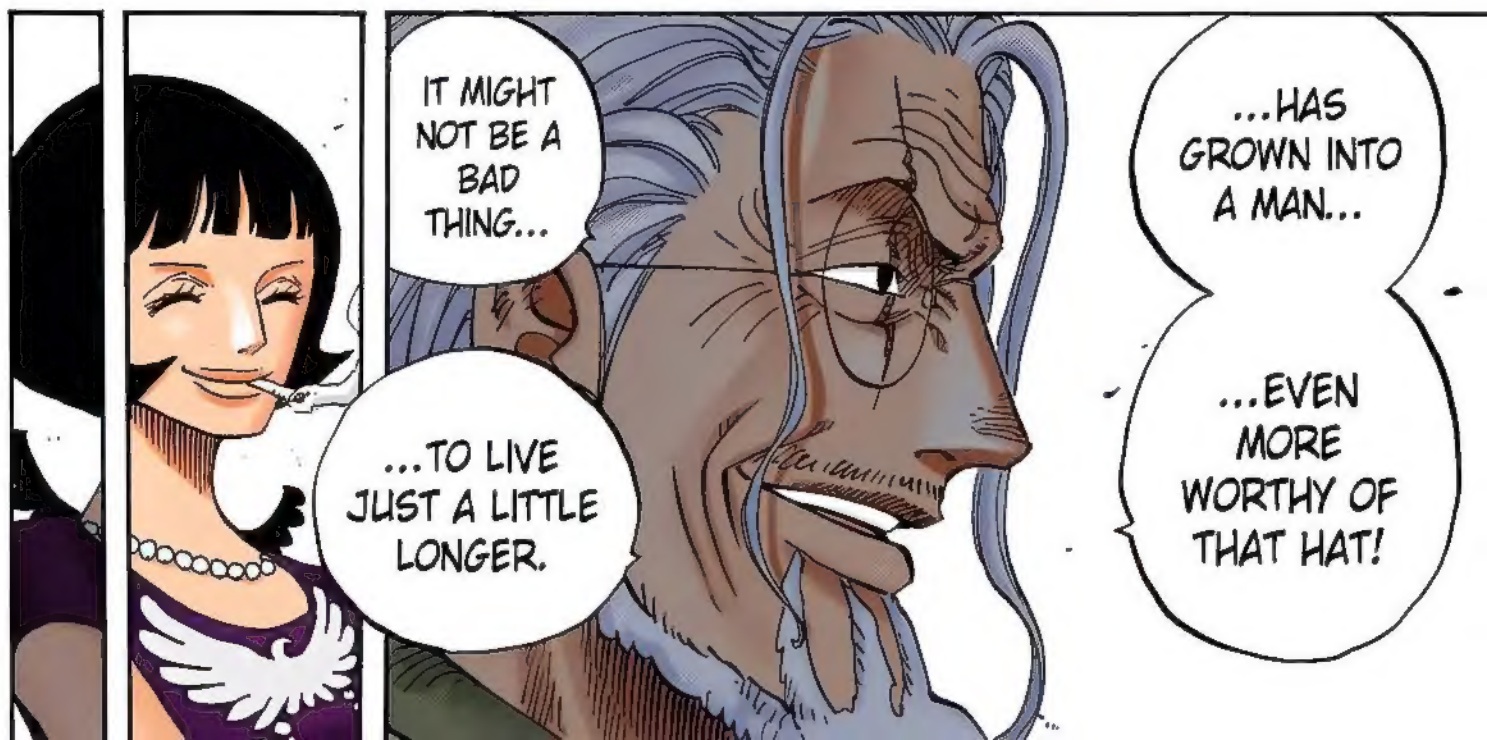
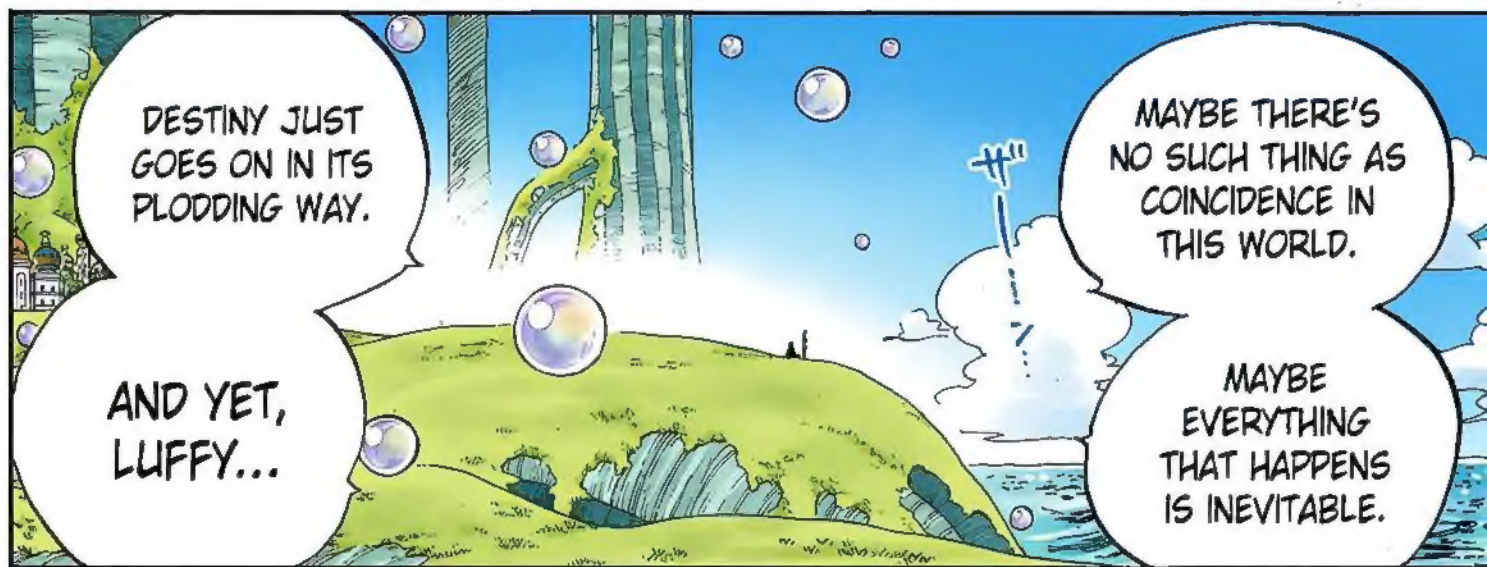
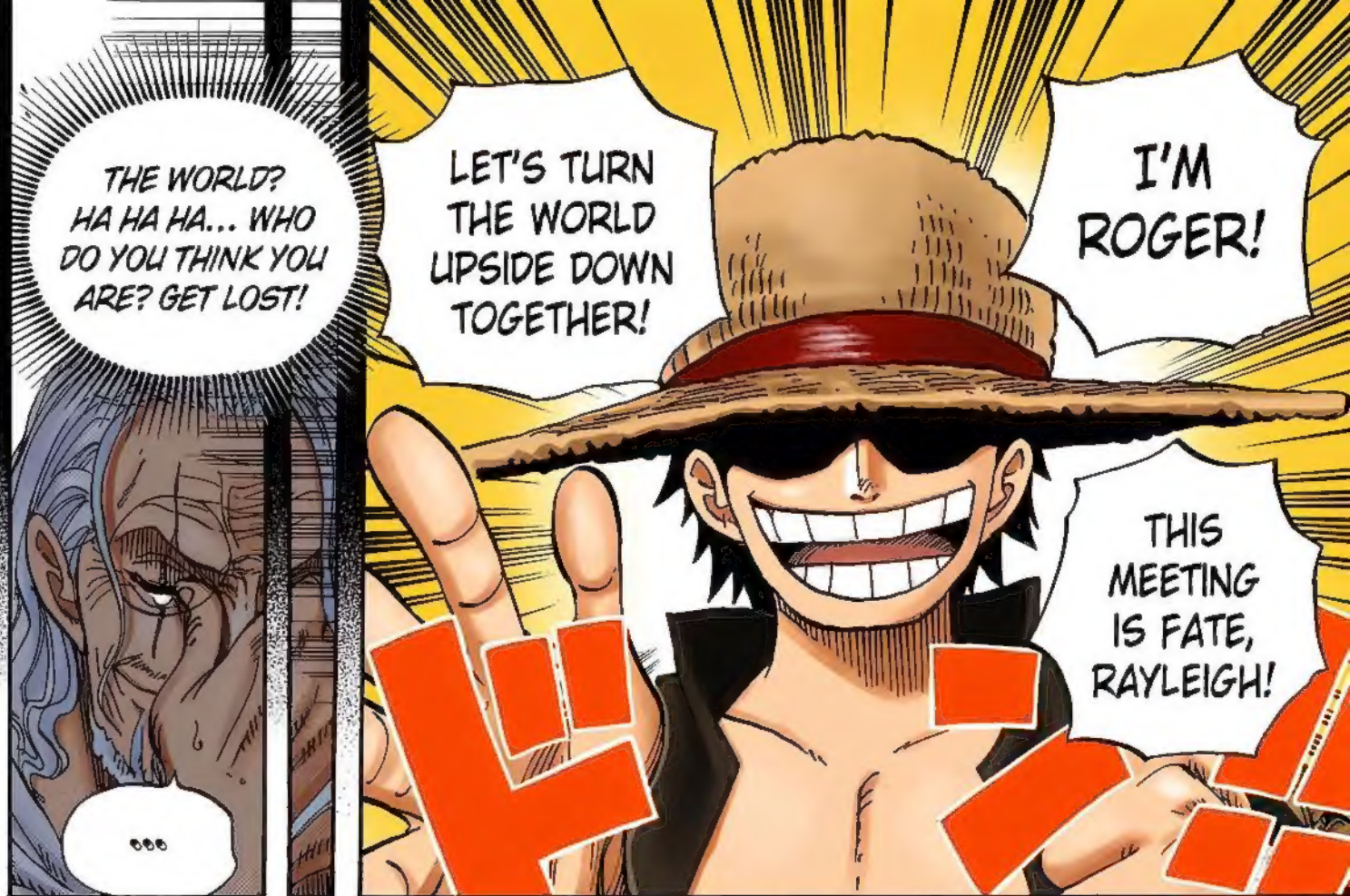


REPORT THIS
TO NAVY HEAD-
QUARTERS IN THE
NEW WORLD!

THE STRAW
HATS HAVE MADE
A COMPLETE
RECOVERY!

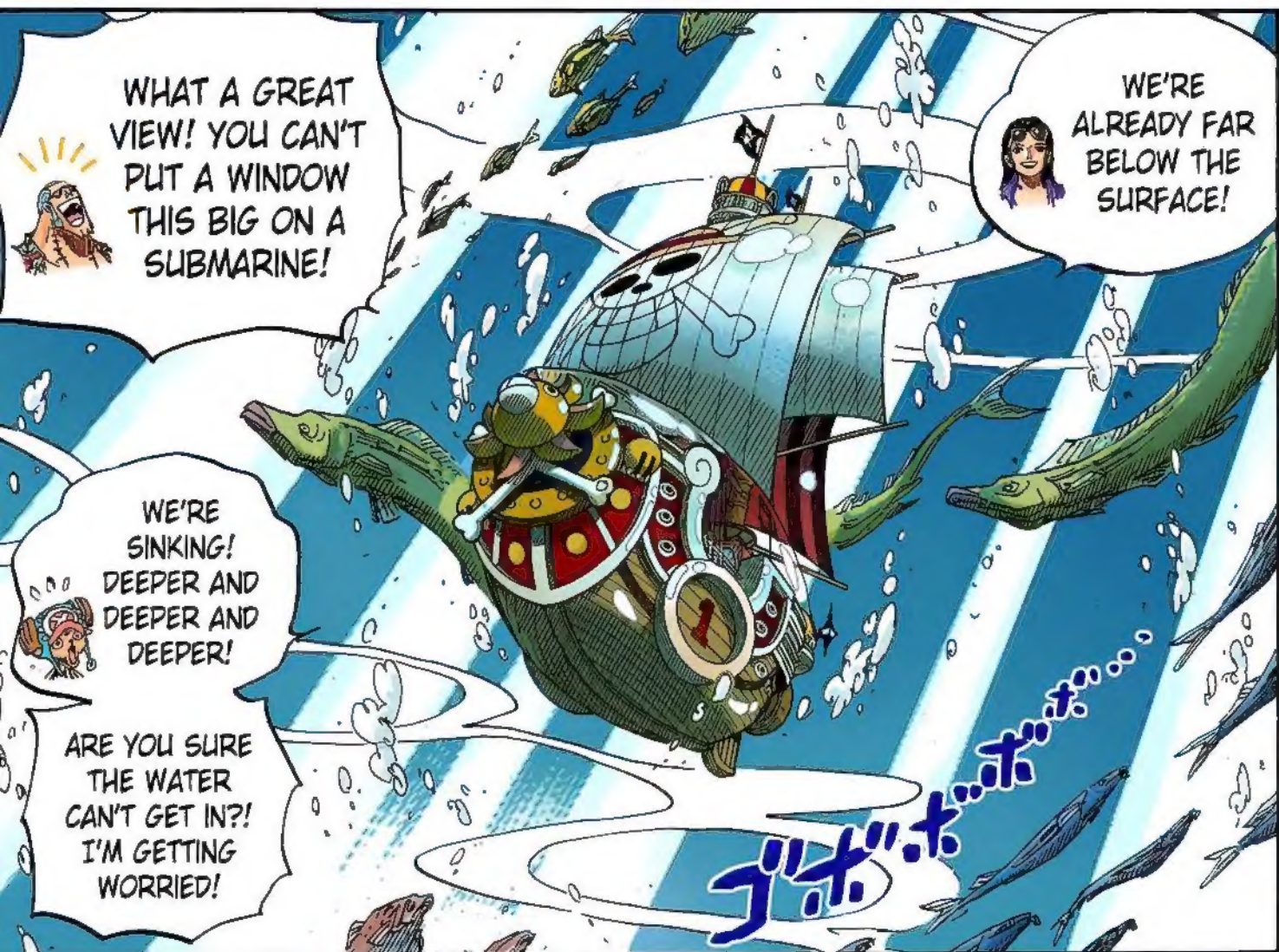
BUT THOSE PIRATES
HAVE! WHILE THEY
WERE LYING LOW THE
LAST TWO YEARS,
THEY'VE GROWN MUCH
MORE POWERFUL!







BENEATH THE
SEAS OF THE
SABAODY
ARCHIPELAGO



WHAT A GREAT
VIEW! YOU CAN'T
PUT A WINDOW
THIS BIG ON A
SUBMARINE!

WE'RE
ALREADY FAR
BELOW THE
SURFACE!

WE'RE
SINKING!
DEEPER AND
DEEPER AND
DEEPER!

ARE YOU SURE
THE WATER
CAN'T GET IN?!
I'M GETTING
WORRIED!



YO HO HO!
TAKE A LOOK
OVER THERE,
EVERYBODY!



THE OCEAN
LOOKS REALLY
PRETTY!

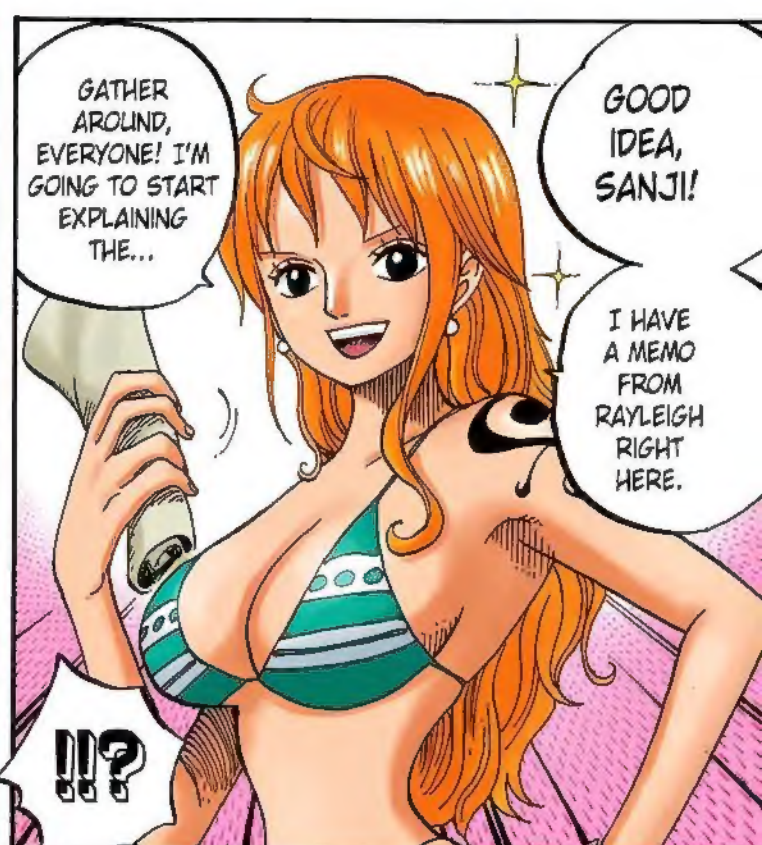
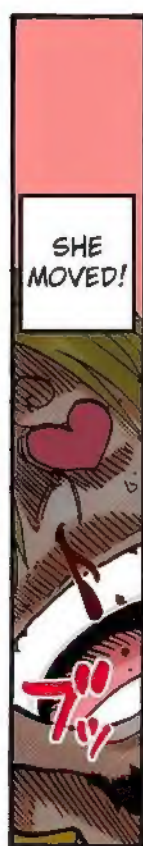
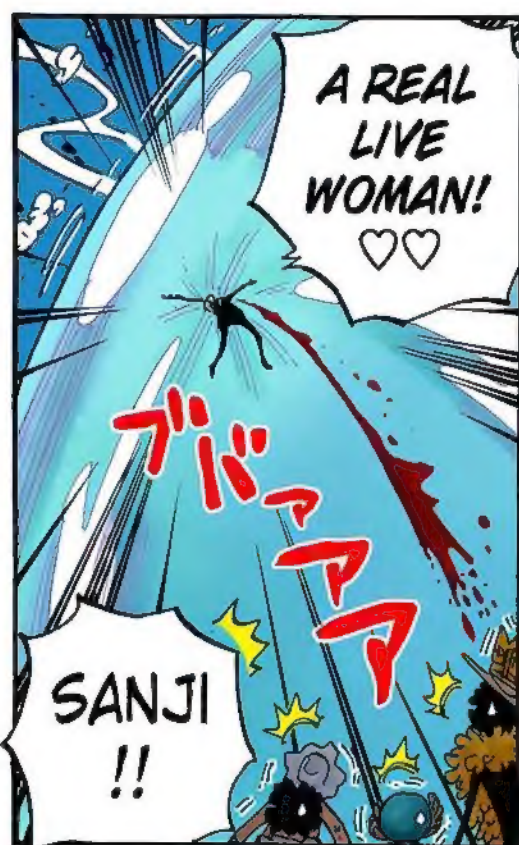
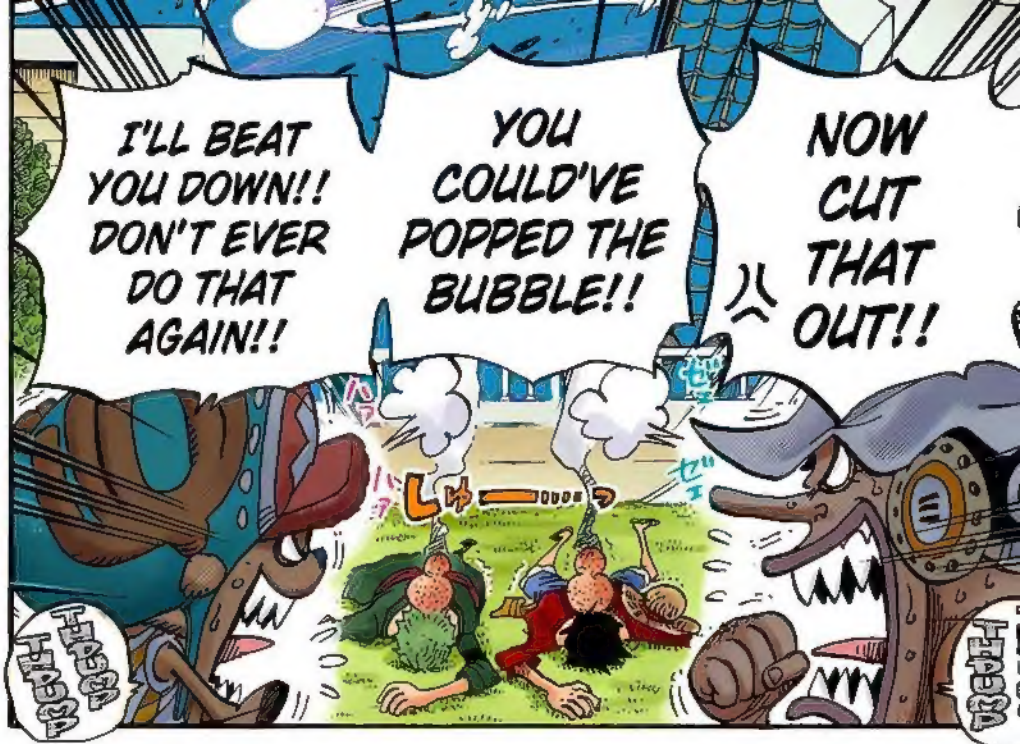


W-W-WILL WE
MAKE IT BACK TO
LAND SAFELY?! NOT
THAT I'M SCARED
OR ANYTHING!



THE WORLD OF
PEOPLE SEEMS SO
FAR AWAY. IT MAKES
ME NERVOUS!







IT'S LIKE
YOUR
WEAKNESS
FOR WOMEN
IS WORSE
THAN EVER!

WHAT
HAPPENED
TO YOU,
SANJI?!

YOU
WEREN'T
THIS
BAD
BEFORE
!!



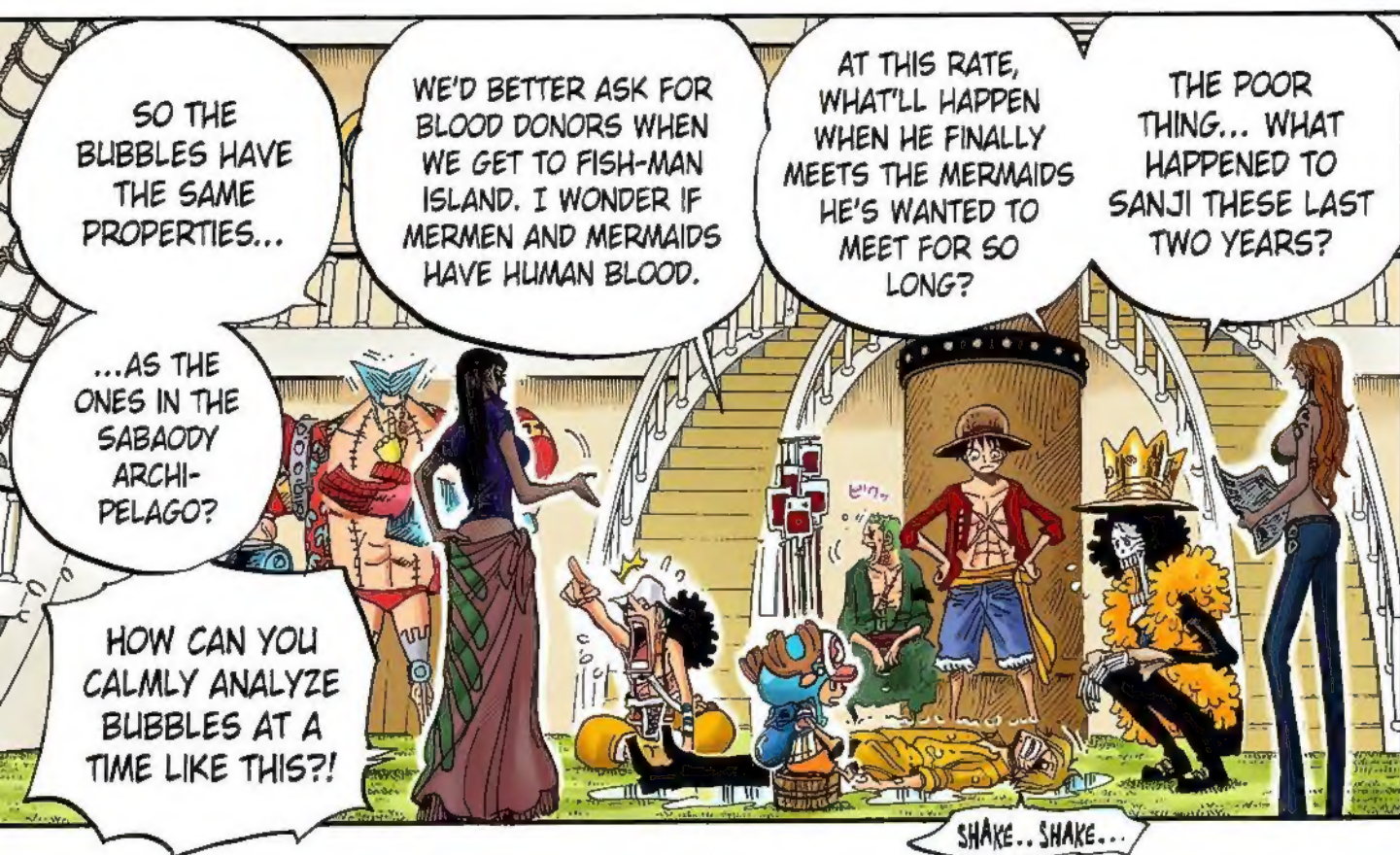
UGH...
THE SEA-
WATER
MAKES
ME
WEAK!

YOU
CAN DO
IT!



COME
BACK!!

か
し!!



SO THE
BUBBLES HAVE
THE SAME
PROPERTIES...

WE'D BETTER ASK FOR
BLOOD DONORS WHEN
WE GET TO FISH-MAN
ISLAND. I WONDER IF
MERMEN AND MERMAIDS
HAVE HUMAN BLOOD.

AT THIS RATE,
WHAT'LL HAPPEN
WHEN HE FINALLY
MEETS THE MERMAIDS
HE'S WANTED TO
MEET FOR SO
LONG?

THE POOR
THING... WHAT
HAPPENED TO
SANJI THESE LAST
TWO YEARS?

...AS THE
ONES IN THE
SABAODY
ARCHI-
PELAGO?

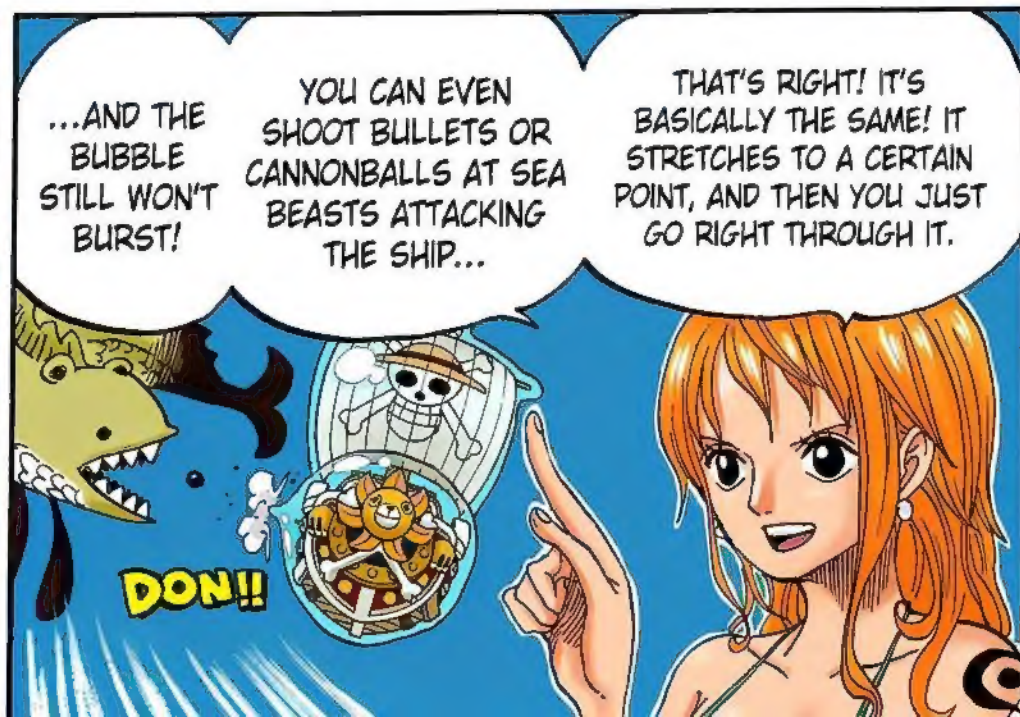
HOW CAN YOU
CALMLY ANALYZE
BUBBLES AT A
TIME LIKE THIS?!

SHAKE... SHAKE...



THEN
WHAT WILL
BREAK IT?

HEY!
LOOK
BEHIND
US!

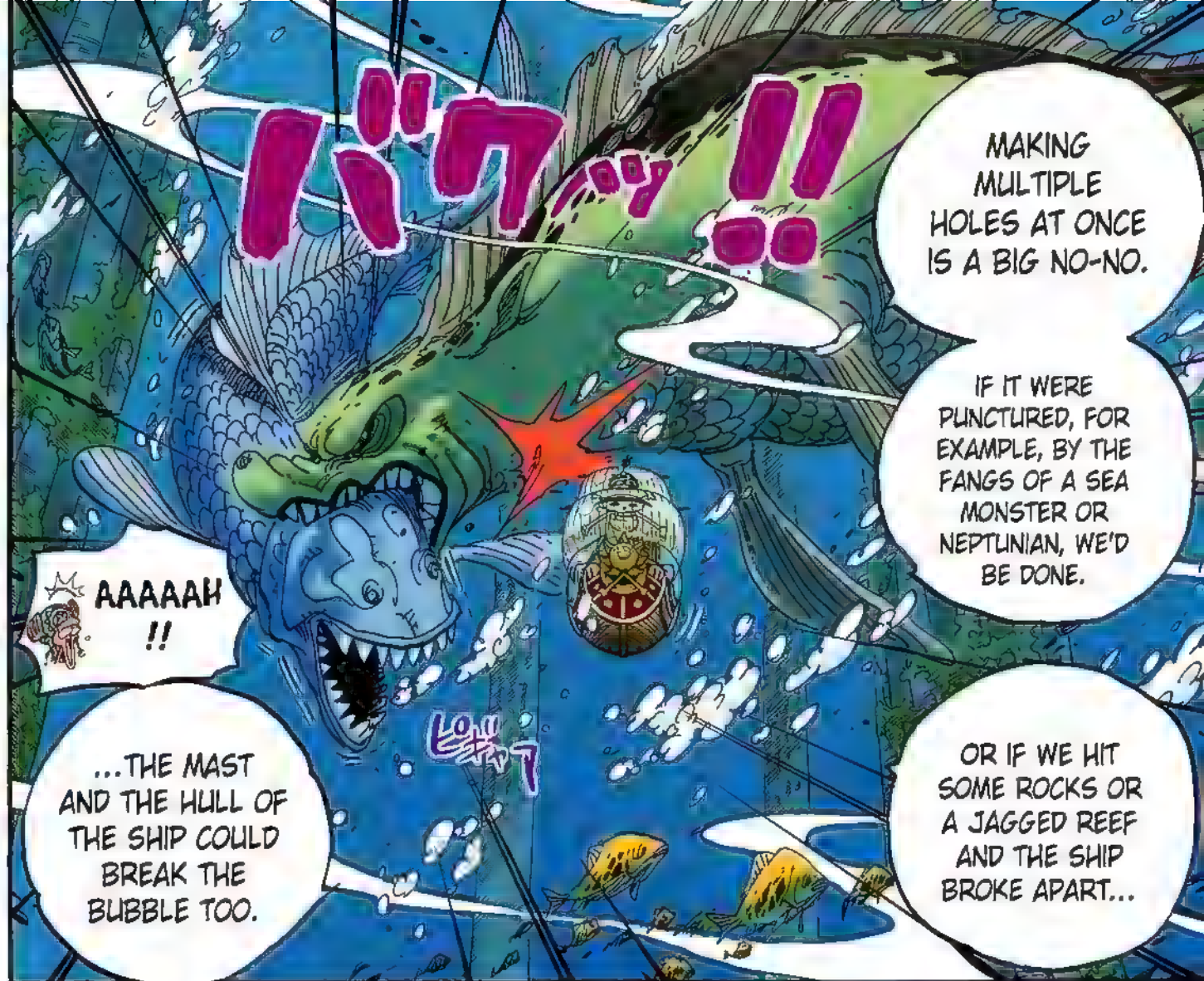


...AND THE
BUBBLE
STILL WON'T
BURST!

YOU CAN EVEN
SHOOT BULLETS OR
CANNONBALLS AT SEA
BEASTS ATTACKING
THE SHIP...

THAT'S RIGHT! IT'S
BASICALLY THE SAME! IT
STRETCHES TO A CERTAIN
POINT, AND THEN YOU JUST
GO RIGHT THROUGH IT.

DON!!



バカッ!!

MAKING
MULTIPLE
HOLES AT ONCE
IS A BIG NO-NO.

IF IT WERE
PUNCTURED, FOR
EXAMPLE, BY THE
FANGS OF A SEA
MONSTER OR
NEPTUNIAN, WE'D
BE DONE.

OR IF WE HIT
SOME ROCKS OR
A JAGGED REEF
AND THE SHIP
BROKE APART...

AAAAAH
!!

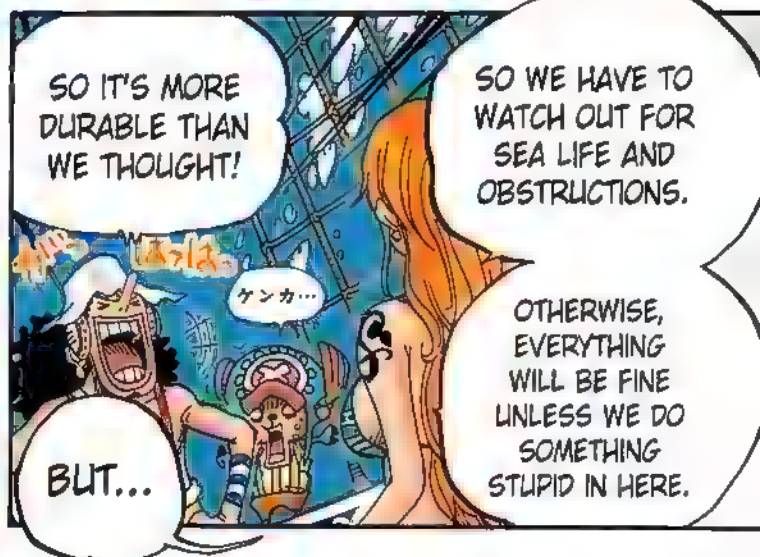
...THE MAST
AND THE HULL OF
THE SHIP COULD
BREAK THE
BUBBLE TOO.

バカッ



WHAT'LL
HAPPEN
TO US?!

RAYLEIGH WRITES,
"BE CAREFUL. SEVENTY
PERCENT OF ALL SHIPS
SINK ON THEIR WAY TO
FISH-MAN ISLAND."

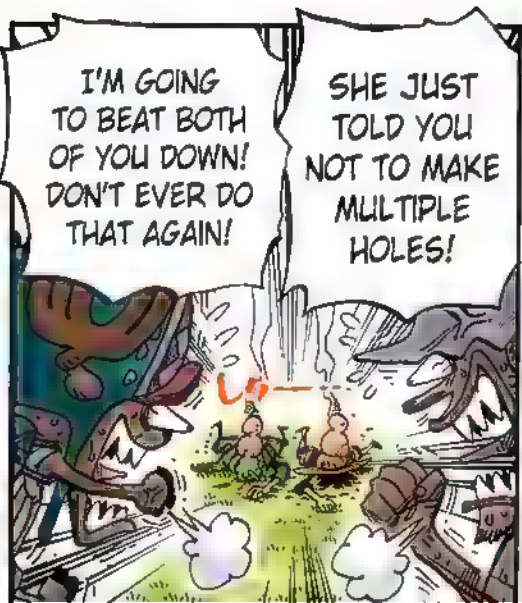


SO IT'S MORE
DURABLE THAN
WE THOUGHT!

SO WE HAVE TO
WATCH OUT FOR
SEA LIFE AND
OBSTRUCTIONS.

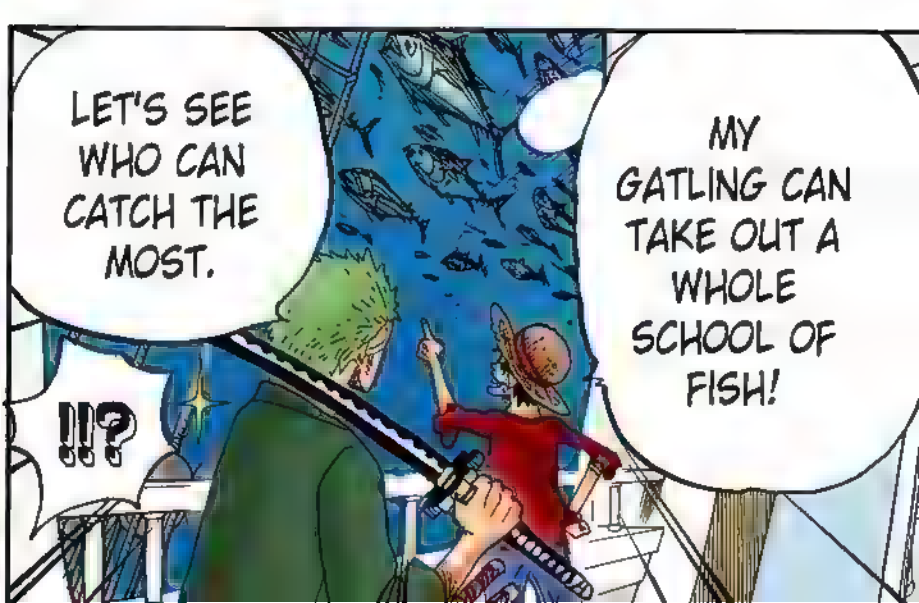
OTHERWISE,
EVERYTHING
WILL BE FINE
UNLESS WE DO
SOMETHING
STUPID IN HERE.

BUT...



I'M GOING
TO BEAT BOTH
OF YOU DOWN!
DON'T EVER DO
THAT AGAIN!

SHE JUST
TOLD YOU
NOT TO MAKE
MULTIPLE
HOLES!



LET'S SEE
WHO CAN
CATCH THE
MOST.

!!?

MY
GATLING CAN
TAKE OUT A
WHOLE
SCHOOL OF
FISH!



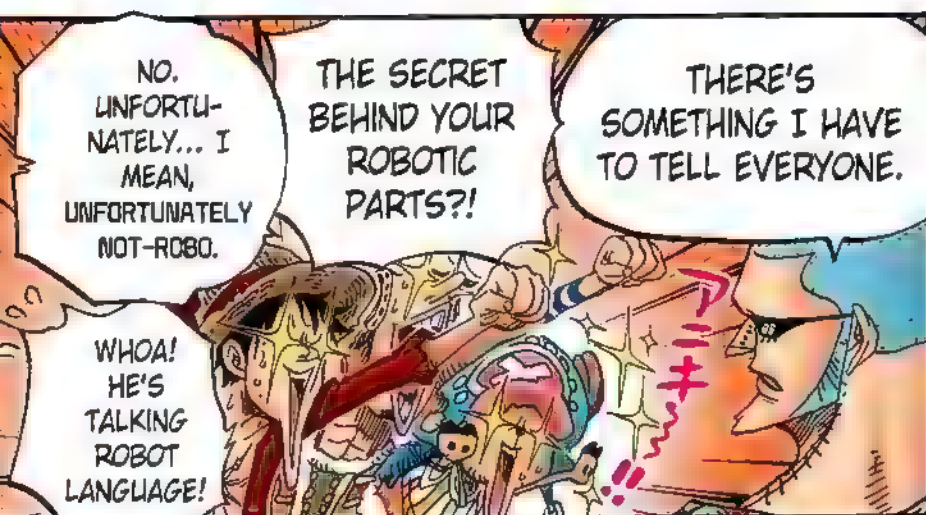
YAY! I'M STARVING!

OH YEAH! I GOT A LOT OF LUNCHBOXES! SINCE SANJI'S DOWN, WE CAN EAT THEM INSTEAD!

...SO I THOUGHT THIS WOULD BE A SAFE TRIP!

HACHI SAID HE'D GUIDE US THERE...

I'M STARVED TO THE BONE!

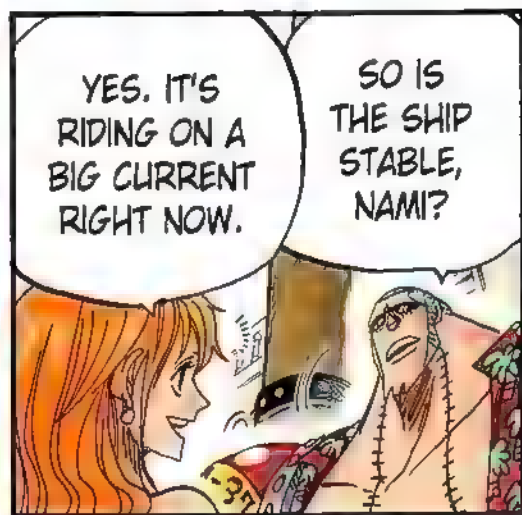


NO. UNFORTUNATELY... I MEAN, UNFORTUNATELY NOT-ROBO.

THE SECRET BEHIND YOUR ROBOTIC PARTS?!

THERE'S SOMETHING I HAVE TO TELL EVERYONE.

WHOA! HE'S TALKING ROBOT LANGUAGE!



YES. IT'S RIDING ON A BIG CURRENT RIGHT NOW.

SO IS THE SHIP STABLE, NAMI?



HE GOT HURT DEFENDING THE THOUSAND SUNNY AT THE ISLAND ABOUT A YEAR AGO.

WHEN THE NAVY FOUND OUT SUNNY WAS THERE, THERE WAS A BIG BATTLE, AND THOSE TWO HAD TO CALL IT QUITS THERE.

WHAT?! THEN HOW DID THE SHIP STAY SAFE AFTER THAT?

THERE WAS ANOTHER WARRIOR.

HACHI WAS GOING TO GUIDE US TO THE BOTTOM OF THE SEA.

BUT HE SUFFERED SEVERE INJURIES AT SABAODY AND HAD TO GO BACK TO FISH-MAN ISLAND TO GET TREATMENT!

IT'S THE SAME AS DUVAL!



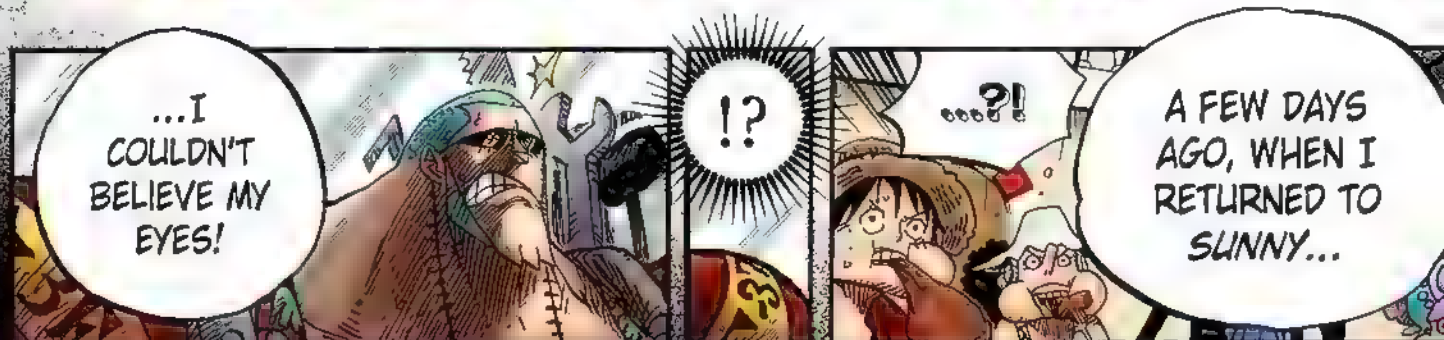
BAR-
THOLOMEW
KUMA!

THE MAN
WHO BLEW US
ALL AWAY TWO
YEARS AGO.

ONE OF
THE SEVEN
WARLORDS OF
THE SEA...

!!?

!!?



...I
COULDN'T
BELIEVE MY
EYES!

!?

...?!

A FEW DAYS
AGO, WHEN I
RETURNED TO
SUNNY...



I HAVE
BEEN
WAITING
FOR YOU.

!?

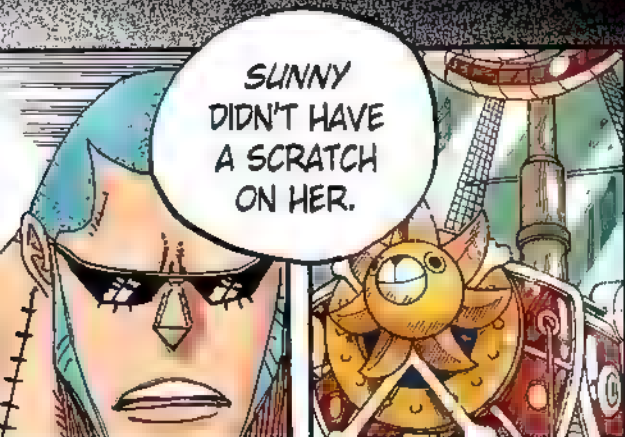


...COM-
PLETE.

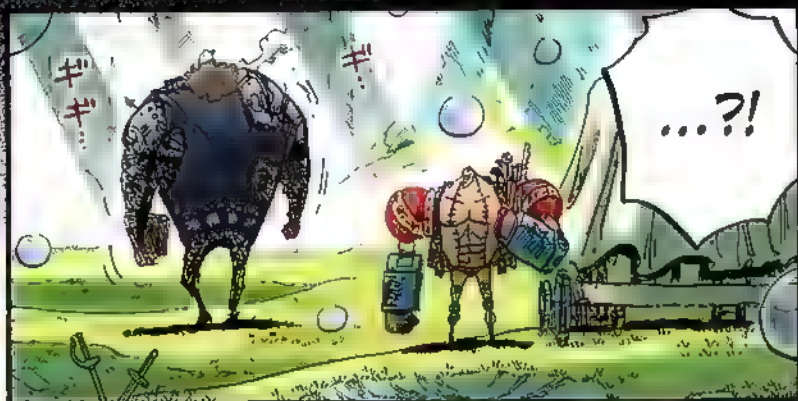
MISSION
...



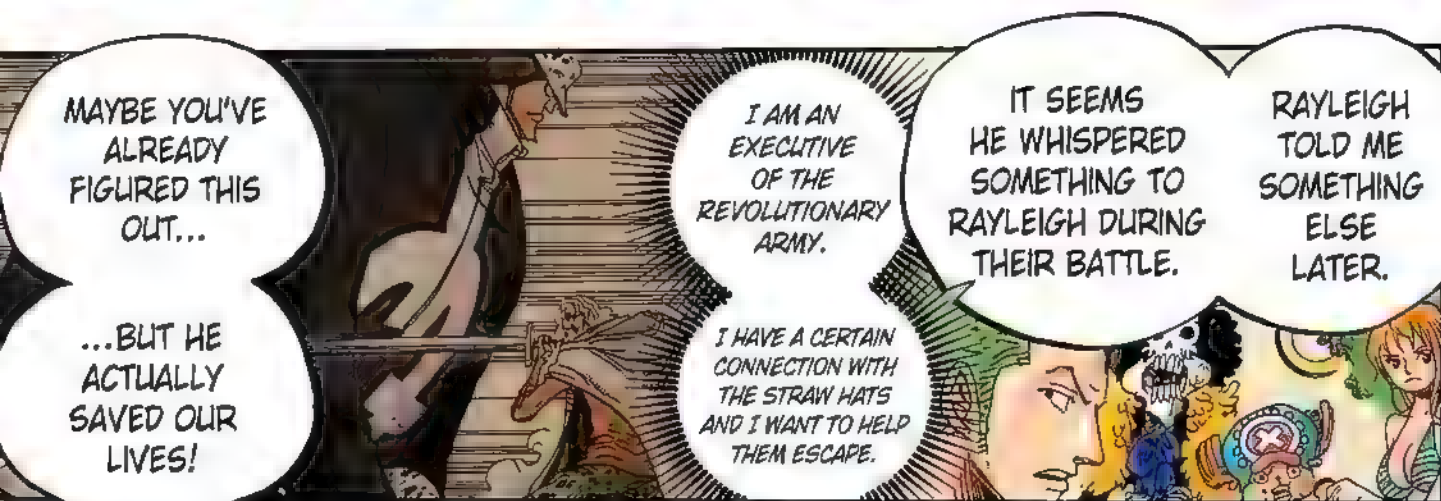
WHAT ARE
YOU DOING
HERE?!



SUNNY
DIDN'T HAVE
A SCRATCH
ON HER.



...?!



MAYBE YOU'VE
ALREADY
FIGURED THIS
OUT...

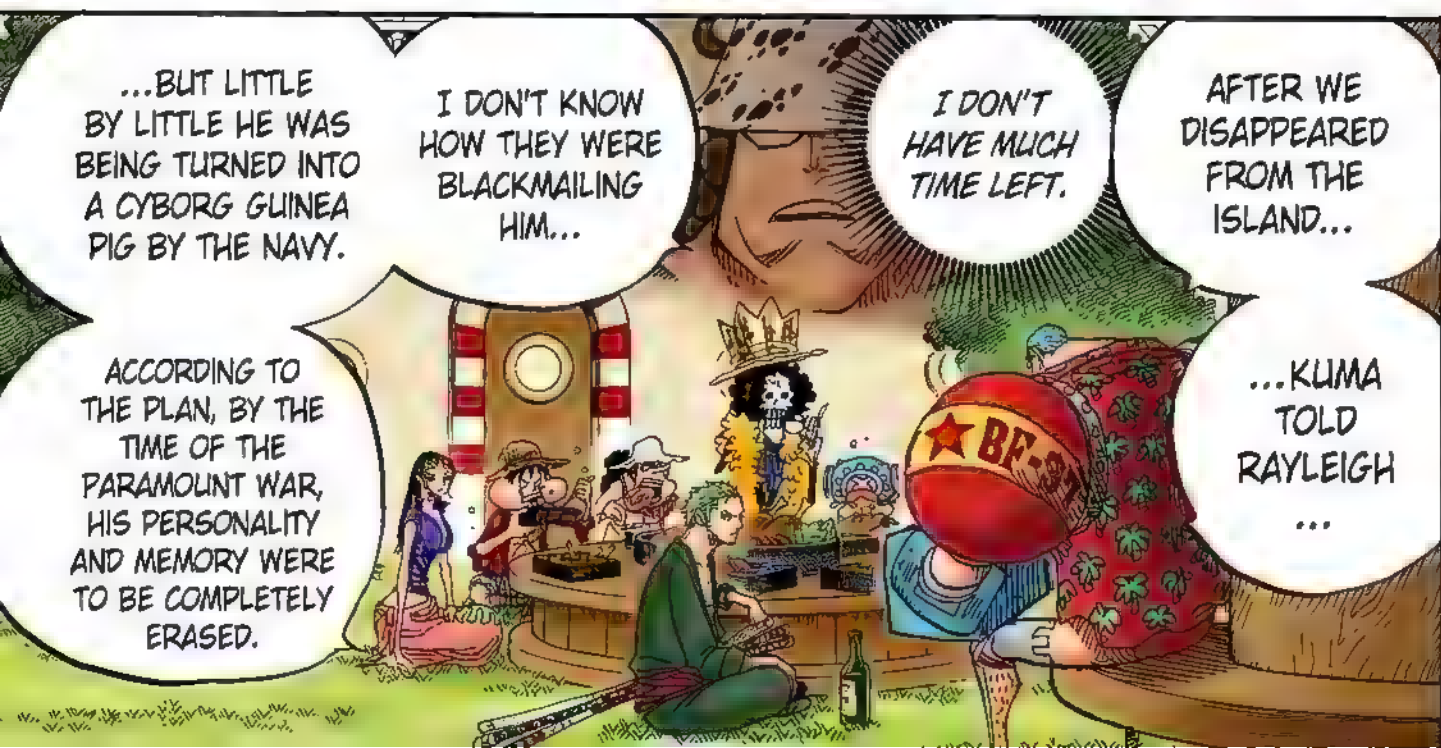
...BUT HE
ACTUALLY
SAVED OUR
LIVES!

I AM AN
EXECUTIVE
OF THE
REVOLUTIONARY
ARMY.

I HAVE A CERTAIN
CONNECTION WITH
THE STRAW HATS
AND I WANT TO HELP
THEM ESCAPE.

IT SEEMS
HE WHISPERED
SOMETHING TO
RAYLEIGH DURING
THEIR BATTLE.

RAYLEIGH
TOLD ME
SOMETHING
ELSE
LATER.



...BUT LITTLE
BY LITTLE HE WAS
BEING TURNED INTO
A CYBORG GUINEA
PIG BY THE NAVY.

I DON'T KNOW
HOW THEY WERE
BLACKMAILING
HIM...

I DON'T
HAVE MUCH
TIME LEFT.

AFTER WE
DISAPPEARED
FROM THE
ISLAND...

ACCORDING TO
THE PLAN, BY THE
TIME OF THE
PARAMOUNT WAR,
HIS PERSONALITY
AND MEMORY WERE
TO BE COMPLETELY
ERASED.

...KUMA
TOLD
RAYLEIGH
...

TO DEFEND
THE SHIP
UNTIL ONE OF
THE STRAW
HATS
RETURNED.

...PROMISE TO
PROGRAM HIM
FOR ONE LAST
MISSION...

HE HAD
DR. VEGAPUNK,
THE MAN WHO
MODIFIED HIM...

BUT HE SENT
US ALL FLYING
OFF IN DIFFERENT
DIRECTIONS. HE
COULDN'T KNOW
WHAT WE WERE
GOING TO DO.

THAT'S WHY EVEN
WITHOUT ANY OF HIS
MEMORIES THESE LAST
TWO YEARS, HE
FULFILLED THE COMMAND
AND WAITED FOR US.

AND HE STILL
GUARDED THE
SHIP?! EVEN AFTER
LOSING ALL HIS
MEMORIES?!

KUMA...

I DON'T
KNOW MY
DAD THAT
WELL.

...I'M GUESSING
IT'S BECAUSE
LUFFY'S DAD IS THE
LEADER OF THE
REBELS.

IF HE TALKED
ABOUT A
CONNECTION WITH
US AND ABOUT
THE REVOLUTION-
ARY ARMY...

THAT'S
CRAZY. WHY
WOULD HE
DO THAT
FOR US?

BUT I
GUESS THAT
BEAR GUY
WAS A FRIEND
AFTER ALL.

HE CAN'T TELL
US WHAT HIS TRUE
INTENTIONS WERE
ANYMORE...

...BUT ALWAYS
KEEP THIS IN MIND--
BARTHOLOMEW
KUMA IS SOME-
ONE...

THE TRUTH IS,
THESE TWO YEARS
HAVE BEEN VERY
IMPORTANT FOR
ALL OF US.

AND THERE'S
NO DENYING
THAT HE WAS
THE MAN WHO
MADE IT ALL
POSSIBLE!

BUT EVEN
IF WE SEE
HIM AGAIN
SOMEDAY...

...HE'S NOW
AN EMOTION-
LESS "HUMAN
WEAPON"!

...WE ARE
VERY MUCH
INDEBTED
TO.

WHAT
WERE YOU
REALLY
DOING ON
THAT
ISLAND,
LUFFY?!

ISLAND OF WOMEN?!
AM I REALLY
SUPPOSED TO FEEL
INDEBTED TO KUMA?!
DO YOU KNOW WHERE
I'VE BEEN FOR THE
LAST TWO YEARS?!

EAT SOME OF
THIS FOOD! IT'S A
LUNCHBOX FROM
THE ISLAND OF
WOMEN!

HEY!
SANJI,
ARE YOU
AWAKE?

THAT'S
ALL I
HAVE TO
SAY.

I'M GRATEFUL,
BUT I STILL HAVE A
LOT OF QUESTIONS.
I HOPE SOMEDAY
WE'LL FIND OUT
WHAT KUMA
WAS REALLY
THINKING.

COME ON,
SANJI. WHY
DON'T WE
SING?!

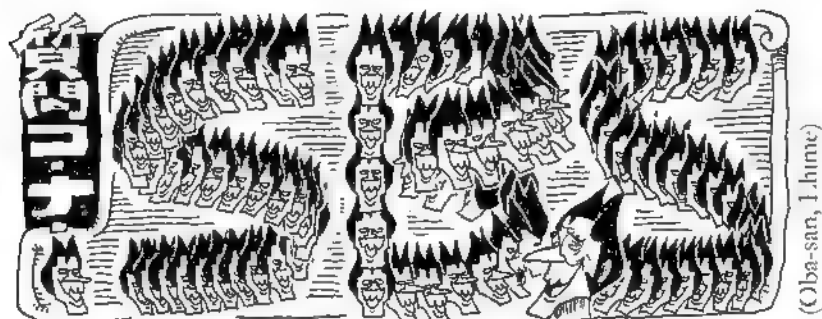
DON'T TRY
TO CHEER ME
UP! IT ONLY
MAKES ME
FEEL WORSE!

I CAN
SEE THAT,
DUMMY!

HEE HEE HEE!
I GUESS I'LL GET
TO SAIL WITH THEM
AFTER ALL!

BIG BROTHER!
DEAD AHEAD!
IT'S THE STRAW
HATS!!

OUR VERY OWN SHIPWRIGHT, KAZUKI YAO!



(Oba-san, I hime)

SBS Question Corner



Reader (Q): I have a question for Kazuki Yao.

Are you super this week?

--Shining Butter

Yao (Y): Yes! I'm super, super, super
this week.



Q: When you chug cola, what comes out of your mouth later?

--Bz Mania

A: A shout from my soul.

Q: After moving north through Japan, will Hurricane Franky
turn into a pervert low-pressure system?

--Bacchon III

A: No. It'll maintain 1000 hectopascals and go
around the world, later turning into a
super pervert.

Q: Franky, Bon Clay, or Django. Which one is closest to
your own personality? ◡ ◡ ◡

--Kagakkonotokko

A: I have something in common with all of them.
Like I'm always wearing sunglasses and regular
glasses, I like cross-dressers, and I'm always
wearing nothing but my underwear at home.

Q: Hello, Yao! You used to play enemy characters. How did
you feel when you found out you'd be playing Franky?

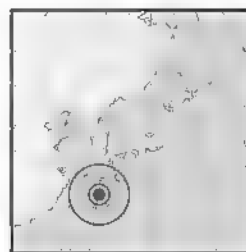
--Tarao

A: I thought, I'm finally a friend!

Q: You've played Django, Mr. 2, Franky and many other roles
in *One Piece*. But out of all of them, which one did you
think was the most fun?

--Tamitami

A: To be honest, Bon Clay. But I can't wait to play
the new Franky too.



Q: Do you like younger girls? Be honest with me. How low can you go?
What do you **really** think?

A: I can go up or down. On the low end, I like Mana Ashida. If you want to go high, I can go with Miyoko Aso who plays Fune's voice (from Sazae-san). But right now, the perfect one for me is Mirai Shida!

Q: Please tell me your favorite drink and snack.

--Igaguri

A: **Past** Bourbon & Parliament,
Now Wheat shochu & karasumi

Q: I have a question. How do you say Franky's "Super!"? My friend and I tried to imitate it, but we can't seem to get it right. (LOL) It just becomes an ordinary "super." Can you give us any pointers?♡

--Holmes ☆ San

A: You take a deep Breath and suck in all the evil energy there is the world, filter all of that in your Body, and expel it out with a "Super!" as hard as you can.

Q: Franky seems to have the fashion sense of a pervert, but what about you? If you do, take this! "I give you a ton of speedos!" Don't be shy.

--Tonbanshingi ♡ Chopper

A: I love it. I'll be waiting for those speedos. If you got some miniskirts, I'll take them too!

Q: I have a question! Was there anything you were embarrassed by when playing the voice of Franky?

--P

A: No way! No one is like that!

You can't do this job if you get embarrassed by anything!

Q: Why kind of character do you want to play next?

--Kazumi S-aki

A: I want to play a cool and quiet handsome type. Or a tiny village elder.

Q: If you would like, tell me a youthful mistake you made, just like Franky.

--Carp

A: I could tell you, but it's so obscene, it might not go into print...
Oh, well. I'll tell you. You see, about ten years ago...

Oda: ~~H-Hold on!~~ ~~3?~~ Yao! What are you trying to talk about?!
Don't talk about obscene stuff here! Young kids could be reading!

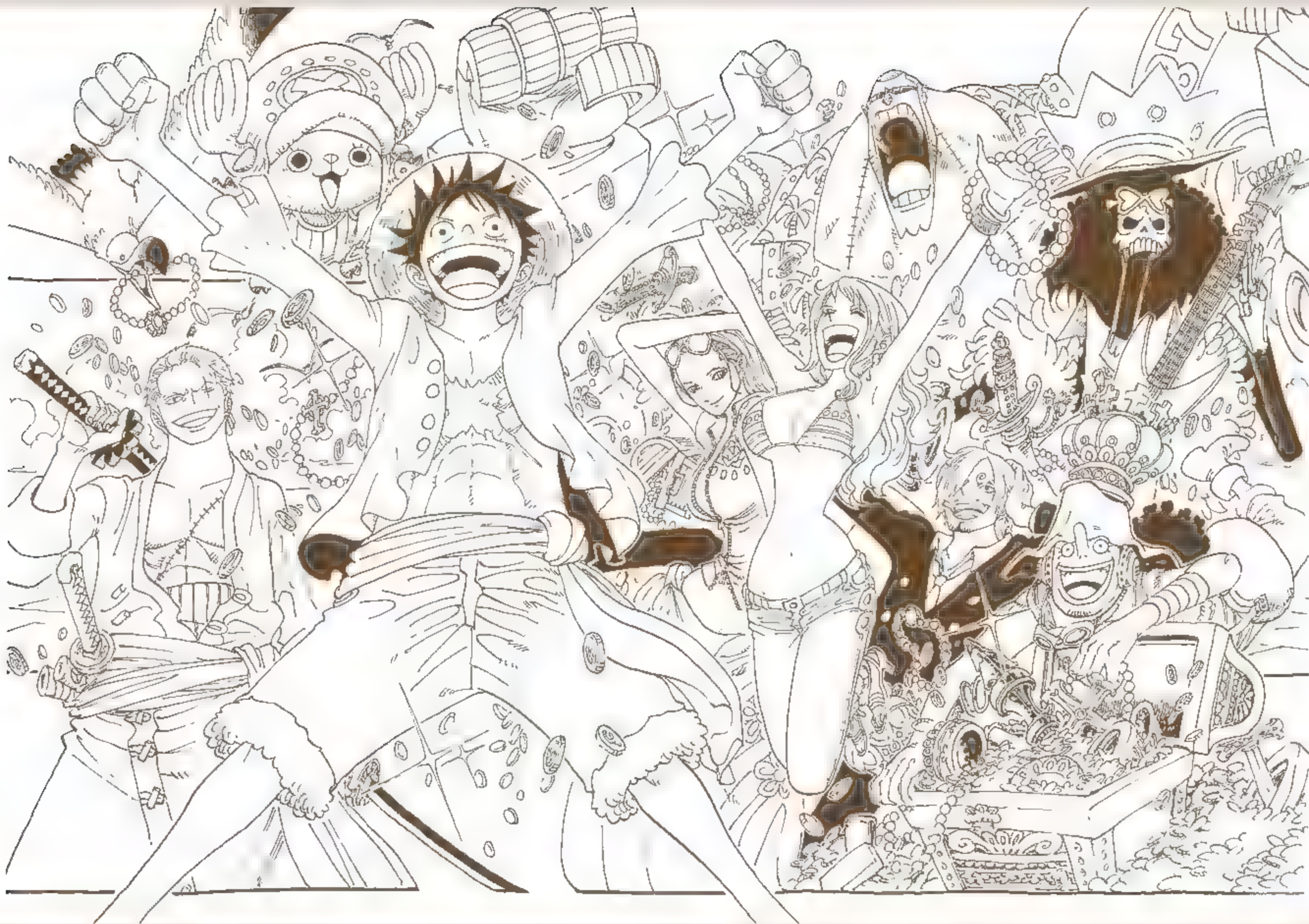
Yao: Come on. It'll be fine.

Oda: No! This volume might be canceled!?

Yao: You see, ten years ago I was at Shinjuku and

Oda: See you next time. 







デジタルカラー版

ONE PIECE

61 巻

尾田栄一郎

© 尾田栄一郎 2011, 2012

初版発行 2011 年

デジタル版発行 2012 年

発行所 集英社

<http://www.shueisha.co.jp>

この作品は、著者カラー原画に加え、著者の原画をもとに集英社でデジタル彩色を行った特別編集版です。

本作品の内容あるいはデータを、全部・一部にかかわらず、無断で複製、改竄、公衆送信(インターネット上への掲載を含む)することは、法律で禁じられています。また、個人的な使用を目的とする複製であっても、コピーガードなどの著作権保護技術を解除して行うことはできません。

ONE PIECE

ワンピース

巻六



尾田栄一郎

集英社



尾田栄一郎

●週刊少年ジャンプ・H22年36・37合併号より39号、44号より49号掲載分収録



J・C

甘っちょろいモンは嫌いだね。例えばこんな言葉を使う奴らは、自分をかわいく見せてこちらを油断させようとするから要注意だ。

「唯一無二」→「唯一むにつ♡」

「モニユメント」→「もにゅっ♡メント」

「年中無休」→「年中むきゅっ♡」

「麦湯」→「むぎゅっ♡」

かわいさアピールも

「たいがいにしるオ!!!」

「義なき任侠漫画『ONE PIECE』!!」

第六十一の巻!! 始まるんで夜露死苦!!!

背表紙・カバー折り返し

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。

卷六十一 "ROMANCE DAWN JUMP COMICS 
for the new world"

ワンピース ONE PIECE



尾田栄一郎
EIICHIRO ODA

本体・表紙

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。

集英社



ジャンプ・コミックス

本体・裏表紙

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。

卷六十二 “魚人島の冒険、

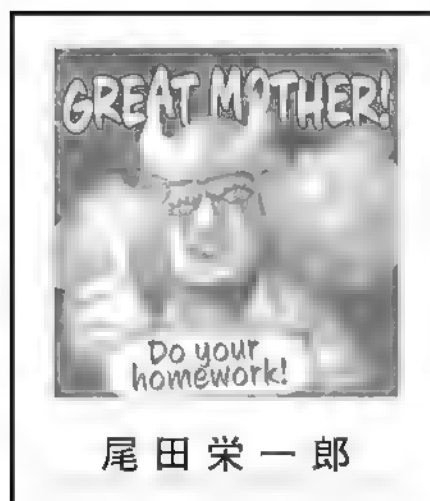
JUMP COMICS



ONE PIECE

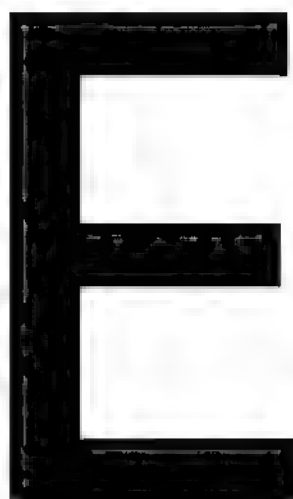
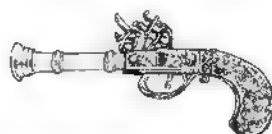
尾田栄一郎

EIICHIRO ODA



They say that if you trace the roots of human DNA, it leads to a single woman from a long time ago in Africa. Still, theoretically speaking, that doesn't mean she was the very first human in existence. But such a person must exist! The mother of humanity! I thought it sounded awesome, so I drew a picture of her. All of humanity is one big family. No matter what happens, we're all in this together. Anyway, volume 62 is now starting!

-Eiichiro Oda, 2011



Eiichiro Oda began his manga career at the age of 17, when his one-shot cowboy manga **Wanted!** won second place in the coveted Tezuka manga awards. Oda went on to work as an assistant to some of the biggest manga artists in the industry, including Nobuhiro Watsuki, before winning the Hop Step Award for new artists. His pirate adventure **One Piece**, which debuted in **Weekly Shonen Jump** in 1997, quickly became one of the most popular manga in Japan.

JUMP COMICS



かん
巻六十二

ぎょじんとう ぼうけん
『魚人島の冒険』

お だ え い ち ろ う
尾田栄一郎

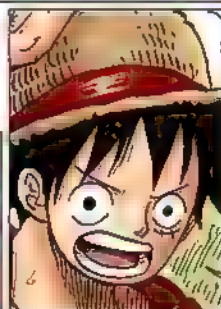


Straw Hat Crew・しざ いちみ 麦わらの一味・

Monkey.D.Luffy

モンキー・D・ルフィかいぞくおう 海賊王を夢見る青年。2年の修業を経て、仲間と合流し、新世界を目指す!

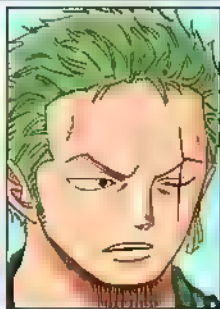
【船長 悪賞金4億\$】



Roronoa Zoro

ロロノア・ゾロクライガナ島にて、己のプライドを捨てミホークに剣の教を乞い、合流を果たす。

【戦闘員 悪賞金1億2000万\$】

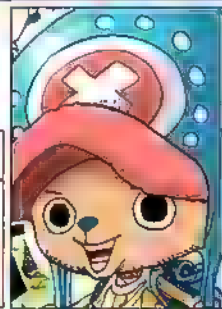


Tony Tony Chopper

トニートニー・チョッパー

「トリノ王国」で、強い薬の研究に励み、再合流を果たす

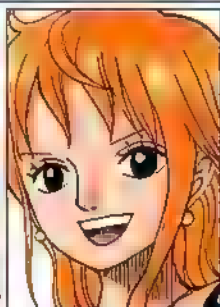
【船医 悪賞金50\$】



Nami

ナミ天候を科学する国・小さな空島「ウエザリア」にて、新世界の大候を学び、合流。

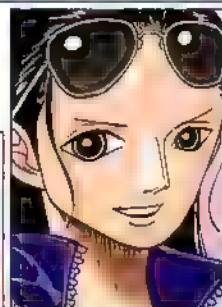
【航海士 悪賞金1600万\$】



Nico Robin

ニコ・ロビン革命軍のリーダーで、ルフィの父・ドラゴンが居るバルティゴを経て、合流。

【考古学者 悪賞金8000万\$】



Usopp

ウソップボーイン列島にて、狙撃の王様になる為、ヘラクレソンの教を受け合流。

【狙撃手 悪賞金3000万\$】



Franky

フランキー

「未来国バルジモア」で、自身に改造を加え、アーマードフランキーとなり合流。

【船大工 悪賞金4400万\$】



Sanji

サンジ

「カマバッカ王国」にて、新人類拳法の使い手達と戦い、更なる成長を遂げ合流。

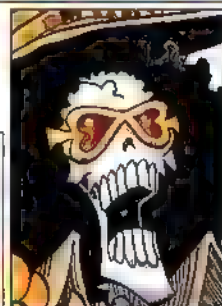
【コック 悪賞金7700万\$】



Brook

ブルック手長族に捕まり見世物となるも、大スター「ソウルキング」ブルックとして合流。

【音楽家 悪賞金3300万\$】



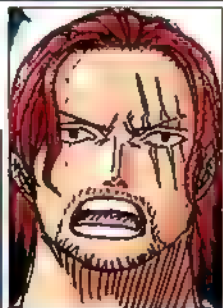
The story of ONE PIECE 1>>62

Shanks

シャンクス

『四皇』の一人、偉大なる航路、後半
『新世界』にて、ルフィを待つ。

【赤髪海賊団 船長】



Jinbe

ジンベエ

ルフィが修業に入る前に別れ、魚人島に
戻る。

【元王下七武海】



Coribou

かえ ち
返り血のコリブー

兄・カリブーと共に、魚人島へ向かうルフィ
達を追い、海中へ。

【カリブー海賊団船長(弟)】



Caribou

ぬ がみ
濡れ髪のカリブー

偽麦わらの一味召集に参加、海軍の追っ
手から逃れ、ルフィ達を追う。

【カリブー海賊団船長】



Story・あらすじ・

「頂上戦争」と呼ばれる戦いで、兄・エースを喪ったルフィは、自らが弱い事を実感し、
前に進む為、改めて仲間の大切さを認識する。そんな時、レイリーがルフィの元を訪れ、
修業する事を提案。それに乗ったルフィは、仲間達に「2年後」に再会する事を伝え、修
業に入るのだった…。

それぞれの2年を経て、シャボンディ諸島に再集結を果たす麦わらの一味。彼らは次
なる舞台『新世界』へ向けて決意新たに航海に出る!! 偽麦わらの一味達に邪魔される
も、一味はこれを一蹴。船は一路、海中にあると言われる「魚人島」を目指す…!?

ーワンピースー
ONE PIECE
vol.62

ぎょじんとう ぼうけん
『魚人島の冒険』

CONTENTS

だい 第604話	わ 『	しんそう 深層へ、	008
だい 第605話	わ 『	かいぞく クラーケンと海賊、	029
だい 第606話	わ 『	しんかい ぼうけん 深海の冒険、	049
だい 第607話	わ 『	かいてい まんりゃく 海底1万m、	067
だい 第608話	わ 『	かいてい らくえん 海底の楽園、	085
だい 第609話	わ 『	ぎょじんとう ぼうけん 魚人島の冒険、	102
だい 第610話	わ 『	うらな し 占い師マダム・シャーリー、	123
だい 第611話	わ 『	ホーディ・ジョーンズ、	139
だい 第612話	わ 『	たす つ 助けたサメに連れられて、	156
だい 第613話	わ 『	こうかくとう にんぎょひめ 硬殻塔の人魚姫、	177
だい 第614話	わ 『	やっちまったモンはしょうがねエ、	195

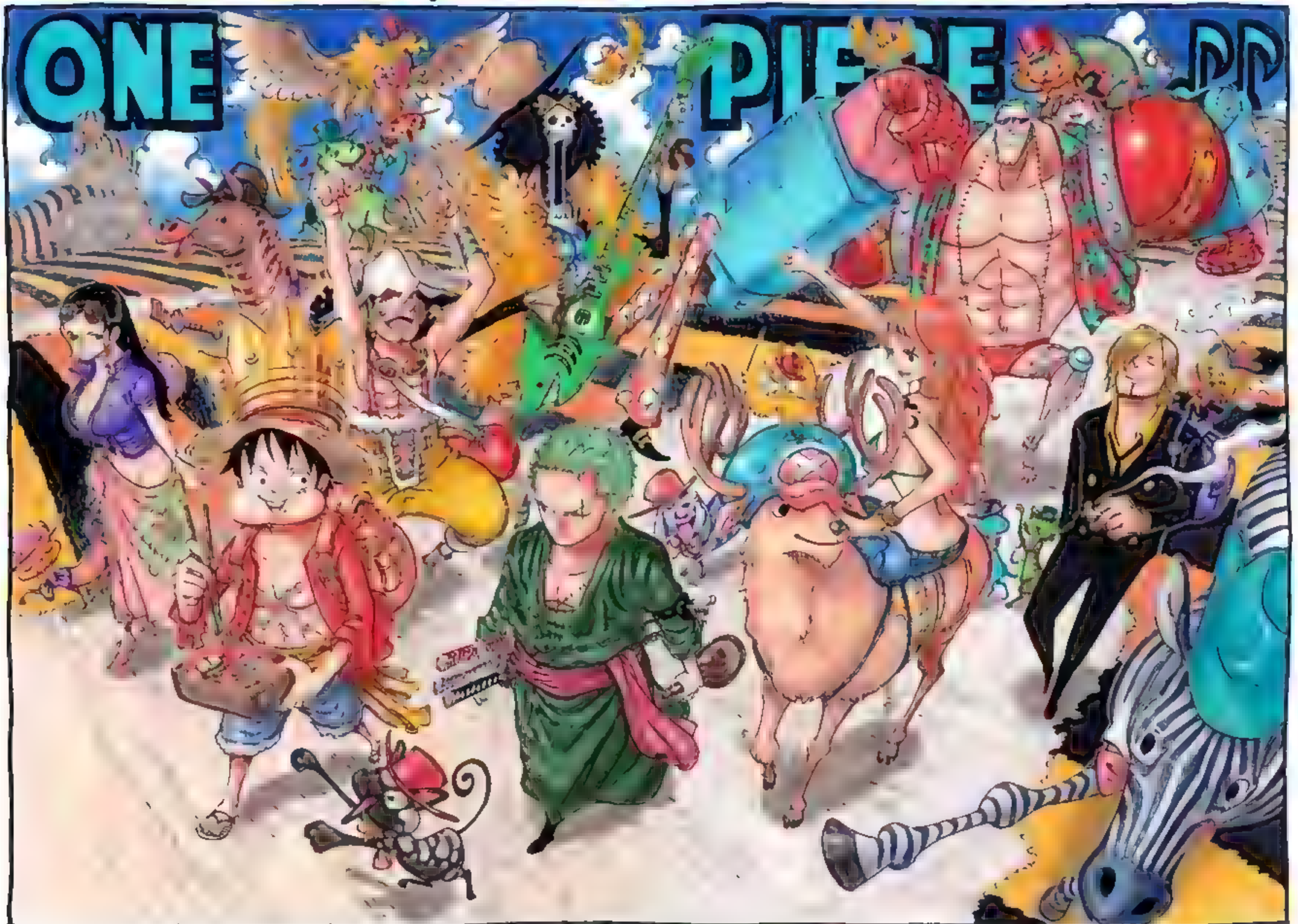


※ 1話のページ数が少ない為、
今巻は11話収録されています。

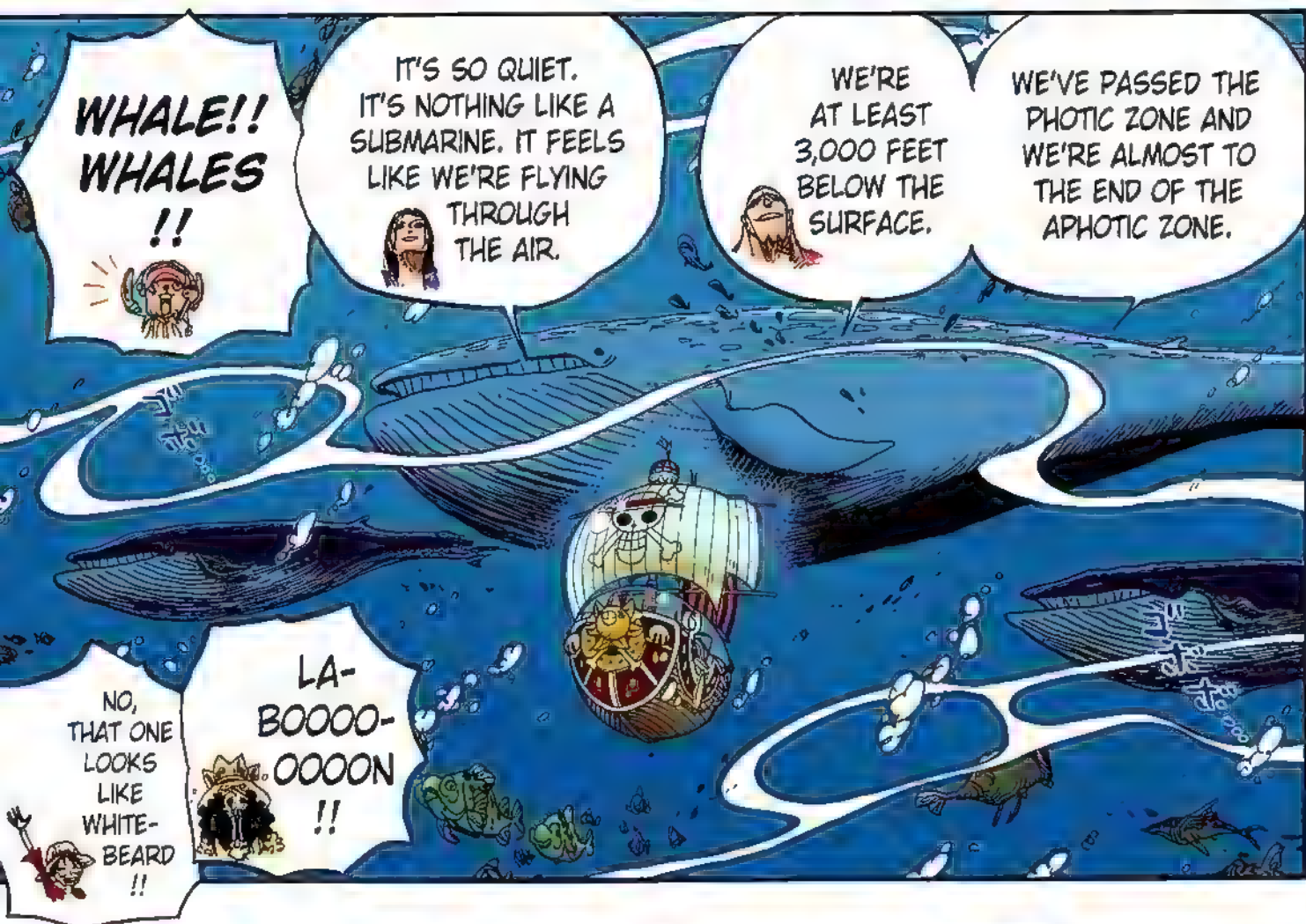
ONE PIECE

Hereafter, 62 volumes will start.





ONE PIECE^{vol. 62}



THEN THE
WHOLE WORLD
WILL KNOW
MY NAME!

I HAVE TO
CUT THEIR
HEADS OFF
AND BRING
THEM BACK
WITH ME!

BUT THAT'S NO
GOOD! NOBODY'D
KNOW WHO
KILLED THEM!

IT'D BE EASY
TO JUST DESTROY
THEIR SHIP AND
SEND THEM TO A
WATERY GRAVE...

THEY'RE NOT
PREPARED FOR
BATTLE! WE'LL
AMBUSH THEM!
DON'T MESS THIS
UP, ME HEARTIES!

YEAH!

CHARGE
!!

MOO
~!!!

!!!?

WHOA!

NO...

THERE'S
SOMETHING AT
SIX O'CLOCK!
WHAT IS
THAT?! A SEA
BEAST?!

A
SHIP?!

HEY, EVERY-
ONE! I THINK I
SEE A SHIP
BEHIND US!

IT'S
HEADED
STRAIGHT
FOR US!



GET AWAY!!
YOU'LL
BURST THE
BUBBLES!!

IT'S A
PIRATE
SHIP!!

THEY'RE
RUNNING
THEIR SHIP
AGAINST
OURS!!

WHO
ARE
THEY?!

ARE THEY
TRYING TO RAID
US THROUGH
THE BUBBLES?!

...?! HEY!
WAIT!

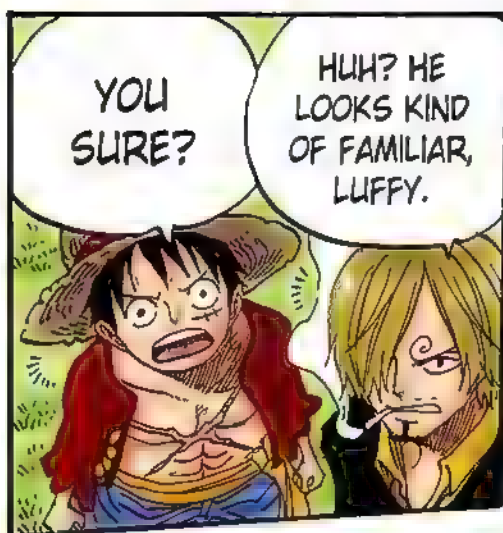
YEAH!! YEAH!

BOARD
THEM, MEN!!

MOMOO
?

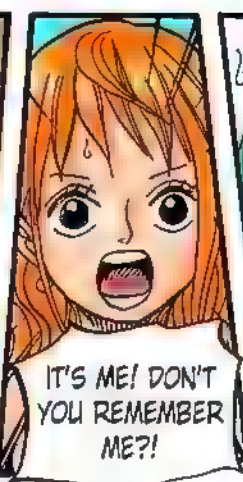
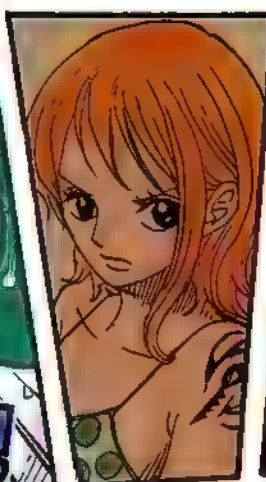
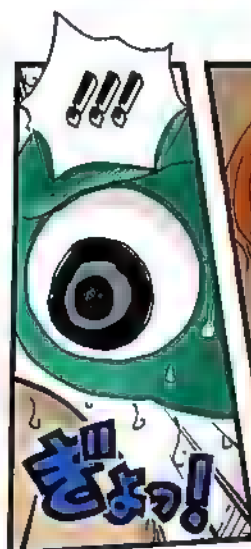


AREN'T YOU MOMOO OF THE ARLONG PIRATES?!



YOU SURE?

HUH? HE LOOKS KIND OF FAMILIAR, LUFFY.



IT'S ME! DON'T YOU REMEMBER ME?!

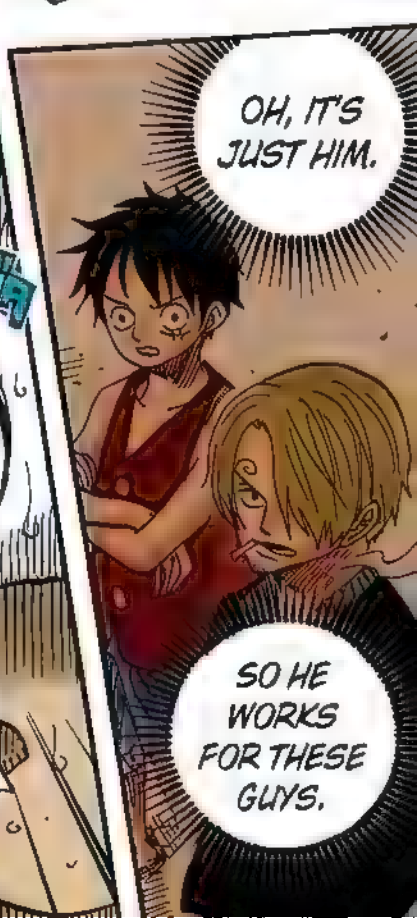
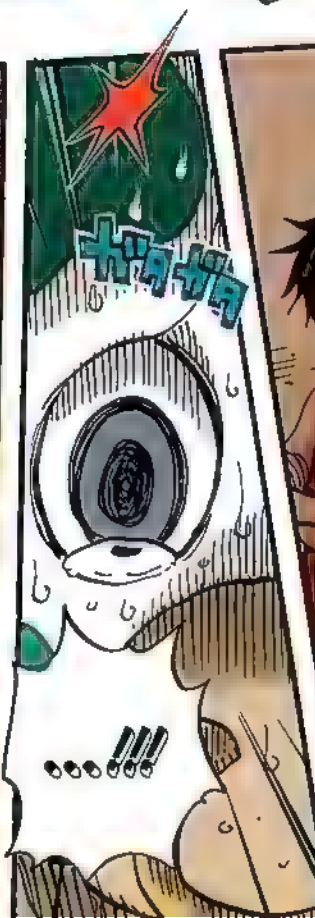


WIND-MILL!

AAAHH !!

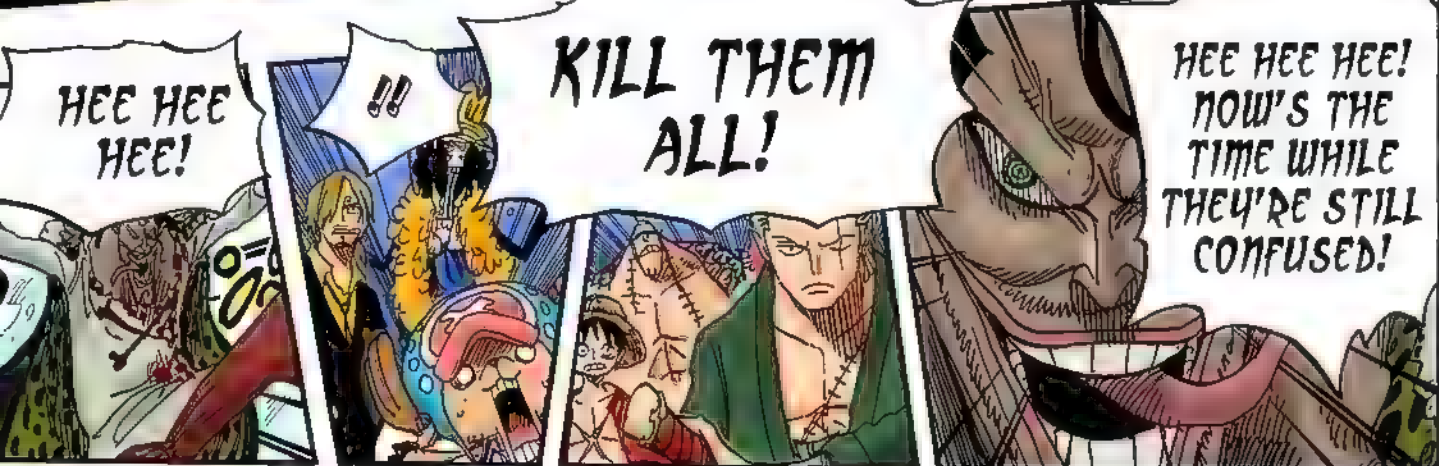
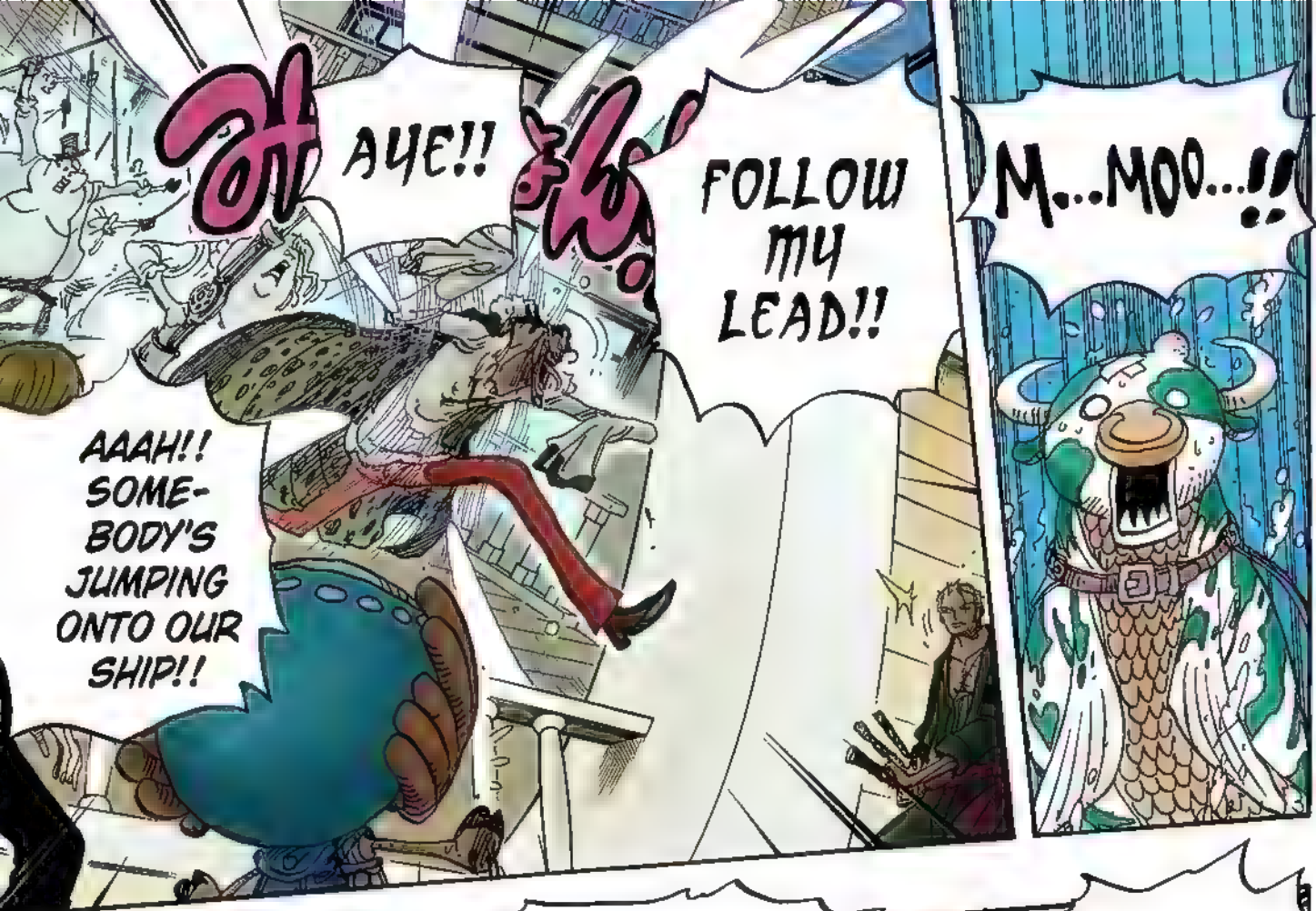


WHY, YOU!!



OH, IT'S JUST HIM.

SO HE WORKS FOR THESE GUYS.





BIG BROTHER !!

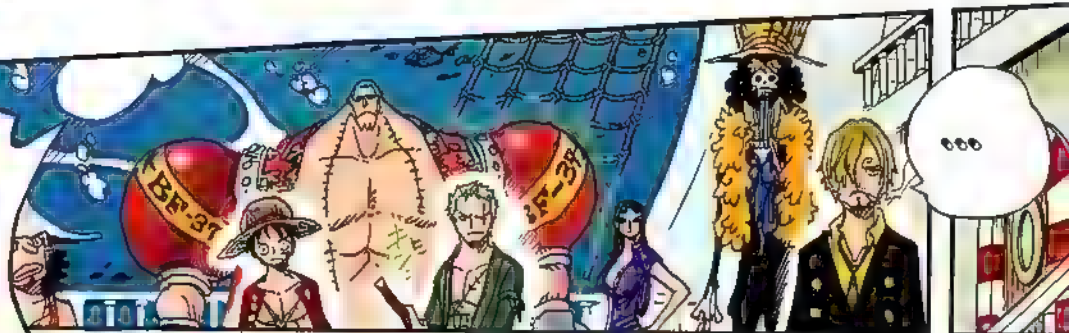
OH NO!!

WHAT'S WRONG, SEA COW?!

CAPTAIN CARIBOU IS STILL ON THE ENEMY SHIP!!

WHY, SEA COW?!

GIVE 'EM A NICE GREETING WITH THE GATLING GUN!



KILL ALL THE STRAW HATS AND...



HUH?



IT'S TOO
CRUEL!! HAVE
YOU NO REGARD
FOR HUMAN
LIFE?! IT'S
PRECIOUS!!

THE LORD!!
THE LORD IS
WATCHING
YOU!! DON'T
YOU REALIZE
THAT?!

STOP!!
PLEASE!! DON'T
THROW ME INTO
THE SEA!!
ANYTHING BUT
THAT!!

NO, NO,
NO, NO!! OF
COURSE NOT!!
I'M NOT THE
CAPTAIN!!

ACK!
THAT'S
RO-
RONOA
ZORO!

I'M, UH...
I'M NOBODY,
THEY USE ME
AS CANNON
FODDER!

WHO ARE
YOU? YOU'RE
THE CAPTAIN
OF THAT SHIP,
AREN'T YOU?

DON'T GIVE
ME THAT! YOU
WOULD'VE HAD
YOUR MEN MOW US
DOWN WITH A
GATLING GUN!

OOF!!

HEY!

WHERE'D YOU
GET THAT SEA
COW THAT WAS
PULLING YOUR
SHIP?

NOTHING
HE SAYS IS
TRUE! HE'S
LYING!

I'M
STARTING TO
FEEL SORRY
FOR HIM.

I'M SICK
OF THAT SHIP!
YOUR TIMING
WAS PERFECT!!

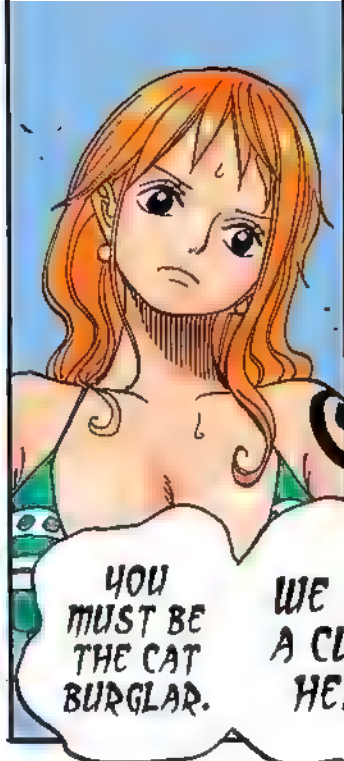
WHAT?!
IT'S ALL
LIES?!

CAN I
STAY WITH
YOU JUST A
LITTLE WHILE
LONGER?!
PLEASE!!



OGBAH
!!

HOW DARE
YOU LEER AT
OUR BEAUTIFUL
NAVIGATOR LIKE
THAT!



YOU
MUST BE
THE CAT
BURGLAR.

WE GOT
A CUTIE
HERE.



HEY...

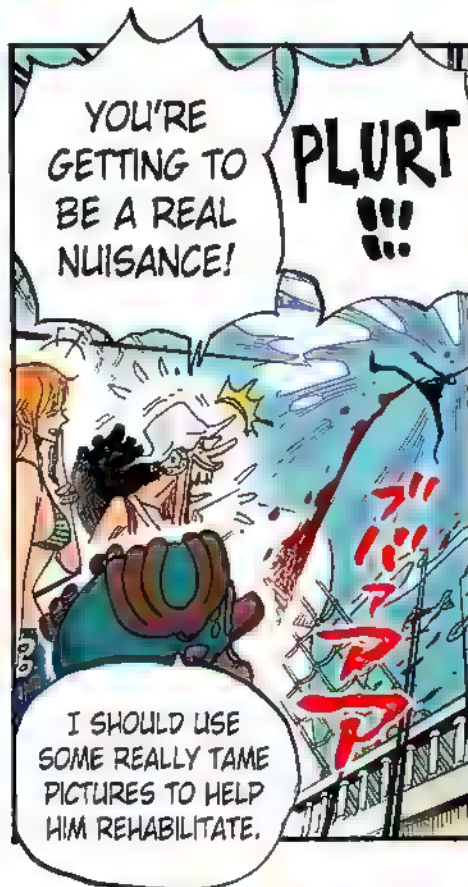


EXPERIENCED
UNDERWATER
TRAVELERS
...

WE CAUGHT
THAT THING
AROUND HERE.

WHAT?!
REALLY?!

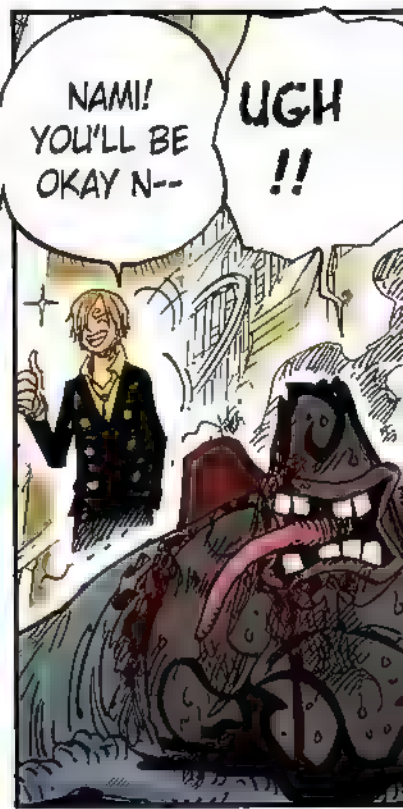
...GET BEASTS
LIKE THAT TO
PULL THEIR
SHIPS FOR
THEM.



YOU'RE
GETTING TO
BE A REAL
NUISANCE!

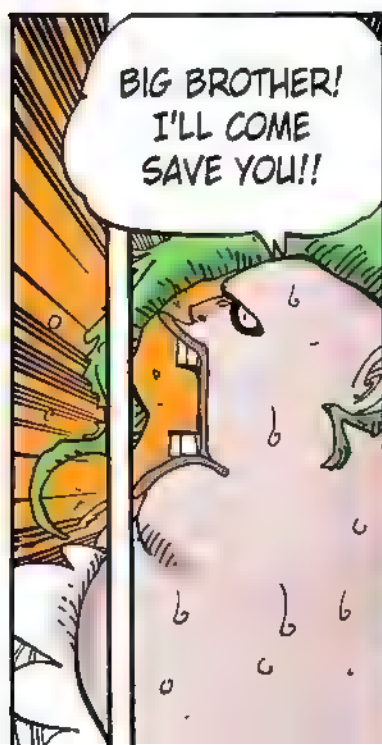
PLURT
!!!

I SHOULD USE
SOME REALLY TAME
PICTURES TO HELP
HIM REHABILITATE.

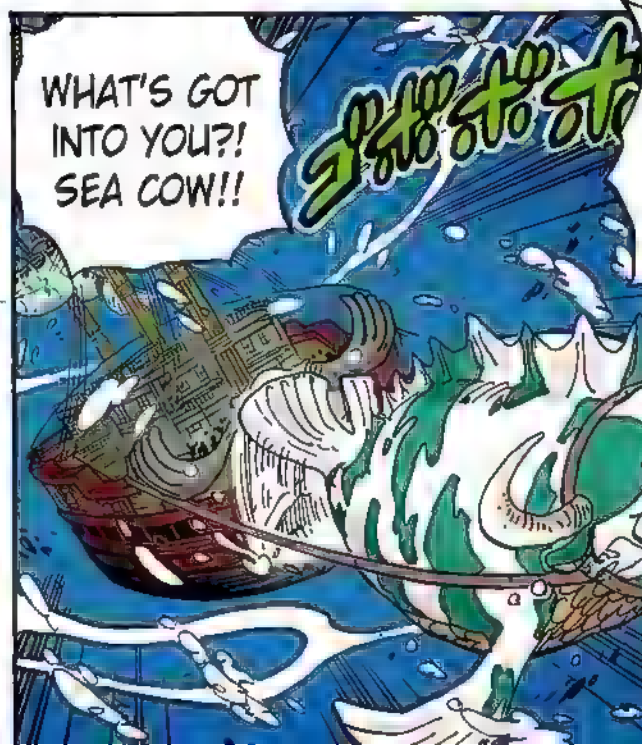


NAMI!
YOU'LL BE
OKAY N--

UGH
!!



BIG BROTHER!
I'LL COME
SAVE YOU!!



WHAT'S GOT
INTO YOU?!
SEA COW!!

STOP!
STOP, SEA
COW!!

MOOO
!!!

DRAT! I NEVER FORESAW THIS.
WHAT AM I SUPPOSED TO DO?
I'M OUTNUMBERED NINE TO ONE!

I CAN GET OUT OF THESE ROPES ANY TIME I WANT, BUT I SHOULD BIDE MY TIME AND PICK THEM OFF ONE BY ONE. OR SHOULD I...

WHAT ARE YOU PLOTTING, LUFFY?!

ARE THERE ANY SEA BEASTS AROUND HERE?

HEY, NAMI!
AREN'T WE GOING IN A DIFFERENT DIRECTION THAN THE LOG POSE IS POINTING?

WAIT, BUT I DON'T...

I'M SO COLD I'M GETTING GOOSE BUMPS ON MY SKIN!

WHY? IT'S FASTER TO GO STRAIGHT DOWN!

BUT YOU'RE A SKELETON SO YOU DON'T HAVE ANY SKIN.

THAT'S RIGHT. WE HAVE TO TRAVEL SOUTHWEST FROM WHERE IT'S POINTING TO BE ON THE RIGHT ROUTE.

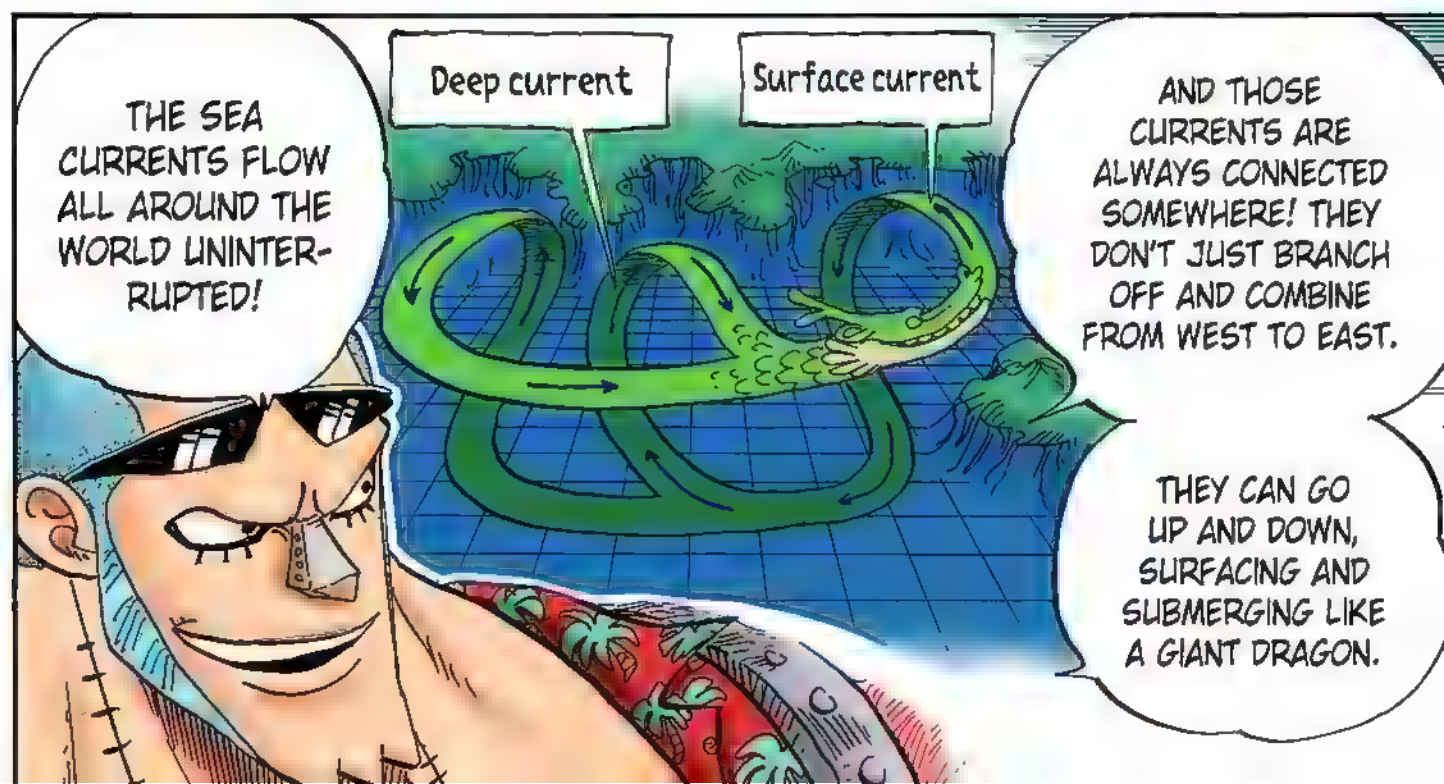
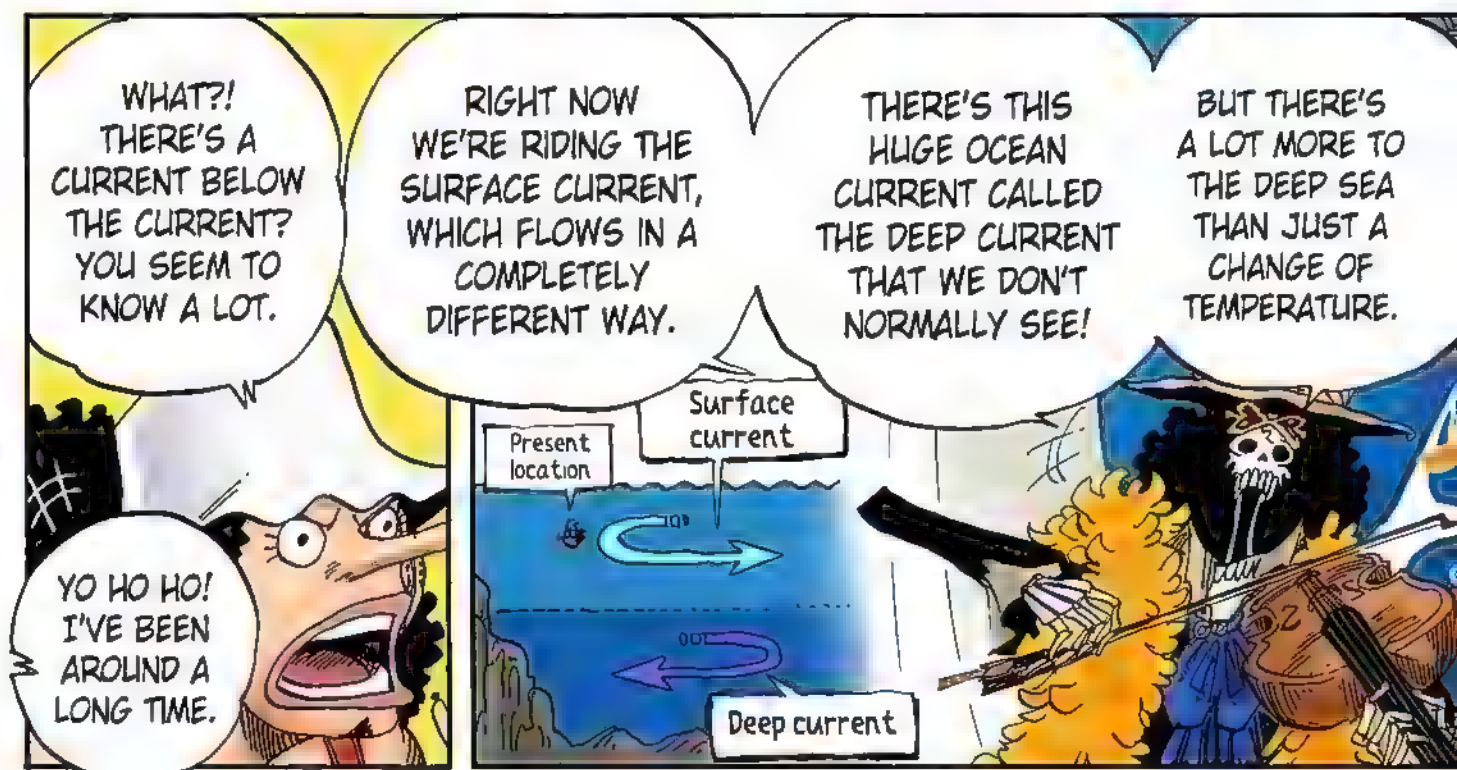
BUT I THOUGHT THE CURRENTS OF THE GRAND LINE WERE UNPREDICTABLE.

WHAT?!
VOLCANOES?!
THE SEA FLOOR IS SCARY!

...AND CRASH INTO SEAMOUNTS OR SUBMARINE VOLCANOES...

IF WE WENT STRAIGHT DOWN, WE'D GET CAUGHT IN THE SEA CURRENTS...

CAN YOU REALLY TRUST ANY OF THEM?



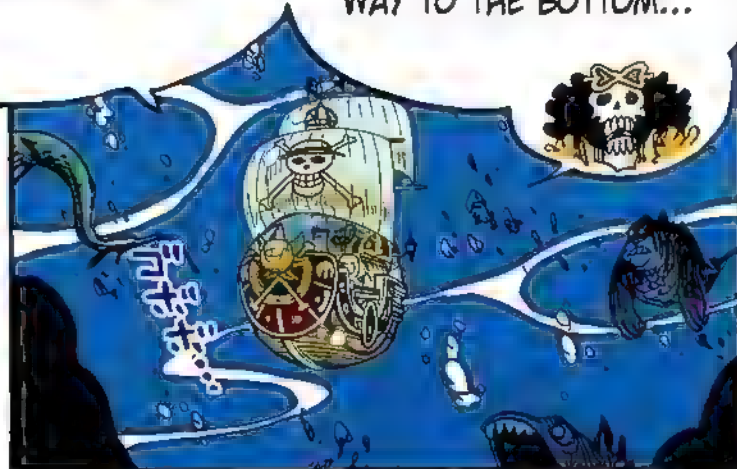
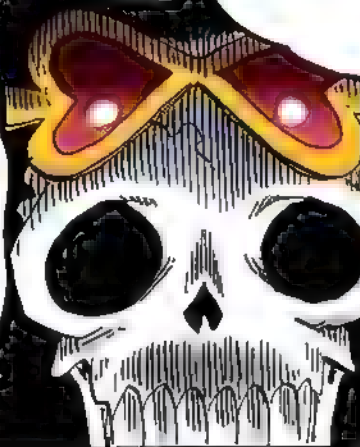
THAT'S RIGHT.
THERE ARE
COUNTLESS
LEGENDS
SURROUNDING
THESE UNKNOWN
CURRENTS TOO.

TWO
THOU-
SAND
YEARS?!

...YOU WOULDN'T
SEE THE LIGHT OF
DAY AGAIN FOR
2,000 YEARS.

I HEARD THAT THE
DEEP CURRENT FLOWS
VERY SLOWLY NEAR THE
OCEAN FLOOR. IF IT WERE
TO CARRY YOU ALL THE
WAY TO THE BOTTOM...

MONSTERS!
CURSES!
LOST
SOULS!



IT WILL
TAKE US TO
THE DEEP SEA
WHERE THE
DEEP CURRENT
FLOWS!

I DON'T KNOW ABOUT
GHOSTS, BUT WE'RE RIDING
THE DOWNWELLING CURRENT
THAT CONNECTS THE
SURFACE CURRENT WITH
THE DEEP CURRENT.

I'M
GETTING
EX-
CITED!

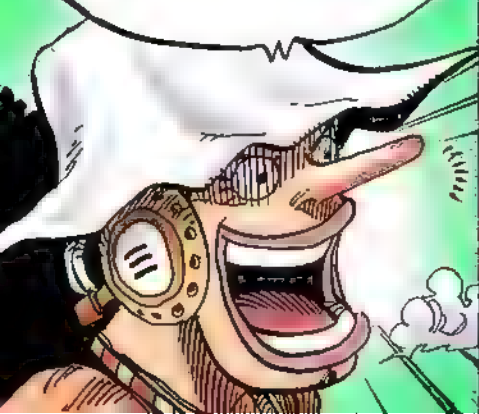
THERE
ARE?!
SCARY!

THERE ARE
GHOSTS IN
THE DEEP
SEA?!

YEAH!
THAT'S
SMART!

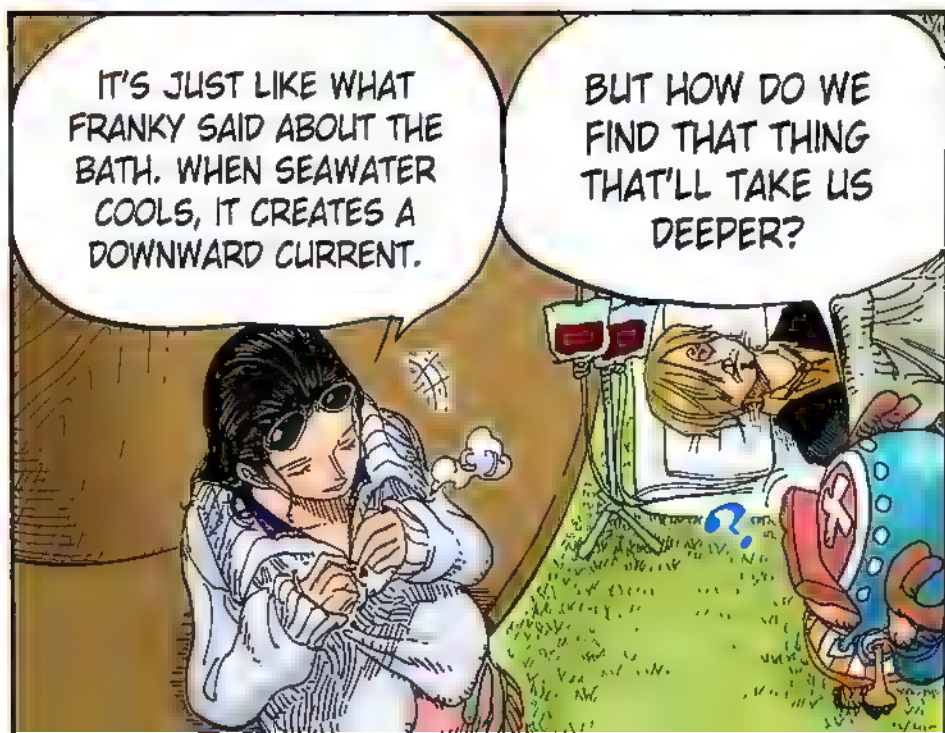


I GET IT! SO
WE'RE GOING TO FIND
A COLD PLACE WHERE
THE CURRENTS GO
DOWN!



IT'S JUST LIKE WHAT
FRANKY SAID ABOUT THE
BATH. WHEN SEAWATER
COOLS, IT CREATES A
DOWNWARD CURRENT.

BUT HOW DO WE
FIND THAT THING
THAT'LL TAKE US
DEEPER?





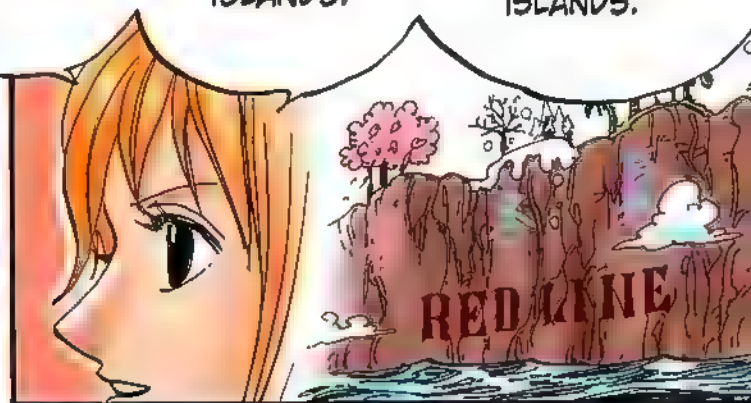
...HAS THE CLIMATE OF A SEVERELY COLD WINTER ISLAND.

OF COURSE, THE PLACE WE'RE HEADING...

THERE ARE SUMMER ISLANDS AND WINTER ISLANDS.

IN A WAY, THE RED LINE IS A COLLECTION OF INTERLOCKING ISLANDS.

THEN THERE'S ANOTHER CONDITION NECESSARY TO MAKE A CURRENT PLUNGE DOWNWARD.



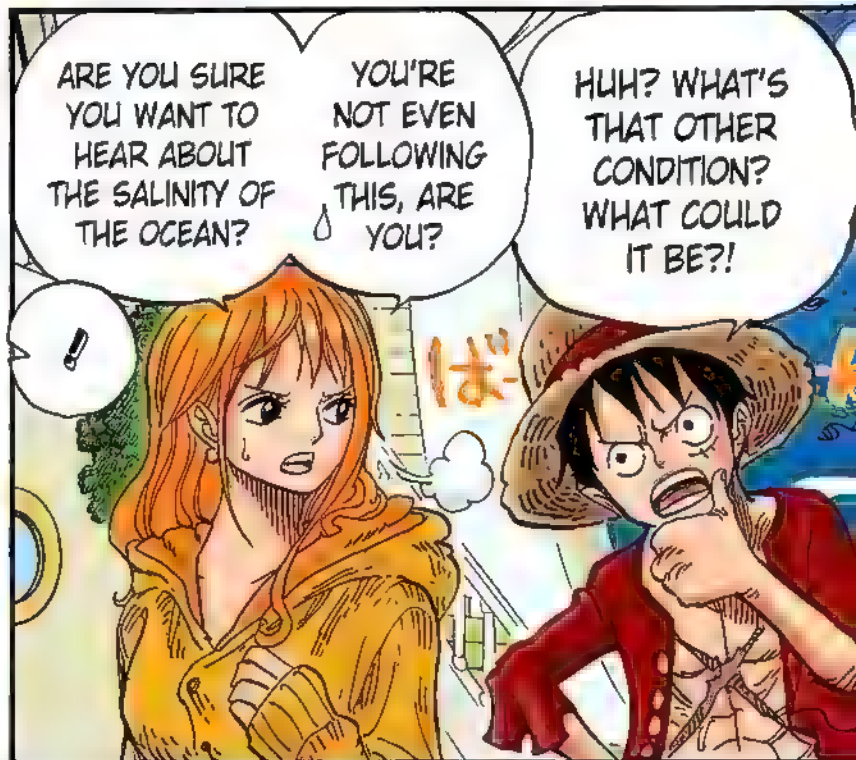
RED LINE



I'D LIKE TO GET ONE OF THOSE SALINITY SWORDS SOMEDAY.

SURE. I USED TO PLAY WITH A SALINITY ALL THE TIME WHEN I WAS A KID.

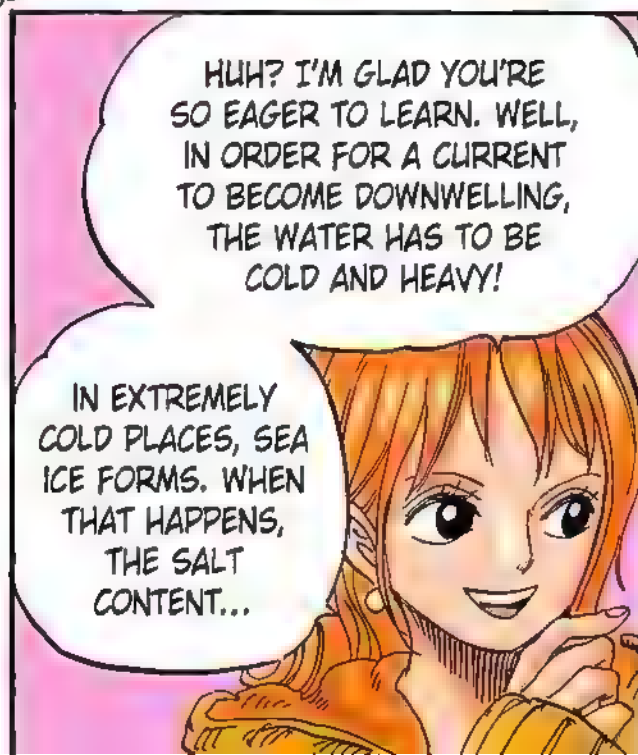
JUST GO OVER THERE!



ARE YOU SURE YOU WANT TO HEAR ABOUT THE SALINITY OF THE OCEAN?

YOU'RE NOT EVEN FOLLOWING THIS, ARE YOU?

HUH? WHAT'S THAT OTHER CONDITION? WHAT COULD IT BE?!



HUH? I'M GLAD YOU'RE SO EAGER TO LEARN. WELL, IN ORDER FOR A CURRENT TO BECOME DOWNWELLING, THE WATER HAS TO BE COLD AND HEAVY!

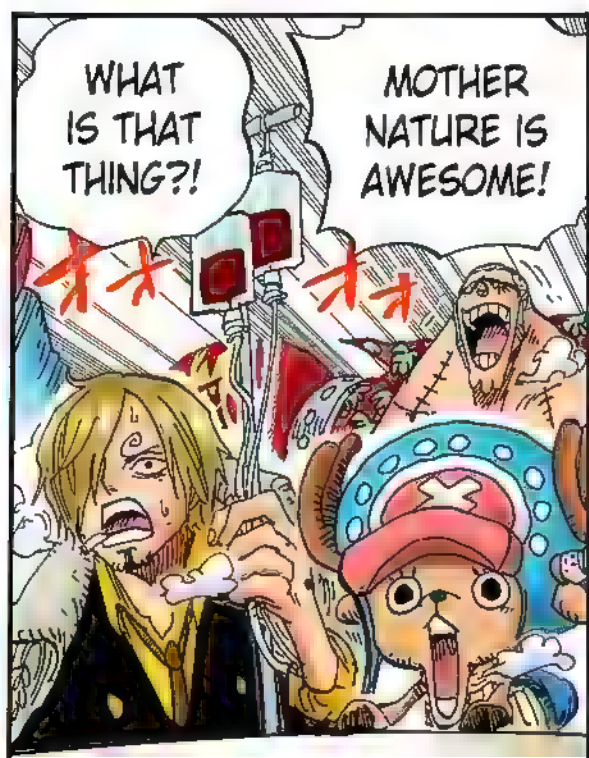
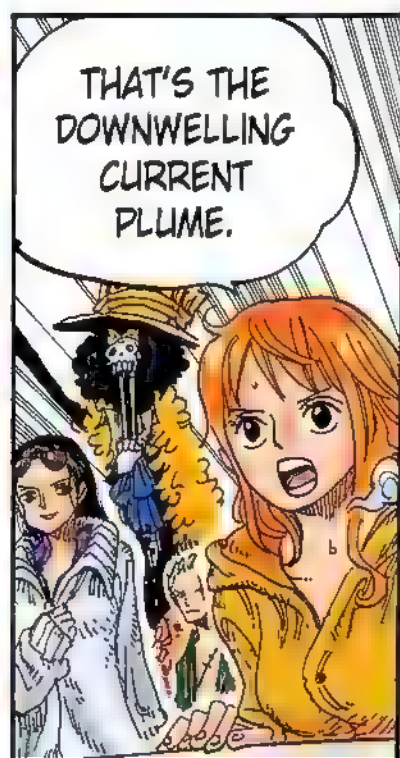
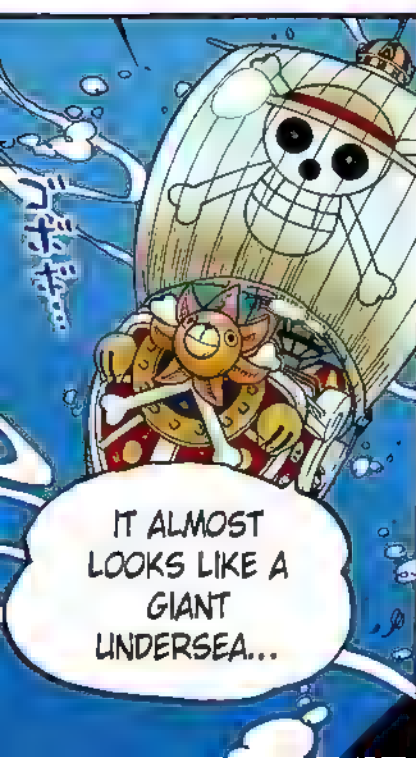
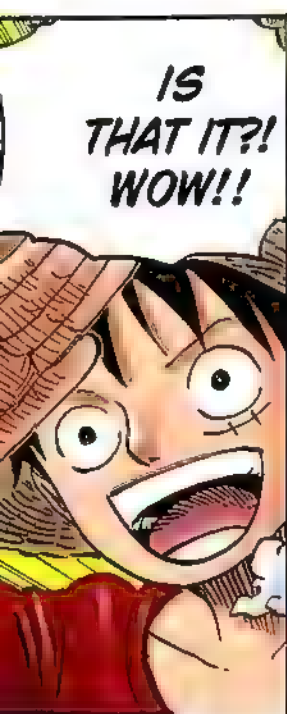
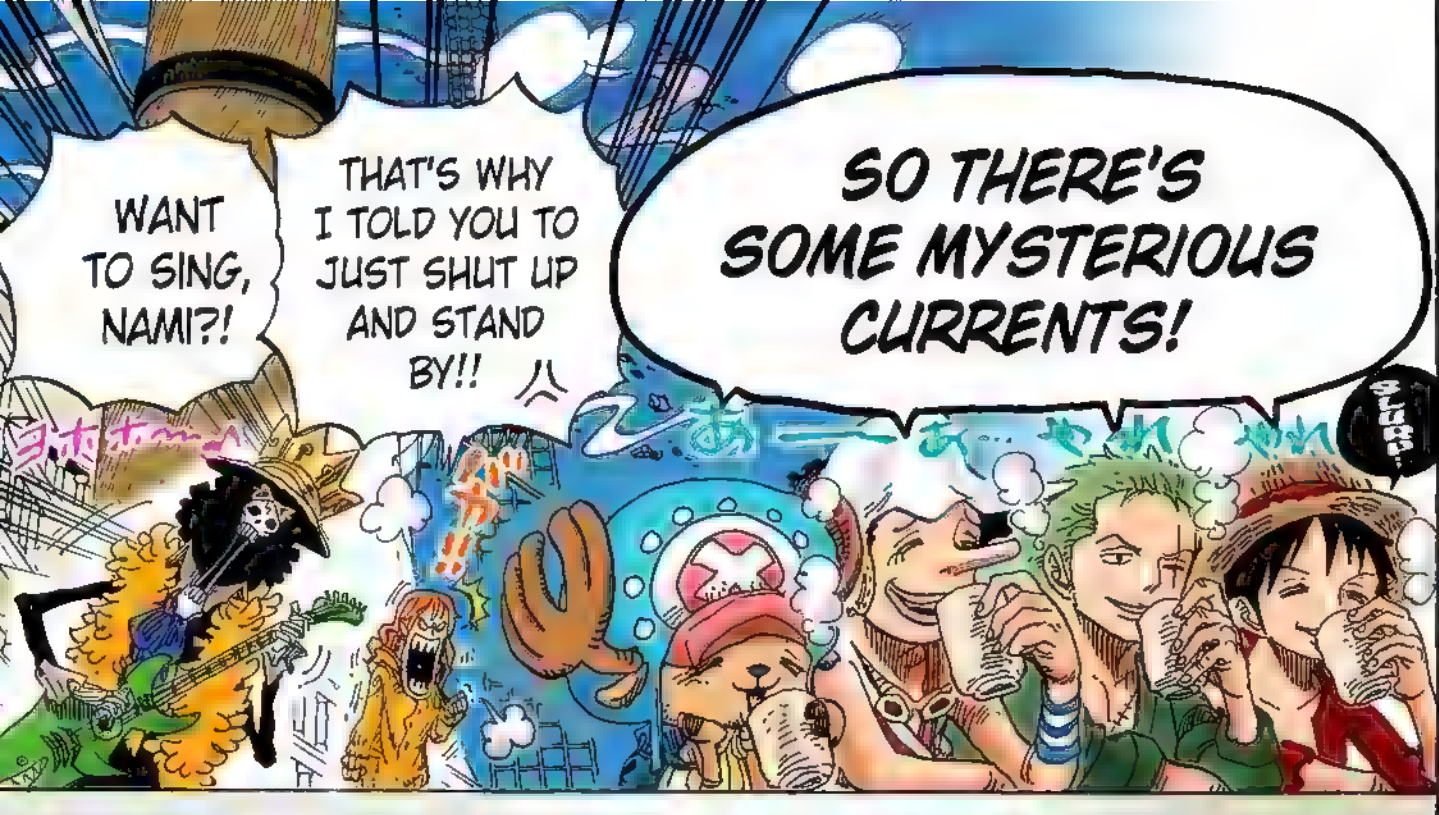
IN EXTREMELY COLD PLACES, SEA ICE FORMS. WHEN THAT HAPPENS, THE SALT CONTENT...

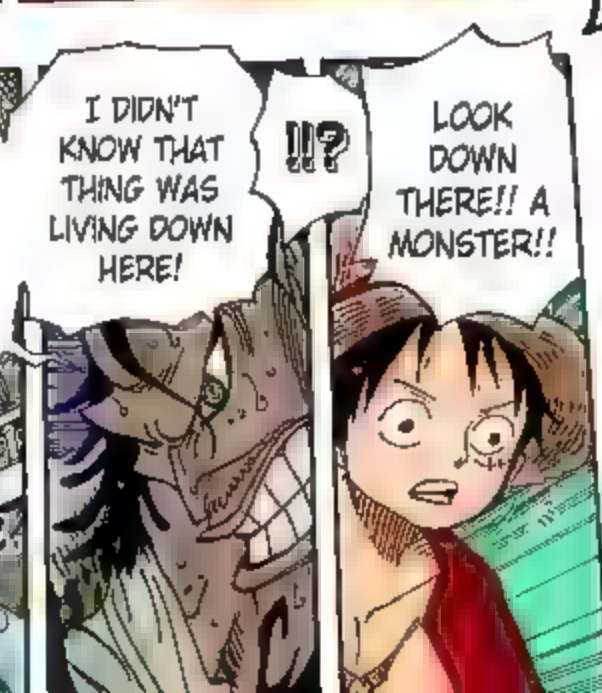
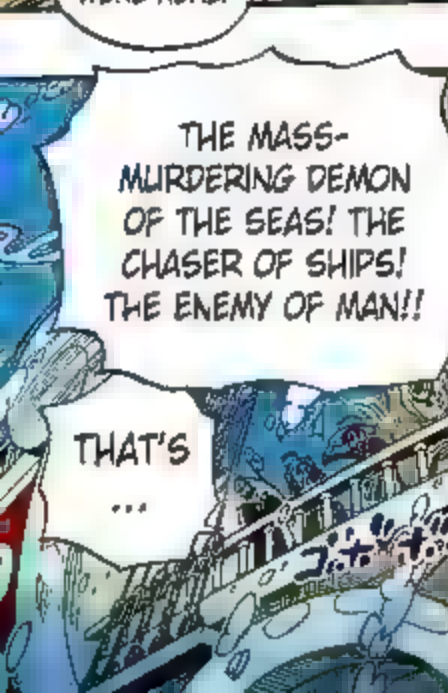
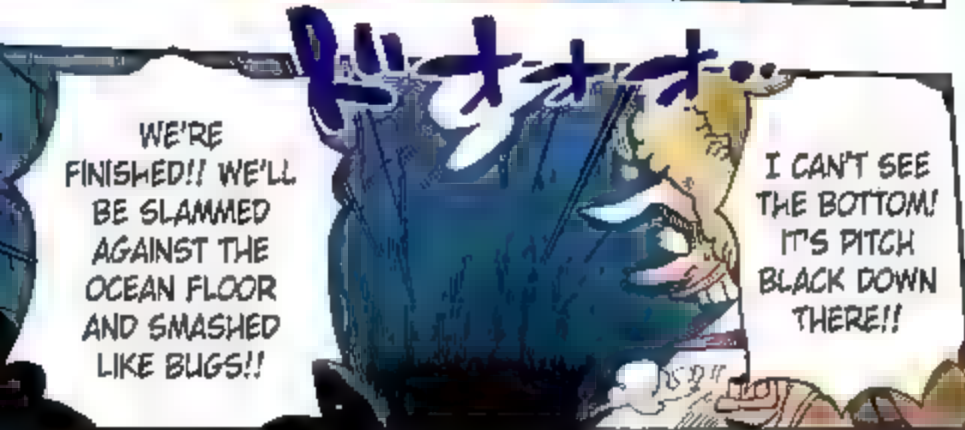


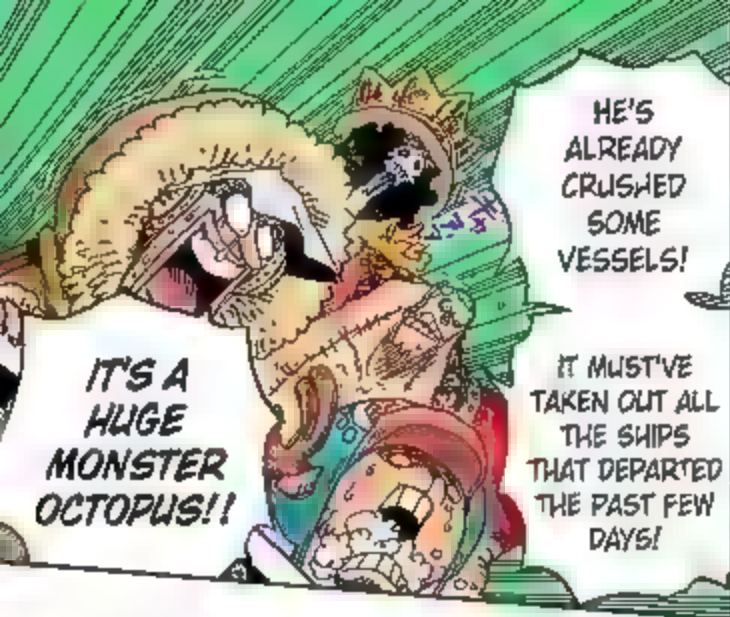
SO WHAT ABOUT THIS SALINITY THING? YOU HAVE TO TELL US ABOUT THE MYSTERIES OF THE OCEAN!

WELL, ABOUT THAT...

WHERE DID YOU GET THROWN TO, ZOLO?



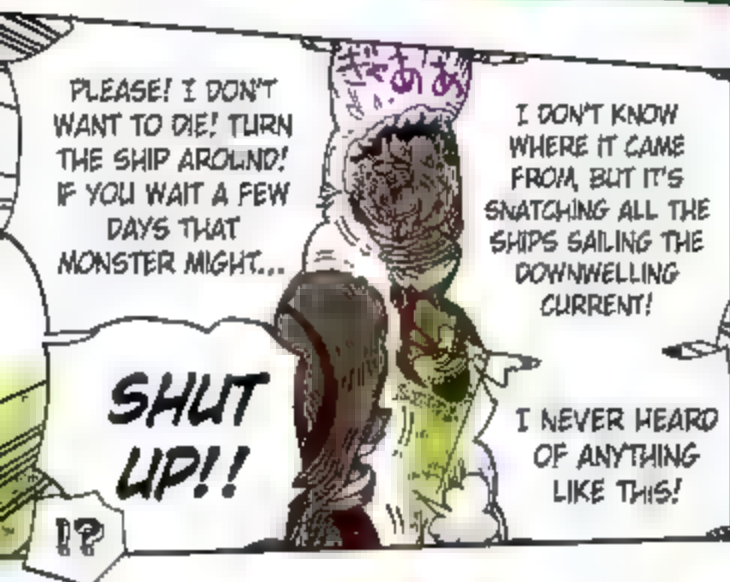




HE'S
ALREADY
CRUSHED
SOME
VESSELS!

IT MUST'VE
TAKEN OUT ALL
THE SHIPS
THAT DEPARTED
THE PAST FEW
DAYS!

IT'S A
HUGE
MONSTER
OCTOPUS!!



PLEASE! I DON'T
WANT TO DIE! TURN
THE SHIP AROUND!
IF YOU WAIT A FEW
DAYS THAT
MONSTER MIGHT...

I DON'T KNOW
WHERE IT CAME
FROM, BUT IT'S
SNATCHING ALL THE
SHIPS SAILING THE
DOWNWELLING
CURRENT!

SHUT
UP!!

I NEVER HEARD
OF ANYTHING
LIKE THIS!

!?



LET'S
TAME
IT!!

I JUST
GOT A
GREAT
IDEA!

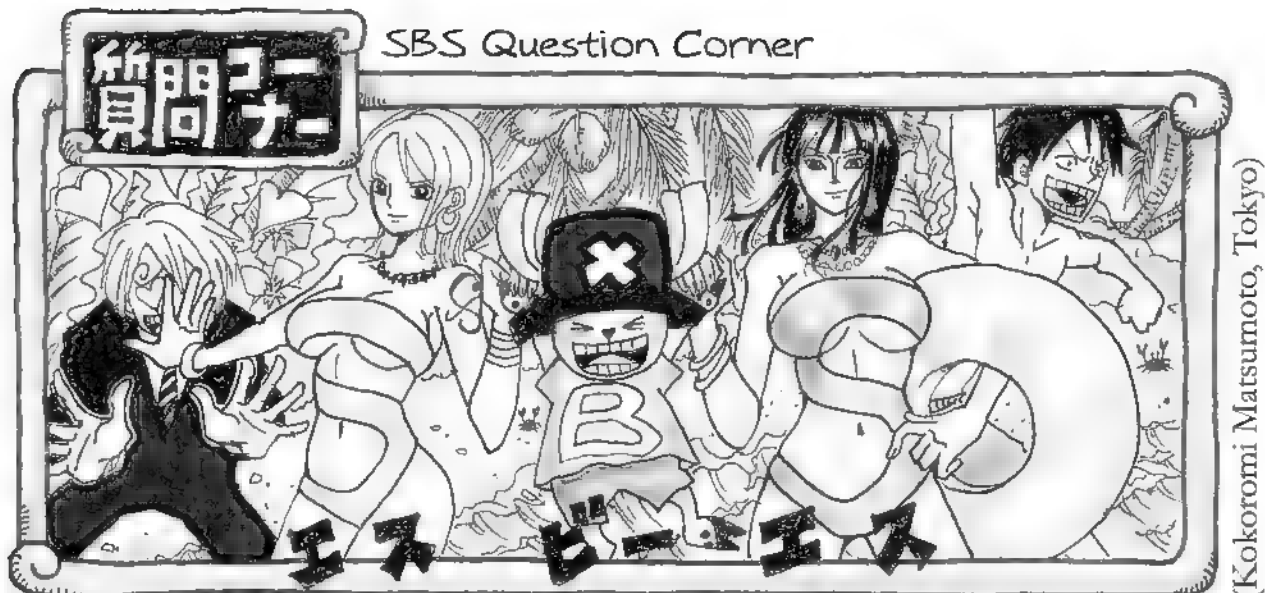
HUH
?!



THE
KRAKEN
!!

!!!?

WHOA
!!



(Kokoromi Matsumoto, Tokyo)

Reader (Q): Hello, Mr. Oda. How are you doing? Your readers always say "I'm starting SBS" before you get to. I'm actually one of those people who would like to say "I'm starting SBS" too. But that phrase "I'm starting SBS" only has meaning when you, Mr. Oda, say "I'm starting..."

--Nyonsuke

Oda (A): Stop! 3 You said it way too many times! Meh, it already started... Like four times already.



Q: Hello, hello! Odacchi! This may be sudden, but my friend said she could start the Buster Call with her nipple. She said she could even summon the fleet admiral with it. Anyway, I have a question. Can you do a Buster Call with your nipple?

--Matsuko Deluxe

A: Are you insane?! 3 O-Oh, I'm sorry. I can't believe I would say that to a reader. Let me answer you... Um, I can get five Battleships with my nipple... No, I can't! You fool! 3 Oh, I'm sorry...

Q: I found something strange! In volume 51 at Sabaody Archipelago, Luffy got fat after eating some takoyaki cakes. He got thinner and then he was fat again on the next page! What's going on?! Is it because he's made of rubber?! This is bothering me so much I can't go back to outer space! Tell me! ♥

--Space No. 6: 14-year-old girl!!

A: Oh, you're right. This is, um... Rebound effect! You should watch out for it too.



Chapter 605:

THE KRAKEN AND

THE PIRATES



*DRAWING CLASS

*DRAW YOUR BUDDY

REQUEST: "CHOPPER BEING SKETCHED
BY RACCOON DOGS" BY MOSSARI



**YOU'RE
CRAZY
!!**

LET'S TAME
THAT OCTOPUS
AND GET IT TO
PULL OUR
SHIP!

**WHAT
DID YOU
JUST SAY,
LUFFY?!**

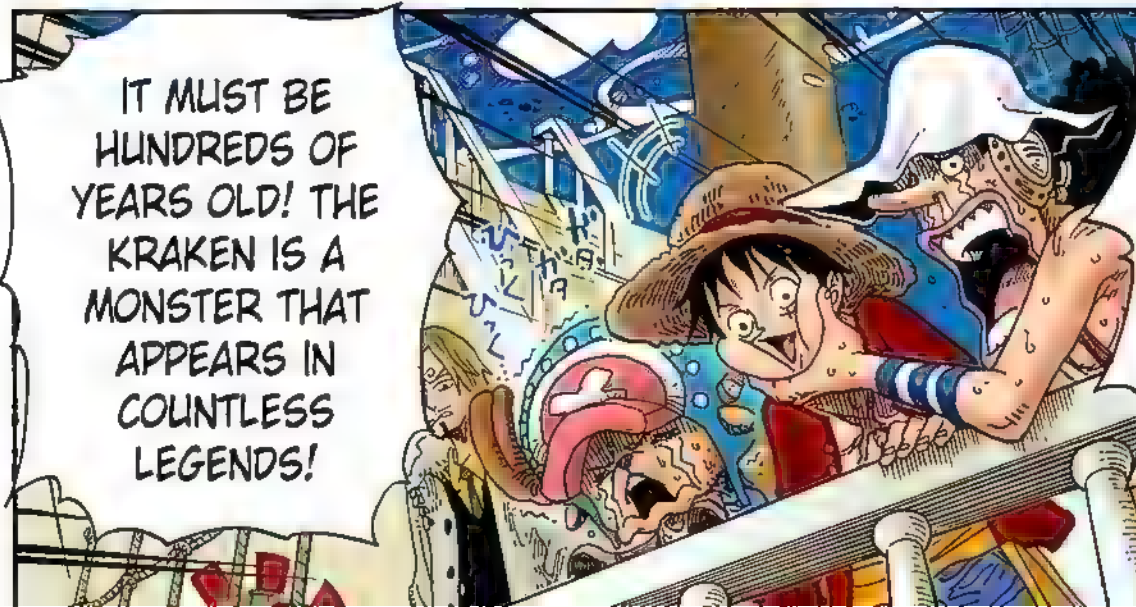
うわ

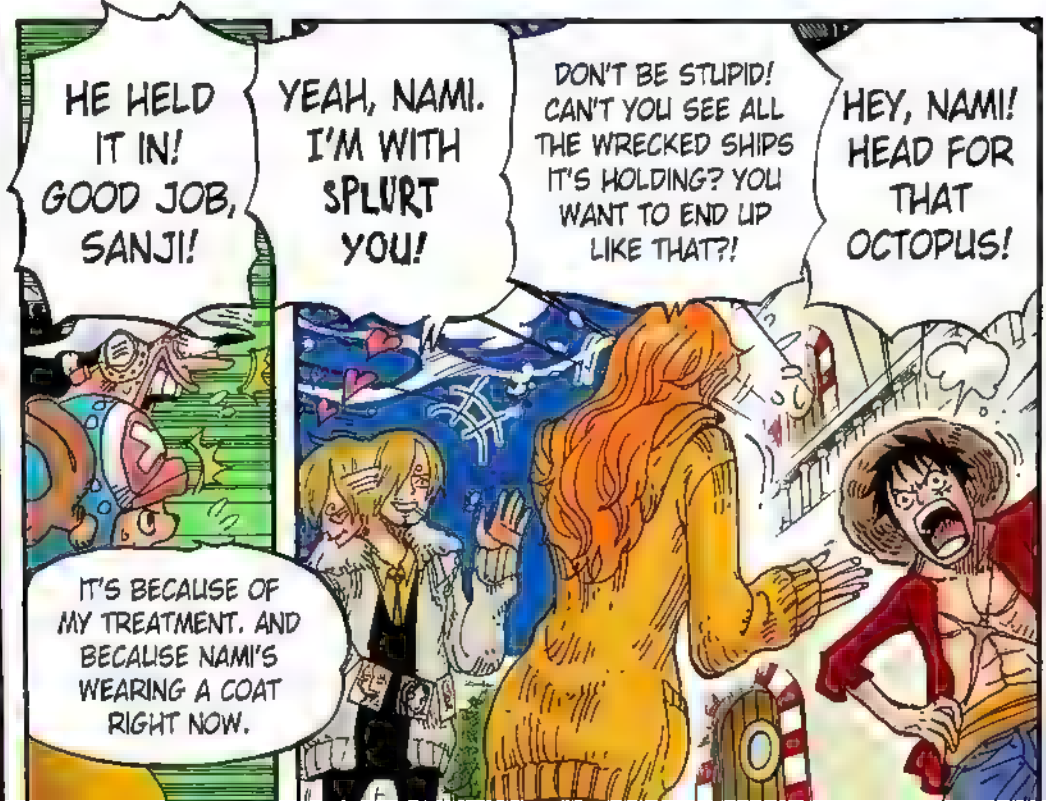
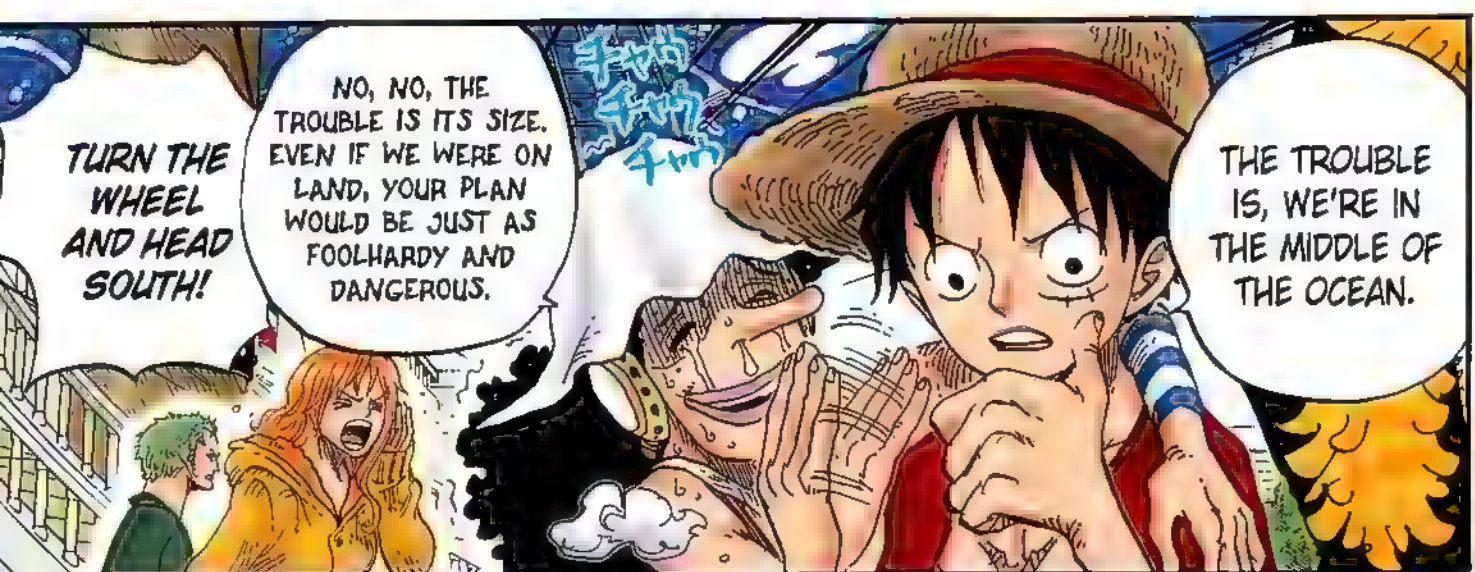
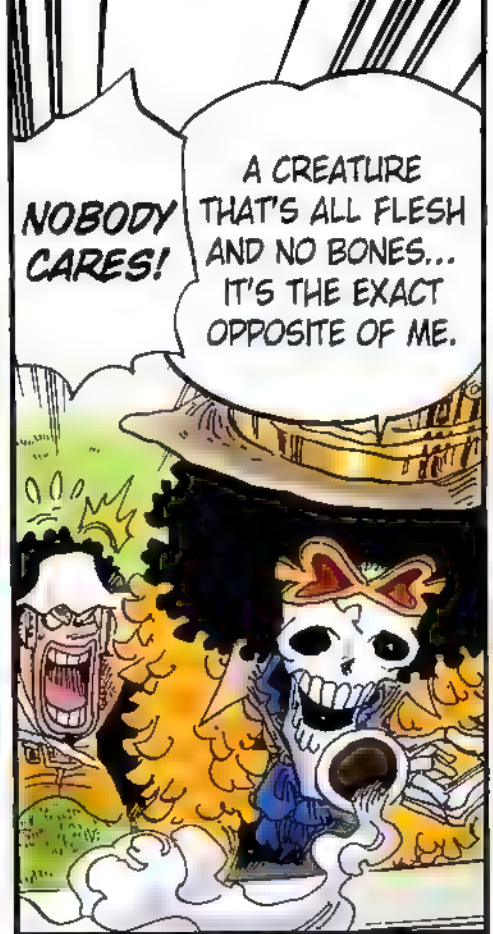
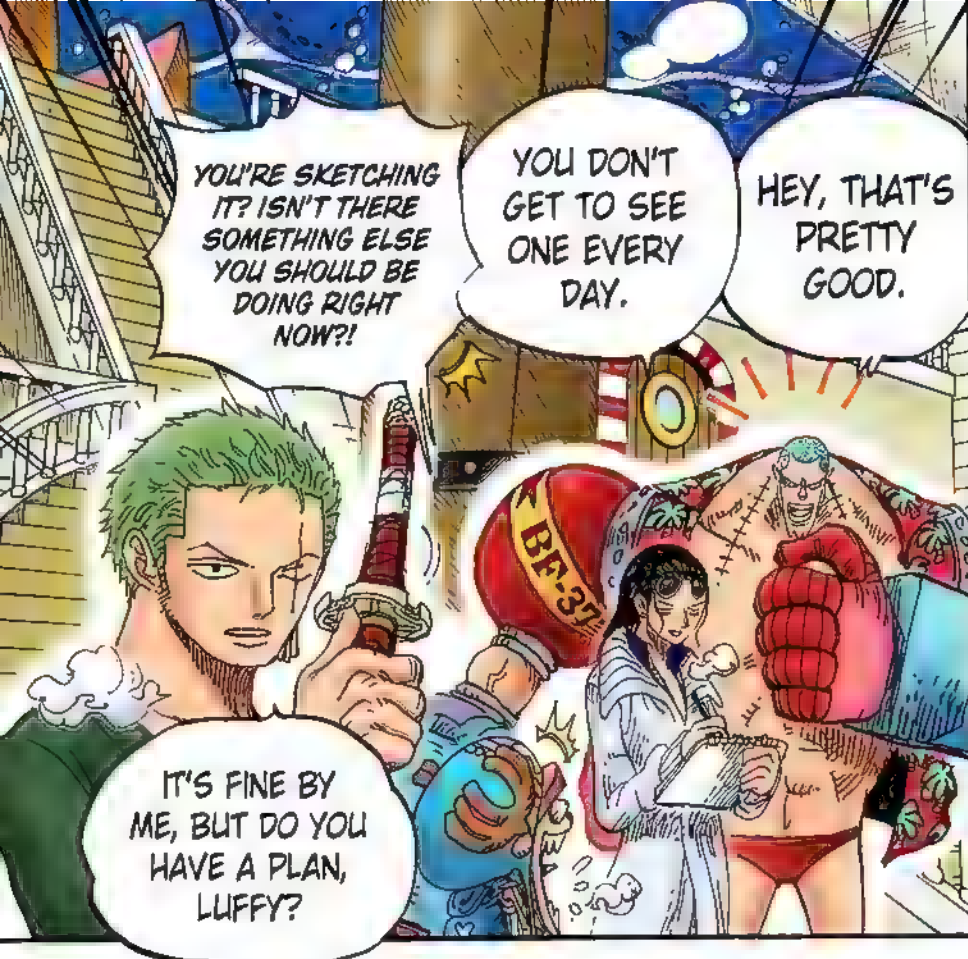
うわ

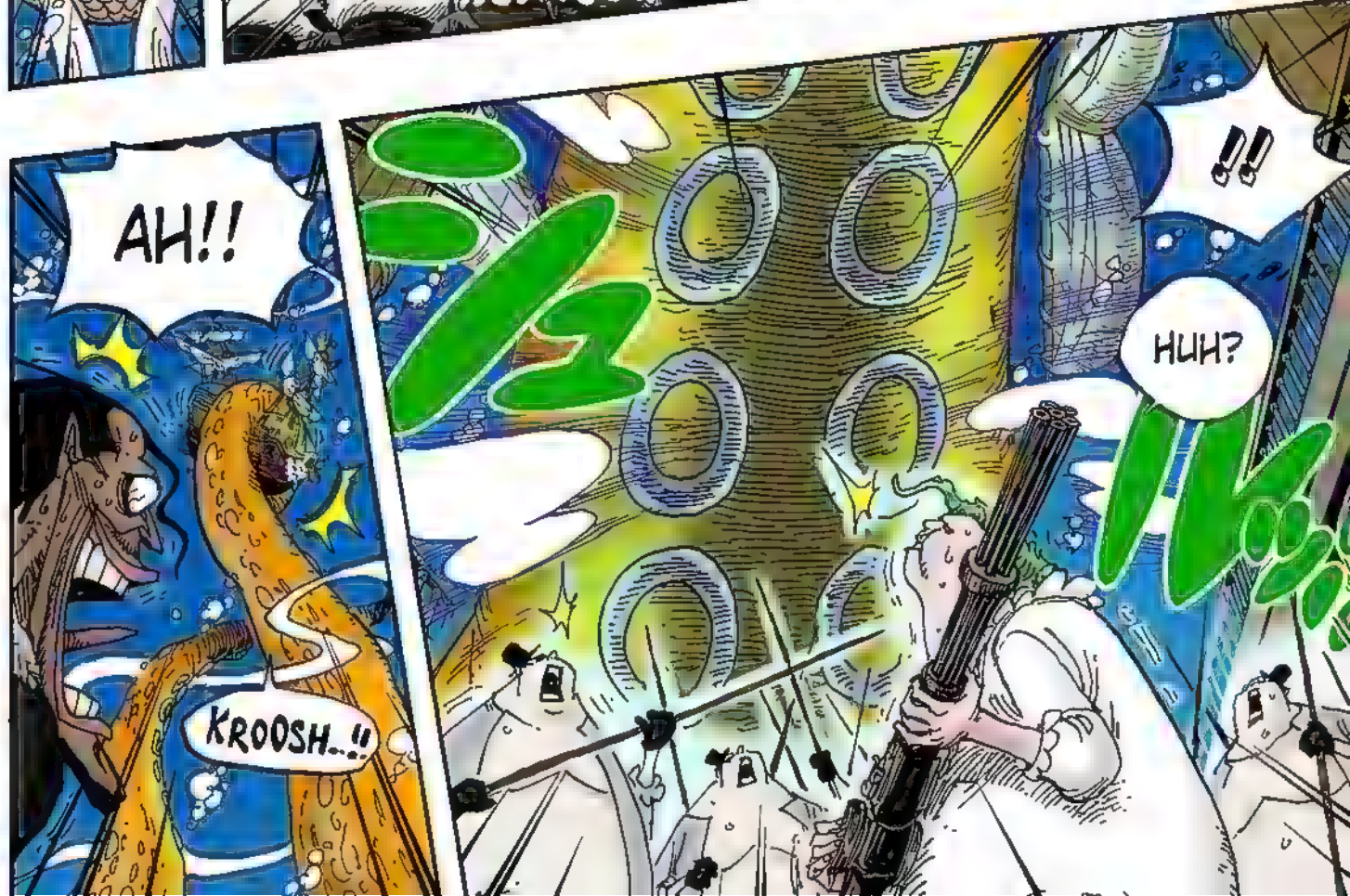
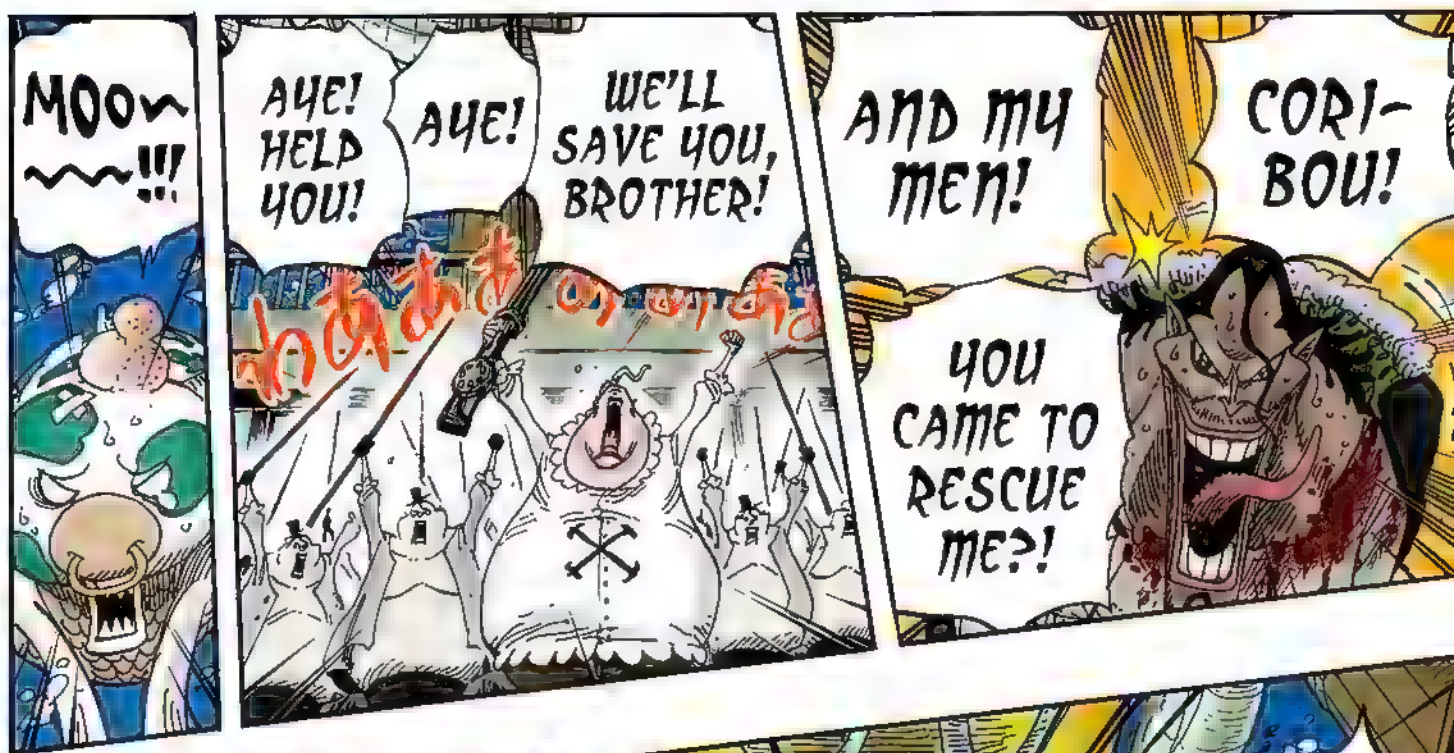
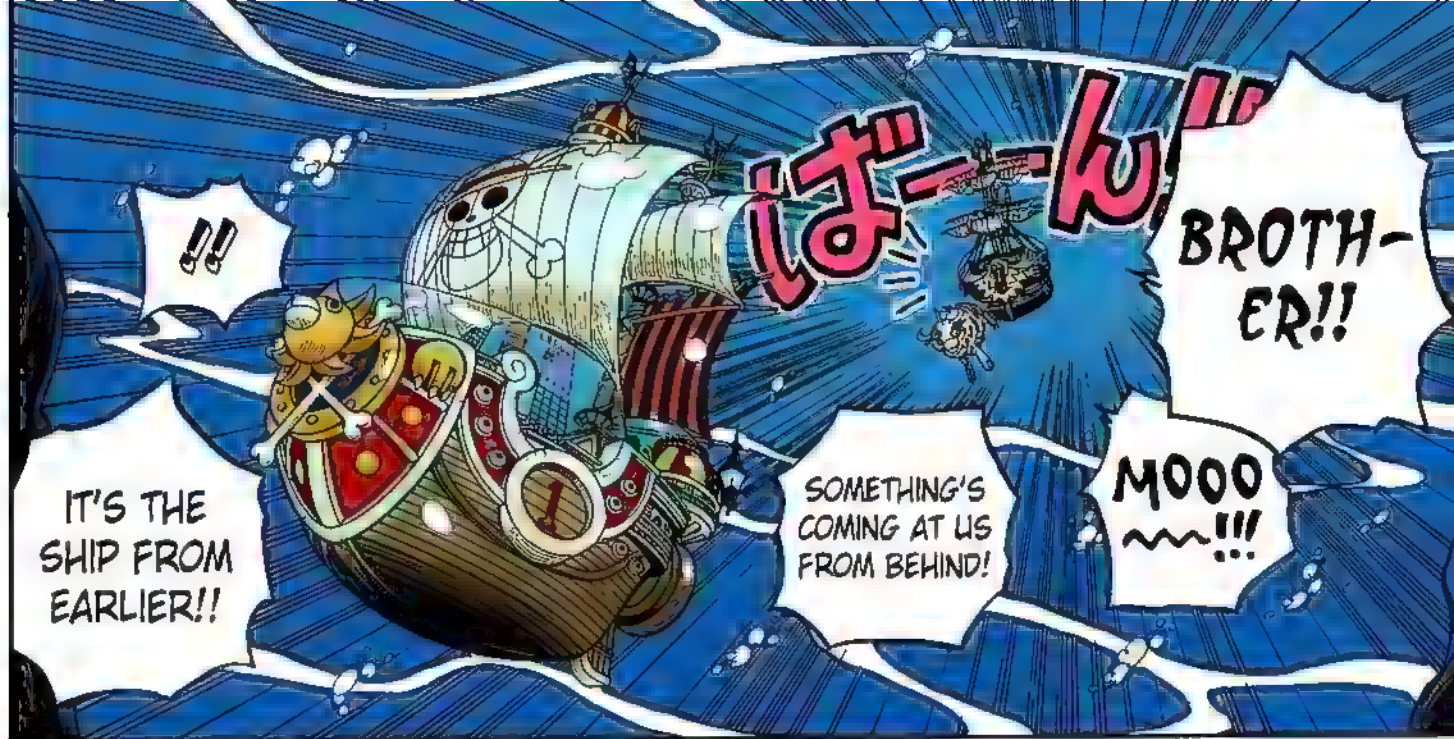
11

IT MUST BE
HUNDREDS OF
YEARS OLD! THE
KRAKEN IS A
MONSTER THAT
APPEARS IN
COUNTLESS
LEGENDS!

TAKE A
GOOD LOOK!
BUT YOU
DON'T EVEN
NEED A GOOD
LOOK! IT'S
GIGANTIC!!

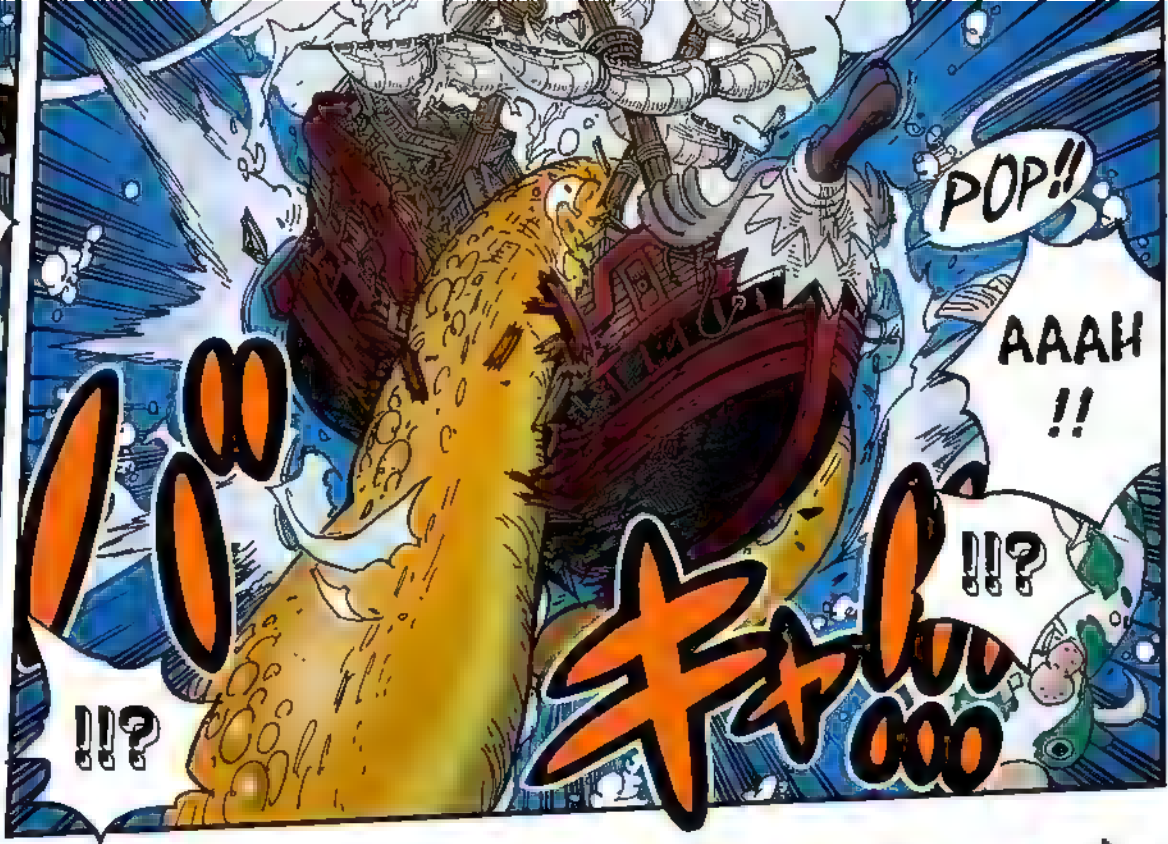








BLURGH
!!



POP!!

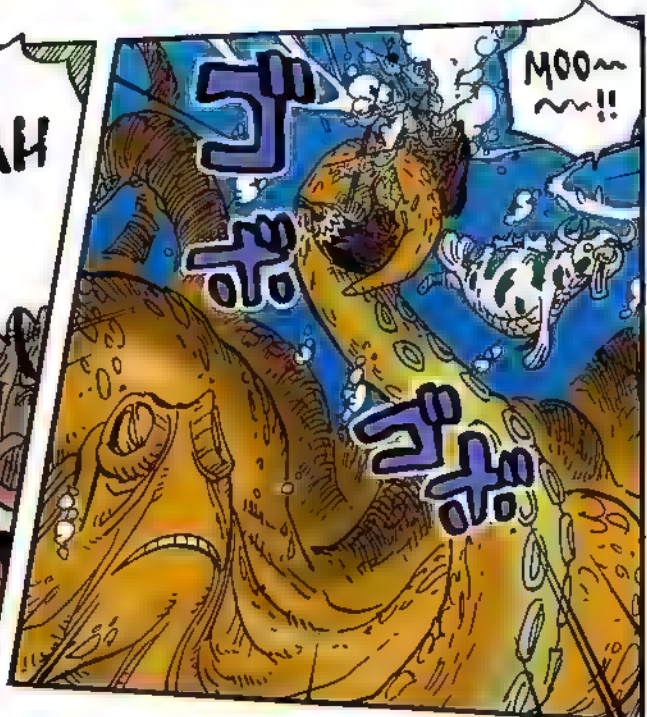
AAAH
!!

!!?

!!?



AAAAH
!!



MOON
~!!



SHUT
YOUR
TRAP,
ZOLO!!

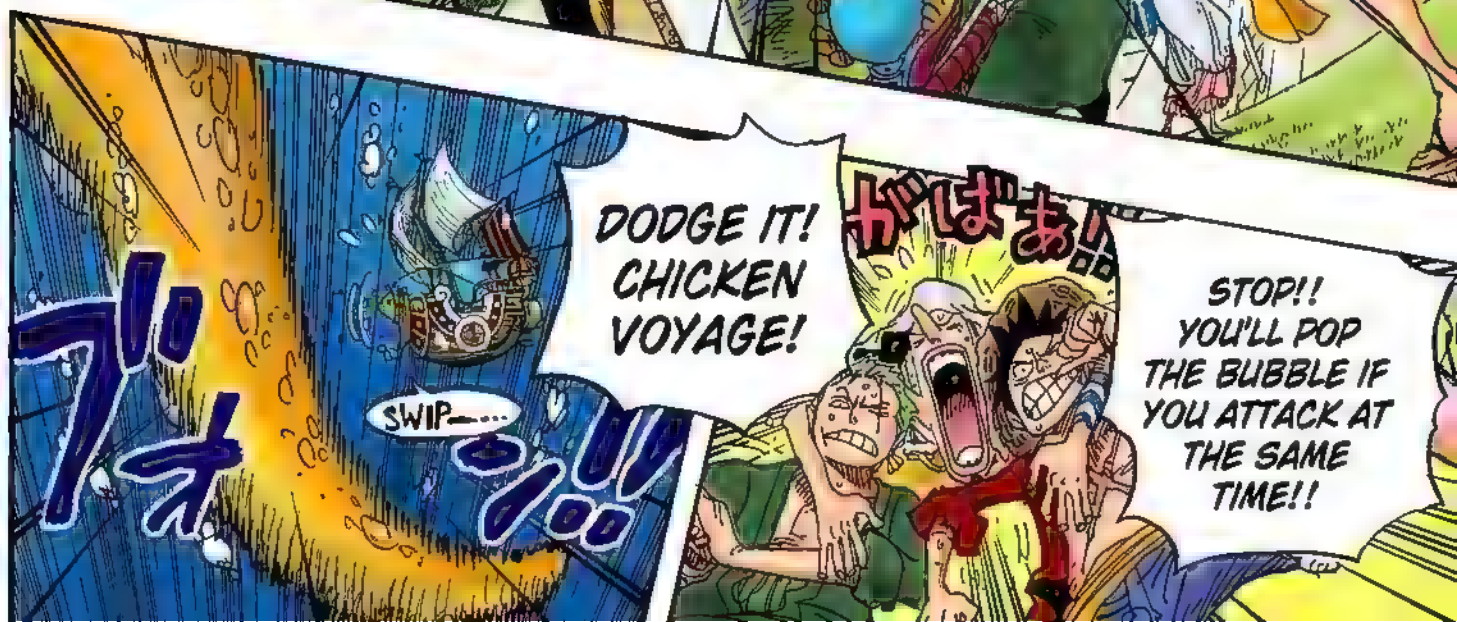
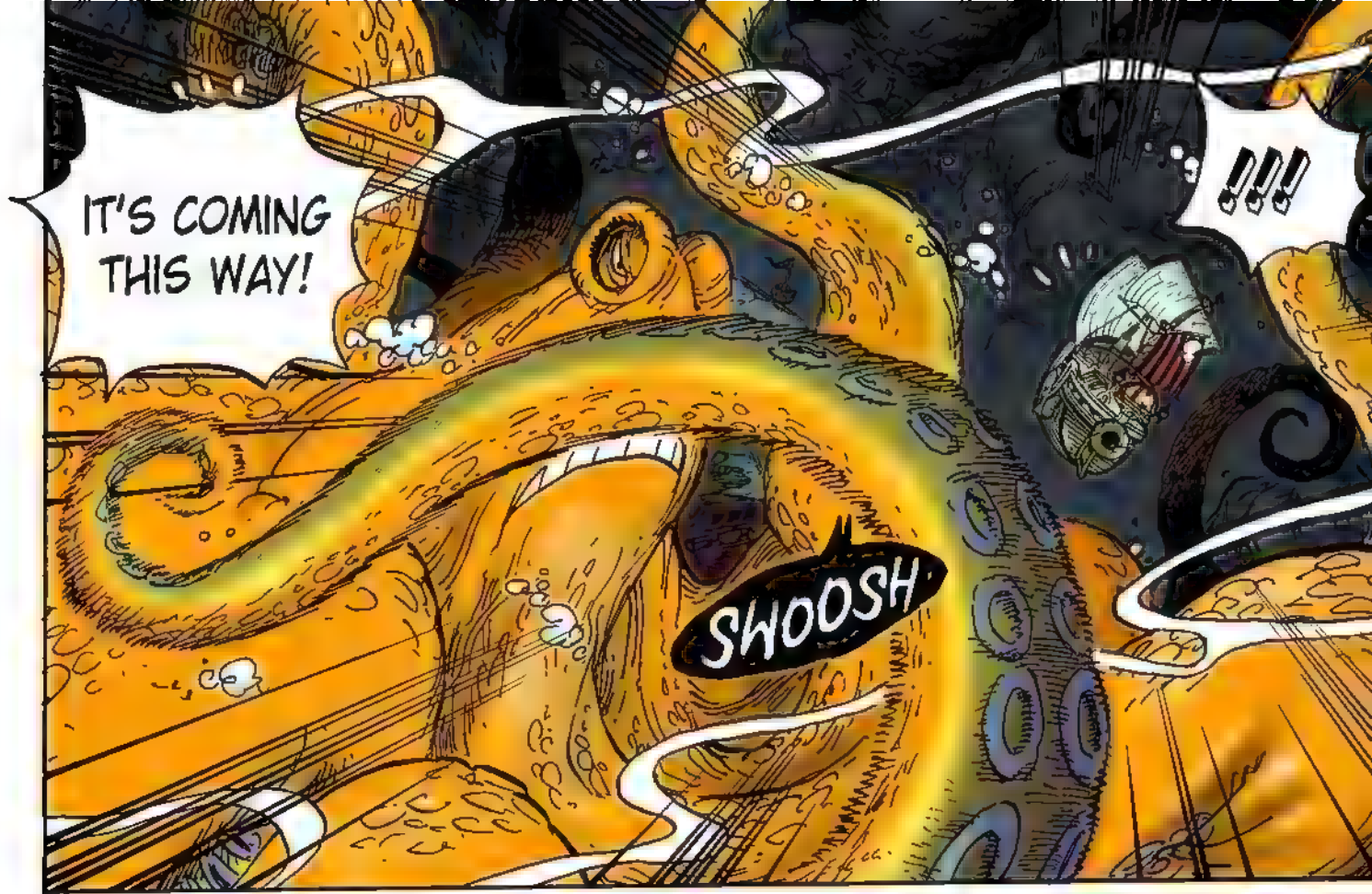
THEY
LOOK LIKE
JELLY-
FISH.



IT CRUSHED
A SHIP EVEN
BIGGER THAN
SUNNY!

THE
BUBBLE
COATING
BURST!

MEN
!!



COUP DE BURST AND THE GAON CANNON BOTH SHOOT OUT AIR. DON'T FORGET, WE'RE UNDERWATER RIGHT NOW!

!?

I CONSIDERED IT, BUT THERE'S A PROBLEM!

THAT OUGHT TO WORK!

FRANKY! USE COUP DE BURST TO GET INTO THE DESCENDING CURRENT!

WE HAVE A LIMITED AMOUNT OF AIR! IF WE USE THEM, THE BUBBLE AROUND THE SHIP WILL COLLAPSE!

!?

IF YOU WANT TO FIGHT, I'VE GOT A PLAN FOR YOU, STRAW HAT LUFFY!

IF I LEAVE THESE DUMMIES TO THEIR OWN DEVICES, THEY'LL GET ME KILLED WITH THEM!

STOP! YOU'LL BREAK THE BUBBLE, LUFFY!

DON'T DO ANYTHING! WE'RE GONNA FIGHT IT!

YOU'RE RIGHT! THEN WHAT ARE WE SUPPOSED TO DO?!

WHAT'S THIS?!

GOOD! THAT'S THE IMPROVISED SWIM COATING!

DON'T PUT CRAZY
IDEAS INTO THEIR HEADS,
OUTSIDER! WE'RE TRYING
TO RUN AWAY! KEEP
THIS UP AND WE'RE
REALLY GONNA HAVE TO
FIGHT THAT THING!



YOU WON'T HAVE
TO STICK CLOSE TO
THE SHIP AND YOU
CAN FIGHT AS MUCH
AS YOU WANT!

NOW REMEMBER,
THIS ROPE IS YOUR
LIFELINE! KEEP IT
TIED TO YOU WHEN
YOU GET OUT THERE!

THEY'RE
DIVING
SUITS!

YEAH!



IF YOU'RE GOING TO
FIGHT THAT THING,
KEEP AS FAR AWAY
FROM THE SHIP AS
YOU CAN!

AS FAR
AS YOU
CAN
GO!

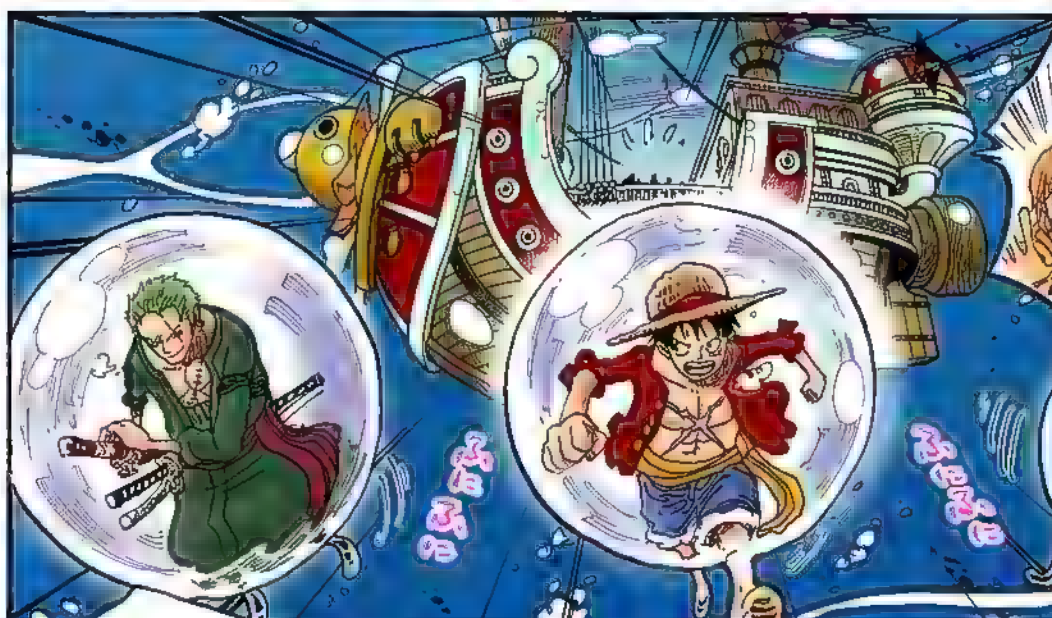
GET
OUT
THERE,
LUFFY!

I TOLD HIM TO
RUN AWAY FROM
THE VERY BEGINNING!
BUT YOUR CAPTAIN
REFUSED TO LISTEN!

THIS ROPE IS
IN THE WAY.



WOULD YOU
RATHER HAVE HIM
STAY ON THIS SHIP
AND GET US ALL
KILLED?!



HEY, WAIT! WE
HAVE TO KEEP
THAT ON SO WE
DON'T GET
SEPARATED!

NO! YOU'LL
JUST CUT IT UP!
WE'RE KEEPING
THAT OCTOPUS
AS A PET!

I'LL DEFEAT
IT WHILE WE'RE
WAITING FOR
YOU THEN.

I'M GONNA
HIT IT WITH
SOMETHING
HUGE!

YOU
GUYS BUY
ME SOME
TIME.

NAMI IS
WORRIED
SPLURT!!!
ABOUT ME!



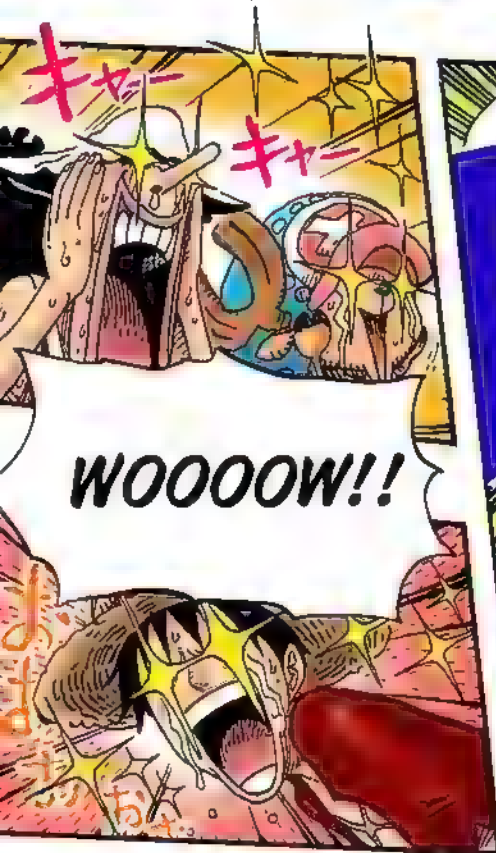
FRANKY...



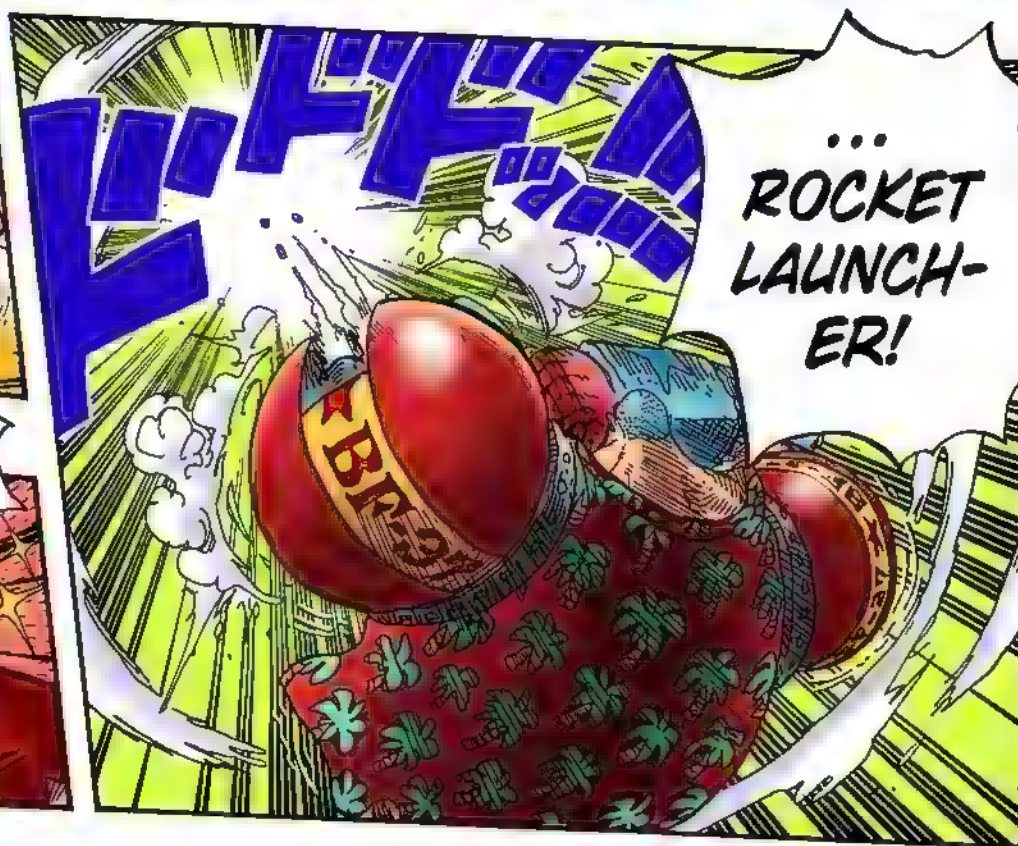
SWUP!!

BUT IT'S
STILL
TRYING
TO SWAT
US!!

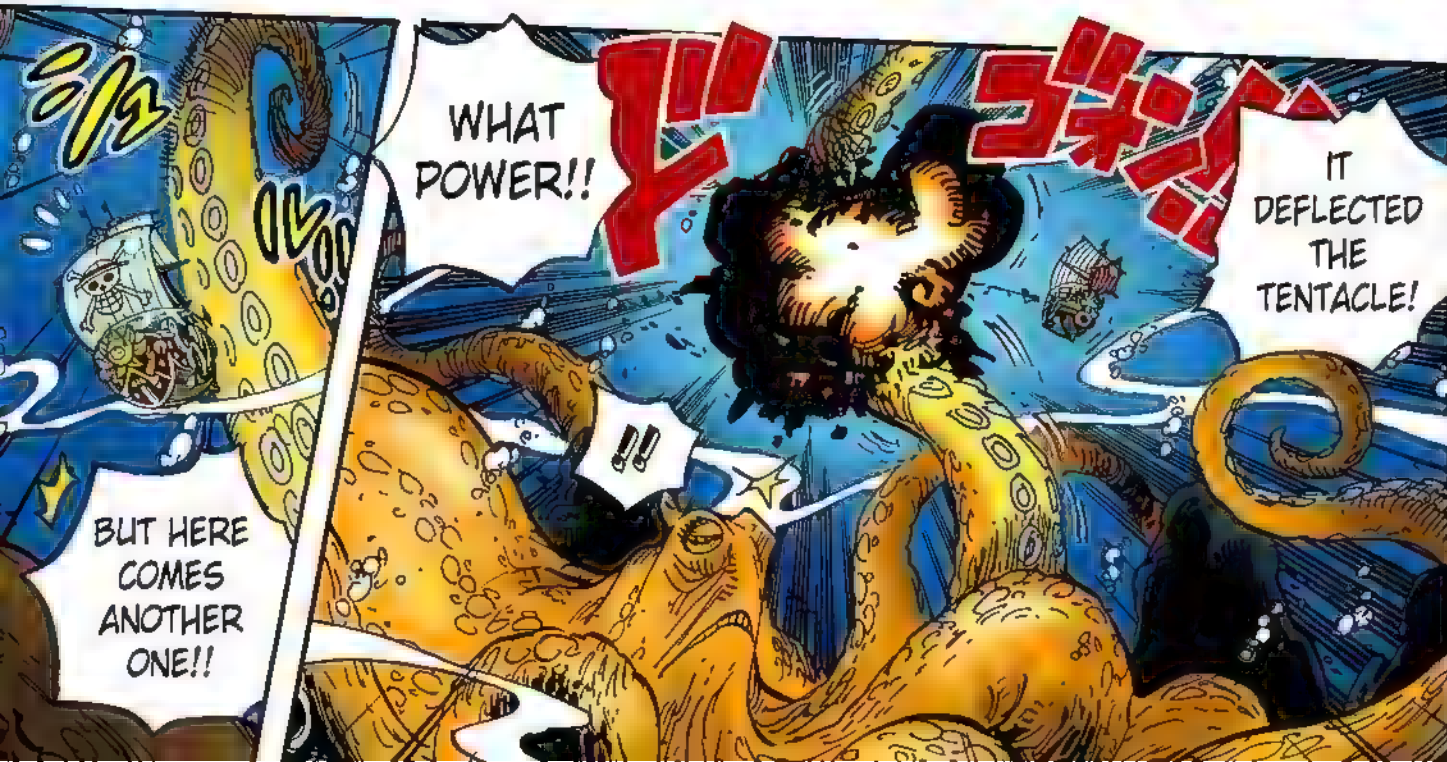
!?



WOOOOW!!



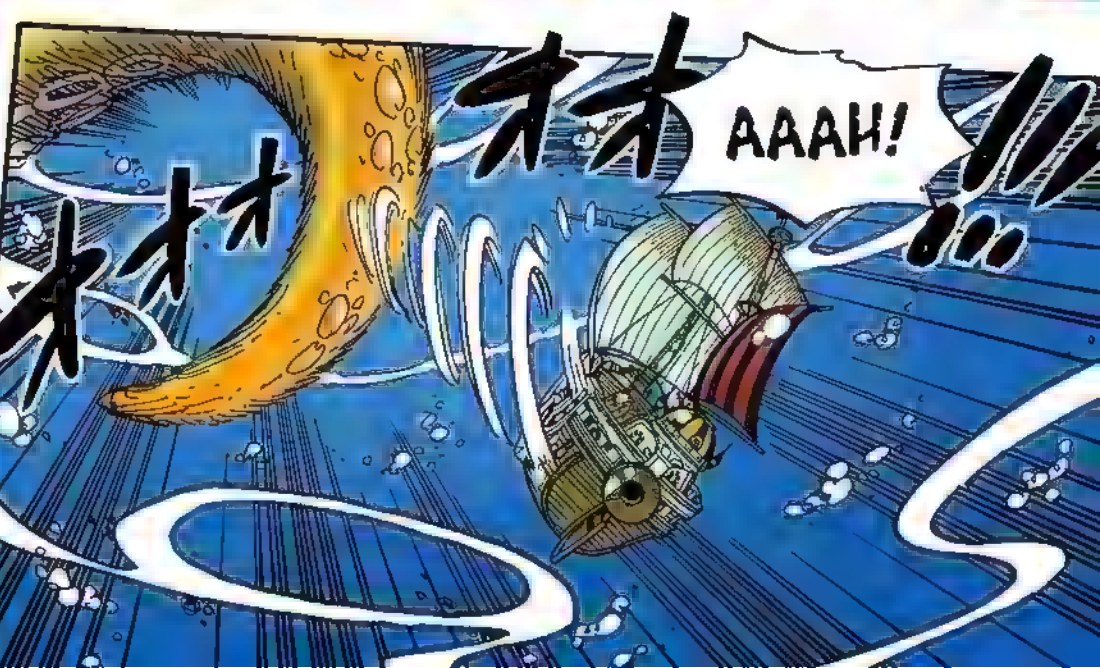
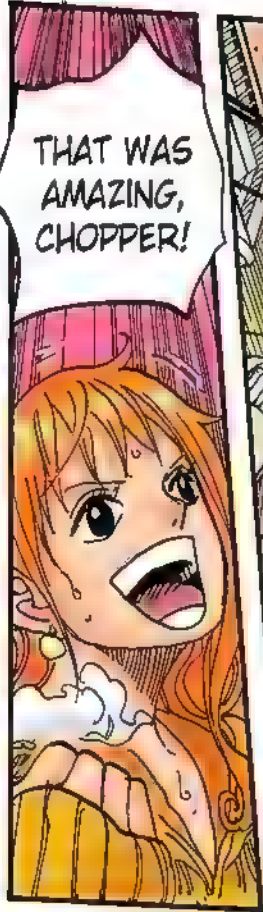
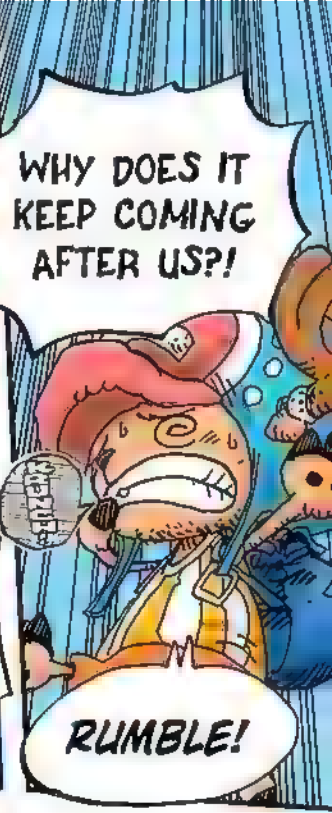
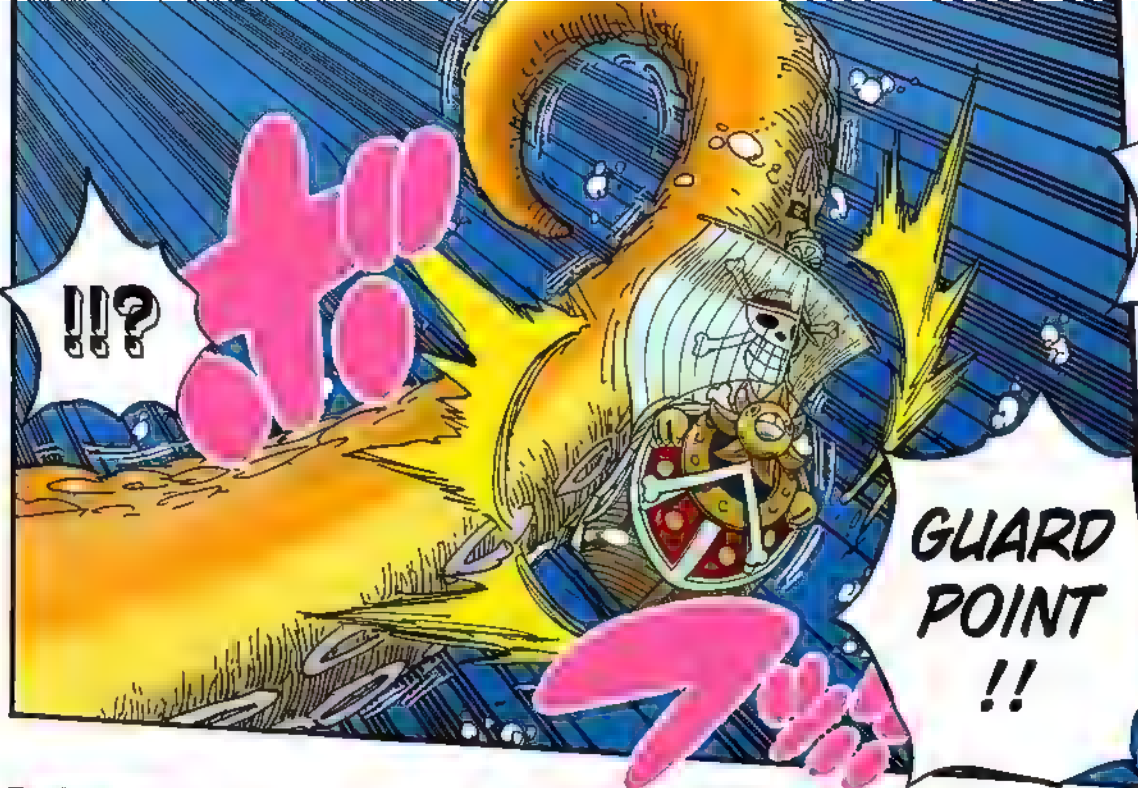
...
ROCKET
LAUNCH-
ER!



WHAT
POWER!!

IT
DEFLECTED
THE
TENTACLE!

BUT HERE
COMES
ANOTHER
ONE!!





AWESOME,
ROBIN! WE'RE
SAVED!



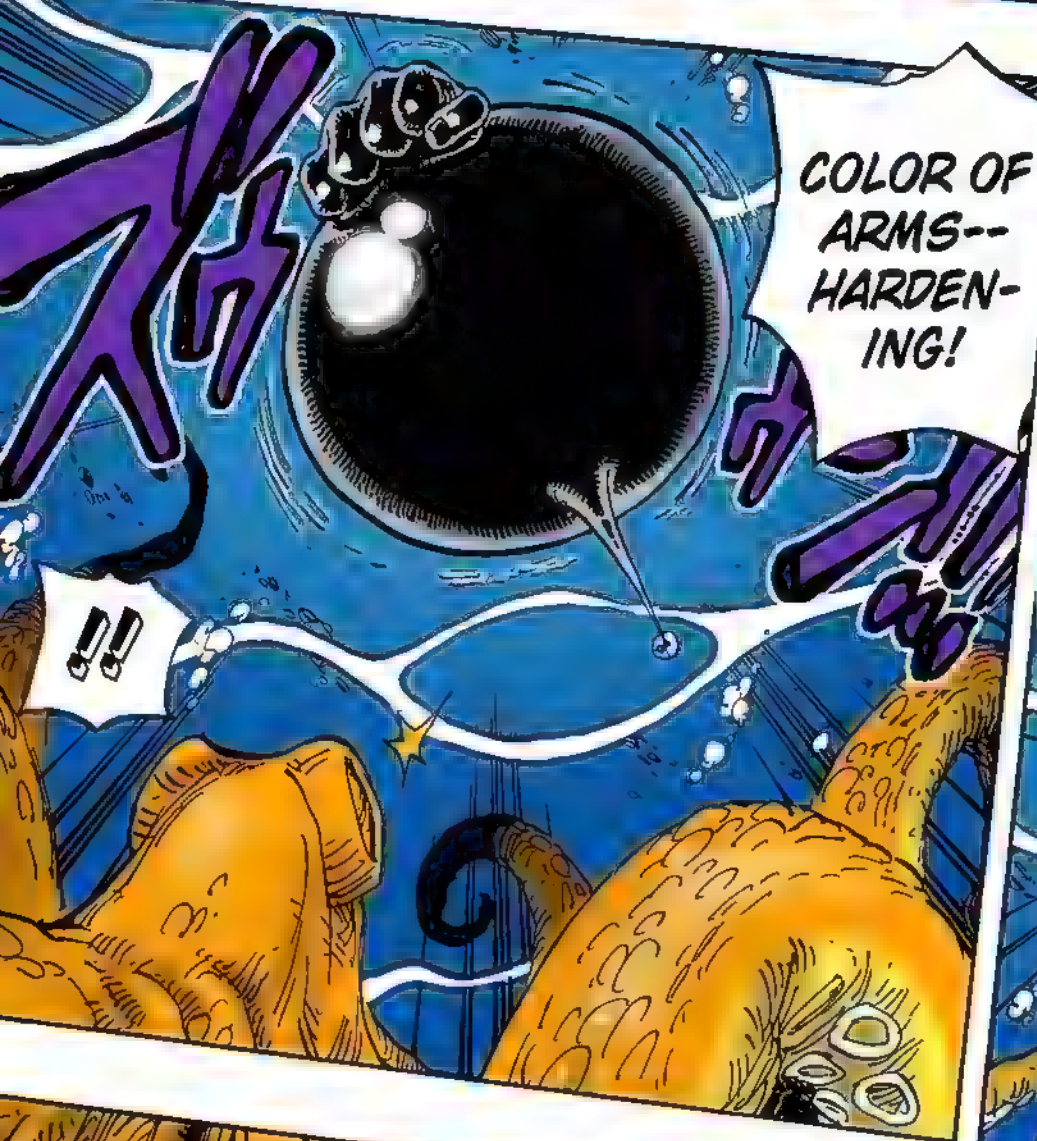
GIGANTESCO
MANO!

HUGE
HANDS!

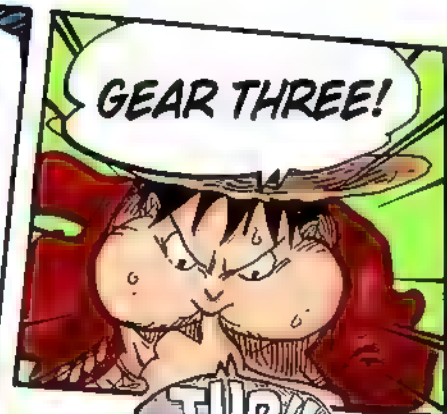


I MIGHT BE
ABLE TO DO IT FOR
A MOMENT EVEN IF
WE'RE UNDER-
WATER...

MIL
FLEURS
!!

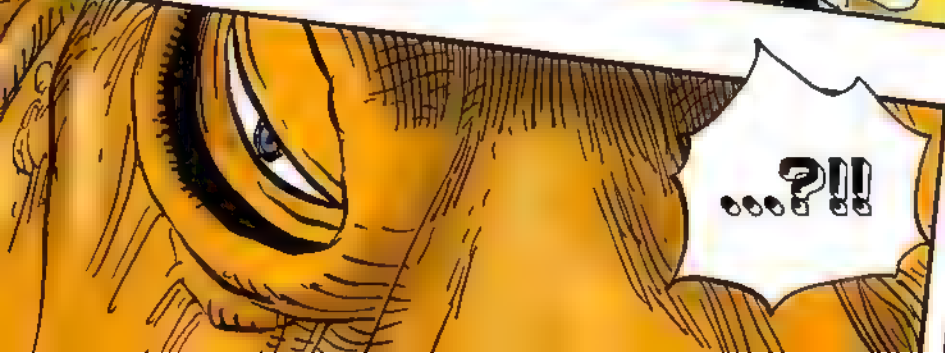


COLOR OF
ARMS--
HARDEN-
ING!

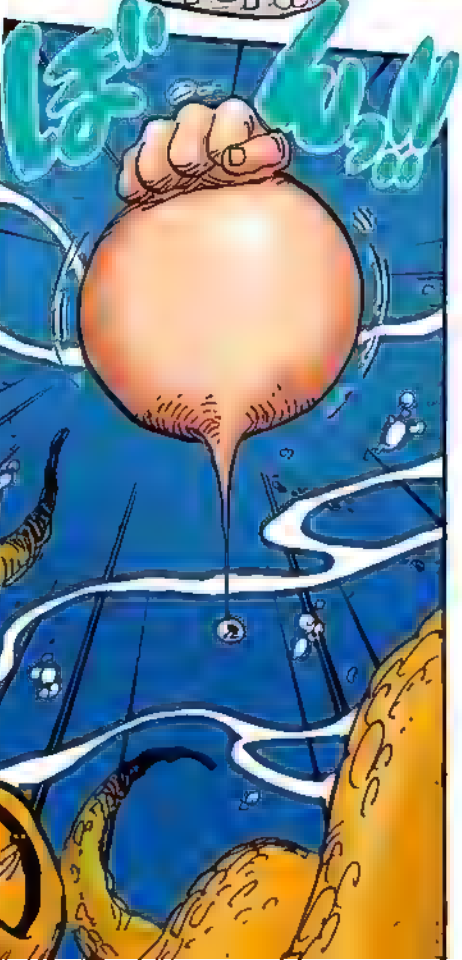


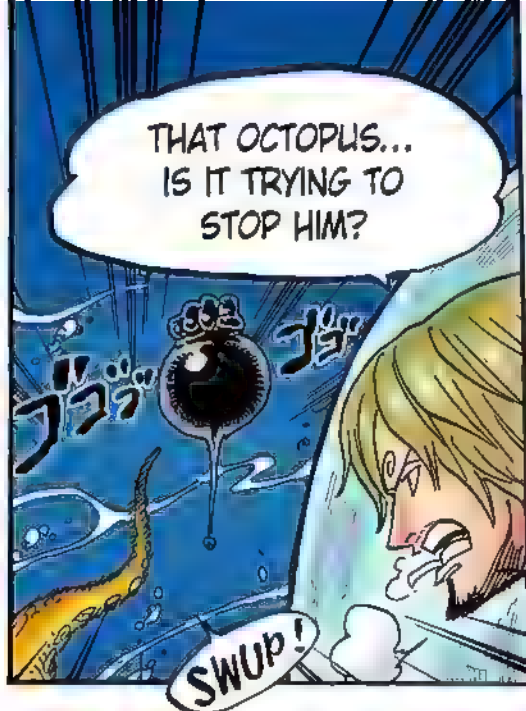
GEAR THREE!

TUP!!



...?!!





THAT OCTOPUS...
IS IT TRYING TO
STOP HIM?

SWUP!

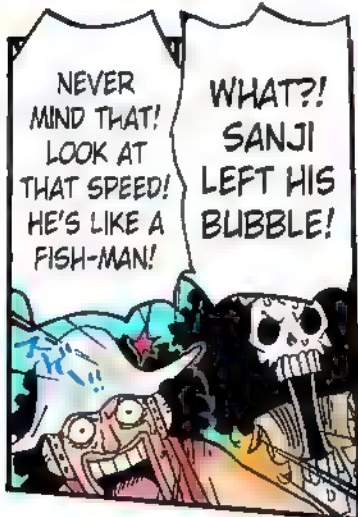


THE SEA-
WATER'S...

...SAPPING
MY
STRENGTH
!!



URRGH...



NEVER
MIND THAT!
LOOK AT
THAT SPEED!
HE'S LIKE A
FISH-MAN!

WHAT?!
SANJI
LEFT HIS
BUBBLE!

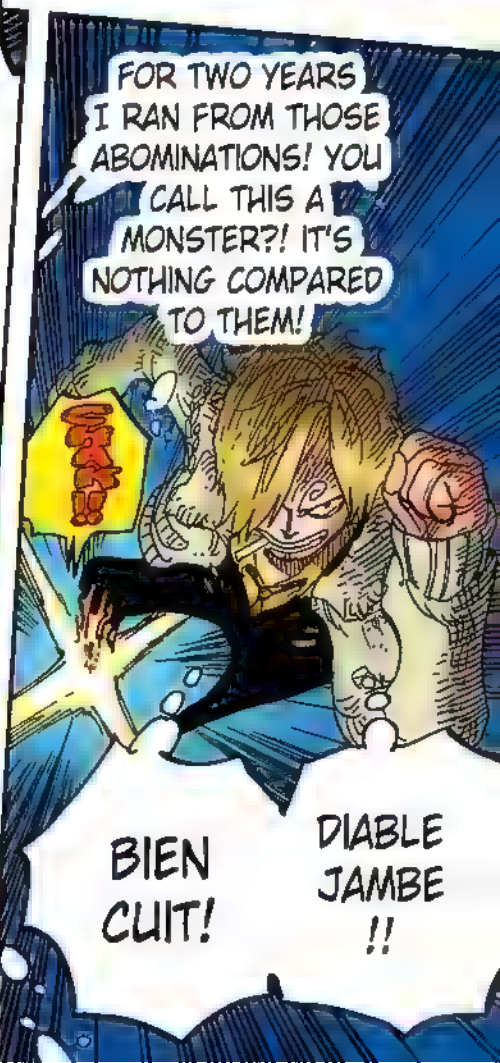


BLUE
WALK!



GRILL
SHOT
!!

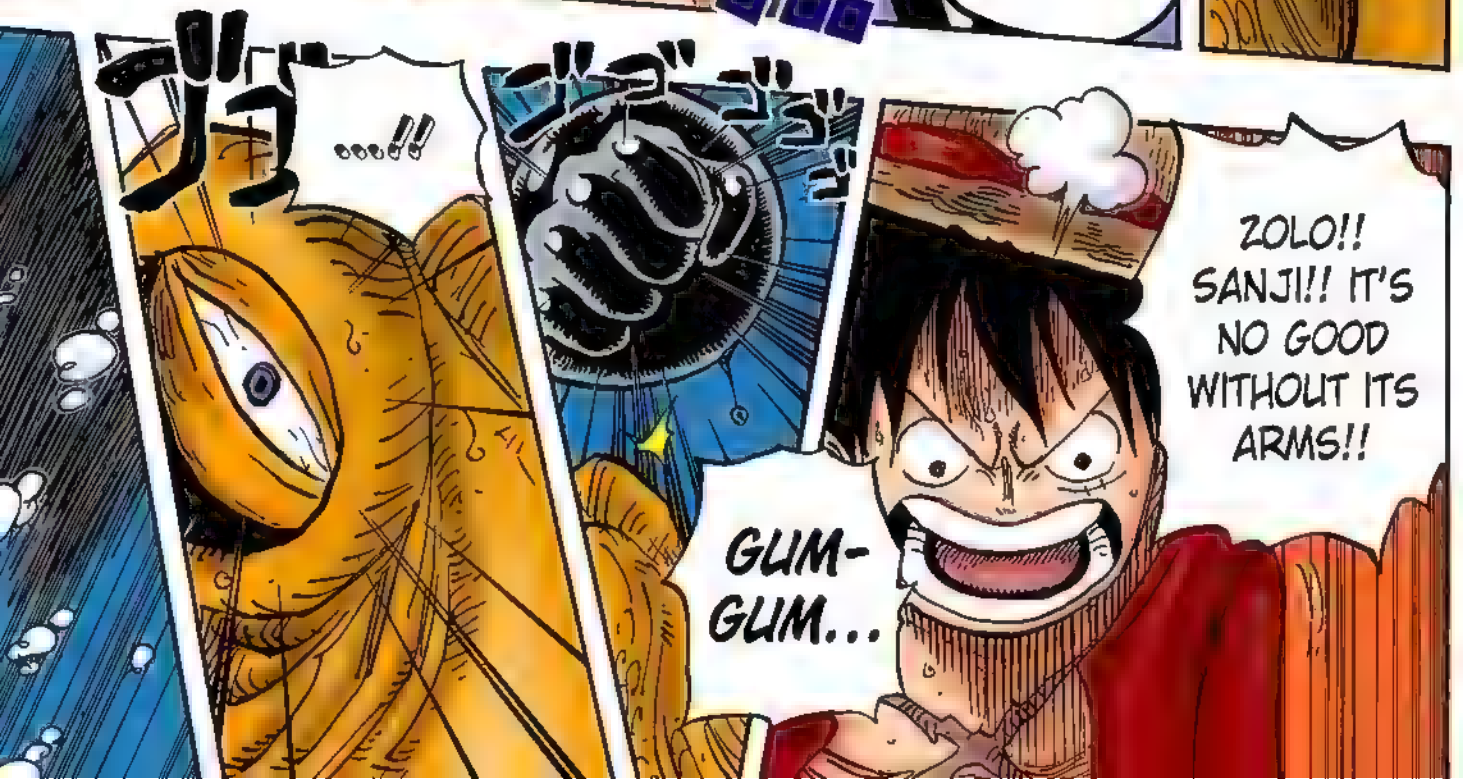
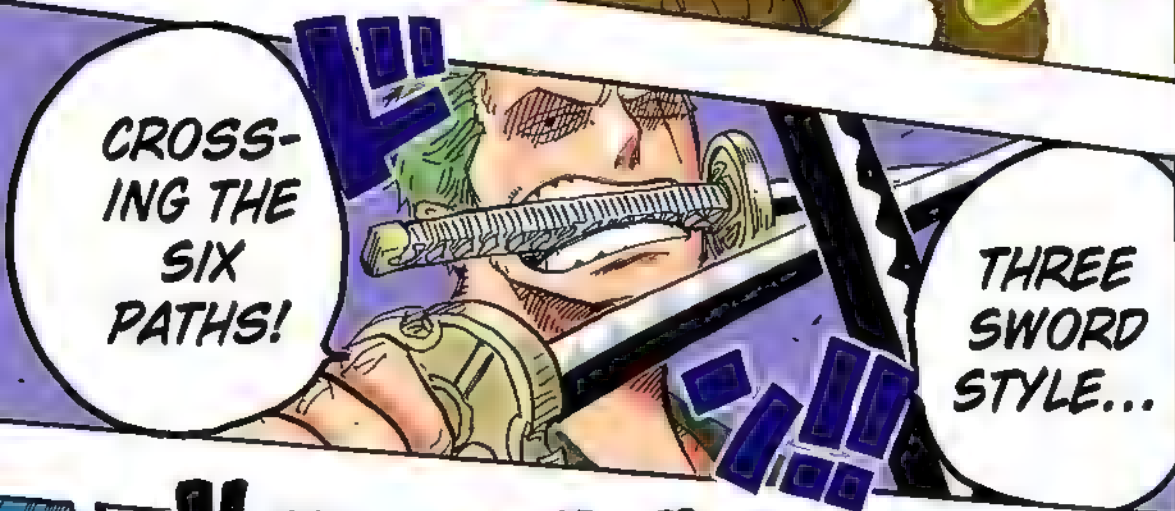
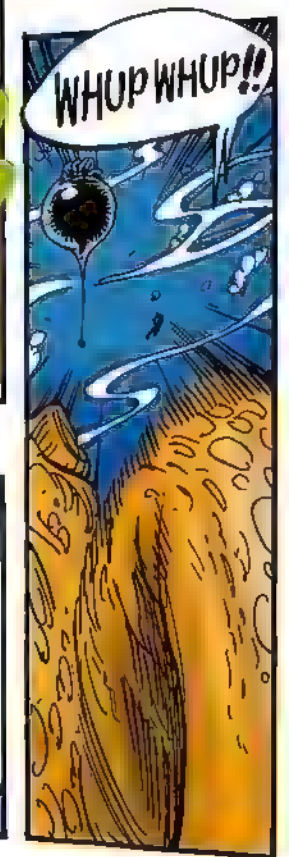
SSSS!!

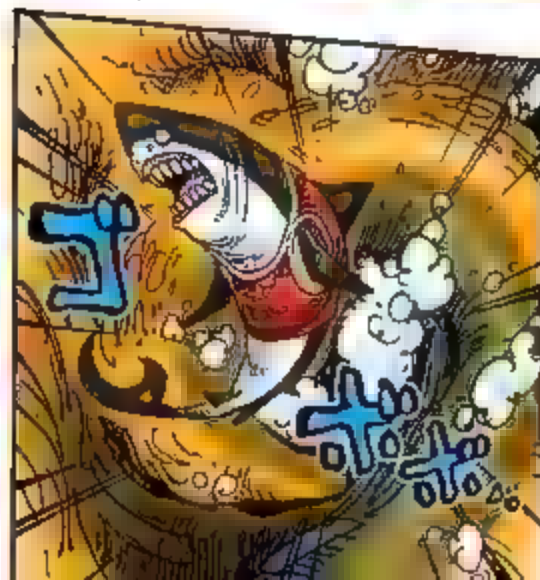
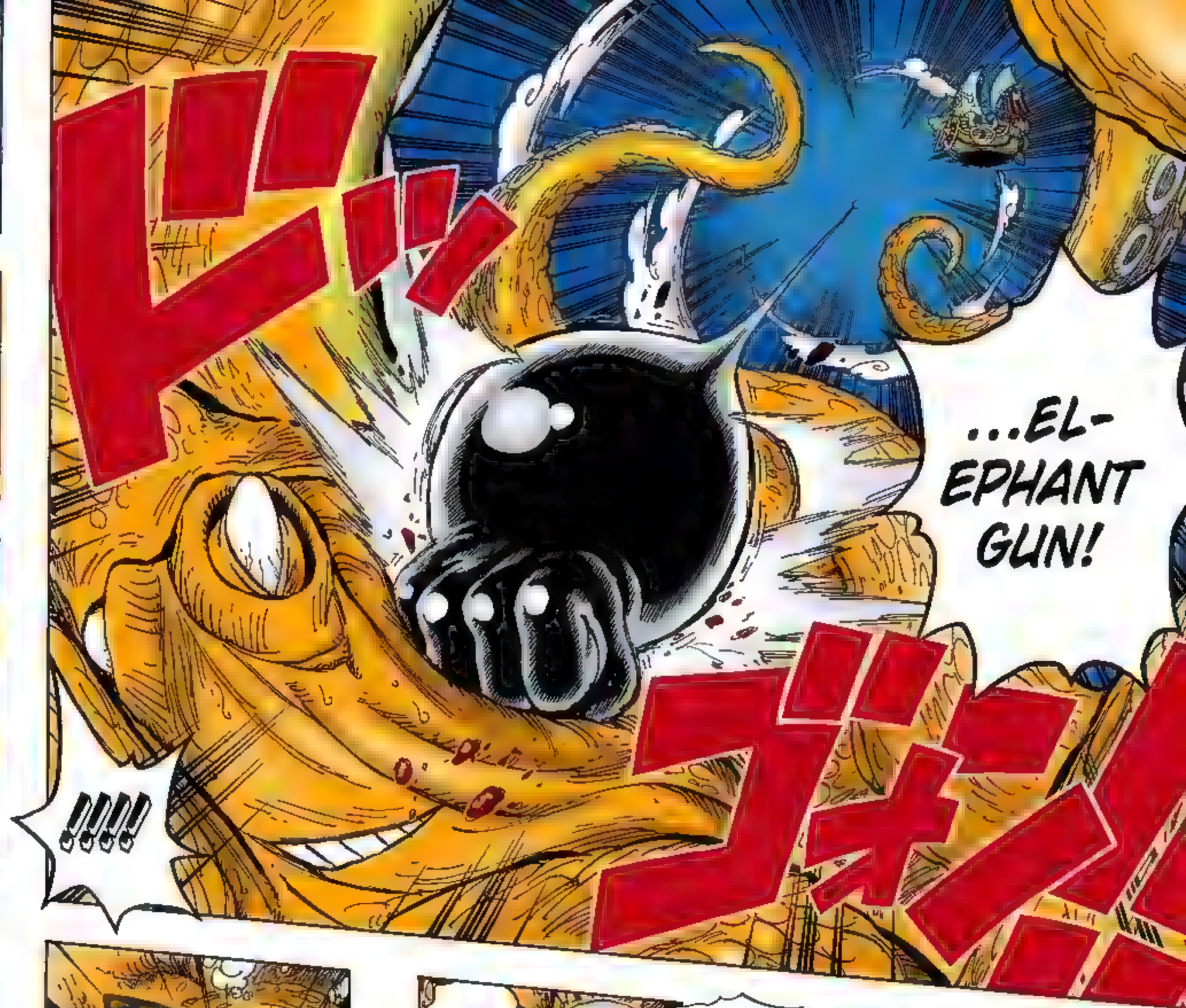
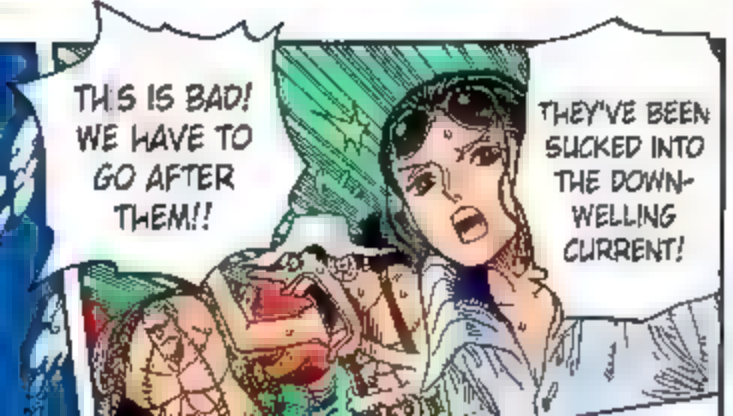
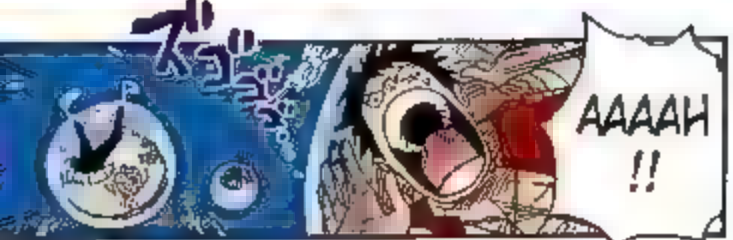
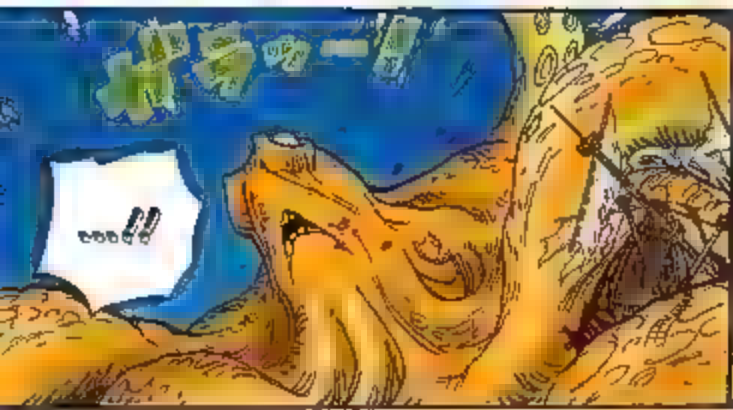
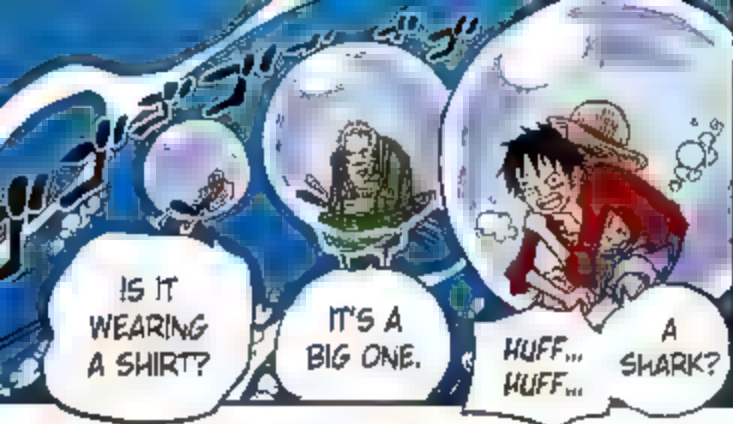


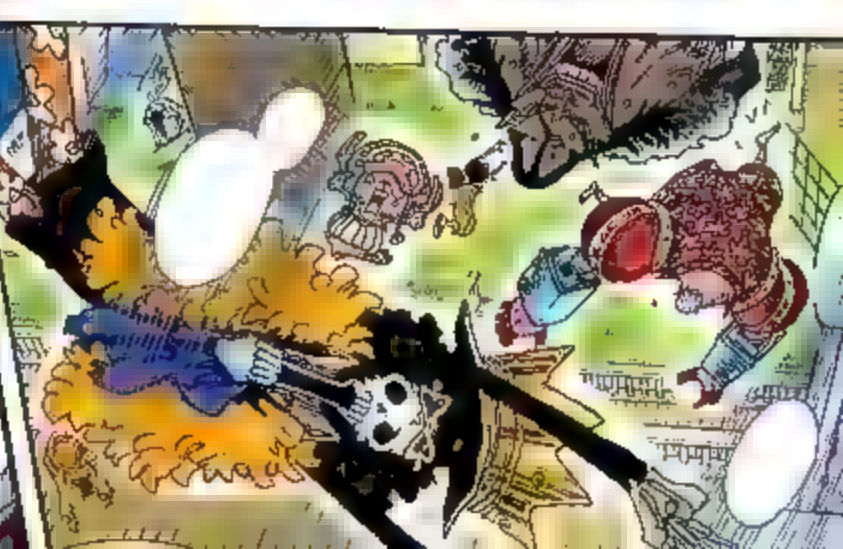
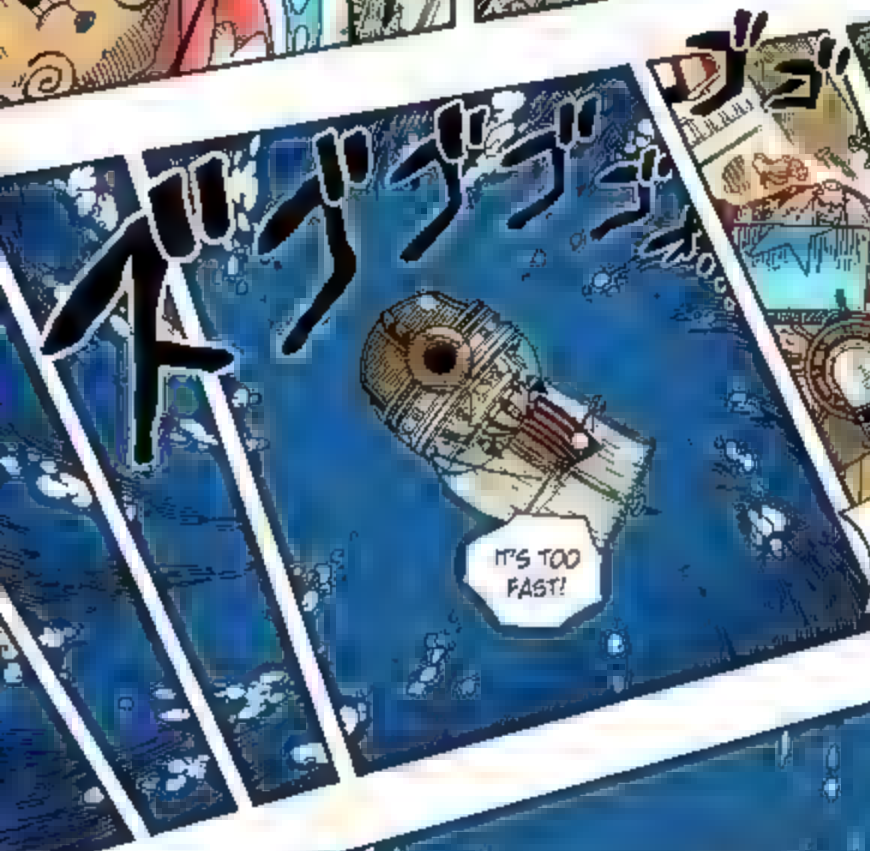
FOR TWO YEARS
I RAN FROM THOSE
ABOMINATIONS! YOU
CALL THIS A
MONSTER?! IT'S
NOTHING COMPARED
TO THEM!

BIEN
CUIT!

DIABLE
JAMBE
!!









PRESSURE THIS GREAT WOULD EVEN FLATTEN THE SHARK SUBMERGE.

WE MUST BE 20,000 FEET DOWN.

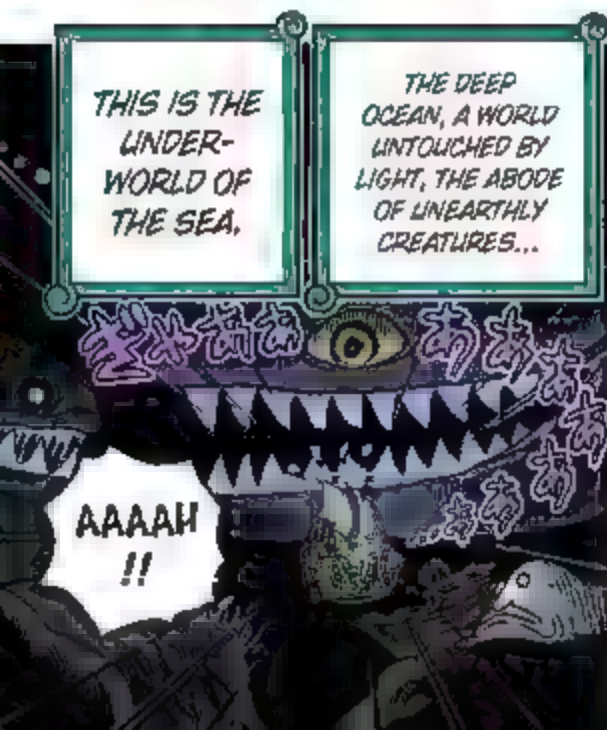
BUT IT'S TOO DARK OUT THERE TO GO LOOK FOR THEM.

I DON'T LIKE THE DARK. DON'T YOU FEEL LIKE SOMETHING'S LURKING OUT THERE?!

IS FISH-MAN ISLAND NEARBY?! MAYBE THEY WENT ON WITHOUT US!

YOU MEAN WE STILL HAVE OVER 10,000 TO GO?!

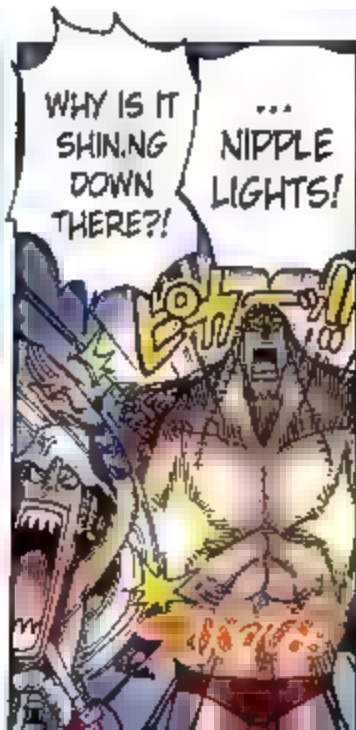
CAMIE SAID IT'S 32,000 FEET UNDER THE SEA.



THIS IS THE UNDER-WORLD OF THE SEA.

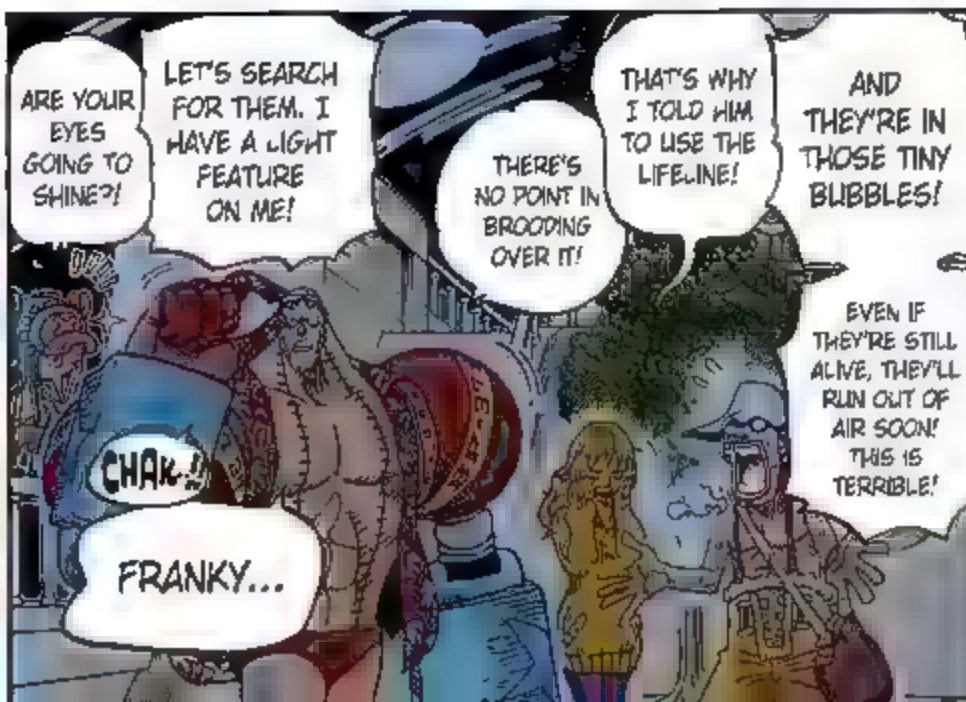
THE DEEP OCEAN, A WORLD UNTOUCHED BY LIGHT, THE ABODE OF LINEARTHLY CREATURES...

AAAAH !!



WHY IS IT SHINING DOWN THERE?!

... NIPPLE LIGHTS!



ARE YOUR EYES GOING TO SHINE?!

LET'S SEARCH FOR THEM. I HAVE A LIGHT FEATURE ON ME!

THAT'S WHY I TOLD HIM TO USE THE LIFELINE!

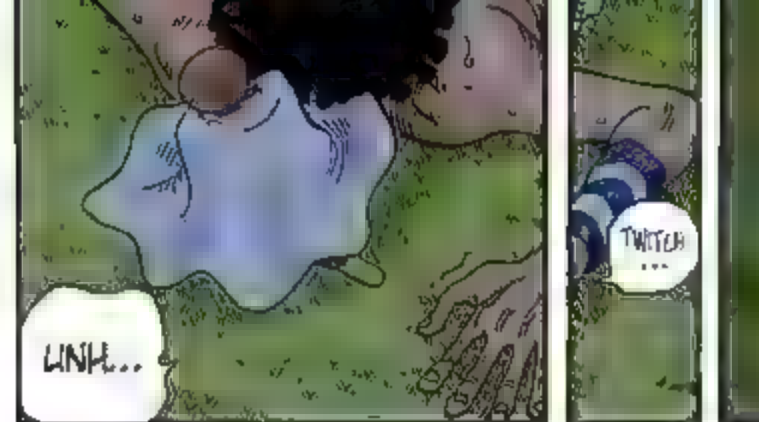
AND THEY'RE IN THOSE TINY BUBBLES!

THERE'S NO POINT IN BROODING OVER IT!

EVEN IF THEY'RE STILL ALIVE, THEY'LL RUN OUT OF AIR SOON! THIS IS TERRIBLE!

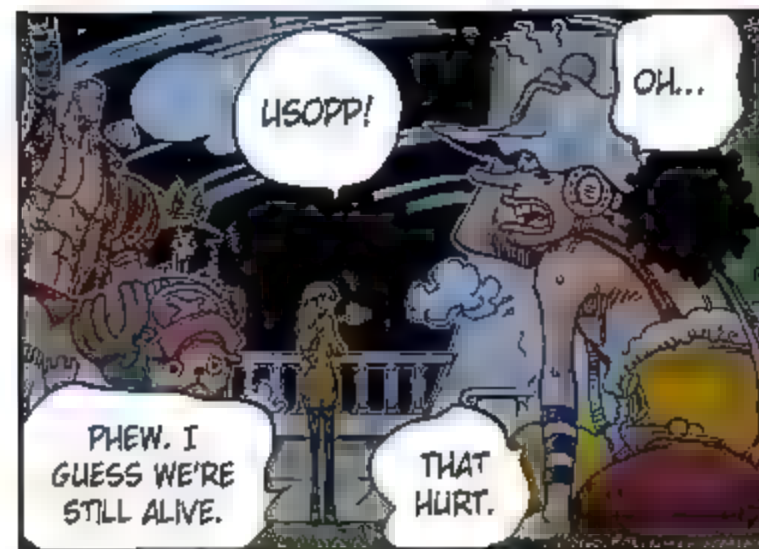
CHAK!!

FRANKY...



LINH...

TWITCH...



USOPP!

OH...

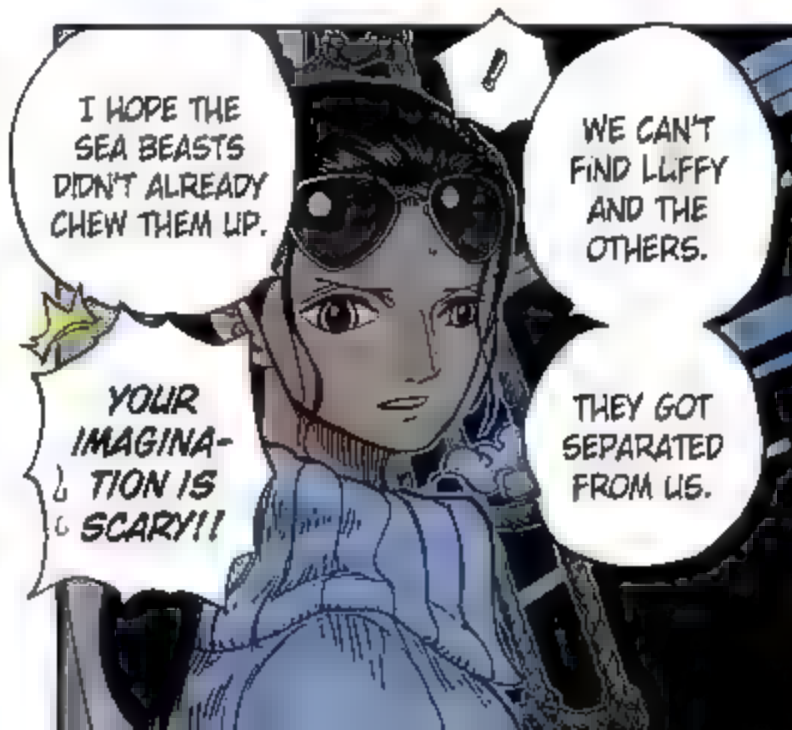
PHEW. I GUESS WE'RE STILL ALIVE.

THAT HURT.



BRR! IT'S SO COLD!

WHAT? WHY IS EVERYBODY SO QUIET? YOU GUYS ARE HOPELESS WITHOUT ME.

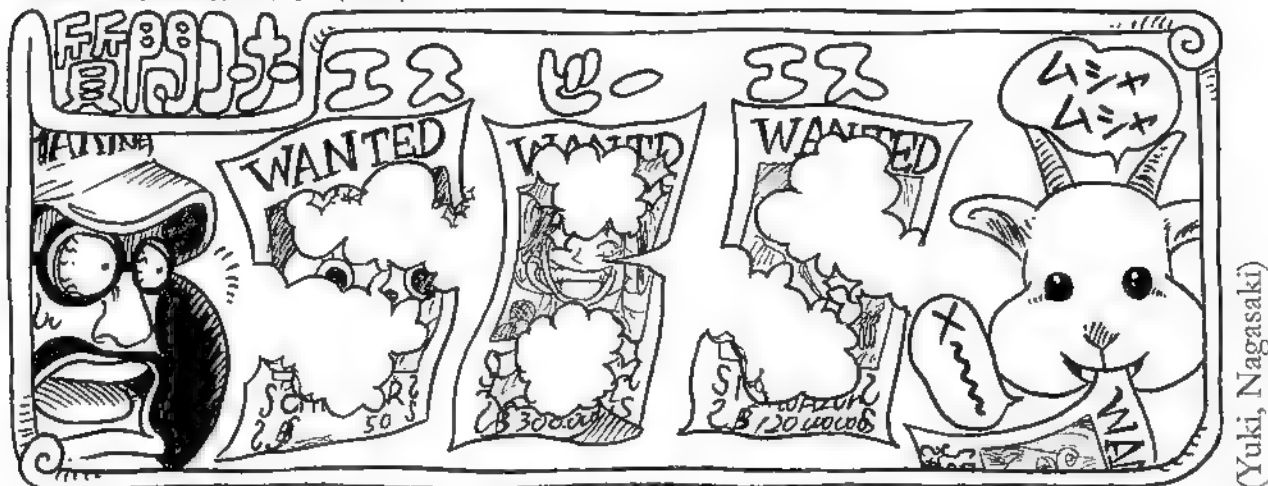


I HOPE THE SEA BEASTS DIDN'T ALREADY CHEW THEM UP.

YOUR IMAGINATION IS SCARY!!

WE CAN'T FIND LUFFY AND THE OTHERS.

THEY GOT SEPARATED FROM US.



Q: Odacchi! Nice to meet you! This may be sudden, but the covers of volumes 1 and 61 are... the same! That is all!

--Chi-chan's friend

A: Whoops! $\frac{1}{2}$ I didn't notice at all! I thought I drew something similar in the past! What a Bad Mistake! (Note: To my young readers, this is on purpose. I did it on purpose and I pretended that I made a mistake. That's what makes me a funny guy.)



Q: Mr. Oda, I have a question. There was a time when I couldn't hold my pee anymore in class. I asked to go to the bathroom and was really embarrassed because of it. If I had the power of the Flower-Flower Fruit, would I be able to sprout my crotch at the toilet and pee from the classroom?

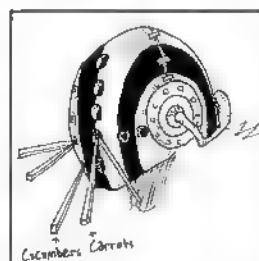
--Love-kun

A: What are you talking about? Well, if you consider the power, it is possible. It'll be a "Dinky Fleur!"



Q: Does Killer take his mask off when he eats? Or does he keep it on? If he eats with his mask on, would it become like the picture on the right? ➡ Does he prefer his food in stick form?

--N. Ro



A: Hmm. He probably eats with his mask on. I think he would prefer all his food in stick form, but I hear he likes noodles too. The food he eats most is pasta. Light dishes like spaghetti pepperoncino are among his favorites. Neapolitan or other tomato-sauced Based dishes will make his mask all red, so he doesn't like them. By the way, he drinks his alcohol through a straw.

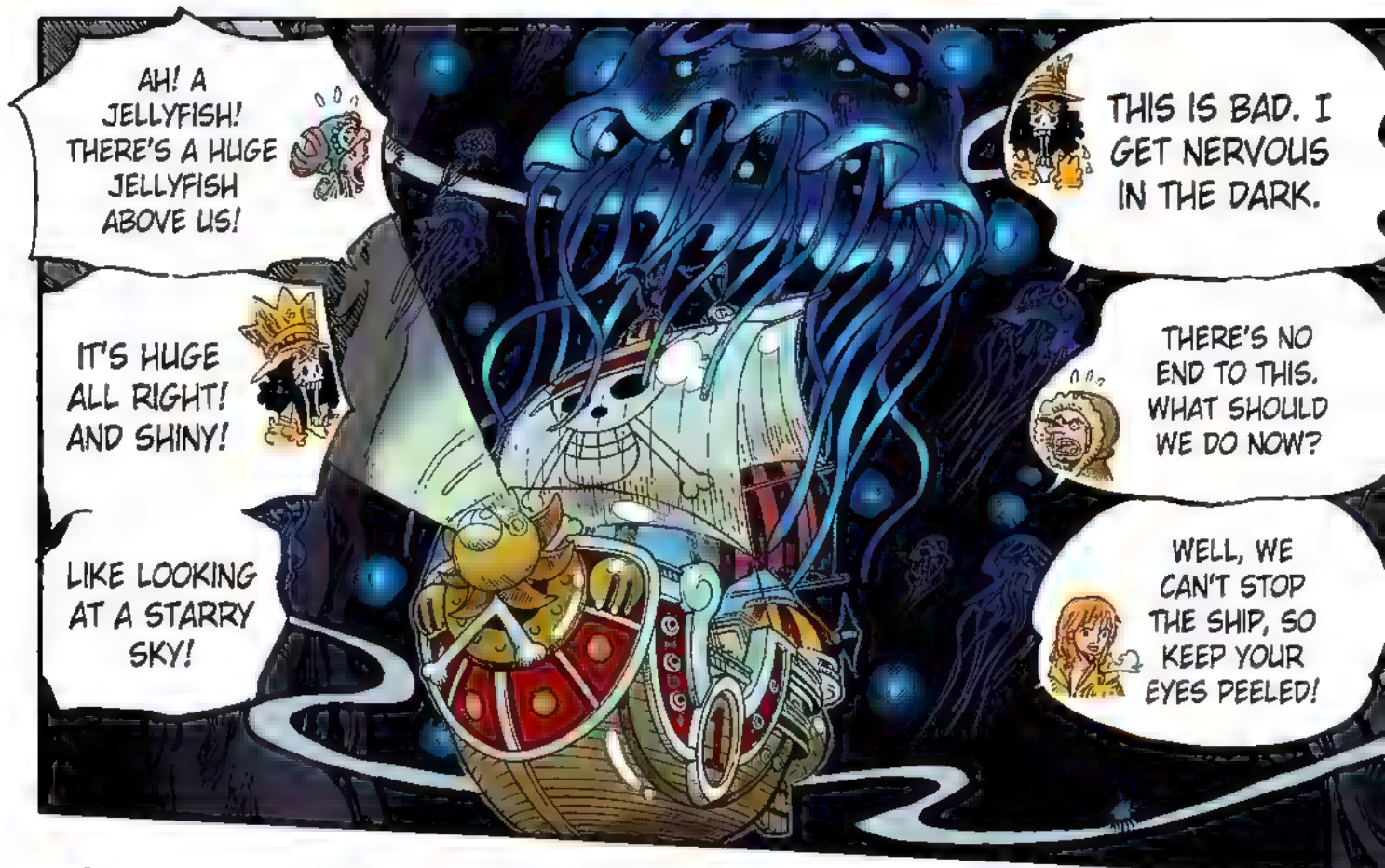
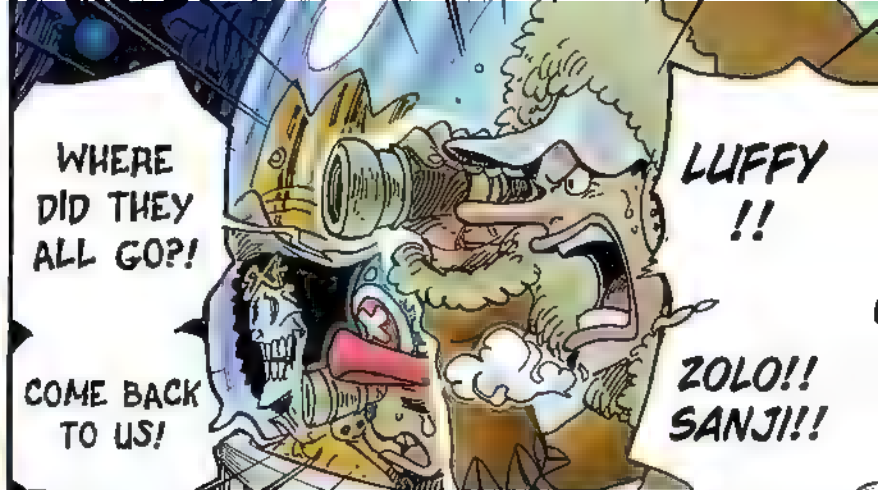
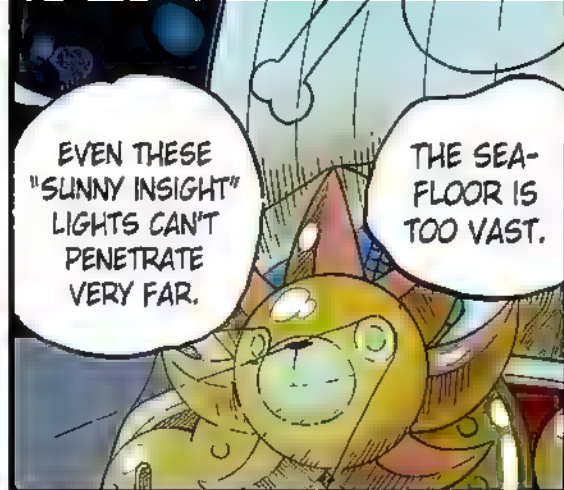
Chapter 606:

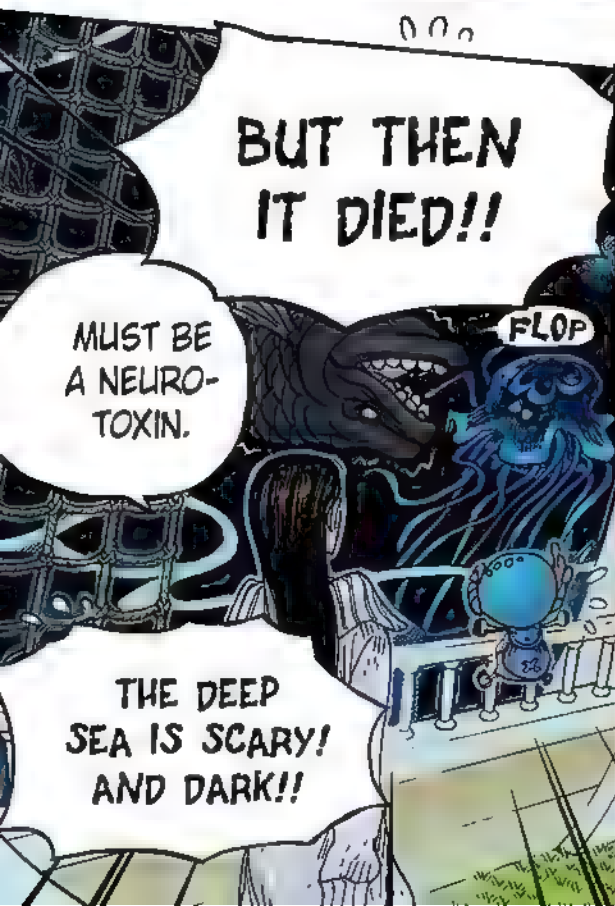
DEEP SEA

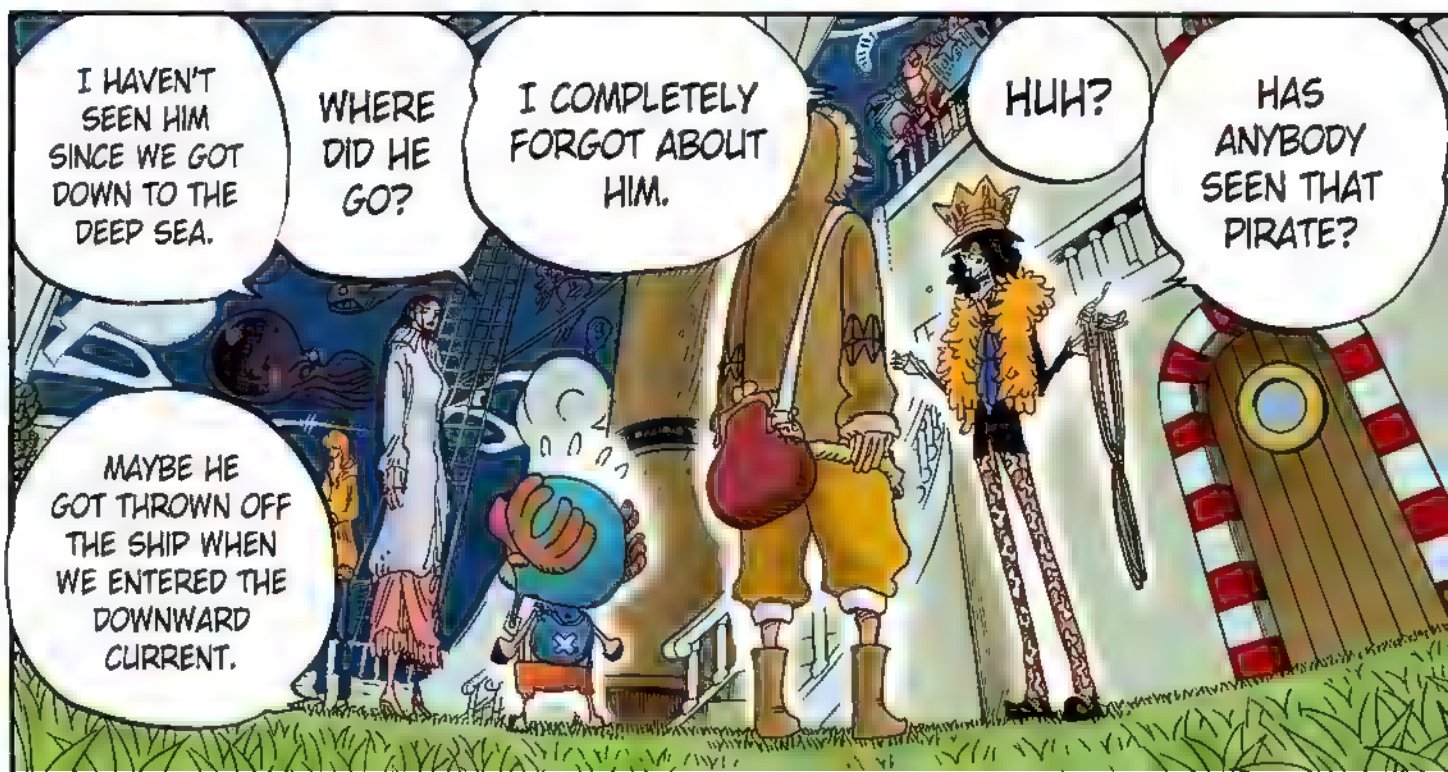
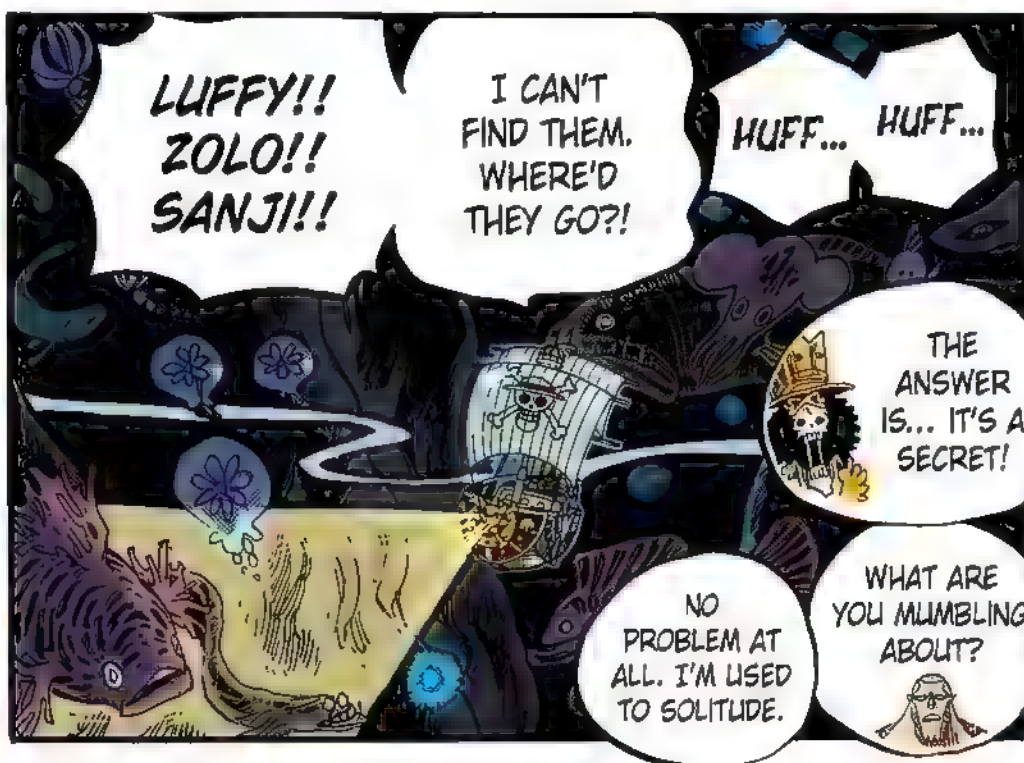
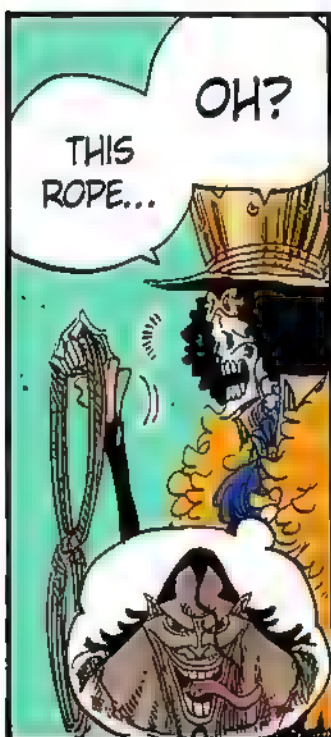
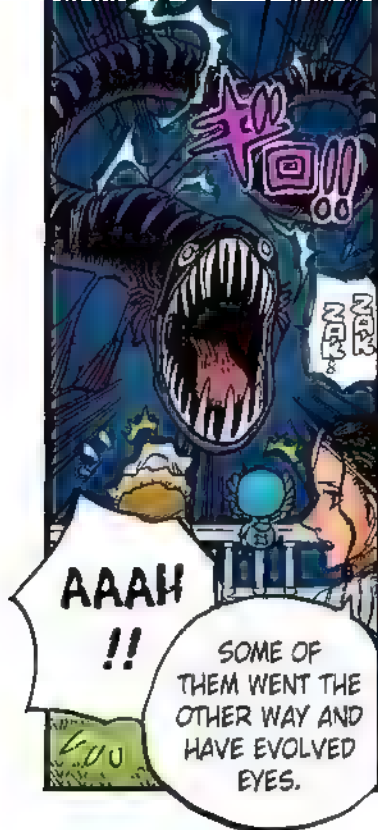
ADVENTURE

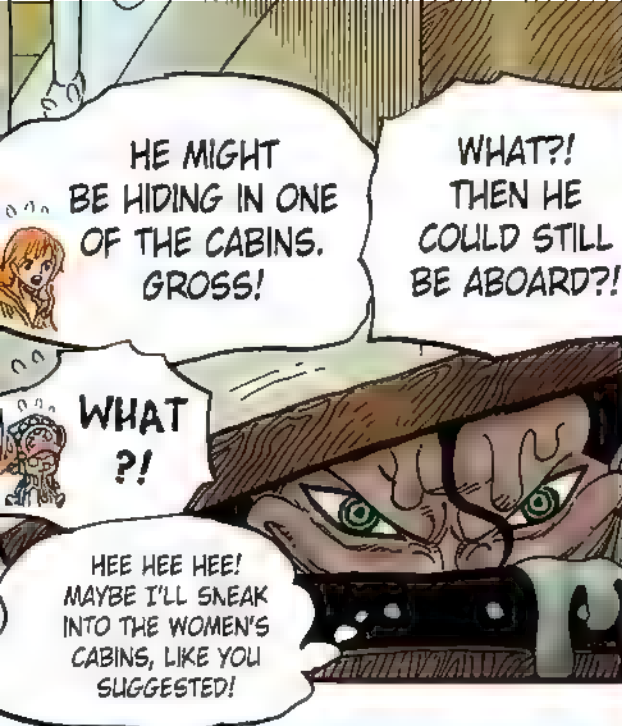


REQUEST: "ROBIN READING A BOOK
UNDER A TREE WITH BIRDS THAT LOOK LIKE
CANARIES SINGING." BY YUKI I.







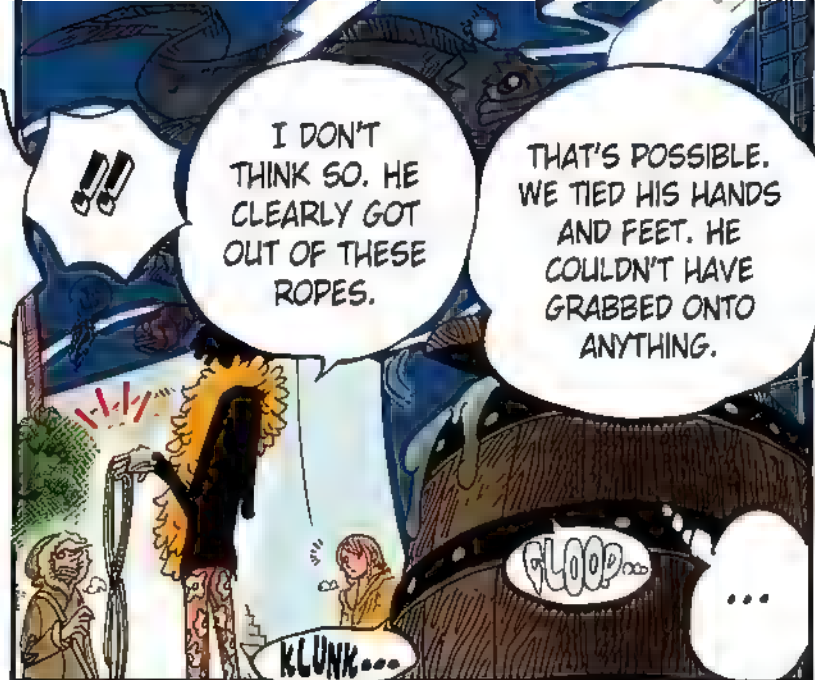


HE MIGHT BE HIDING IN ONE OF THE CABINS. GROSS!

WHAT?! THEN HE COULD STILL BE ABOARD?!

WHAT?!

HEE HEE HEE! MAYBE I'LL SNEAK INTO THE WOMEN'S CABINS, LIKE YOU SUGGESTED!



I DON'T THINK SO. HE CLEARLY GOT OUT OF THESE ROPES.

THAT'S POSSIBLE. WE TIED HIS HANDS AND FEET. HE COULDN'T HAVE GRABBED ONTO ANYTHING.

GLOOP...

KLUNK...



HEE HEE HEE! PERFECT! THOSE THREE STRONG FOOLS WHO FOUGHT THE KRAKEN ARE GONE FOR GOOD!



WHO CARES? HE'S NOT THAT STRONG ANYWAY.

WE CAN'T LET OUR GUARDS DOWN FOR A SECOND!

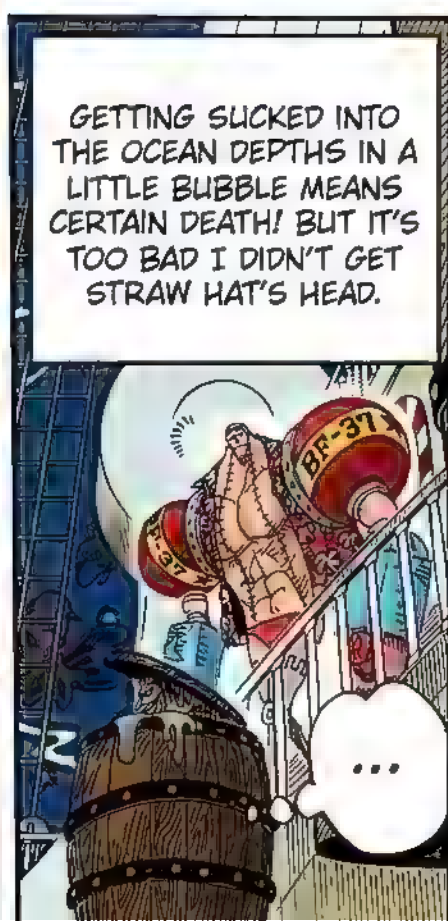
GAH!



DON'T RUSH THINGS! IF YOU KILL THEM NOW, WHO'LL SAIL THE SHIP THEY'RE PRETTY GOOD AT NAVIGATING. THE MOMENT THEY ARRIVE AT FISH-MAN ISLAND IS WHEN I MAKE MY KILL. THAT WILL BE THE END OF YOU!!



BUT I CAN TAKE THE HEADS OF THE OTHERS TO PROVE THAT STRAW HAT IS DEAD. HEE HEE HEE! BUT WAIT! CALM DOWN, CARIBOLI!



GETTING SUCKED INTO THE OCEAN DEPTHS IN A LITTLE BUBBLE MEANS CERTAIN DEATH! BUT IT'S TOO BAD I DIDN'T GET STRAW HAT'S HEAD.

WE SHOULD'VE BEEN MORE ALERT. IF HE WASN'T SO STUPID, WE MIGHT'VE BEEN IN REAL DANGER. HIS BODY CAN TURN INTO MUD OR SOMETHING.

HE PRETENDED TO BE INJURED AND GOT CAUGHT ON PURPOSE.

HE'S DEFINITELY A DEVIL FRUIT USER, A LOGIA TYPE.

HOW DID HE GET INSIDE THE BARREL?

OH NO! HOW COULD THIS HAPPEN?!

OH!! OOF!! NOOO !!

FOUND HIM.

WE'RE OKAY NOW.

およし

I CAN'T SEE ANYTHING UP AHEAD!

I CAN'T TAKE THE HEAT.

I DON'T KNOW... IT'S STARTING TO GET REALLY HOT.

WHAT'S WRONG, CHOPPER?

AAAAH!! LET ME OUT, POPS!! YOU, IN THE SPEEDO!! I'LL BE YOUR SLAVE!!

IT'S STIFLING IN HERE!

ぐたろ!

IT MUST BE...

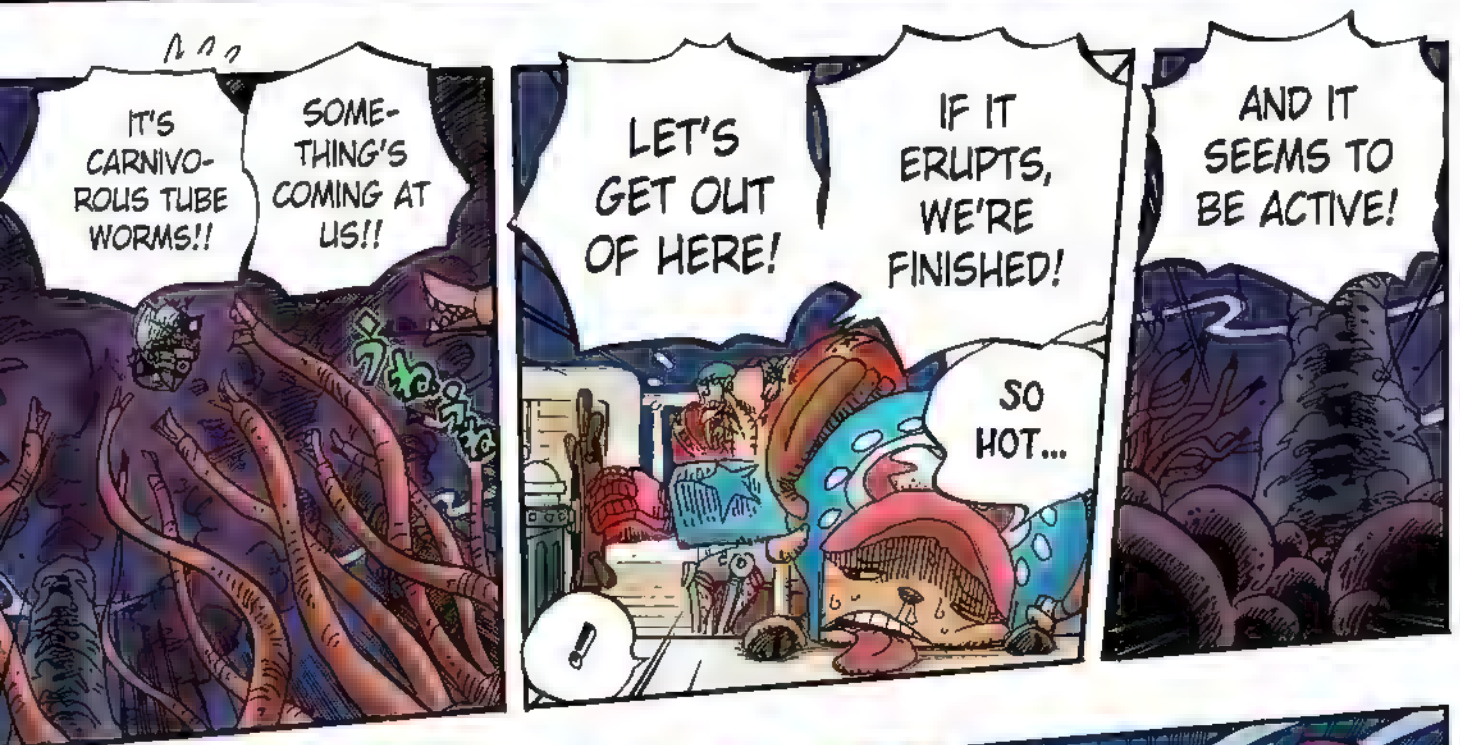
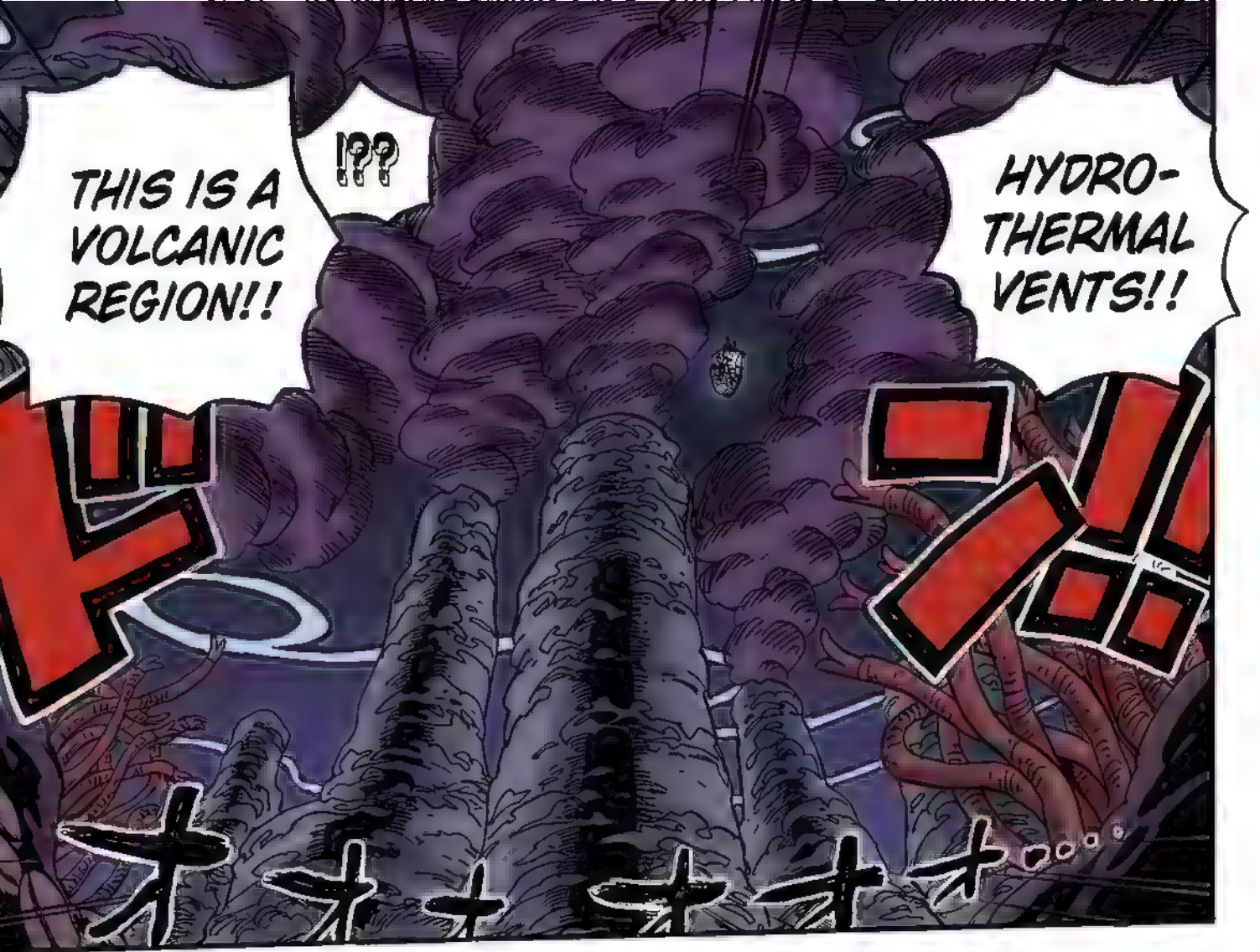
WHY IS SMOKE COMING OUT OF THE SEAFLOOR?!

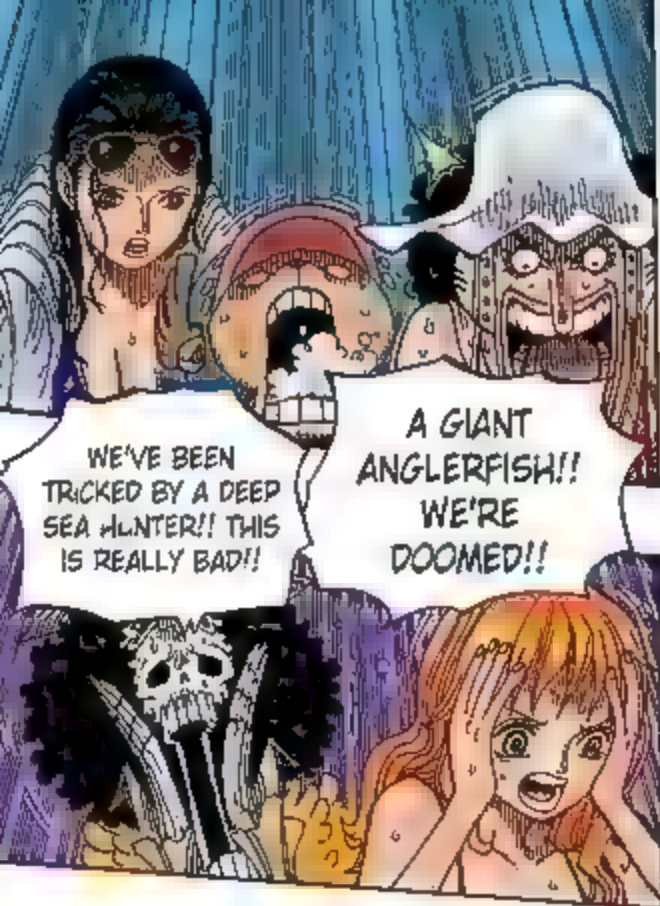
SMOKE ?

WHAT'S GOING ON?!

もう

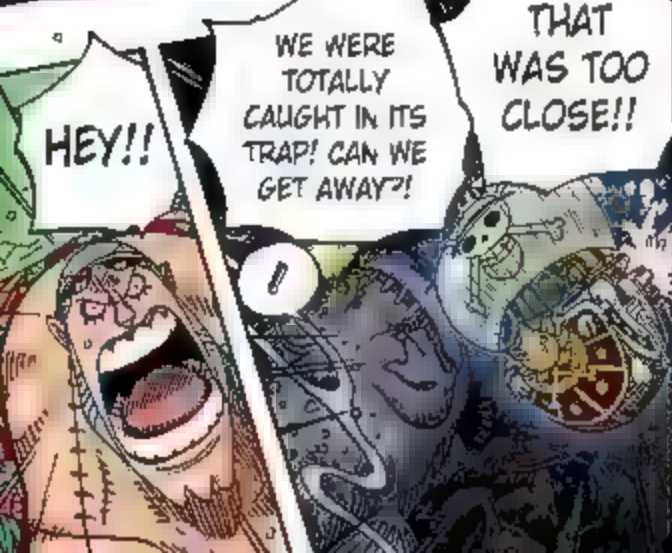
もう..!!





WE'VE BEEN TRICKED BY A DEEP SEA HUNTER!! THIS IS REALLY BAD!!

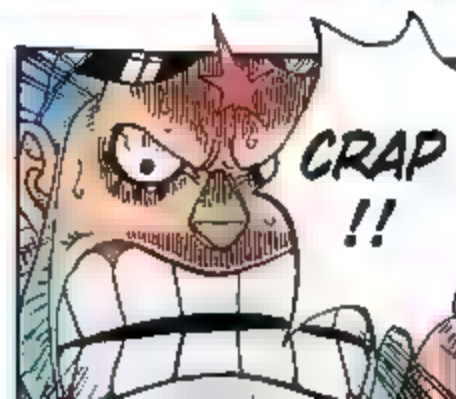
A GIANT ANGLERFISH!! WE'RE DOOMED!!



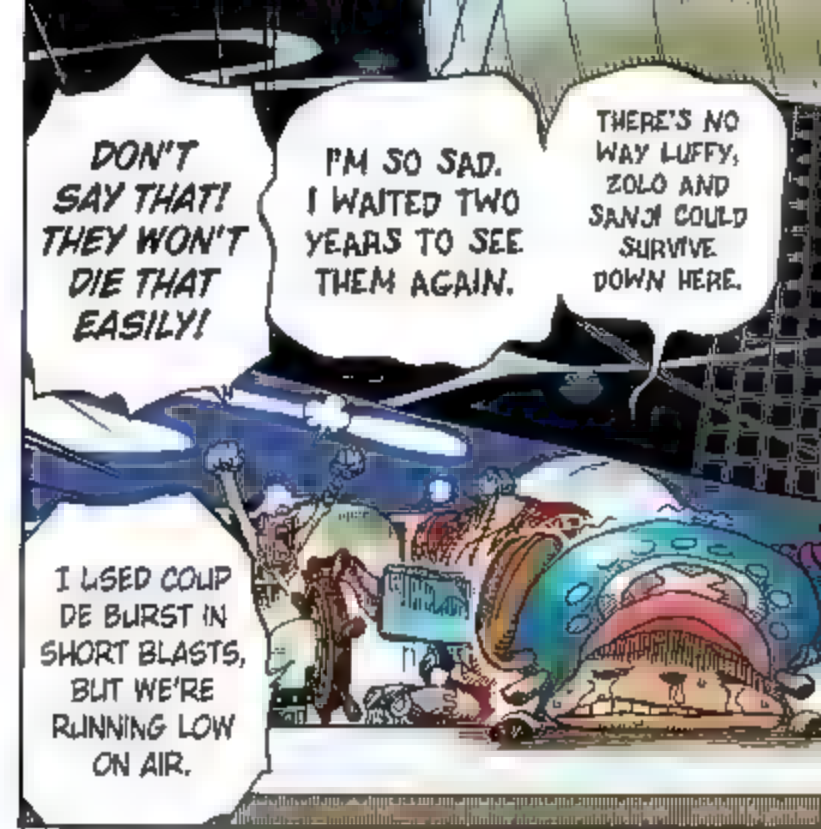
HEY!!

WE WERE TOTALLY CAUGHT IN ITS TRAP! CAN WE GET AWAY?!

THAT WAS TOO CLOSE!!



CRAP !!

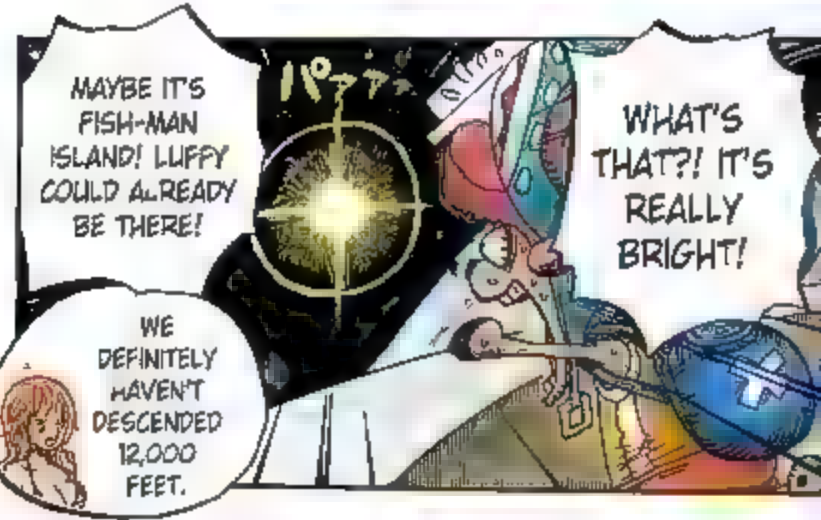


DON'T SAY THAT! THEY WON'T DIE THAT EASILY!

I'M SO SAD. I WAITED TWO YEARS TO SEE THEM AGAIN.

THERE'S NO WAY LUFFY, ZOLO AND SANJI COULD SURVIVE DOWN HERE.

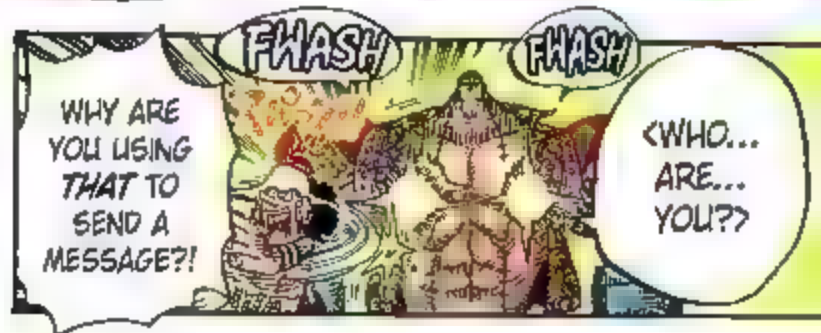
I USED COUP DE BURST IN SHORT BLASTS, BUT WE'RE RUNNING LOW ON AIR.



MAYBE IT'S FISH-MAN ISLAND! LUFFY COULD ALREADY BE THERE!

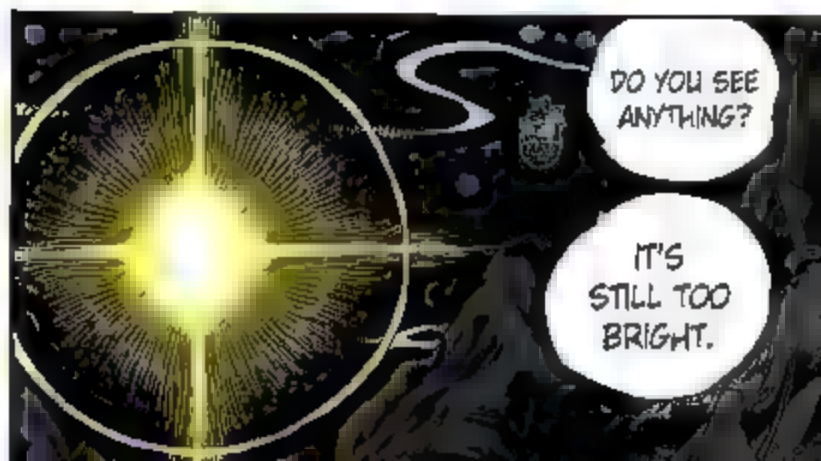
WHAT'S THAT?! IT'S REALLY BRIGHT!

WE DEFINITELY HAVEN'T DESCENDED 12,000 FEET.



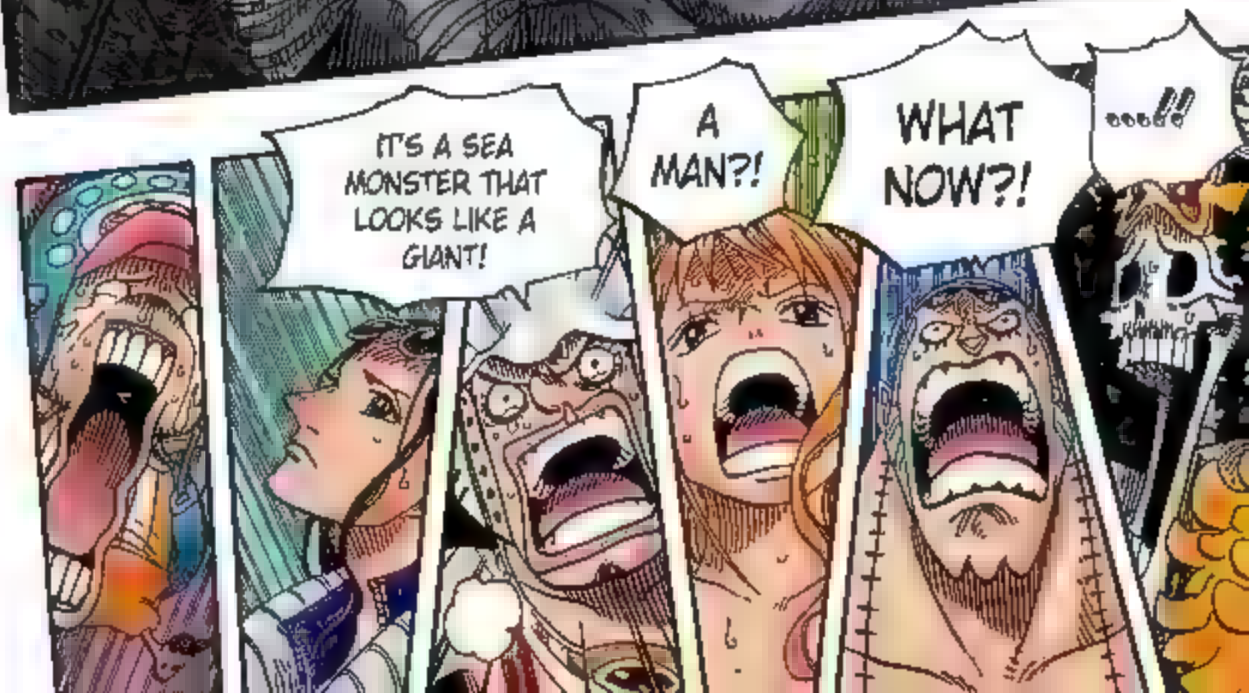
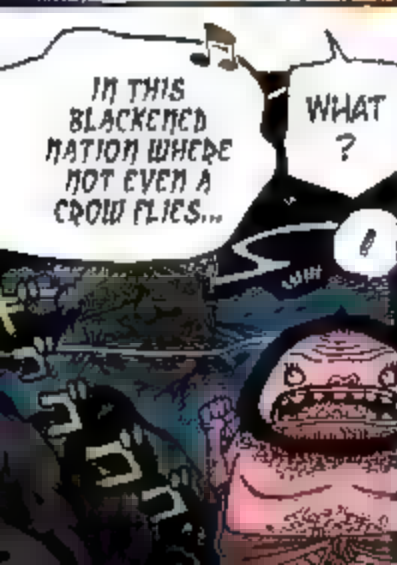
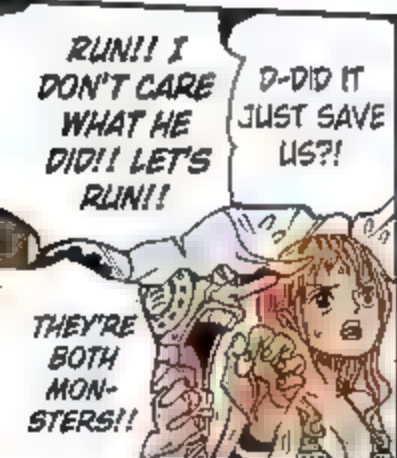
WHY ARE YOU USING THAT TO SEND A MESSAGE?!

<WHO... ARE... YOU?>



DO YOU SEE ANYTHING?

IT'S STILL TOO BRIGHT.



IT'S THE FAMOUS FLYING DUTCHMAN!

TH-THAT ONE'S REAL! LOOK AT THE SAIL!

FLYING DUTCHMAN

!?

WHY ARE YOU SCARED?!

A GHOST SHIP!!

ギャアアアアア!!

THAT'S VANDER DECKEN'S CURSED VESSEL!

!!

HIS NAME WAS CAPTAIN VANDER DECKEN AND HIS SHIP WAS THE FLYING DUTCHMAN!

TO PUNISH HIM, THE GODS DECREED THAT HE SHOULD ROAM THE SEAS FOR ALL ETERNITY!

THAT SHIP DOESN'T BELONG IN THIS WORLD! IT'S HUNDREDS OF YEARS OLD!

ONE STORMY NIGHT, A PIRATE CAPTAIN SUDDENLY WENT MAD AND THREW HIS CREW OVERBOARD! HE DROWNED THEM ALL AND CURSED AT THE GODS!

I CAN'T! WE'RE OUT OF JUICE!!

WHAT?!

AGH!! THE SEA SPIRIT!!

!!

AYE AYE, SIR!!

IT IS OUR ENEMY AFTER ALL!!

USE THE COUP DE BURST!

FRANKY !!

ANKORO, WADATSUMI-- IF YOU EAT THAT SHIP WE CAN'T GET AT ITS TREASURE.

SMASH THEM!

FLYING DUTCHMAN

...DEAD MEN'S FINGERS HAVE NO NEED OF JEWELS. THE DARKNESS HIDES EVEN THEIR REGRETS.

FIND IT! FIND IT! THE SUNKEN TREASURE IS MINE FOR THE TAKING.

DECKEN! CAPTAIN VANDER...

AYE!!

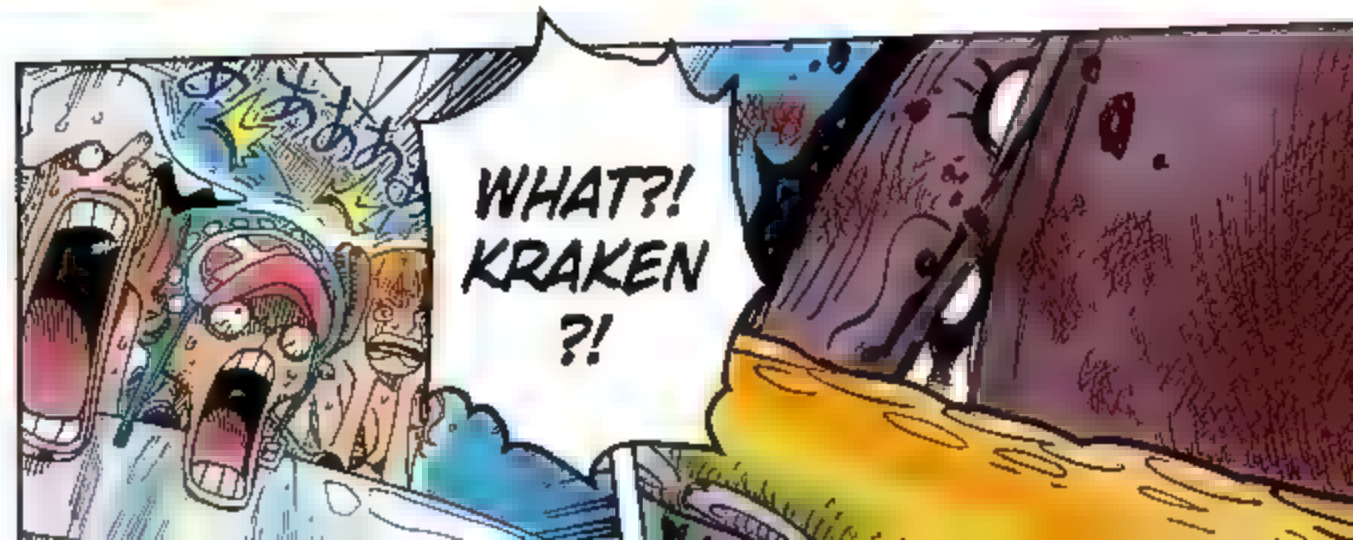
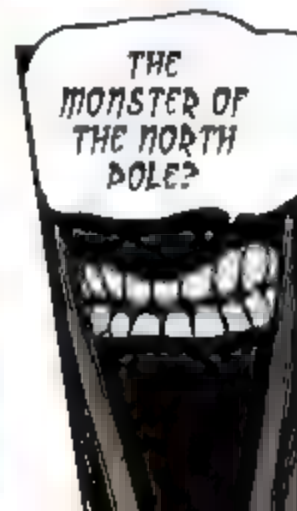
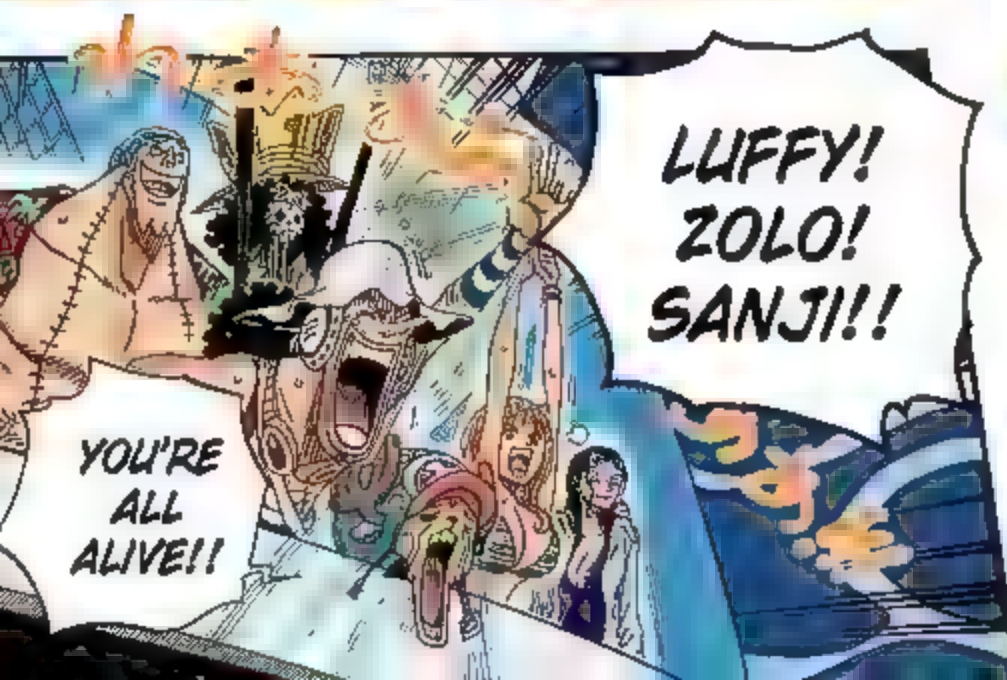
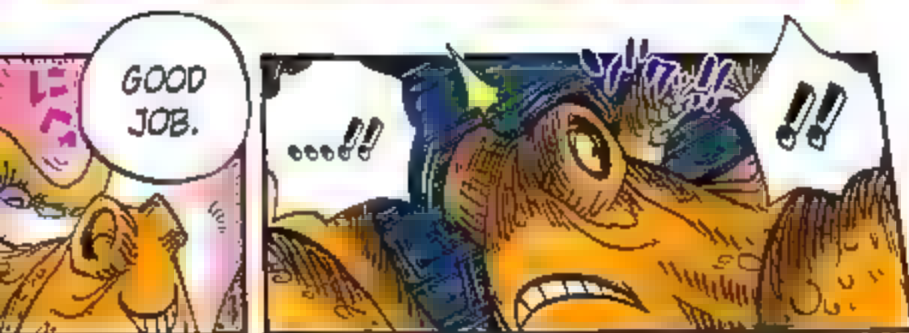
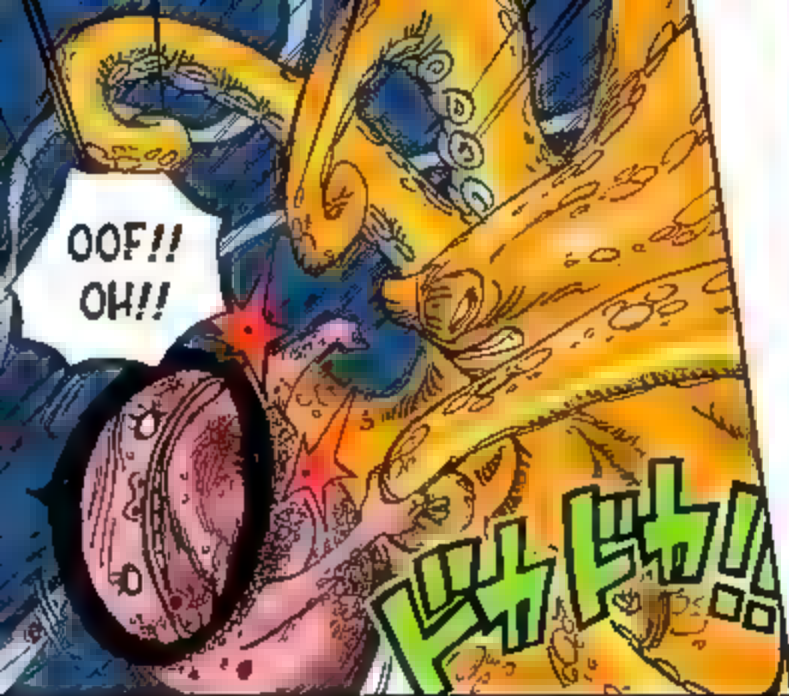
I'M THE RICHEST MAN IN THE WORLD!

EK!!

FLYING DUTCHMAN

THERE'S ONE UNDER THE SEA TOO?!

NO WAY!





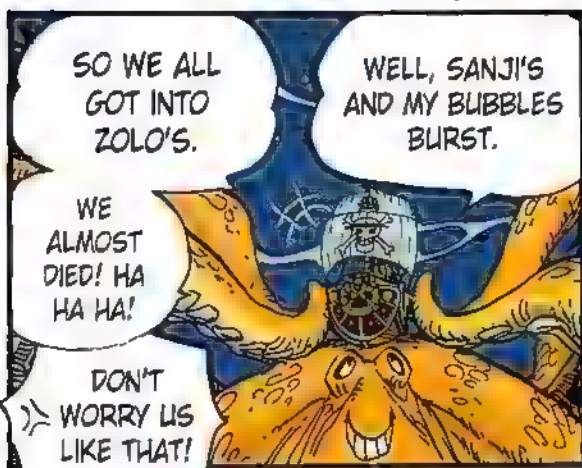
I LOOKED
EVERY-
WHERE FOR
YOU GUYS!!

HEY
!!

NAMI!!
ROBIN
!!

...GETTING
LOST LIKE
THAT.

WHAT A
BUNCH OF
CLOWNS...

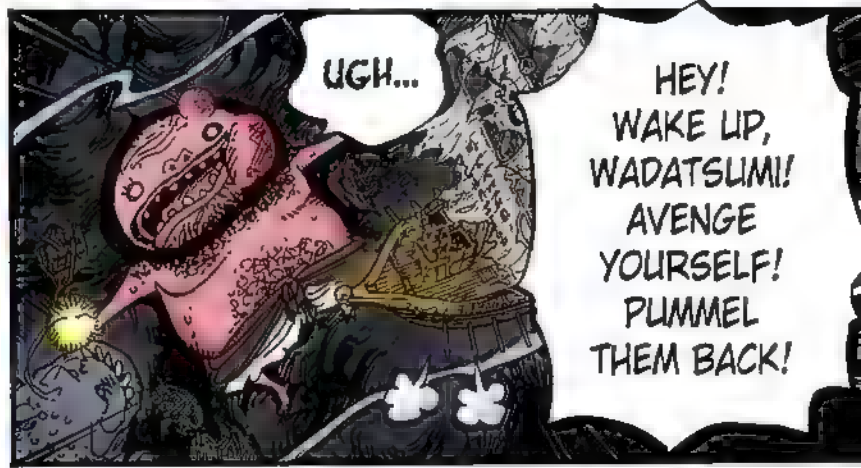


SO WE ALL
GOT INTO
ZOLO'S.

WELL, SANJI'S
AND MY BUBBLES
BURST.

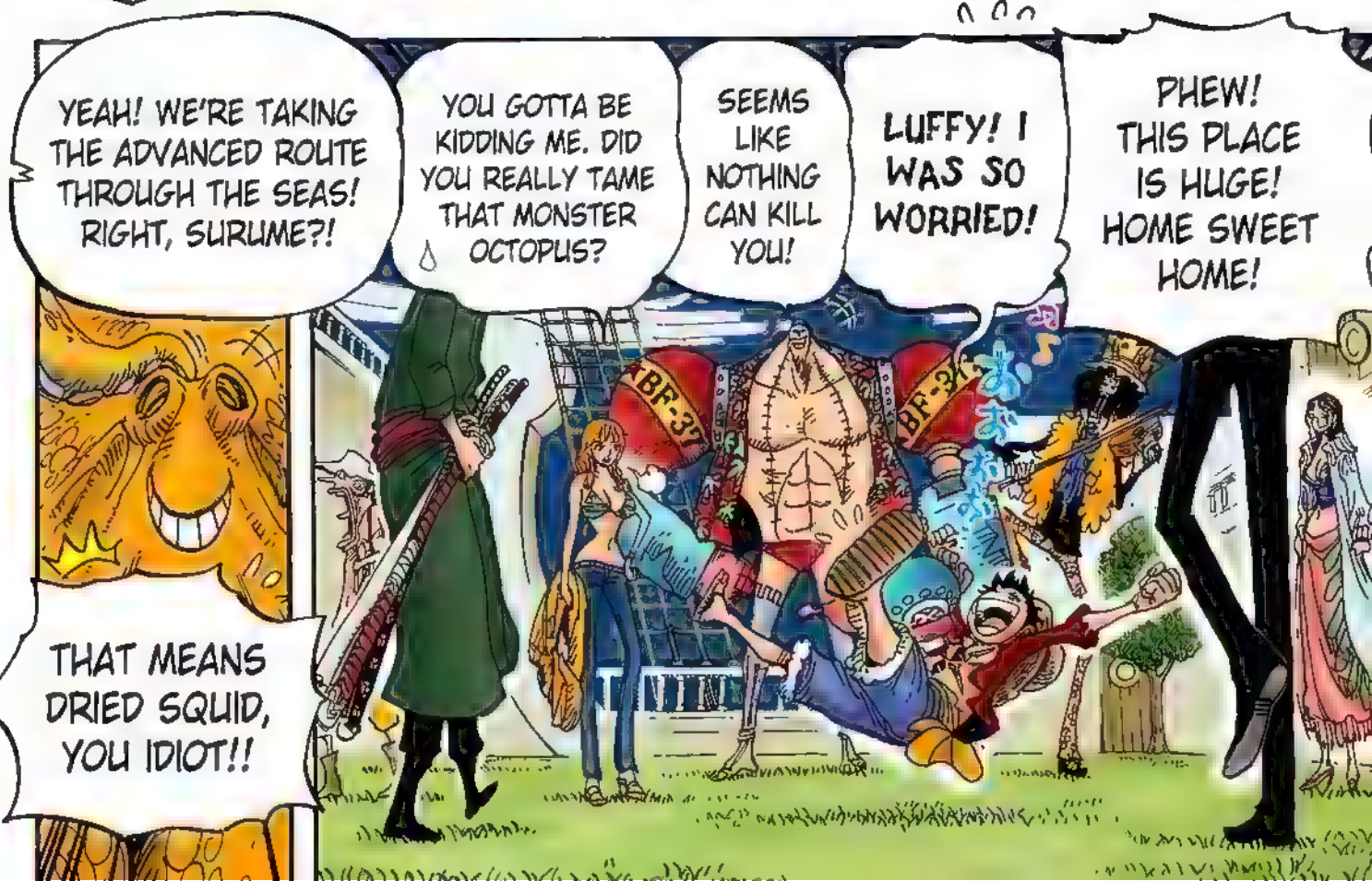
WE
ALMOST
DIED! HA
HA HA!

DON'T
WORRY US
LIKE THAT!



UGH...

HEY!
WAKE UP,
WADATSUMI!
AVENGE
YOURSELF!
PUMMEL
THEM BACK!



YEAH! WE'RE TAKING
THE ADVANCED ROUTE
THROUGH THE SEAS!
RIGHT, SURUME?!

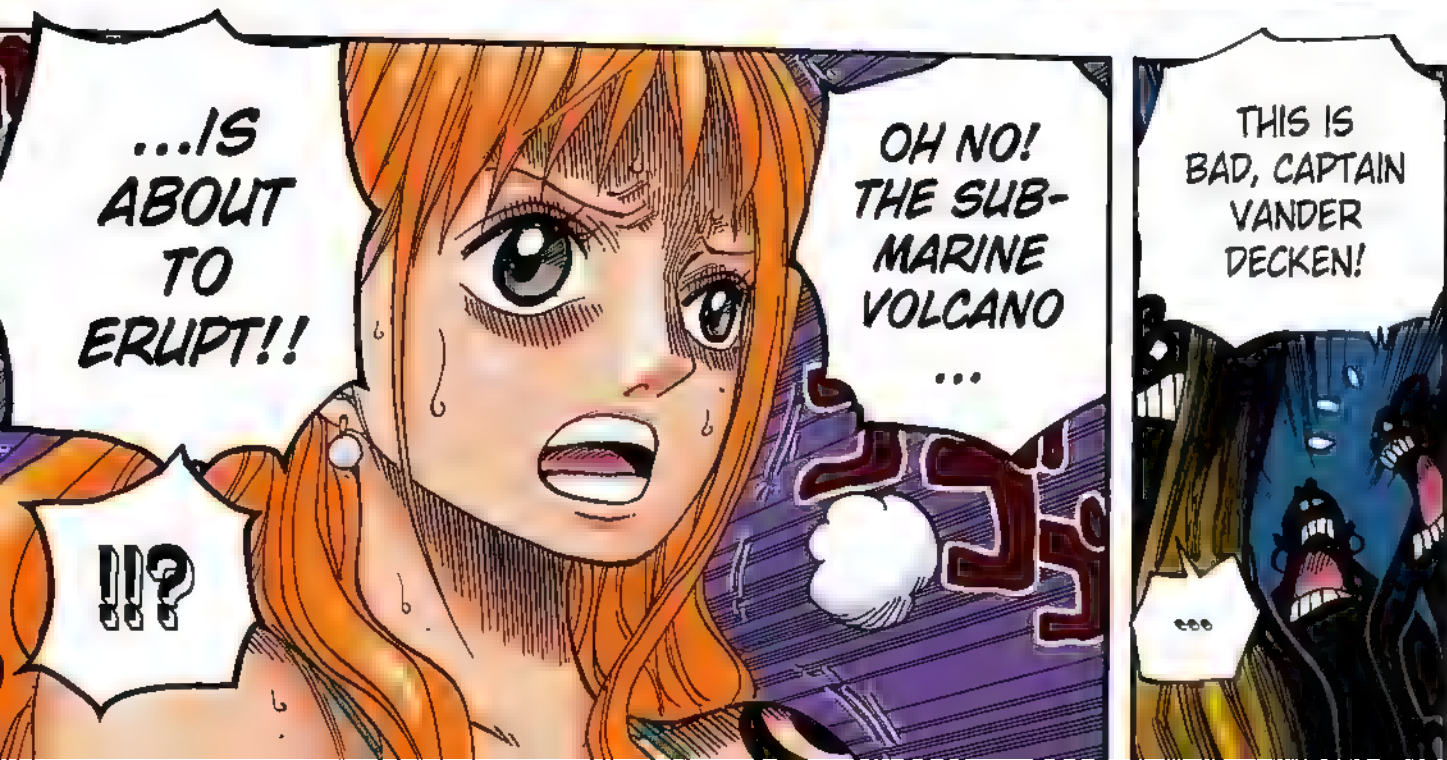
YOU GOTTA BE
KIDDING ME. DID
YOU REALLY TAME
THAT MONSTER
OCTOPUS?

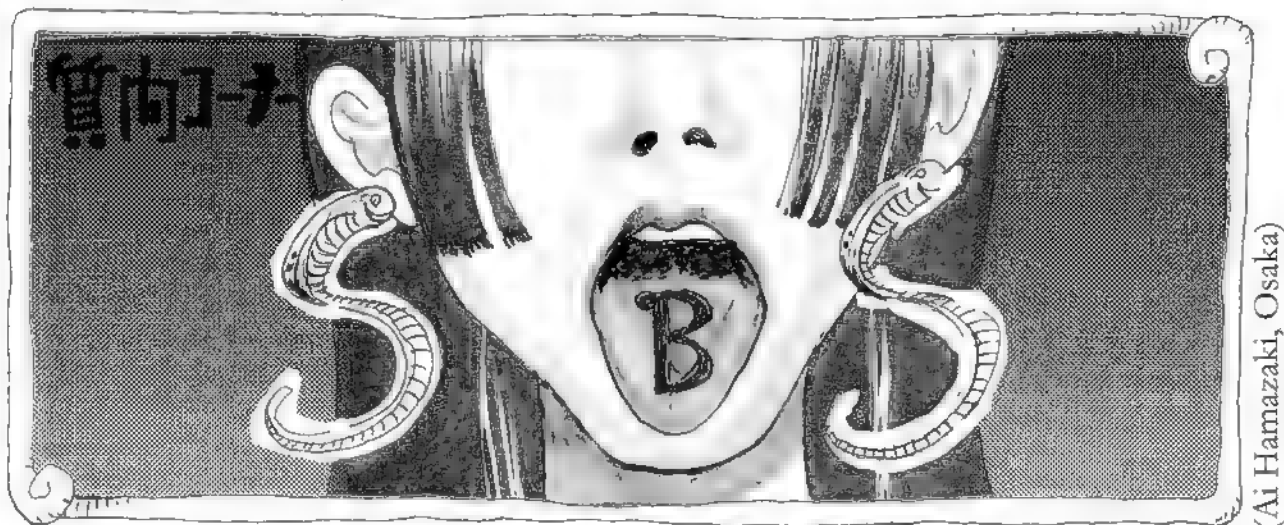
SEEMS
LIKE
NOTHING
CAN KILL
YOU!

LUFFY! I
WAS SO
WORRIED!

PHEW!
THIS PLACE
IS HUGE!
HOME SWEET
HOME!

THAT MEANS
DRIED SQUID,
YOU IDIOT!!





(Ai Hamazaki, Osaka)

Q: I have a quick question for the Blackbeard Pirates! In the rough designs, I remember seeing a beautiful woman. So why did you end up using Catalina Devon? Vasco Shot also has a long nose. Oh, and Nami is so sexy!

--Midori Mask



A: The reader is referring to a picture printed in the extra BOOK called One Piece Green. The BOOK has my rough designs and other stuff from my sketchbook. Some characters in that BOOK took years to make it to the public eye while others were put in print right away. Members of the Blackbeard Pirates were the former. Years went by as I continued to make modifications to my design and ended up with what you see in my comics. Some may complain by saying, "It took you years to make that?!" The reason why I decided against having a beautiful woman in there is because the Blackbeard Pirates have a theme where they are the most "pirate-like" band of pirates. They are huge, rough, and exciting. Having a beautiful woman in there would seem to ruin that image (no matter how much I like them). That's why I have her like that!



Q: Hello, Mr. Oda.☆ I'm just wondering, but are "Haki" and "Mantra" the same thing? Koby mentioned "feeling the presence of people too strongly" in volume 60, and that made me think about it.



--Black Cat Girl

A: You're absolutely right. Rayleigh said it outright in volume 61. You know how different countries call the same phenomenon different things? It's like that.

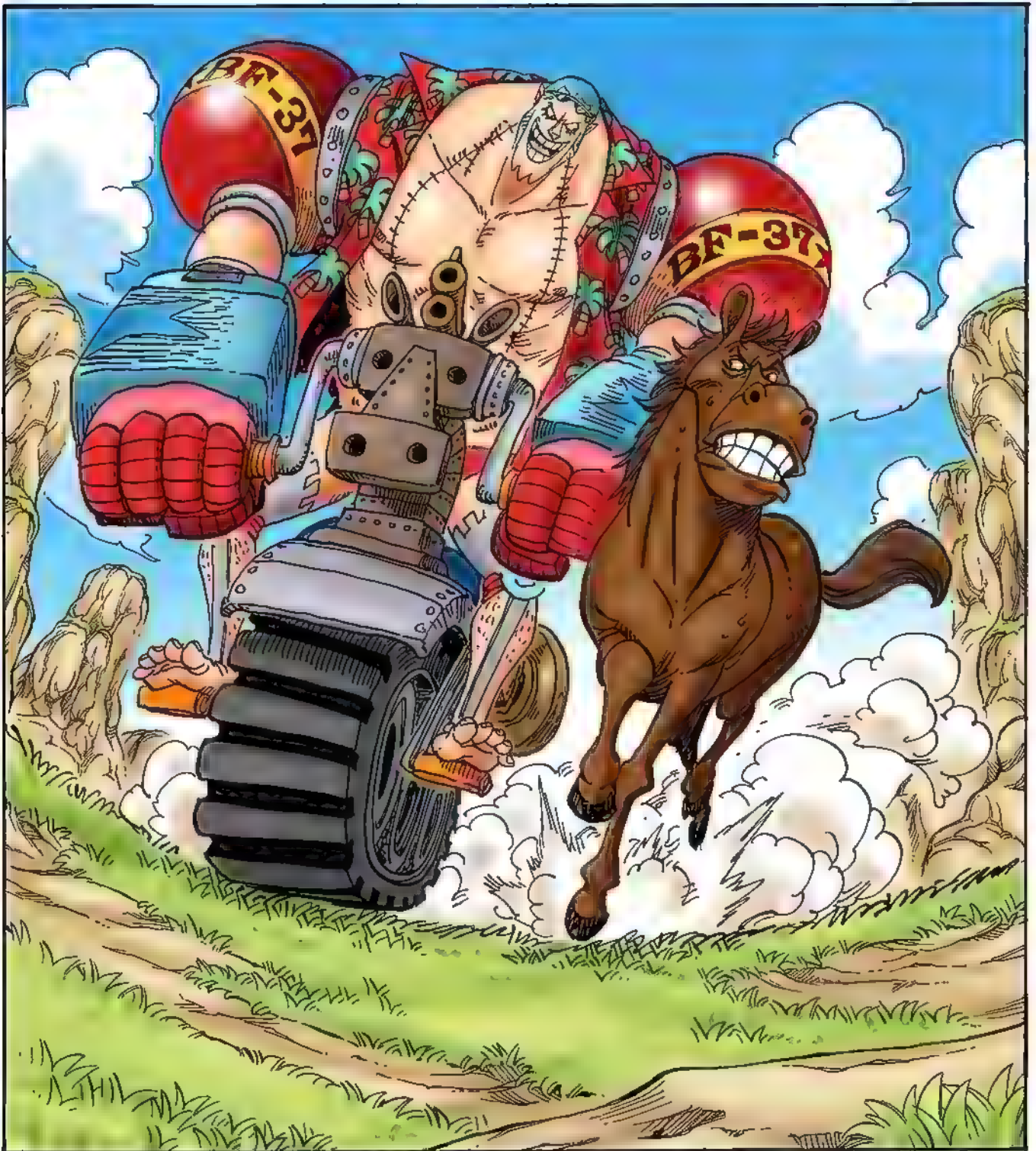
Q: Odacchi, are the clouds you draw cumulonimbus clouds or your farts?

--Seishinrinsho (Wakayama)

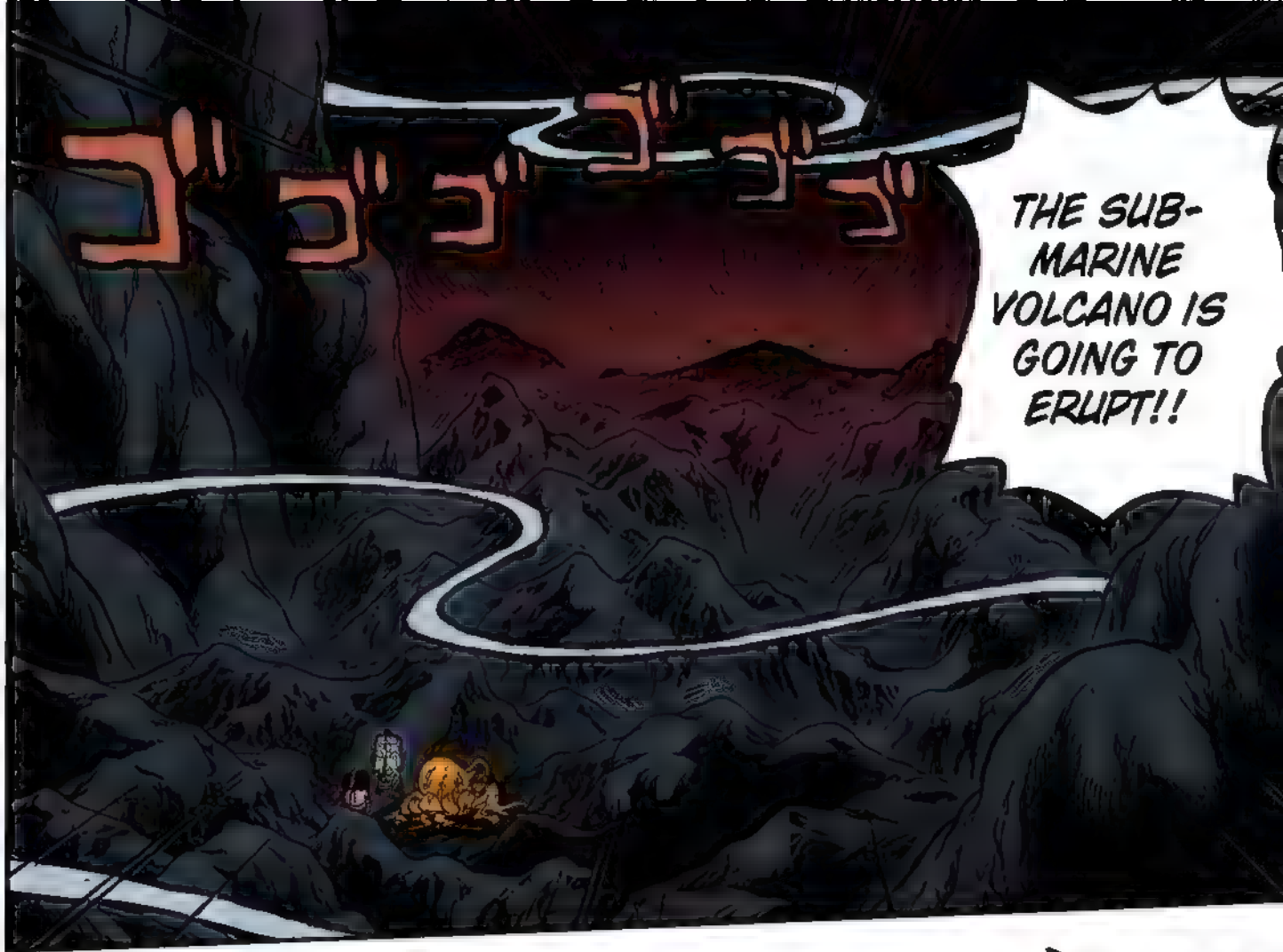


A: They're my farts. All clouds you see are my farts.

Chapter 607: 30,000 FEET UNDER THE SEA



**REQUEST: "FRANKY RACING A MUSTANG ON A MACHINE
HE MADE HIMSELF." BY MAGIC MUSHROOM**



THE SUB-
MARINE
VOLCANO IS
GOING TO
ERUPT!!



AYE
AYE!

ANKORO!
WADATSUMI!
PULL THE
SHIP!

BLINK!!

OH
NO!



AYE AYE,
CAPTAIN
VANDER
DECKEN!

MEN!
RETREAT
!!

!?

WAIT!
YOU DON'T
NEED TO!

HEY,
SURLIME
!!

RIGHT
!!

LUFFY!! TELL
KRAKEN TO GET
US FAR AWAY
FROM HERE!!



WHAT AN
AWKWARD
WAY OF
RUNNING.

THAT'S
GREAT! IT'S
GOT THE
RIGHT
IDEA!



THE LEGENDARY
MONSTER IS
RUNNING AWAY
WITH A DESPERATE
LOOK ON ITS
FACE!!

IT'S
ALREADY
RUNNING!!

DON'T SAY
THAT! IT JUST
SHOWS HOW
AFRAID HE IS
OF THE
ERUPTION!



THAT
WON'T DO
ANY GOOD!

EVACUATE
TO THE
FORE-
CASTLE!

I WANNA
SEE THE
ERUP-
TION!!



AAAAH
!!

NOOO
!!

!!!!

AAAAH!!

IT'S
HEATING
THE
WATER!

IT'S TOO
HOT!!

THE LAVA'S
FLOWING ONTO
THE OCEAN
FLOOR!

THE GHOST
SHIP AND THE
SEA SPIRIT!

HURRY,
SURUME!!

THE
DIFFERENCE IN
TEMPERATURES
IS CREATING A
VORTEX!!

HURRY
!!

HEAD
FOR THAT
TRENCH!!

ALMOST
THERE!!

IT'S
STRAIGHT
AHEAD!

YOU'RE STILL
HAVING NAUGHTY
THOUGHTS AT A
TIME LIKE THIS?!

NAMI!
WHICH WAY
IS FISH-MAN
ISLAND?!



ARE YOU
SERIOUS?!
THAT'S AN
ABYSS!!

AAAAAH
!!

IT'S PITCH
BLACK DOWN
THERE!!

ARE YOU
SURE THAT'S
THE WAY TO
FISH-MAN
ISLAND?!

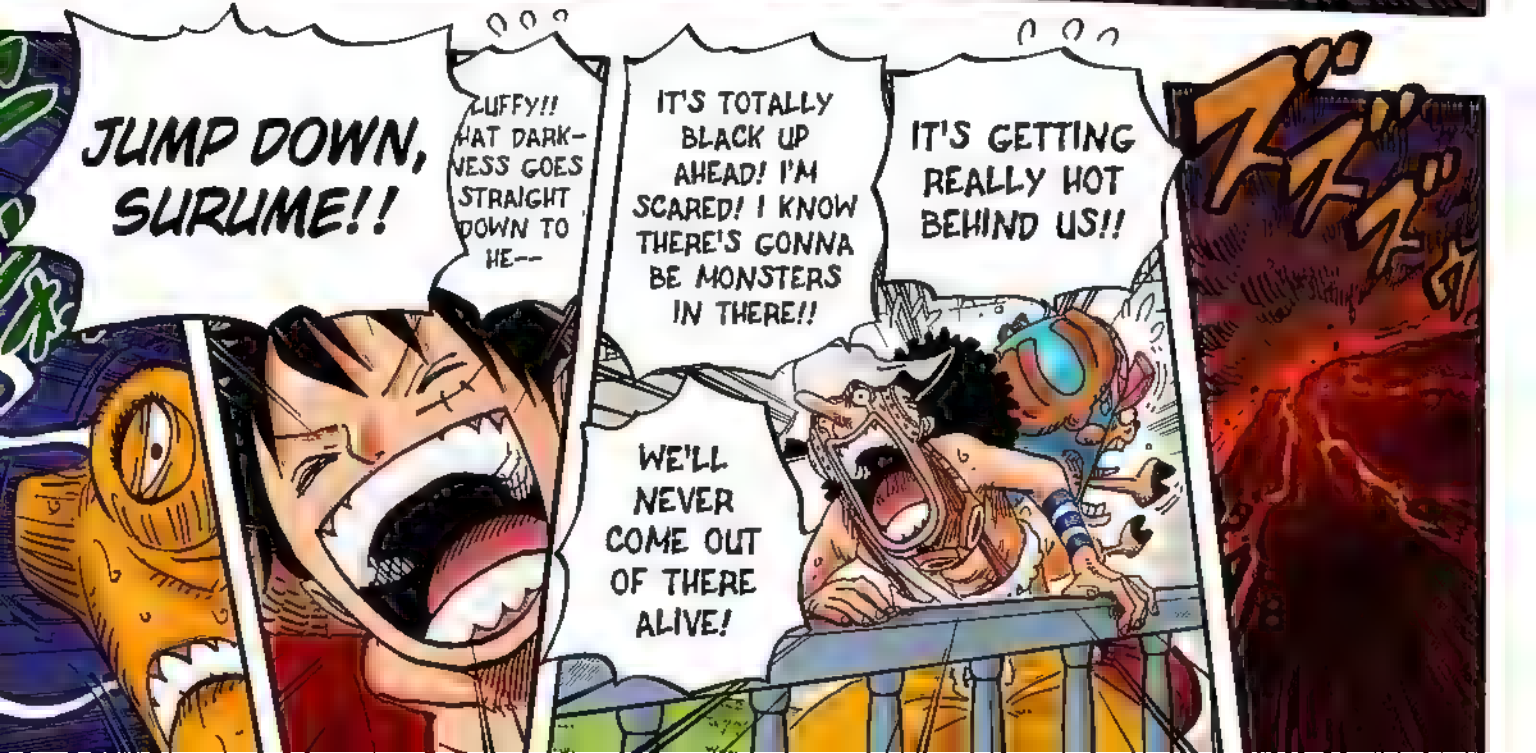
JUMP DOWN,
SURUME!!

LUFFY!!
THAT DARK-
NESS GOES
STRAIGHT
DOWN TO
HE--

IT'S TOTALLY
BLACK UP
AHEAD! I'M
SCARED! I KNOW
THERE'S GONNA
BE MONSTERS
IN THERE!!

IT'S GETTING
REALLY HOT
BEHIND US!!

WE'LL
NEVER
COME OUT
OF THERE
ALIVE!





IT
ERUPTED
AGAIN!!

!!?

IT'S AN
AVALANCHE!
WATCH
OUT!!

A LAND-
SLIDE?!

BOUL-
DERS?!

WHAT'S
THAT UP
THERE?!

THE ERUPTION
MUST'VE MADE THE
WALLS OF THE
TRENCH COLLAPSE!



HOLD ON TO
ME, LUFFY!

I'LL GO
OUTSIDE THE
BUBBLE AND
CHOP THEM
UP.

SURE
THING
!!

DODGE
THEM,
SURLUME!!

サッソ

SAR-
GASSO
!!

THEN
WHAT AM I
SUPPOSED
TO...

SPECIAL
ATTACK!!

GREEN
STAR!!

!!

ZOLO!
NO!!

HEY!
LET ME
GO!

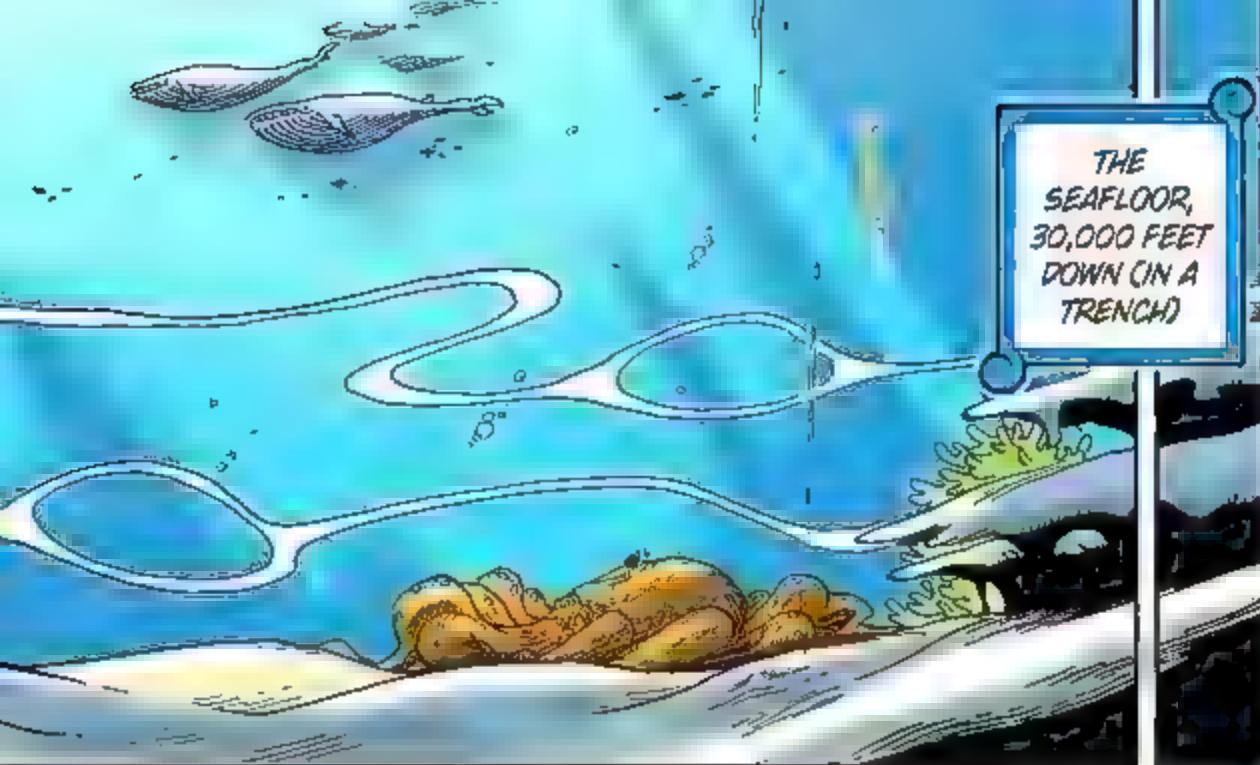
WE'RE 25,000
FEET UNDERWATER!
THE PRESSURE
WOULD CRUSH YOU!

GET OUT
OF THE WAY
WHILE YOU
CAN,
SURLUME!!

WOW!

I STOPPED
IT FOR A
MOMENT!

A MASS OF
SEAWEED!
THAT'S
AWESOME,
USOPP!

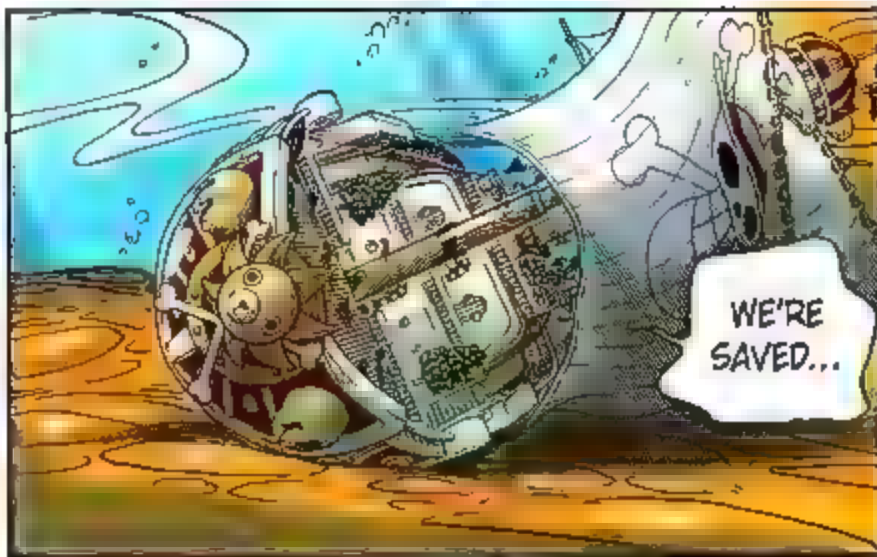


THE
SEAFLOOR,
30,000 FEET
DOWN (IN A
TRENCH)

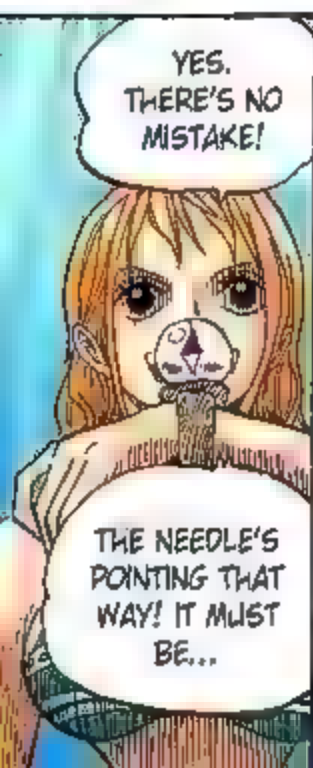


RIGHT? WHY
IS IT SO BRIGHT
DOWN HERE?

IT'S
BLIND-
ING!

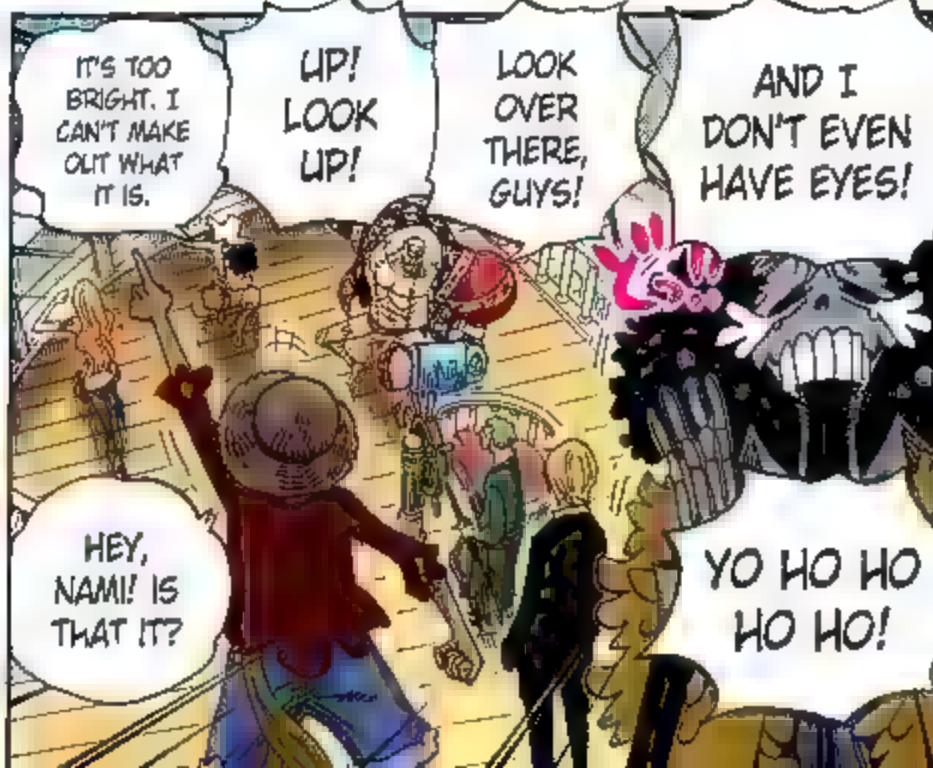


WE'RE
SAVED...



YES.
THERE'S NO
MISTAKE!

THE NEEDLE'S
POINTING THAT
WAY! IT MUST
BE...



IT'S TOO
BRIGHT. I
CAN'T MAKE
OUT WHAT
IT IS.

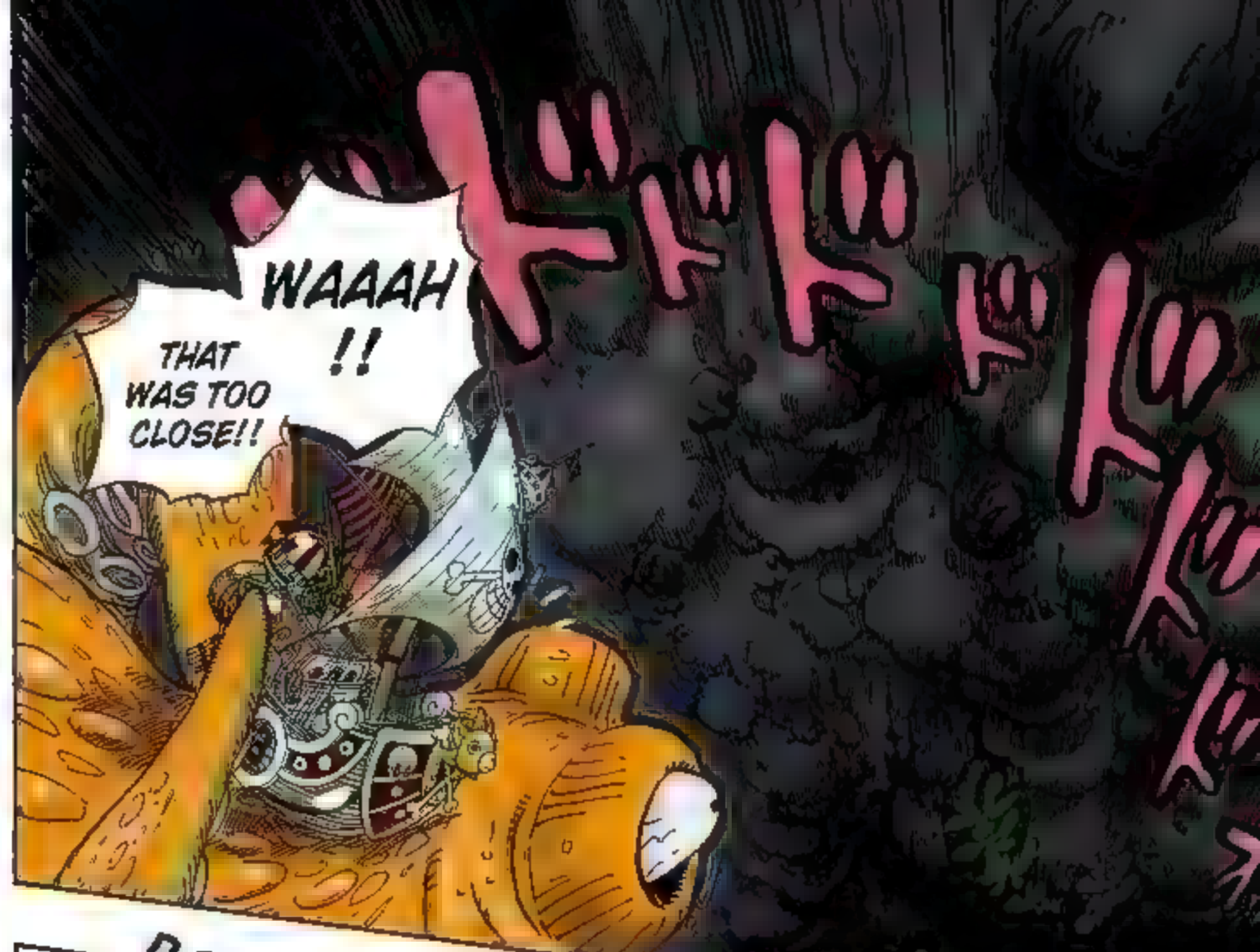
UP!
LOOK
UP!

LOOK
OVER
THERE,
GUYS!

AND I
DON'T EVEN
HAVE EYES!

YO HO HO
HO HO!

HEY,
NAMI! IS
THAT IT?



WAAAH
!!

THAT
WAS TOO
CLOSE!!



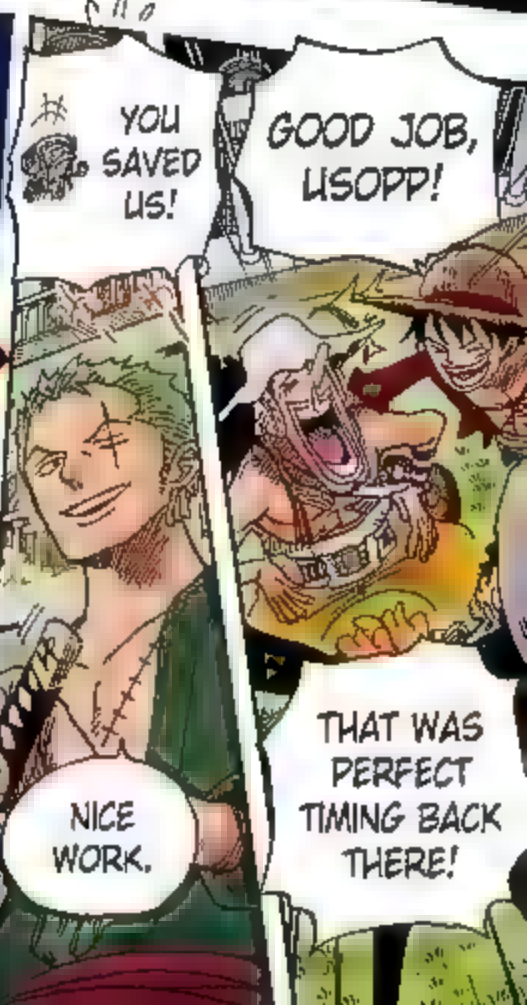
GAH
!!



AAAAH
!!



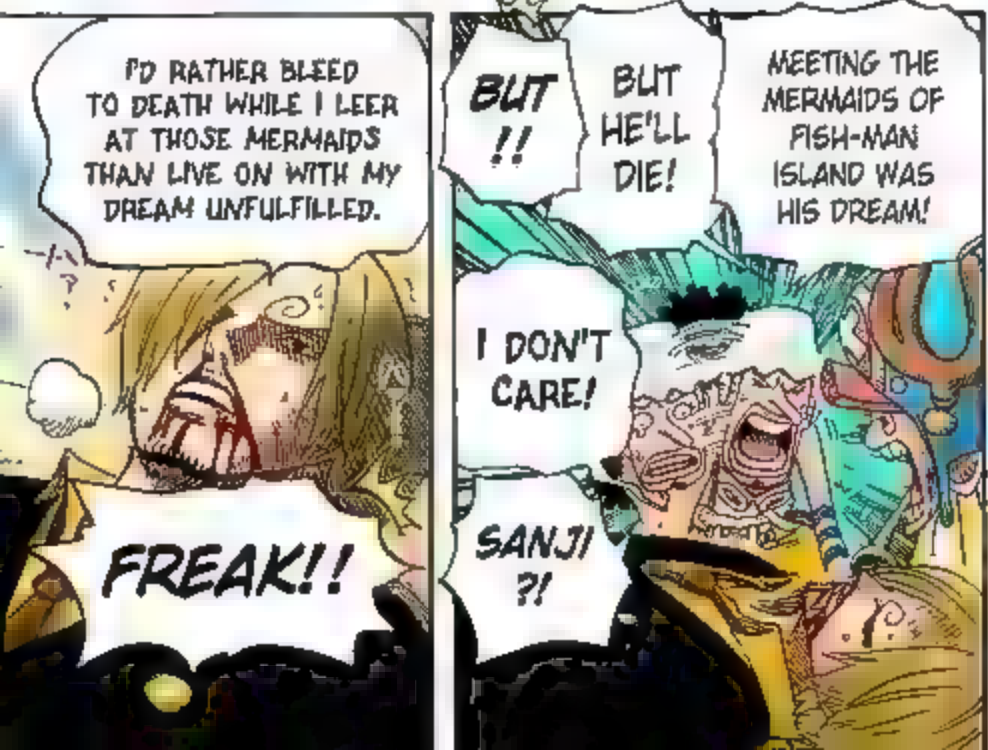
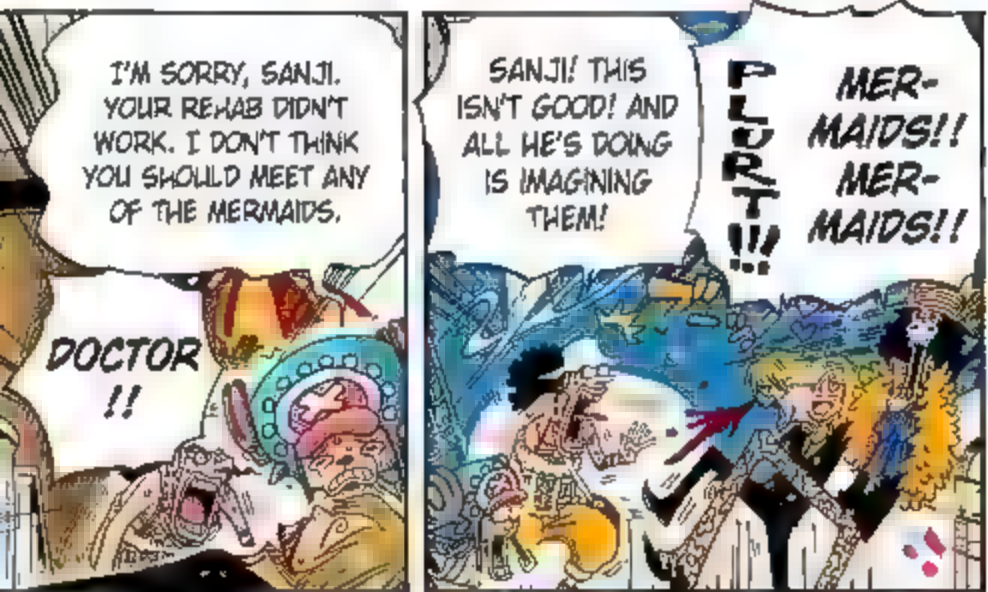
YOU
SAVED
US!



GOOD JOB,
USOPP!

NICE
WORK.

THAT WAS
PERFECT
TIMING BACK
THERE!





AAAH!! WE'RE
FINISHED!! AND
AFTER COMING
ALL THIS WAY!!

A PACK
OF SEA
BEASTS?!

PIRATES ARE
THE ENEMIES
OF HUMANS TOO.
THAT'S WHY I'LL
LET YOU MAKE
THE CHOICE.

LUFFY! WIPE OFF
THAT DROOL AND
ASK SURUME TO FIND
THE ENTRANCE.

I WONDER WHAT
KIND OF FOOD THEY
HAVE ON FISH-MAN
ISLAND. I WONDER
WHAT KINDS OF
MEAT THEY EAT.

I WILL
SEE
THEM!!

HEY!
LOOK AT
THEM!

!?



...!!

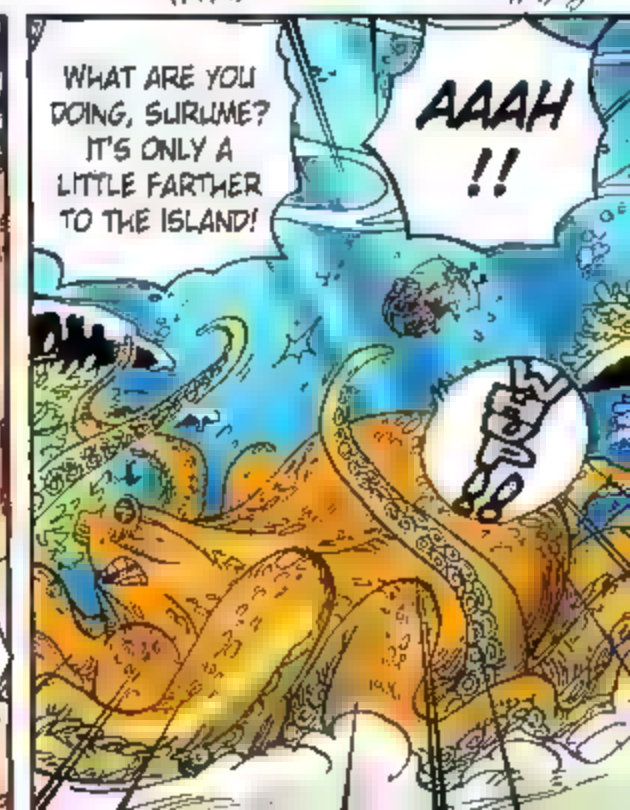


HOW CAN YOU
TAKE ORDERS
FROM MERE
HUMANS,
KRAKEN?



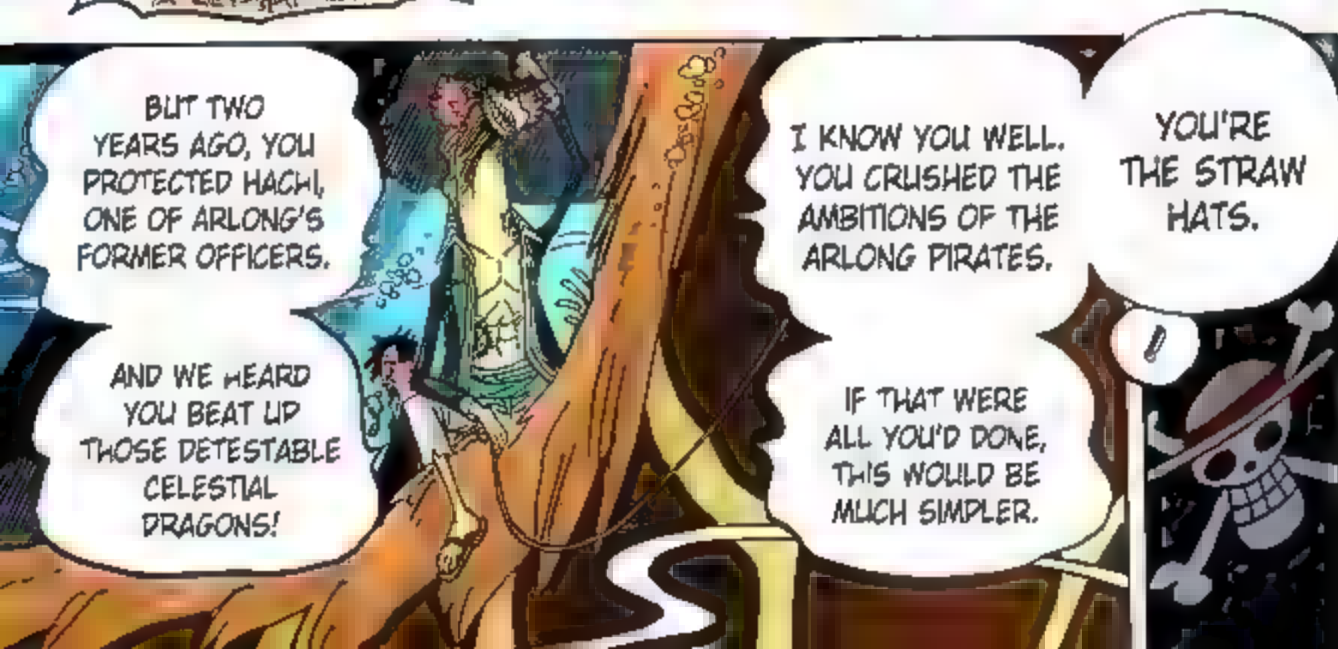
WHO ARE
THEY?!

AAAAAH!!



WHAT ARE YOU
DOING, SURUME?
IT'S ONLY A
LITTLE FARTHER
TO THE ISLAND!

AAAH
!!



BUT TWO
YEARS AGO, YOU
PROTECTED HACHI,
ONE OF ARLONG'S
FORMER OFFICERS.

AND WE HEARD
YOU BEAT UP
THOSE DETESTABLE
CELESTIAL
DRAGONS!

I KNOW YOU WELL.
YOU CRUSHED THE
AMBITIONS OF THE
ARLONG PIRATES.

IF THAT WERE
ALL YOU'D DONE,
THIS WOULD BE
MUCH SIMPLER.

YOU'RE
THE STRAW
HATS.



THOSE SEA
BEASTS ARE
AWESOME! BUT
IS SOMEBODY
RIDING THEM?!



SO TELL
ME, ARE YOU
WITH US OR
AGAINST US?

WILL YOU
SUBMIT TO THE
NEW FISH-MAN
PIRATES OR DO
YOU REFUSE?!

YOUR DEEDS
ARE EXACTLY LIKE
THOSE OF OUR
BELOVED FISHER
TIGER, THE HERO OF
FISH-MAN ISLAND.

HA HA HA!
WHAT ARE
WE SUPPOSED
TO DO WITH
YOU?

HAMMOND
(PIKE CONGER FISH-MAN)
FIGHTER
NEW FISH-MAN PIRATES

FRANKY!
YOU HAVE
TO REFUEL--
QUICK!

IF YOU REFUSE,
WE'LL SINK
YOUR SHIP
RIGHT NOW!

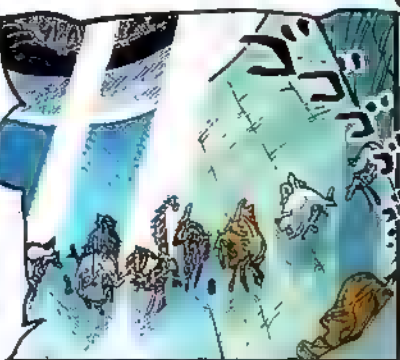
WHAT
DID YOU
SAY?!

...

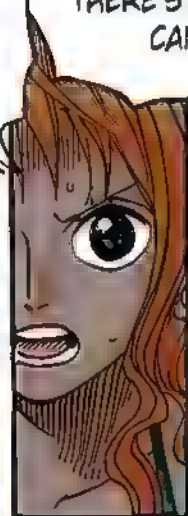
THAT'S WHY WE HAVE
TO RUN! USE ALL THE
REMAINING AIR FOR ONE
LAST COUP DE BURST
AND SHOOT INTO
FISH-MAN ISLAND!

ARE YOU
SERIOUS
?!

IF WE
DON'T,
WE'RE ALL
GONNA DIE
HERE!

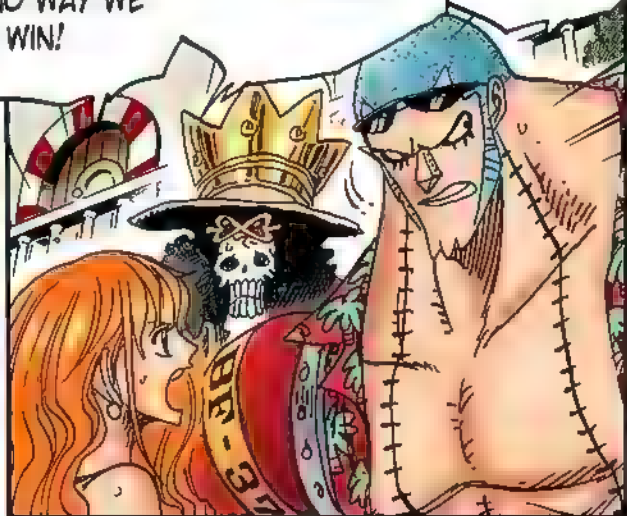


BUT WE'RE AT A
DEPTH OF 30,000
FEET! WE WON'T
EVEN BE ABLE TO
FIGHT, WHICH MEANS
THERE'S NO WAY WE
CAN WIN!



LUFFY'S
NOT GOING
TO LISTEN
TO THEM!

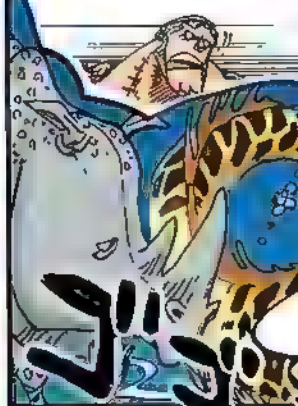
WHAT
ARE YOU
TRYING
TO DO?!



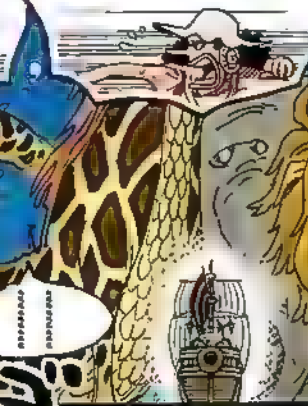
NOW CHOOSE!
WILL YOU BECOME
OUR VASSALS,
STRAW HAT
LUFFY?



YOU GOT IT!
LEAVE IT TO
SUPER ME!



FRANKY!
TAKE THE
WHEEL! I'LL DO
THE REFUELING!



YOU'RE RIGHT.
THAT MAY BE OUR
ONLY CHANCE OF
SURVIVAL.



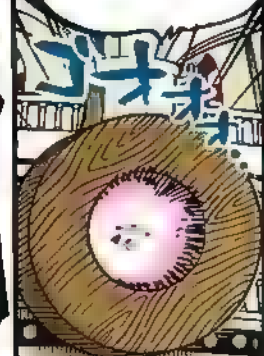
MORON
!!

NO
WAY
!!

!!!?



FULL
POWER COUP
DE BURST.



READY
TO FIRE!



(Ponio, Aichi)

Q: Mr. Oda, what kind of Devil Fruit would you like to eat? I'm going to guess it's the Clear-Clear Fruit. I'm sorry I asked.

--Sdd

A: Hey! $\frac{2}{3}$ How dare you assume that! But you're right!

Q: Mr. Oda, hello! I saw something on TV the other day. Is "Gray Terminal" modeled after the slum in the Philippines called "Smokey Mountain"?

--NN Brothers

A: Oh, they talked about it on TV? You're right. You know what they say, truth is stranger than fiction. The mountain of trash is burning and constantly has smoke rising. And yet there are actually people who live there. What I talked about in the manga is just scratching the surface. Living in a real mountain of trash makes everyone prone to disease. Corpses can be found at every turn. Even if the people there want to get out, simple motivation isn't enough. No matter how I describe it, I don't think I can do it any justice. If you want to know more about it, I suggest you research it yourself.

Q: Law calls Luffy "Straw Hat Guy." If there's a person with the first name "Guy," would he call them "Guy Guy"? Tell me, Law! ♥

--by Loving Woman

A: Law! They're asking for you! Hm, he's not coming. I guess I can answer for him. It's kind of like saying he's a "football guy." To answer your question, he would probably call anyone "something guy" no matter who it is. Even if it has to be "Guy Guy." Right, Law?

Law: Yeah.



Chapter 608:

UNDERWATER

PARADISE



REQUEST: "BROOK WALKING FIVE OR SIX
WHITE DOGS WITH AFROS." BY BACHON



...
REFUSE
?!

YOU...



WHY DO
WE HAVE TO
WORK FOR
YOU?!

YOU'RE
NOTHING
BUT
WICKED
HUMANS!

THAT MAKES
YOU THE
ENEMY OF ALL
FISH-MEN!

YOU REFUSE
THE OFFER
OF THE NEW
FISH-MAN
PIRATES?!

LUFFY!
DON'T MAKE
HIM ANY
MADDER!





COUP DE
BURST
!!

SNAP!!

!!!?



THE
SHIP!

WHAT
?!

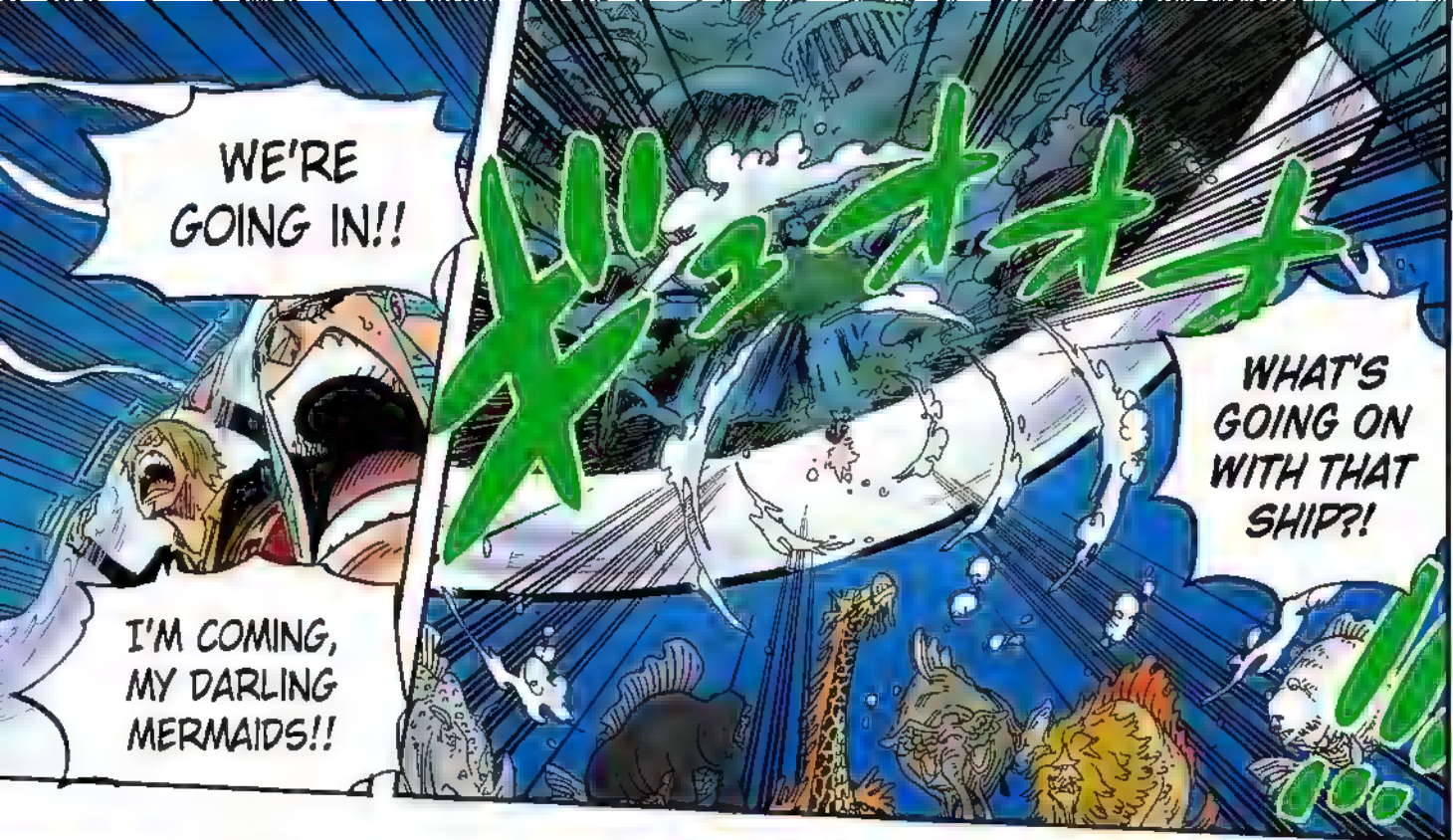


JUST HOLD
ON UNTIL WE
GET INSIDE
FISH-MAN
ISLAND!

WE'RE
DEFLAT-
ING!

ACK
!!

WE'RE
RUNNING
OUT OF
AIR!!



WE'RE
GOING IN!!

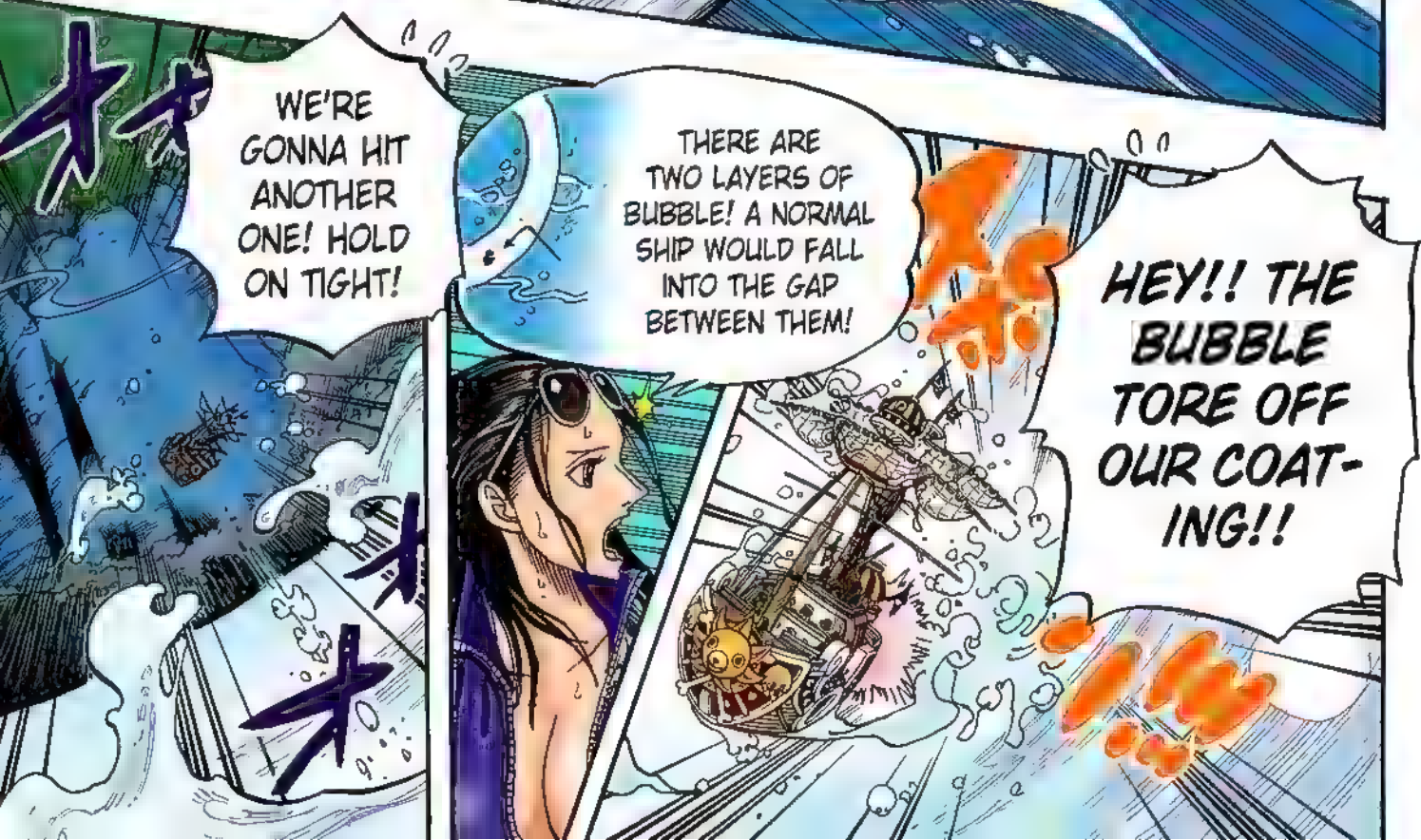
WHAT'S
GOING ON
WITH THAT
SHIP?!

I'M COMING,
MY DARLING
MERMAIDS!!



WHAT
?!

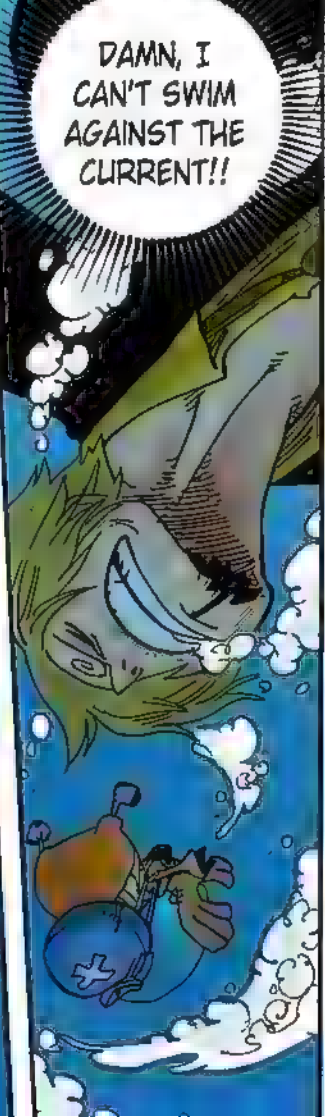
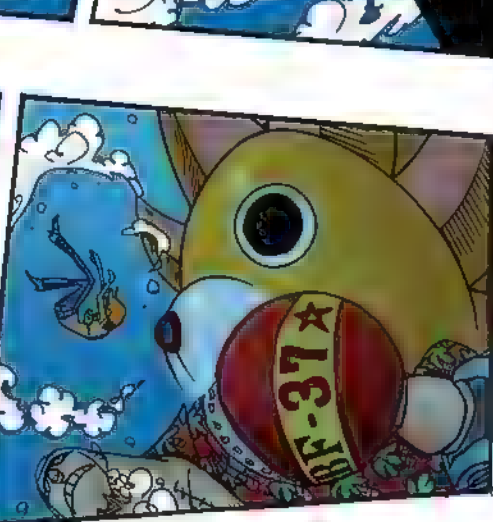
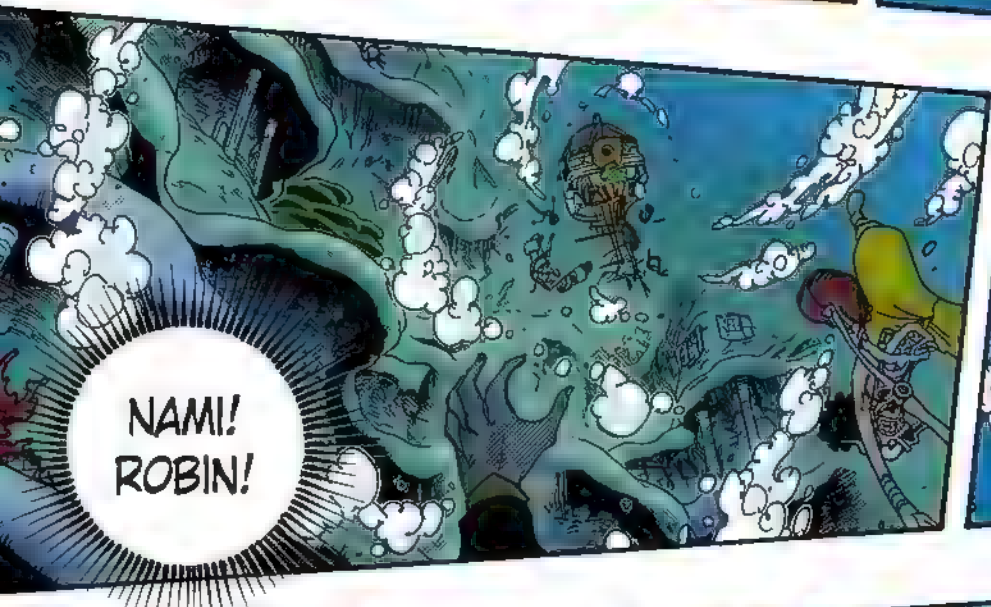
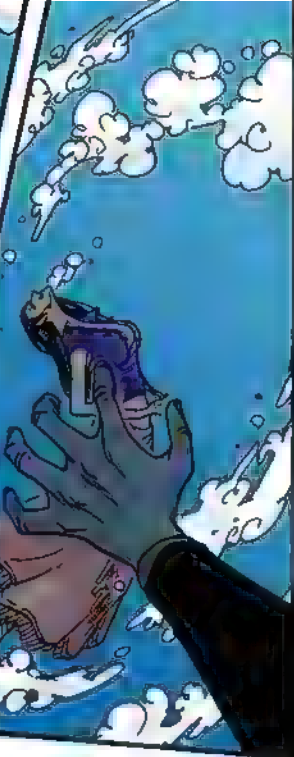
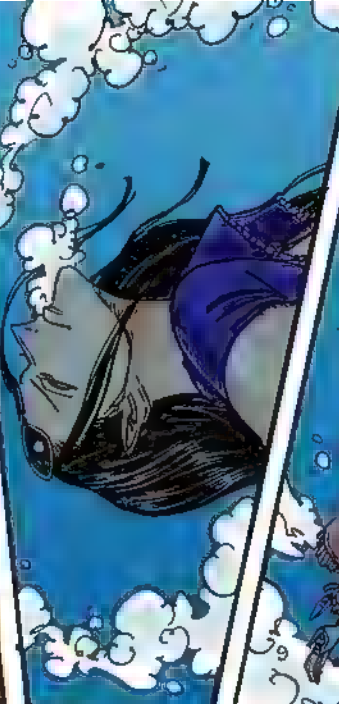
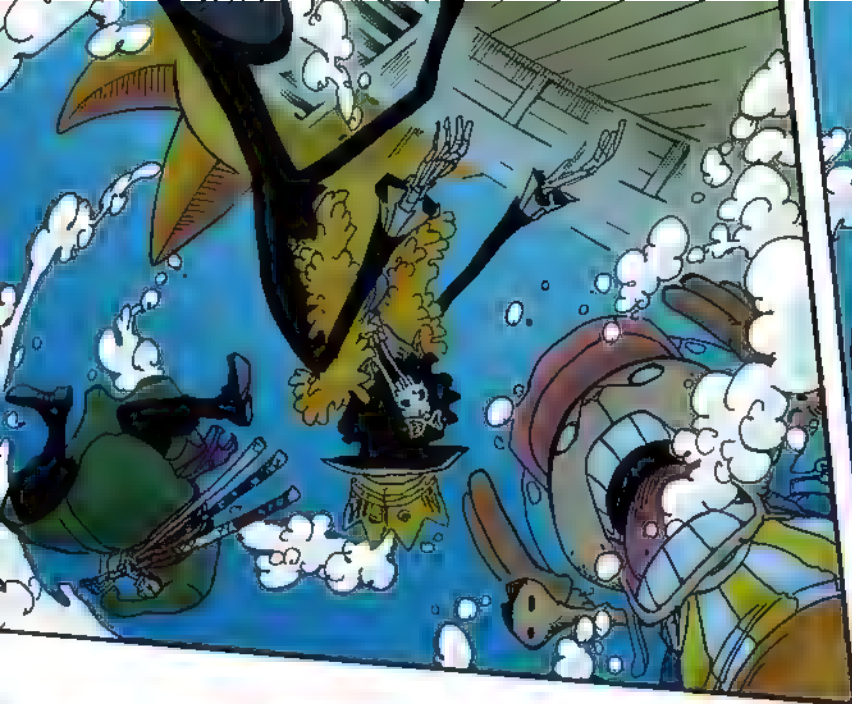
HUH
?!



WE'RE
GONNA HIT
ANOTHER
ONE! HOLD
ON TIGHT!

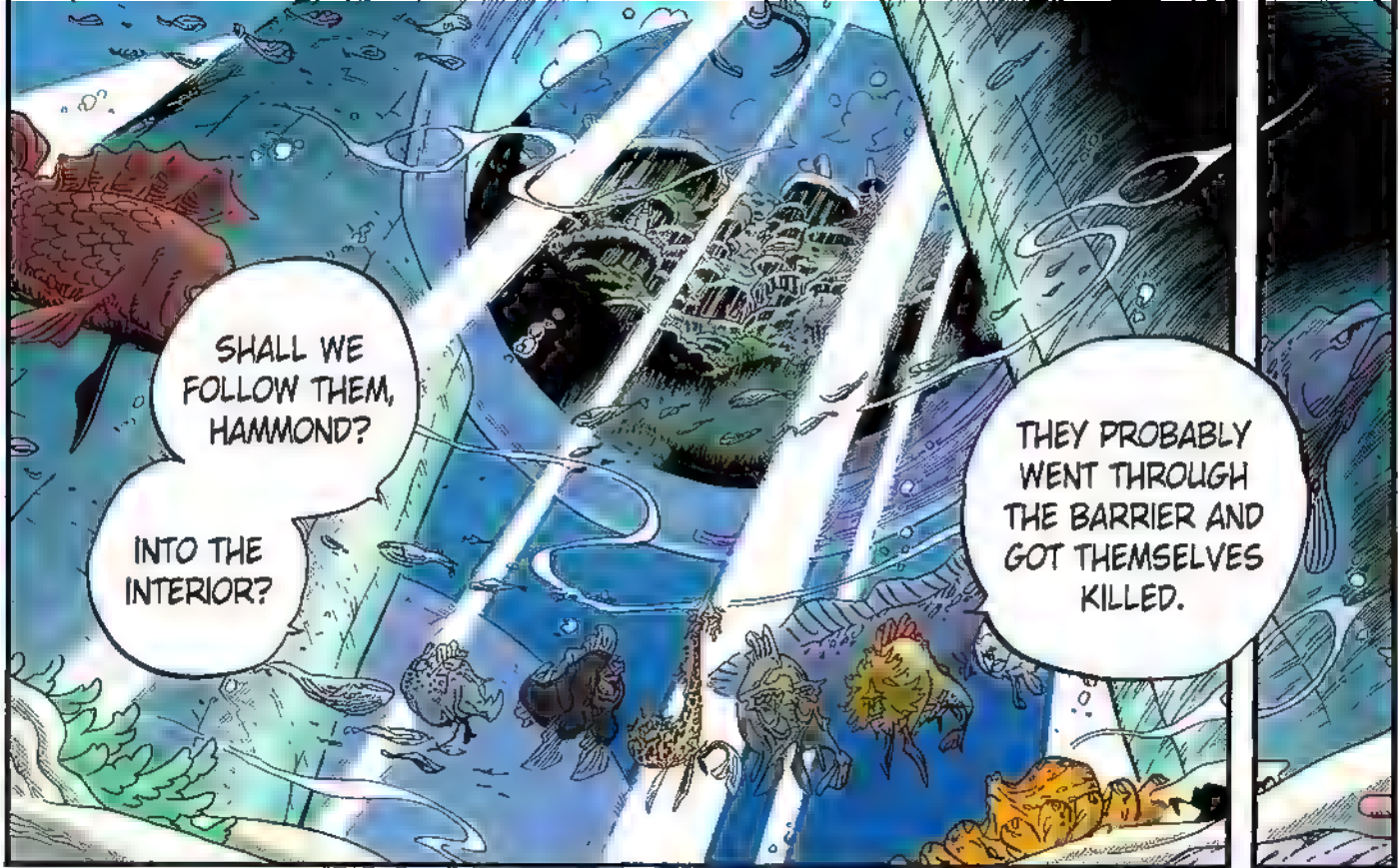
THERE ARE
TWO LAYERS OF
BUBBLE! A NORMAL
SHIP WOULD FALL
INTO THE GAP
BETWEEN THEM!

HEY!! THE
BUBBLE
TORE OFF
OUR COAT-
ING!!



NAMI!
ROBIN!

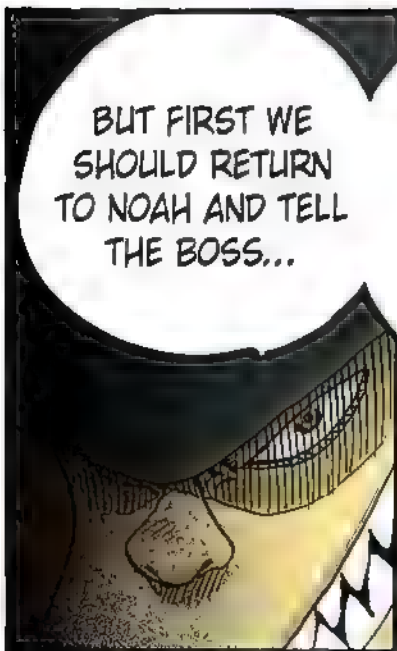
DAMN, I
CAN'T SWIM
AGAINST THE
CURRENT!!



SHALL WE FOLLOW THEM, HAMMOND?

INTO THE INTERIOR?

THEY PROBABLY WENT THROUGH THE BARRIER AND GOT THEMSELVES KILLED.



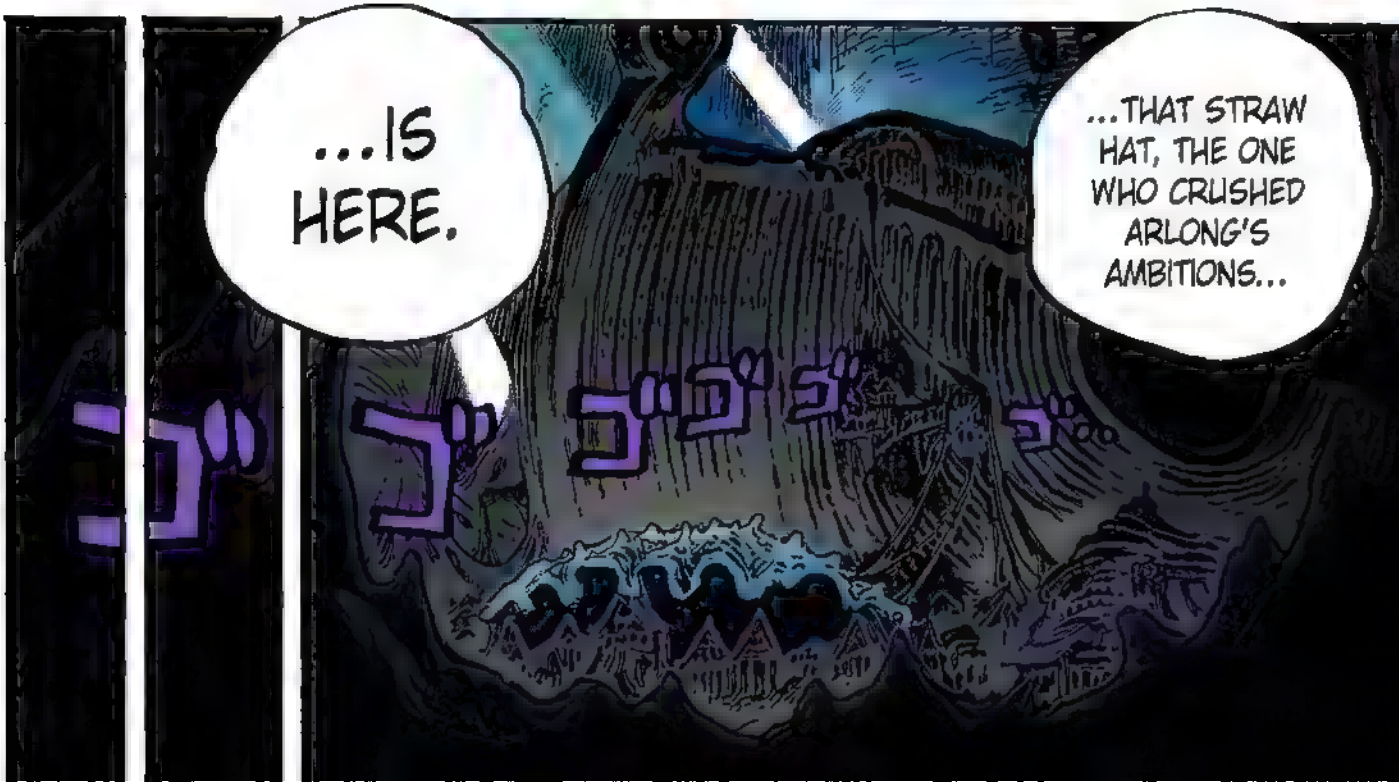
BUT FIRST WE SHOULD RETURN TO NOAH AND TELL THE BOSS...



WE SHOULD CHECK ANYWAY. I DON'T WANT THE NEPTUNE ARMY FINDING THEM BEFORE WE DO.

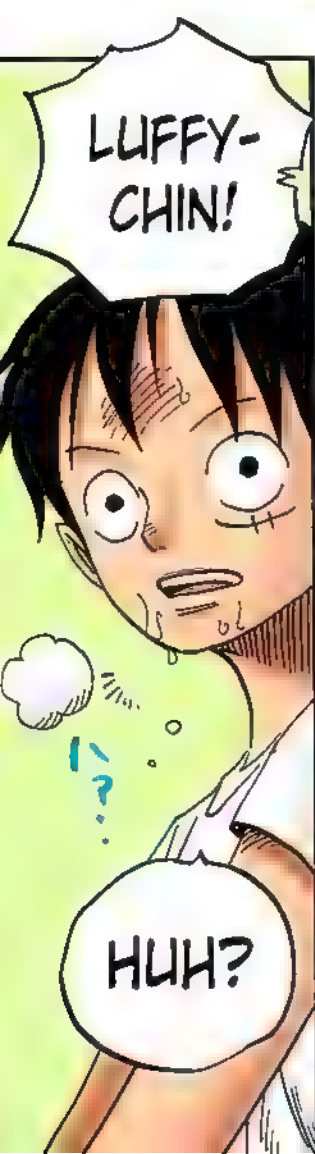
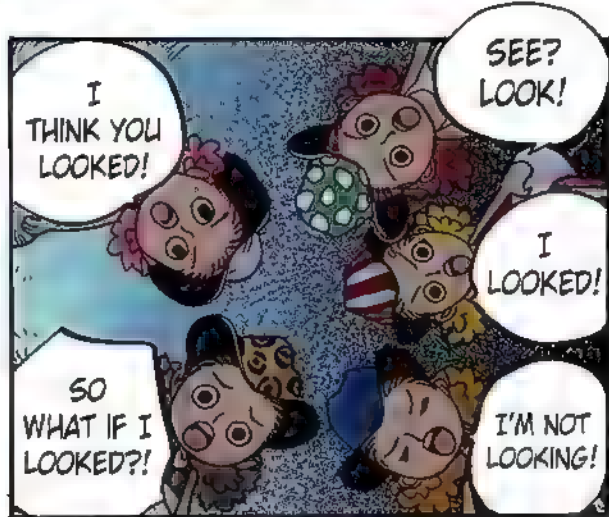
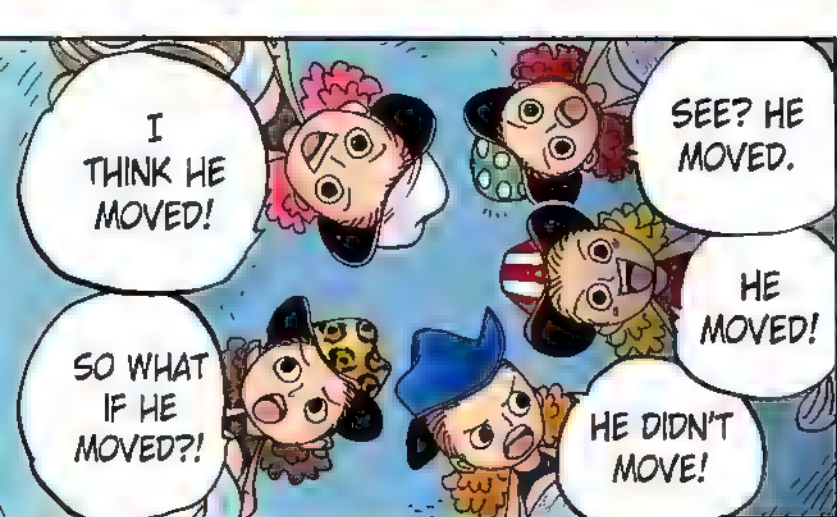
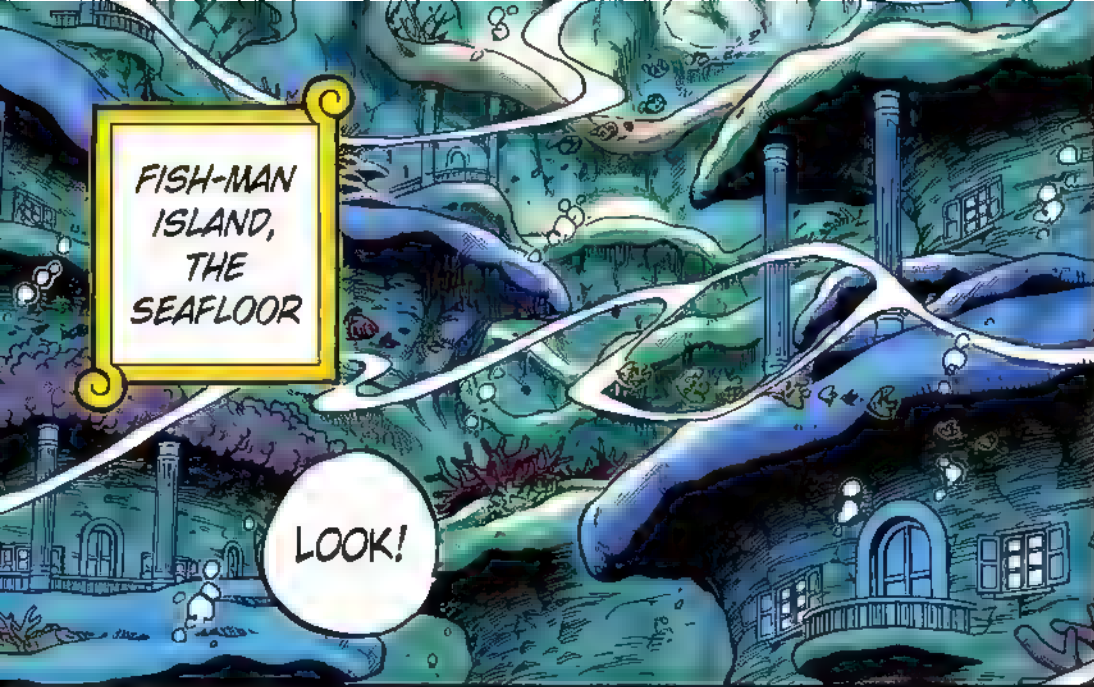
HIC

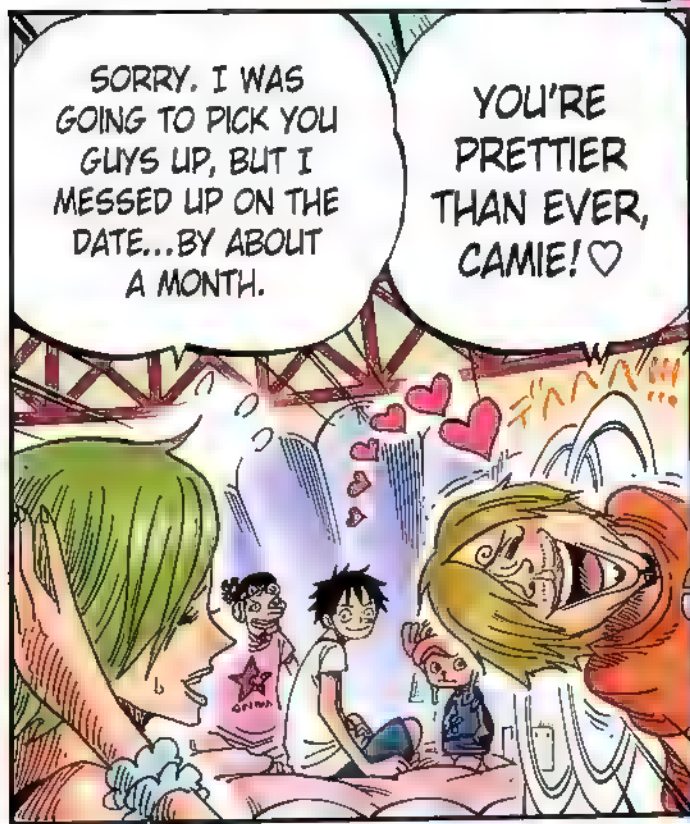
THEY'RE PROBABLY DEAD.

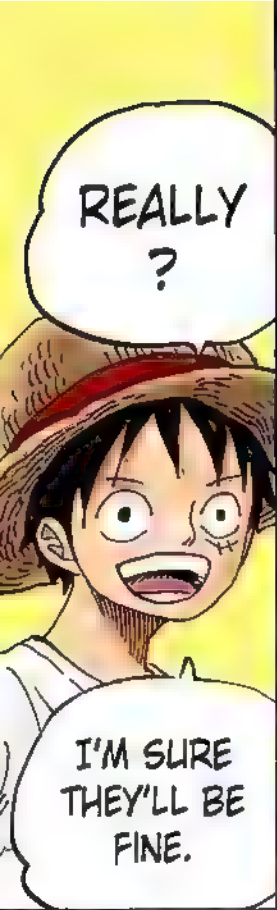


...IS HERE.

...THAT STRAW HAT, THE ONE WHO CRUSHED ARLONG'S AMBITIONS...







REALLY ?

I'M SURE THEY'LL BE FINE.



I HOPE THEY'RE OKAY!

WE GOT SEPA-
RATED!

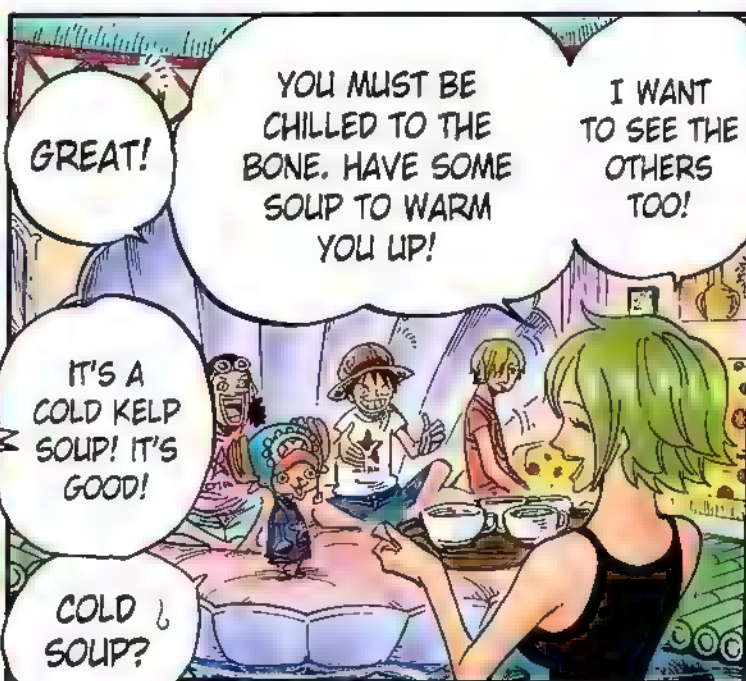
OH. SO
WHERE IS
EVERY-
BODY?

HERE'S
YOUR
HAT.

THIS IS
CAMIE'S
HOME.



WAIT! YOU
CAN'T WARM
UP WITH
COLD SOUP!!



GREAT!

YOU MUST BE
CHILLED TO THE
BONE. HAVE SOME
SOUP TO WARM
YOU UP!

I WANT
TO SEE THE
OTHERS
TOO!

IT'S A
COLD KELP
SOUP! IT'S
GOOD!

COLD
SOUP?



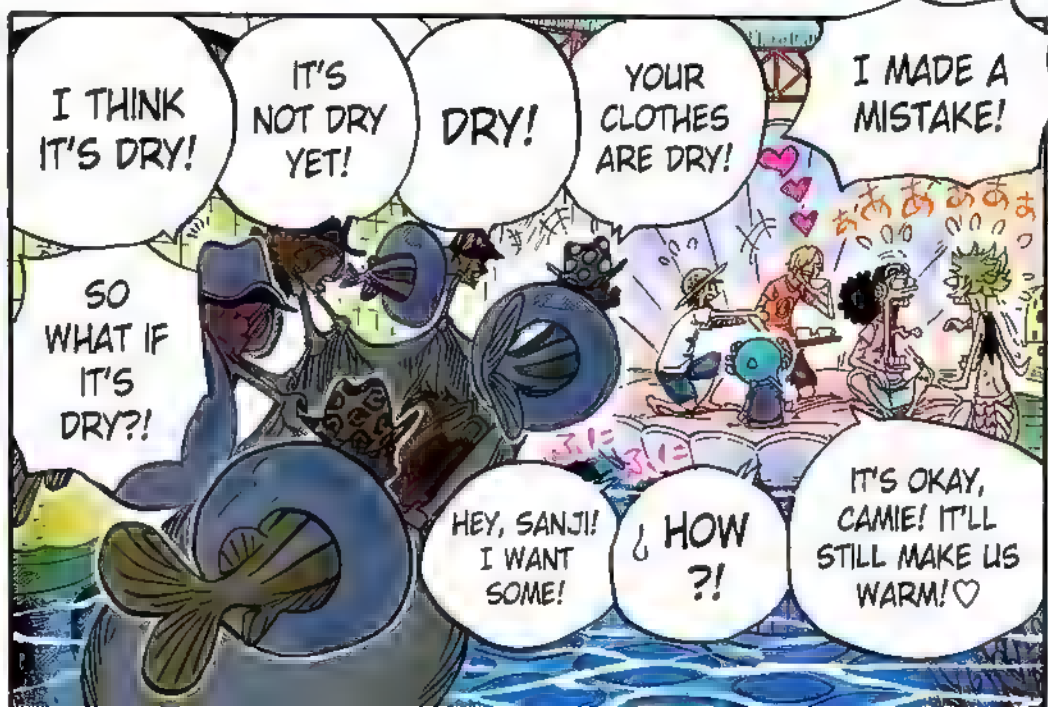
"BONES" IS USELESS
IN THE WATER, BUT
"ROBOT" AND "GREEN"
ARE WITH HIM. THEY
SHOULD BE FINE.

I TRIED TO SEE WHERE
THEY WENT, BUT ONLY
THE FOUR OF US GOT
SENT TO THE BOTTOM.



YOU DRIED OUR
CLOTHES FOR US?
THANKS! SO WHO
ARE YOU GUYS?

THEY'RE
MY
FRIENDS.



I THINK
IT'S DRY!

IT'S
NOT DRY
YET!

DRY!

YOUR
CLOTHES
ARE DRY!

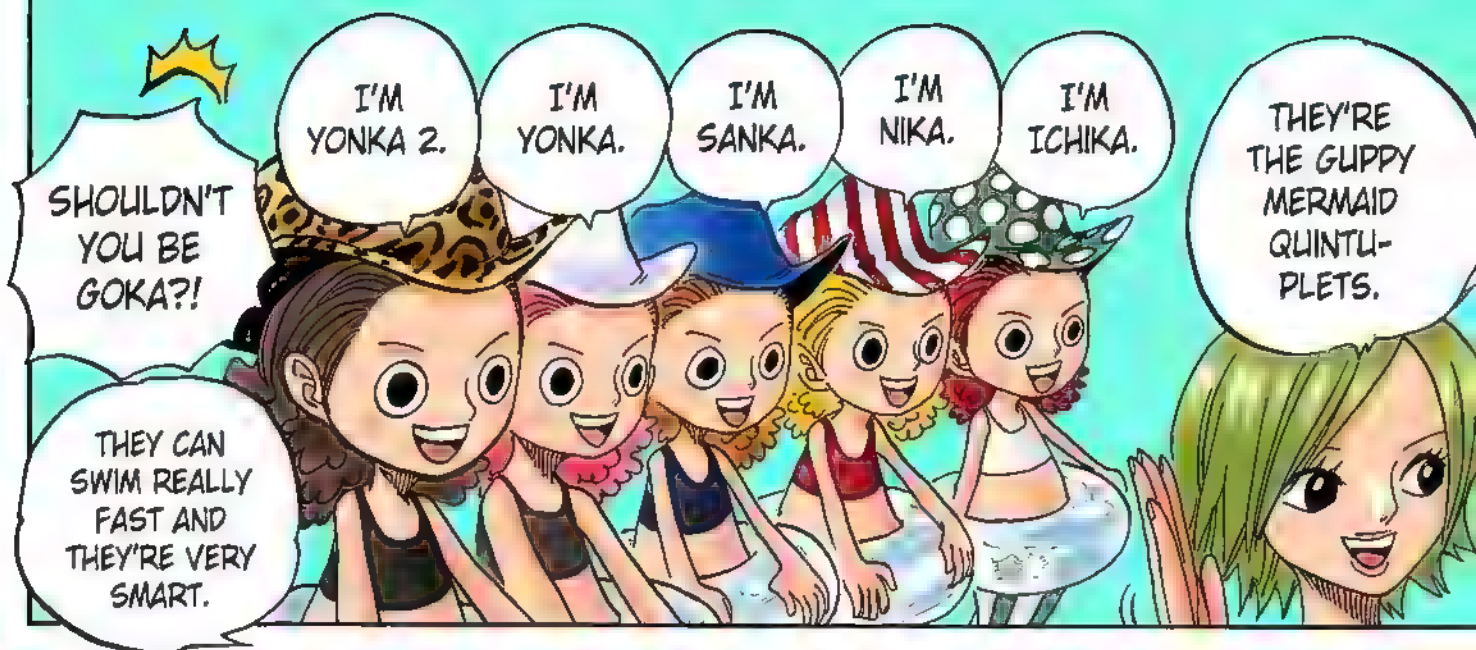
I MADE A
MISTAKE!

SO
WHAT IF
IT'S
DRY?!

HEY, SANJI!
I WANT
SOME!

HOW
?!

IT'S OKAY,
CAMIE! IT'LL
STILL MAKE US
WARM! ♡



SHOULDN'T YOU BE GOKA?!

I'M YONKA 2.

I'M YONKA.

I'M SANKA.

I'M NIKA.

I'M ICHIKA.

THEY'RE THE GUPPY MERMAID QUINTU-PLETS.

THEY CAN SWIM REALLY FAST AND THEY'RE VERY SMART.

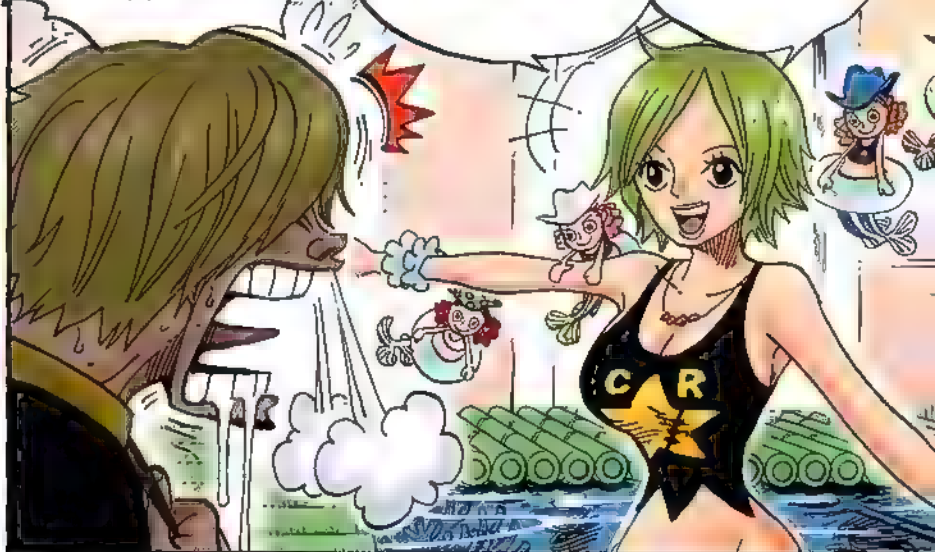
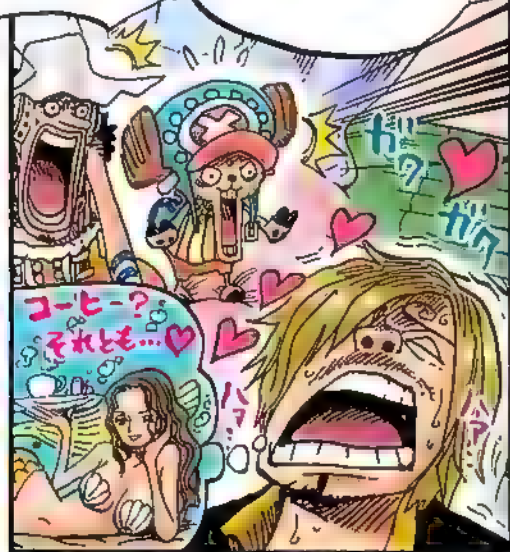
SANJI'S IN DANGER !!

THAT'S WHERE I WORK AS A WAITRESS. A LOT OF PRETTY MERMAIDS WORK THERE.

F-FEMALE DORMITORY! A-AND DID YOU SAY MERMAID CAFÉ?! WHAT'S THAT?!

THIS IS A FEMALE DORMITORY FOR THE MERMAID CAFÉ. A LOT OF MY FRIENDS LIVE HERE TOO.

WE'RE AT THE BOTTOM OF THE MERMAID INLET.



LET'S GO UP! I'LL INTRODUCE YOU TO MY FRIENDS!

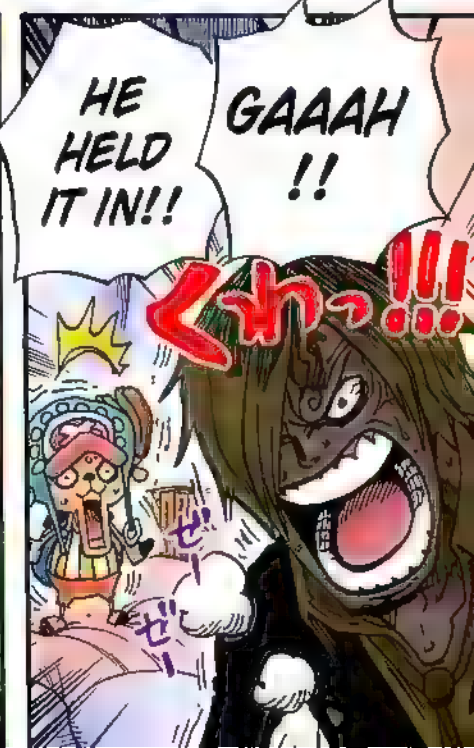
SHOULDN'T I BE ALLOWED TO HAVE SOMETHING NICE FOR ONCE?!

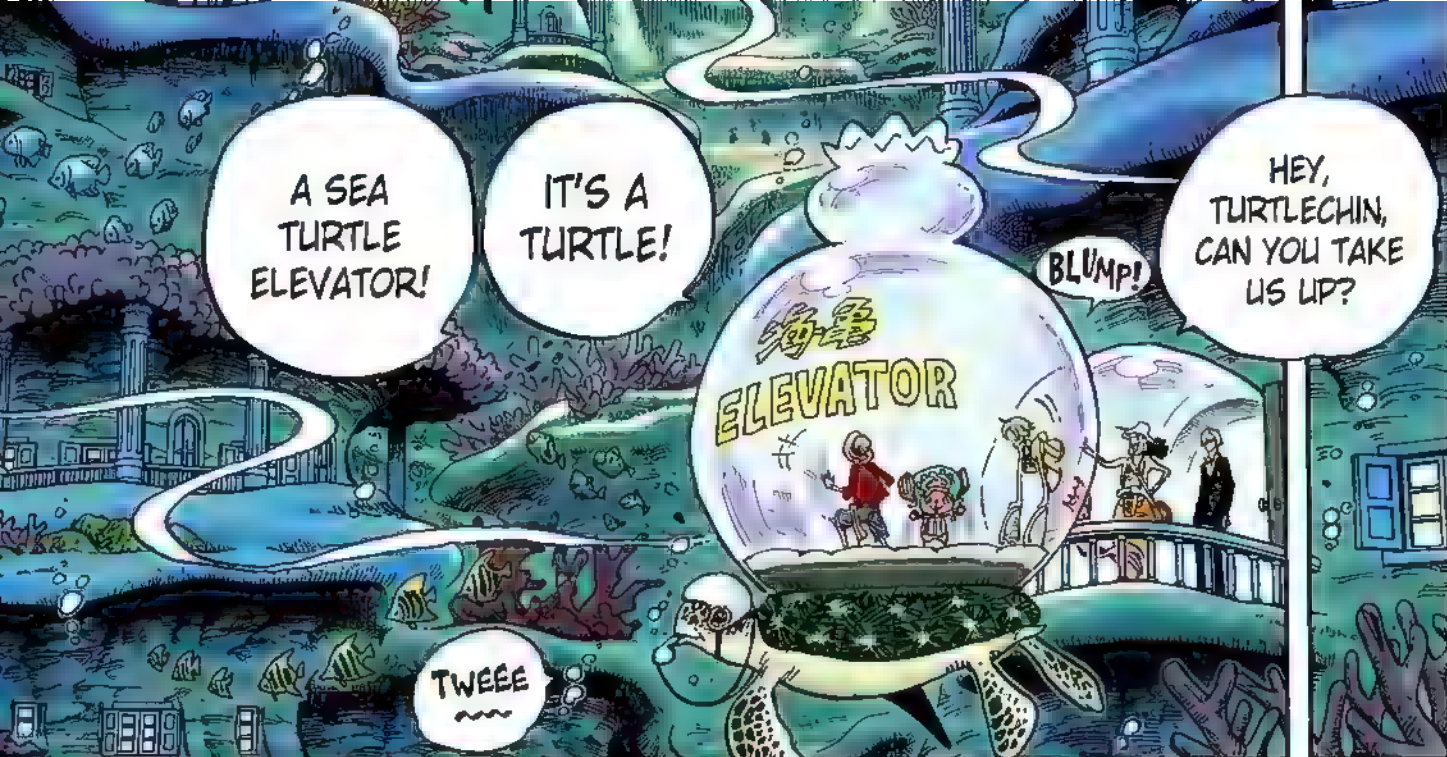
I SWORE TO MYSELF I WOULDN'T WASTE ANY TIME GETTING A NOSEBLEED AND PASSING OUT!

HE HELD IT IN!!

GAAAH !!

SUCH AN EARNEST DESIRE.





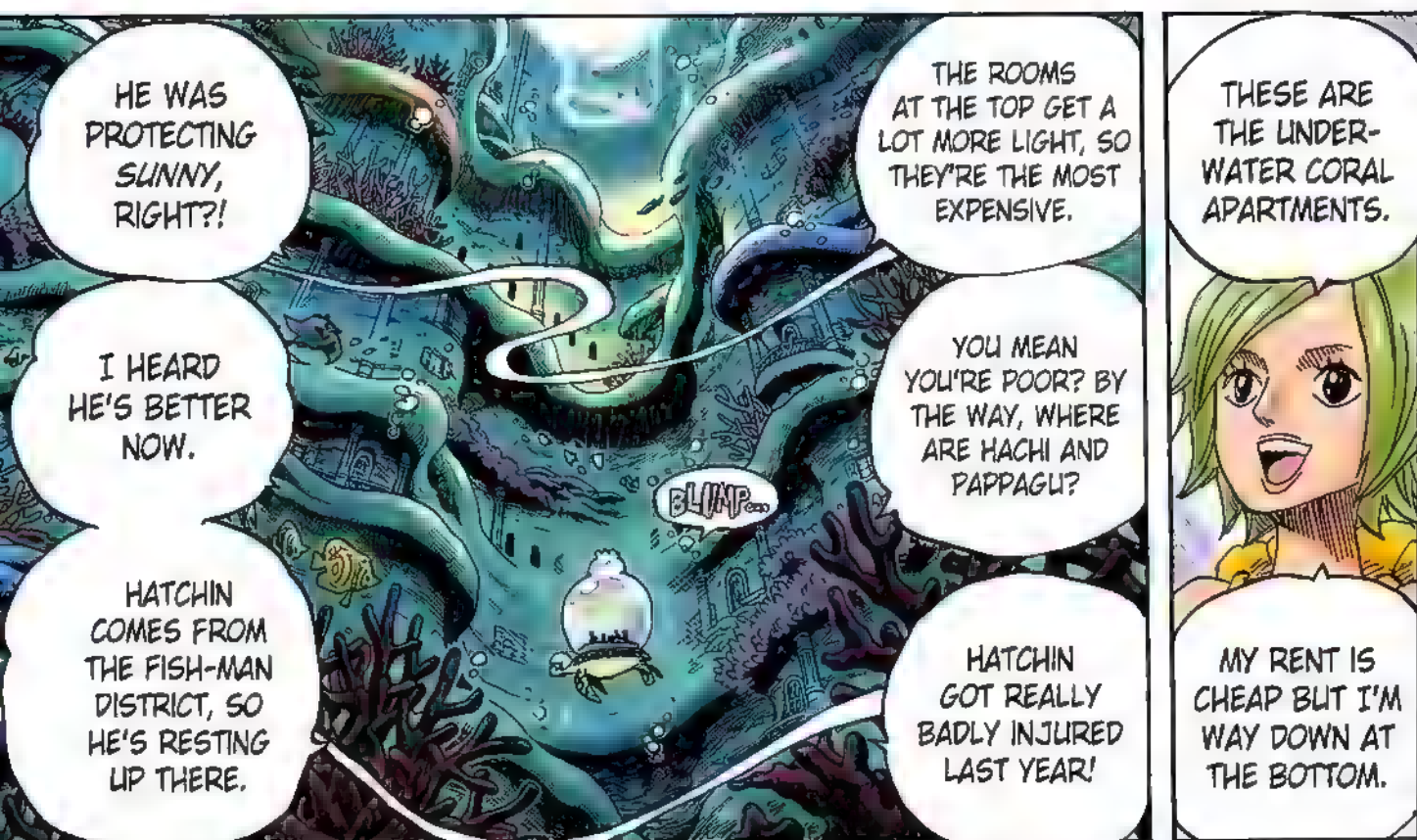
A SEA
TURTLE
ELEVATOR!

IT'S A
TURTLE!

BLUMP!

HEY,
TURTLECHIN,
CAN YOU TAKE
US UP?

TWEEE
~~~~~



HE WAS  
PROTECTING  
SUNNY,  
RIGHT?!

I HEARD  
HE'S BETTER  
NOW.

HATCHIN  
COMES FROM  
THE FISH-MAN  
DISTRICT, SO  
HE'S RESTING  
UP THERE.

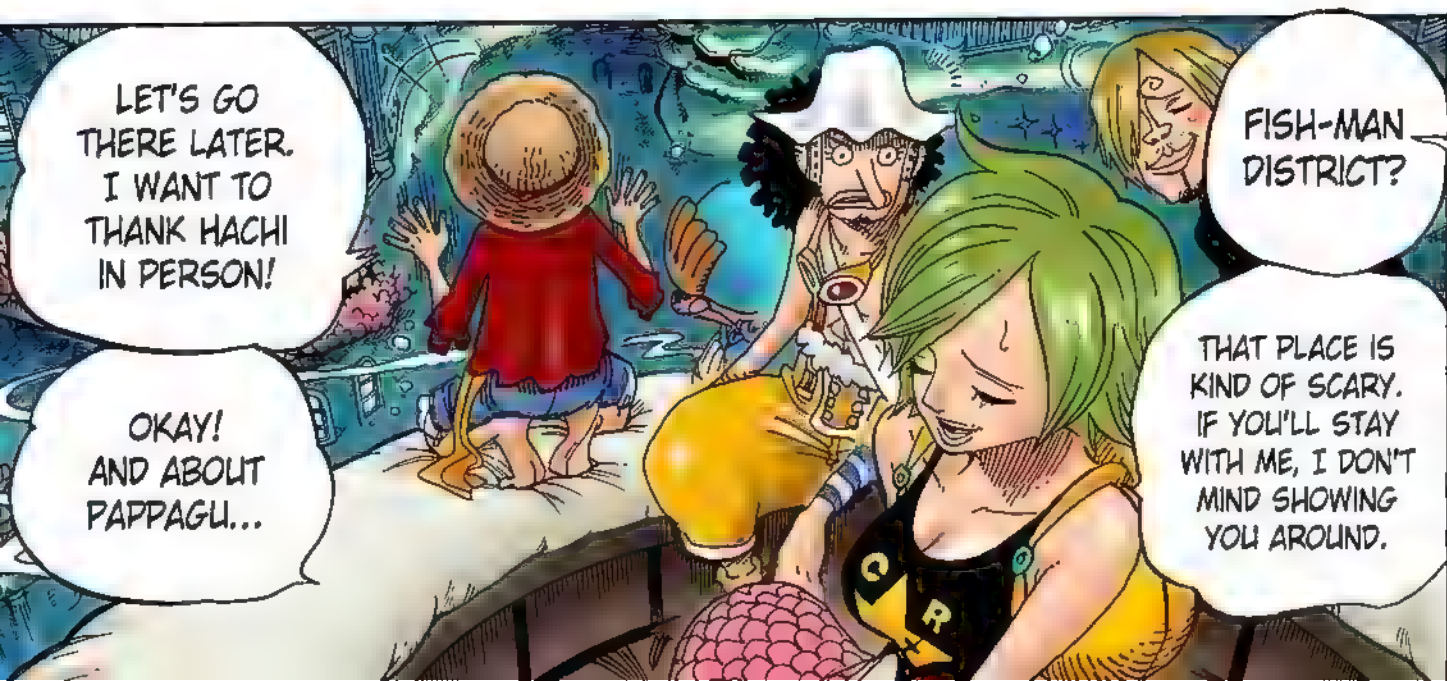
THE ROOMS  
AT THE TOP GET A  
LOT MORE LIGHT, SO  
THEY'RE THE MOST  
EXPENSIVE.

YOU MEAN  
YOU'RE POOR? BY  
THE WAY, WHERE  
ARE HACHI AND  
PAPPAGU?

HATCHIN  
GOT REALLY  
BADLY INJURED  
LAST YEAR!

THESE ARE  
THE UNDER-  
WATER CORAL  
APARTMENTS.

MY RENT IS  
CHEAP BUT I'M  
WAY DOWN AT  
THE BOTTOM.



LET'S GO  
THERE LATER.  
I WANT TO  
THANK HACHI  
IN PERSON!

OKAY!  
AND ABOUT  
PAPPAGU...

FISH-MAN  
DISTRICT?

THAT PLACE IS  
KIND OF SCARY.  
IF YOU'LL STAY  
WITH ME, I DON'T  
MIND SHOWING  
YOU AROUND.





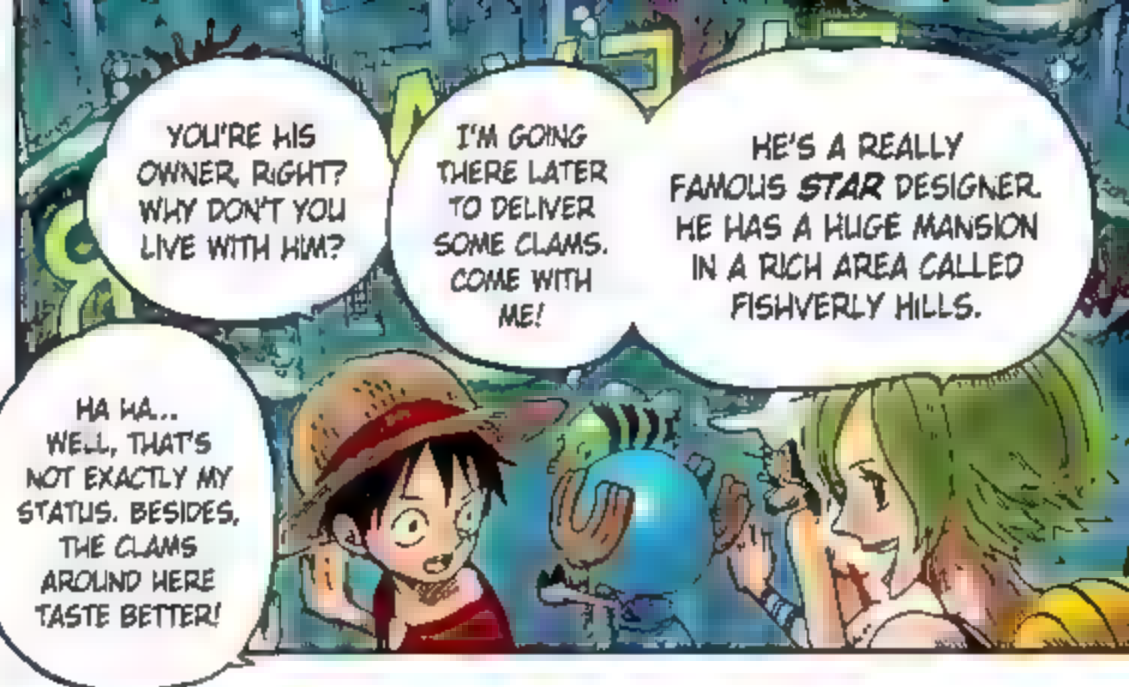
FISH-MAN  
ISLAND,  
MERMAID  
INLET

YOU PEOPLE  
DIDN'T COME IN  
THROUGH THE  
ENTRANCE?

HOW ARE YOUR  
PIRATE FRIENDS?  
THEY NEARLY  
DROWNED, DIDN'T  
THEY? ♡

THEY CAME HERE  
ILLEGALLY! THAT'S SO  
WILD! I JUST LOVE  
PIRATES! ♡

HELLO! YOU  
DON'T LOOK  
SO SCARY.

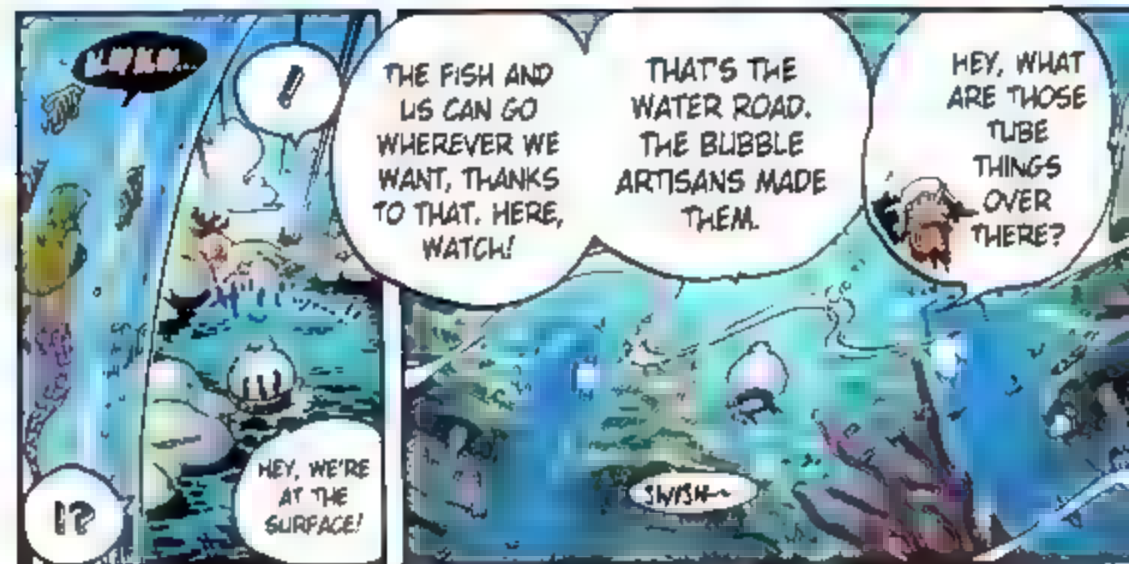


YOU'RE HIS  
OWNER, RIGHT?  
WHY DON'T YOU  
LIVE WITH HIM?

I'M GOING  
THERE LATER  
TO DELIVER  
SOME CLAMS.  
COME WITH  
ME!

HE'S A REALLY  
FAMOUS *STAR* DESIGNER.  
HE HAS A HUGE MANSION  
IN A RICH AREA CALLED  
FISHVERLY HILLS.

HA HA...  
WELL, THAT'S  
NOT EXACTLY MY  
STATUS. BESIDES,  
THE CLAMS  
AROUND HERE  
TASTE BETTER!

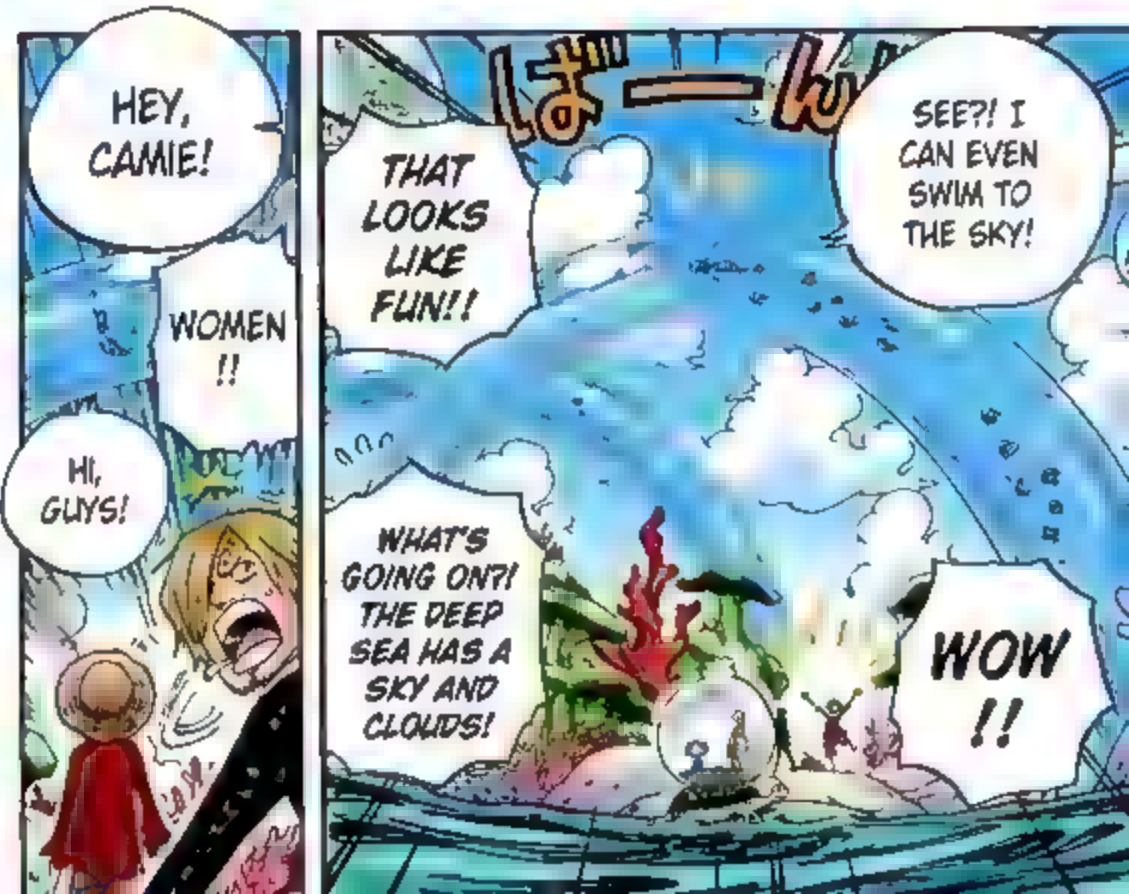


THE FISH AND  
US CAN GO  
WHEREVER WE  
WANT, THANKS  
TO THAT. HERE,  
WATCH!

THAT'S THE  
WATER ROAD.  
THE BUBBLE  
ARTISANS MADE  
THEM.

HEY, WHAT  
ARE THOSE  
TUBE  
THINGS  
OVER  
THERE?

HEY, WE'RE  
AT THE  
SURFACE!



HEY,  
CAME!

WOMEN  
!!

HI,  
GUYS!

THAT  
LOOKS  
LIKE  
FUN!!

SEE?! I  
CAN EVEN  
SWIM TO  
THE SKY!

WHAT'S  
GOING ON?  
THE DEEP  
SEA HAS A  
SKY AND  
CLOUDS!

WOW  
!!





YOU'RE  
CRYING MORE  
THAN WHEN  
YOU LEFT  
BARATIE.

**WAAAAAH!**

AN ISLAND  
OF CORAL!  
AND A BAY  
FULL OF  
MERMAIDS!

IT'S LIKE A  
SCENE OUT  
OF A FAIRY  
TALE!

SANJI'S  
CRYING!



I'M A  
REIN-  
DEER!

THE  
RACCOON  
DOG IS  
CHOPPER-  
CHIN.

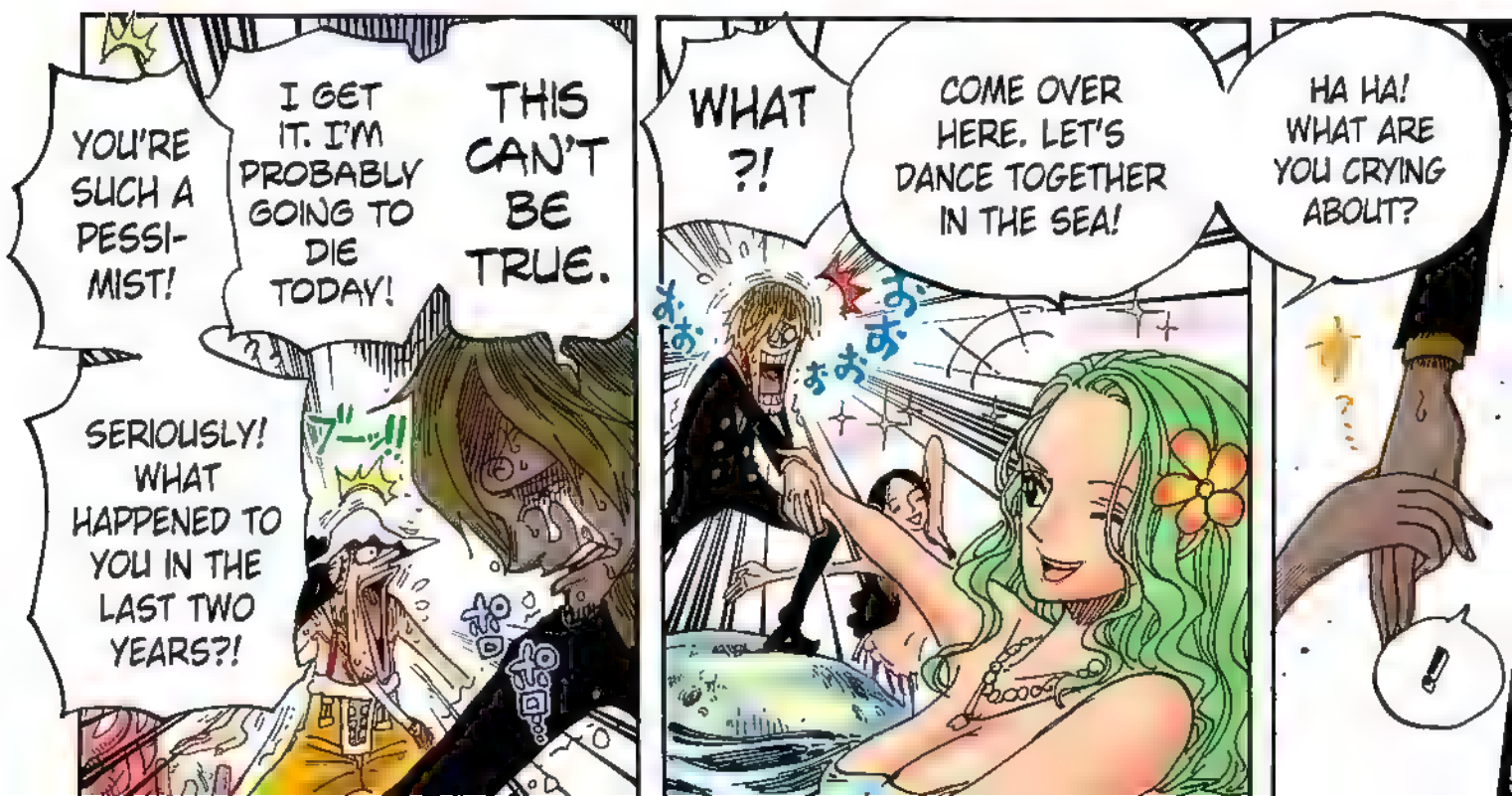
THE ONE  
WITH THE  
BIG NOSE IS  
USOPPCHIN.

**I FINALLY  
FOUND IT!!  
THE ALL  
BLUE!!**

THE  
CRYBABY IS  
SANJICHIN!

HEY, EVERY-  
ONE! THIS IS  
LUFFYCHIN. HE'S  
THE CAPTAIN.

SO YOUR  
QUEST IS  
OVER, SANJI?



YOU'RE  
SUCH A  
PESSI-  
MIST!

I GET  
IT. I'M  
PROBABLY  
GOING TO  
DIE  
TODAY!

THIS  
CAN'T  
BE  
TRUE.

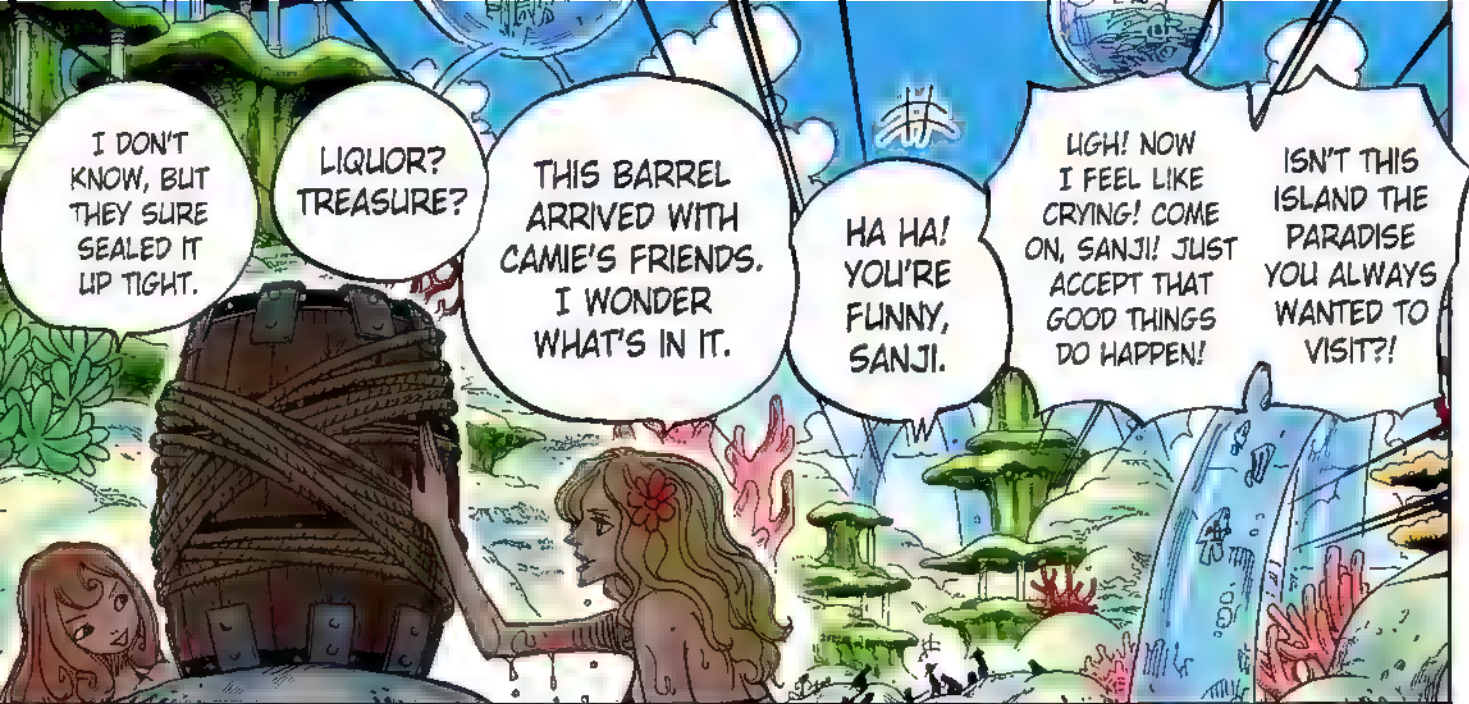
WHAT  
?!

COME OVER  
HERE. LET'S  
DANCE TOGETHER  
IN THE SEA!

HA HA!  
WHAT ARE  
YOU CRYING  
ABOUT?

SERIOUSLY!  
WHAT  
HAPPENED TO  
YOU IN THE  
LAST TWO  
YEARS?!





I DON'T  
KNOW, BUT  
THEY SURE  
SEALED IT  
UP TIGHT.

LIQUOR?  
TREASURE?

THIS BARREL  
ARRIVED WITH  
CAMIE'S FRIENDS.  
I WONDER  
WHAT'S IN IT.

HA HA!  
YOU'RE  
FUNNY,  
SANJI.

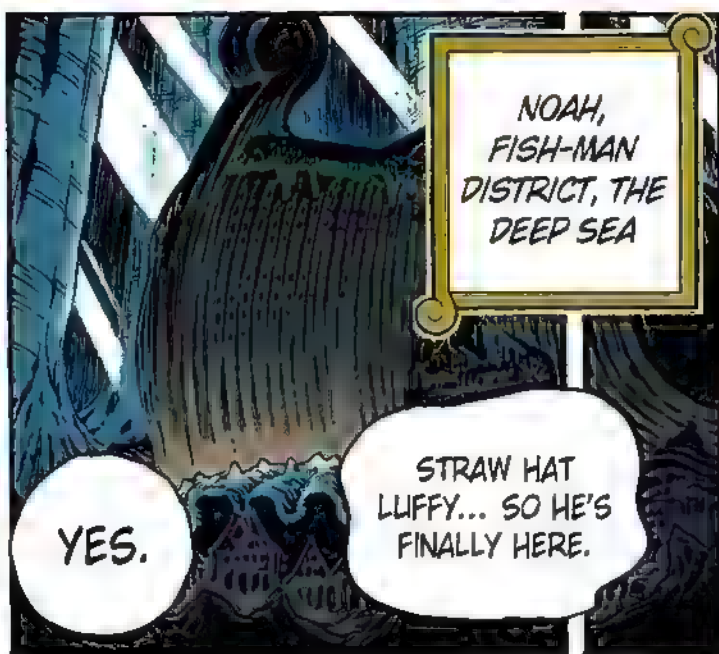
UGH! NOW  
I FEEL LIKE  
CRYING! COME  
ON, SANJI! JUST  
ACCEPT THAT  
GOOD THINGS  
DO HAPPEN!

ISN'T THIS  
ISLAND THE  
PARADISE  
YOU ALWAYS  
WANTED TO  
VISIT?!



W-WHAT  
ARE YOUR  
ORDERS  
...

...  
BOSS?



NOAH,  
FISH-MAN  
DISTRICT, THE  
DEEP SEA

YES.

STRAW HAT  
LUFFY... SO HE'S  
FINALLY HERE.



SHALL WE  
OPEN IT?

...



...TO  
ME.

BRING  
HIM...



## Chapter 609: ADVENTURE

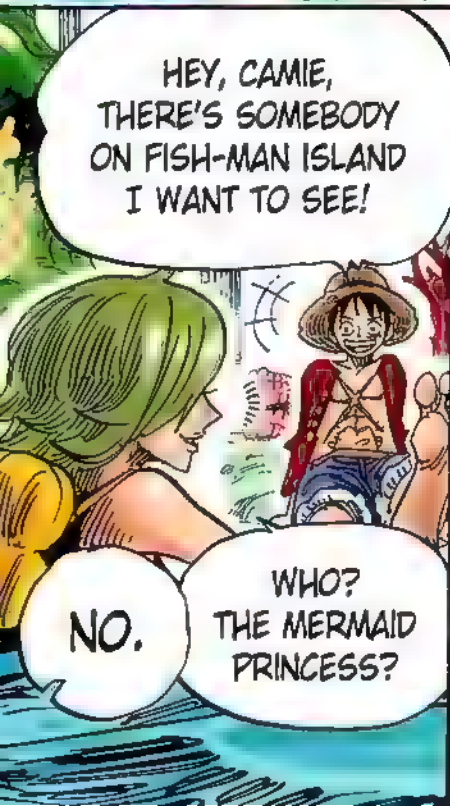
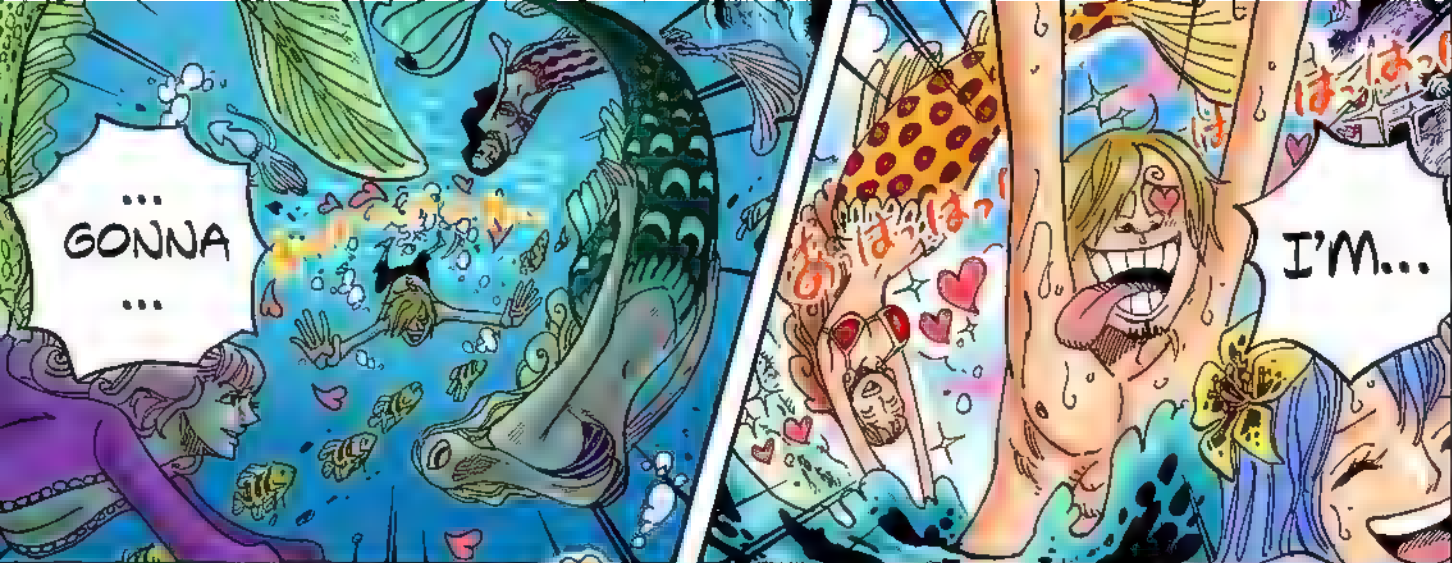
## ON FISH-MAN ISLAND



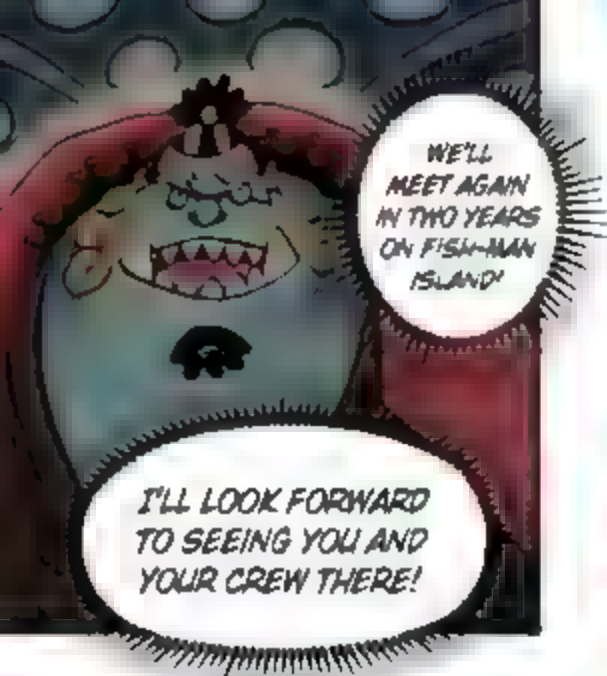


ONE PIECE<sup>vol. 62</sup>



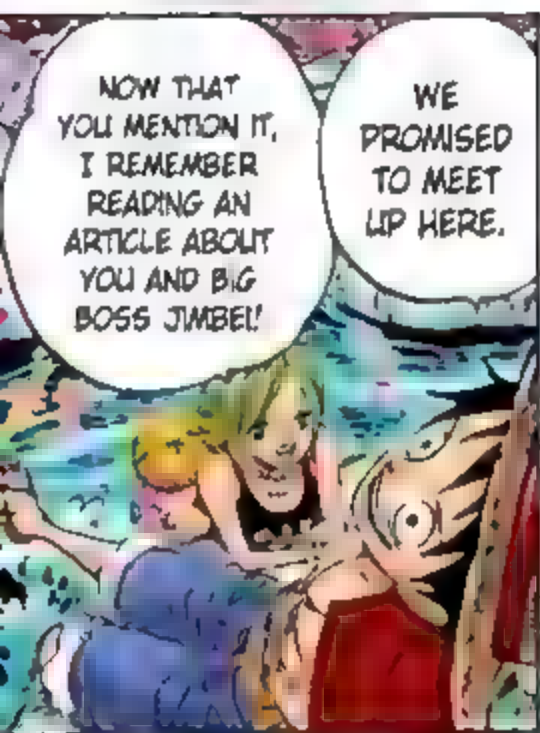






WE'LL  
MEET AGAIN  
IN TWO YEARS  
ON FISH-MAN  
ISLAND!

I'LL LOOK FORWARD  
TO SEEING YOU AND  
YOUR CREW THERE!



NOW THAT  
YOU MENTION IT,  
I REMEMBER  
READING AN  
ARTICLE ABOUT  
YOU AND BIG  
BOSS JIMBEI!

WE  
PROMISED  
TO MEET  
UP HERE.



WELL, HE'S  
NOT ON THE  
ISLAND RIGHT  
NOW.

SO  
WHERE  
IS HE?

WHAT  
?!



WHEN ACE  
DIED TWO YEARS  
AGO, I WOULDN'T  
HAVE MADE IT  
WITHOUT HIM.

I WANNA  
SEE  
JIMBEI!

JIMBEI?!  
LUFFY, YOU KNOW  
ANOTHER  
WARLORD OF THE  
SEA?! OH, I GUESS  
HE'S A FORMER  
WARLORD NOW.

YEAH.  
HE'S MY  
FRIEND.

HOW COME  
YOU KNOW  
ALL THESE  
PEOPLE?!

BIG BOSS  
JIMBEI?

JIMBEI  
!!



THE KINGDOM  
OF RYUGU,  
FISH-MAN ISLAND



SO I  
WON'T GET  
TO SEE  
HIM?!

THEY ALL  
LEFT THIS  
ISLAND WITH  
BIG BOSS  
JIMBEI.

AND FORMER  
FISH-MAN PIRATES  
WEREN'T ALLOWED  
TO STAY HERE  
ANYMORE.

AFTER THE  
WAR ENDED, HE  
QUIT BEING ONE  
OF THE SEVEN  
WARLORDS.

IT'S A LONG  
STORY, BUT  
AFTER THE WAR  
A LOT OF STUFF  
HAPPENED ON  
THE ISLAND.

あゝあゝあゝ

A SHIP FROM  
THE PALACE  
IS COMING!

IT  
MIGHT BE  
COMING!

A SHIP'S  
COMING!

MAYBE  
THERE'S  
NOBODY  
ON IT!

OF COURSE  
SOMEONE'S  
ON IT!

CAMIE! CAMIE!  
CAMIE! CAMIE! CAMIE!

LUFFYCHIN!  
YOU GUYS  
HAVE TO  
HIDE!

MAYBE  
THEY'RE AFTER  
LUFFY BECAUSE  
HE CAME HERE  
ILLEGALLY!

IT'S A SHIP  
THAT RARELY  
COMES  
AROUND  
HERE.

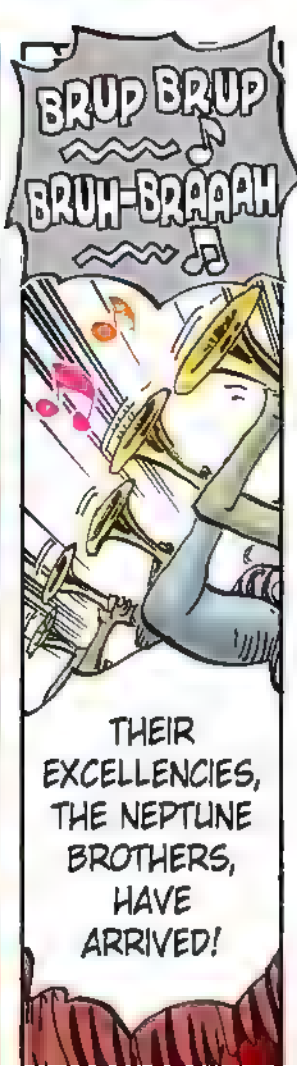
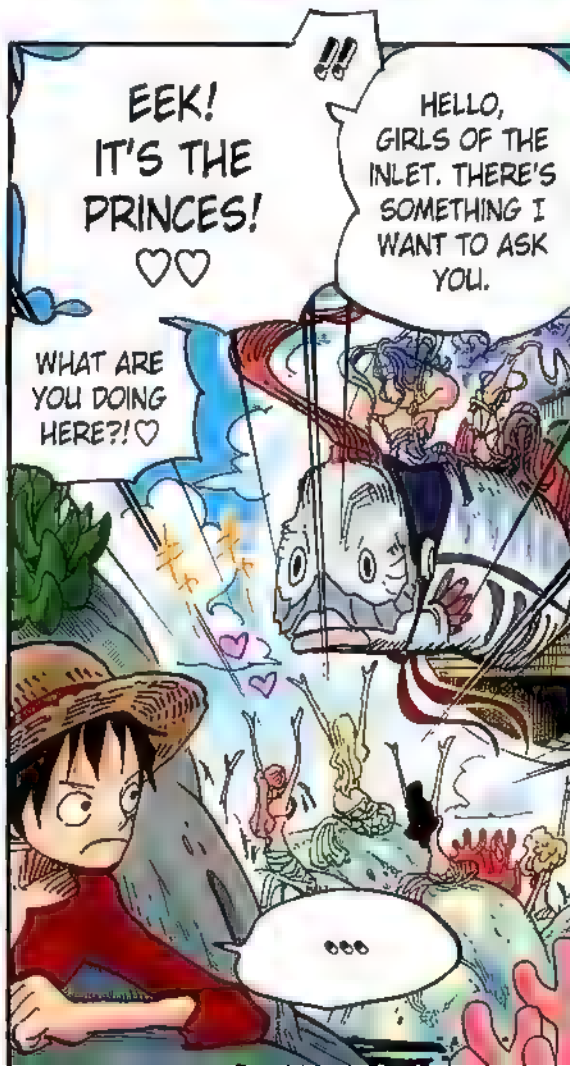
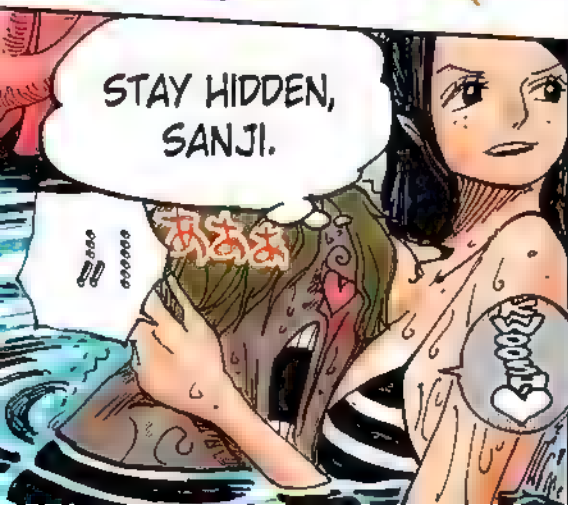
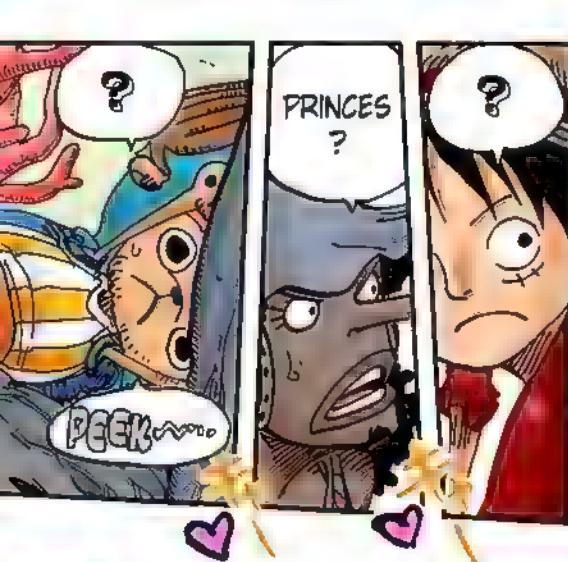
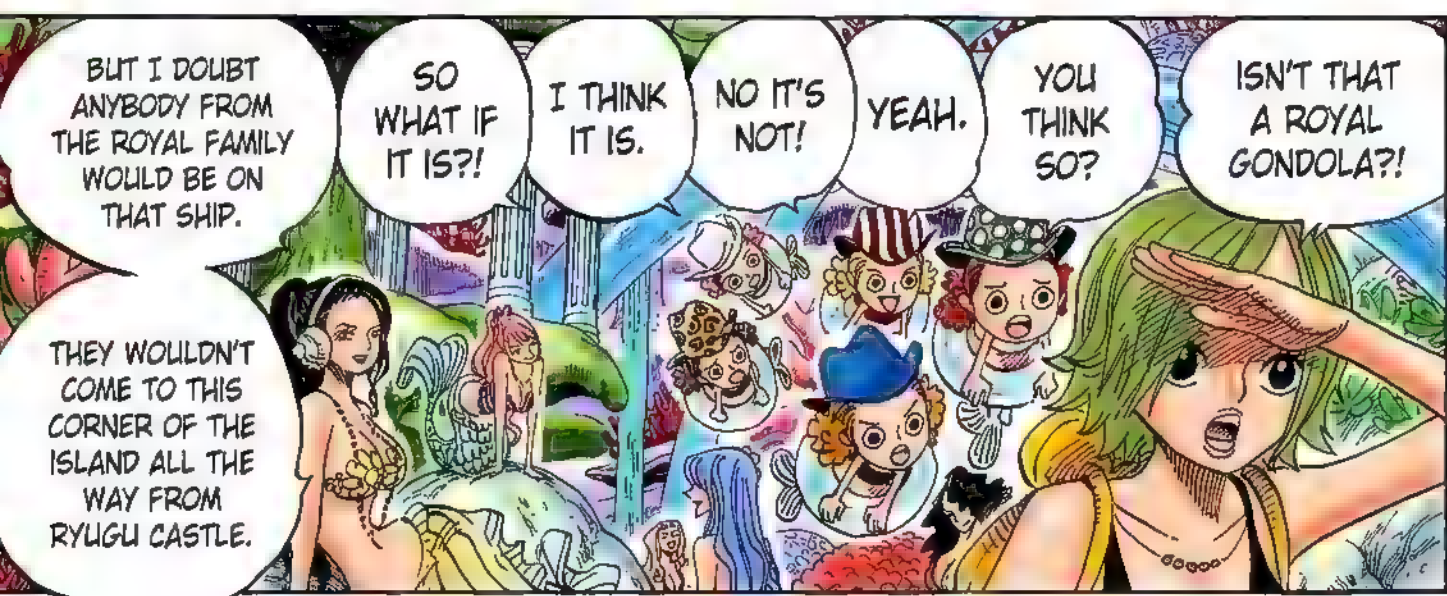
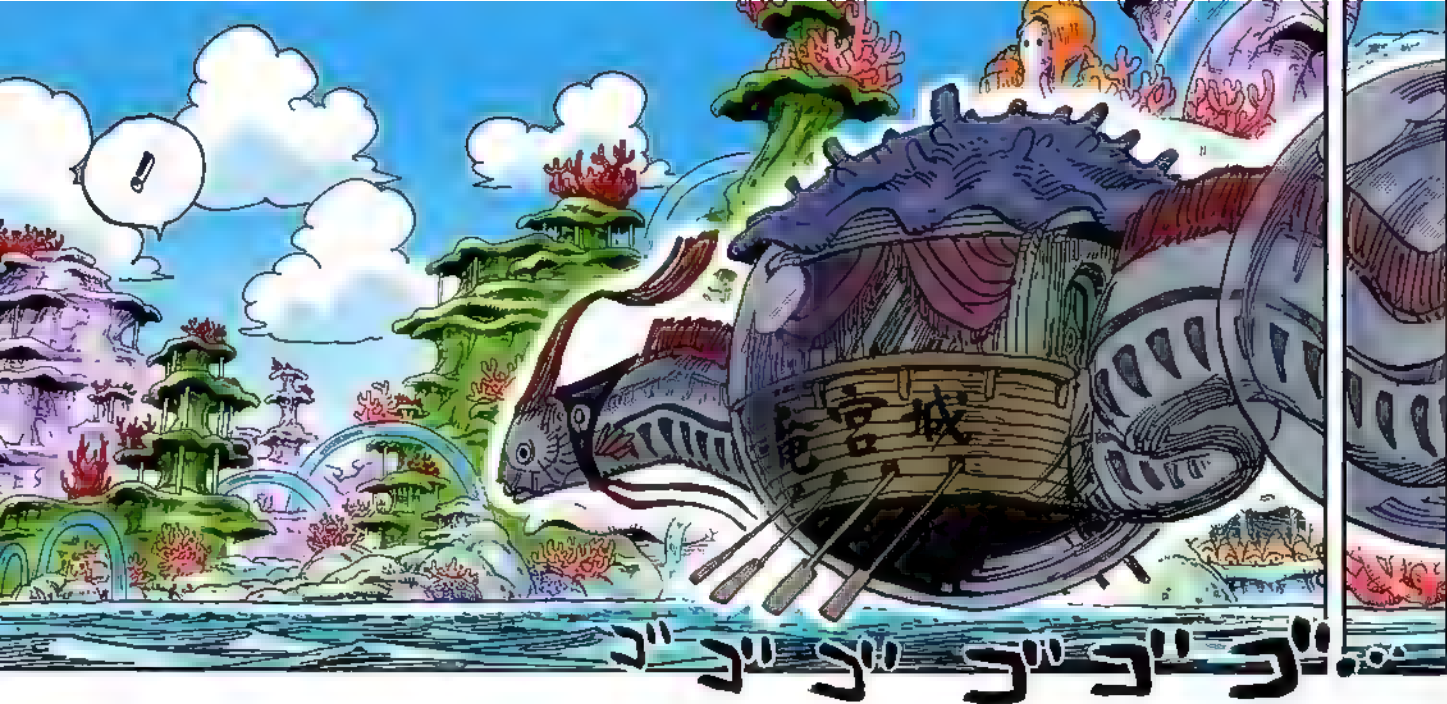
IT'S A  
RARE SHIP  
FROM THE  
PALACE!

WE  
DON'T  
KNOW  
YET!

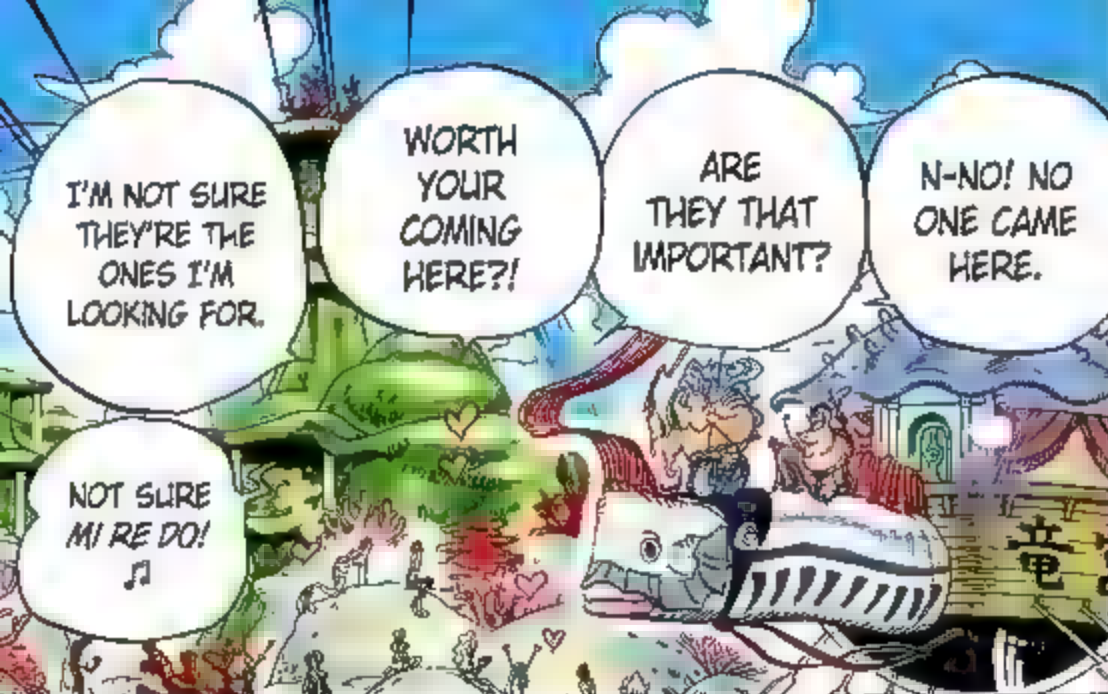
WHO'S  
ON THE  
SHIP?!

WHAT  
?!









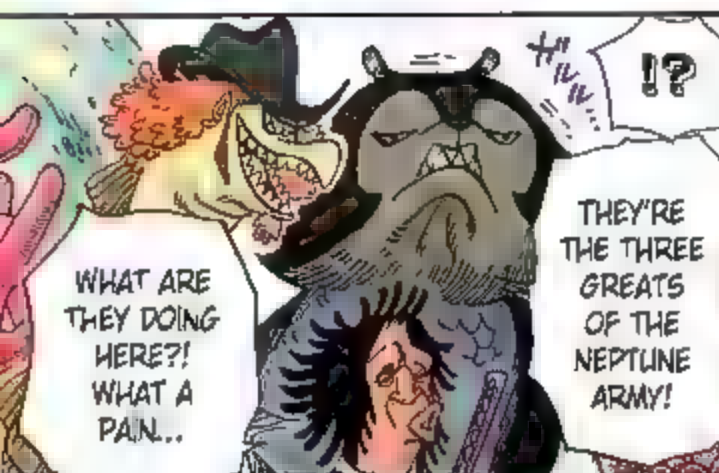
I'M NOT SURE  
THEY'RE THE  
ONES I'M  
LOOKING FOR.

WORTH  
YOUR  
COMING  
HERE?!

ARE  
THEY THAT  
IMPORTANT?

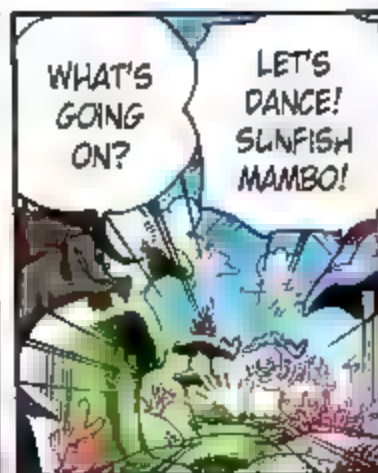
N-NO! NO  
ONE CAME  
HERE.

NOT SURE  
MI RE DO!  
♪



WHAT ARE  
THEY DOING  
HERE?!  
WHAT A  
PAIN...

!?  
THEY'RE  
THE THREE  
GREATS  
OF THE  
NEPTUNE  
ARMY!



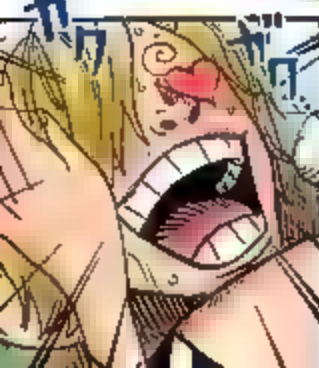
WHAT'S  
GOING  
ON?

LET'S  
DANCE!  
SUNFISH  
MAMBO!



THAT'S  
OKAY!♡

I APOLOGIZE  
FOR  
INTERRUPTING  
YOUR GAMES.



SORRY  
TO BOTHER  
YOU FA MI  
RE DO! ♪

LET'S  
DANCE SOME  
OTHER TIME!  
♪



I SEE. THANK  
YOU VERY MUCH.  
I SUPPOSE WE'LL  
LOOK ELSEWHERE.  
THE BORDER PATROL  
MUST'VE BEEN  
MISTAKEN.



IF THEY  
DID COME,  
TELL MI  
FA SO LA  
TI DO! ♪

IF THEY  
DIDN'T,  
THEN IT'S  
TOO BAD MI  
RE DO... ♪

WE RECEIVED  
A REPORT OF AN  
ILLEGAL ENTRY.  
DID THEY COME  
HERE?!

RED MAMBO!  
SHAKE,  
SHAKE!

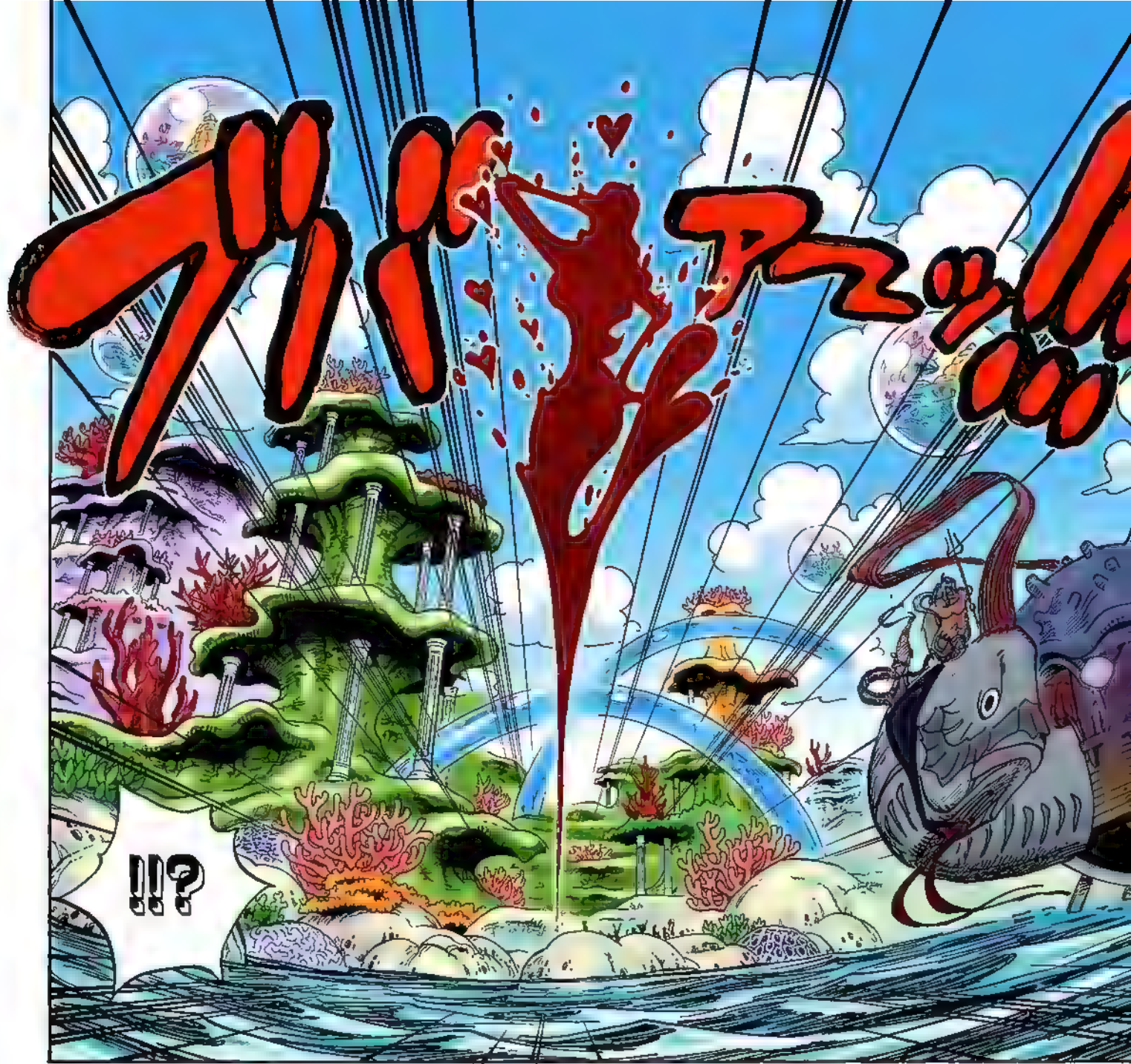
WOW! LET'S  
ALL JUST RELAX  
AND PLAY HERE  
TOO!

**RYUBOSHI**  
SECOND SON  
(GIANT OARFISH  
MERMAN)

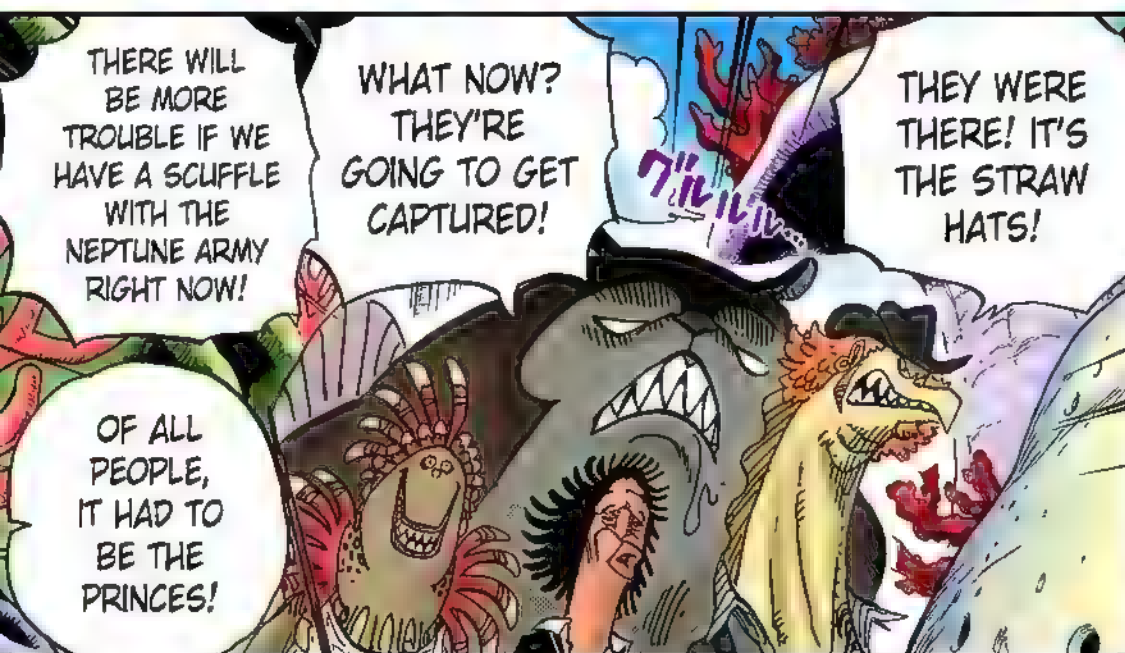
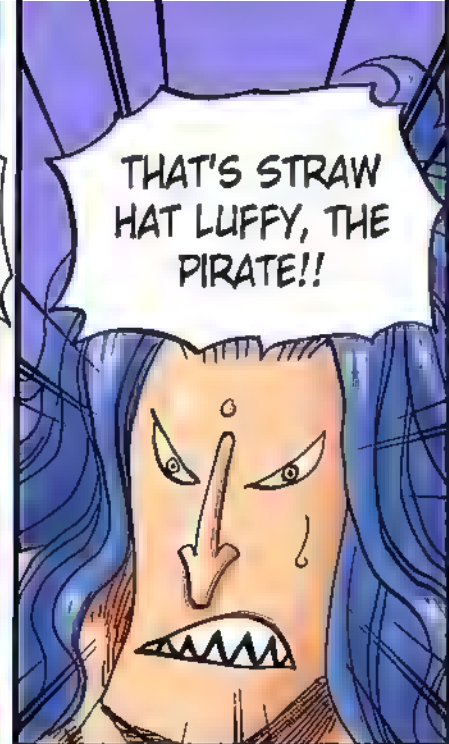
**FUKABOSHI**  
FIRST SON  
(SHARK MERMAN)

**MAMBOSHI**  
THIRD SON  
(SUNFISH MERMAN)

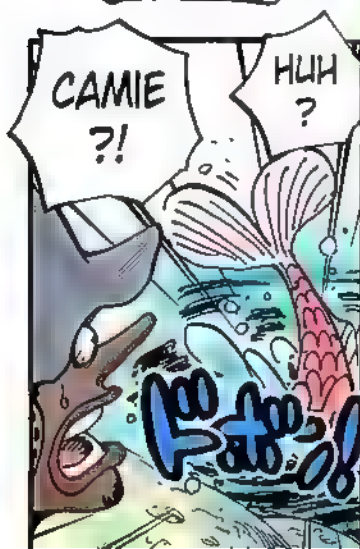
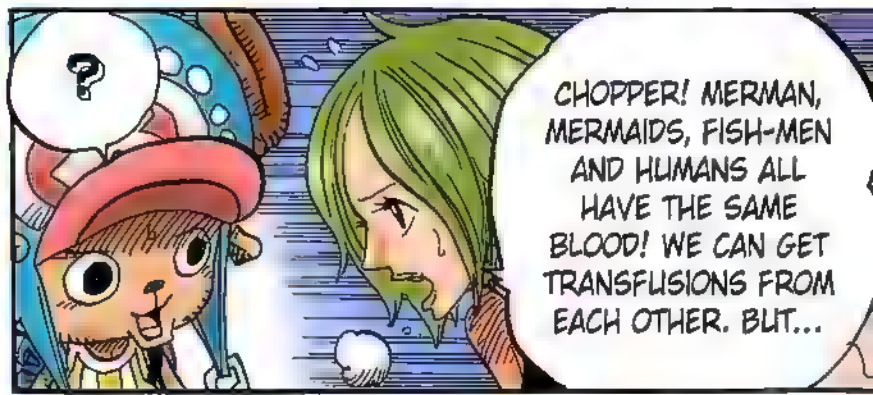
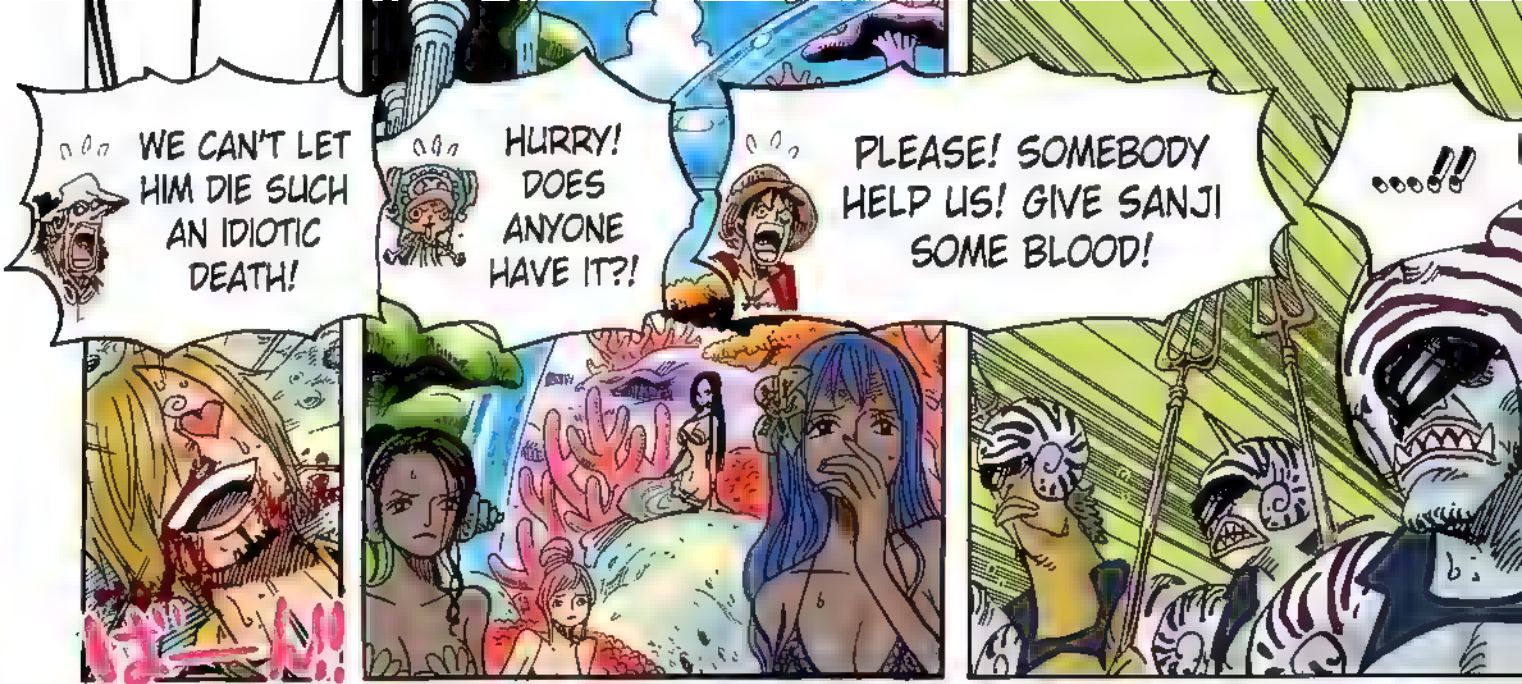














THIS NATION  
HAS A LAW  
THAT'S BEEN  
FOLLOWED SINCE  
LONG AGO!

IT IS  
FORBIDDEN  
TO SHARE ANY  
BLOOD WITH  
HUMANS!

LET HIM  
BLEED TO  
DEATH!

LOOK AT  
ALL THAT  
BLOOD!

PRINCE  
FUKABOSHI! IT'S  
HAMMOND FROM  
THE FISH-MAN  
DISTRICT!

...

THE DEATH  
OF FISHER  
TIGER WAS NO  
DIFFERENT! HE  
WAS THE HERO  
OF FISH-MAN  
ISLAND!

IN THE LONG HISTORY  
OF OUR EXISTENCE, YOU  
FEARED US AND CALLED  
US MONSTERS! YOU WERE  
THE ONES WHO REFUSED  
TO MIX YOUR BLOOD!

THIS RULE  
WAS LAID  
DOWN BY YOU  
HUMANS IN THE  
FIRST PLACE!

WHAT  
?!

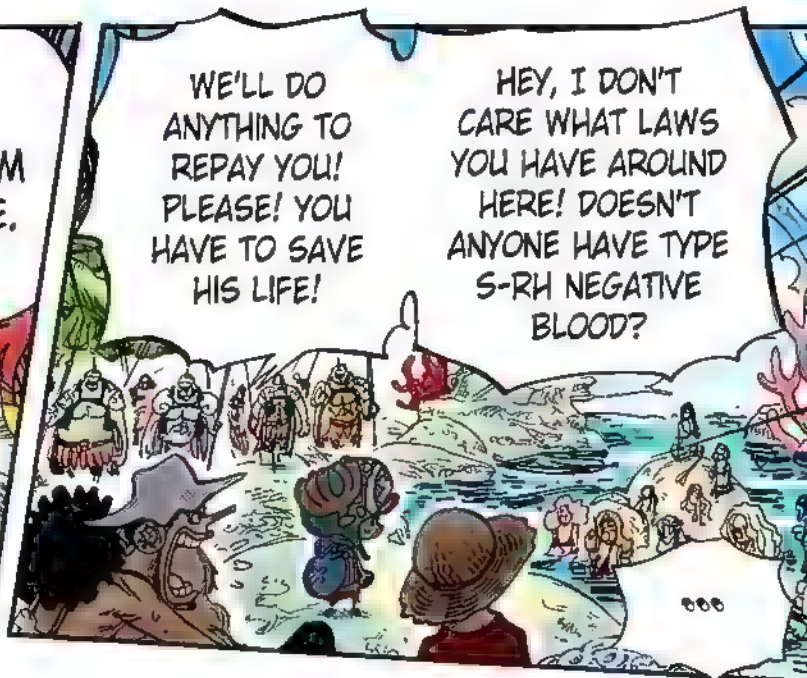
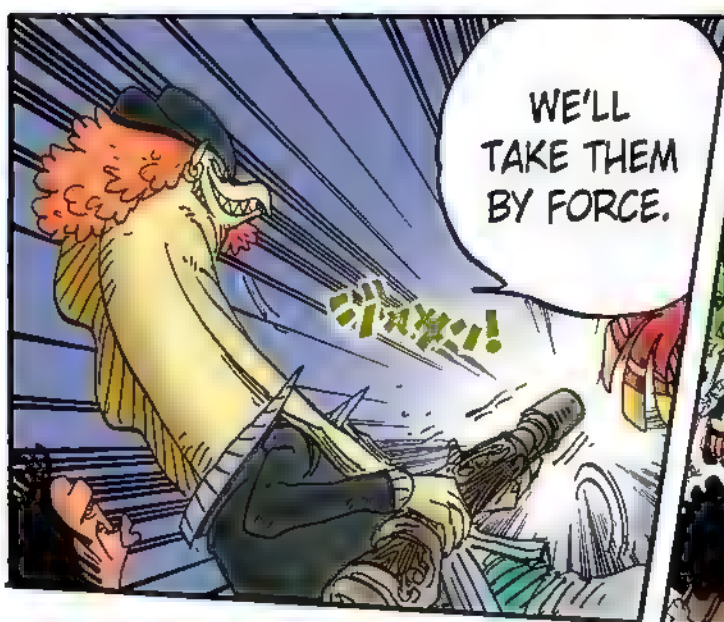
HUH  
?

HE DIDN'T  
CARE WHAT RACE  
ANYONE WAS AND  
HE RISKED HIS  
LIFE TO FREE THE  
SLAVES!

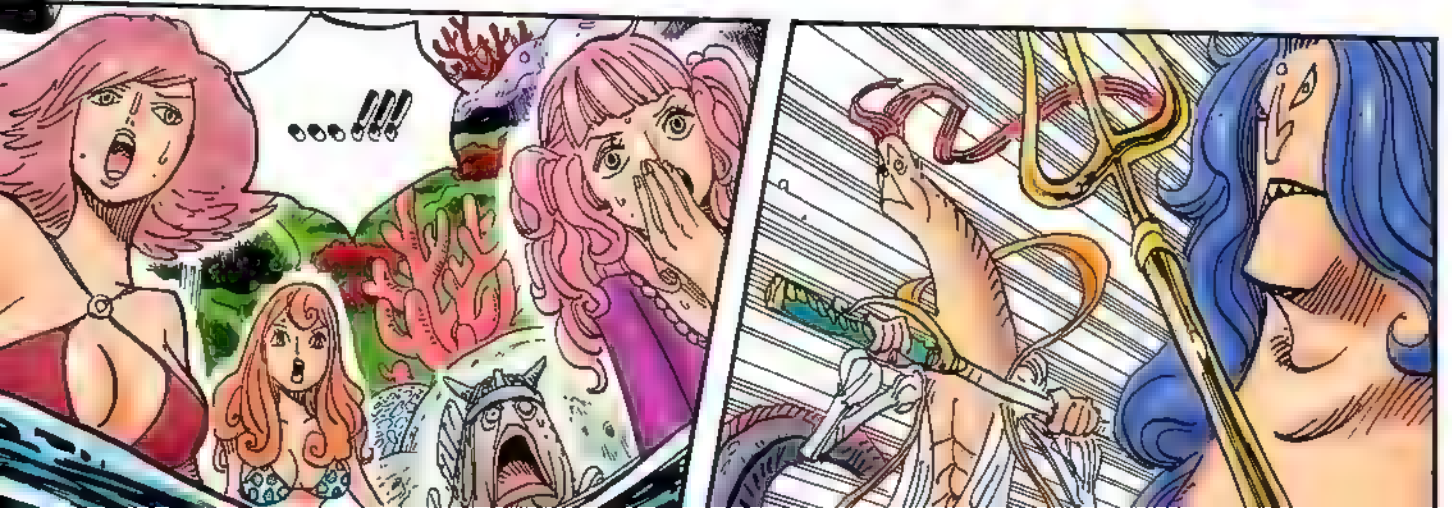
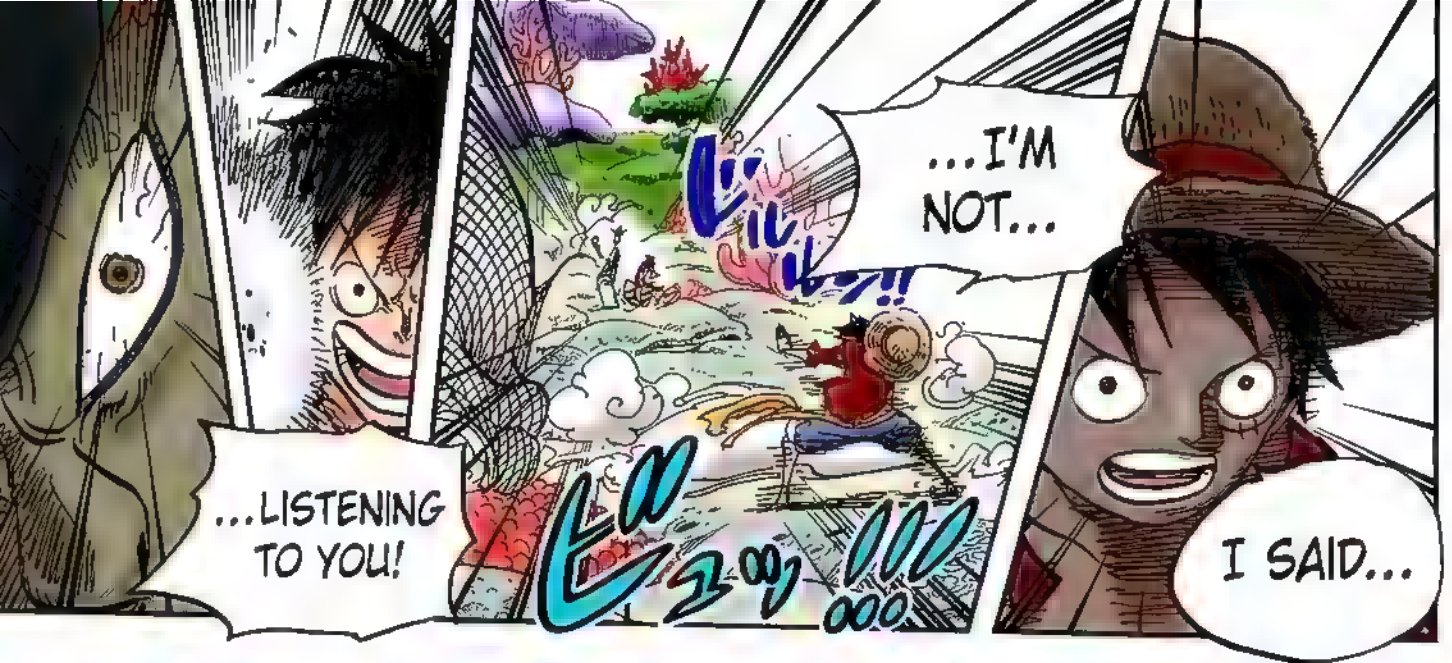
YOU HEART-  
LESS HUMANS  
REFUSED TO  
HAVE YOUR  
BLOOD MIXED  
WITH HIS!  
THAT'S WHY  
HE DIED!

IN THE BLOODY  
BATTLE THAT  
FOLLOWED, HE  
COULD HAVE  
SURVIVED IF  
ONLY HE'D BEEN  
GIVEN BLOOD!

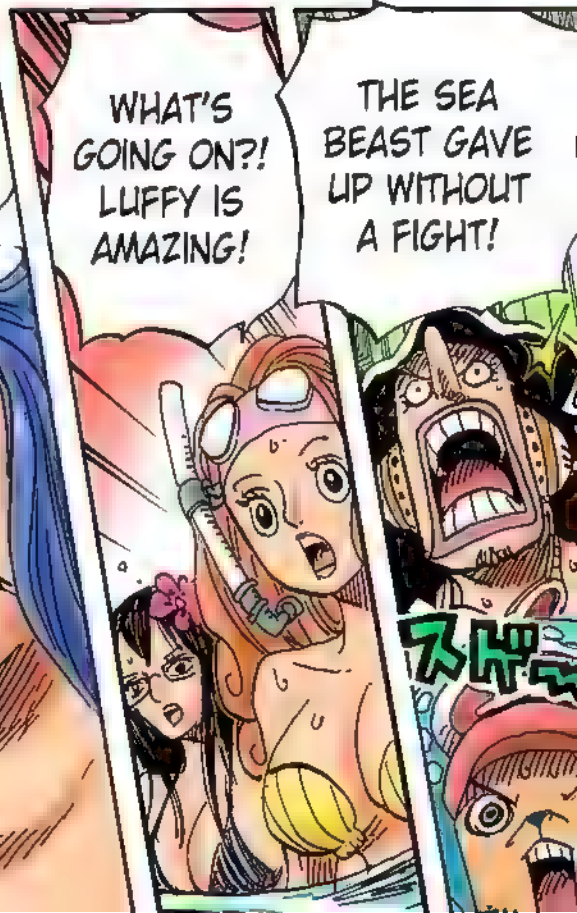
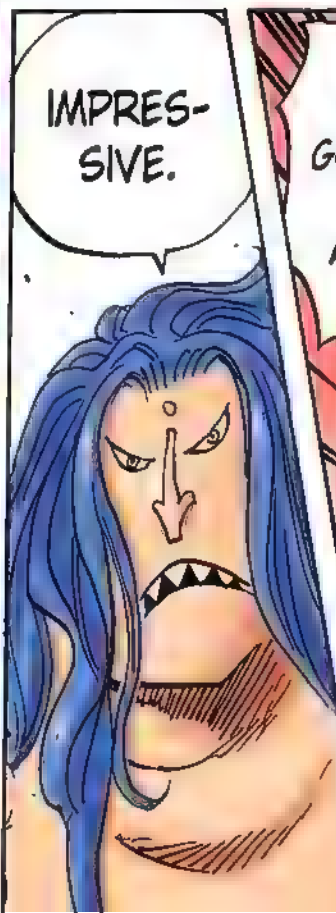
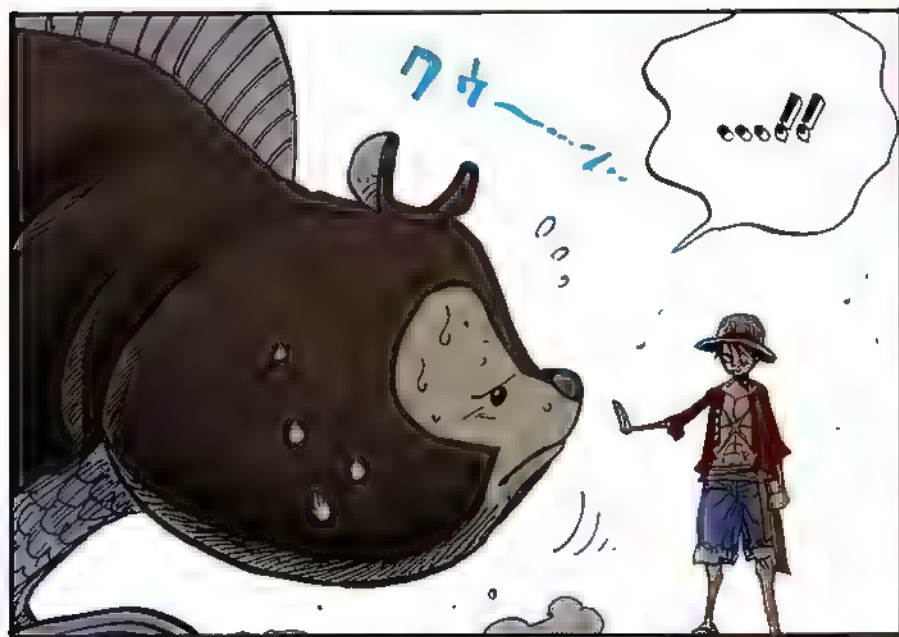
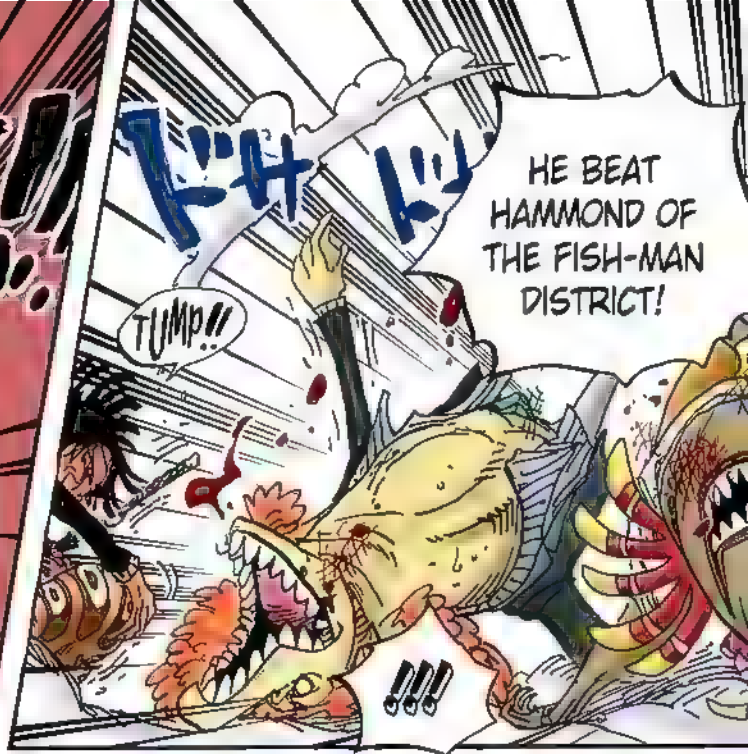




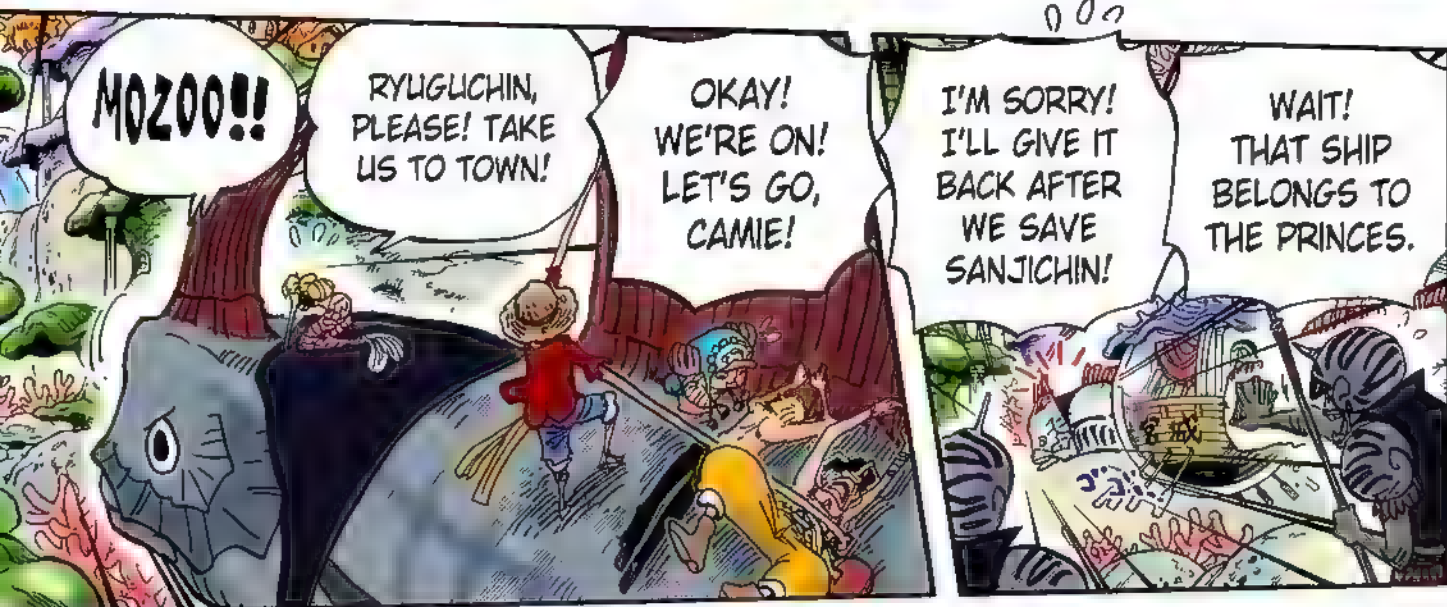
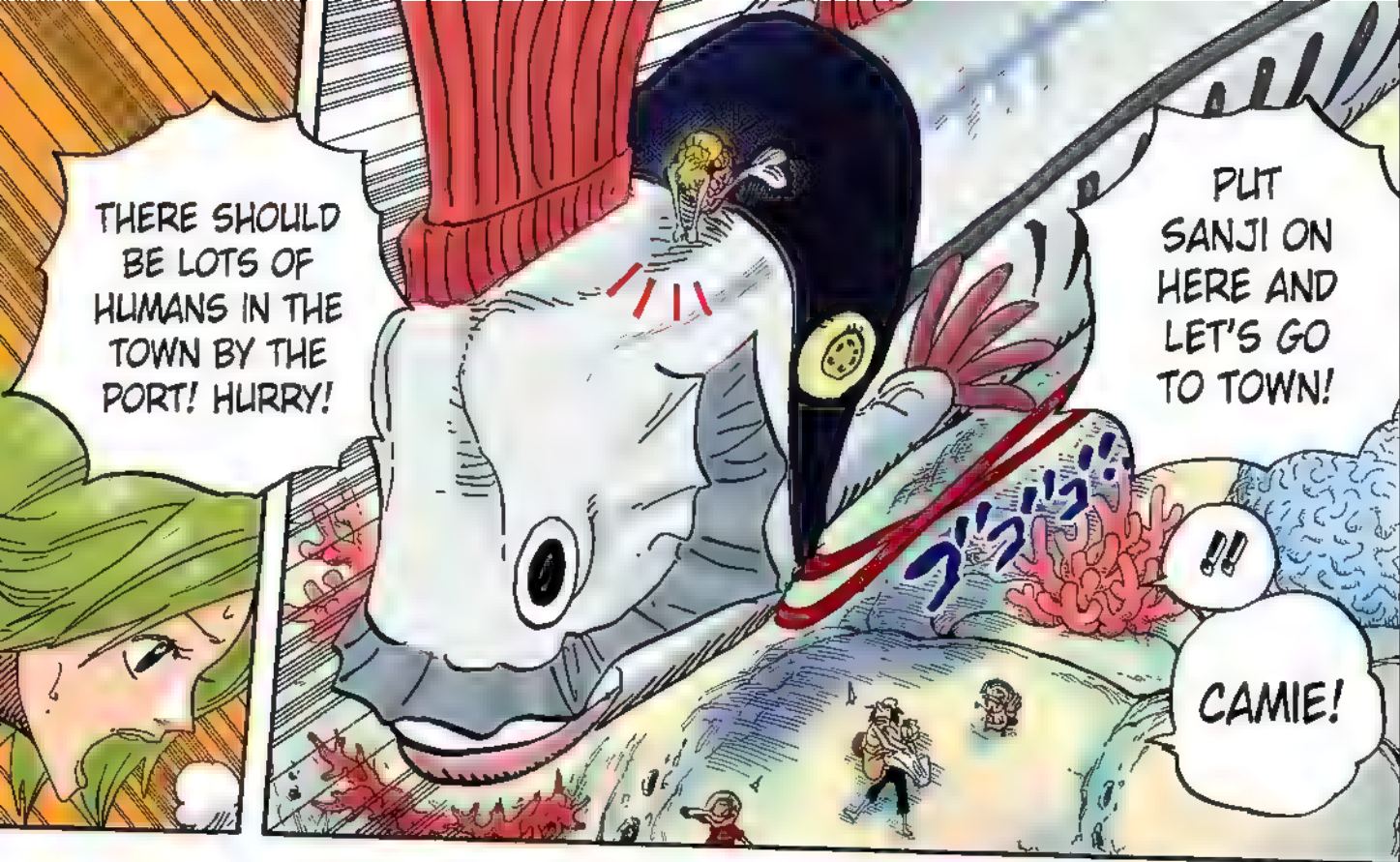




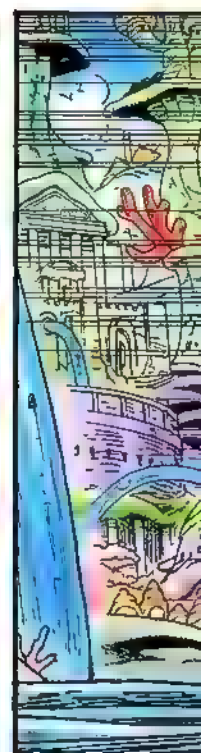
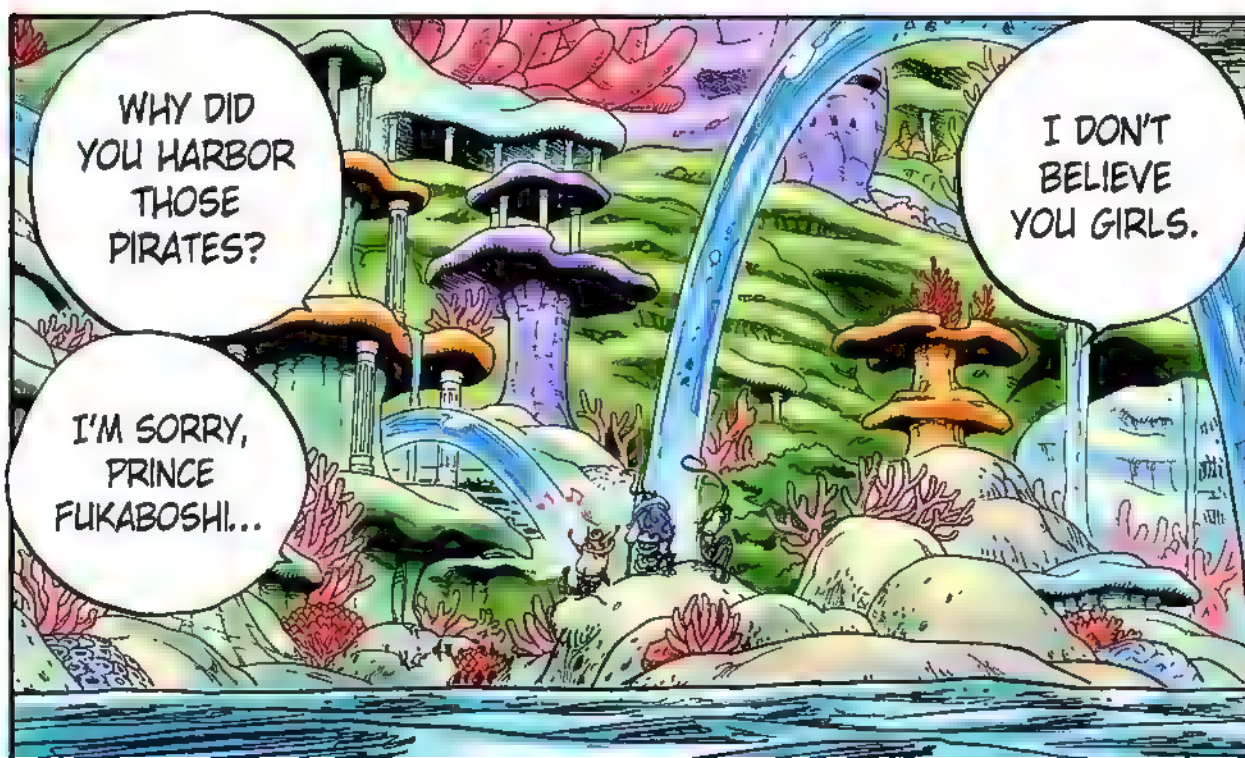
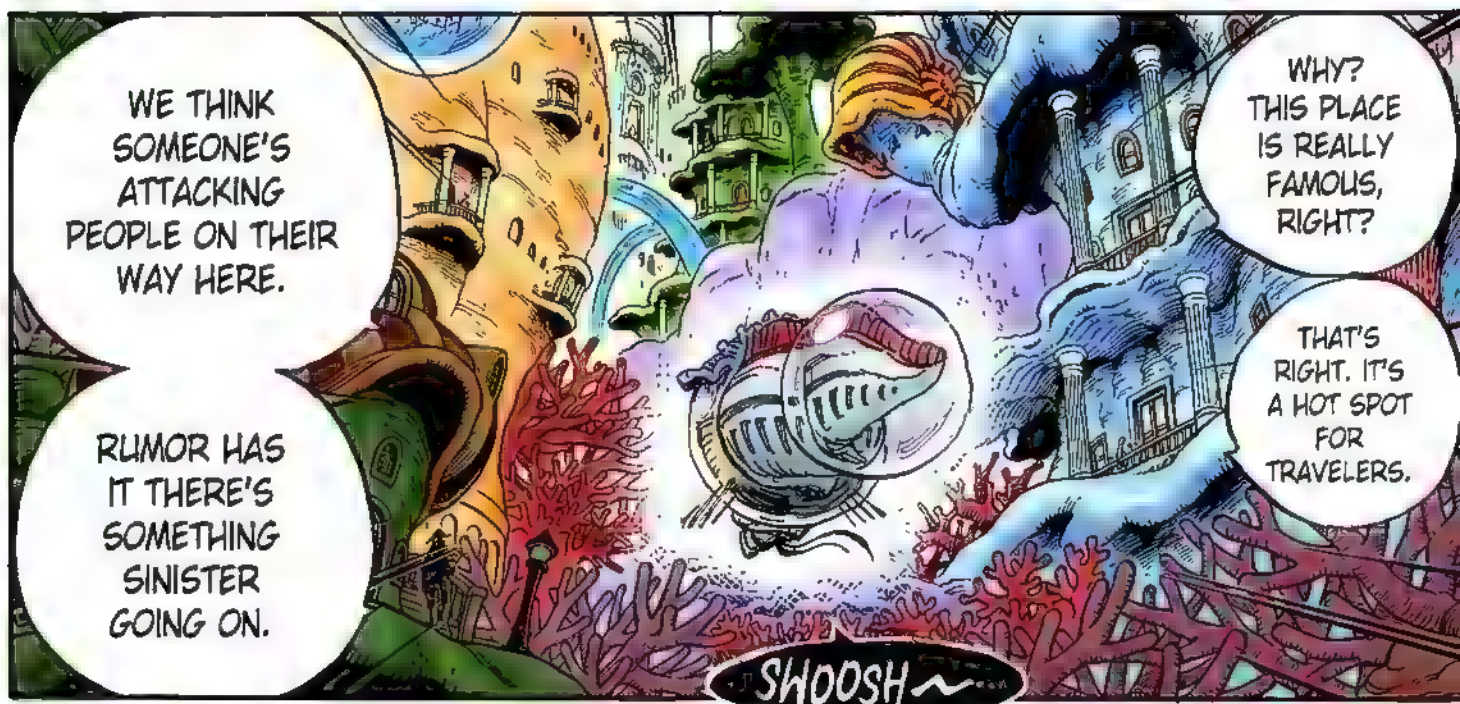














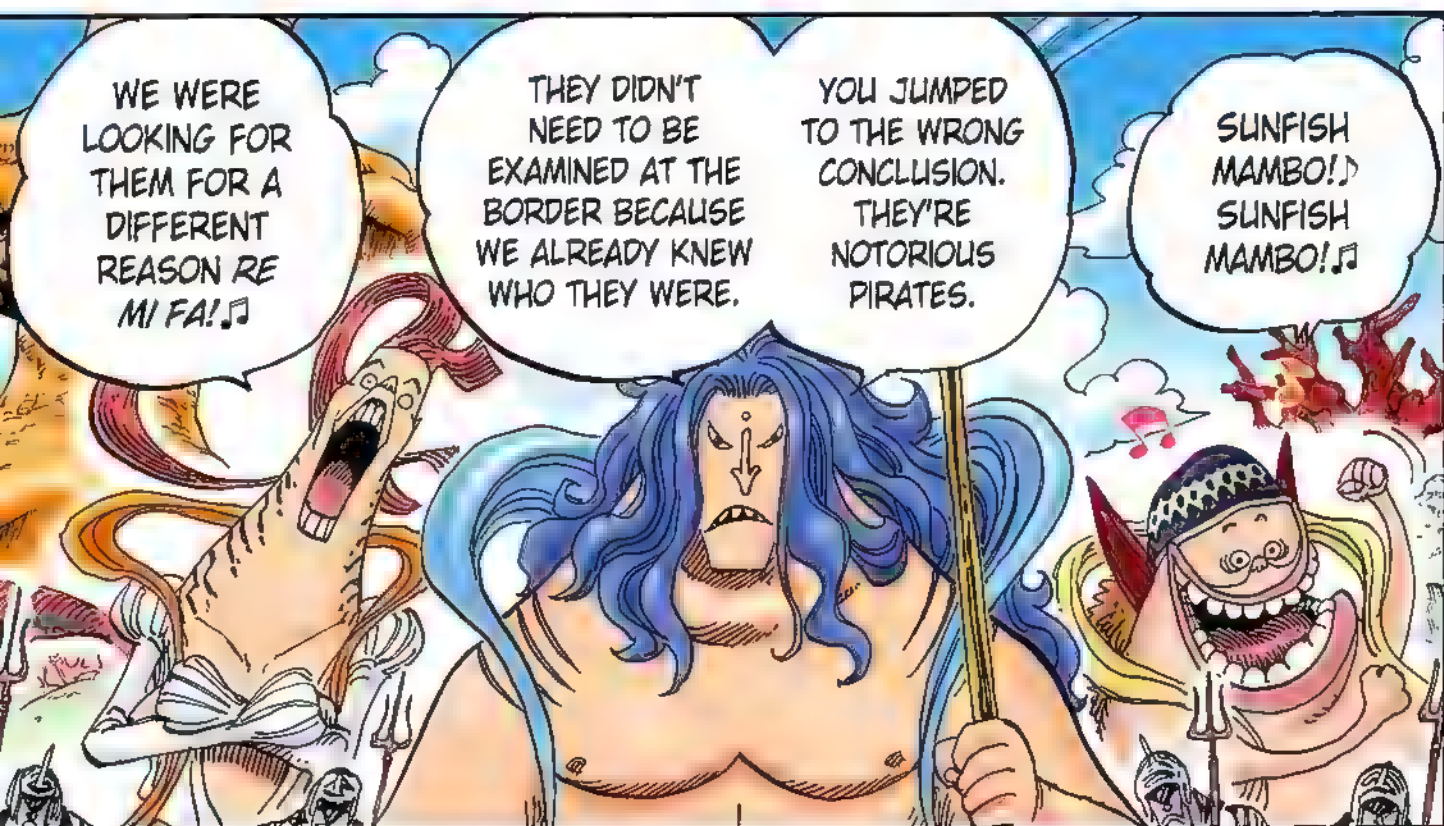


I HOPE SANJI IS GOING TO BE ALL RIGHT.

WE THOUGHT IT'D BE TOO HARSH FOR THEM TO GET CHARGED WITH ILLEGAL ENTRY.

THEY DIDN'T SEEM LIKE BAD PEOPLE.

CAMIE SAID THEY WERE HER FRIENDS.

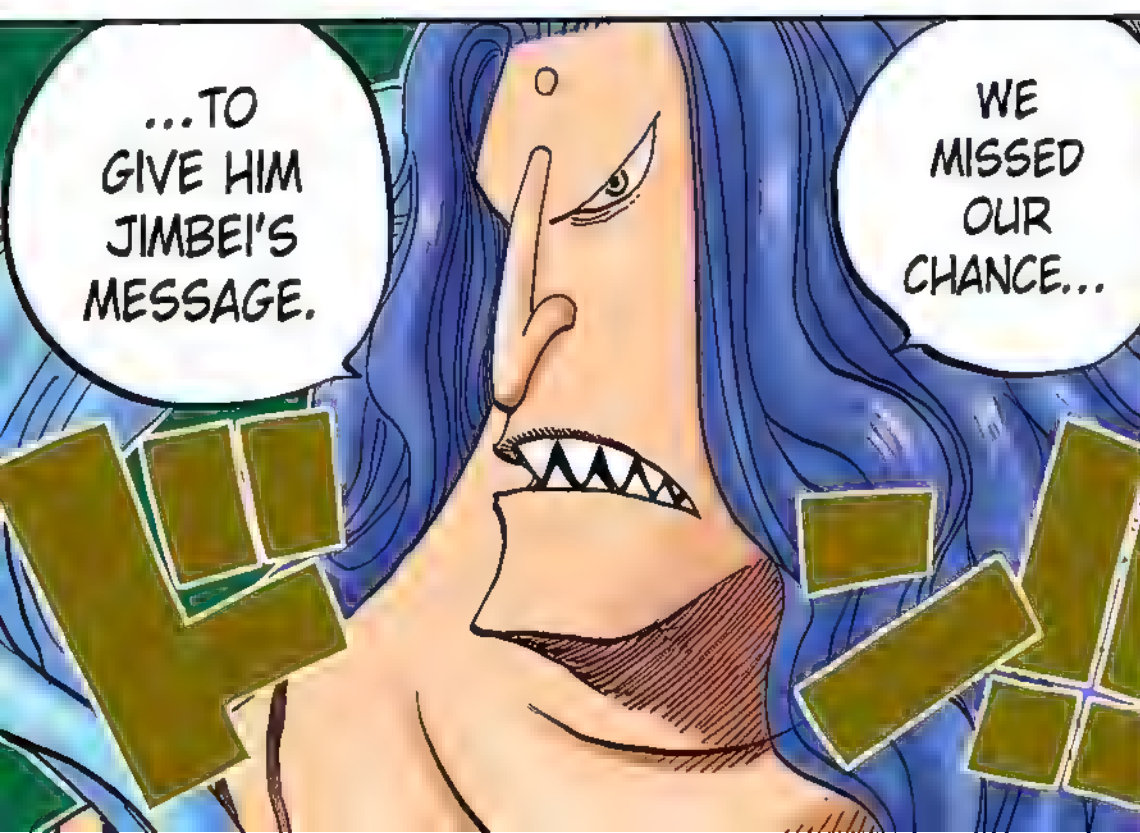


WE WERE LOOKING FOR THEM FOR A DIFFERENT REASON RE MI FA! ♪

THEY DIDN'T NEED TO BE EXAMINED AT THE BORDER BECAUSE WE ALREADY KNEW WHO THEY WERE.

YOU JUMPED TO THE WRONG CONCLUSION. THEY'RE NOTORIOUS PIRATES.

SUNFISH MAMBO! ♪  
SUNFISH MAMBO! ♪



...TO GIVE HIM JIMBEI'S MESSAGE.

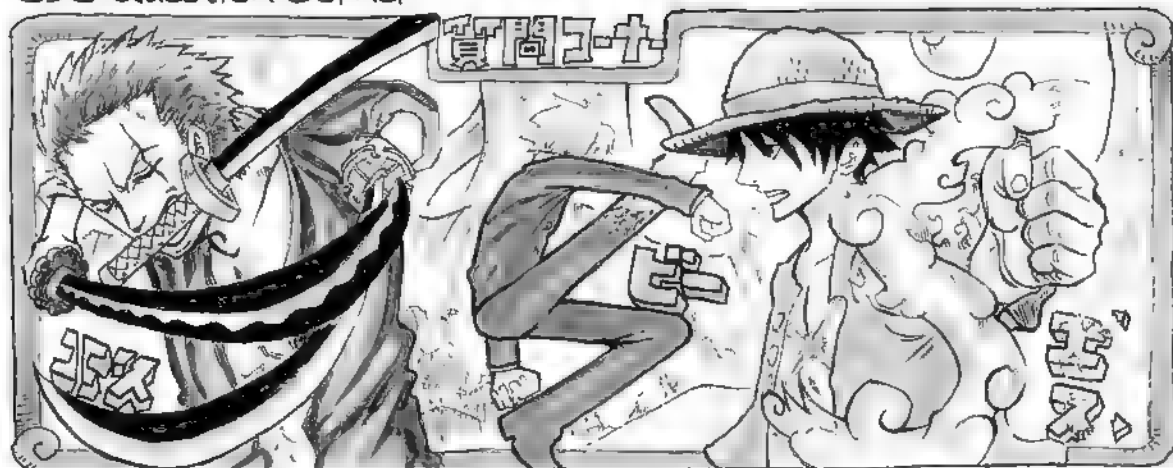
WE MISSED OUR CHANCE...



YOU WERE?

...





(Elephant that wants to know Nami's measurements, Kanagawa)

Q: My friend put a melon bun in the DVD return box by mistake. What should we do?

—Pon Class

A: Yeah, that happens all the time. Wait! No, it doesn't! But now that I think about it, did that friend really rent a DVD? You sure that friend didn't rent a melon bun instead? That could happen, right? Ha ha ha.

No way! Who would rent a melon bun?! /

Q: I think so too.

—I'll tell you!

A: Yeah, I know! Your question is weird! Who are you?! I used up half a page of *One Piece* on stuff completely unrelated.

Q: Odacchi, let's play a riddle game. I know you want to because your nickname is Odacchi! Let's do it! The topic will be *One Piece*.

A: Hi, I'm Odacchi!

Riddle me this. What do a Basketball, jelly, and marshmallows have in common?

They all GO "BOING!"

That's all folks! Hmm... (I'm disappointed in myself.)

Q: Odacchi, I don't think I can treat you like a human being anymore.

—Positive Hollow

A: Be quiet! ♪

Q: In Law's crew, there's a person with a casket hat and another with a hat that says "Penguin" on it. I really want to know their names! Please tell me!

—Himawari

A: Sure. They're Shachi and Penguin.



Shachi

Penguin



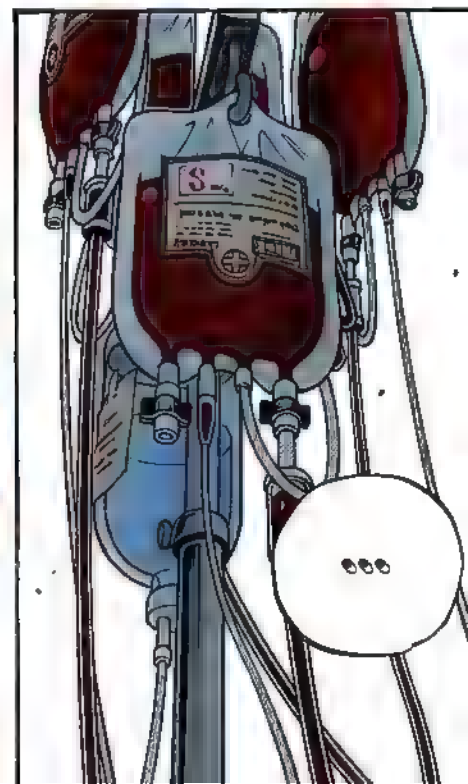
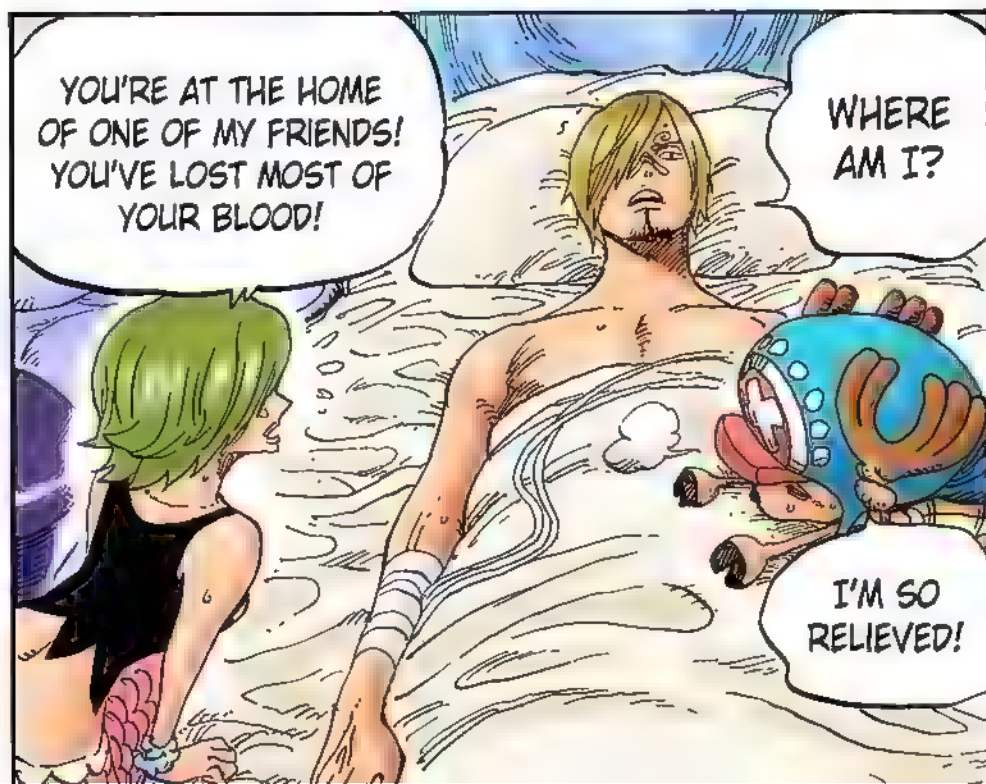
# Chapter 610: MADAM SHARLEY, FORTUNE-TELLER

\*FLAG SAYS "BRIDE TRAINING"

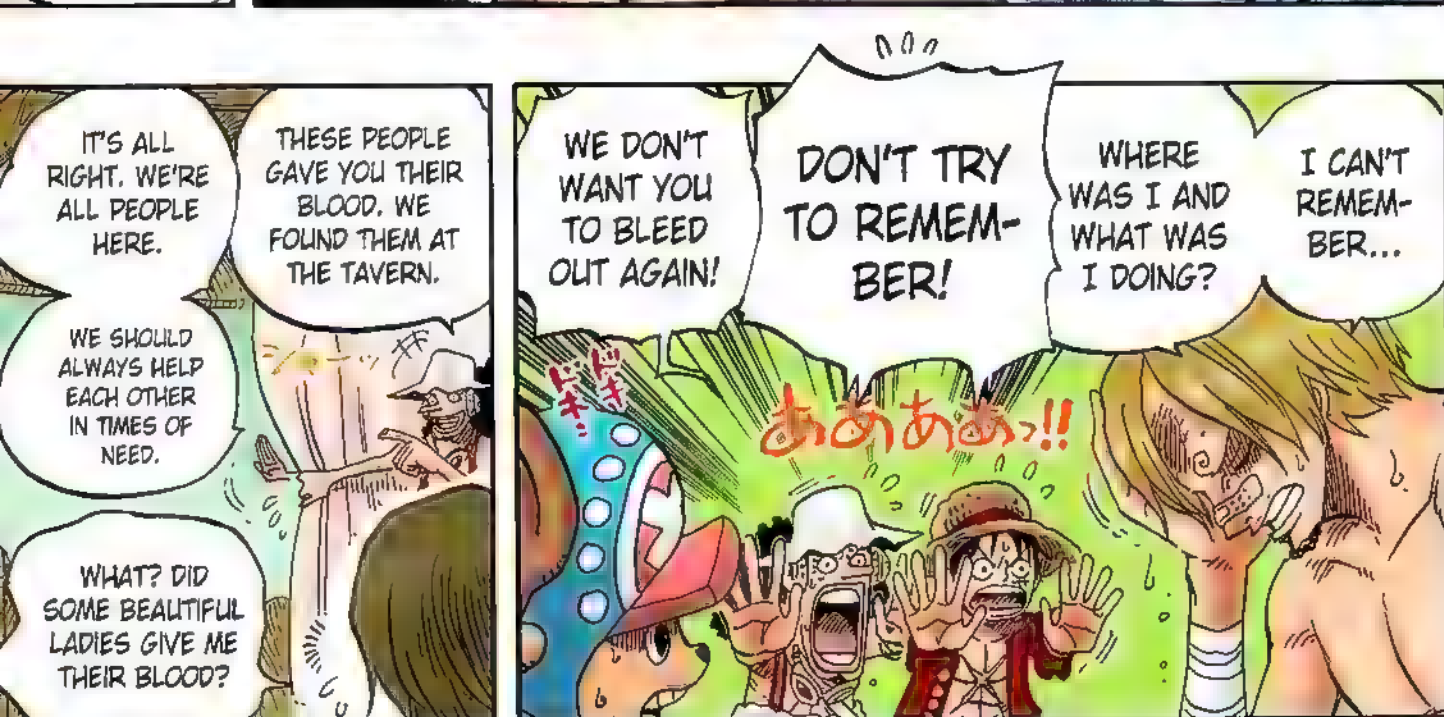


REQUEST: "VIVI SCRUBBING THE PALACE FLOORS  
WHILE SUPERVISED BY SOME SIAMESE CATS."  
BY (REAL NAME) AKIRA JEAN-BAPTISTE HATTORI

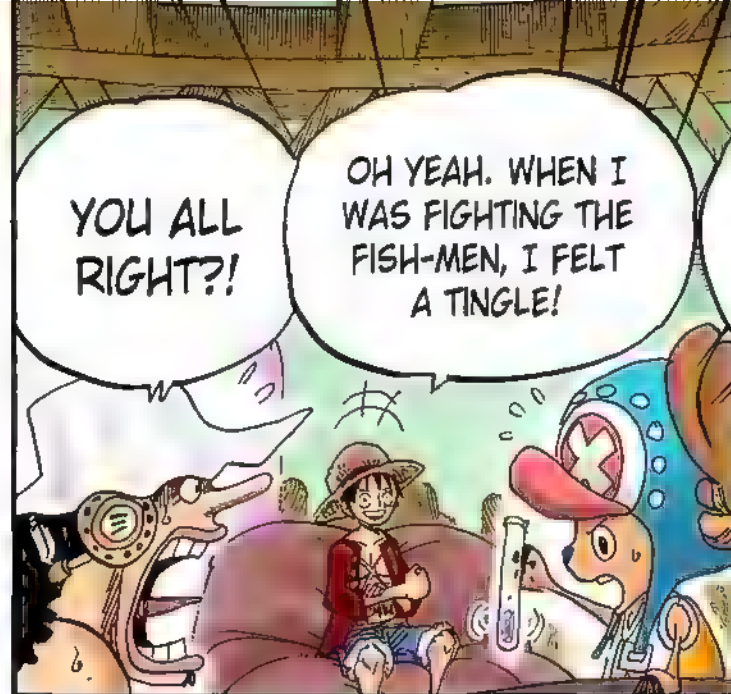








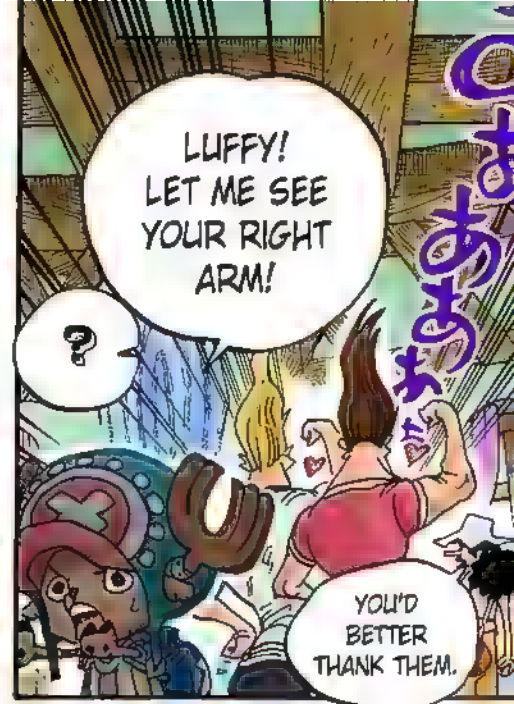




YOU ALL  
RIGHT?!

OH YEAH. WHEN I  
WAS FIGHTING THE  
FISH-MEN, I FELT  
A TINGLE!

I KNEW IT!  
THAT BRUISE...  
YOU'VE BEEN  
HIT BY VENOM!



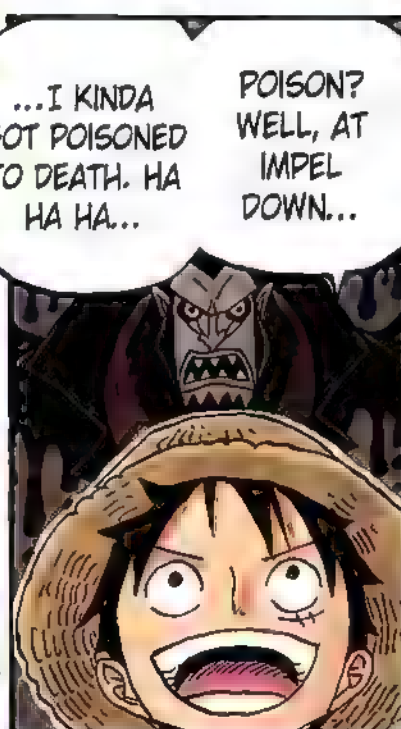
LUFFY!  
LET ME SEE  
YOUR RIGHT  
ARM!

YOU'D  
BETTER  
THANK THEM.



THAT'S  
NOTHING  
TO LAUGH  
ABOUT!

IT WAS  
PROBABLY  
HIM...



...I KINDA  
GOT POISONED  
TO DEATH. HA  
HA HA...

POISON?  
WELL, AT  
IMPEL  
DOWN...



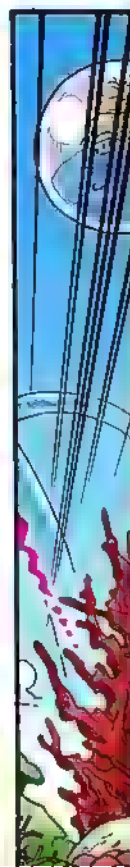
YOU FOUGHT  
BACK THE POISON  
WITHOUT EVEN  
NOTICING! THAT'S  
INCREDIBLE!

THIS VENOM IS  
REALLY STRONG! BUT  
YOU ALREADY HAVE  
ANTIBODIES FOR IT IN  
YOUR BLOOD.

DID YOU  
EVER GET HIT  
WITH A LOT  
OF POISON IN  
THE PAST?



AAAAH!!



HE WAS THE  
ONLY ONE WHO  
BLOCKED MY  
ATTACK.

THE  
SWORDSMAN  
WITH THE  
OCTOPUS  
LEGS.

HE'S PRETTY  
STRONG.



...INTO STRAW  
HAT WITHOUT  
THINKING.  
HOPE I DIDN'T  
KILL HIM.

AND I  
SHOT SOME  
POISON...

NOW WHAT  
SHOULD I DO  
WITH THESE  
GUYS?

THAT  
CAME FROM  
THE INLET.

THOSE  
GIRLS SOUND  
SO ANNOYING!

**HYOUZOU**  
HIT MAN, NEW FISH-MAN  
PIRATES  
(BLUE-RINGED OCTOPUS  
MERMAN)

SHE WAS  
TALKING ABOUT  
OPENING A  
BARREL...

...OR  
SOME-  
THING.

I HEARD  
HER SCREAM  
ALL THE WAY  
OVER HERE.

ISHILLY  
!!

THAT  
SCREAM... THAT  
WAS ISHILLY'S  
VOICE!





HOW'S  
THE BLOND  
BOY?

HE'S ALIVE!  
THANK YOU FOR  
LETTING US USE  
YOUR ROOM,  
MADAM SHARLEY!

BUT  
PLEASE DON'T  
GO IN THERE!  
YOU'RE TOO  
BEAUTIFUL!

AND PLEASE  
DON'T TELL SANJI  
THAT THIS IS THE  
BACK ROOM OF  
THE MERMAID  
CAFÉ!

**MADAM SHARLEY**  
OWNER OF THE  
MERMAID CAFÉ  
(MAKO SHARK MERMAID)

DON'T TOUCH  
THAT, STRAW  
HAT BOY.

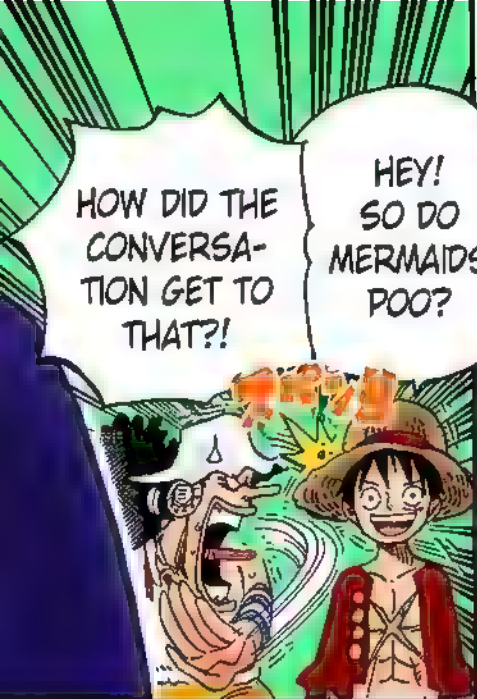
YOU HAVE  
TO ADDRESS  
HER AS MADAM  
SHARLEY,  
LUFFY!

HEY! BIG  
MERMAID!  
WHAT'S  
THIS?

IF HE FINDS  
OUT, CHOPPER, HIS  
DOCTOR, SAYS HE'LL  
HAVE ANOTHER  
ATTACK!

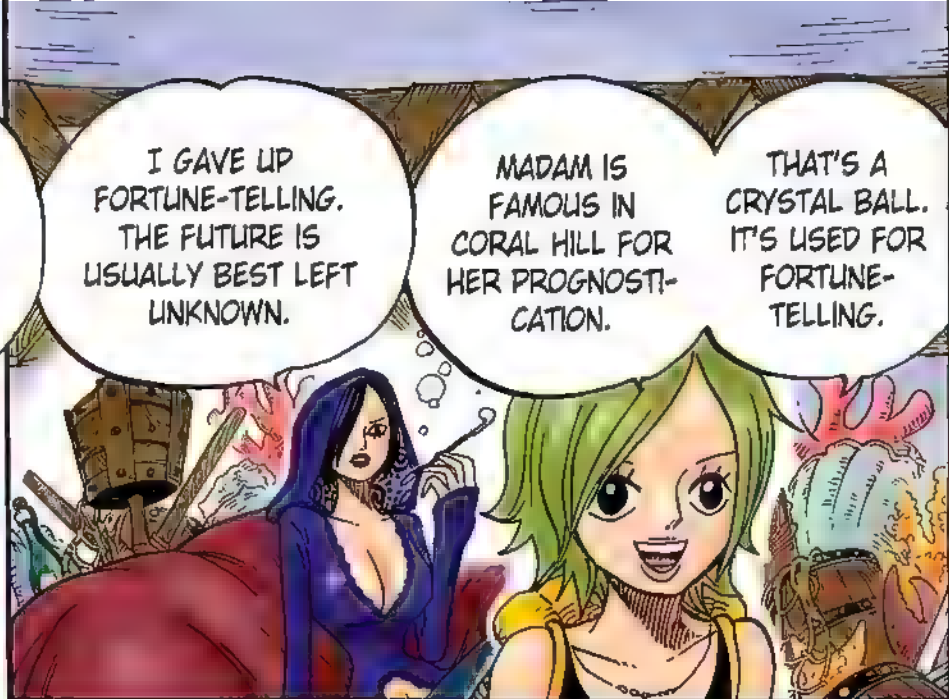
THAT'S  
A VERY  
STRANGE  
PRESCRIPTION. HA  
HA...





HOW DID THE  
CONVERSA-  
TION GET TO  
THAT?!

HEY!  
SO DO  
MERMAIDS  
POO?



I GAVE UP  
FORTUNE-TELLING.  
THE FUTURE IS  
USUALLY BEST LEFT  
UNKNOWN.

MADAM IS  
FAMOUS IN  
CORAL HILL FOR  
HER PROGNOS-  
TICATION.

THAT'S A  
CRYSTAL BALL.  
IT'S USED FOR  
FORTUNE-  
TELLING.

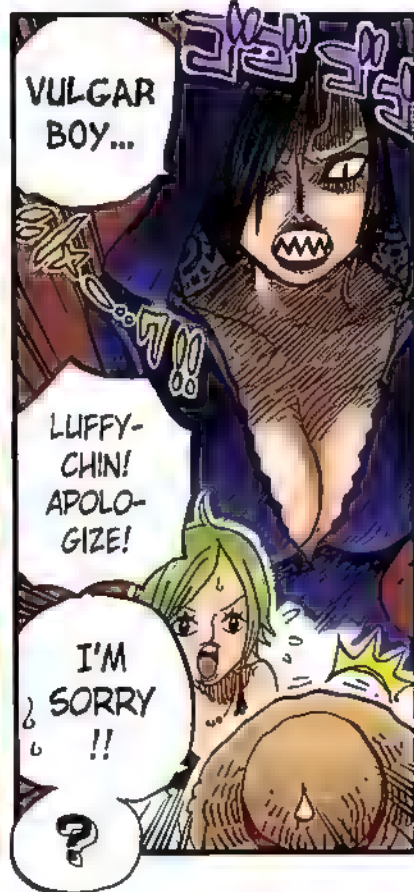


OF COURSE.  
WE HAVEN'T HAD  
ANY HUMAN  
PIRATES HERE  
FOR SOME TIME.  
THERE'S ALMOST  
NOTHING TO DO.

REALLY?  
ARE YOU  
SURE?

CAMIE, YOU CAN  
TAKE THE DAY OFF.  
SHOW YOUR FRIENDS  
AROUND THE ISLAND.

THE GIRLS FROM  
THE INLET WILL BE  
COMING SOON, SO  
I HAVE ENOUGH  
STAR WAITRESSES  
TO HANDLE THE  
CUSTOMERS.

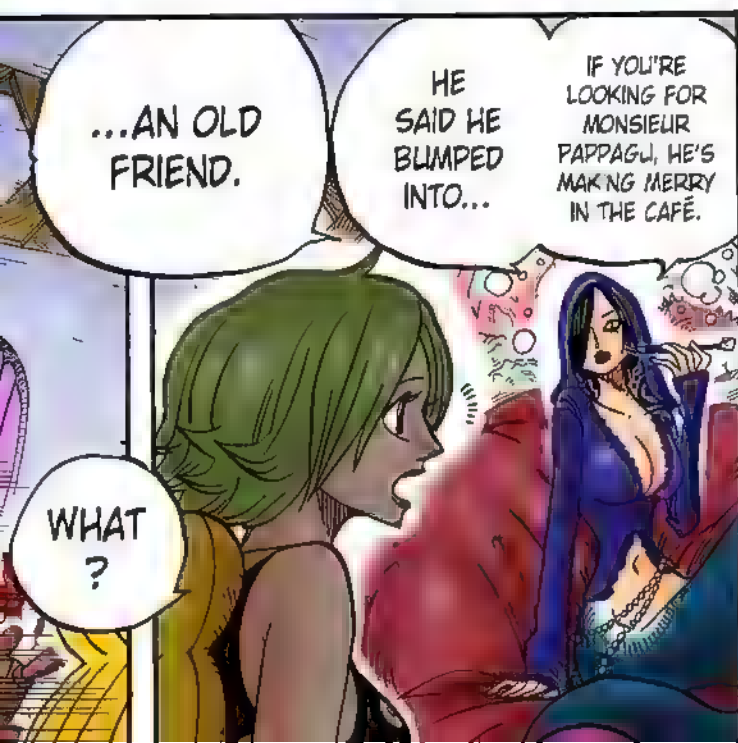


VULGAR  
BOY...

LUFFY-  
CHIN!  
APOLO-  
GIZE!

I'M  
SORRY  
!!

?



...AN OLD  
FRIEND.

HE  
SAID HE  
BUMPED  
INTO...

IF YOU'RE  
LOOKING FOR  
MONSIEUR  
PAPPAGU, HE'S  
MAKING MERRY  
IN THE CAFÉ.

WHAT  
?



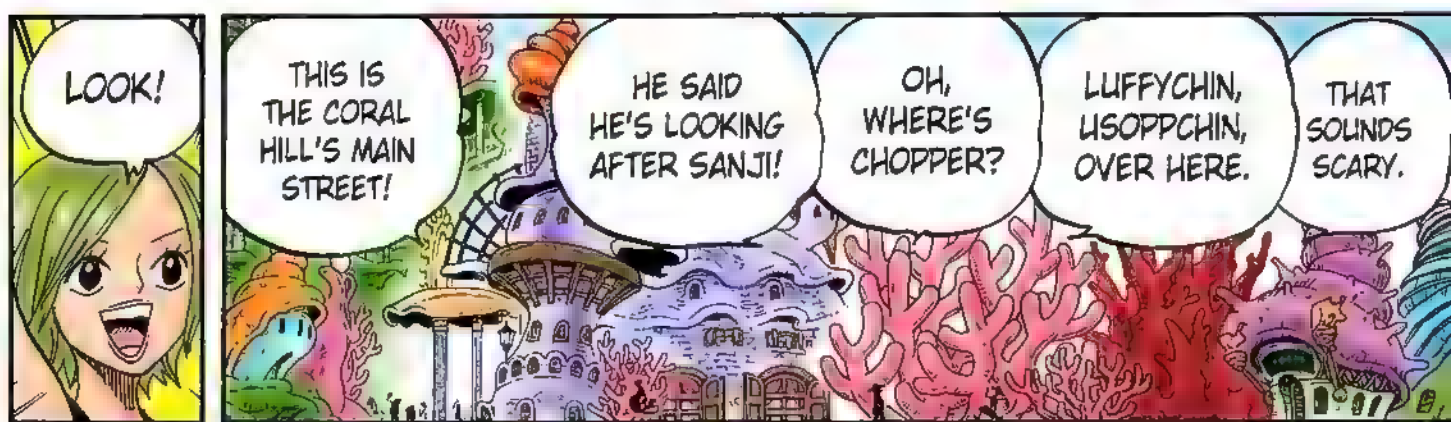
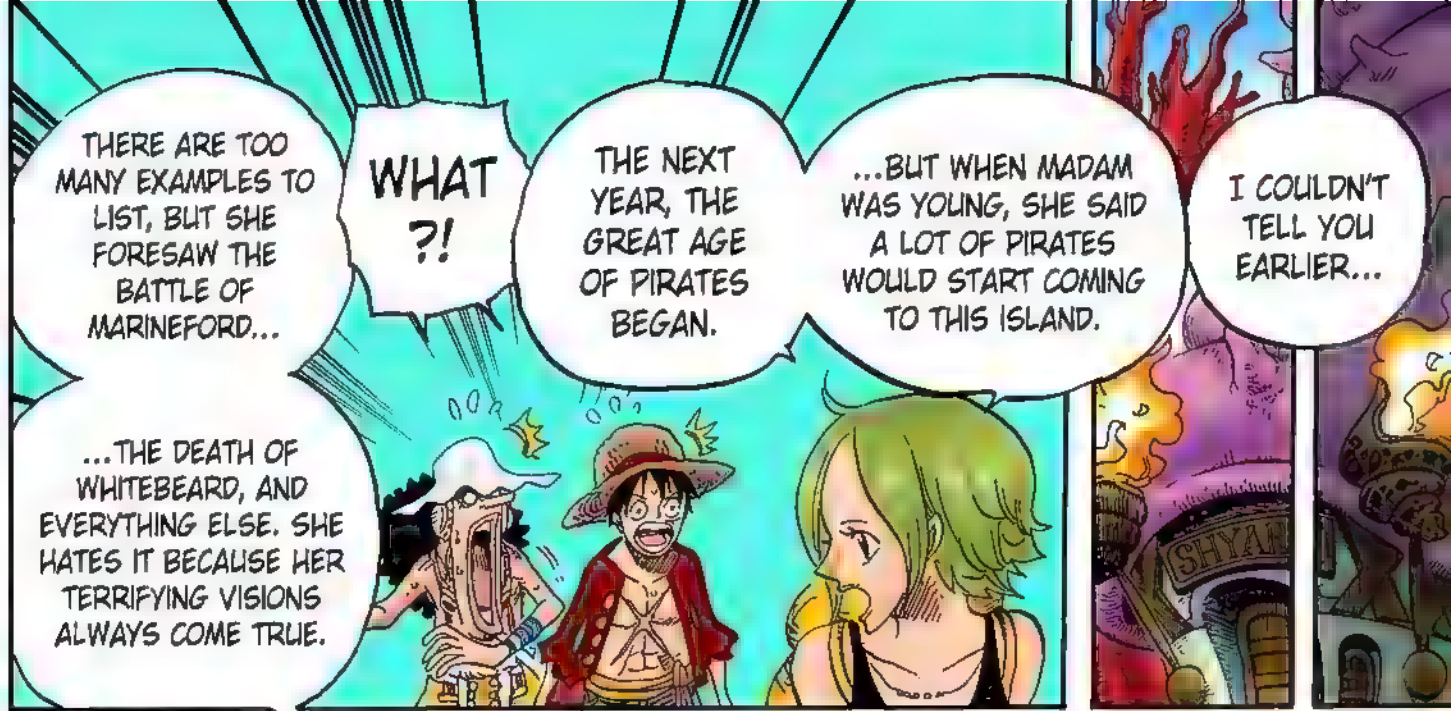
HE  
MUST BE  
STARVING.

I HAVE TO  
GO DELIVER  
THE CLAMS  
TO  
PAPPAGU!

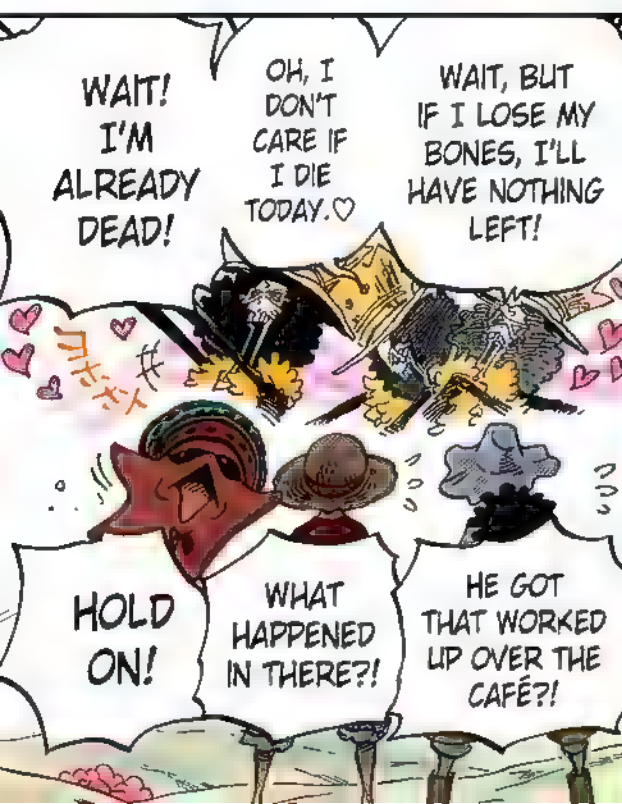
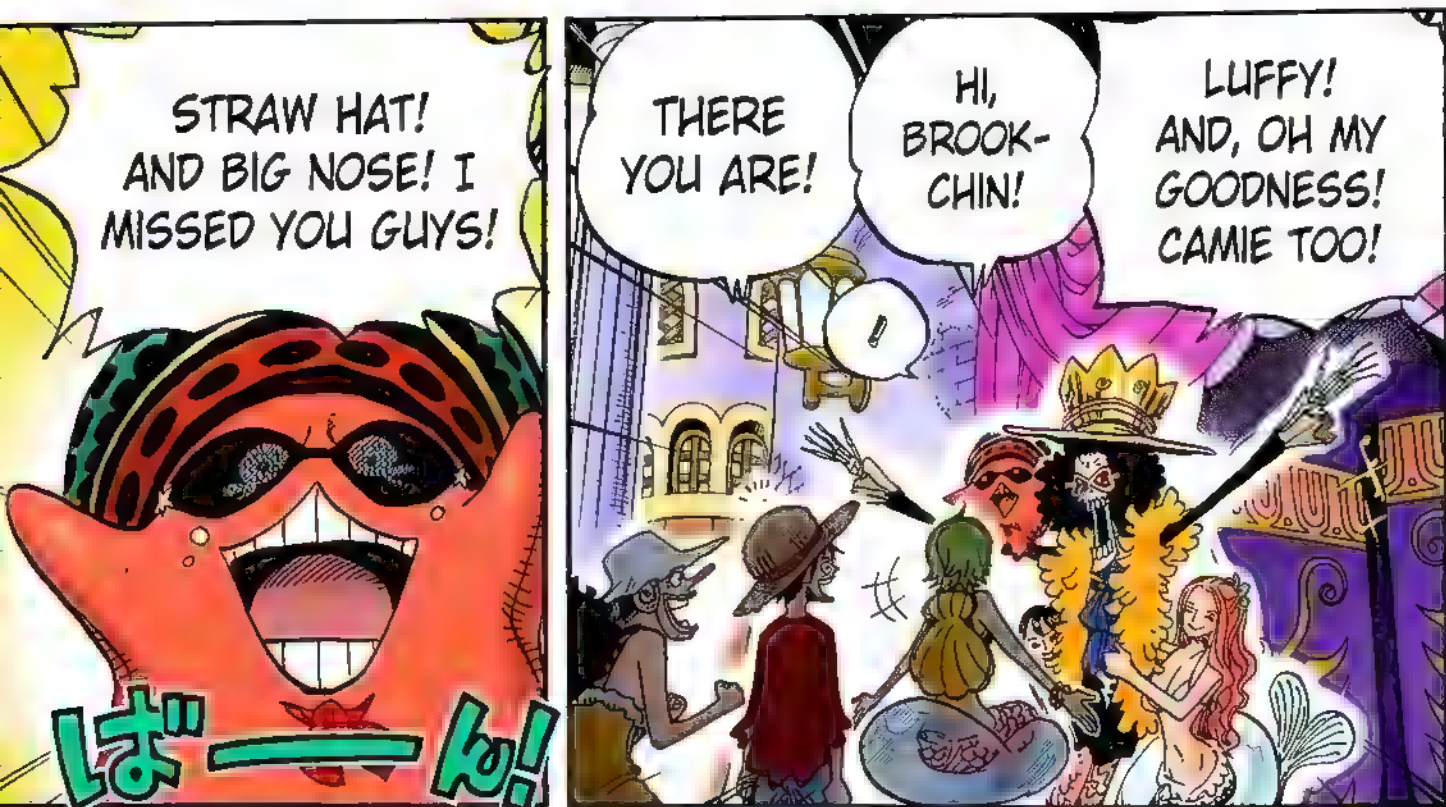
STAR...  
OH,  
WHOOPS!

WHAT MADE YOU  
THINK OF THAT?

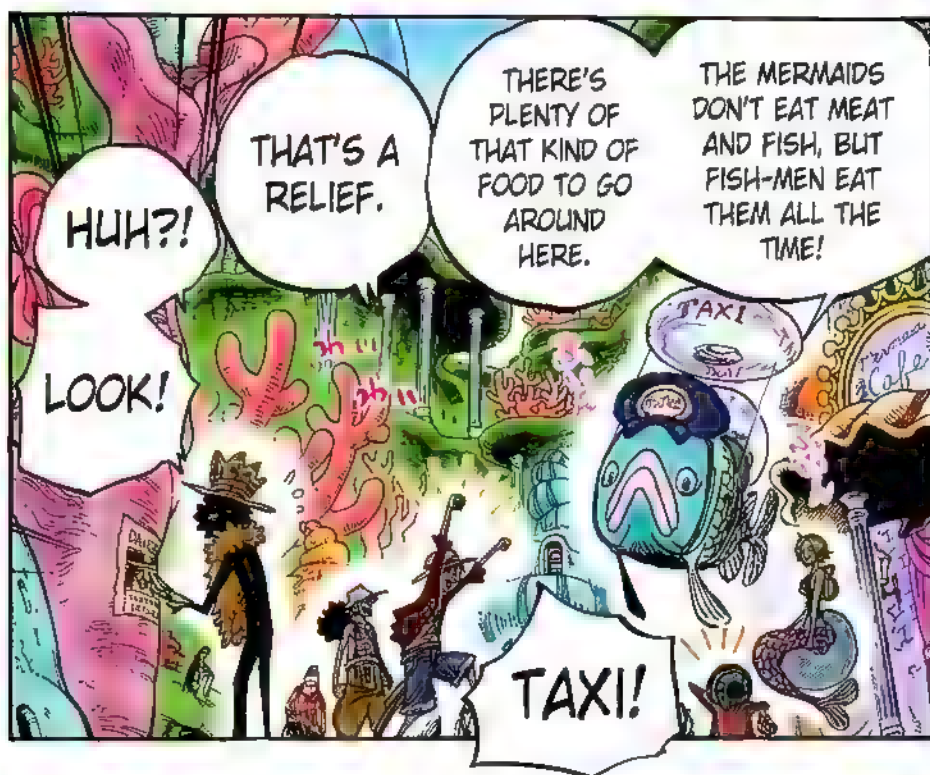
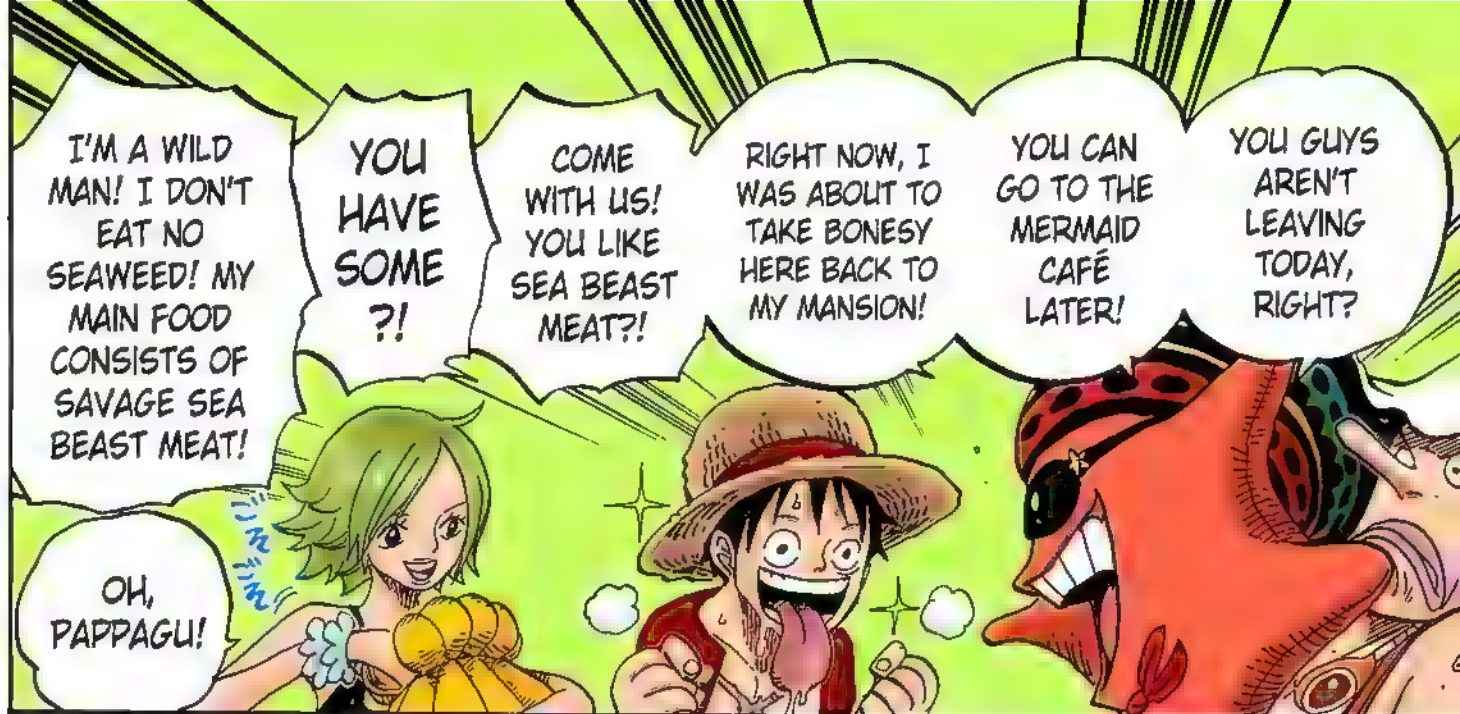














THAT'S RIGHT. AND  
HER FATHER, KING  
NEPTUNE, GOT MAD  
AND SENT HIS THREE  
SONS TO LOOK FOR  
HIM--YOU KNOW, THE  
GUYS YOU SAW  
EARLIER.

THE MERMAID  
PRINCESS IS  
TOO SCARED TO  
DO ANYTHING  
NOW.

HE STARTED OFF  
WITH LETTERS AND  
PACKAGES, BUT NOW  
HE SENDS THREATENING  
LETTERS DEMANDING  
HER HAND IN  
MARRIAGE!

HE SENDS A LOVE  
LETTER TO THE  
MERMAID PRINCESS  
OF RYUGU KINGDOM  
EVERY WEEK.

THEY'VE GOT  
THE ARMY WITH  
THEM, BUT THEY  
CAN'T FIND HIM  
ANYWHERE!

もど  
もど

BUT WHAT I WANT  
TO KNOW IS WHETHER  
VANDER DECKEN IS A  
CURSED PIRATE FROM  
HUNDREDS OF YEARS  
AGO OR NOT!

...HAS FOUR CHILDREN.  
THE MERMAID PRINCESS  
IS THE YOUNGEST. THE  
THREE PRINCES ARE  
HER BROTHERS.

THE RULER OF  
THIS LAND, THE  
SEA GOD, KING  
NEPTUNE...

CAMIE!  
CAMIE! I  
WAS ABOUT  
TO SAY THAT.

FISH TAXI

THE SHIP YOU  
SAW IS PROBABLY  
THE LEGENDARY  
FLYING DUTCHMAN  
ALL RIGHT...

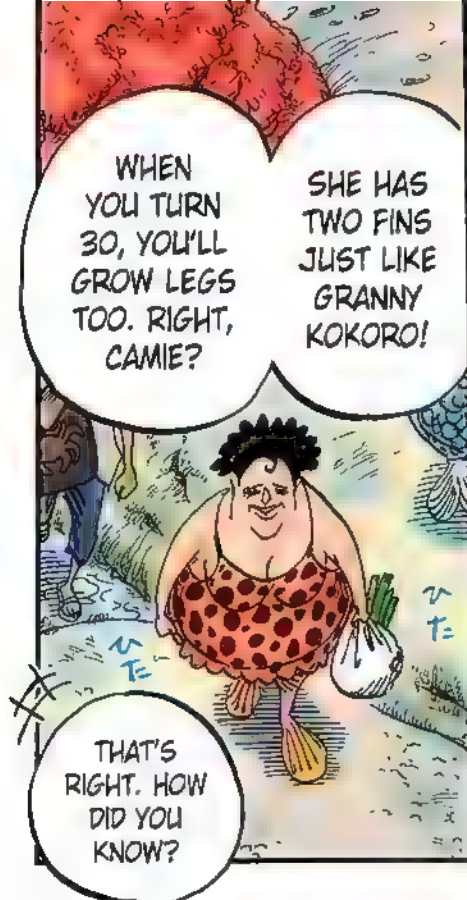
...AND  
DIED  
HERE.

THAT CRAZY CAPTAIN  
VANDER DECKEN DID  
EXIST, BUT HE ENDED  
UP ON FISH-MAN  
ISLAND...

LEGENDS  
ALWAYS GROW  
WITH TIME.

...BUT ITS  
CURRENT CAPTAIN  
IS A DESCENDANT  
OF THE ORIGINAL.





WHEN YOU TURN 30, YOU'LL GROW LEGS TOO. RIGHT, CAMIE?

SHE HAS TWO FINS JUST LIKE GRANNY KOKORO!

THAT'S RIGHT. HOW DID YOU KNOW?



SO THAT'S WHAT HAPPENED. I THOUGHT HE WAS A REAL GHOST. I THOUGHT I WAS GOING TO DIE AND TURN INTO A REAL SKELETON! EVEN THOUGH I ALREADY AM ONE!

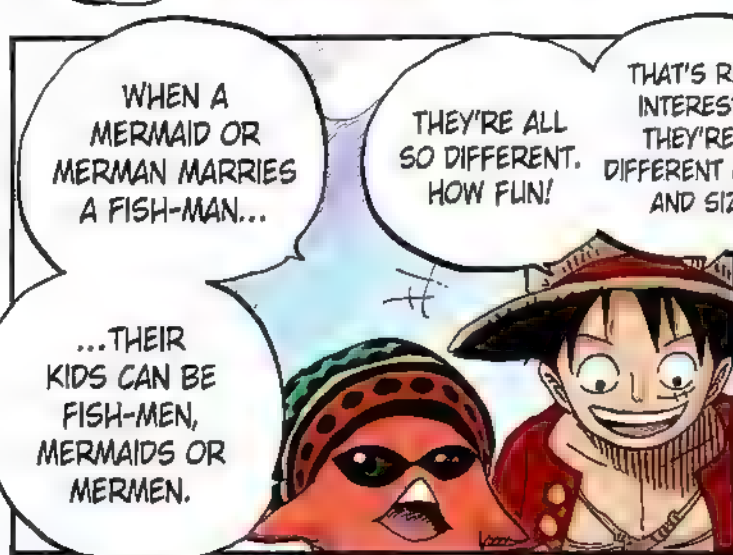
WHAT?! A DESCENDANT?!

HE'S VANDER DECKEN IX!

HEY, I FOUND ANOTHER ONE!

IT'S AN OLD MERMAID!

CAMIE, CAMIE, CAMIE...

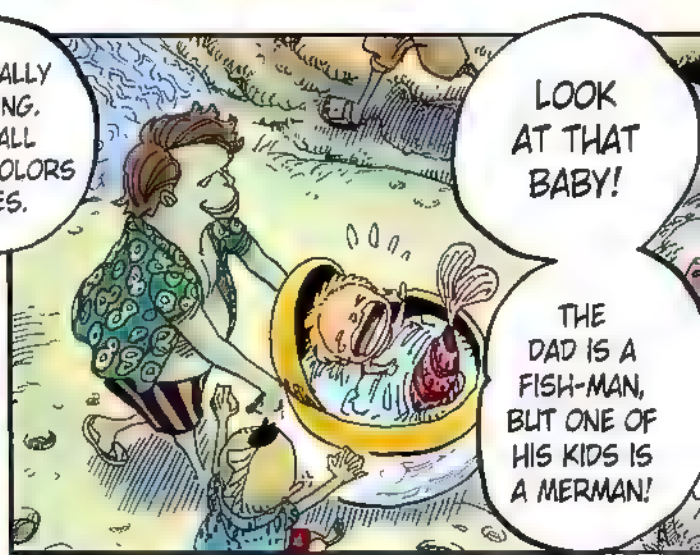


WHEN A MERMAID OR MERMAN MARRIES A FISH-MAN...

THEY'RE ALL SO DIFFERENT. HOW FUN!

THAT'S REALLY INTERESTING. THEY'RE ALL DIFFERENT COLORS AND SIZES.

...THEIR KIDS CAN BE FISH-MEN, MERMAIDS OR MERMEN.

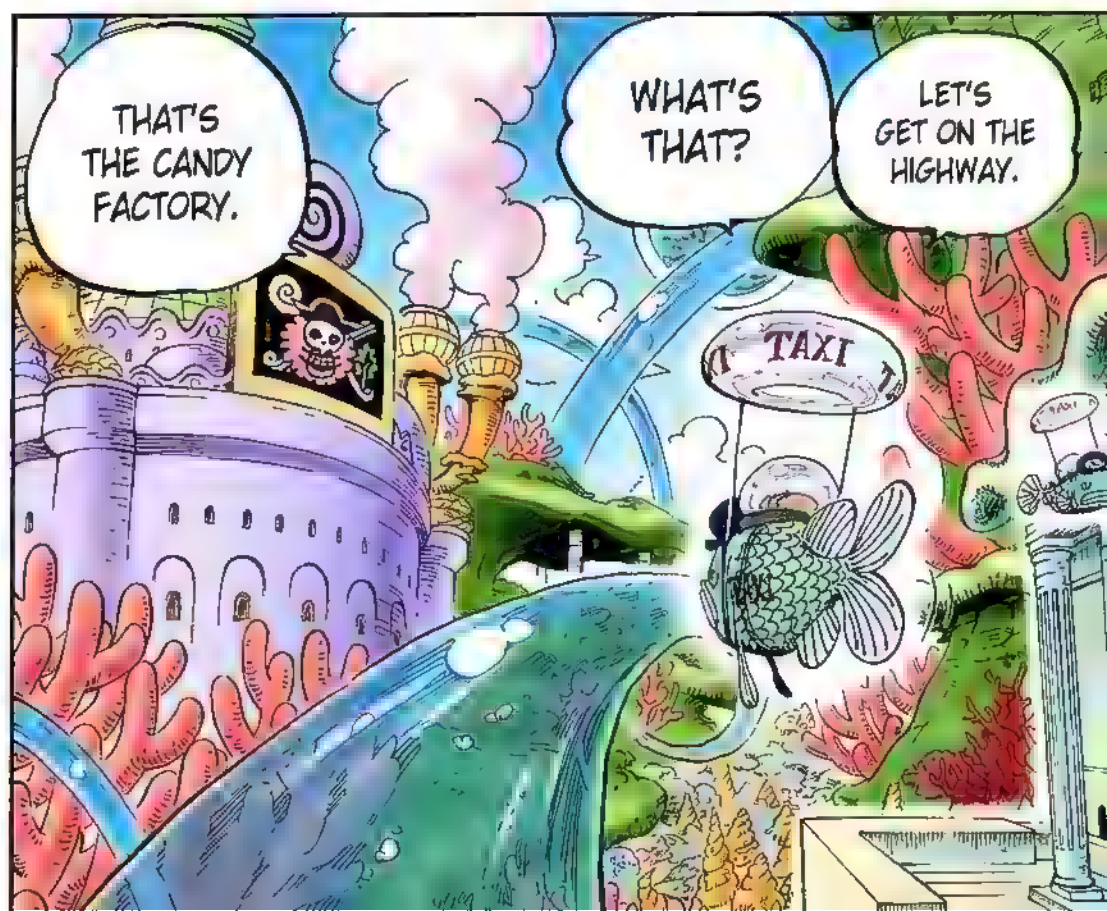


LOOK AT THAT BABY!

THE DAD IS A FISH-MAN, BUT ONE OF HIS KIDS IS A MERMAN!



BUT WHY IS THERE A PIRATE FLAG ON IT?



THAT'S THE CANDY FACTORY.

WHAT'S THAT?

LET'S GET ON THE HIGHWAY.

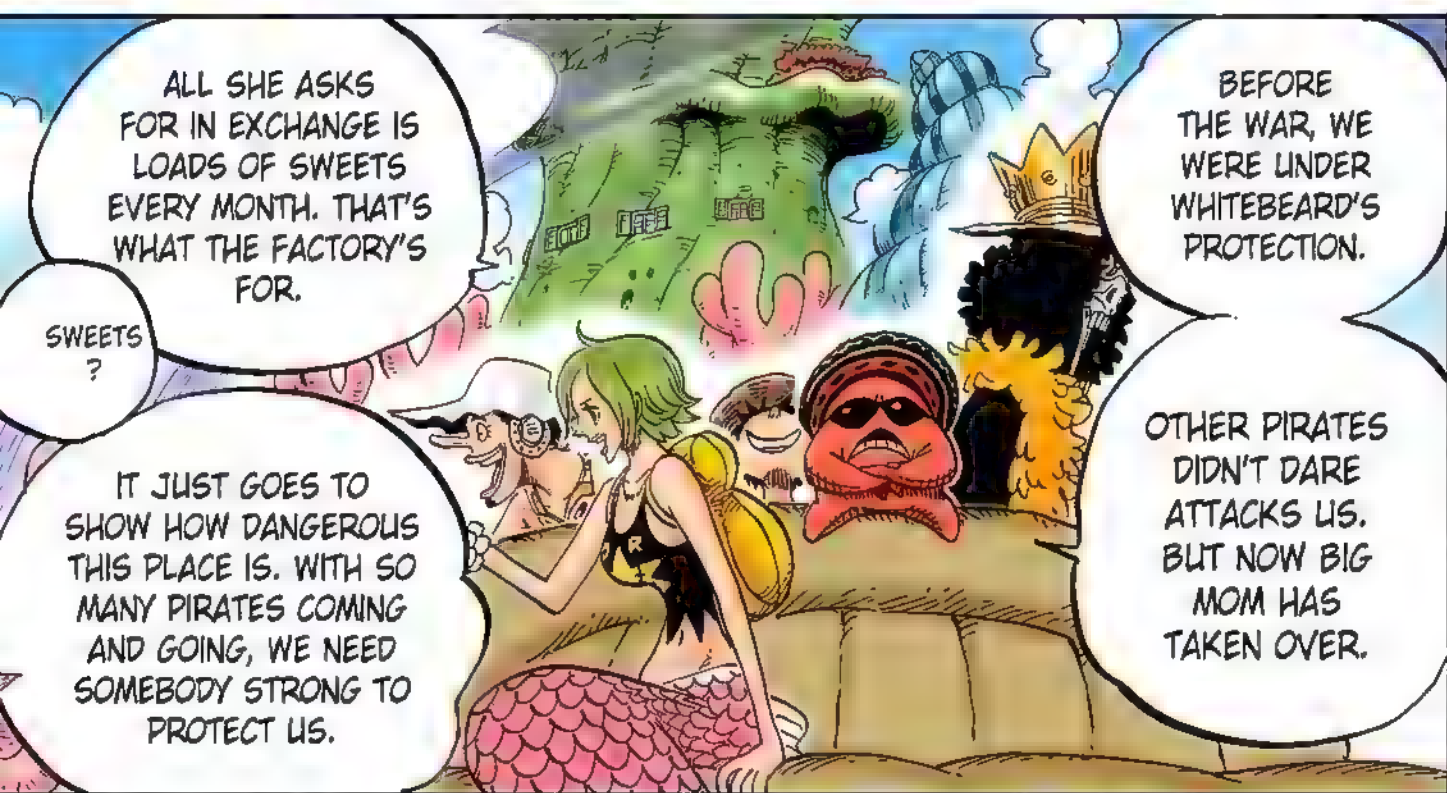




SHE'S  
ALSO KNOWN  
AS BIG MOM!  
ONE OF THE  
FOUR  
EMPERORS.

THERE'S ONE  
AT THE ENTRANCE  
OF THE PORT TOO.  
THIS ISLAND IS  
NOW...

...PROTECTED BY  
THAT PIRATE FLAG!  
IT'S THE FLAG OF  
CHARLOTTE LINLIN OF  
THE NEW WORLD.



ALL SHE ASKS  
FOR IN EXCHANGE IS  
LOADS OF SWEETS  
EVERY MONTH. THAT'S  
WHAT THE FACTORY'S  
FOR.

SWEETS  
?

IT JUST GOES TO  
SHOW HOW DANGEROUS  
THIS PLACE IS. WITH SO  
MANY PIRATES COMING  
AND GOING, WE NEED  
SOMEBODY STRONG TO  
PROTECT US.

BEFORE  
THE WAR, WE  
WERE UNDER  
WHITEBEARD'S  
PROTECTION.

OTHER PIRATES  
DIDN'T DARE  
ATTACKS US.  
BUT NOW BIG  
MOM HAS  
TAKEN OVER.



BIG MOM...  
SHE'S ONE OF THE  
FOUR EMPERORS,  
LIKE SHANKS.

I WONDER  
IF WE'LL  
EVER MEET  
HER.

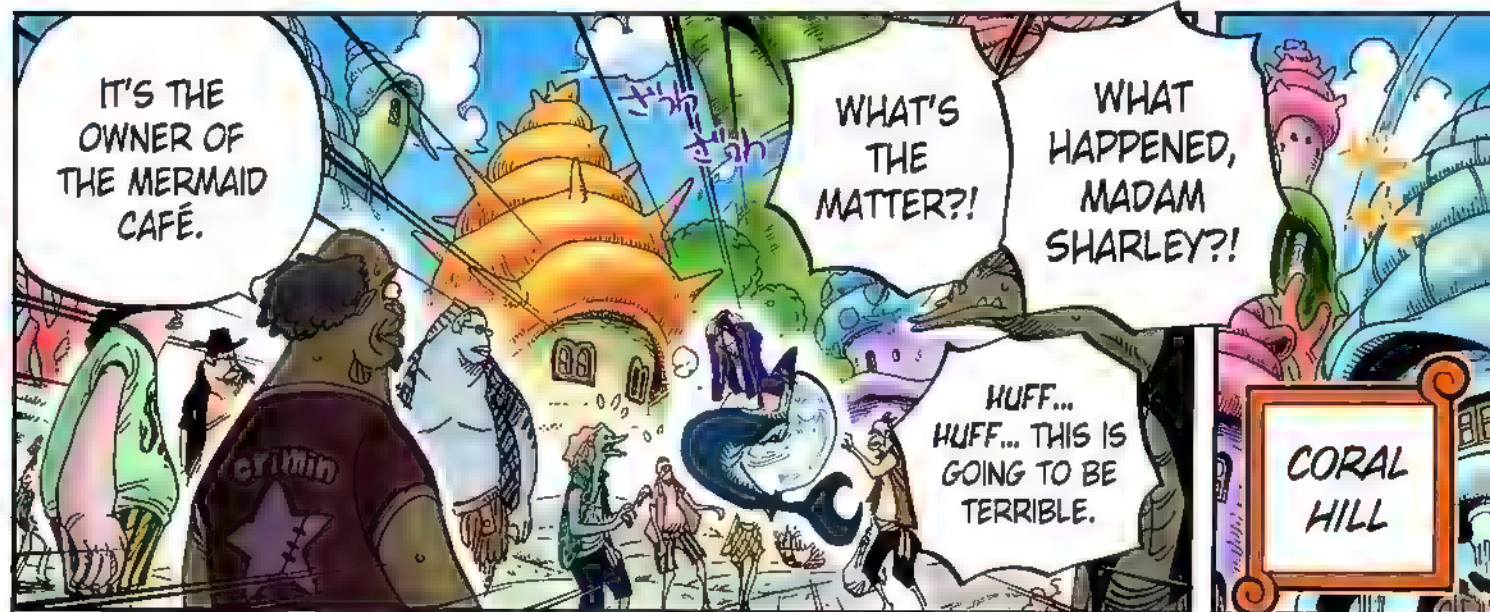


I DON'T KNOW  
ABOUT THAT.  
WHITEBEARD  
NEVER ASKED  
FOR ANYTHING IN  
RETURN.

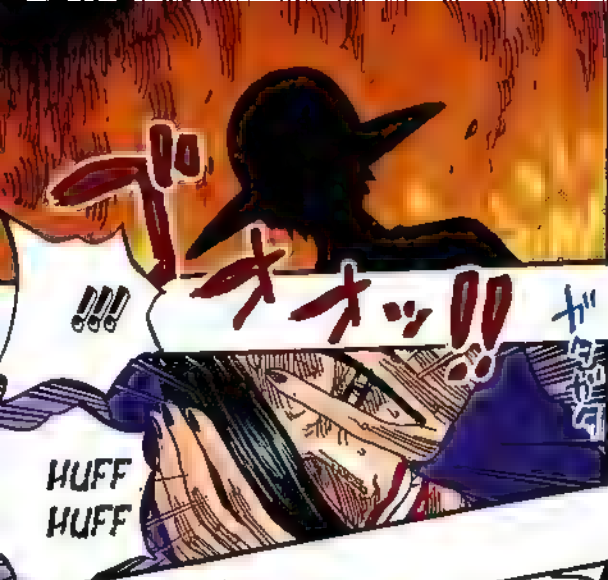
MAYBE  
FOR BIG MOM  
IT'S JUST  
BUSINESS.

BUT IF THAT BIG  
MOM IS PROTECTING YOU  
GUYS IN WHITEBEARD'S  
PLACE, SHE MUST BE A  
GOOD GUY.









HUFF  
HUFF

STRAW HAT  
LUFFY...

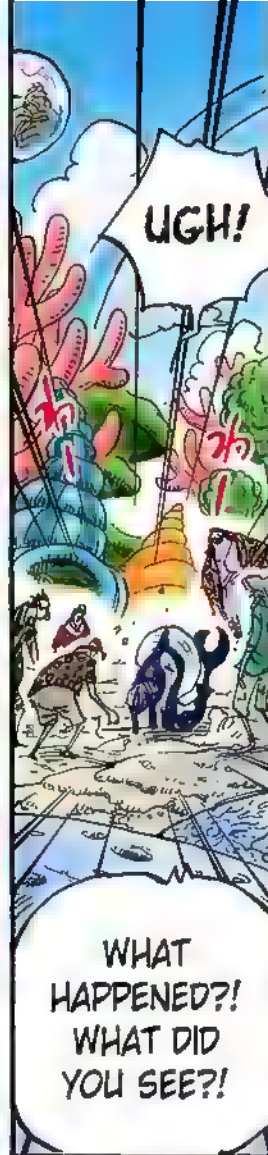
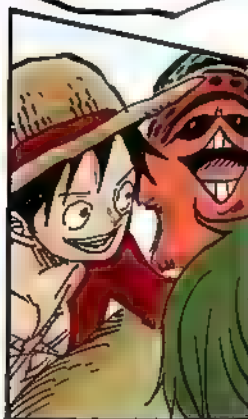
THE HUMAN  
WITH THE  
STRAW HAT!



MADAM  
!!

SHAR-  
LEY!

I WISH  
THIS PROPHECY  
WOULD NOT  
COME TRUE!



UGH!

WHAT  
HAPPENED?!  
WHAT DID  
YOU SEE?!



I DIDN'T  
INTEND TO LOOK,  
BUT I SENSED  
SOMETHING  
CALAMITOUS  
IN HIM.

I SAW THE  
FUTURE.



...TO  
FISH-  
MAN  
ISLAND!

HE WILL  
BRING  
RUIN...

WHAT  
?!



Ponio, Aichi)

--Appi I

--Mori

--Isshi 414



Akainu

Aokì jì

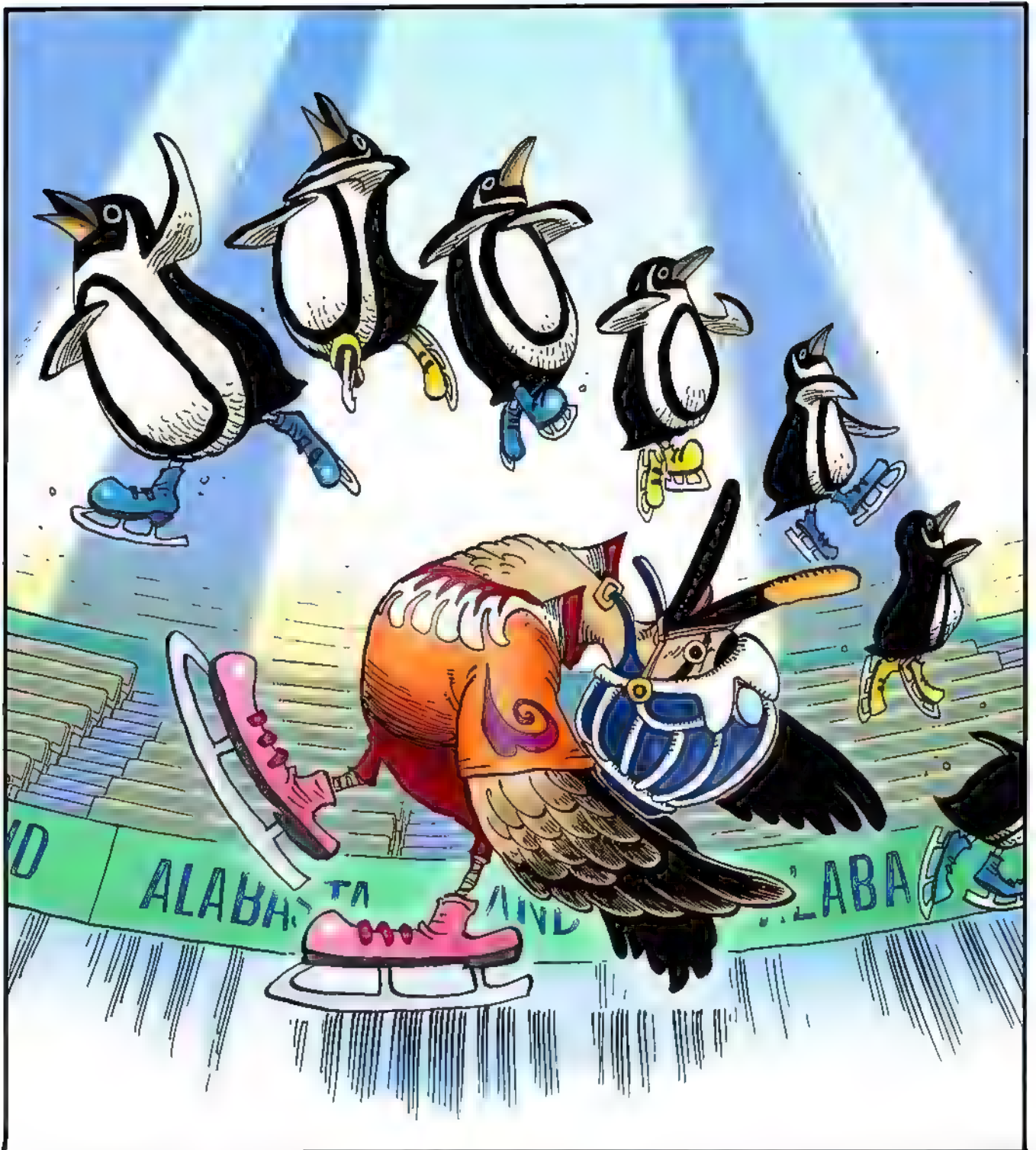
Kizaru

--Princess Shirasuboshi



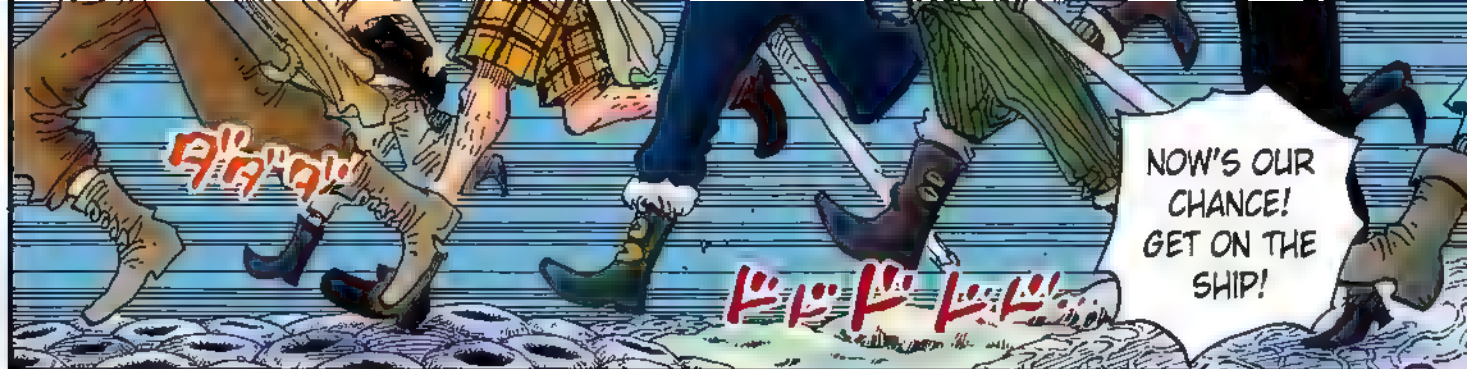
# Chapter 611:

## HODY JONES

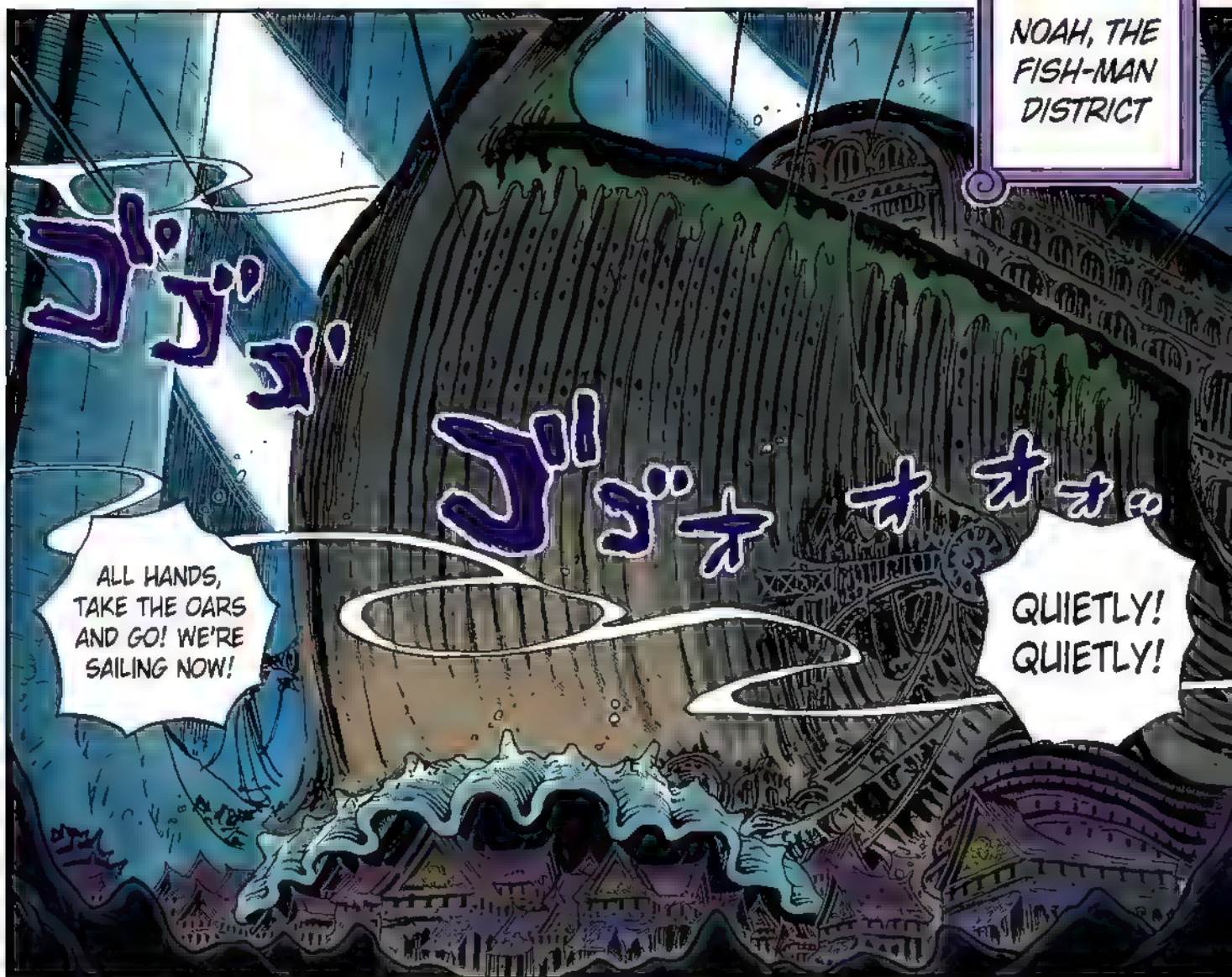


REQUEST: "KAROO FIGURE SKATING WITH PENGUINS."  
BY (REAL NAME) TAKERU ISAKA





NOW'S OUR  
CHANCE!  
GET ON THE  
SHIP!



NOAH, THE  
FISH-MAN  
DISTRICT

ALL HANDS,  
TAKE THE OARS  
AND GO! WE'RE  
SAILING NOW!

QUIETLY!  
QUIETLY!



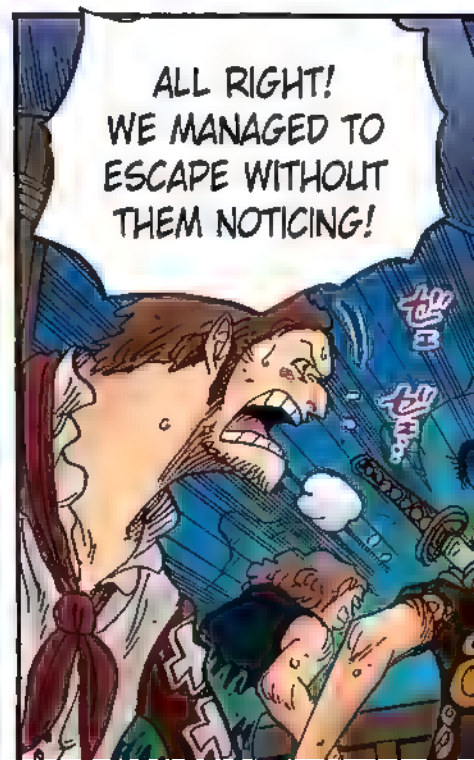
HURRY!

HURRY!

WE'LL NEVER  
GO NEAR  
FISH-MAN  
ISLAND AGAIN!

WHAT  
?!

FORGET  
THE  
MERMAID  
CAFÉ!



ALL RIGHT!  
WE MANAGED TO  
ESCAPE WITHOUT  
THEM NOTICING!





WE WERE  
SURROUNDED  
BY SEA BEASTS  
AT 30,000  
FEET. WE  
DIDN'T HAVE  
A CHANCE.

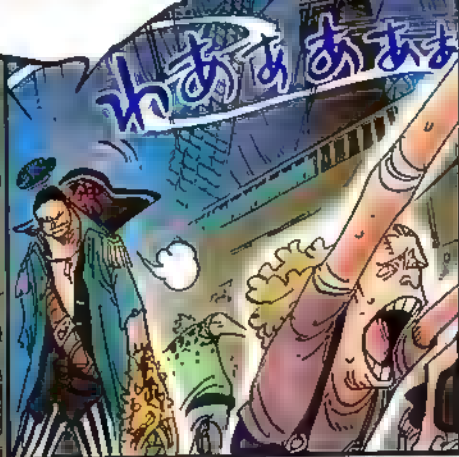
THEY GAVE  
US A CHOICE--  
BECOME THEIR  
HENCHMEN  
OR DIE!

WHAT KIND  
OF CHOICE IS  
THAT?! OF  
COURSE WE  
CHOSE LIFE!

**CRAB-HAND GYRO**  
PIRATE OF THE SOUTH  
BLUE  
BOUNTY: 73 MILLION  
BERRIES

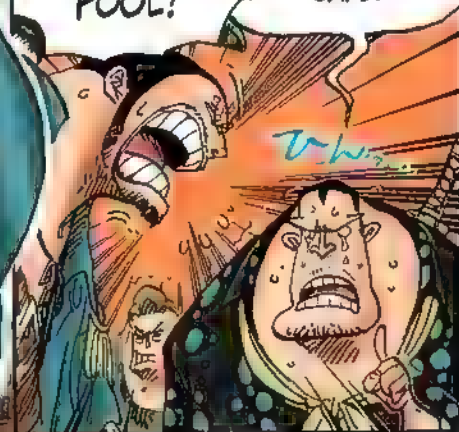
I DON'T  
BELIEVE IT! AND  
JUST WHEN I  
THOUGHT WE'D  
MADE IT PAST  
THE SLEEPING  
KRAKEN...

HURRY  
UP AND GET  
THROUGH  
THE RED  
LINE!



JUST  
GIVE IT  
UP, YOU  
FOOL!

BUT I ALWAYS  
WANTED TO  
GO TO THE  
MERMAID  
CAFÉ.

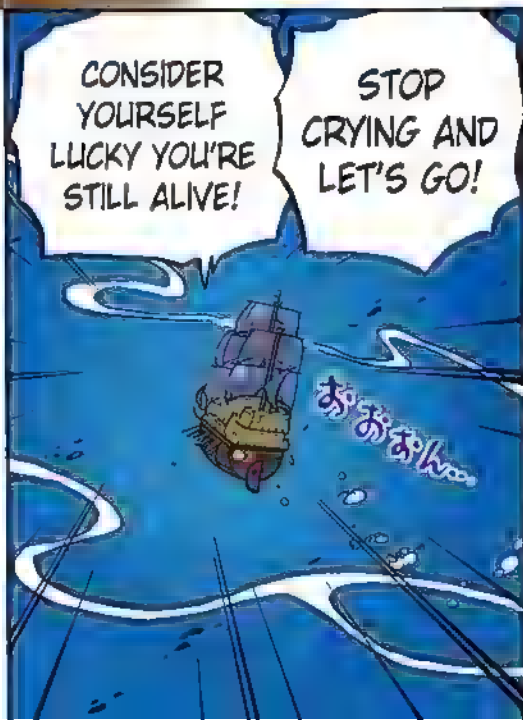


THEY RAN  
AWAY?

AYE,  
BOSS!

CONSIDER  
YOURSELF  
LUCKY YOU'RE  
STILL ALIVE!

STOP  
CRYING AND  
LET'S GO!







HA  
HA HA!  
FINE.

WE'LL  
MAKE AN  
EXAMPLE  
OF THEM  
AGAIN.

HA  
HA!

LET'S TEAR  
THEM LIMB  
FROM LIMB!

THE  
HUMANS  
RUN ALL  
THE TIME.

THEY  
RAN AWAY,  
DOSUN?

THEY JUST  
NEVER GIVE  
UP, DOSUN...

MUCHHI! THEN  
ALLOW ME TO  
TAKE CARE OF  
THEM!

**IKAROS MUCH**  
NEW FISH-MAN PIRATES  
EXECUTIVE  
(GIANT SQUID FISH-MAN)

**HODY JONES**  
NEW FISH-MAN PIRATES CAPTAIN  
(GREAT WHITE SHARK FISH-MAN)

**DARUMA**  
NEW FISH-MAN  
PIRATES EXECUTIVE  
(COOKIE CUTTER  
SHARK FISH-MAN)

**ZEO**  
NEW FISH-MAN  
PIRATES EXECUTIVE  
(WOBBERGONG SHARK  
FISH-MAN)

**DOSUN**  
NEW FISH-MAN  
PIRATES EXECUTIVE  
(HAMMERHEAD SHARK  
FISH-MAN)





GET THE  
BUBBLE  
READY.



I'LL  
GO!

WHAT  
?!



MCH!  
UNDER-  
STOOD!

YOU DON'T  
HAVE TO GO,  
IKAROS!

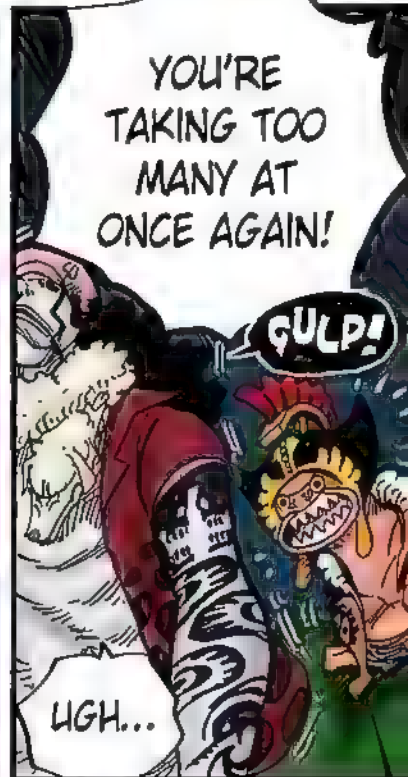


AAAAH  
!!



ゴゴゴゴゴゴ

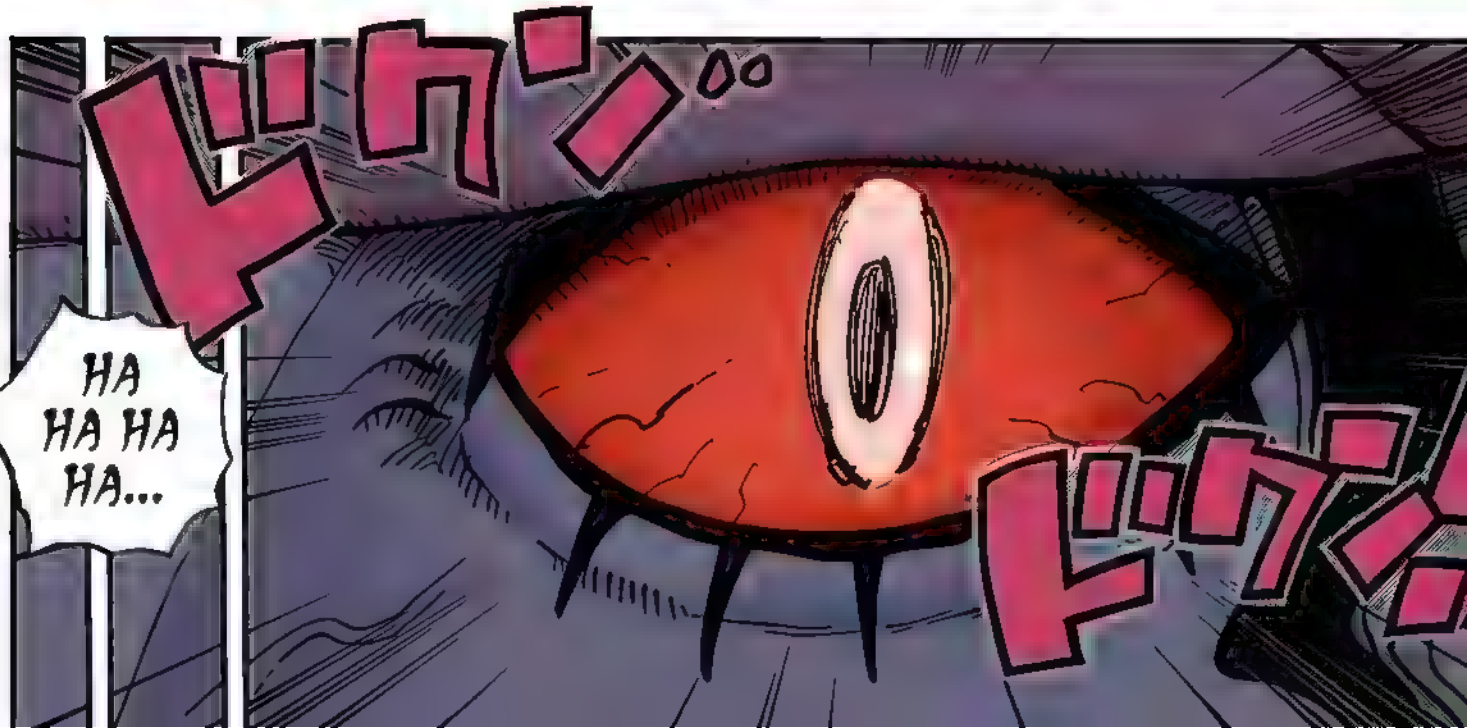
mmm  
!!



YOU'RE  
TAKING TOO  
MANY AT  
ONCE AGAIN!

GULP!

UGH...

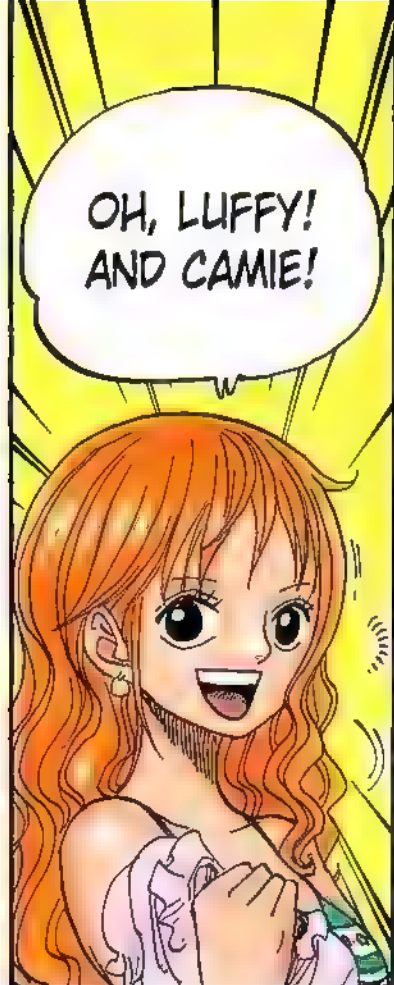


HA  
HA HA  
HA...

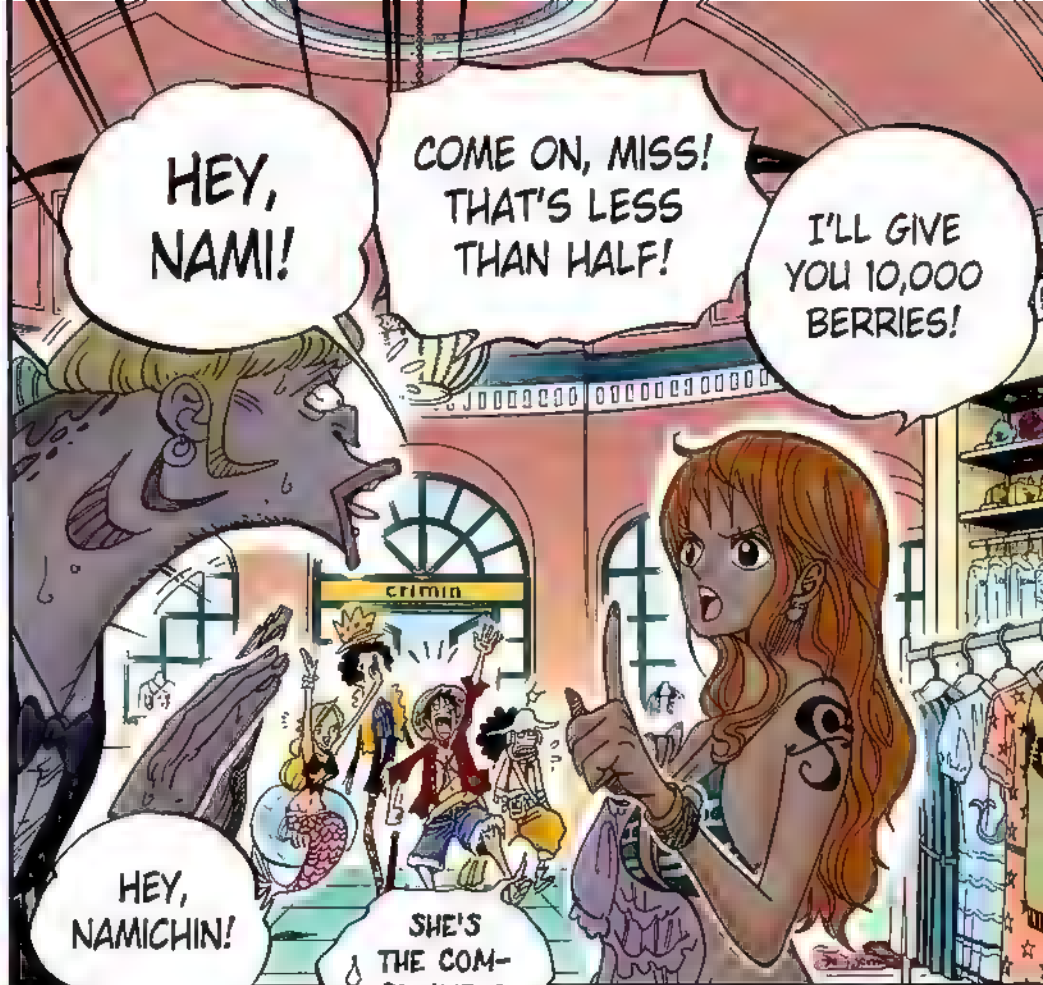








OH, LUFFY!  
AND CAMIE!



HEY,  
NAMI!

COME ON, MISS!  
THAT'S LESS  
THAN HALF!

I'LL GIVE  
YOU 10,000  
BERRIES!

HEY,  
NAMICHIN!

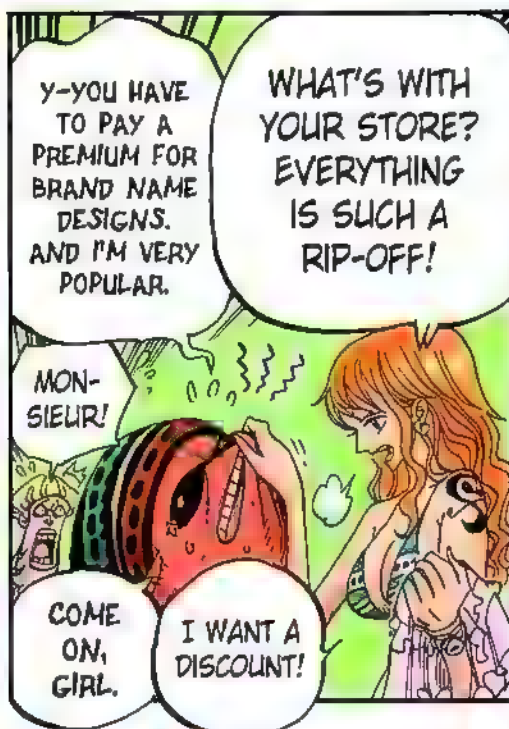
SHE'S  
THE COM-  
PLAINER?



TAKE  
WHATEVER  
YOU WANT  
FOR FREE!

YOU DON'T  
NEED A DISCOUNT!  
WE OWE YOU BIG  
TIME FOR WHAT  
YOU DID TWO  
YEARS AGO.

FOR  
FREE?!  
REALLY?!



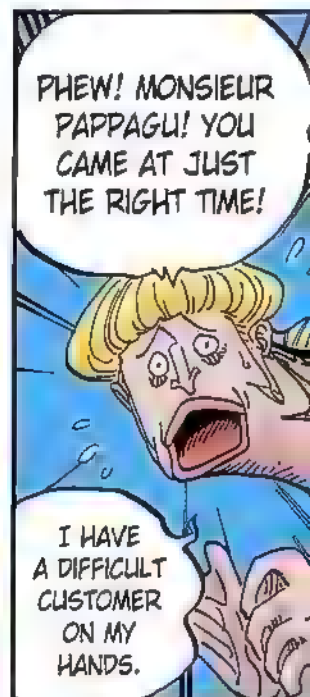
Y-YOU HAVE  
TO PAY A  
PREMIUM FOR  
BRAND NAME  
DESIGNS.  
AND I'M VERY  
POPULAR.

WHAT'S WITH  
YOUR STORE?  
EVERYTHING  
IS SUCH A  
RIP-OFF!

MON-  
SIEUR!

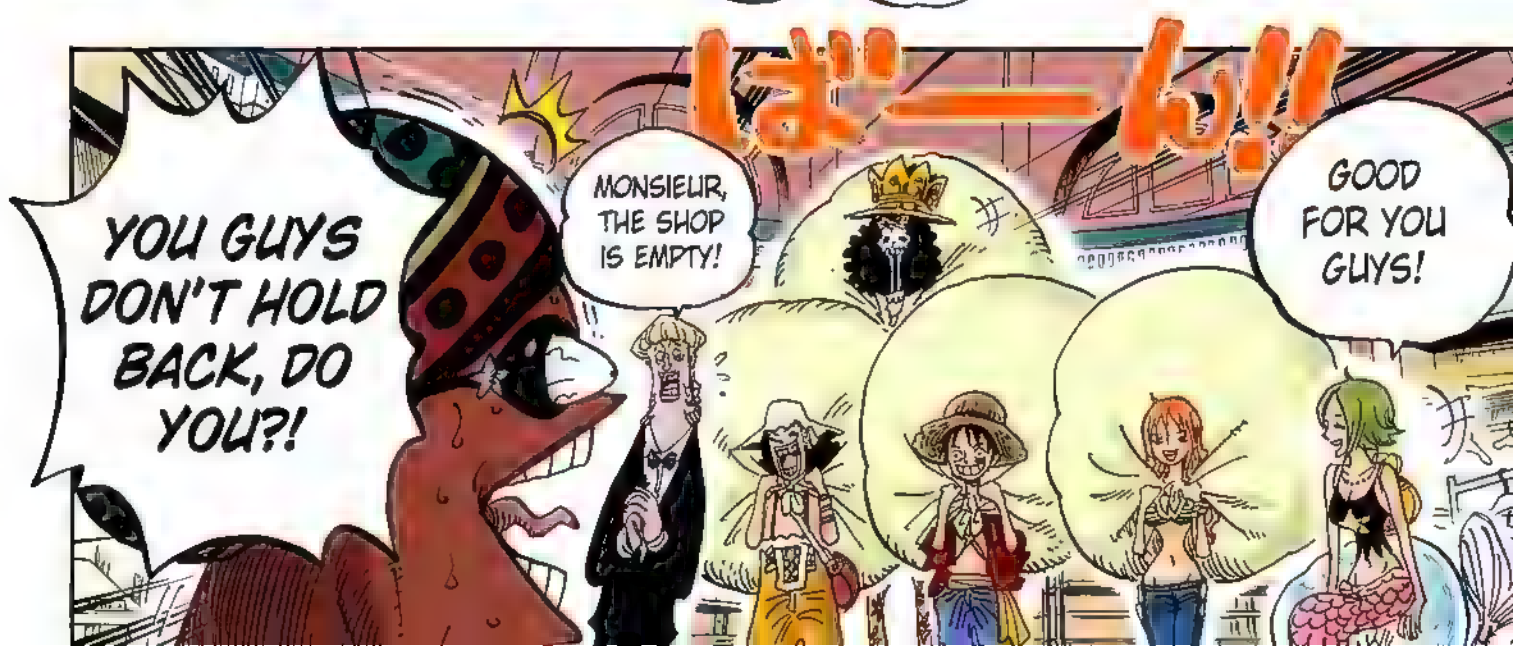
COME  
ON,  
GIRL.

I WANT A  
DISCOUNT!



PHEW! MONSIEUR  
PAPPAGU! YOU  
CAME AT JUST  
THE RIGHT TIME!

I HAVE  
A DIFFICULT  
CUSTOMER  
ON MY  
HANDS.

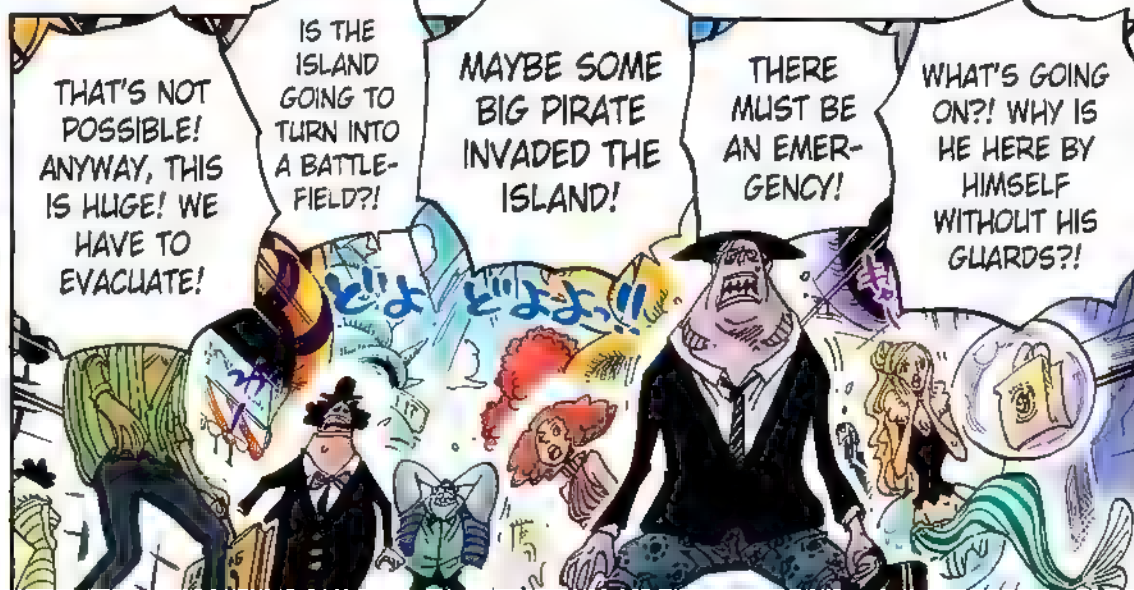
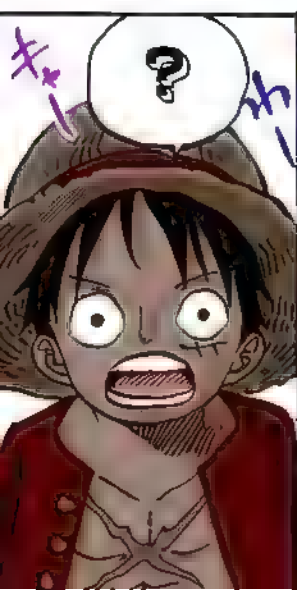
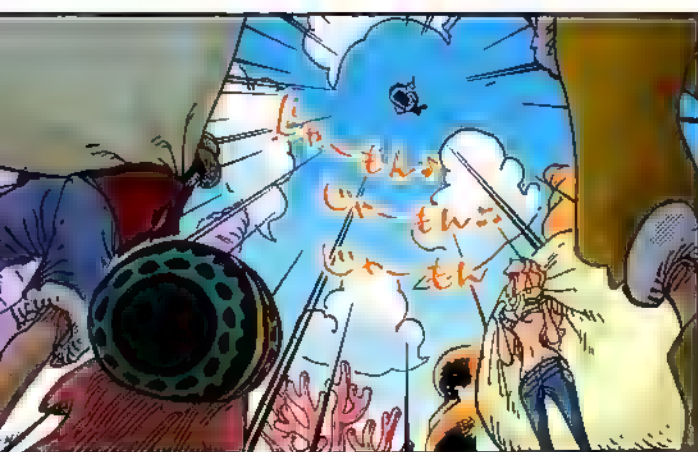
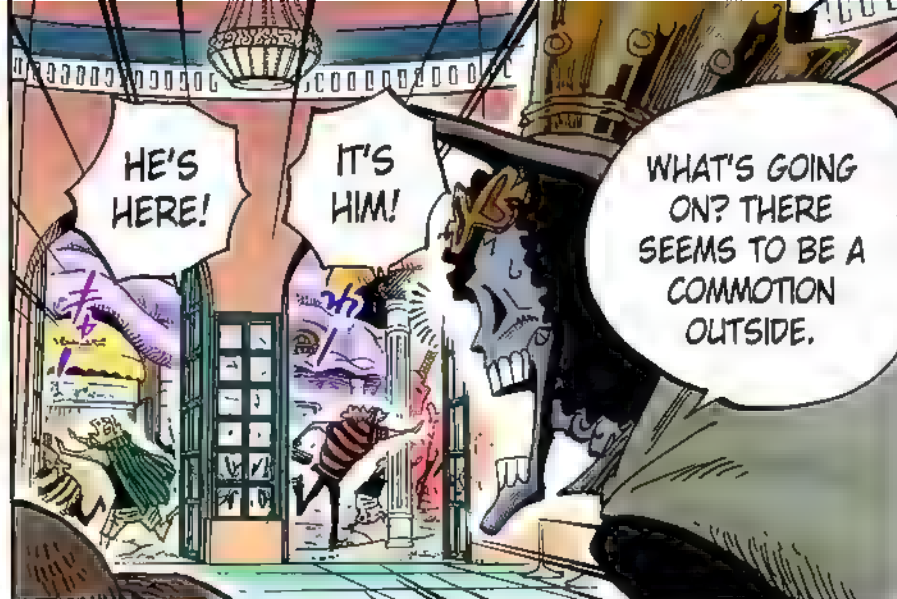


YOU GUYS  
DON'T HOLD  
BACK, DO  
YOU?!

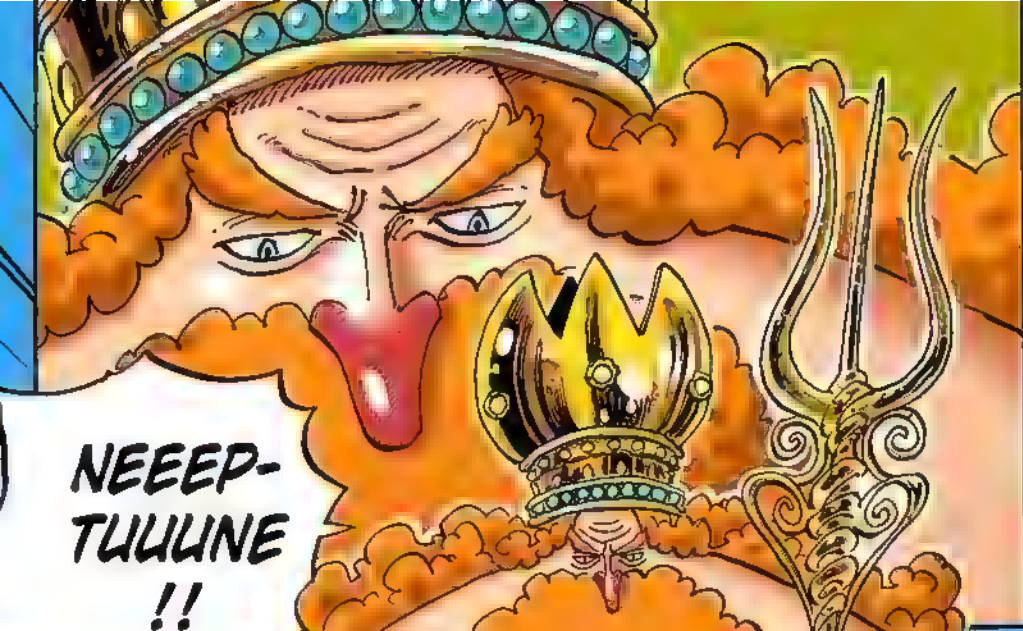
MONSIEUR,  
THE SHOP  
IS EMPTY!

GOOD  
FOR YOU  
GUYS!









NEEP-  
TULLINE  
!!



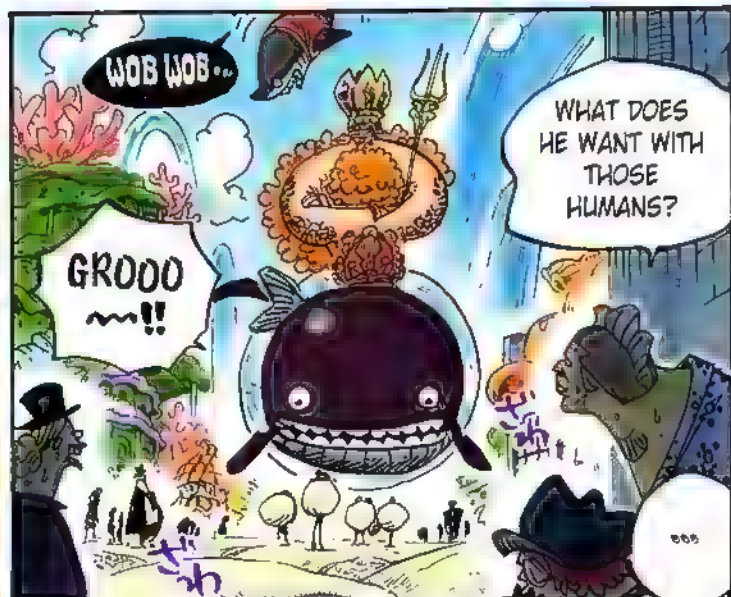
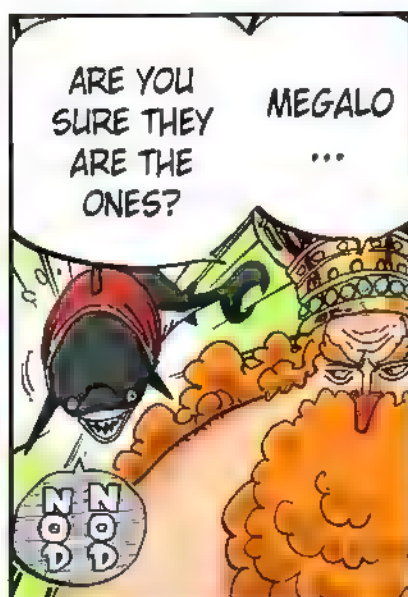
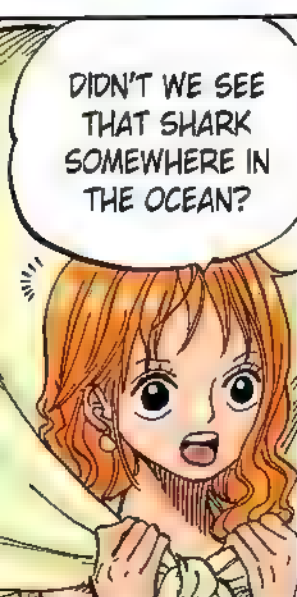
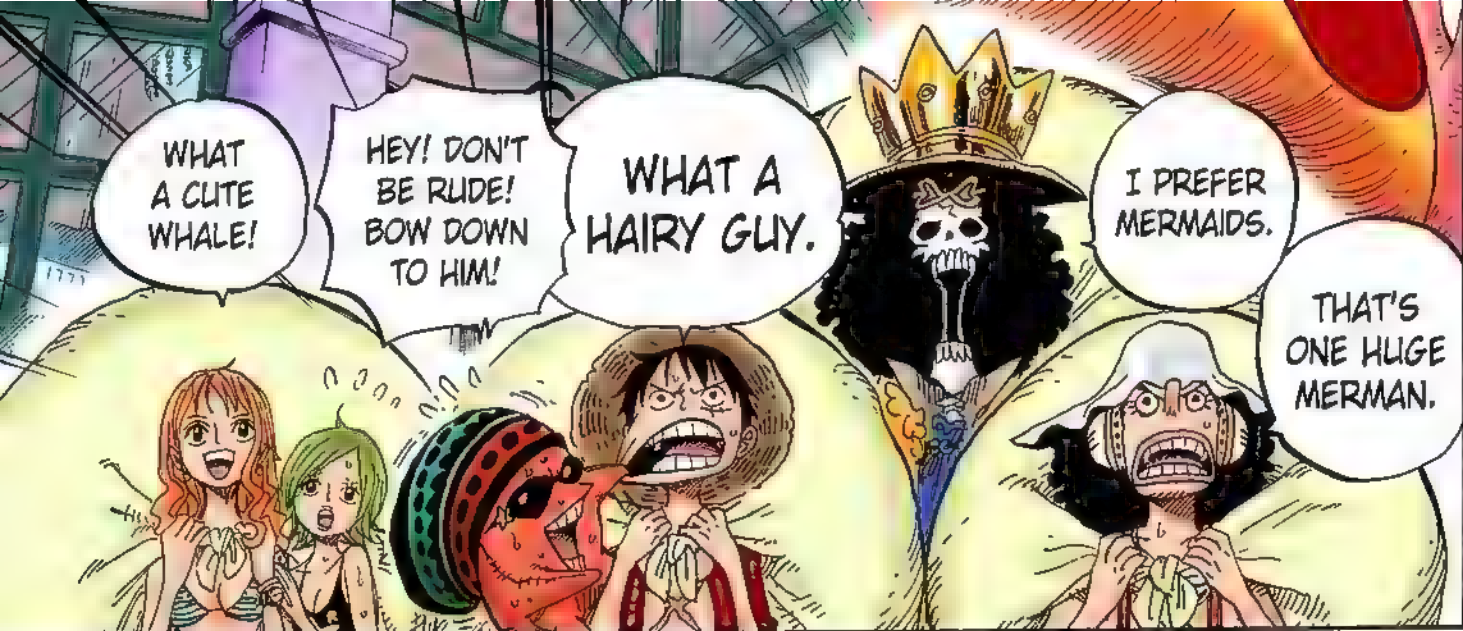
リョウグウ王国国王  
海神ネプチューン  
(シーラカンスの人魚)

ホエ  
(愛鯨)



GROOO  
~!!!









THE  
SEAFLOOR  
NEAR NOAH,  
THE FISH-MAN  
DISTRICT

THAT'S WHY  
WE SHOULD'VE  
MODIFIED IT INTO A  
PADDLE SHIP! YOU  
KNOW THAT THE  
NEW WORLD IS...

IT'S HARD  
TO RIDE THE  
CURRENTS IN  
THE DEEP  
SEA!

ROW  
FASTER!  
THEY'LL FIND  
US!!

!?



HODY  
JONES  
!!

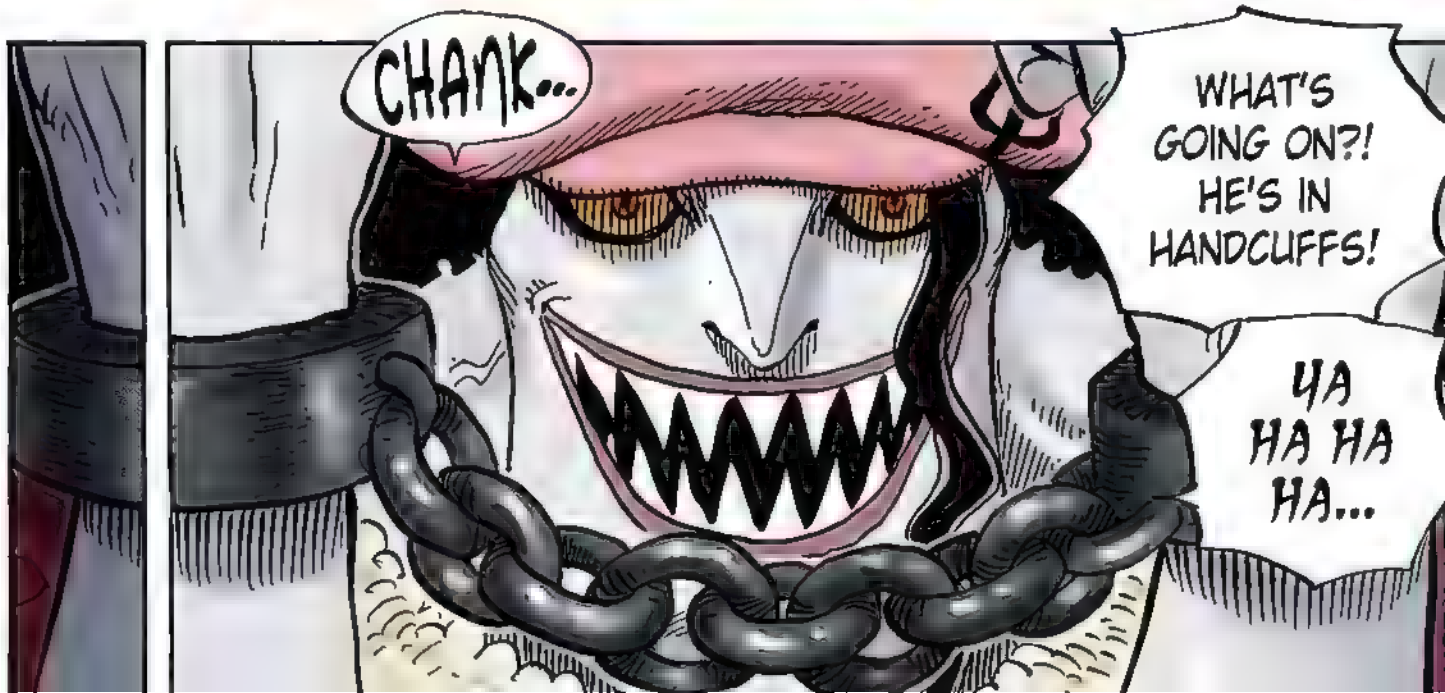
H--

HE FOUND  
US!



LOOK!  
THERE'S  
SOMETHING  
THERE,  
CAPTAIN!

!?

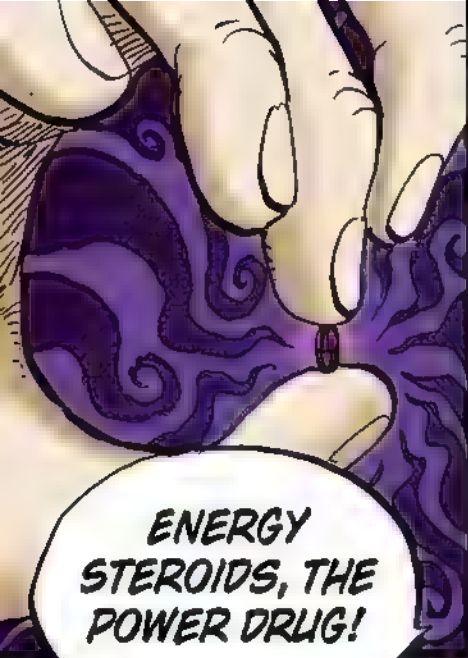


CHANK...

WHAT'S  
GOING ON?!  
HE'S IN  
HANDCLIFFS!

YA  
HA HA  
HA...

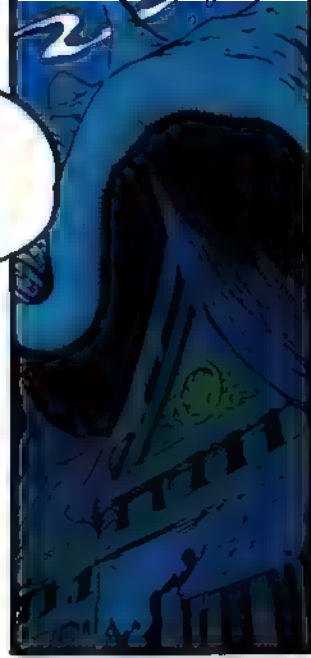




ENERGY  
STEROIDS, THE  
POWER DRUG!



WE SURE GOT OUR  
HANDS ON SOMETHING  
REAL NICE!



KREKKREK!!

!?



HE'S IN  
THE SHIP!!

AAAAH  
!!

GET HIM!  
HE'S JUST  
ONE FISH-  
MAN!!



WHERE'D  
FISH-FACE  
GO?!

HE BUSTED A  
HOLE IN THE HULL  
OF THE SHIP!!



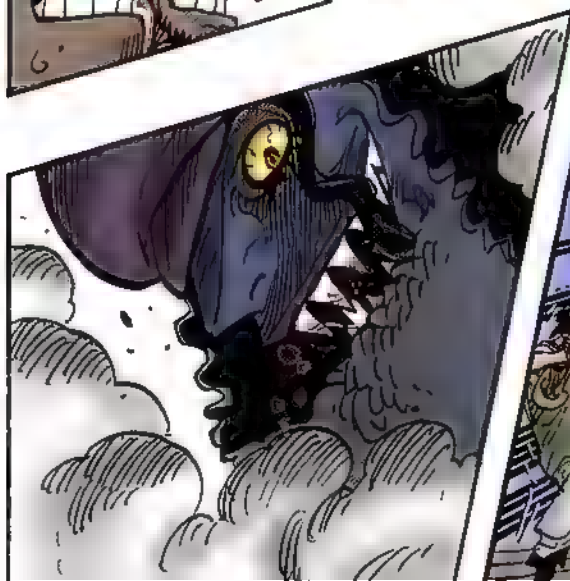
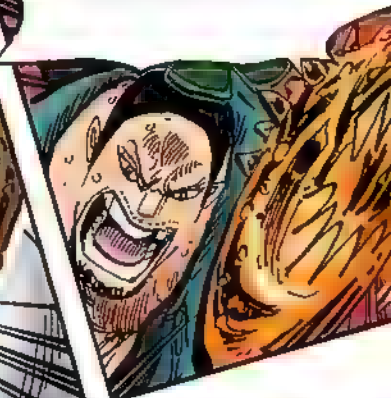
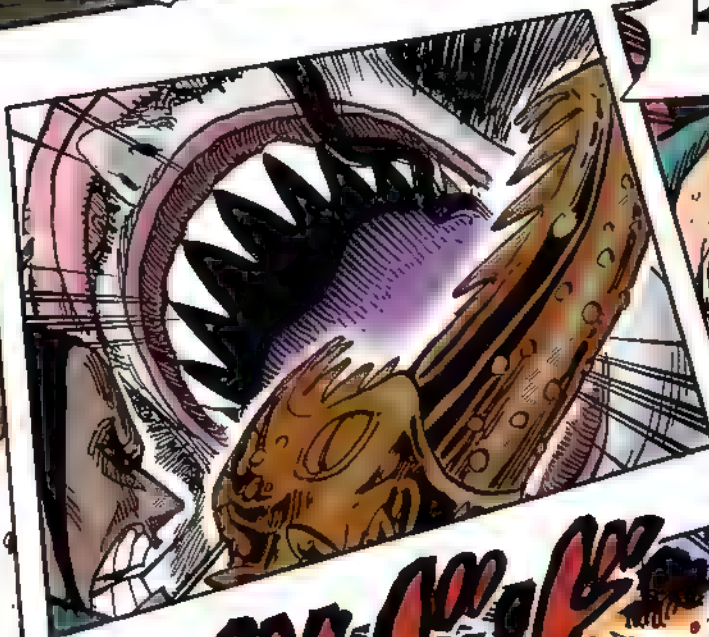
I'VE  
FOUGHT  
FISH-  
MEN  
BEFORE!

AAAAH  
!!

WE OVERCAME  
EVERYTHING TO  
MAKE IT ALL  
THE WAY HERE!

CAP-  
TAIN!

RAAAGH!!







!!!?

...THAT HE  
CAN SINK OUR  
SHIP WITHOUT  
USING HIS  
HANDS!

SO THAT'S  
WHY! THOSE  
HANDCLIFFS  
WERE JUST TO  
SHOW US...

AND THE PRICE OF  
THAT INCREASED POWER  
IS THE SHORTENING OF  
OUR LIVES! BUT THAT  
WON'T STOP US FROM  
PUTTING OUR PLAN  
INTO ACTION!

A SINGLE DOSE OF  
ENERGY STEROIDS WILL  
DOUBLE THAT STRENGTH.  
TWO PILLS WILL DOUBLE  
IT AGAIN!

FISH-MEN  
ARE TEN TIMES  
AS STRONG  
AS HUMANS!



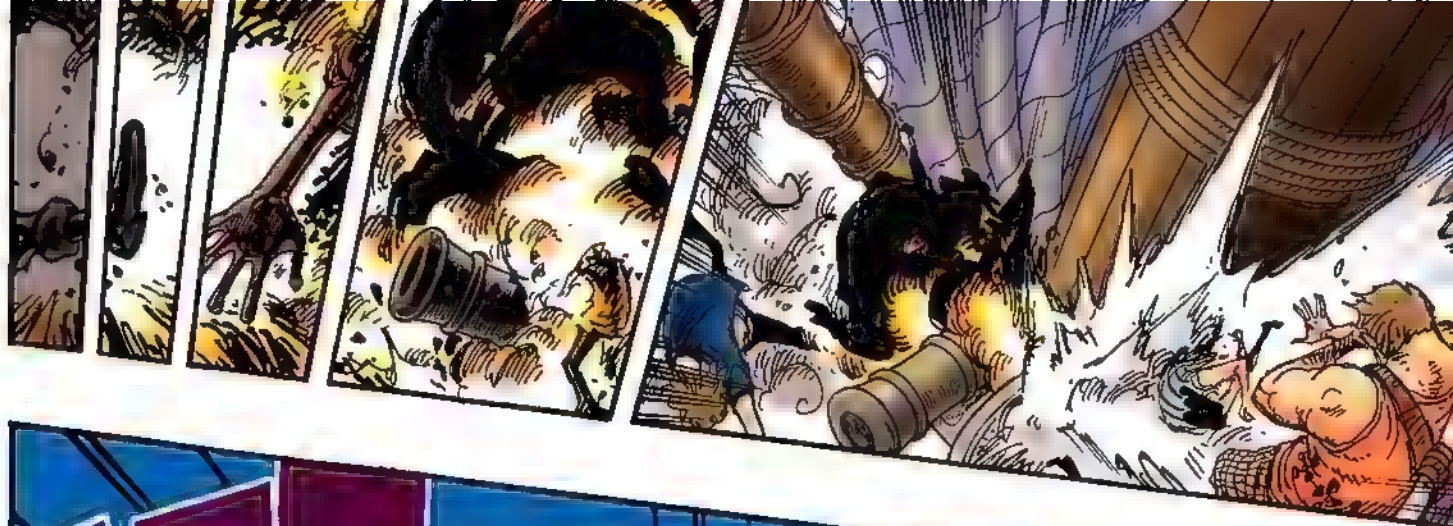
WE, THE NEW  
FISH-MAN PIRATES,  
WILL MAKE THAT  
HAPPEN!

WE WILL CARRY  
ON ARLONG'S WILL!  
THE DARK AND PITIFUL  
HISTORY OF THE FISH-  
MEN WILL END WITH  
OUR GENERATION!

THE HUMANS  
ARE RESPONSIBLE  
FOR FISHER  
TIGER'S DEATH!

WHAT IS  
HE TRYING  
TO DO?!





AYE,  
BOSS!

OH, MY.  
YOU DIDN'T  
KILL THEM  
ALL, DID  
YOU?

FLOAT THEM  
UP INTO THE  
NEW WORLD.



LET THE  
HUMANS  
FEAR  
US!

TELL THEM WHAT  
YOU EXPERIENCED  
IN THE DEPTHS!  
TELL THEM WHO  
DID IT TO YOU!

LET YOUR  
SCARRED HEARTS  
AND BODIES BE A  
MESSAGE TO  
EVERYONE ON  
THE SURFACE!

YA HA  
HA HA! I  
NEED THEM  
ALIVE!



THEN WE  
WILL DRAG  
HUMANITY INTO  
THE DARKEST  
ABYSSSES OF  
THE OCEAN!

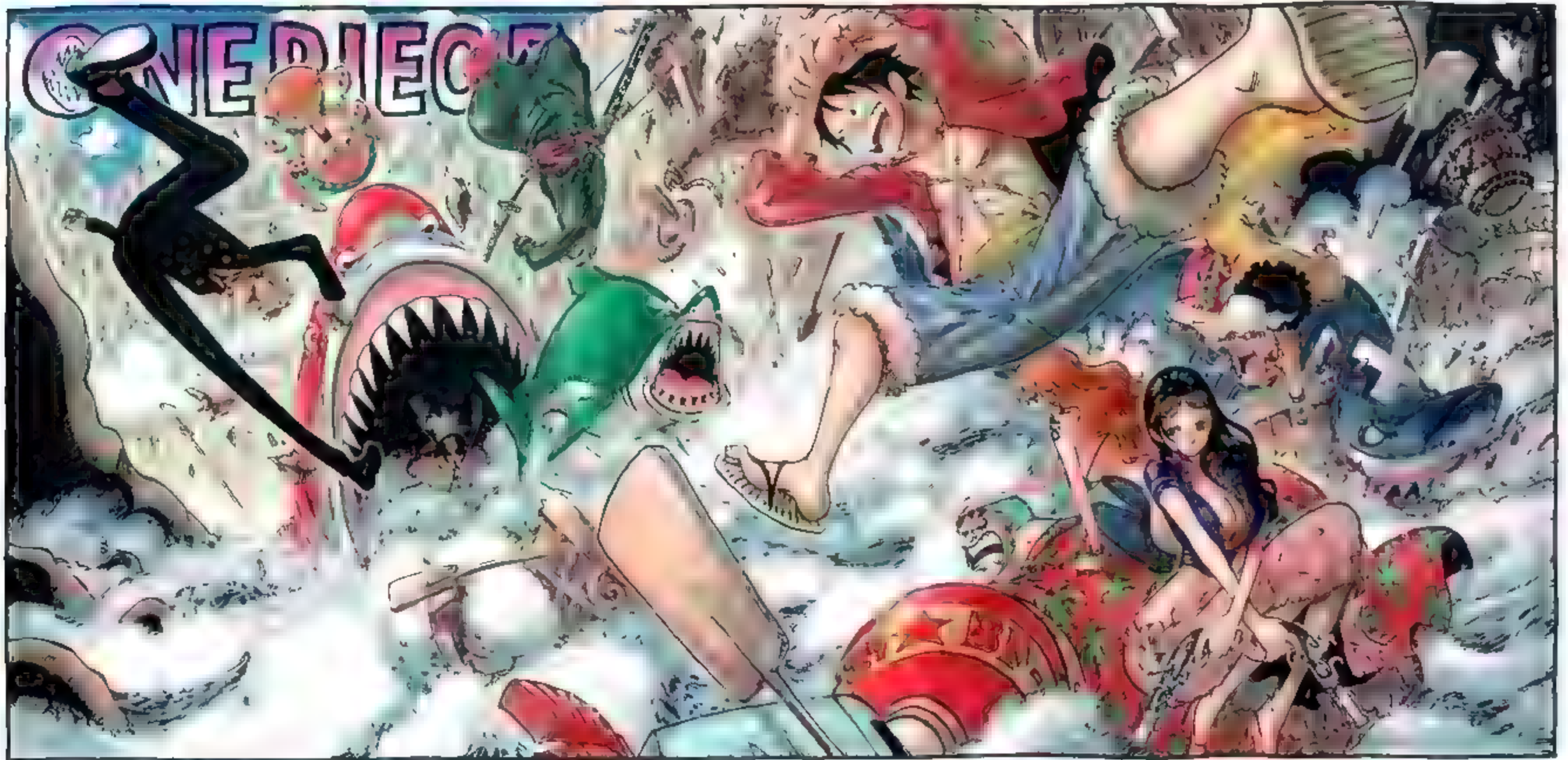
WE WILL TAKE  
THE THRONE OF  
FISH-MAN ISLAND  
AWAY FROM THAT  
WEAK SEA GOD,  
NEPTUNE!

AND THE  
WHOLE WORLD  
WILL KNOW  
THAT THE  
FISH-MEN ARE  
THE SUPERIOR  
RACE!





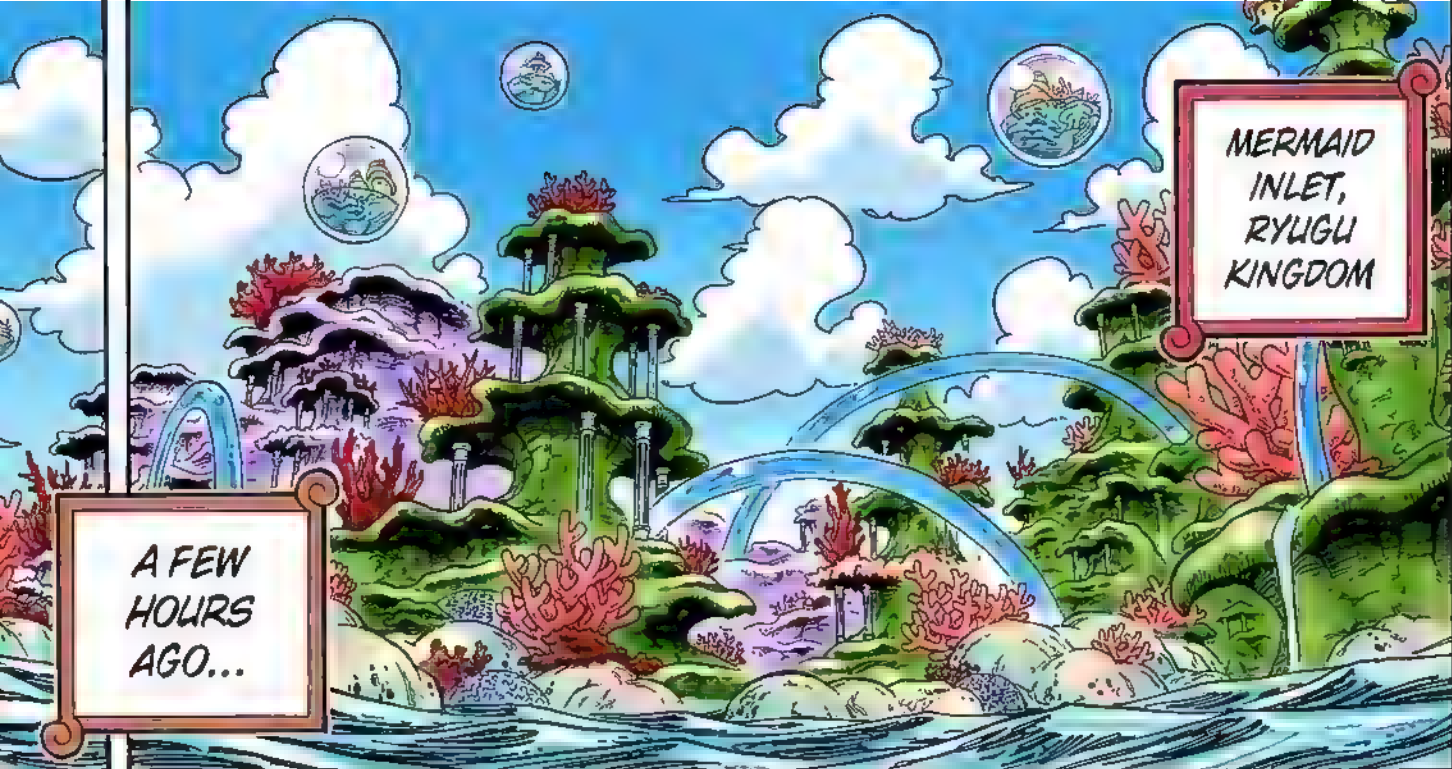
# Chapter 612: **TAKEN BY THE SHARK THEY SAVED**





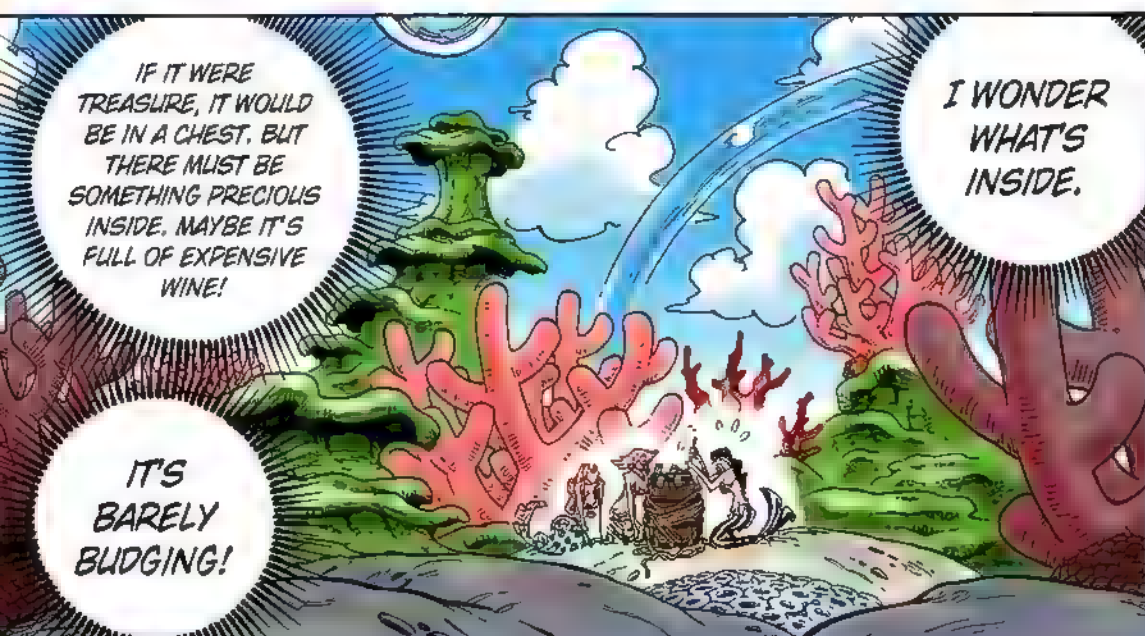
ONE PIECE<sup>vol. 62</sup>





MERMAID  
INLET,  
RYUGU  
KINGDOM

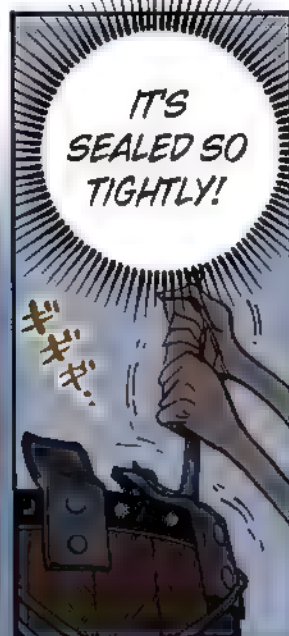
A FEW  
HOURS  
AGO...



IF IT WERE  
TREASURE, IT WOULD  
BE IN A CHEST. BUT  
THERE MUST BE  
SOMETHING PRECIOUS  
INSIDE. MAYBE IT'S  
FULL OF EXPENSIVE  
WINE!

I WONDER  
WHAT'S  
INSIDE.

IT'S  
BARELY  
BUDGING!

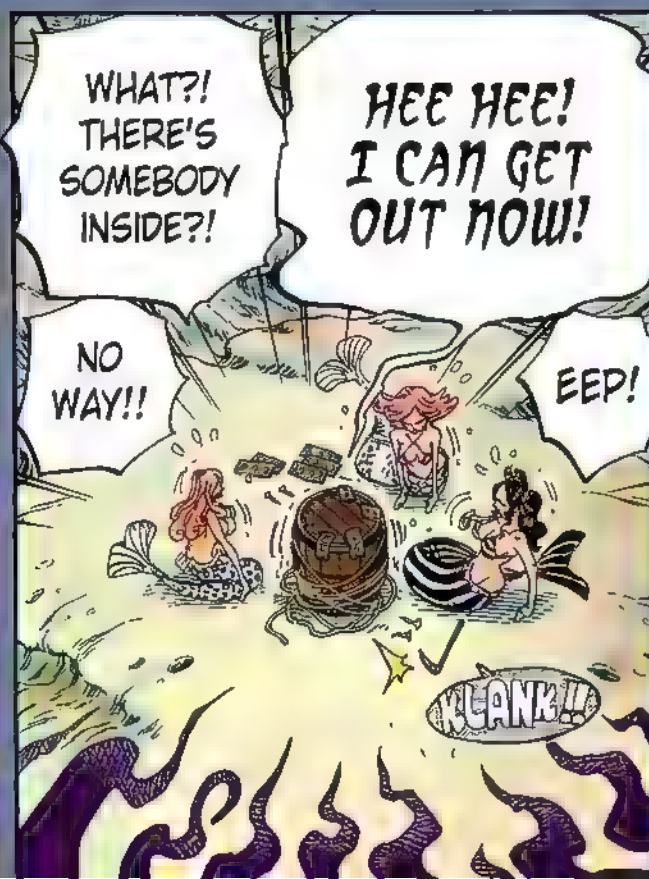


IT'S  
SEALED SO  
TIGHTLY!



KRAK!!  
KRAK!!  
SNAP!!

AAAH  
!!



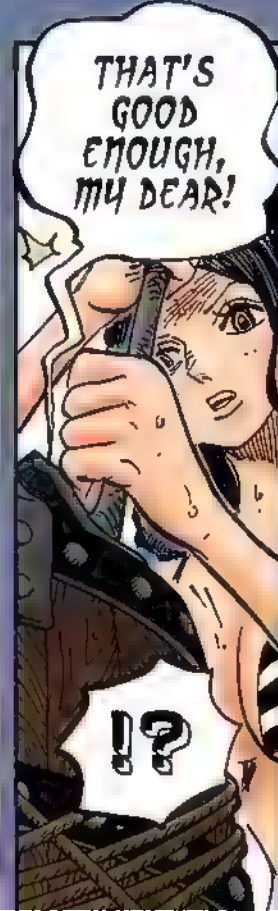
WHAT?!  
THERE'S  
SOMEBODY  
INSIDE?!

HEE HEE!  
I CAN GET  
OUT NOW!

NO  
WAY!!

EEP!

BLANK!!



THAT'S  
GOOD  
ENOUGH,  
MY DEAR!

!?





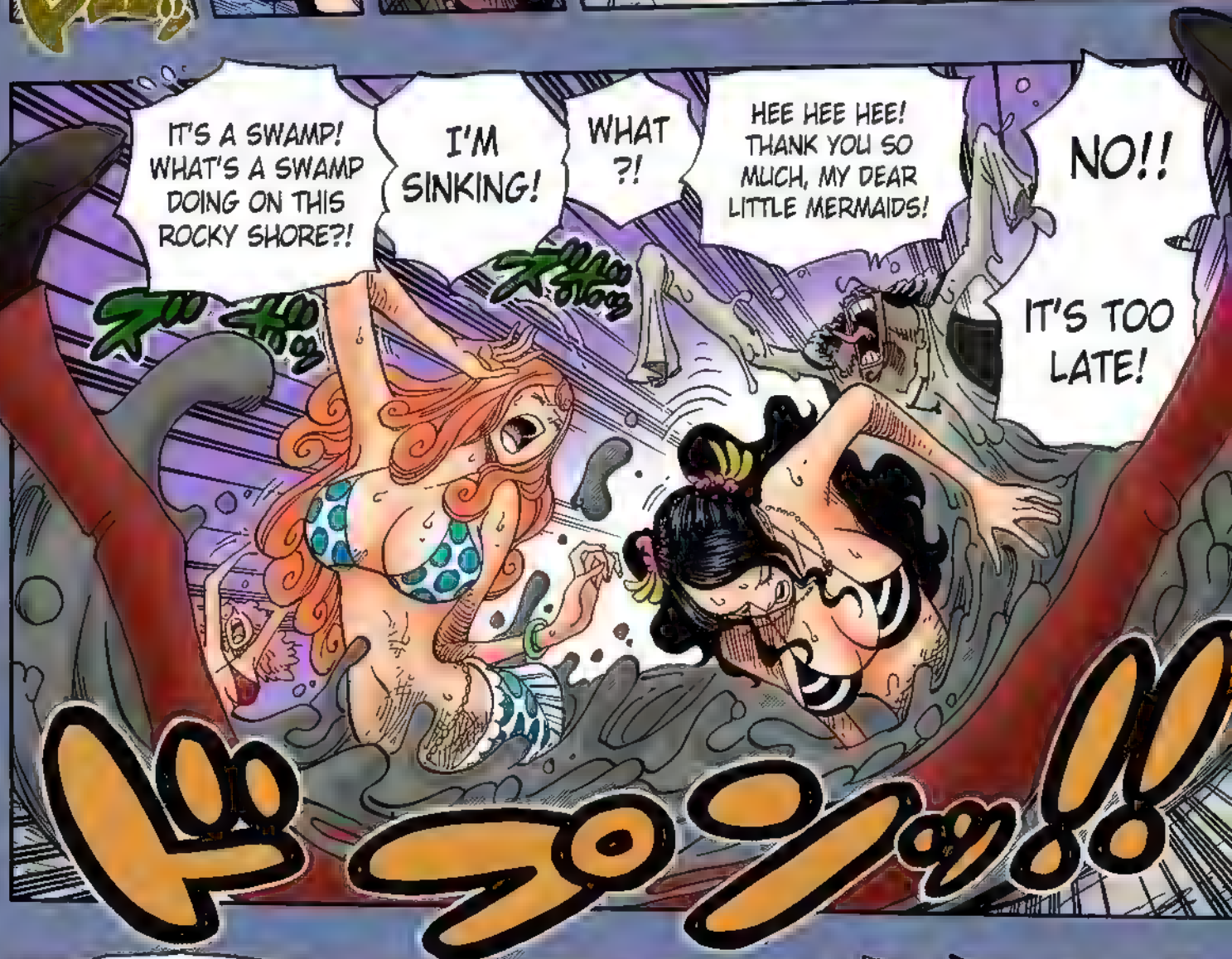
EVERYONE!  
GET TO THE  
WATER!

HEY, NOW.  
DON'T RUN  
AWAY FROM  
ME!

AAAAH!

THANKS  
A LOT!

PLOP...



IT'S A SWAMP!  
WHAT'S A SWAMP  
DOING ON THIS  
ROCKY SHORE?!

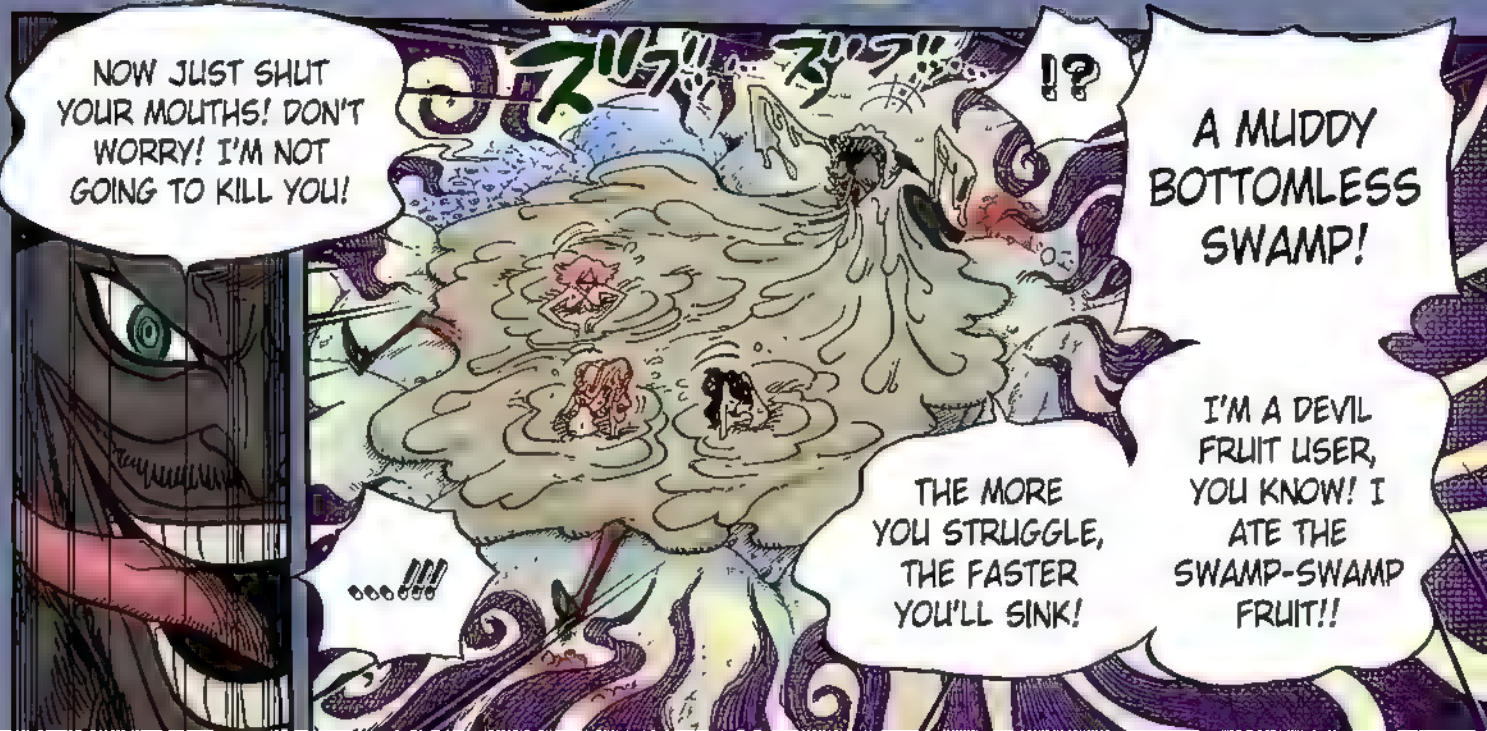
I'M  
SINKING!

WHAT  
?!

HEE HEE HEE!  
THANK YOU SO  
MUCH, MY DEAR  
LITTLE MERMAIDS!

NO!!

IT'S TOO  
LATE!



NOW JUST SHUT  
YOUR MOUTHS! DON'T  
WORRY! I'M NOT  
GOING TO KILL YOU!

A MUDDY  
BOTTOMLESS  
SWAMP!

I'M A DEVIL  
FRUIT USER,  
YOU KNOW! I  
ATE THE  
SWAMP-SWAMP  
FRUIT!!

THE MORE  
YOU STRUGGLE,  
THE FASTER  
YOU'LL SINK!

!?

...!!!



HELP...

UGH!

I JUST WANT YOU TO TAKE A LITTLE NAP FOR ME.

ISHILLY !!

I SAID, STOP IT, FOOL!

SOME-BODY HELP!!

ドッ!!

I SAID, STOP  
IT, FOOL!

SOME-  
BODY  
HELP!!

UGH!

ISHILLY  
!!

HEE  
HEE  
HEE!

THEY SELL AT  
AUCTIONS FOR 70  
MILLION BERRIES EACH.  
AND I GOT THREE OF  
'EM! YOU HAVE MY  
GRATITUDE, STRAW  
HATS!

HEH HEH!  
MY BODY IS  
BOTTOM-  
LESS!

mmm... HOW  
MUCH ARE THESE  
MERMAIDS  
WORTH?

**TUP TUP.**

THANKS TO THEM, I  
MADE IT TO FISH-MAN  
ISLAND WITHOUT EVEN  
GOING THROUGH CUSTOMS!  
NOW I CAN CATCH ALL THE  
MERMAIDS I WANT! THIS  
PLACE IS A TREASURE  
TROVE! HEE HEE HEE!



THEY'RE  
GOOD  
PEOPLE!

NO, I  
DIDN'T SAY  
THAT.

SO THEY  
KIDNAPPED  
THE GIRLS AT  
MERMAID  
INLET?!

THE  
STRAW HAT  
PIRATES?!

CORAL HILL,  
PORT TOWN,  
RYUGU  
KINGDOM

BESIDES,  
THEY'RE  
CAMIE'S  
FRIENDS!

THEY COULD  
BE THREATENING  
HER!

...THIS IS  
WHAT WE  
KNOW FOR  
SURE.

ANYWAY...

THEY'RE  
WORTH A  
FORTUNE IN  
THE HUMAN  
WORLD.

HUMANS  
HAVE A GOOD  
REASON FOR  
KIDNAPPING  
MERMAIDS!

...AND  
THE  
STRAW  
HATS!

...THE  
MERMAIDS,  
SOME  
FIGHTERS  
FROM THE  
FISH-MAN  
DISTRICT...

THOSE  
WHO WERE  
THERE WERE  
US, THE  
SECURITY  
FORCE...

BUT THAT DOESN'T  
MEAN EVERY HUMAN  
SHOULD BE UNDER  
SUSPICION!

HAVE YOU  
FORGOTTEN HOW MANY  
PIRATES ACT FRIENDLY  
AND THEN TURN  
AROUND AND KIDNAP  
MERMAIDS?





WILL THE  
STRAW HAT  
PIRATES...

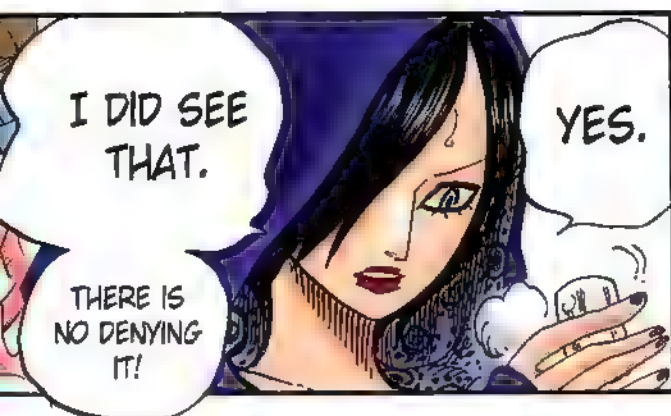
...DID YOU  
REALLY SEE  
THAT VISION YOU  
MENTIONED  
EARLIER?

MADAM  
SHARLEY...

PRINCE  
FUKA-  
BOSHI!

HMM...

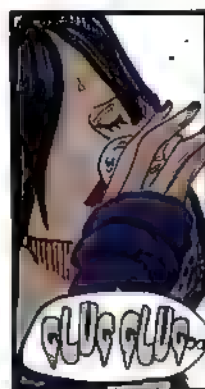
...BRING  
DESTRUCTION  
TO FISH-MAN  
ISLAND?!



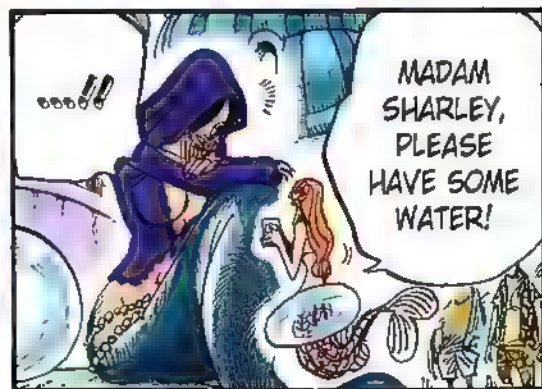
I DID SEE  
THAT.

YES.

THERE IS  
NO DENYING  
IT!



GUGUGU



MADAM  
SHARLEY,  
PLEASE  
HAVE SOME  
WATER!



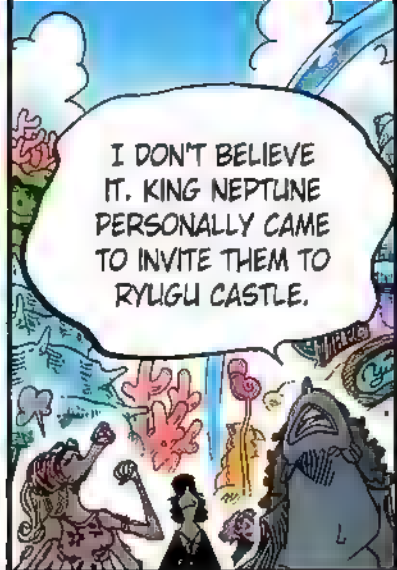
THE FUTURE IS  
AN UNCERTAIN  
THING, BUT I  
CAN'T LET THEM  
RUN LOOSE!

WE  
MUST TAKE  
PRECAUTIONS  
WITH THEM!

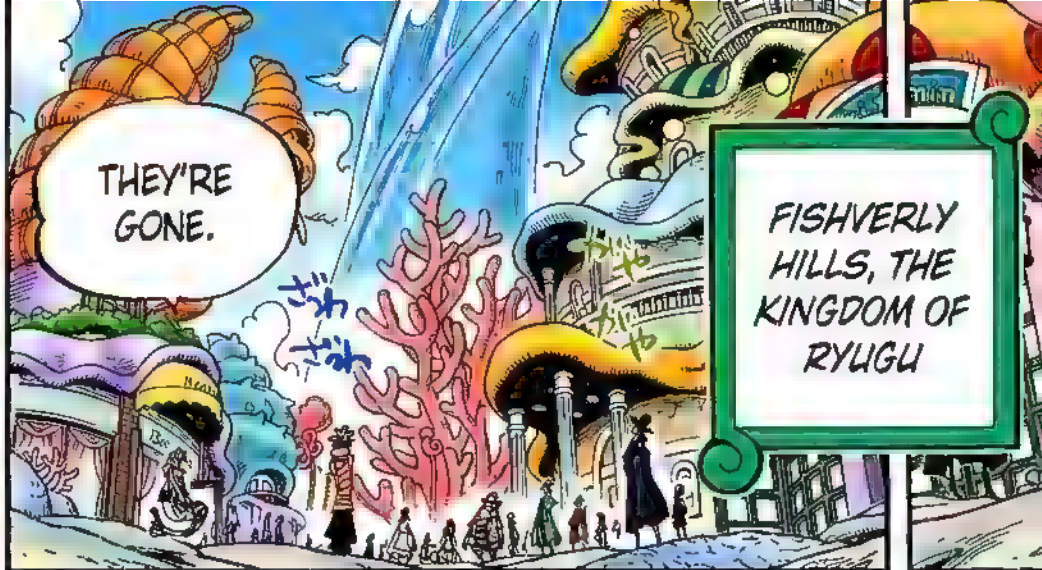
MADAM SHARLEY,  
YOUR ABILITY TO  
FORESEE THE  
FUTURE IS WELL  
KNOWN, EVEN AT  
OUR CASTLE.

THIS IS VERY  
TROUBLING. I'D  
INTENDED TO  
HONOR THEM  
FOR SAVING MY  
SISTER'S PET.



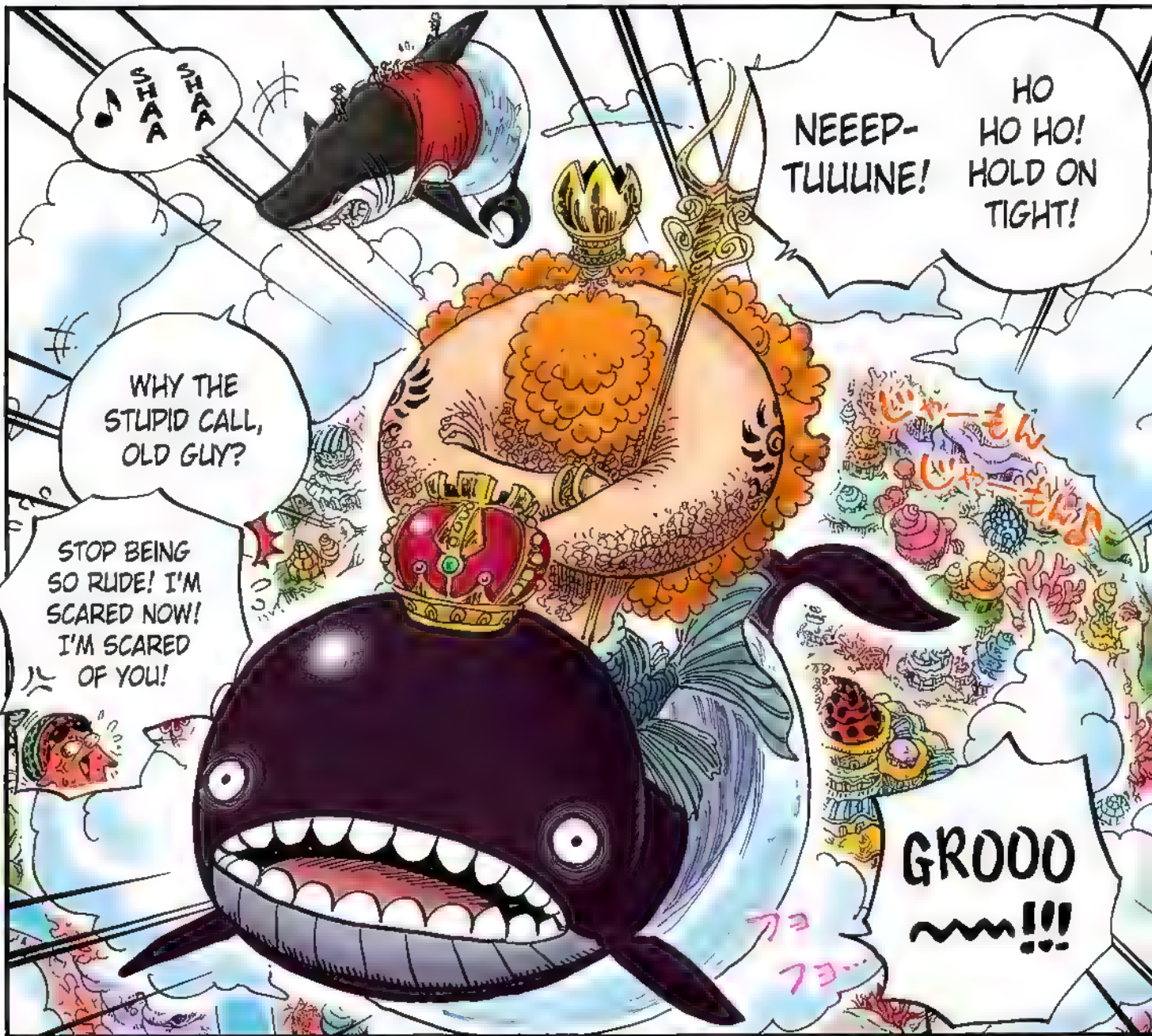


I DON'T BELIEVE IT. KING NEPTUNE PERSONALLY CAME TO INVITE THEM TO RYUGU CASTLE.



THEY'RE GONE.

FISHVERLY HILLS, THE KINGDOM OF RYUGU



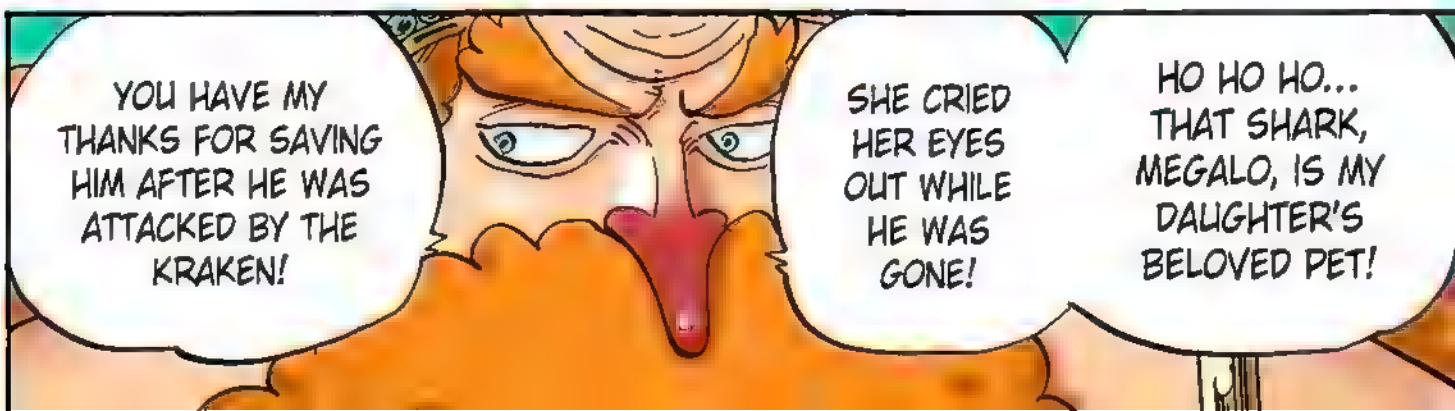
WHY THE STUPID CALL, OLD GUY?

STOP BEING SO RUDE! I'M SCARED NOW! I'M SCARED OF YOU!

NEEEP-TUUUNE!

HO HO HO! HOLD ON TIGHT!

GROOO  
~!!!

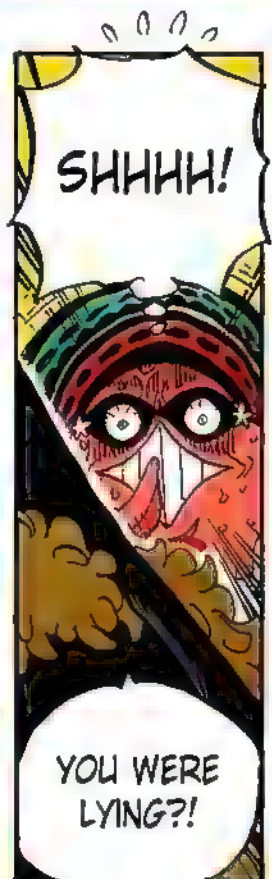
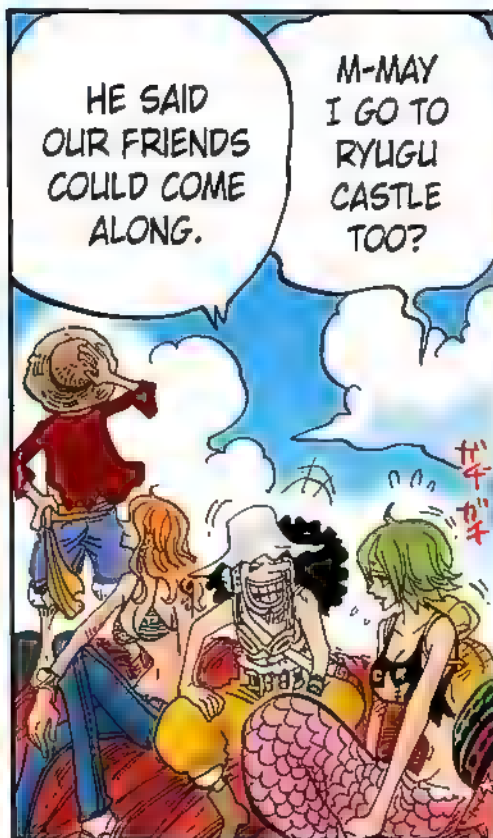
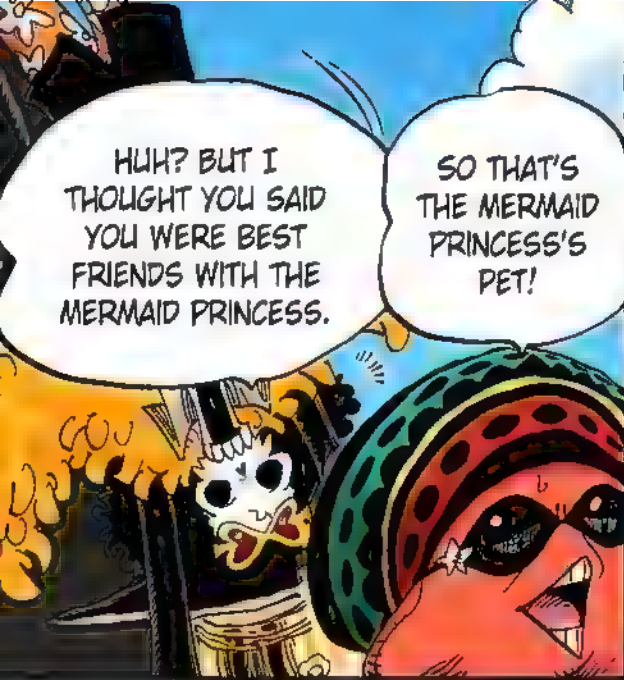


YOU HAVE MY THANKS FOR SAVING HIM AFTER HE WAS ATTACKED BY THE KRAKEN!

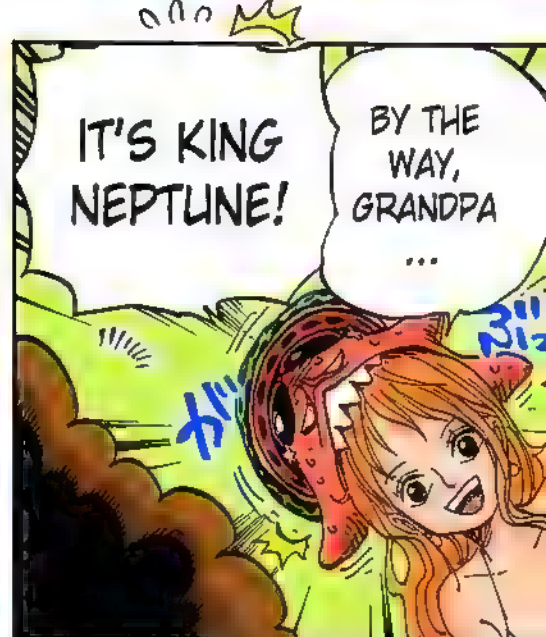
SHE CRIED HER EYES OUT WHILE HE WAS GONE!

HO HO HO... THAT SHARK, MEGALO, IS MY DAUGHTER'S BELOVED PET!













WHEN NIGHT FALLS THERE, IT GROWS DARK HERE.

WHEN THE SUN SHINES ON THE SURFACE, THE SEAFLOOR IS ILLUMINATED AS WELL.

THUS WE ARE ABLE TO ENJOY THE BLESSINGS OF THE SUN EVEN IN THE BLACK DEPTHS OF THE SEA!



HO HO HO! WE'RE ALMOST THERE.

HEY, HAIRY GUY! I'M HUNGRY!

I SHOULD TELL FRANKY ABOUT IT!

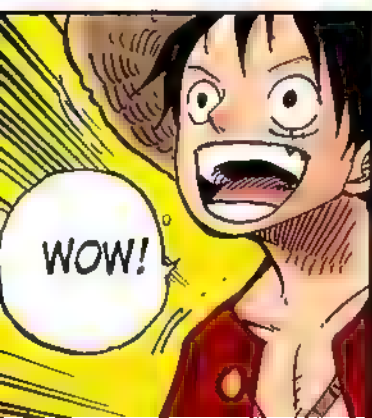
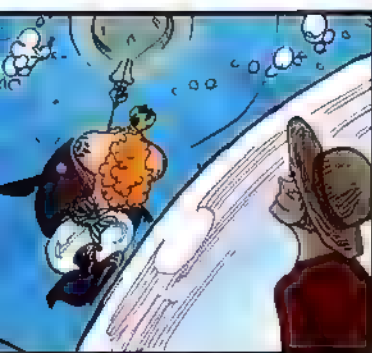
MAYBE IT HAS SOME CONNECTION WITH THE JEWEL TREE ADAM THAT SUNNY WAS MADE FROM!

OOH!

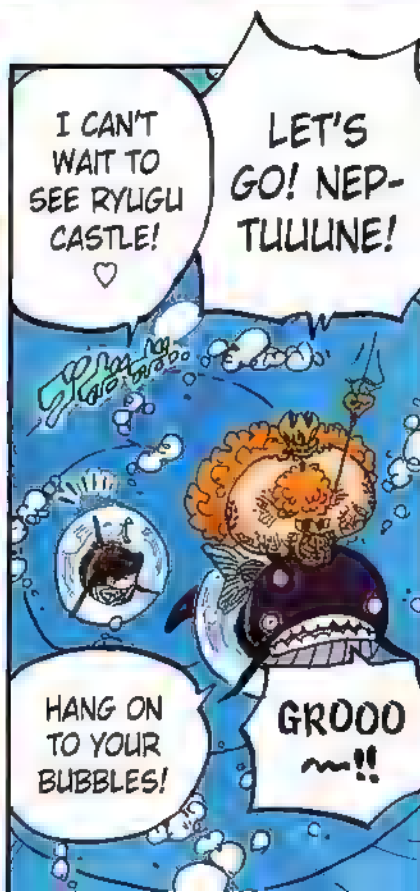
HEY!

THAT'S THE ENTRANCE.

THE SUN TREE EVE...



WOW!

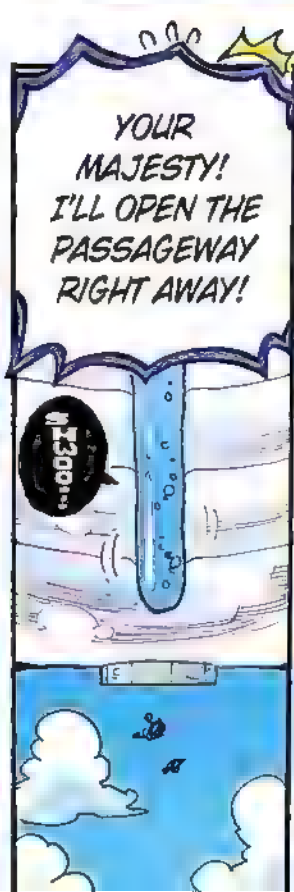


I CAN'T WAIT TO SEE RYUGU CASTLE!

LET'S GO! NEPTULUNE!

HANG ON TO YOUR BUBBLES!

GROOO ~!!



YOUR MAJESTY! I'LL OPEN THE PASSAGEWAY RIGHT AWAY!

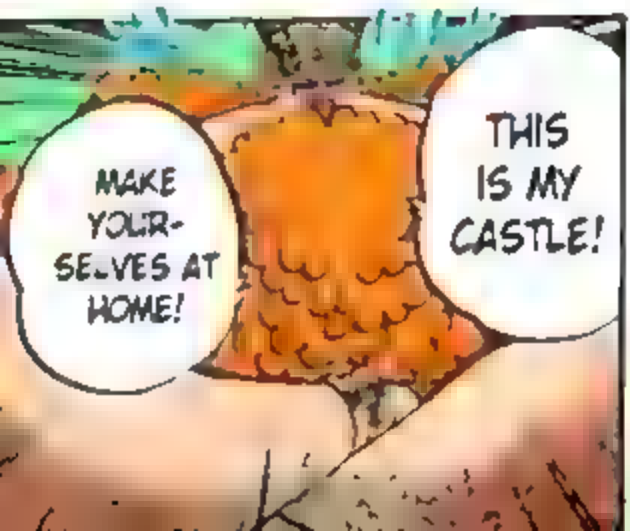
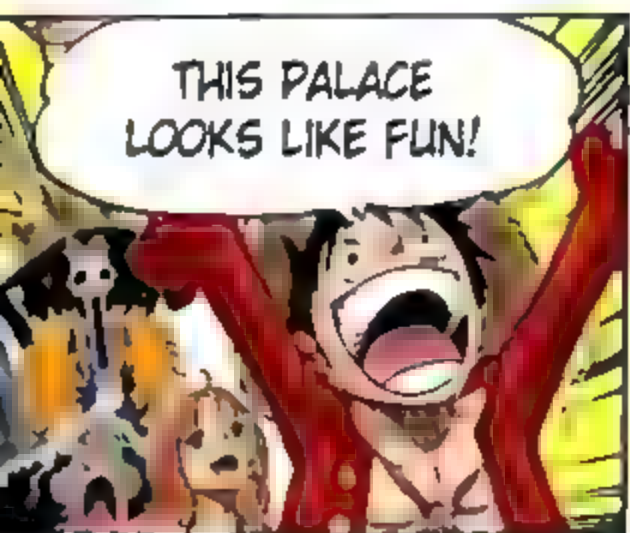
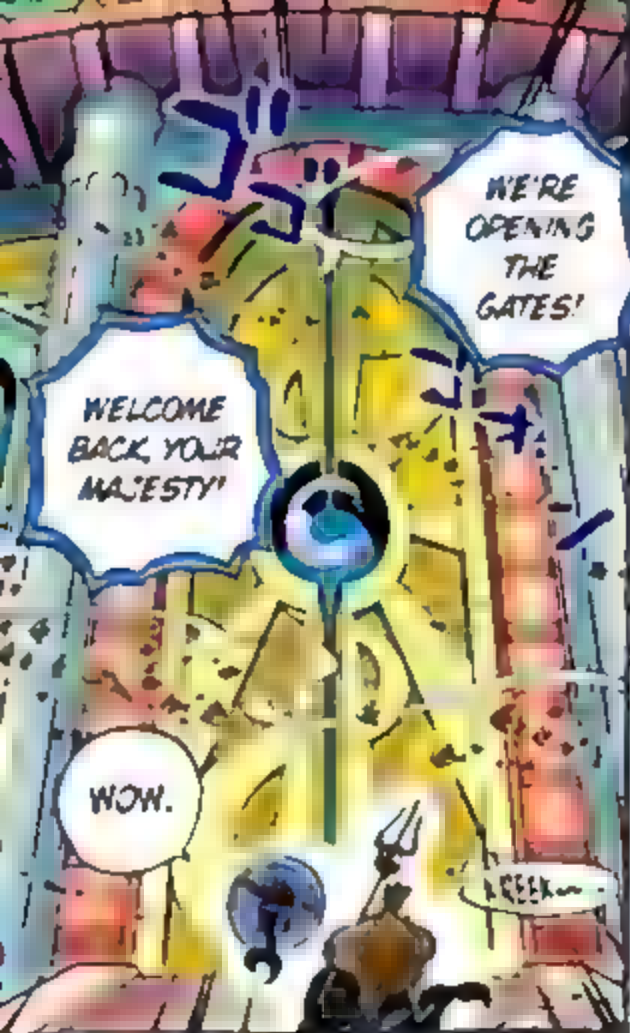


DINGDONG!

YES.

IT IS I.









YES, YES...  
I'LL BE MORE  
CAREFUL  
NEXT TIME.

IF ANYTHING  
WERE TO HAPPEN  
IT WOULD BE TOO  
LATE! DON'T YOU  
UNDERSTAND THE  
STATE OUR  
NATION IS IN  
RIGHT NOW?!

YOU LEFT THE  
CASTLE WITHOUT  
TELLING US AGAIN!  
GOING TO THE LOWER  
LEVELS WITHOUT YOUR  
GUARDS IS SIMPLY  
IRRESPONSIBLE!

I DON'T BELIEVE  
YOU! HOW COULD  
YOU BEHAVE LIKE  
THIS WITHOUT A  
THOUGHT FOR  
YOUR POSITION?!

OH,  
BROTHER...

HE'S  
GETTING  
SCOLDED!!

HUH?



ABOUT THAT, YOUR  
MAJESTY, WE JUST  
HEARD THAT...

WE MUST PROVIDE  
A FEAST FOR OUR  
GUESTS! AND WHERE  
IS THE PRINCESS?  
HOW IS SHIRAHOSHI  
DOING NOW?

BE THAT AS IT MAY,  
LOOK! THESE PEOPLE  
SAVED MEGALO WHEN HE  
WAS BEING BULLIED BY  
THE KRAKEN!



HE'S  
GETTING  
CHEWED OUT  
AGAIN.

I'LL  
BE MORE  
CAREFUL  
NEXT TIME.  
REALLY.

AND DON'T YOU  
UNDERSTAND THAT WHEN  
YOU DISAPPEAR YOU MAKE  
IT THAT MUCH HARDER  
FOR US TO DO OUR  
JOBS?! BESIDES,  
YOUR MAJESTY...

OH,  
BROTHER...

WHAT?! THAT'S  
WHAT HAPPENS  
WHEN YOU DON'T  
GUARD THE PRINCESS  
PROPERLY AND KEEP  
HER REASSURED!  
FOOLS!!



EH?

OH,  
BROTHER!

YES. WE JUST  
RECEIVED WORD  
FROM PRINCE  
FUKABOSHI.

THIS IS MOST  
UNFORTUNATE SINCE  
YOU BROUGHT THE  
GUESTS YOURSELF,  
BUT I HAVE  
IMPORTANT NEWS!

WHAT  
ABOUT  
FUKA-  
BOSHI?

**MINISTER OF  
THE LEFT**  
KINGDOM OF RYUGU  
(CATFISH MERMAN)

**MINISTER OF  
THE RIGHT**  
KINGDOM OF RYUGU  
(SEAHORSE MERMAN)

WHAT'S  
HE THINKING,  
WANDERING  
AROUND IN  
THE DIVINE  
SANCTUARY?!

CAN'T HE  
KEEP STILL  
FOR EVEN A  
MINUTE?

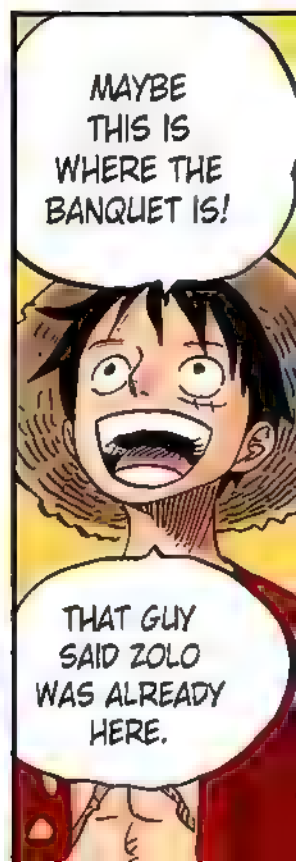
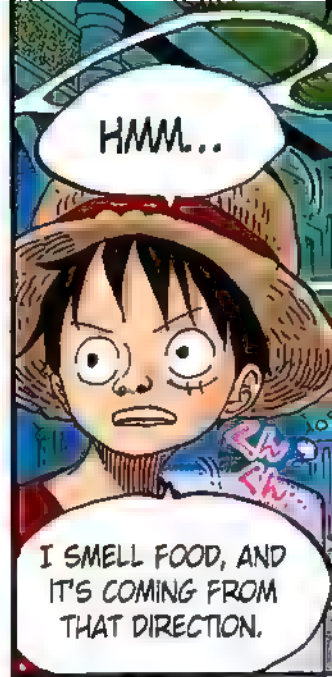
HE WAS  
JUST  
HERE.

I CAN'T  
WAIT FOR THEM  
TO BRING ON  
THE FEAST!

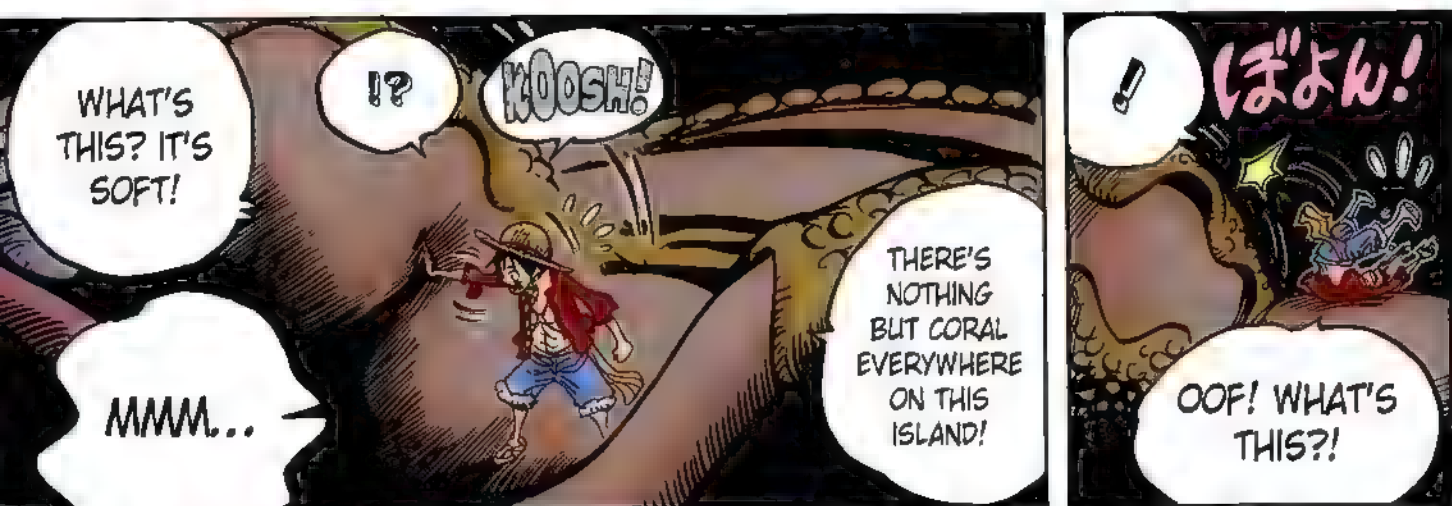
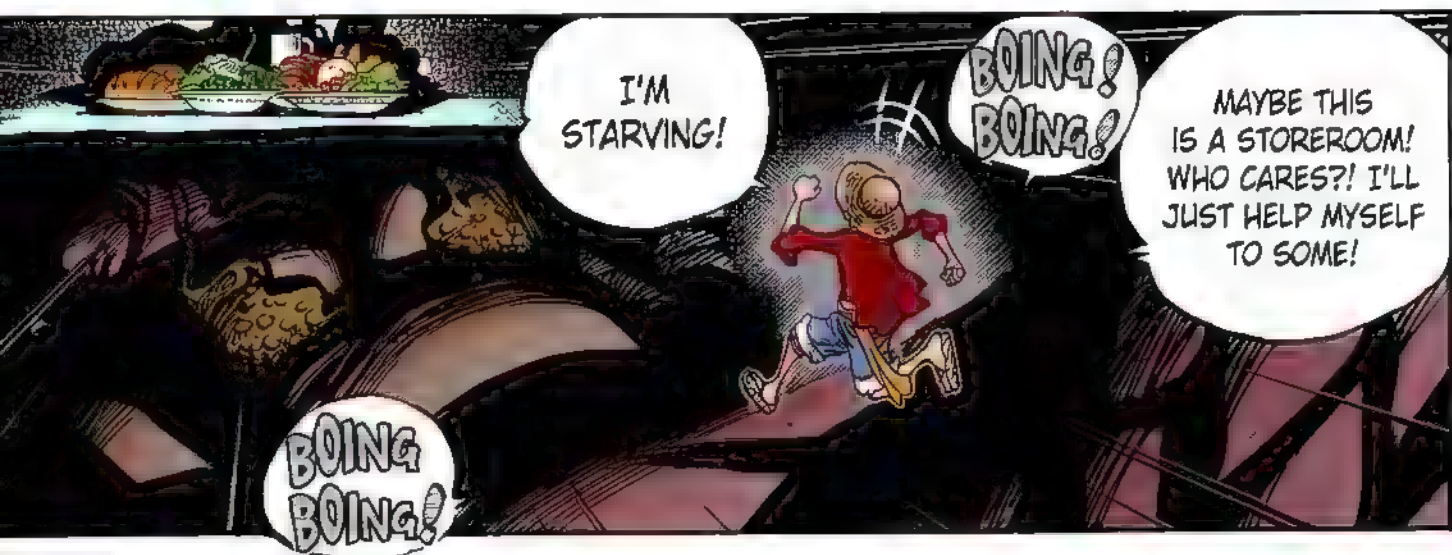
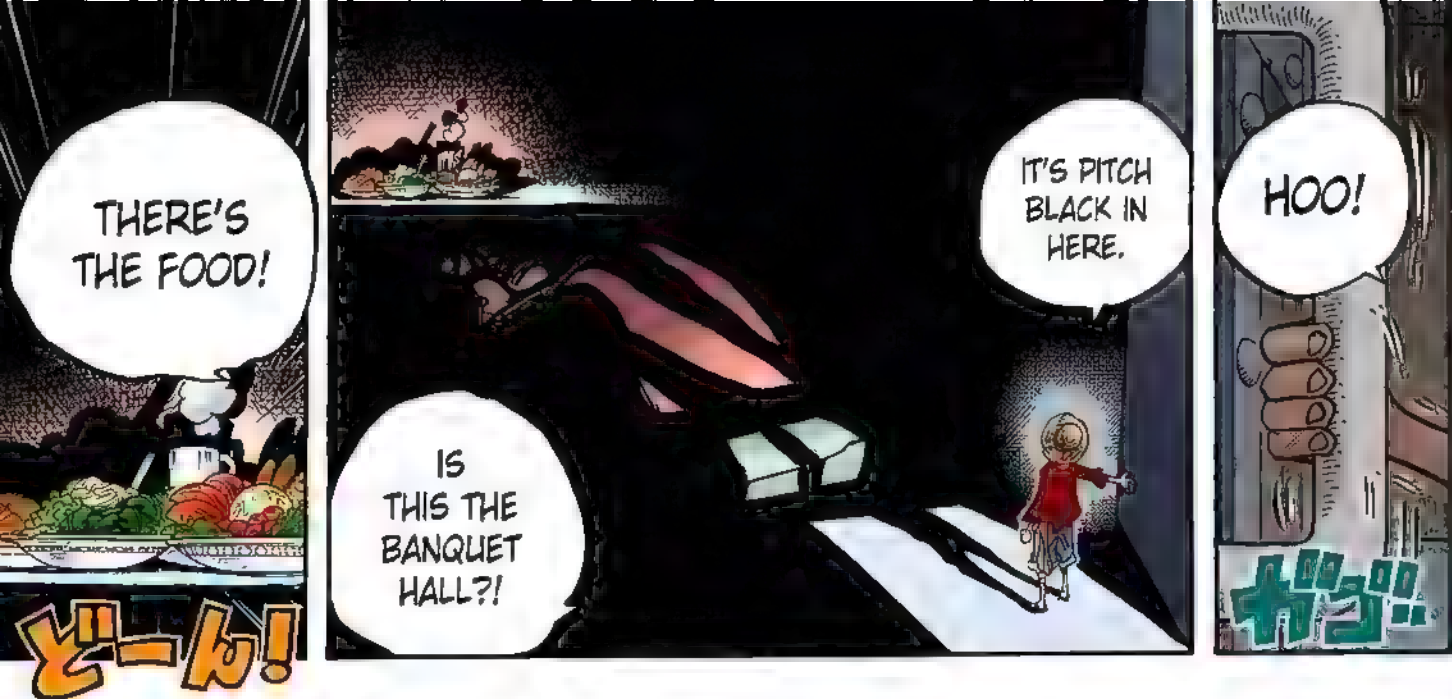
WELL...

WHERE'S  
LUFFY?











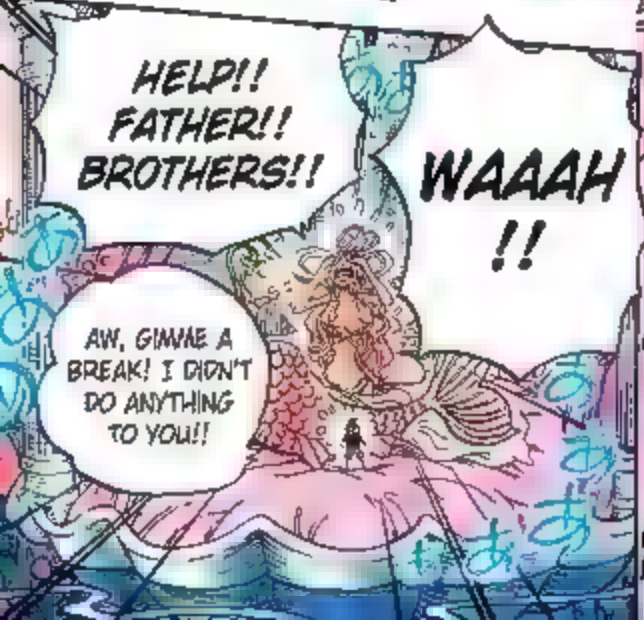


YOU'RE A  
HUGE LADY!  
I MEAN,  
MERMAID!



HAVE YOU COME  
TO KILL ME TOO? I'LL  
HAVE YOU KNOW THAT  
I'M NOT AFRAID  
OF YOU!!

I'M THE  
DAUGHTER OF KING  
NEPTUNE! I'M NOT  
AFRAID!!



HELP!!  
FATHER!!  
BROTHERS!!

WAAAH  
!!

AW, GIMME A  
BREAK! I DIDN'T  
DO ANYTHING  
TO YOU!!



PLUP  
PLUP..

ばい~ん!!

AAAAH  
!!

WHO  
ARE  
YOU?!

WHY  
ARE YOU  
STEPPING  
ON ME?!  
OH...

UHH...

OOF!!

PRINCESS SHIRAHOSHI  
RYUGU KINGDOM ROYAL  
PRINCESS  
(GIANT SMELT MERMAID  
PRINCESS)

BLUMP!!

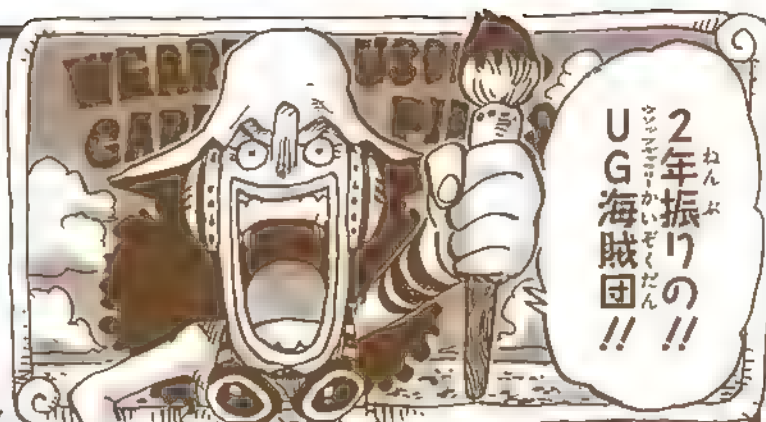
!!?







(埼玉県 高橋良江さん)



ねんぶ  
2年振りの!!  
UG海賊団!!



うつく  
いろづか  
この美しい色使い!!  
カラーで見せたかった。

(神奈川県 永石エンジさん)



さむい  
だいす  
しろ  
寒い大好き白クマバポ!

(神奈川県 REONさん)

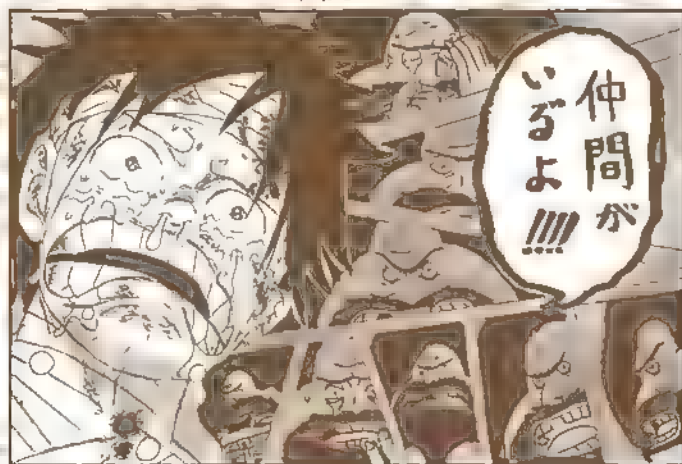


はは  
いっしょ  
母と一緒にいたいだけ!!  
こんな日を夢見てた。

(山口県 マトロス2/0さん)



シリアス! 11人の超新星!!  
こいつらの2年後は!?



おれ達はア~~~~!?

(群馬県 Mr.MRさん)

強くなつたせ、この2年で!!



(兵庫県 しおんサン)

応募された文章、イラスト等は、先ず別保管されたあと廃棄されます。保存しておきたい場合は、あらかじめコピーをとってからご応募ください。また、掲載時、名前や住所等を記載した場合は、その旨を明記してください。ご応募いただきました文面の著作権は、集英社に帰属します。



# **Chapter 613:**

## **MERMAID**

### **PRINCESS OF**

#### **SHELL TOWER**



LIMITED COVER SERIES, NO.19: DECKS OF THE  
WORLD, VOL. 1: "NEWS COO ACROSS THE SEAS"



DID I GET AN  
ANSWER YET  
TO MY LETTER  
TO PRINCESS  
SHIRAHOSHI?!

WADA-  
TSLUMI!

IT'S ALL THAT  
DETESTABLE NEPTUNE'S  
FAULT! HE'S PLANNING  
TO MARRY OFF  
PRINCESS SHIRAHOSHI  
FOR POLITICAL  
REASONS! I THINK!

NOT YET,  
CAPTAIN  
DECKEN.

HOW MANY  
YEARS HAVE  
I WAITED  
FOR HER  
ANSWER?!

WHY ELSE WOULD  
HE IMPRISON HER  
IN THAT STEEL  
TOWER FOR TEN  
YEARS!

ABOUT  
TEN, I  
GUESS.

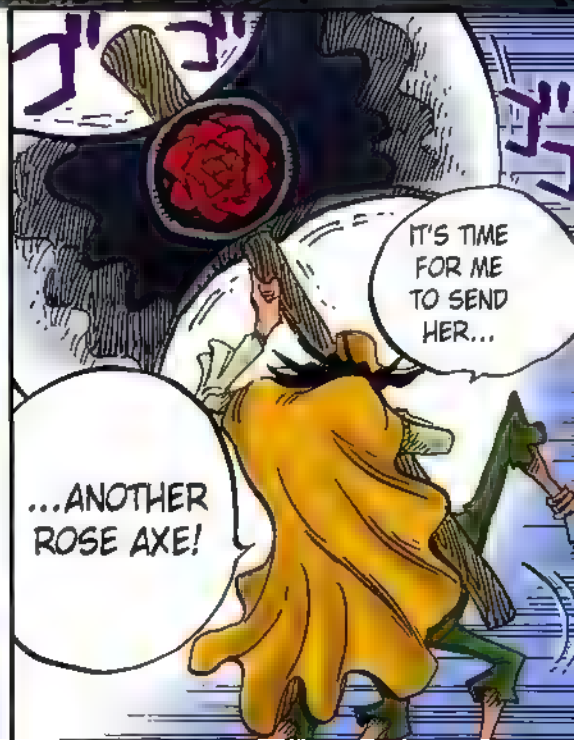
I CAN'T BEAR TO  
SEE IT ANYMORE!  
WE'RE DEEPLY IN  
LOVE, I THINK!

MAYBE  
IT'LL COME  
SOON.

WADATSUMI,  
THE GIANT MONK  
FLYING PIRATES CREW  
(TIGER PUFFER FISH-MAN)



HOOWAH  
!!



IT'S TIME  
FOR ME  
TO SEND  
HER...

...ANOTHER  
ROSE AXE!



CAPTAIN!  
IT'S COMING  
BACK THE  
OTHER WAY!

YOU  
MISSED IT  
COM-  
PLETELY!

WE ARE  
DESTINED  
TO BE  
TOGETHER!

YOU WILL  
NEVER LIVE  
WITH ANY  
MAN BUT ME!  
IF YOU DO,  
YOU'LL DIE!

SWEAR  
YOUR LOVE  
TO ME OR  
DIE!

YOUR LIFE  
CAN ONLY  
CONSIST OF  
MARRIAGE OR  
DEATH!

WHOA!

WHUP!

FOOL! I  
NEVER MISS  
MY MARK! I  
THINK! BA HO  
HO HO!

PRINCESS  
SHIRAHOSHI! IN  
ALL THE TIME  
I'VE WANDERED  
THE VAST  
SEAFLOOR..

...I'VE NEVER  
SEEN A WOMAN  
AS BIG AND  
BEAUTIFUL AS  
YOU!

**VANDER DECKEN IX**  
FLYING PIRATES CAPTAIN  
(BULLHEAD SHARK FISH-MAN)



WHY ISN'T ANYONE BY HER SIDE?!

WHAT HAPPENED TO THE TOWER SECURITY?!

THAT WAS PRINCESS SHIRAHOSHI'S CRY!

IT CAME FROM SHELL TOWER!

RYUGU CASTLE, THE KINGDOM OF RYUGU

I'M SORRY! THERE WAS A MIX-UP WITH THE CHANGING OF THE GUARD!

あ あ あ あ あ

WAAAH !!

FATHER!!  
FUKA-BOSHI!!

COME ON!  
I'M JUST A PIRATE LOOKING FOR FOOD!!

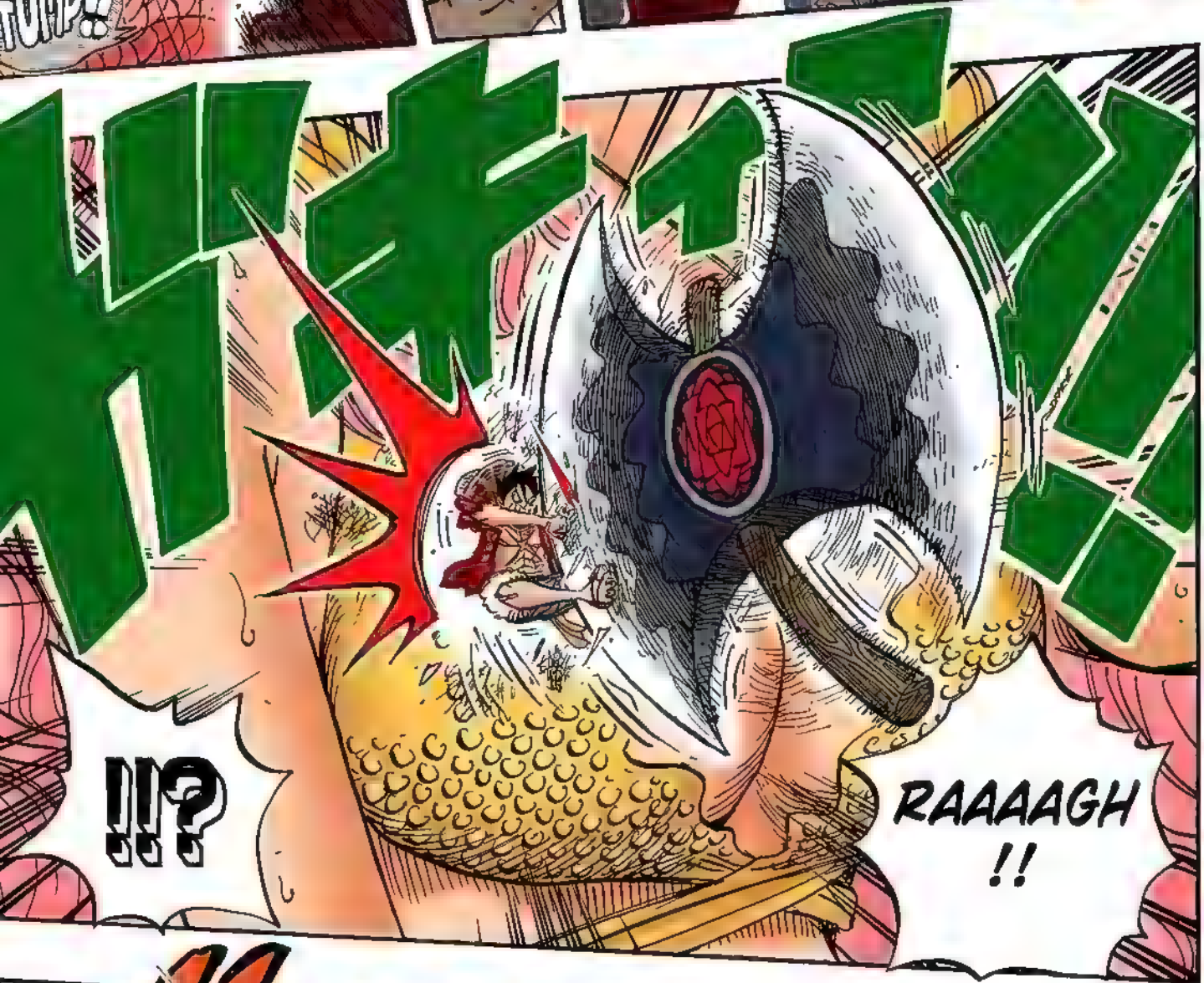
I DIDN'T KNOW IT WAS YOUR FOOD!

THERE'S A HUMAN IN MY ROOM!  
HE'S TRYING TO KILL ME!!

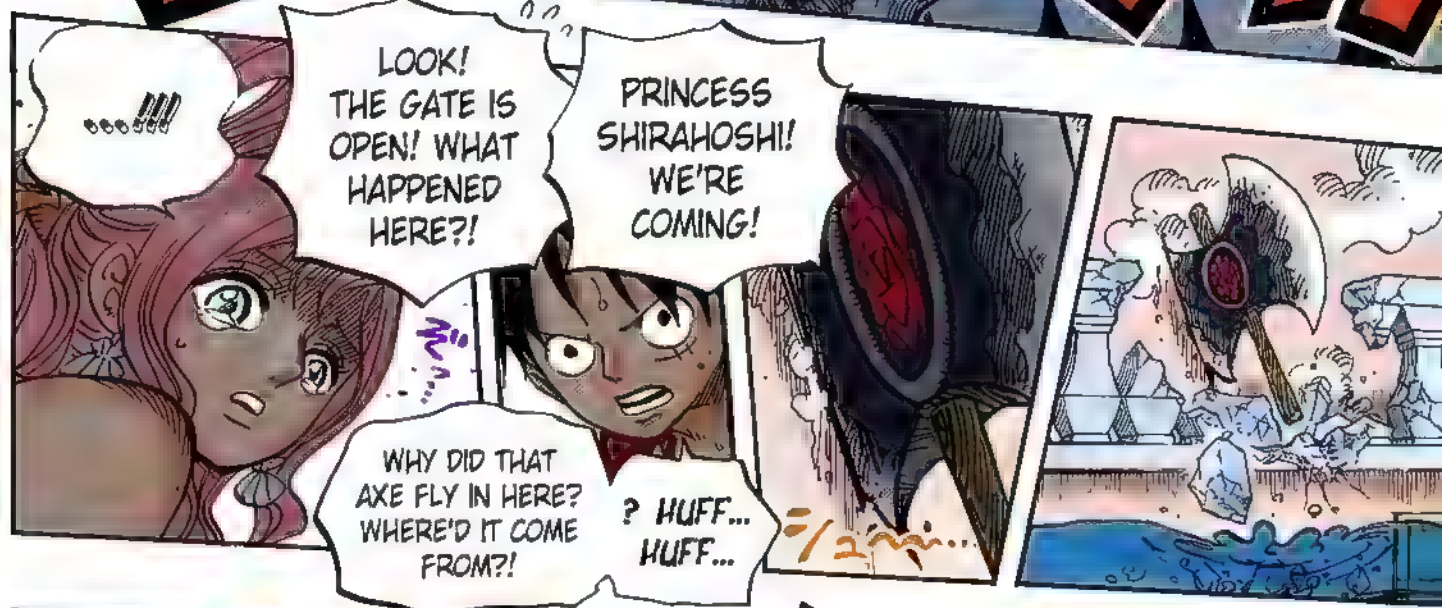
あ あ SHE'S SO LOUD. WHAT DO I DO NOW?

RYU-BOSHI!!  
MAM-BOSHI!!









...!!!

LOOK!  
THE GATE IS  
OPEN! WHAT  
HAPPENED  
HERE?!

PRINCESS  
SHIRAHOSHI!  
WE'RE  
COMING!

WHY DID THAT  
AXE FLY IN HERE?  
WHERE'D IT COME  
FROM?!

? HUFF...  
HUFF...



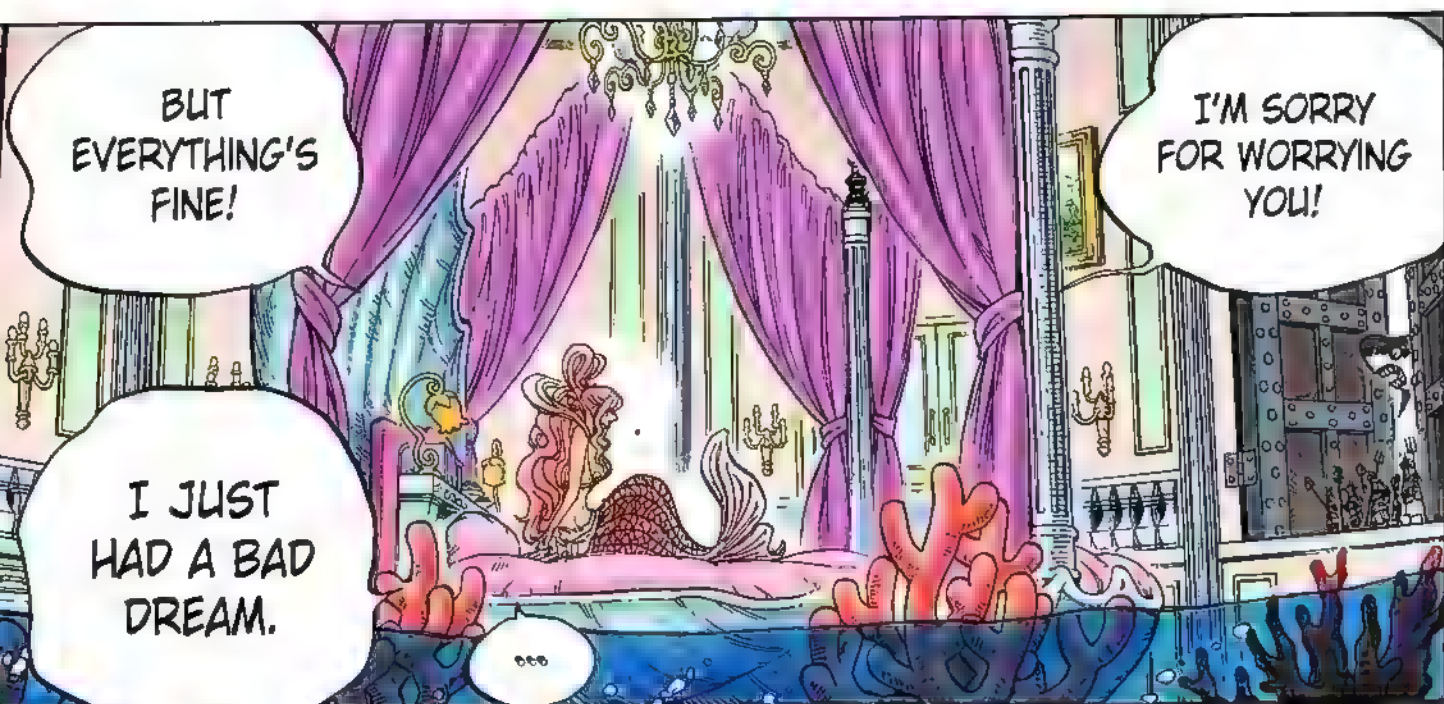
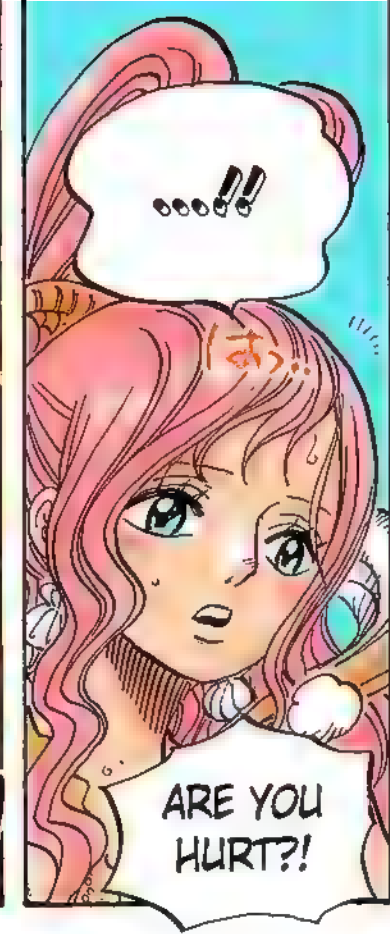
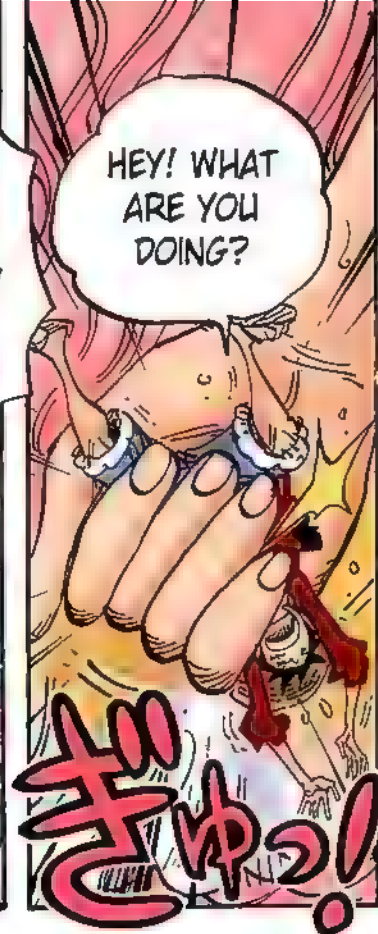
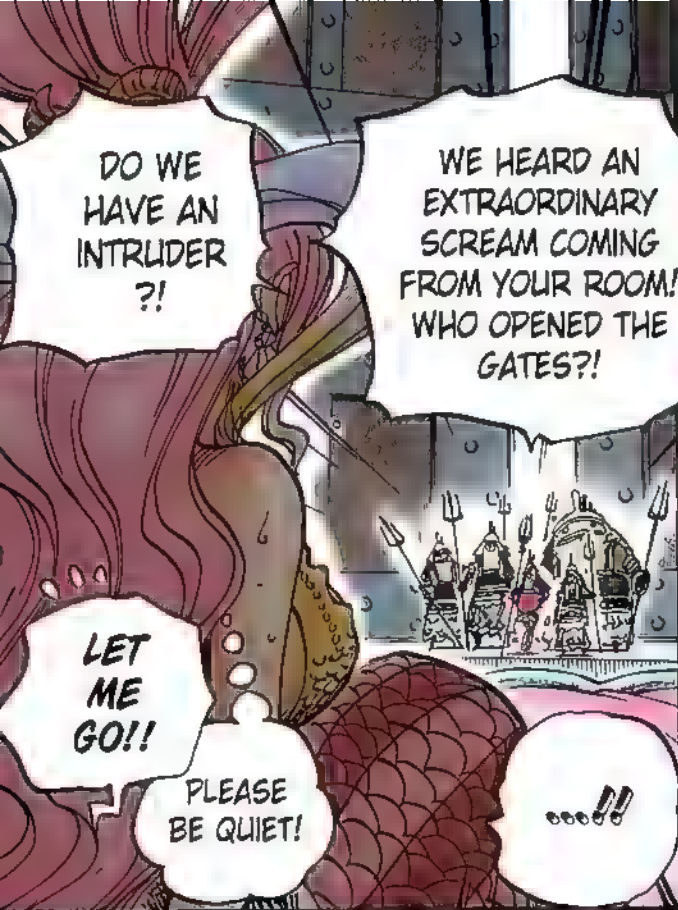
!!

HUFF  
HUFF

ARE  
YOU ALL  
RIGHT?!

PRINCESS  
SHIRA-  
HOSHI!









IT HAS BEEN  
DECIDED THAT THE  
STRAW HATS SHOULD  
BE IMPRISONED IN THE  
CASTLE DUNGEONS.

...HE AND  
HIS PIRATES  
ARE SUSPECTED  
OF KIDNAPPING  
THE MISSING  
MERMAIDS.

YOU  
SEE...

AND IT IS  
SAID HE WILL  
BRING DOOM  
UPON THE  
KINGDOM.

THE SWORDSMAN  
WHO CAME TO THE  
CASTLE BEFORE  
THE OTHERS HAS  
ALREADY BEEN  
CAPTURED.

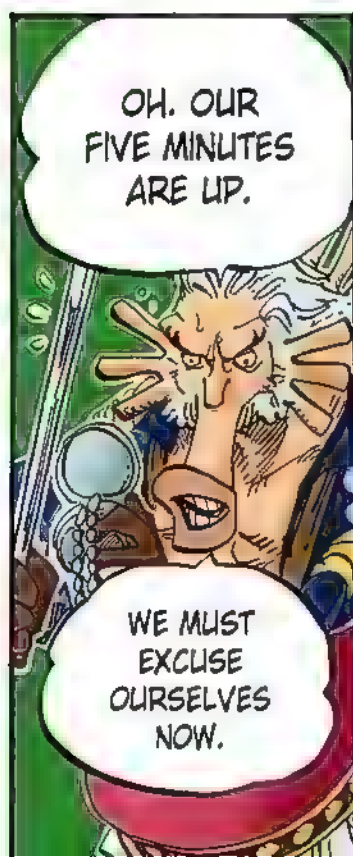


BUT THEIR CAPTAIN  
MUST'VE SUSPECTED  
SOMETHING BECAUSE  
HE DISAPPEARED!

WE BELIEVE HE'S  
HIDING SOMEWHERE  
IN THE CASTLE, SO  
PLEASE BE WARY.

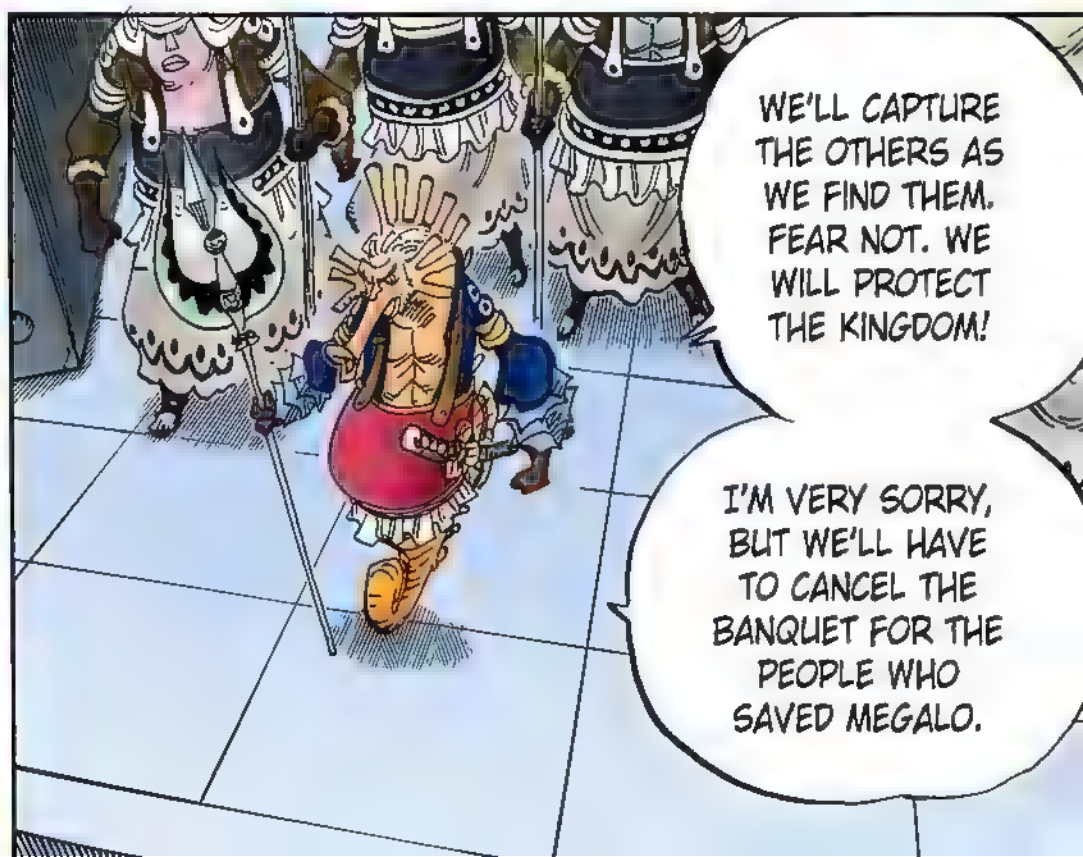


IT WON'T BE  
LONG BEFORE  
THE OTHER  
THREE ARE  
ARRESTED!



OH. OUR  
FIVE MINUTES  
ARE UP.

WE MUST  
EXCUSE  
OURSELVES  
NOW.



WE'LL CAPTURE  
THE OTHERS AS  
WE FIND THEM.  
FEAR NOT. WE  
WILL PROTECT  
THE KINGDOM!

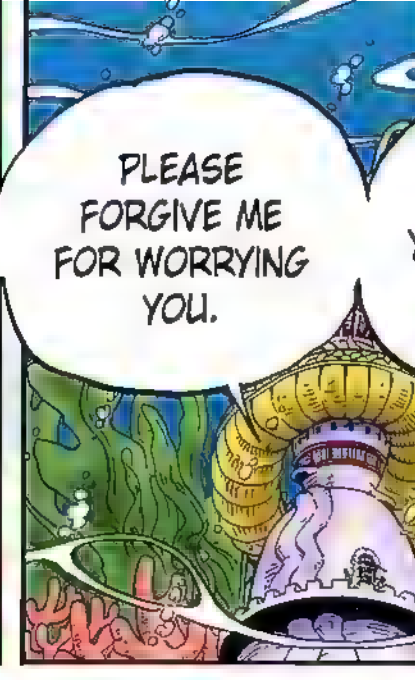
I'M VERY SORRY,  
BUT WE'LL HAVE  
TO CANCEL THE  
BANQUET FOR THE  
PEOPLE WHO  
SAVED MEGALO.





YOUR  
NAME IS  
LUFFY?

SO YOU'RE  
THE ONE WHO  
SAVED  
MEGALO!



PLEASE  
FORGIVE ME  
FOR WORRYING  
YOU.



THANK  
YOU VERY  
MUCH.

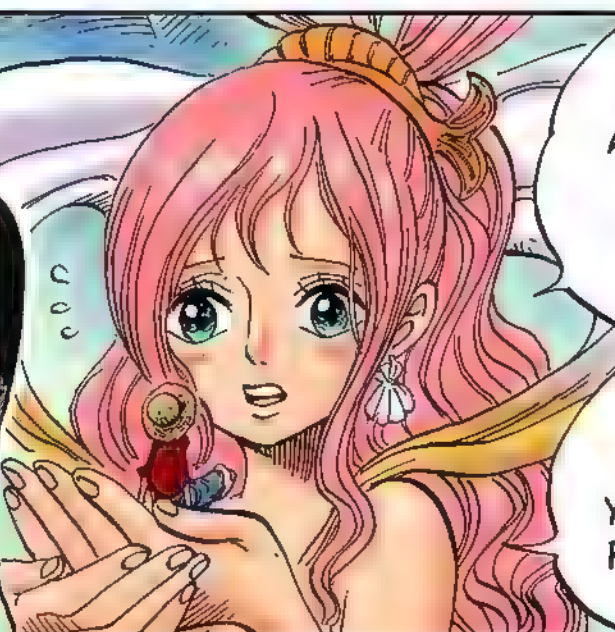
YEAH.

SHAA  
SHAA~



NOW YOUR  
FRIENDS HAVE ALL  
BEEN CAPTURED BY  
THE SOLDIERS.

OH, DON'T WORRY  
ABOUT THAT.  
YOUR MEN COULD  
NEVER CAPTURE  
THOSE GUYS!



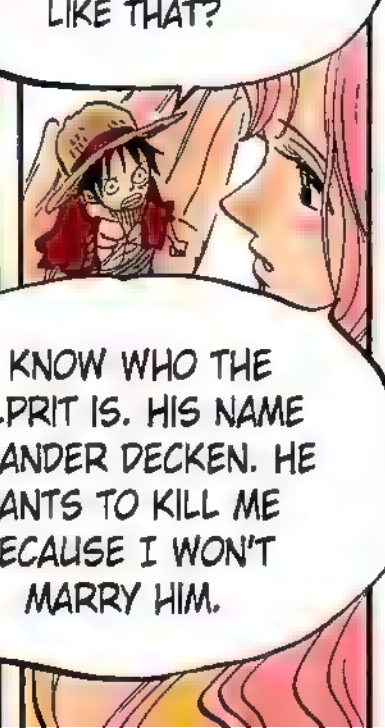
LUFFY, YOU'RE  
A PIRATE. DOES  
THAT MEAN  
YOU'RE A BAD  
PERSON?

HMM... I  
DON'T KNOW.  
YOU CAN DECIDE  
FOR YOURSELF.



HE HAS THE  
MARK-MARK  
CURSE.

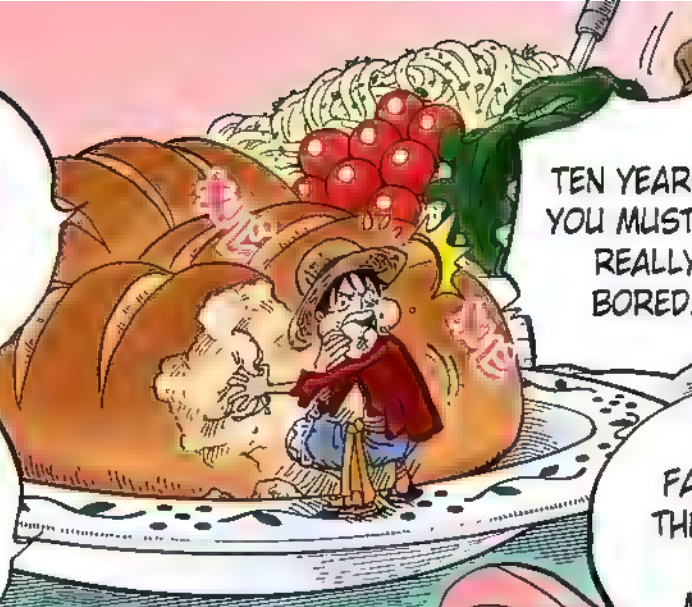
HE CAN HIT ANY  
TARGET HE AIMS  
AT. THAT'S WHY  
IT'S DANGEROUS  
FOR ME TO GO  
OUTSIDE. I CAN'T  
EVEN LEAVE  
SHELL TOWER.



NEVER MIND THAT!  
WHAT ABOUT THAT AXE?  
WHAT KIND OF A GUY IS  
STRONG ENOUGH TO  
HEAVE SOMETHING  
LIKE THAT?

I KNOW WHO THE  
CULPRIT IS. HIS NAME  
IS VANDER DECKEN. HE  
WANTS TO KILL ME  
BECAUSE I WON'T  
MARRY HIM.



A large, golden-brown dumpling sits on a white plate. Luffy is perched on top of it, looking surprised. A hand is seen adding a green garnish to the dumpling.

I ONLY HAVE  
MEGALO TO TALK  
TO. HE'S MY  
DEAREST FRIEND.

TEN YEARS?!  
YOU MUST BE  
REALLY  
BORED!

I'VE BEEN  
A PRISONER  
HERE FOR  
TEN YEARS.

SO THAT'S WHY  
THEY WANTED TO  
HAVE A BANQUET  
FOR A SHARK. BUT  
THEY CANCELLED IT.

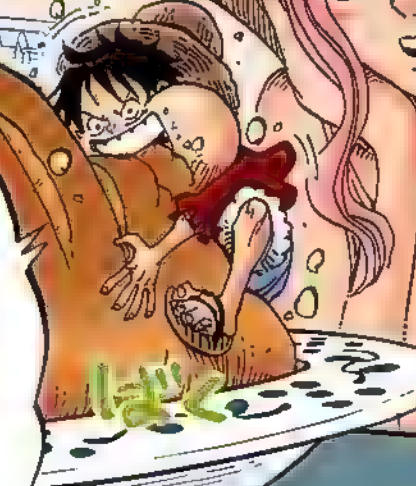
ON TOP OF THAT,  
FATHER ONLY ALLOWS  
THE SOLDIERS TO COME  
IN HERE FOR FIVE  
MINUTES AT A TIME.

A large shark with its mouth open, showing sharp teeth, is positioned behind Luffy. Luffy is looking up at the shark with a surprised expression.

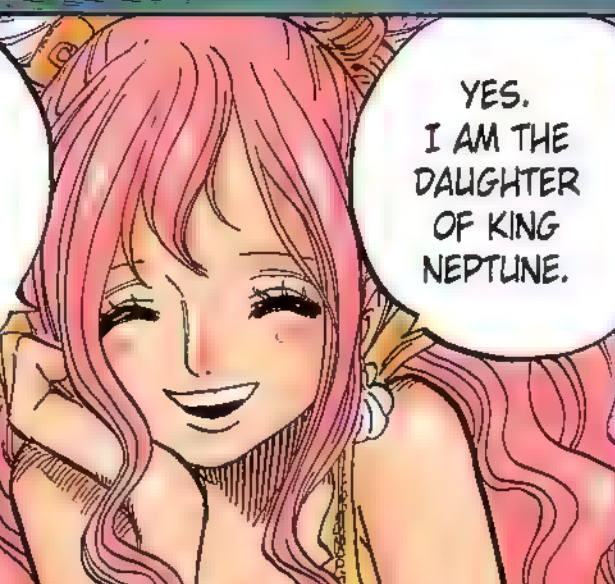
...BUT YOU  
SEEM TO EAT  
QUITE A LOT  
FOR YOUR SIZE.

Shirahoshi, a mermaid with long pink hair and a large pink bow, is looking towards Luffy. She has a surprised expression.

YOU  
HUMANS  
ARE  
SMALL...

Luffy is shown eating a large piece of food, possibly a dumpling, with a satisfied expression. He is surrounded by other food items.

**MMRF MMRF  
ARUE ASDE BA!**  
(THE HAIRY GUY SAID HE WAS  
GOING TO THROW A BANQUET.  
BUT HE KEPT GETTING YELLED  
AT! I COULDN'T STAND IT  
ANYMORE SO I FOLLOWED  
THE SMELL OF FOOD HERE.)

Shirahoshi is shown from the chest up, smiling and looking towards Luffy. She has long pink hair and is wearing a yellow top.

MY NAME  
IS SHIRA-  
HOSHI!

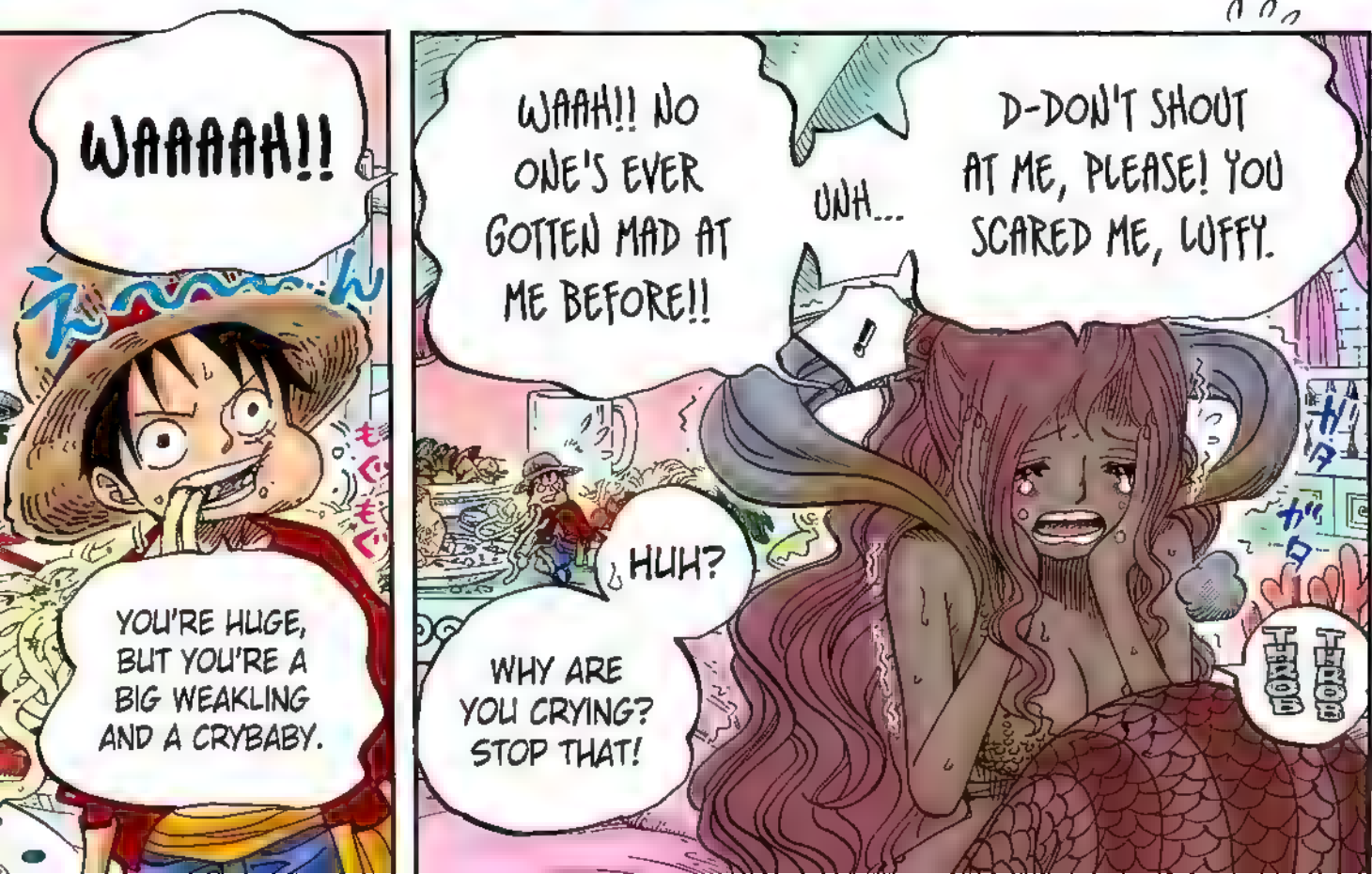
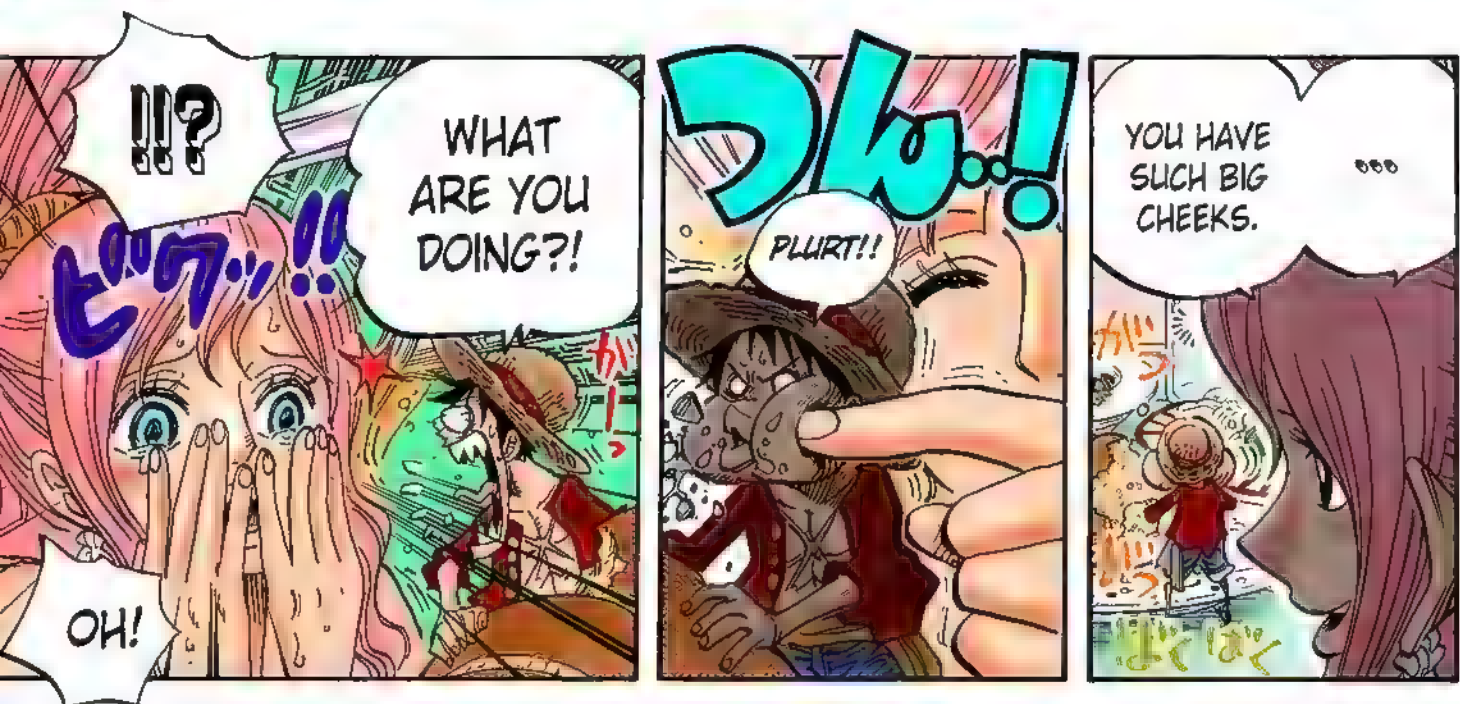
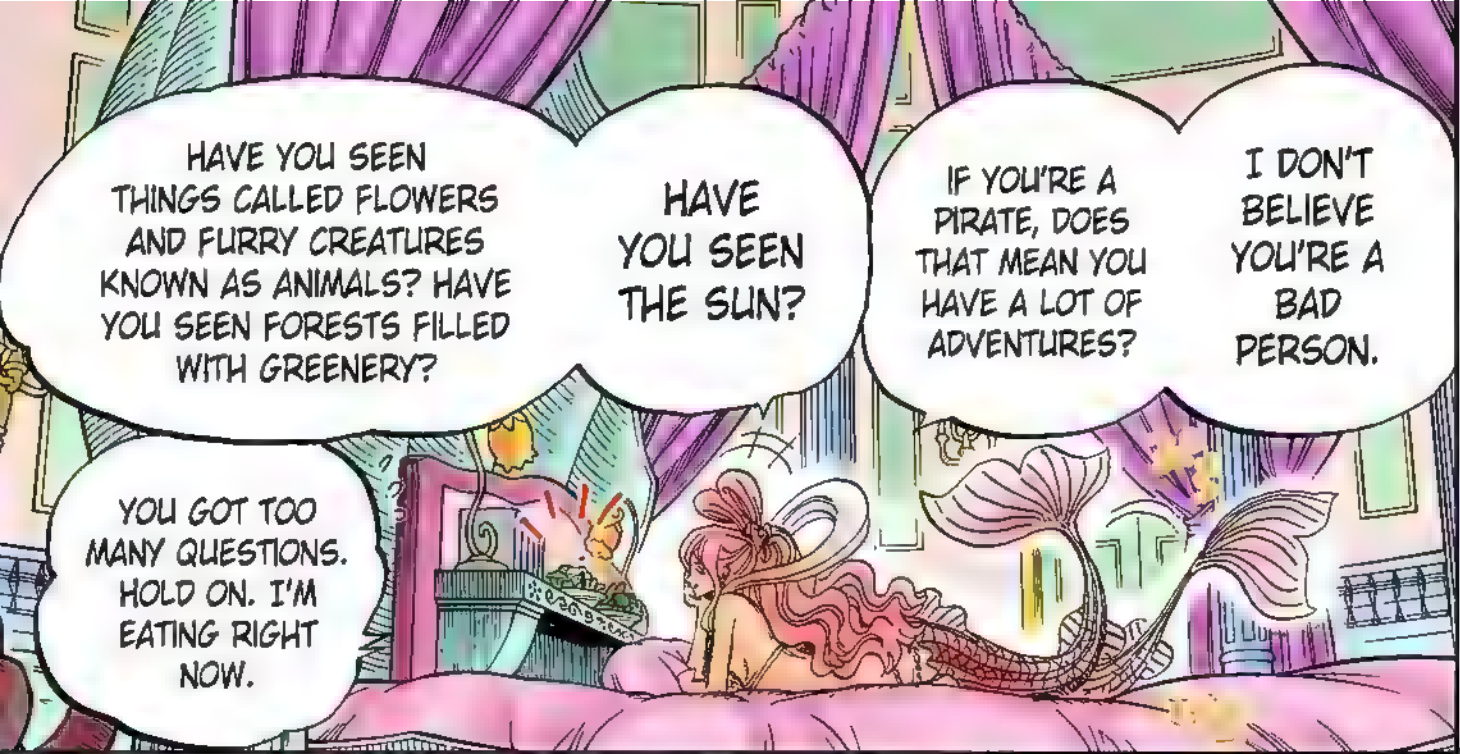
YOUR NAME  
IS KIND OF  
HARD TO SAY.

YES.  
I AM THE  
DAUGHTER  
OF KING  
NEPTUNE.

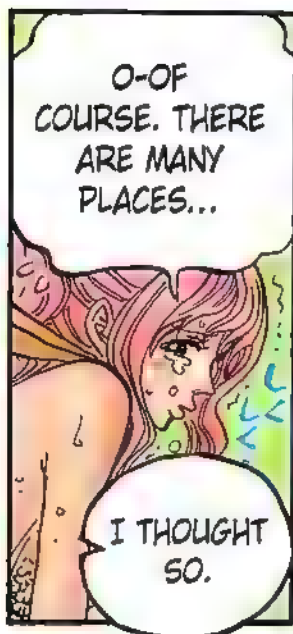
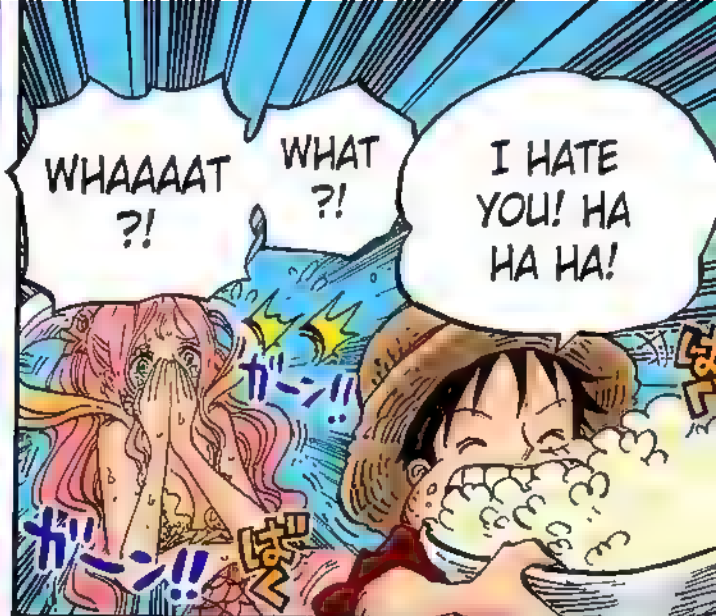
Luffy is shown eating a large piece of food, possibly a dumpling, with a satisfied expression. He is surrounded by other food items.

THEY CALLED  
YOU PRINCESS. ARE  
YOU THAT MERMAID  
PRINCESS?











IF YOU  
RESIST ARREST,  
YOU'LL ONLY  
MAKE THINGS  
WORSE FOR  
YOURSELVES!

USOPPCHIN!  
NAMICHIN!  
BROOKCHIN!

CAPTURE  
THOSE HUMANS!  
THERE ARE  
ONLY THREE  
OF THEM!

FRONT  
ENTRANCE,  
RYUGU  
CASTLE

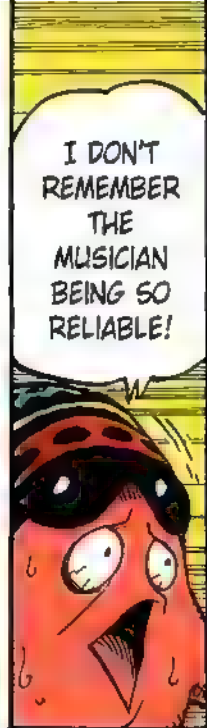
THEY JUST  
MADE UP SOME  
EXCUSE TO  
ARREST US!

WE DON'T  
WANT TO BE  
CAPTURED!

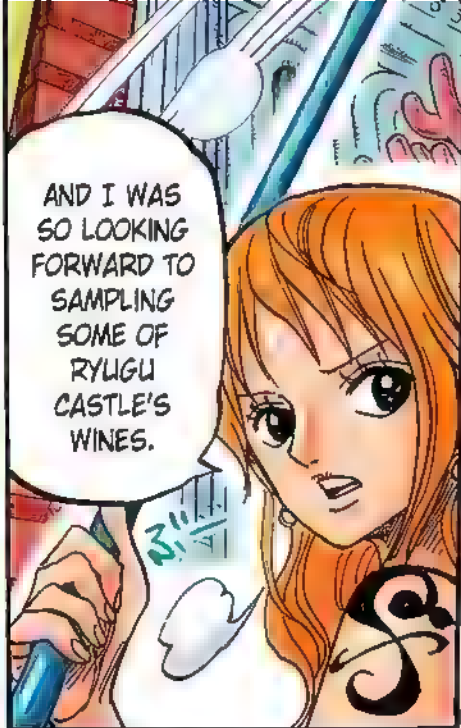
BUT WE  
DIDN'T DO  
ANYTHING,  
CAMIE.

YOU'RE GOING  
TO IMPRISON US  
FOR WHAT WE'RE  
GOING TO DO IN  
THE FUTURE?  
THAT'S NOT FAIR!





I DON'T  
REMEMBER  
THE  
MUSICIAN  
BEING SO  
RELIABLE!

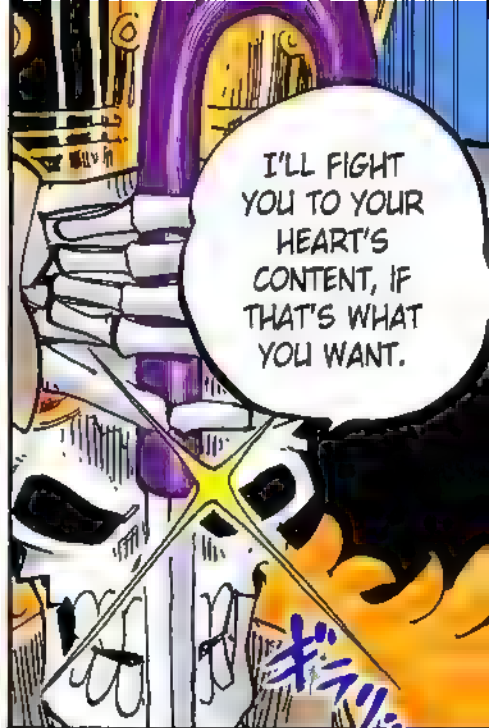


AND I WAS  
SO LOOKING  
FORWARD TO  
SAMPLING  
SOME OF  
RYUGU  
CASTLE'S  
WINES.



THESE PIRATES  
ARE FAMOUS FOR  
ALL THE TROUBLE  
THEY'VE CAUSED!

EVEN WITHOUT  
THEIR CAPTAIN,  
THEY'RE STILL  
PLENTY STRONG!



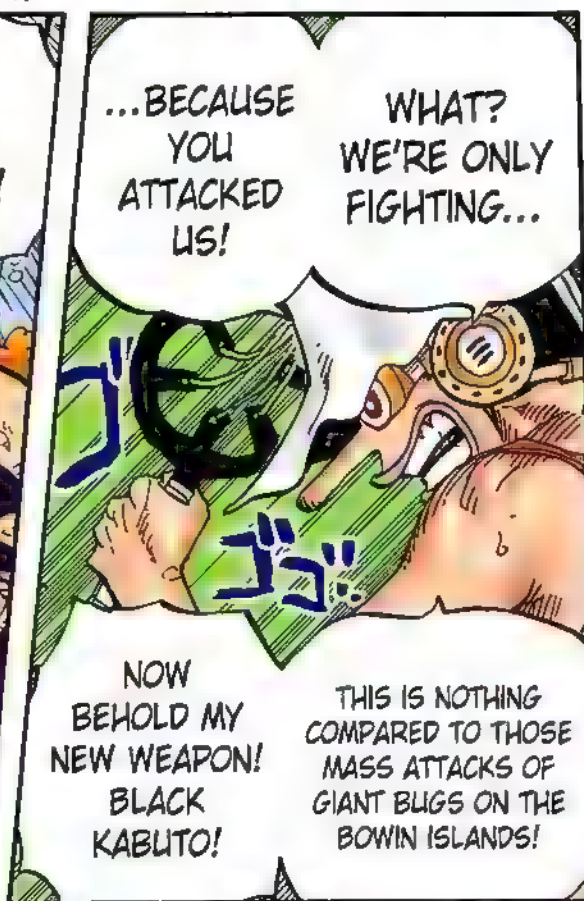
I'LL FIGHT  
YOU TO YOUR  
HEART'S  
CONTENT, IF  
THAT'S WHAT  
YOU WANT.



WE NEED  
YOUR  
ASSISTANCE!

KING  
NEP-  
TUNE!

HMM...



...BECAUSE  
YOU  
ATTACKED  
US!

WHAT?  
WE'RE ONLY  
FIGHTING...

NOW  
BEHOLD MY  
NEW WEAPON!  
BLACK  
KABUTO!

THIS IS NOTHING  
COMPARED TO THOSE  
MASS ATTACKS OF  
GIANT BUGS ON THE  
BOWIN ISLANDS!



STAND YOUR  
GROUND, SOLDIERS!  
THIS IS ONLY A  
TASTE OF WHAT'S  
TO COME!

YOU MUST  
CAPTURE THEM!  
YOU MUST PROTECT  
THE KINGDOM!



JUST LET  
US CATCH  
YOU FOR  
NOW!

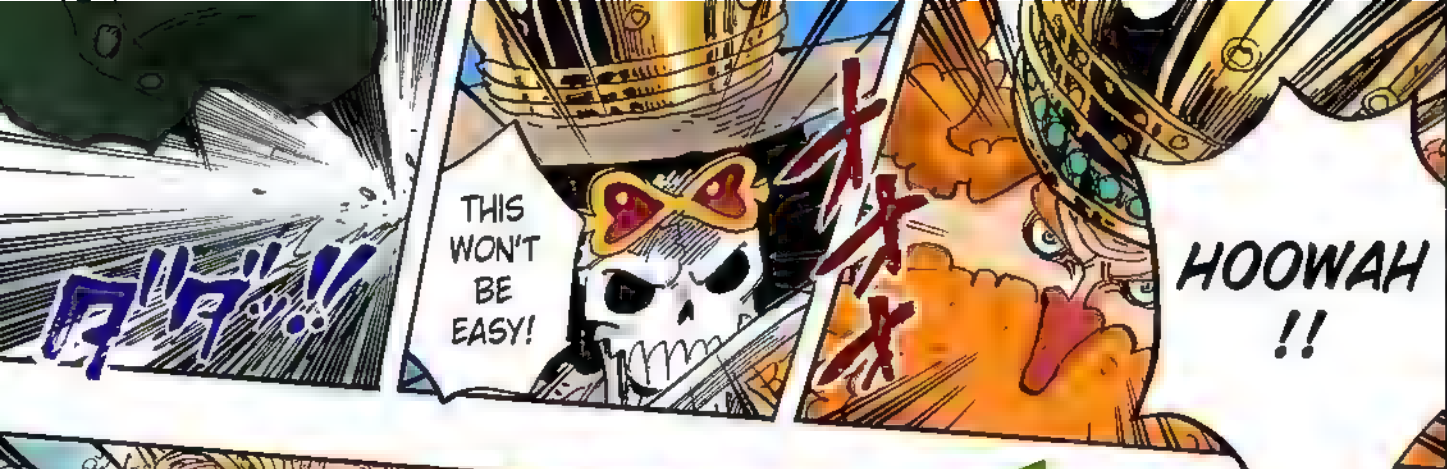
THERE-  
FORE...



I DON'T THINK  
PEOPLE SHOULD BE  
IMPRISONED OVER  
A PROPHECY.

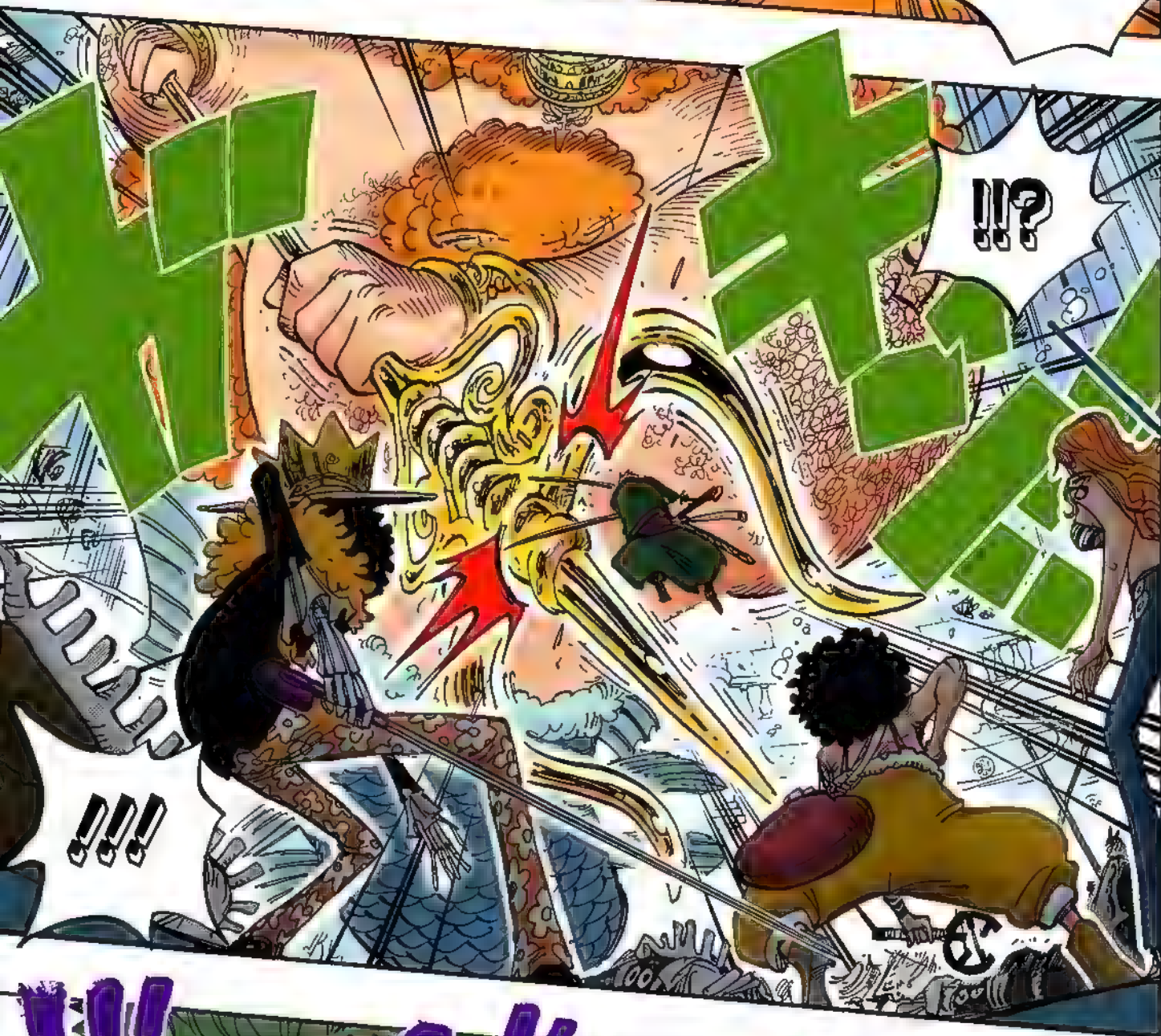
I WANT SOME  
TIME TO THINK  
ABOUT IT!





THIS  
WON'T  
BE  
EASY!

HOOWAH  
!!



!!?



...SO I  
BROKE  
OUT!

I HEARD  
YOU GUYS  
HAVING  
FUN...

I  
THOUGHT  
YOU WERE  
IN JAIL!

ZOLO  
!!





HODY!  
HODY!

THIS WILL  
BENEFIT US  
BOTH! OUR GOALS  
ARE ONE AND  
THE SAME!

VANDER  
DECKEN!  
VANDER  
DECKEN!

BA HO HO  
HO! NICE TO  
MEET YOU  
TOO, HODY  
JONES!

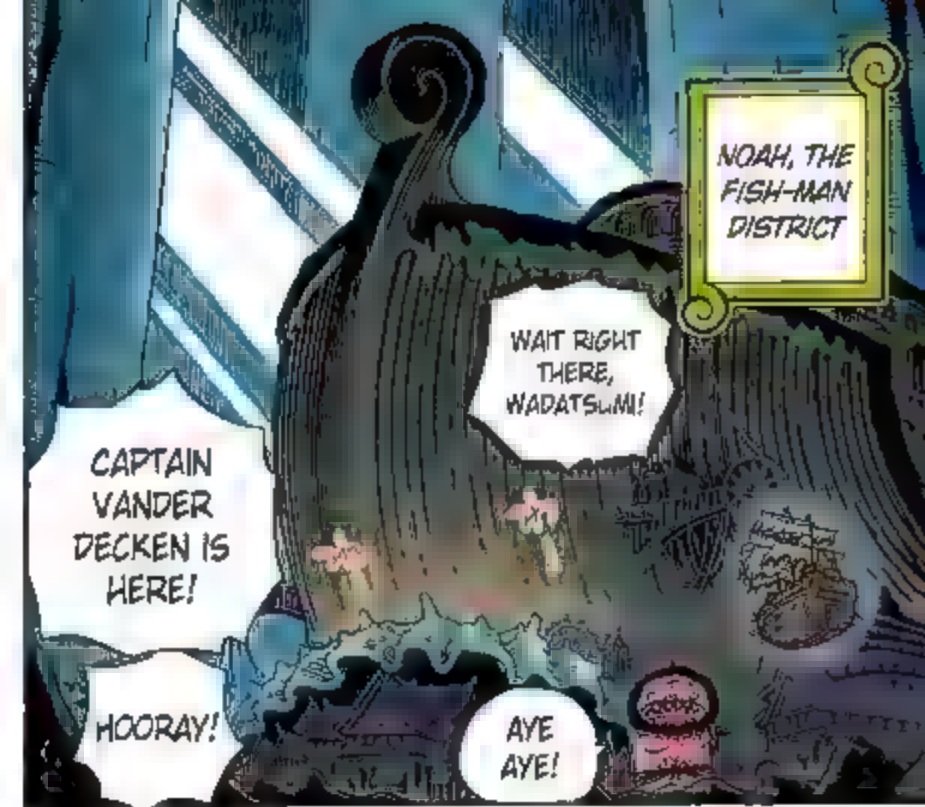
WE WILL  
CRUSH  
NEPTUNE'S  
ARMY! THEY  
LACK THE  
PRIDE OF  
FISH-MEN AND  
MERMEN!

AND WE WILL  
TAKE THE  
HEAD OF THE  
SEA GOD  
NEPTUNE!

AND WE  
WILL BRING  
TOTAL RUIN  
TO THE  
KINGDOM OF  
RYUGU!

NOW WE ARE  
INVINCIBLE ON THE  
SEAFLOOR!

TALK ABOUT  
A DEADLY  
ALLIANCE!  
HA HA!



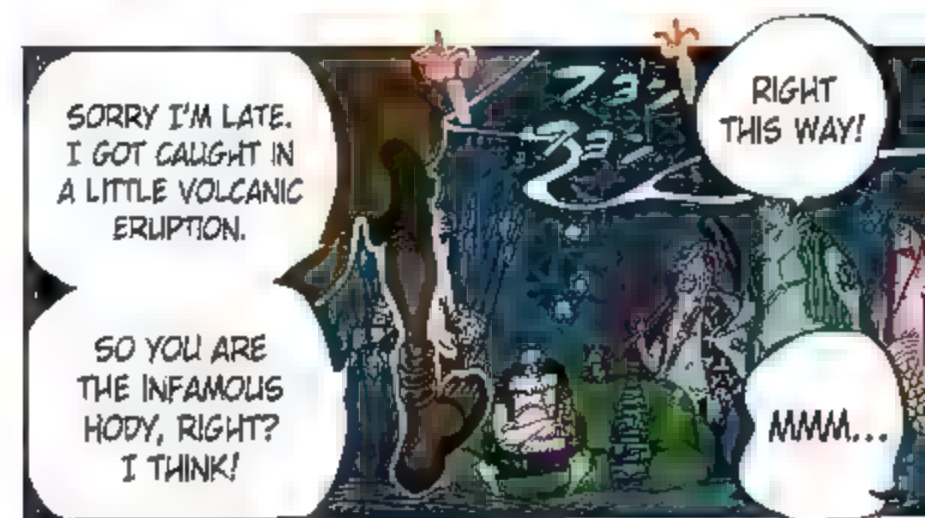
NOAH, THE  
FISH-MAN  
DISTRICT

WAIT RIGHT  
THERE,  
WADATSUMI!

CAPTAIN  
VANDER  
DECKEN IS  
HERE!

HOORAY!

AYE  
AYE!



SORRY I'M LATE.  
I GOT CAUGHT IN  
A LITTLE VOLCANIC  
ERUPTION.

SO YOU ARE  
THE INFAMOUS  
HODY, RIGHT?  
I THINK!

RIGHT  
THIS WAY!

MMMM...



SWUP...

GOOD.



DON'T  
WORRY  
ABOUT  
IT.



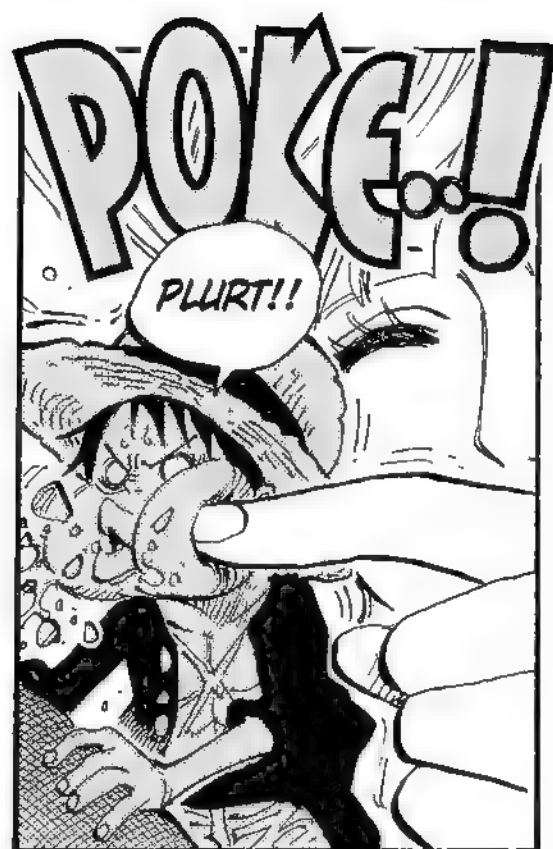
OH?  
LOOKING FOR A  
HANDSHAKE?  
THAT WOULD BE  
BAD. HOLD ON  
JUST A  
SECOND!



YOU AND  
I ARE BOTH  
INFAMOUS, BUT  
YOUR MADNESS  
IS WELL KNOWN  
TOO, VANDER  
DECKEN!

NICE  
TO MEET  
YOU.



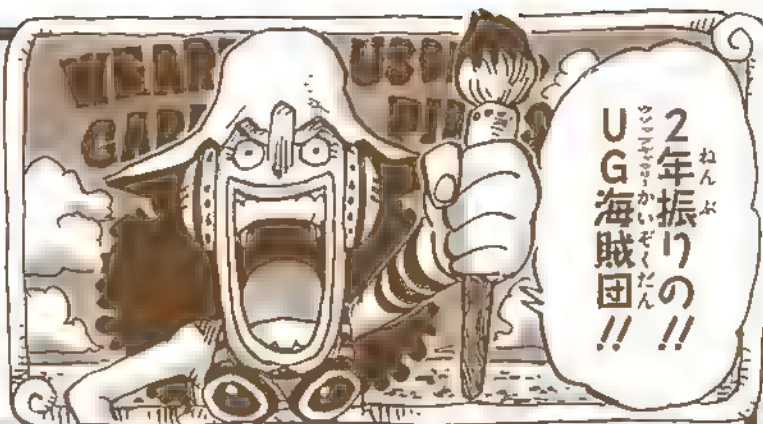




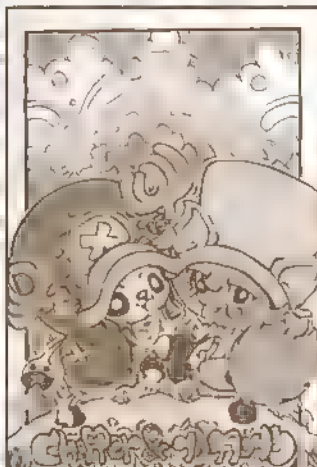
コルボ山<sup>やま</sup>で大暴れ<sup>おどろめ</sup>!!



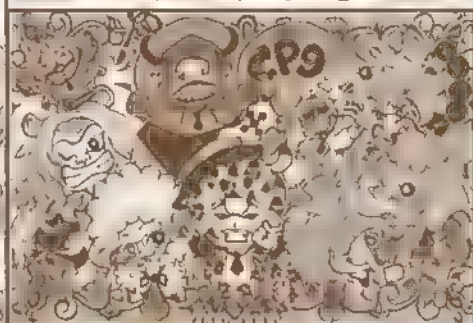
(東京都 遠山真由さん)



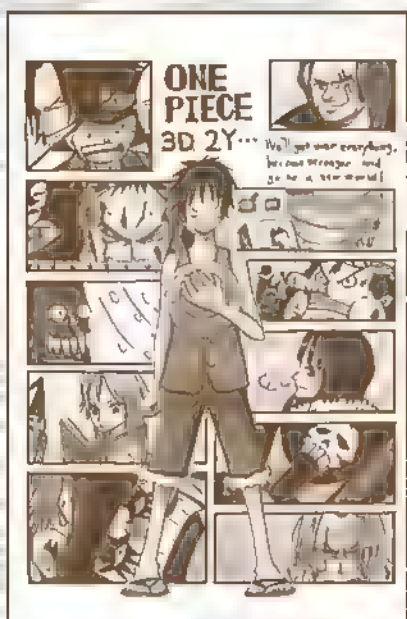
(石川県-I♡OPさん)



シービーナイン<sup>シービーナイン</sup> CP9がかわいくなって、ニセチョッパーもかわいくなった!!



おれ達<sup>たち</sup>、変わろうと誓<sup>ちか</sup>ったのだ!!



(兵庫県 D☆デコポさん)

成長<sup>せいちょう</sup>したおれ達<sup>たち</sup>! 特<sup>とく</sup>におれ様<sup>さま</sup>!! イカスだろ!?



(佐賀県 apple7★さん)



(三重県 のんサン)

こいつも成長<sup>せいちょう</sup>したもんだー。



(神奈川県 なつママさん)

一体何人<sup>いったいなんにん</sup>いるんだよー!! 絵は潰<sup>つぶ</sup>れるだろうが、4ヵ月<sup>げつ</sup>かけて、全巻全キャラ<sup>ぜんかんぜん</sup>描<sup>えが</sup>いてくれた!! よくやった!!!



# **Chapter 614:** **TOO LATE NOW**



DECKS OF THE WORLD, VOL. 2: "WINDMILL VILLAGE"



WE DROPPED BY  
FISH-MAN ISLAND  
AND OCCUPIED  
RYUGU CASTLE?!  
WHAT KIND OF EVIL  
PIRATES ARE WE?!

IT DOESN'T  
WORK LIKE  
THAT!

OW...  
OW...

IT'S TOO LATE  
NOW! WHAT'S  
DONE IS DONE,  
SO STOP  
COMPLAINING!

YOU MEAN  
YOU WOULD'VE  
JUST LET THEM  
ATTACK YOU?!

I KEEP  
TELLING YOU, WE  
WERE LOOKING  
FOR A CHANCE  
TO RUN AWAY!

YOU DON'T  
KNOW HOW  
TO RUN AWAY  
AND LUFFY  
ISN'T HERE  
ANYWAY!

THAT'S  
RIGHT!  
WHERE'D  
HE GO?!

BEATS  
ME.

HOW  
COULD YOU  
GUYS DO  
THIS?!

UH-  
OH...

THIS  
IS...

...JUST  
TOO MUCH!

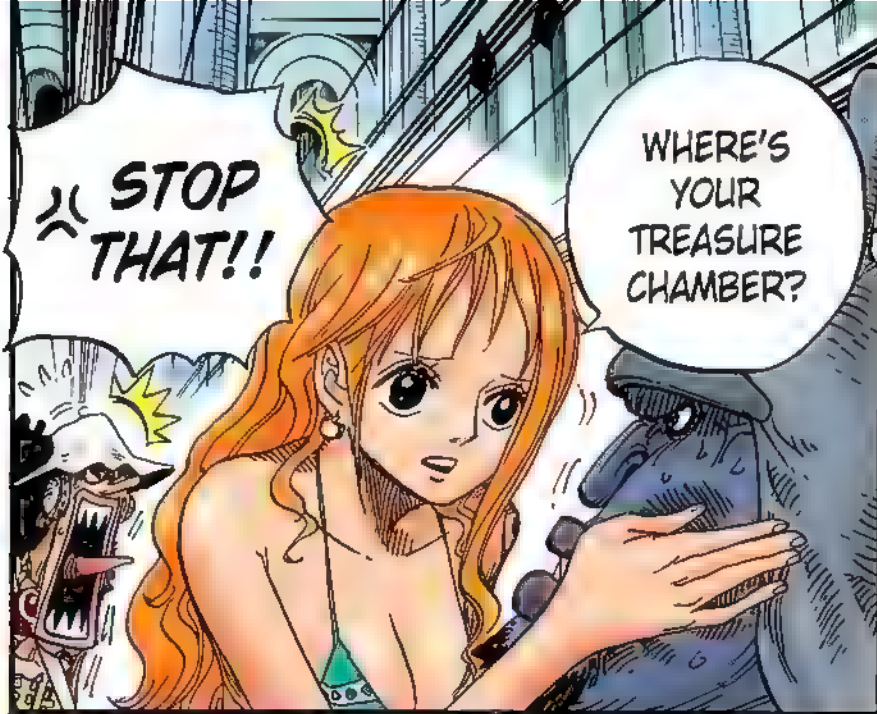
YOU STARTED  
THIS FIGHT! WE'RE  
ALL ACCOMPLICES  
HERE!

HE'S RIGHT!  
REFLECT ON  
WHAT YOU'VE  
DONE!

I WAS HOPING  
TO TAKE A TOUR AND  
GO SHOPPING.

I JUST WANTED  
TO SCARE THEM AND  
FIND AN OPENING  
TO RUN AWAY!





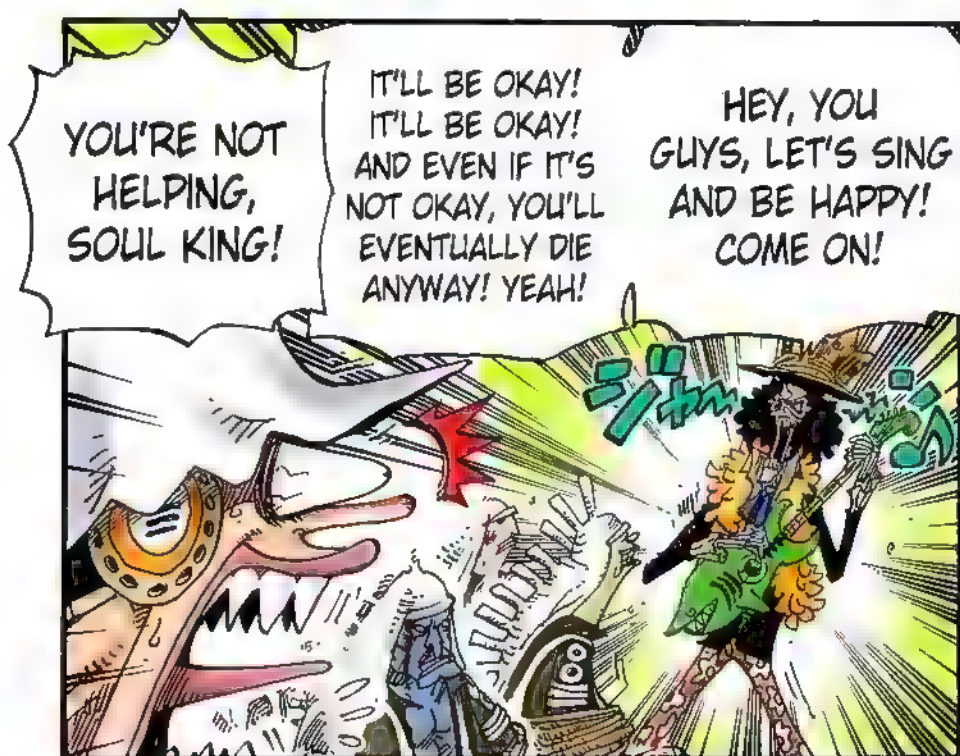
STOP  
THAT!!

WHERE'S  
YOUR  
TREASURE  
CHAMBER?



WE'RE  
IN A HURRY.  
JUST TELL US  
WHERE!

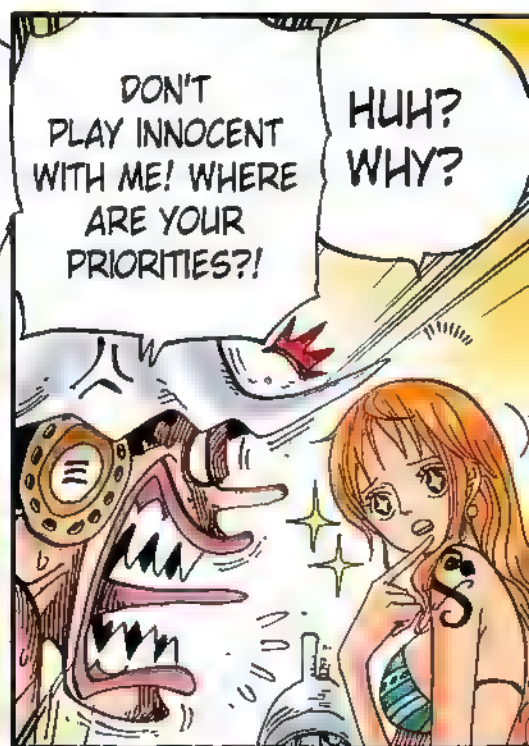
YEAH.  
WHERE'S  
LUFFY?



YOU'RE NOT  
HELPING,  
SOUL KING!

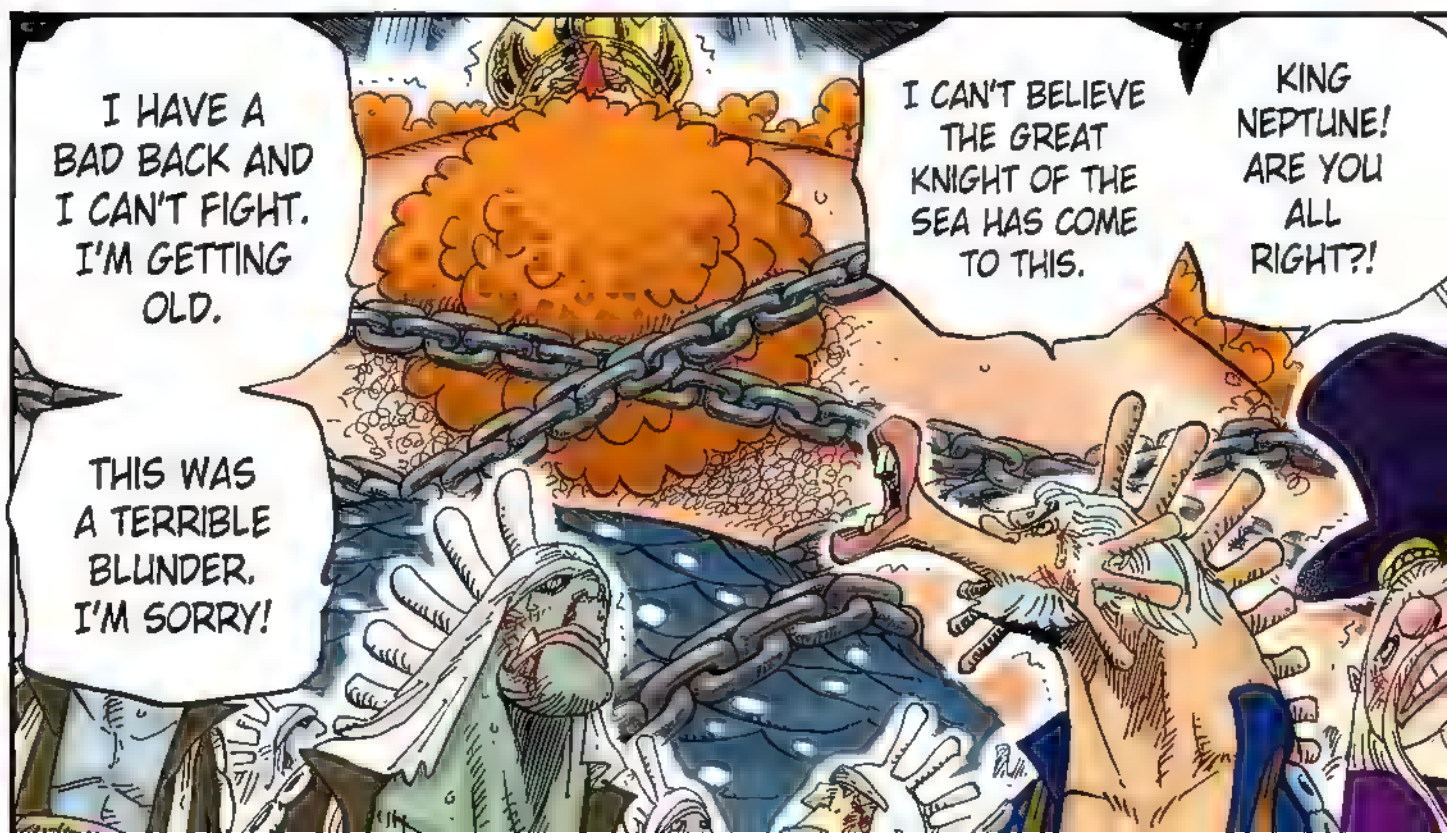
IT'LL BE OKAY!  
IT'LL BE OKAY!  
AND EVEN IF IT'S  
NOT OKAY, YOU'LL  
EVENTUALLY DIE  
ANYWAY! YEAH!

HEY, YOU  
GUYS, LET'S SING  
AND BE HAPPY!  
COME ON!



DON'T  
PLAY INNOCENT  
WITH ME! WHERE  
ARE YOUR  
PRIORITIES?!

HUH?  
WHY?



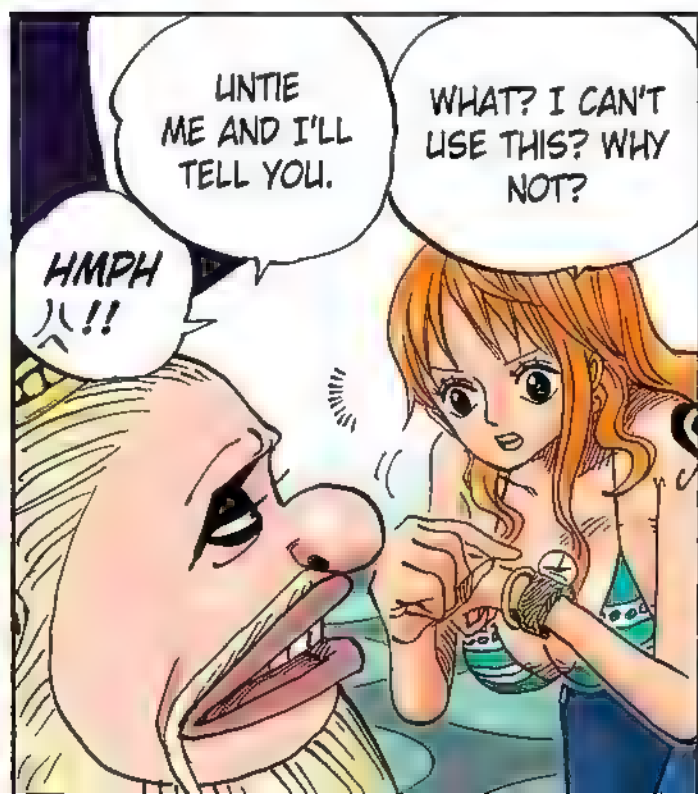
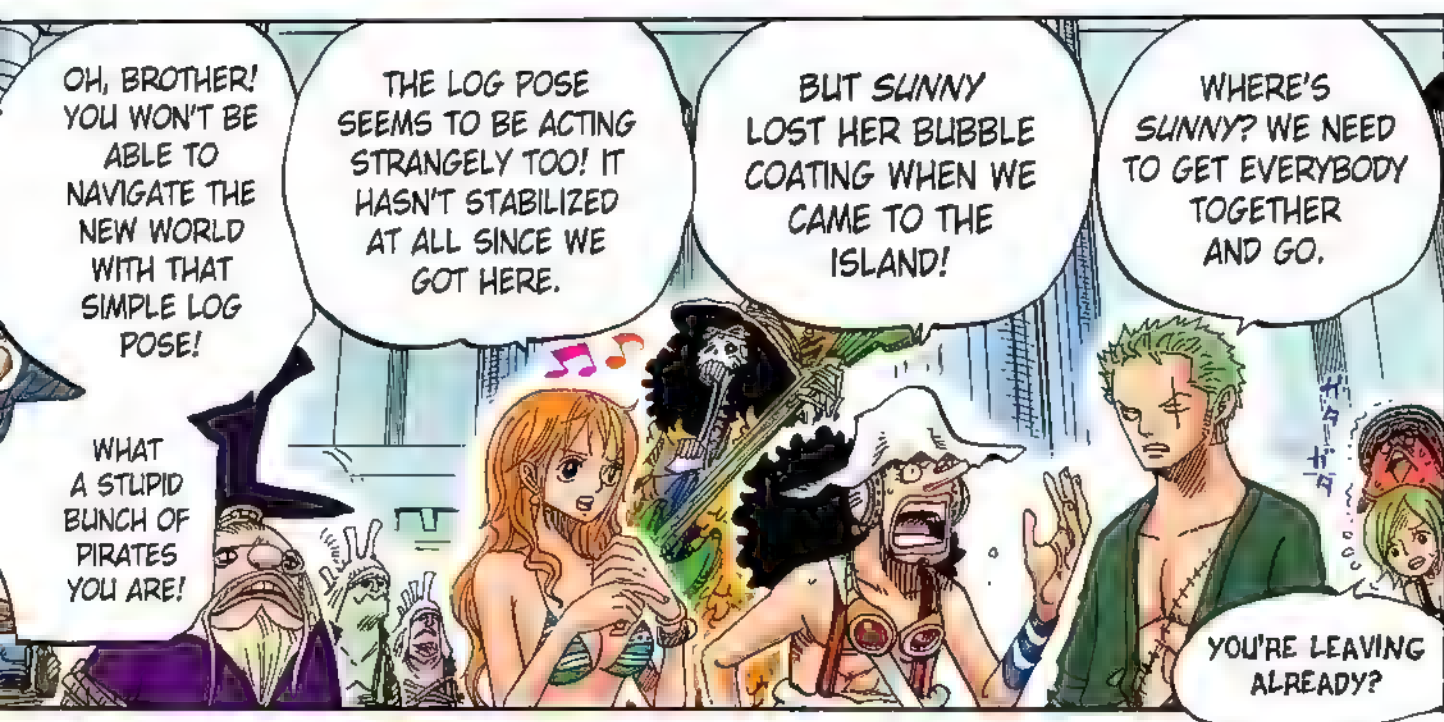
I HAVE A  
BAD BACK AND  
I CAN'T FIGHT.  
I'M GETTING  
OLD.

THIS WAS  
A TERRIBLE  
BLUNDER.  
I'M SORRY!

I CAN'T BELIEVE  
THE GREAT  
KNIGHT OF THE  
SEA HAS COME  
TO THIS.

KING  
NEPTUNE!  
ARE YOU  
ALL  
RIGHT?!









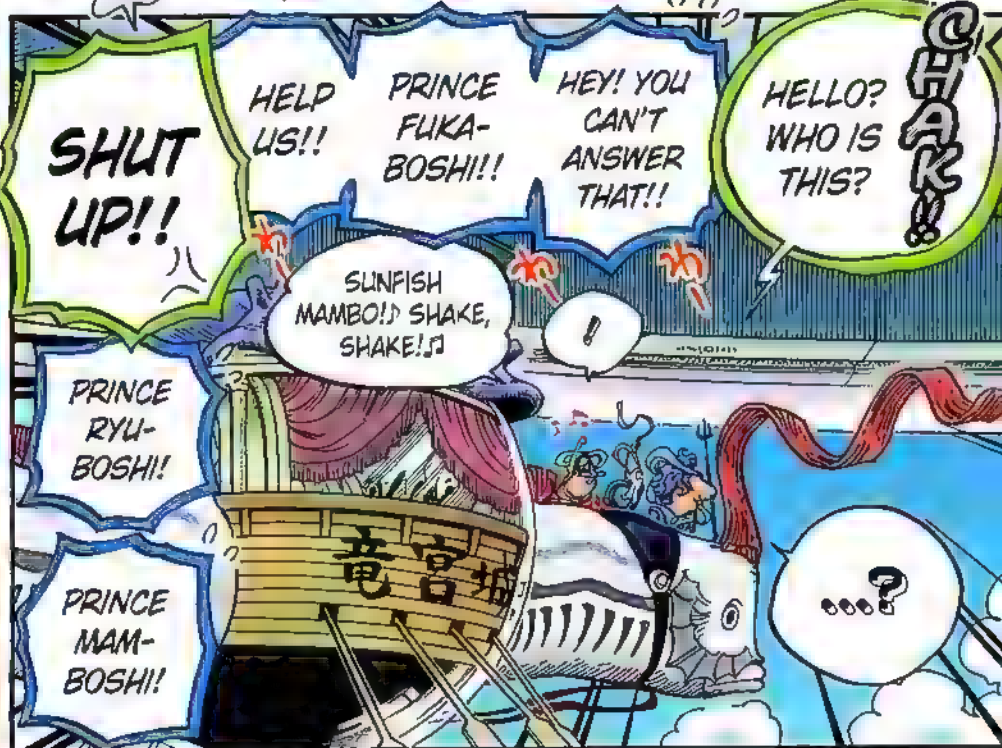
HUH?

THAT'S  
STRANGE. WHAT  
ARE THE GUARDS  
DOING?



BROTHER! THERE  
MUST BE AN INCIDENT  
AT HAND LA TI DO! ♪

I THINK SO  
TOO! ARE FATHER  
AND SHIRAHOSHI  
ALL RIGHT?!



**SHUT  
UP!!**

HELP  
US!!

PRINCE  
FLUKA-  
BOSHI!!

HEY! YOU  
CAN'T  
ANSWER  
THAT!!

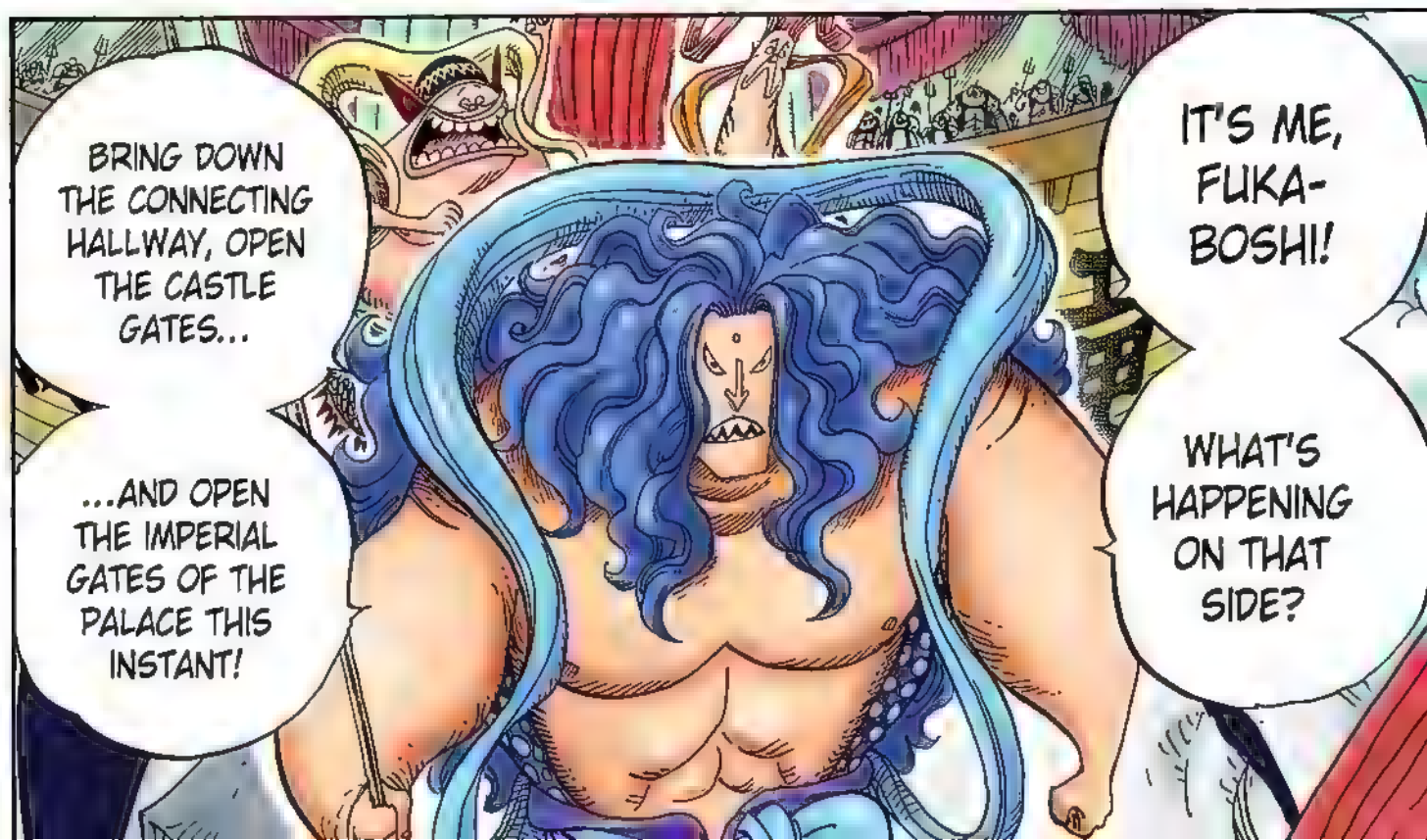
HELLO?  
WHO IS  
THIS?

SUNFISH  
MAMBO! ♪ SHAKE,  
SHAKE! ♪

PRINCE  
RYU-  
BOSHI!

PRINCE  
MAM-  
BOSHI!

...?



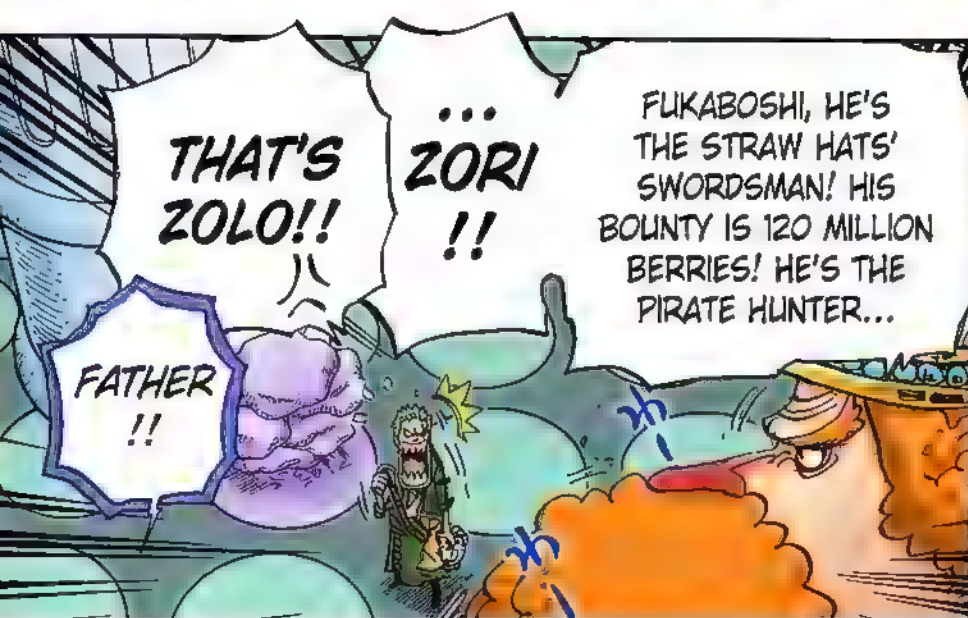
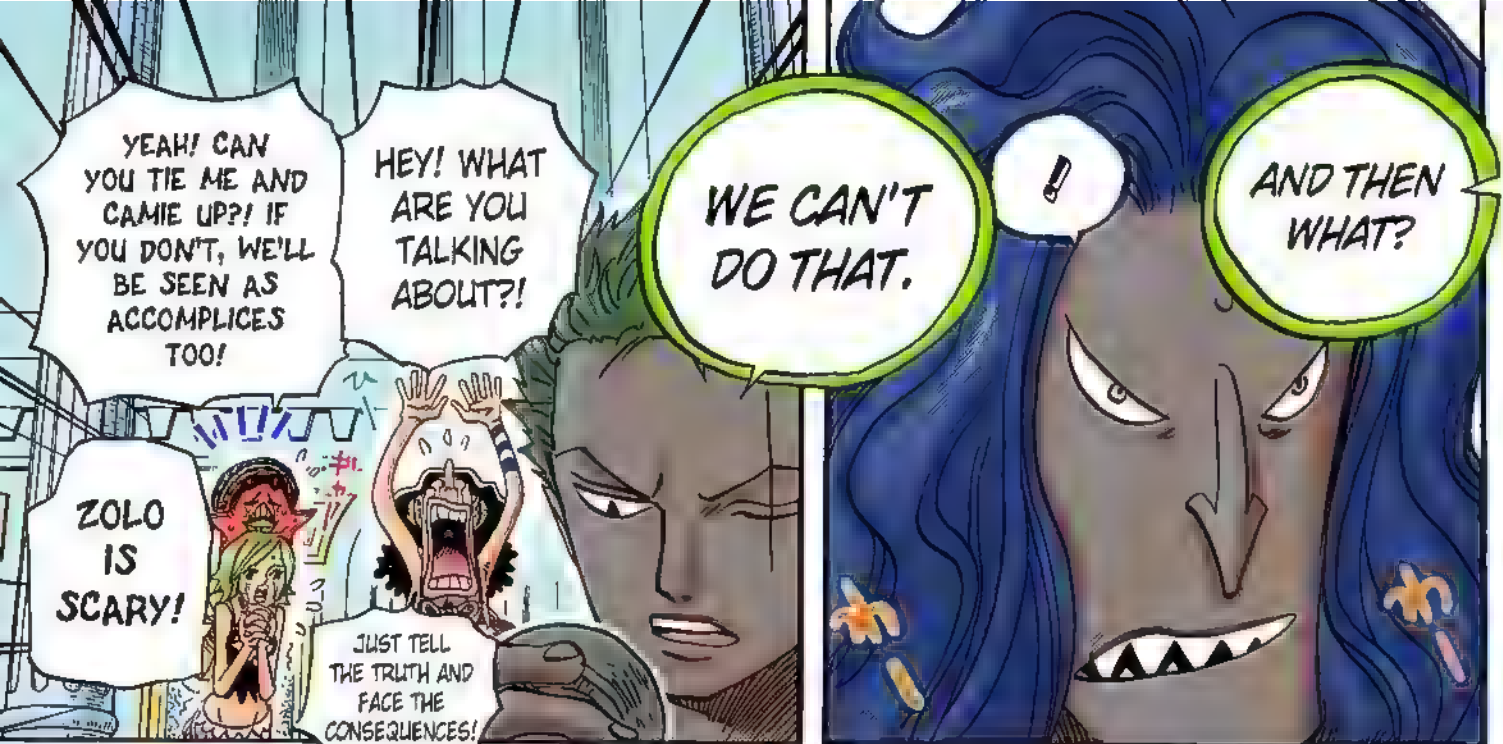
BRING DOWN  
THE CONNECTING  
HALLWAY, OPEN  
THE CASTLE  
GATES...

...AND OPEN  
THE IMPERIAL  
GATES OF THE  
PALACE THIS  
INSTANT!

IT'S ME,  
FLUKA-  
BOSHI!

WHAT'S  
HAPPENING  
ON THAT  
SIDE?







ONE  
THING,  
ZOLO...

YEAH  
?

I'M RELUCTANT  
TO DO THIS NOW,  
BUT I MUST KEEP  
A PROMISE I  
MADE TO JIMBEI.

BROTHER!

WE HAVE NO  
CHOICE. THIS  
CONNECTING  
CORRIDOR IS THE  
ONLY WAY IN.

EVERY OTHER  
SECTION OF RYUGU  
CASTLE IS PROTECTED  
BY COUNTLESS LAYERS  
OF BUBBLES.

WE UNDERSTAND  
YOUR DEMANDS. WE  
WILL ARRANGE FOR YOU  
AND YOUR CREW TO  
LEAVE THIS ISLAND AS  
SOON AS POSSIBLE.

IN EXCHANGE,  
YOU MUST  
GUARANTEE THE  
SAFETY OF THE  
HOSTAGES!

EVEN THOUGH  
HE'S A PIRATE,  
JIMBEI IS TRUSTED  
AND RESPECTED  
THROUGHOUT THE  
ISLAND!

THAT'S RIGHT,  
LUFFY SAID HE  
WAS FRIENDS  
WITH JIMBEI!

LUFFY ISN'T HERE  
RIGHT NOW, BUT I'LL  
RELAY THE MESSAGES  
TO HIM. GO AHEAD.

BIG BOSS  
JIMBEI...

JIMBEI  
?!

JIMBEI  
...

THE FORMER  
WARLORD,  
JIMBEI, FIRST  
SON OF THE  
SEA...

...LEFT TWO  
MESSAGES  
FOR STRAW  
HAT LUFFY.

THOSE  
ARE THE TWO  
MESSAGES.

AND  
SECOND...

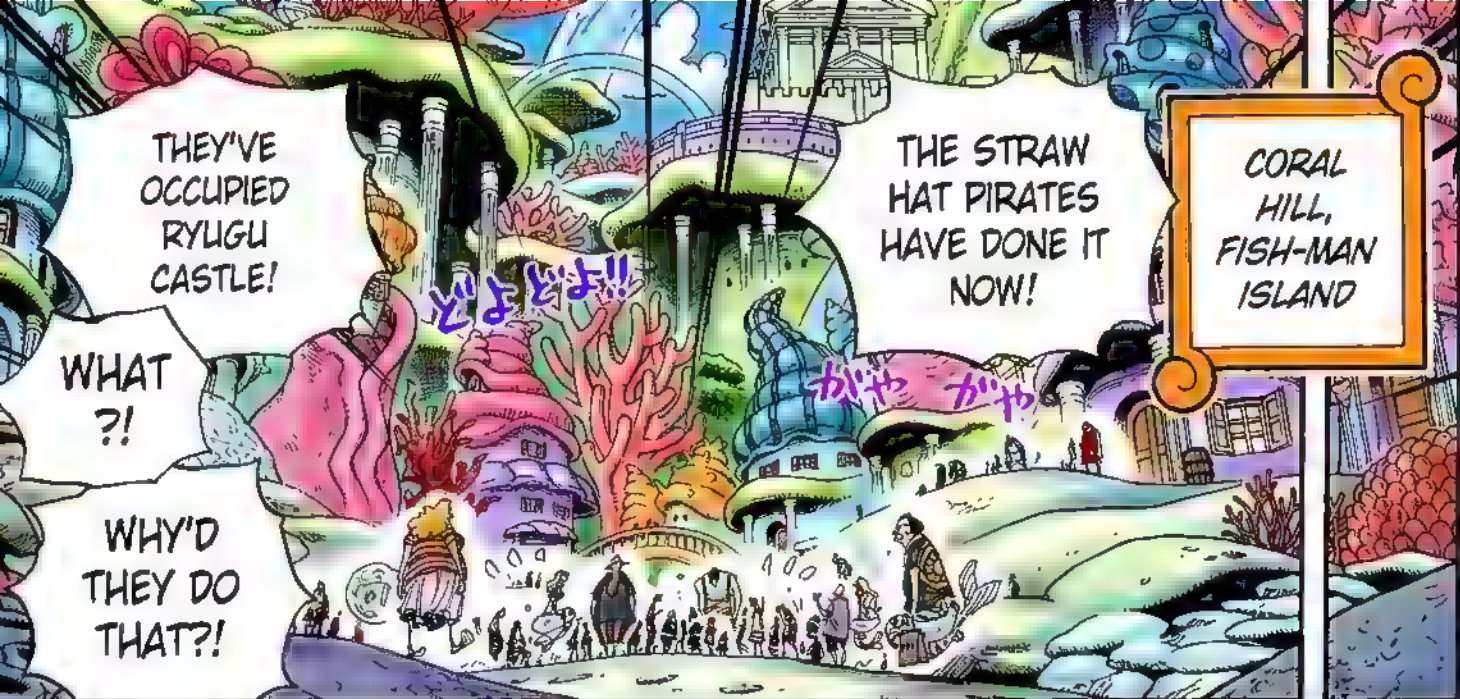
FIRST...

"I AWAIT  
YOU IN THE  
FOREST OF  
THE SEA!"

"DO NOT  
FIGHT  
HODY."

THE  
FOREST OF  
THE SEA?  
HODY?





THEY'VE  
OCCUPIED  
RYUGU  
CASTLE!

THE STRAW  
HAT PIRATES  
HAVE DONE IT  
NOW!

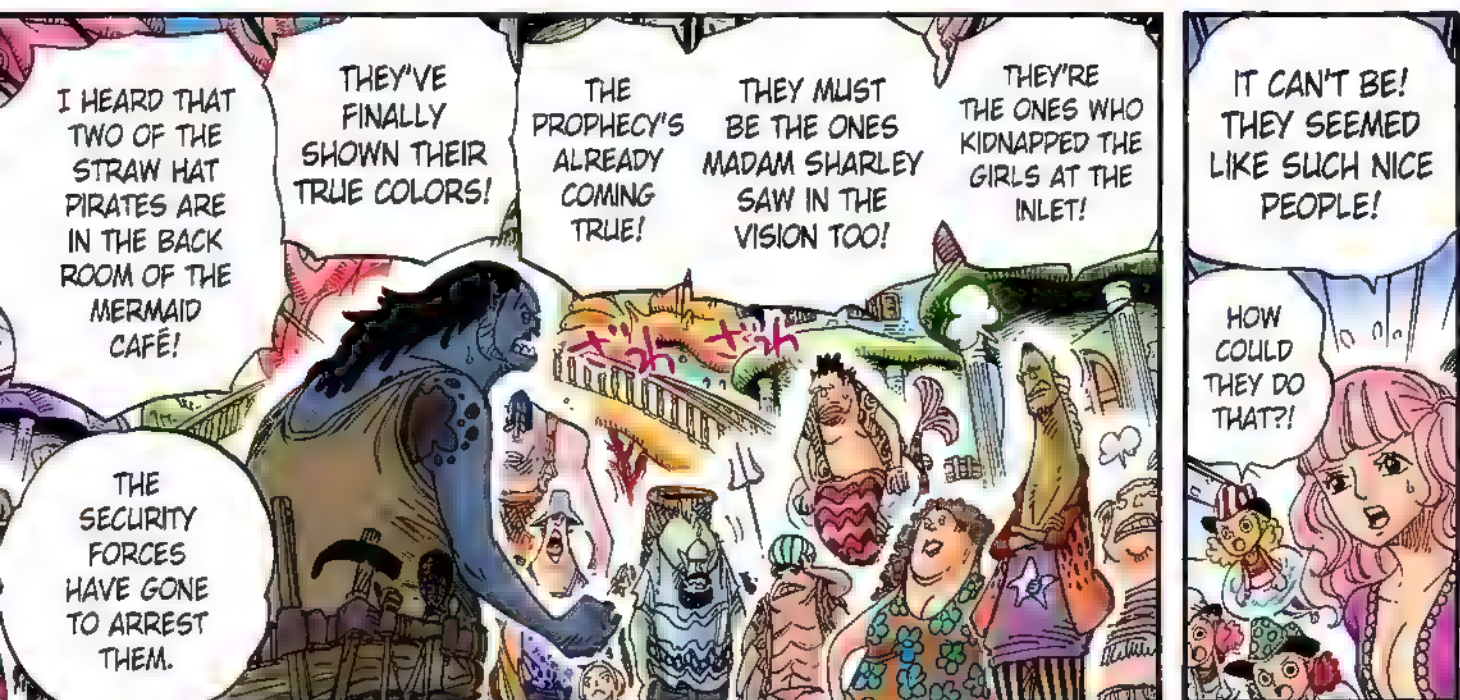
CORAL  
HILL,  
FISH-MAN  
ISLAND

WHAT  
?!

WHY'D  
THEY DO  
THAT?!

どよどよ!!

がや がや



I HEARD THAT  
TWO OF THE  
STRAW HAT  
PIRATES ARE  
IN THE BACK  
ROOM OF THE  
MERMAID  
CAFÉ!

THEY'VE  
FINALLY  
SHOWN THEIR  
TRUE COLORS!

THE  
PROPHECY'S  
ALREADY  
COMING  
TRUE!

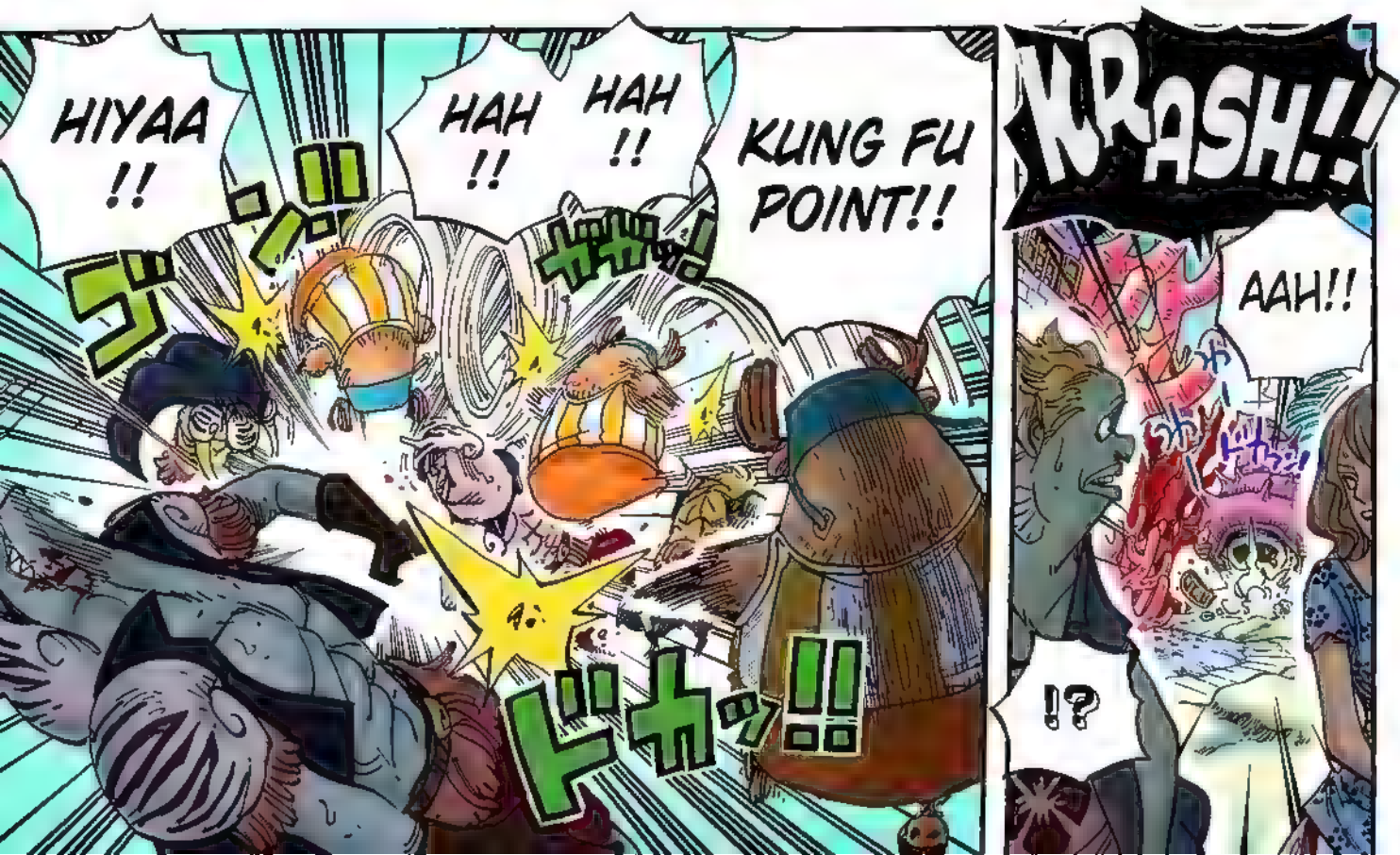
THEY MUST  
BE THE ONES  
MADAM SHARLEY  
SAW IN THE  
VISION TOO!

THEY'RE  
THE ONES WHO  
KIDNAPPED THE  
GIRLS AT THE  
INLET!

IT CAN'T BE!  
THEY SEEMED  
LIKE SUCH NICE  
PEOPLE!

HOW  
COULD  
THEY DO  
THAT?!

THE  
SECURITY  
FORCES  
HAVE GONE  
TO ARREST  
THEM.



HIYAA  
!!

HAH HAH  
!!

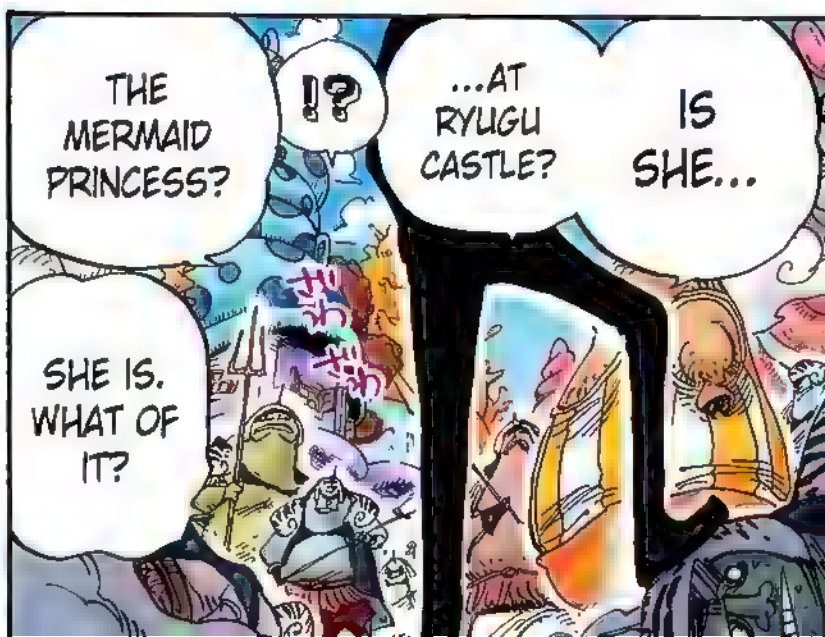
KUNG FU  
POINT!!

WRASH!!

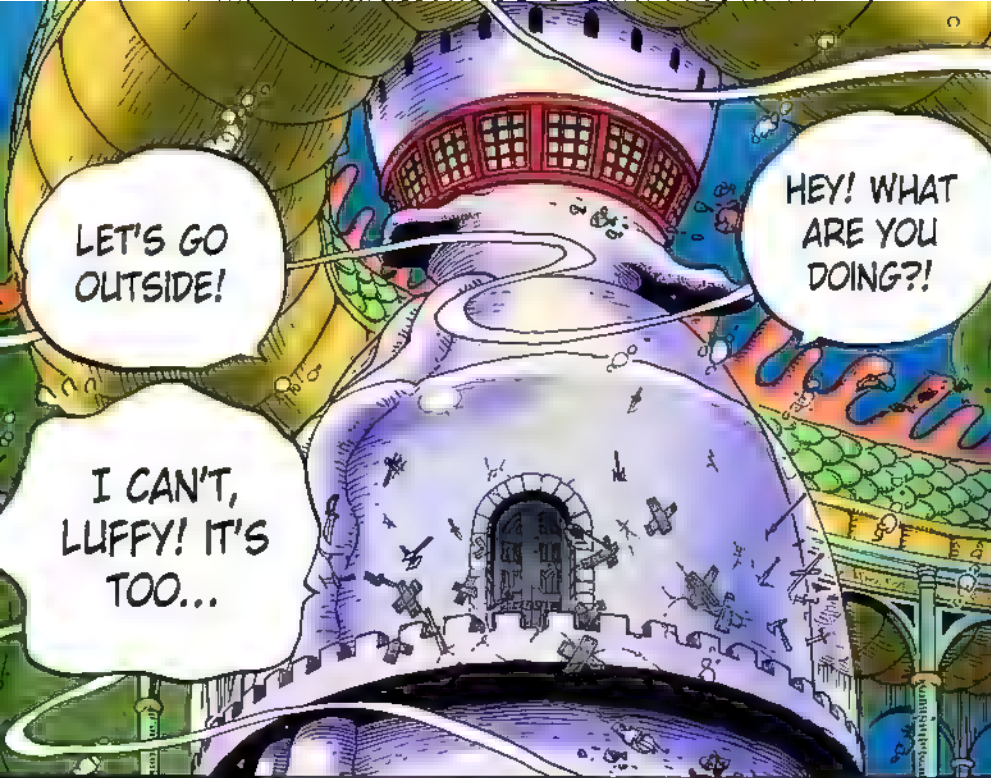
AAH!!

!?





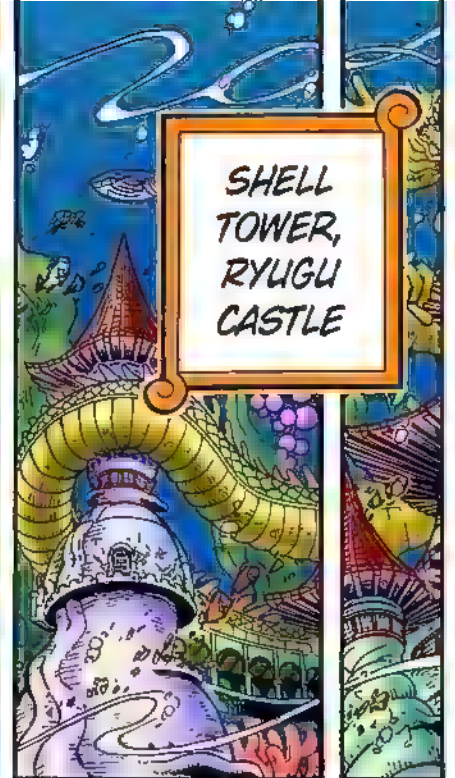




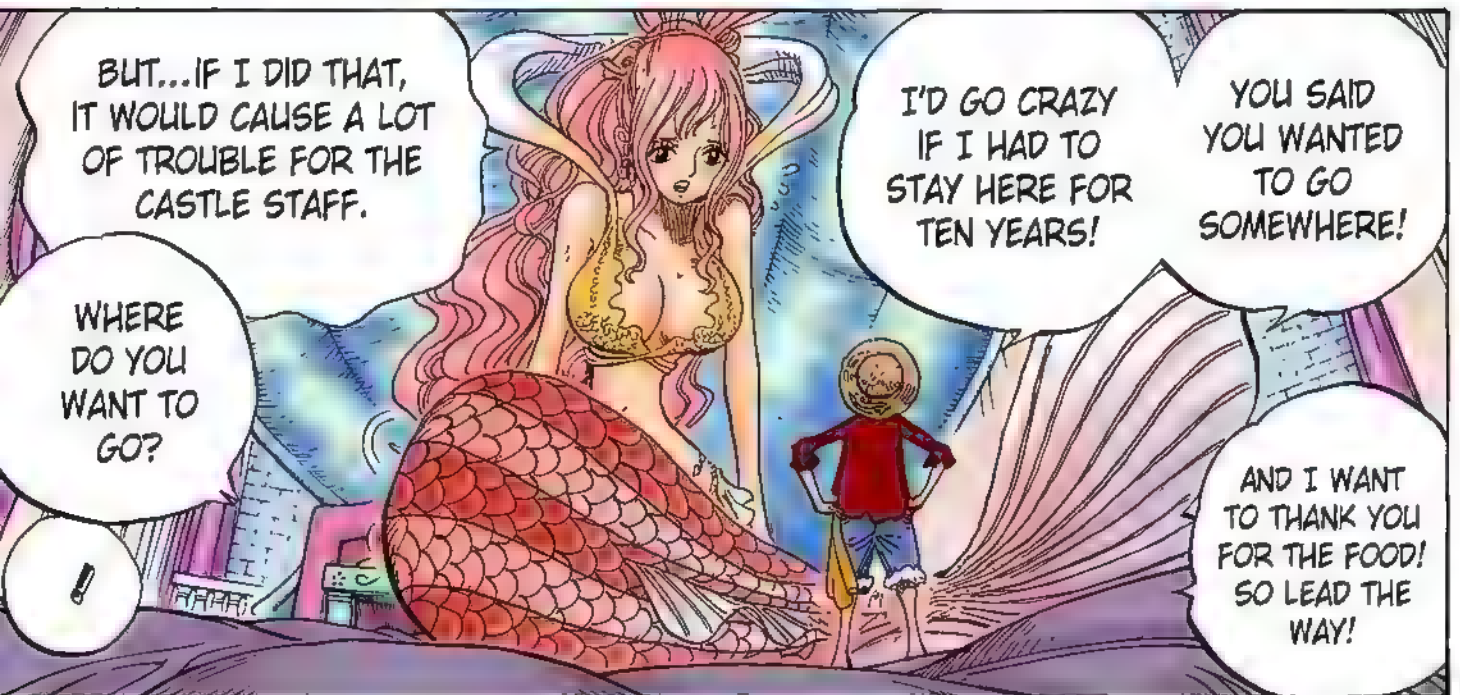
LET'S GO OUTSIDE!

I CAN'T, LUFFY! IT'S TOO...

HEY! WHAT ARE YOU DOING?!



SHELL TOWER, RYUGU CASTLE



BUT...IF I DID THAT, IT WOULD CAUSE A LOT OF TROUBLE FOR THE CASTLE STAFF.

WHERE DO YOU WANT TO GO?

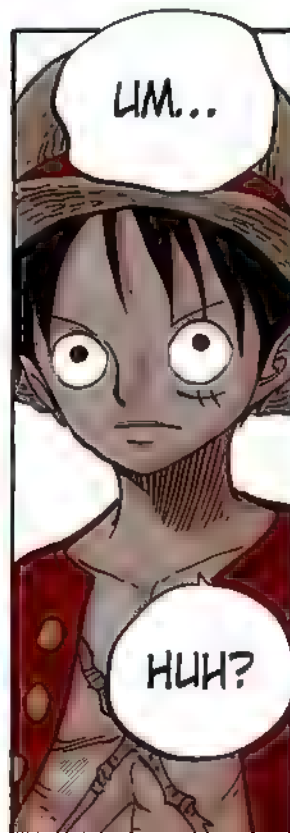
I'D GO CRAZY IF I HAD TO STAY HERE FOR TEN YEARS!

YOU SAID YOU WANTED TO GO SOMEWHERE!

AND I WANT TO THANK YOU FOR THE FOOD! SO LEAD THE WAY!

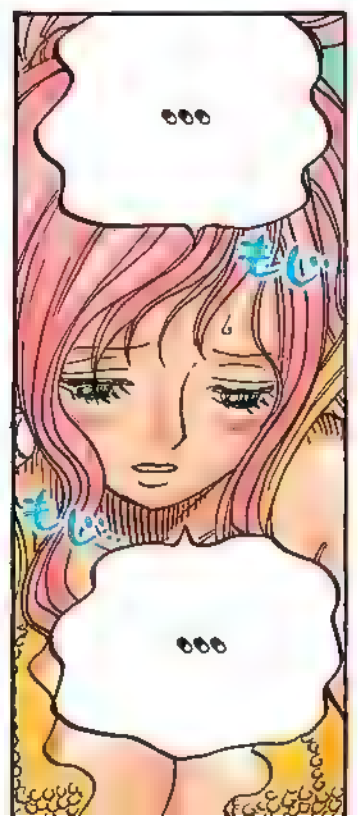


THE FOREST OF THE SEA.



UM...

HUH?



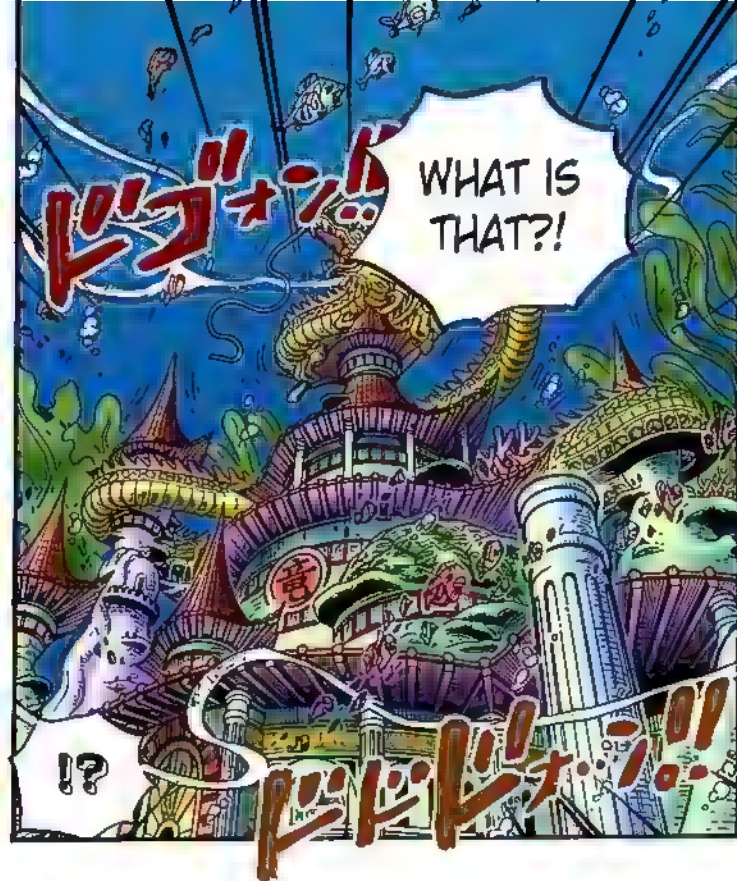








WHAT'S  
THAT  
NOISE?!



WHAT IS  
THAT?!



YOUR  
MAJESTY,  
YOU'LL  
EXPOSE THE  
PRINCESS TO  
DANGER!

WHAT  
ARE YOU  
TALKING  
ABOUT?

PIRATES! GO  
SEE THAT THE  
PRINCESS IS  
SAFE!

NO,  
WE'RE ALL  
HERE!

IS IT ANOTHER ONE OF  
VANDER DECKEN'S SPEARS?!  
IT'S COMING FROM SHELL  
TOWER! SHIRAHOSHI IS IN  
DANGER! ARE THE GUARDS  
WITH HER?!

WE HAVE  
NO CHOICE  
RIGHT  
NOW!



SHIRAHOSHI IS MY  
ONLY DAUGHTER!  
SOMEONE HAS BEEN  
TRYING TO KILL HER!

SHUT  
IT!

SHELL TOWER IS  
IN THE NORTH-  
EAST SECTOR OF  
THE CASTLE! GO!  
QUICKLY!

IF ANYTHING  
HAPPENS TO HER, I  
WILL PURSUE YOU TO  
THE DARKEST DEPTHS  
OF THE OCEAN!

WHY IS  
THE HOSTAGE  
TELLING US  
WHAT TO DO?



OH, BROTHER!  
HE OBVIOUSLY  
HAS ULTERIOR  
MOTIVES!

THE PRINCESS  
IS IN A WHOLE  
NEW KIND OF  
DANGER NOW!

WOULD IT BE  
ALL RIGHT IF  
I LOOKED AT  
HER UNDER-  
WEAR?!

WAIT,  
BROOK!

I GOTTA  
HAVE A LOOK!  
I'LL GO AND  
PROTECT HER  
RIGHT AWAY!

THE  
MERMAID  
PRINCESS  
?!

SHELL TOWER  
IS UNDER MY  
JURISDICTION!  
IF ANYTHING  
HAPPENS TO THE  
PRINCESS...

YOU CAN  
LEAVE ME TIED  
UP, BUT TAKE  
ME WITH YOU!

...I'LL  
NEVER LIVE  
IT DOWN!

!!

WAIT,  
SKELETON!

MINISTER  
OF THE  
RIGHT!

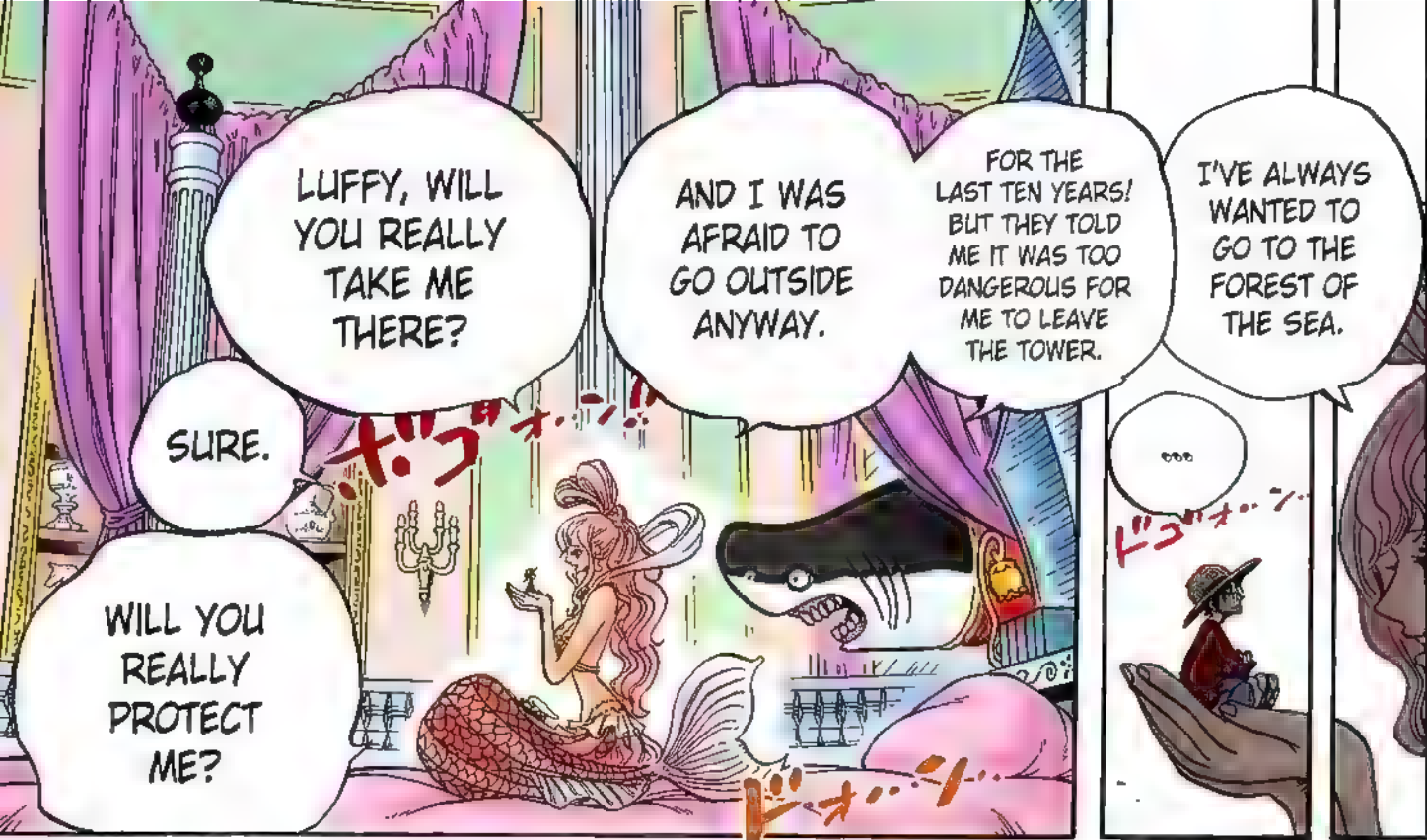
I'VE GOT  
THE JUMP  
ON YOU NOW,  
SANJI! YO  
HO HO HO!

FIENDS!

DON'T BE  
STUPID!

YOU'RE A  
BAD BOY  
TOO!♡





LUFFY, WILL YOU REALLY TAKE ME THERE?

AND I WAS AFRAID TO GO OUTSIDE ANYWAY.

FOR THE LAST TEN YEARS! BUT THEY TOLD ME IT WAS TOO DANGEROUS FOR ME TO LEAVE THE TOWER.

I'VE ALWAYS WANTED TO GO TO THE FOREST OF THE SEA.

SURE.

WILL YOU REALLY PROTECT ME?

I'M SORRY. I'M JUST SO HAPPY...

WHAT A WIMP!

YOU'RE SUCH A CRYBABY.

WAAH...

ACTUALLY, YOU'RE GOING TO TAKE ME THERE, BECAUSE I CAN'T SWIM!

STOP THAT! IF YOU KEEP CRYING, THE DEAL'S OFF!

SURE. LEAVE IT TO ME.

DON'T WORRY. I GOT A PLAN!

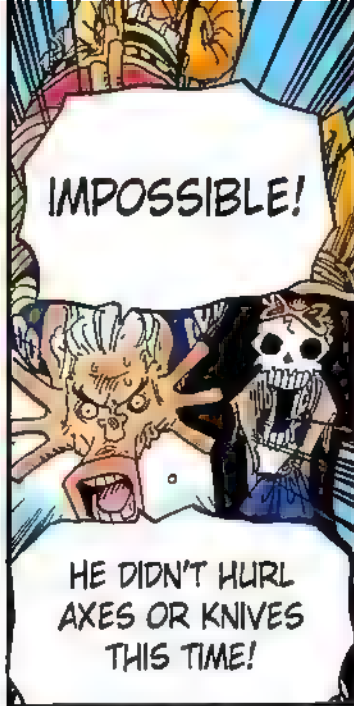
HEE HEE HEE!

?

BUT IF WE GO OUTSIDE, EVERYONE WILL NOTICE BECAUSE YOU'RE SO HUGE.

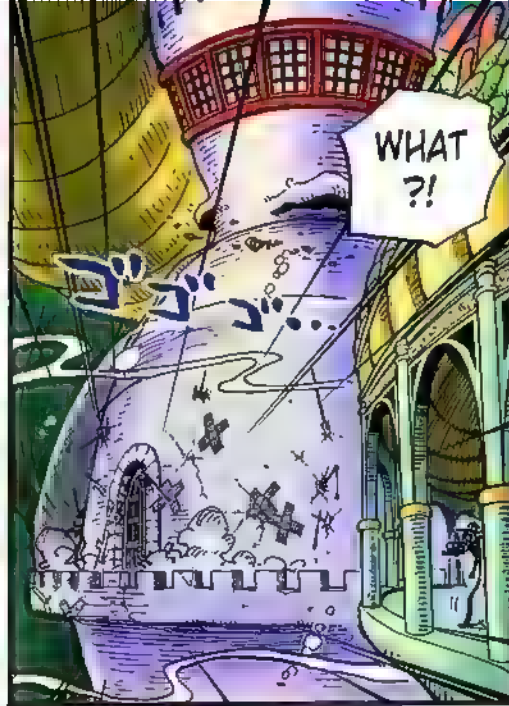
YES, I'M SORRY.





IMPOSSIBLE!

HE DIDN'T HURL  
AXES OR KNIVES  
THIS TIME!



WHAT  
?!



MERMAID  
PRINCESS!  
ARE YOU ALL  
RIGHT?!

SKELETON!  
LOOK  
AROUND THE  
TOWER!



HOW INHUMAN!  
HOW BIZARRE!  
THAT'S VANDER  
DECKEN!

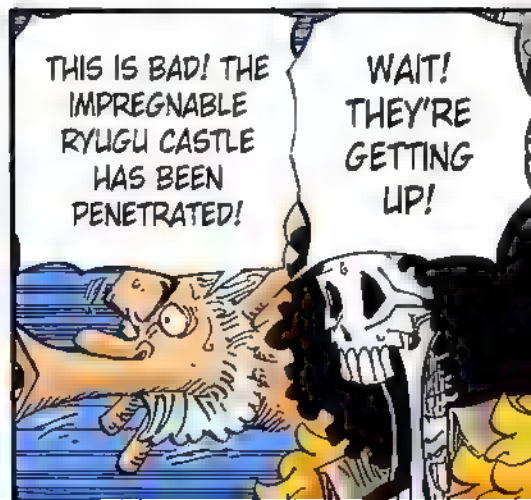
THAT WAS  
THE SOUND  
OF HUMAN  
PIRATES  
HITTING THE  
TOWER!

WHAT?!  
V-VANDER  
DECKEN  
?! 



IT'S AN  
ATTACK! HIS  
MAJESTY IS  
IN DANGER!!

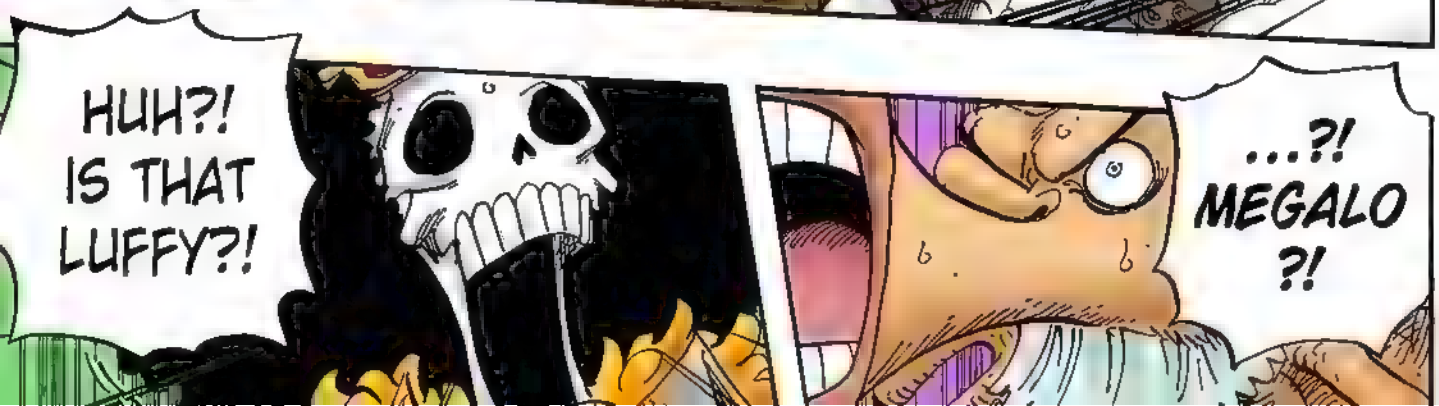
HE'S FILLED  
IT WITH HIS  
BLOOD-  
THIRSTY  
PIRATES!!



THIS IS BAD! THE  
IMPREGNABLE  
RYUGU CASTLE  
HAS BEEN  
PENETRATED!

WAIT!  
THEY'RE  
GETTING  
UP!









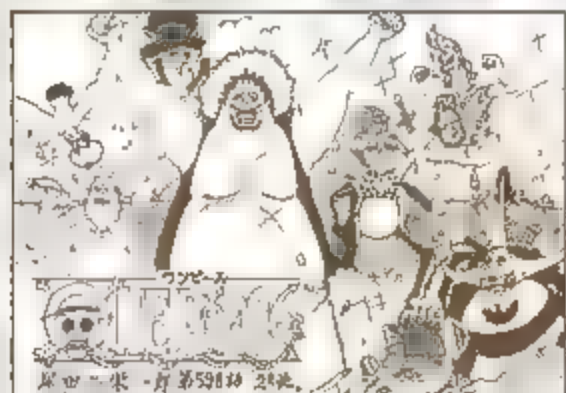
\*THIS IS DEDICATED TO THOSE AFFECTED BY THE MARCH 2011 TOHOKU EARTHQUAKE AND TSUNAMI.  
THIS ILLUSTRATION WAS ORIGINALLY PLACED ON THE COVER OF THE BOOK UNDER THE DUST JACKET.





(茨城県 バナナさん)

みんなそっくり！声優陣も揃い踏み！



(埼玉県 岡田隆幸さん)

なんかちがーう!!



(愛知県 石三元美さん)

版画〜!!よくできてるぞ!!



(栃木県 マイヤムさん)

危険な男、  
キャプテン・キッド!



(茨城県 もぎたあサン)

うむ、  
バナナついてるよい。



(神奈川県 M・Kさん)

こらルノイ!!  
ノッ飛はされるぞ!!



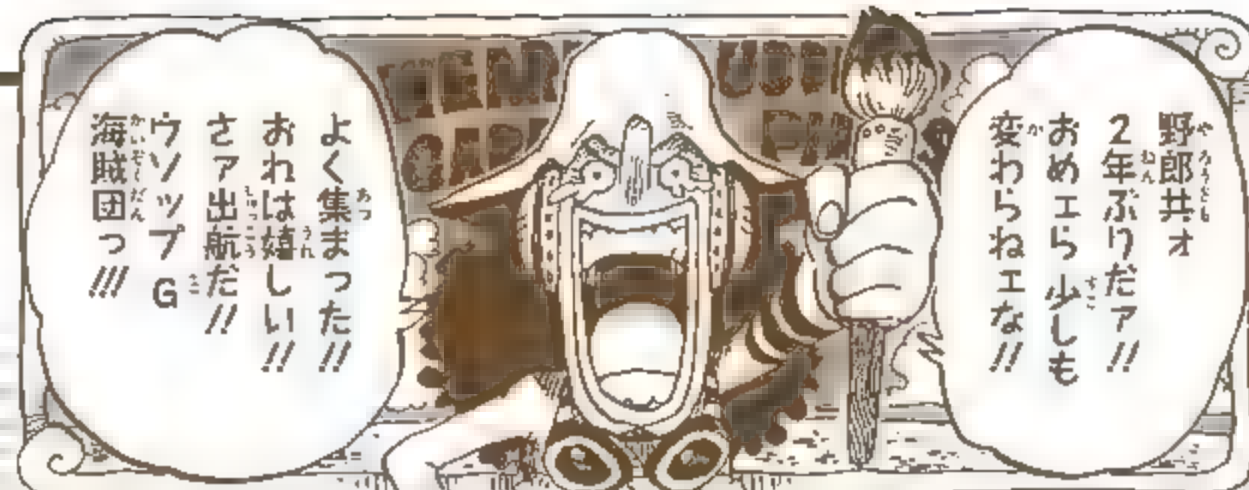
(北海道 中村健一さん)

裁縫上手のマーガレット♡



(東京都 ヲノケーさん)

今日は楽しい  
ティーパーティー。



(愛媛県 篠崎有貴さん)

笑顔が眩しい!!  
大賞持ってけ〜!!

たいしょう  
**大賞っ!!**  
サイン色紙贈呈!!

(埼玉県 札幌ら めんサン)



恋はいつでもハリケーン♡



**BEST BROTHERS**  
**GENELOGY OF SUCCEEDED**  
**D**



(山口県 まきずしかりーさん)

また会えて嬉しいぞ〜!!!



(大阪府 エビナさん)

いい絵だ! 楽しい!!





(兵庫県 ニコルさん)



(神奈川県 渡邊加那子さん)



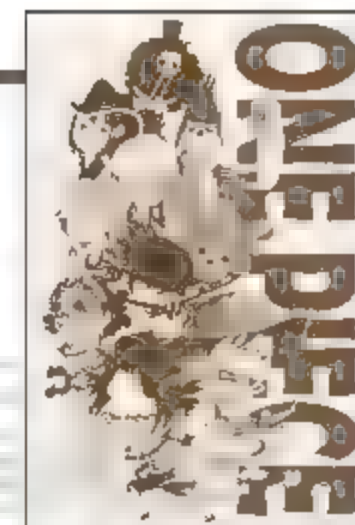
(京都府 moakoさん)



(神奈川県 みおちよばさん)



(宮城県 赤間信一さん)



(茨城県 タケザワさん)

うるせ //

おれ様、人魚の入り江にて  
(妄想)。

ペローナイラスト  
やたら多いぜ!!  
クマシーとお姫様♡

いるんだぜ //

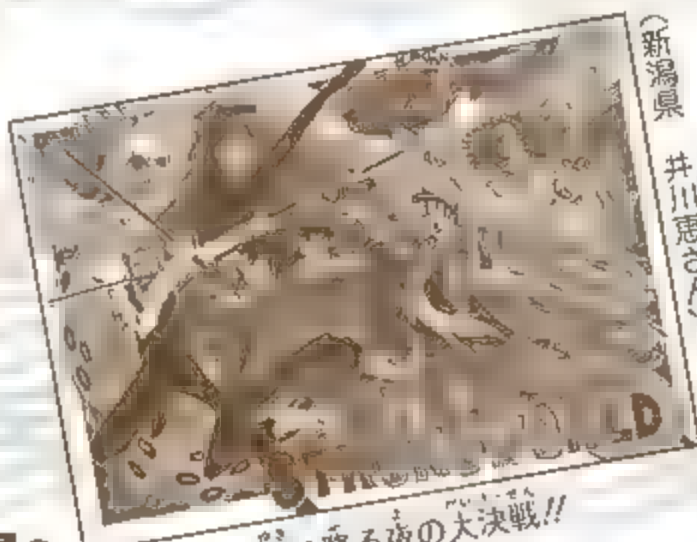
悲劇のサメ!!

戦うぜ!! ミニ'味!!

たしぎ。戦争を経てどう変わる?



(大阪府 荒井鼓都さん)



(新潟県 井川恵さん)

雪の降る夜の大決戦!!



(福岡県 神代龍一さん)

白を黒く塗り潰し、世界を闇が覆い始める。

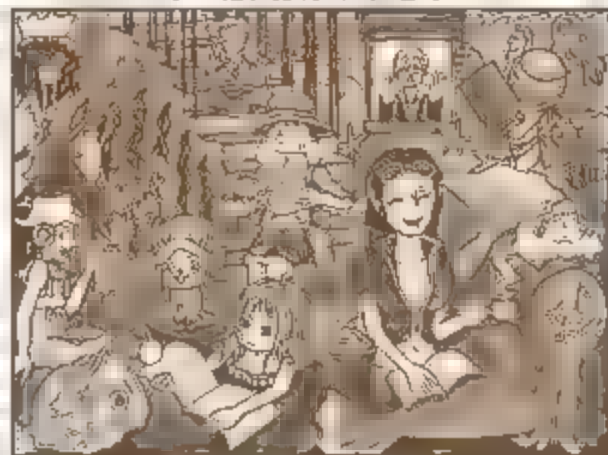


(大阪府 チョッパーさん)



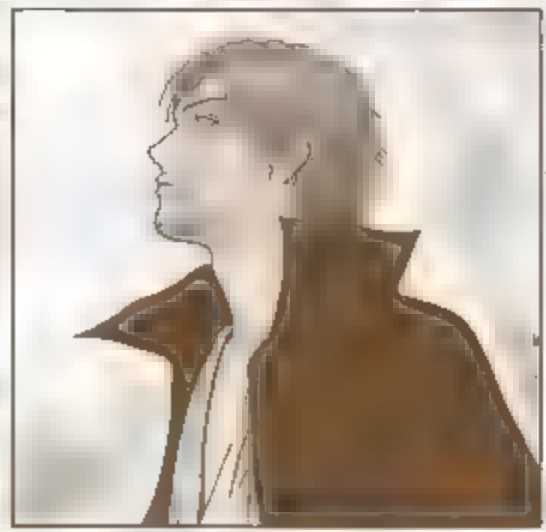
(栃木県 部長さん)

サ 一号の番人。ありがとう!



(大阪府 MAT\$しさん)

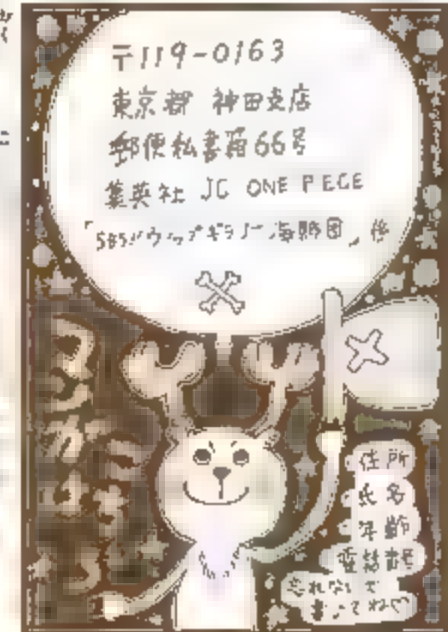
海中生活、夢の世界。



(熊本県 ゆー☆さん)

お頭、未来の海を想う。

送って来いや!!



(長崎県 松崎由香里さん)

昔の美しさ計り知れず。シャッキーン



(富山県 砂藤さん)

アニメ関係

☎178-8567 東京都練馬区東大泉2-10-5  
東映アニメーション企画営業部『ONE PIECE』係まで





デジタルカラー版

ONE PIECE

62 巻

尾田栄一郎

© 尾田栄一郎 2011, 2012

初版発行 2011 年

デジタル版発行 2012 年

発行所 集英社

<http://www.shueisha.co.jp>

この作品は、著者カラー原画に加え、著者の原画をもとに集英社でデジタル彩色を行った特別編集版です。

本作品の内容あるいはデータを、全部・一部にかかわらず、無断で複製、改竄、公衆送信(インターネット上への掲載を含む)することは、法律で禁じられています。また、個人的な使用を目的とする複製であっても、コピーガードなどの著作権保護技術を解除して行うことはできません。





# ONE PIECE

ワンピース



尾田栄一郎

集英社



尾田栄一郎

●週刊少年ジャンプ・H22年50号、52号、  
H23年1号、11号掲載分収録

全世界の人々のDNAを  
ずくずくと昔に遡っていくと、  
みんなの血は、大昔のアフリカの  
人の女性に行きつくんだって。  
とはいえ、理論上、その人が最古の人間には  
ならない。——でも、必ずいるハズだ。  
最初の人類。今の全世界の全人類の母!!  
すごそうなので、絵にしてみたよ。  
人類は兄弟。  
どこの誰が困っているても他人じゃない。  
62巻始まるよ!!!

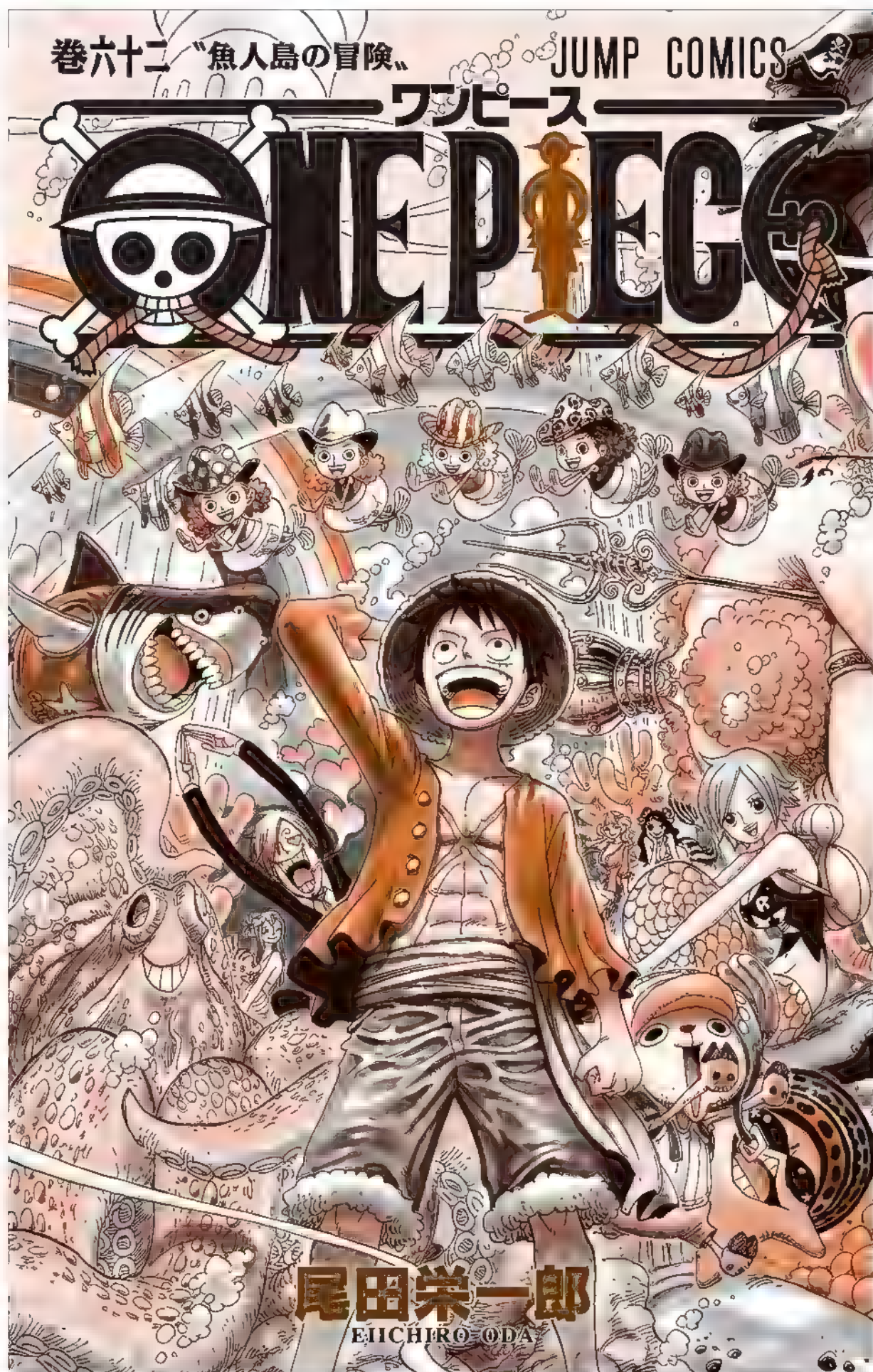


J-C

背表紙・カバー折り返し

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。





本体・表紙

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。



集英社



ジャンプ・コミックス



〔本体・裏表紙〕

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。



ワンピース



尾田栄一郎

EIICHIRO ODA





尾田 栄 一 郎

When I was a kid I raised a rhinoceros beetle. But I fiddled with the beetle's horn too much while it was growing, and it ended up twisted at a strange angle. They say to strike while the iron is hot, but I feel like I did a bad thing there. I wonder if the rhinoceros beetle would have grown into a bazooka beetle if I'd attached a bazooka to its back while it was a pupa. Maybe if I had equipped it with armor and a katana, I could have gotten a fully armed rhinoceros beetle. Except that's sort of unethical—I guess the rhinoceros beetle is best the way it is! Now let's get started on volume 63!

-Eiichiro Oda, 2011



**E**iichiro Oda began his manga career at the age of 17, when his one-shot cowboy manga **Wanted!** won second place in the coveted Tezuka manga awards. Oda went on to work as an assistant to some of the biggest manga artists in the industry, including Nobuhiro Watsuki, before winning the Hop Step Award for new artists. His pirate adventure **One Piece**, which debuted in **Weekly Shonen Jump** in 1997, quickly became one of the most popular manga in Japan.



JUMP COMICS



ONE PIECE



かん  
巻六十三

「オトヒメとタイガー」  
お だ え い い ち ろ う

尾田栄一郎



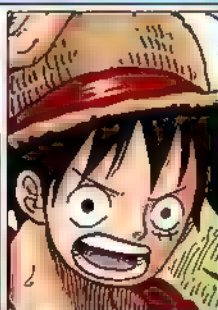
Straw Hat Crew - 麦わらの一味 -

Monkey.D.Luffy

モンキー・D・ルフィ

海賊王を夢見る青年。2年の修業を経て、仲間と合流し、新世界を目指す!

【船長 懸賞金4億\$】

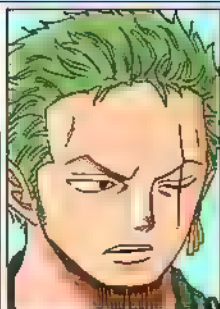


Roronoa Zoro

ロロノア・ゾロ

クライガナ島にて、己のプライドを捨てミホークに剣の教えを乞い、合流を果たす。

【戦闘員 懸賞金1億2000万\$】

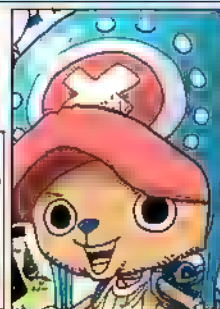


Tony Tony Chopper

トニー・トニー・チョッパー

「トリノ王国」で、強い薬の研究に励み、再合流を果たす。

【船医 懸賞金50\$】

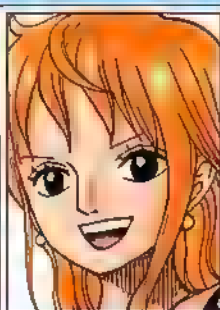


Nami

ナミ

天候を科学する国・小さな空島「ウエザリア」にて、新世界の天候を学び、合流。

【航海士 懸賞金1600万\$】

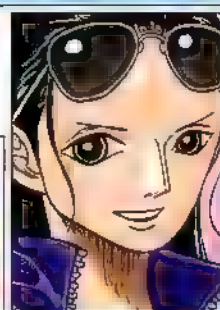


Nico Robin

ニコ・ロビン

革命軍のリーダーで、ルフィの父・ドラゴンが居るバルティゴを経て、合流。

【考古学者 懸賞金8000万\$】



Usopp

ウソップ

ボーイン列島にて、狙撃の王様になる為、ヘラクレスの教えを受け合流。

【狙撃手 懸賞金3000万\$】



Franky

フランキー

「未来国バルジモア」で、自身に改造を加え、アーマードフランキーとなり合流。

【船大工 懸賞金4400万\$】

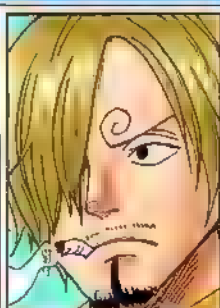


Sanji

サンジ

「カマバッカ王国」にて、新入類拳法の使い手達と戦い、更なる成長を遂げ合流。

【コック 懸賞金7700万\$】

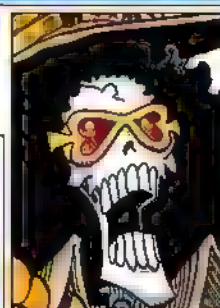


Brook

ブルック

手長族に捕まり見世物となるも、大スターソウルキング、ブルックとして合流。

【音楽家 懸賞金3300万\$】



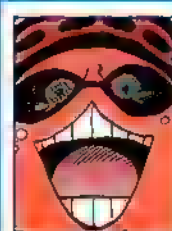
濡れ髪のカリバー

【カリバー海賊団船長】



マダム・シャーリー

【マダム・シャーリー店主】



ハナハタ



ケイミー



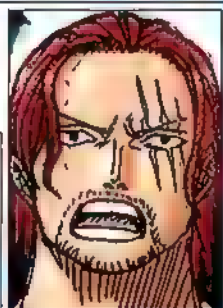
# The story of ONE PIECE 1>>63

## Shanks

シャンクス

「四皇」の一人。偉大なる航路、後半  
新世界にて、ルフィを待つ。

【赤髪海賊団 船長】



## Jinbe

ジンベエ

七武海をやめた後、魚人島には居られな  
くなり、島を出て行ってしまった。

【元王下七武海】



## ・リュウグウ王国・



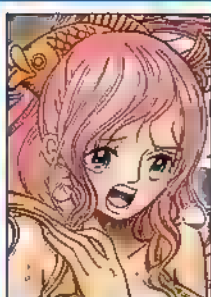
右大臣

【リュウグウ王国】



海神ネプチューン

【リュウグウ王国国王】



しらほし姫

【リュウグウ王国王女】



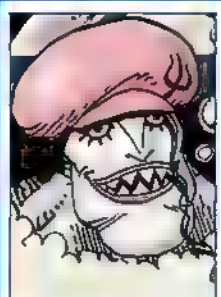
寝男 フカボン

【ネプチューン家三兄弟】



左大臣

【リュウグウ王国】



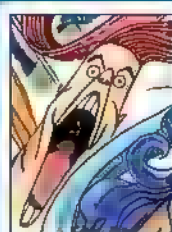
ホーディ・ジョーンズ

【新魚人海賊団船長】



バンダー・デッケン九世

【フライング海賊団船長】



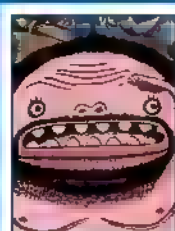
次男 リュボン

【ネプチューン家三兄弟】



三男 マンボン

【ネプチューン家三兄弟】



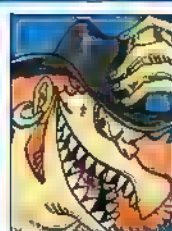
大人道ワダツミ

【フライング海賊団船員】

同盟

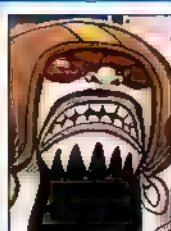
・新魚人海賊団・

・フライング海賊団・



ハモンド

【新魚人海賊団戦闘員】



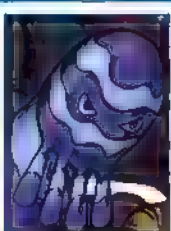
イカロス・ムツヒ

【新魚人海賊団幹部】



ドスン

【新魚人海賊団幹部】



ゼオ

【新魚人海賊団幹部】



ダルマ

【新魚人海賊団幹部】



ヒョウゾウ

【新魚人海賊団・最下層】

## Story ・あらすじ・

2年の修業を経て、シャボンディ諸島に再集結を果たした麦わらの一味。彼らは次なる舞台「新世界」へ向けて決意新たに航海に出る!!

船は、海底1万mにあると言われる「魚人島」に、からくも辿り着いた。だが、新魚人海賊団の襲撃に遭い、波乱の予感…。島を探索中、ネプチューンが現れ、サメを救出したお礼に、竜宮城へ招待される。その城内でルフィは、しらほし姫と出会う。彼女はデッケンの能力のせいで、軟禁状態にあった。外に出てみたいと願うしらほし姫の希望を叶えようと、ルフィは彼女を連れ、城を飛び出すが…!!

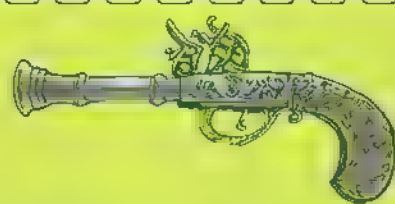


ーワンピースー  
**ONE PIECE**  
vol.63

〃オトヒメとタイガー〃

CONTENTS

|             |                      |            |     |
|-------------|----------------------|------------|-----|
| だい<br>第615話 | わ<br>〃マトマトの呪い〃       | のろ         | 007 |
| だい<br>第616話 | わ<br>〃復讐の記念日〃        | ふくしゅう きねんび | 025 |
| だい<br>第617話 | わ<br>〃サンゴが丘で大事件〃     | おか だい じ けん | 043 |
| だい<br>第618話 | わ<br>〃プロポーズ〃         |            | 060 |
| だい<br>第619話 | わ<br>〃海の森にて〃         | うみ もり      | 081 |
| だい<br>第620話 | わ<br>〃憧れの遊園地〃        | あこが ゆうえん ち | 099 |
| だい<br>第621話 | わ<br>〃オトヒメとタイガー〃     |            | 117 |
| だい<br>第622話 | わ<br>〃タイヨウの海賊団〃      | かいぞく だん    | 134 |
| だい<br>第623話 | わ<br>〃海賊フィッシャー・タイガー〃 | かいぞく       | 155 |
| だい<br>第624話 | わ<br>〃オトヒメ王妃〃        | おう ひ       | 175 |
| だい<br>第625話 | わ<br>〃受け継がない意志〃      | う つ い し    | 193 |
| だい<br>第626話 | わ<br>〃ネプチューン3兄弟〃     | きょうだい      | 213 |



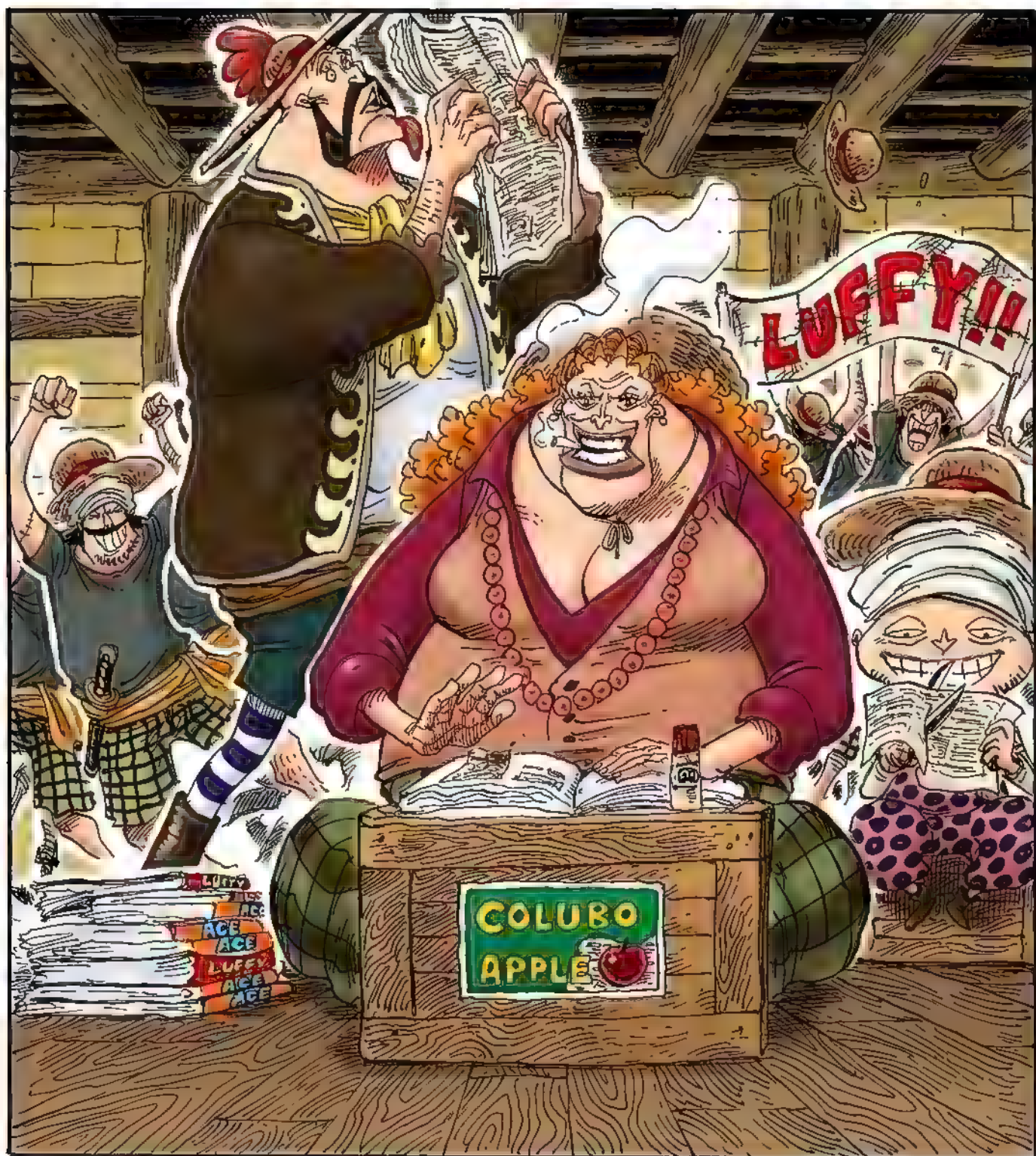
※今巻はストーリーの構成上、  
12話収録されています



# Chapter 615:

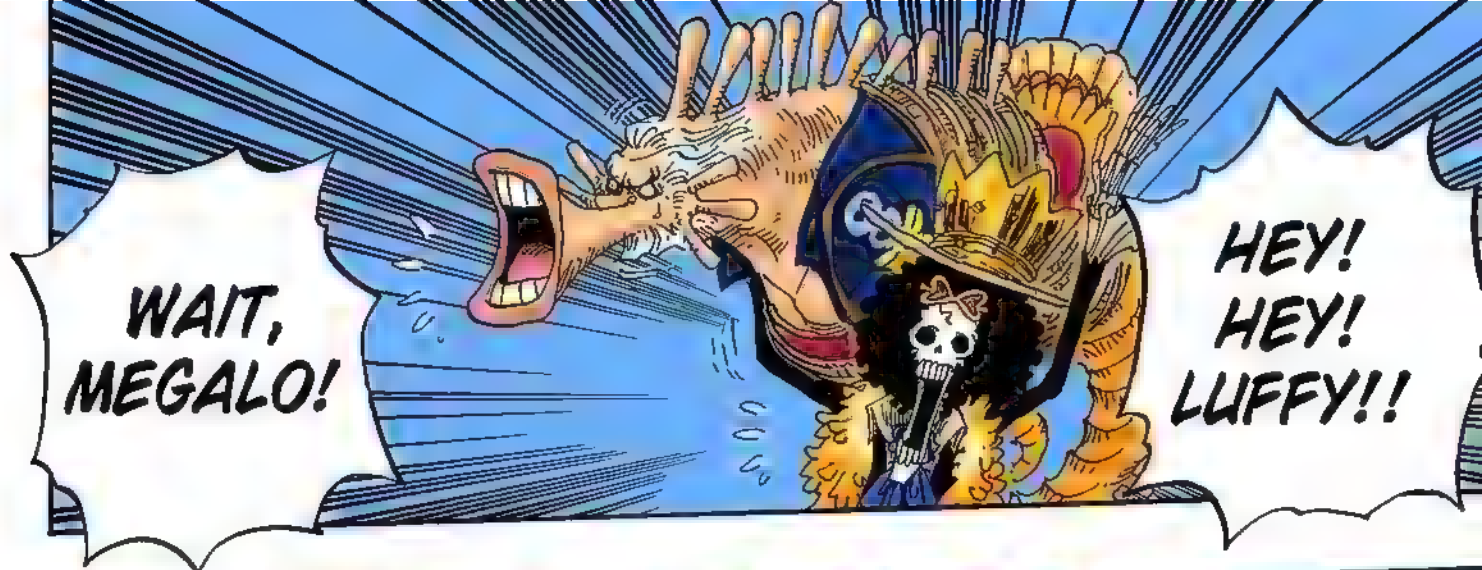
# MARK-MARK

# CURSE



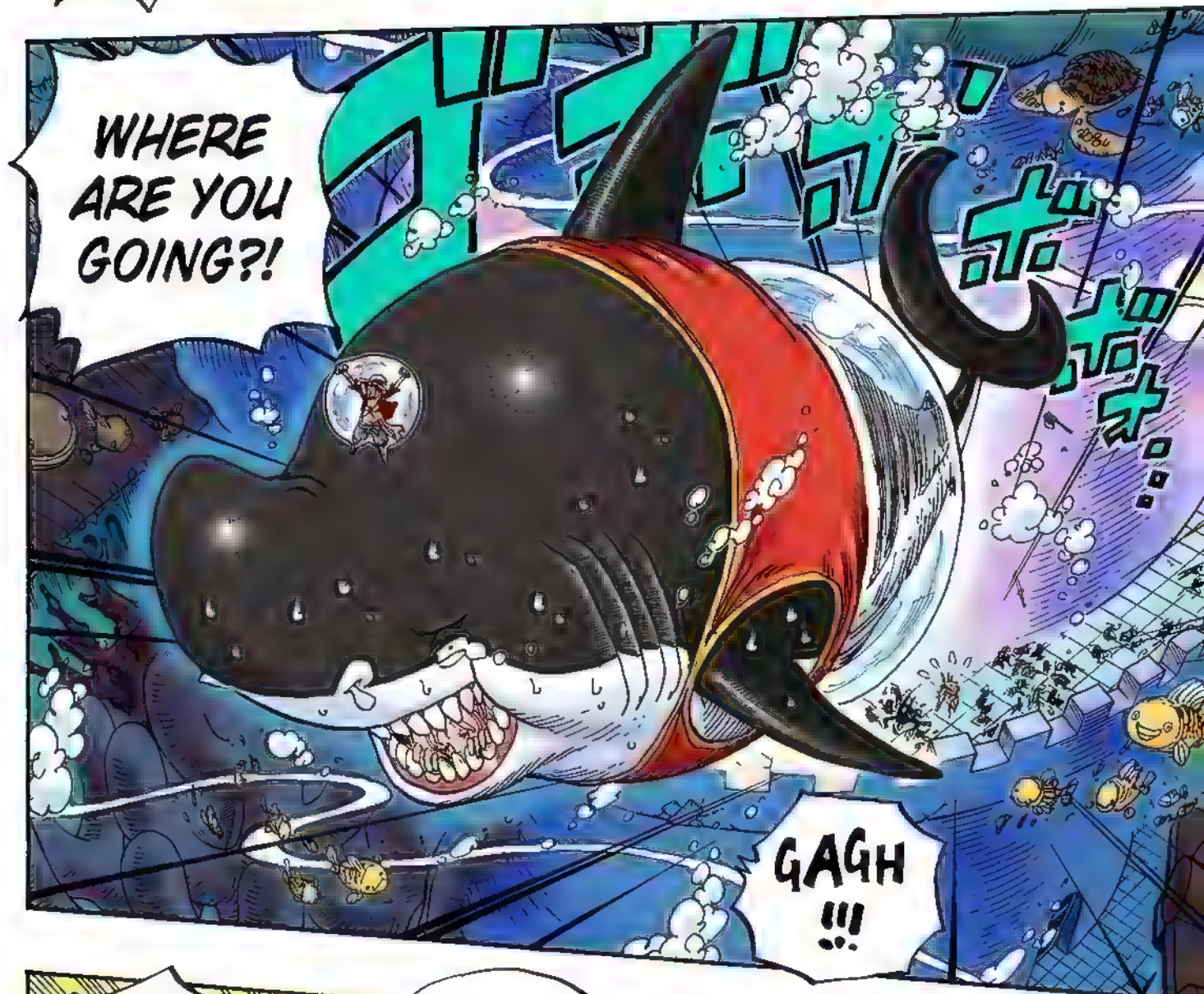
DECKS OF THE WORLD, VOL. 3: "MT. CORVO"





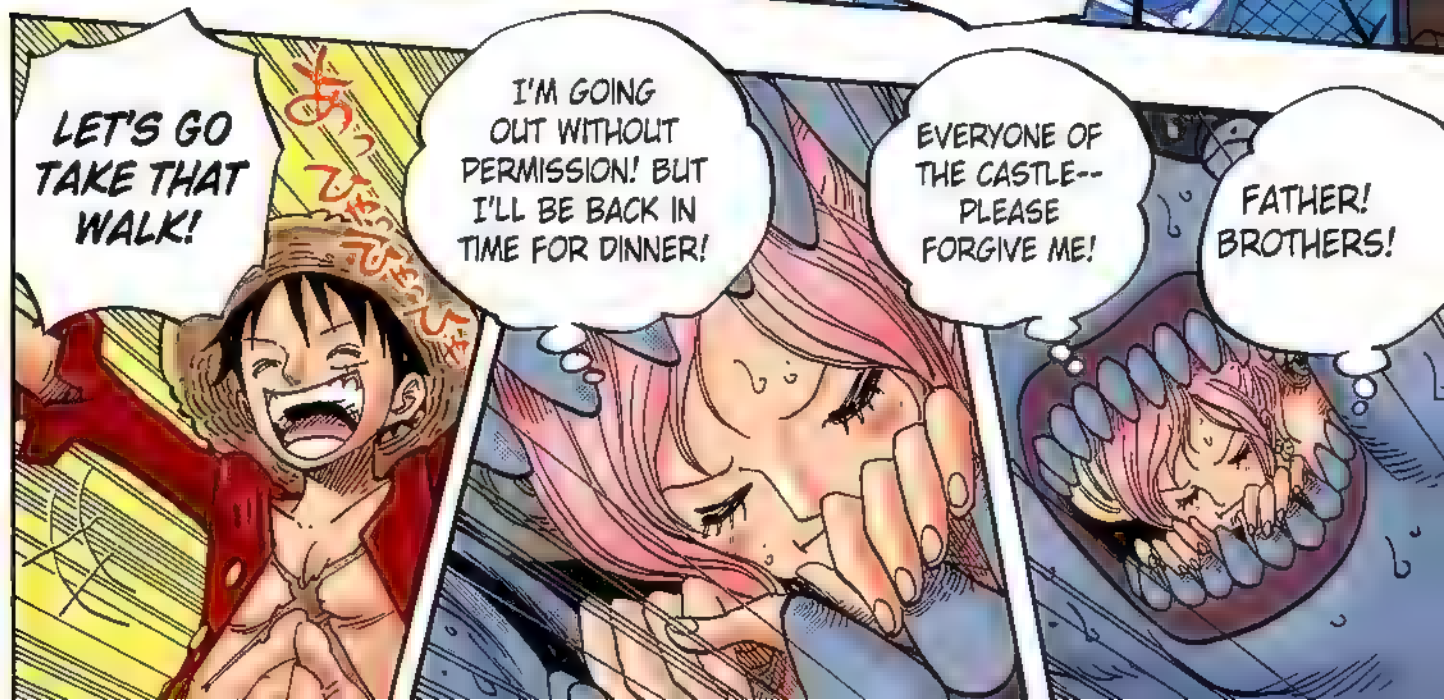
WAIT,  
MEGALO!

HEY!  
HEY!  
LUFFY!!



WHERE  
ARE YOU  
GOING?!

GAGH  
!!!



LET'S GO  
TAKE THAT  
WALK!

I'M GOING  
OUT WITHOUT  
PERMISSION! BUT  
I'LL BE BACK IN  
TIME FOR DINNER!

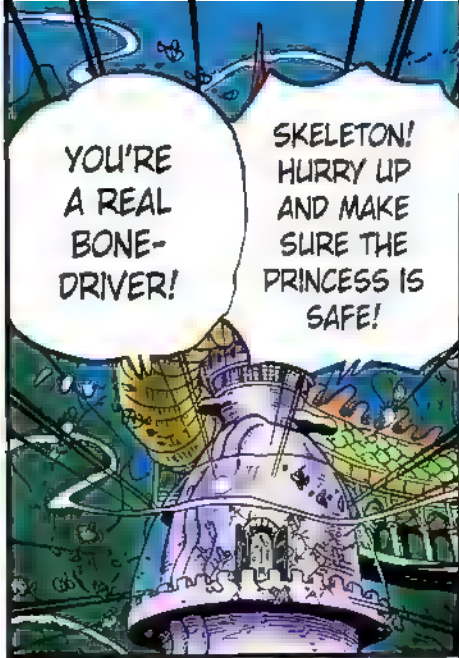
EVERYONE OF  
THE CASTLE--  
PLEASE  
FORGIVE ME!

FATHER!  
BROTHERS!



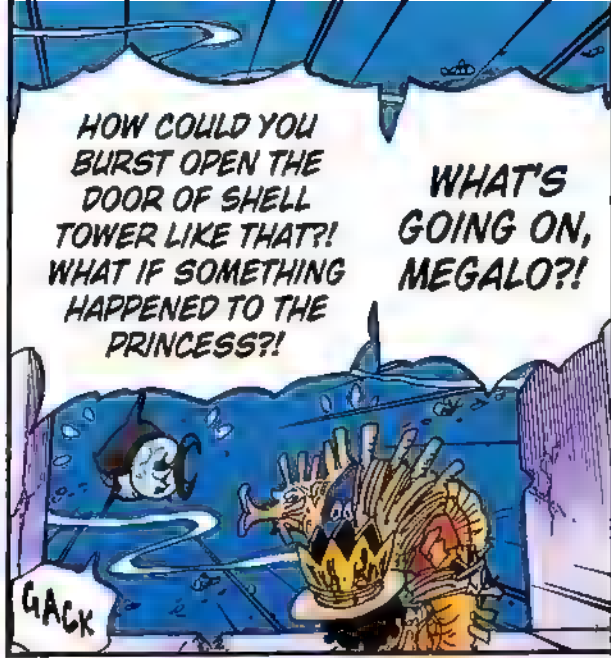


!!?



YOU'RE  
A REAL  
BONE-  
DRIVER!

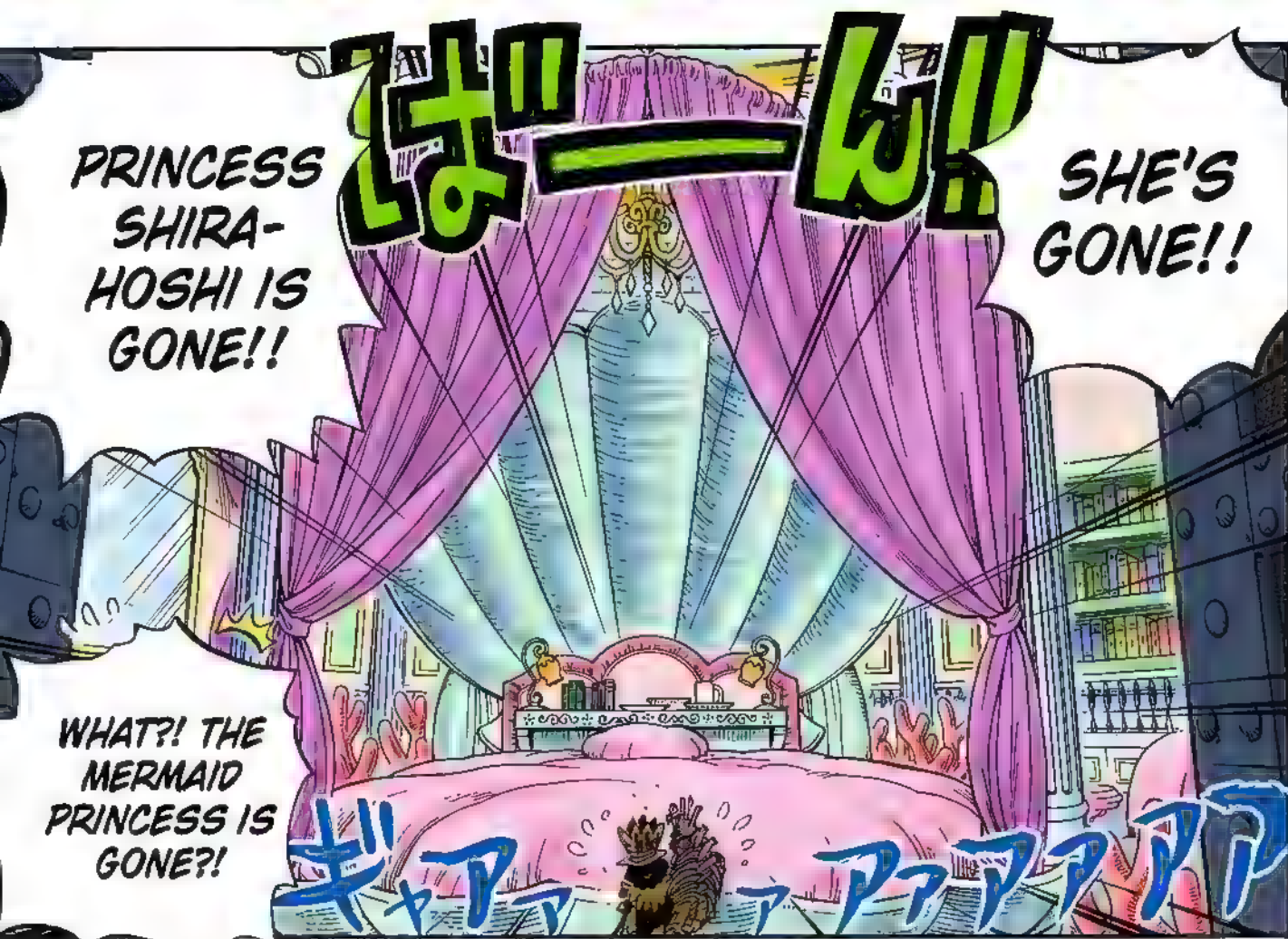
SKELETON!  
HURRY UP  
AND MAKE  
SURE THE  
PRINCESS IS  
SAFE!



HOW COULD YOU  
BURST OPEN THE  
DOOR OF SHELL  
TOWER LIKE THAT?!  
WHAT IF SOMETHING  
HAPPENED TO THE  
PRINCESS?!

WHAT'S  
GOING ON,  
MEGALO?!

GACK



PRINCESS  
SHIRA-  
HOSHI IS  
GONE!!

SHE'S  
GONE!!

WHAT?! THE  
MERMAID  
PRINCESS IS  
GONE?!



!!

ギラリッ!!

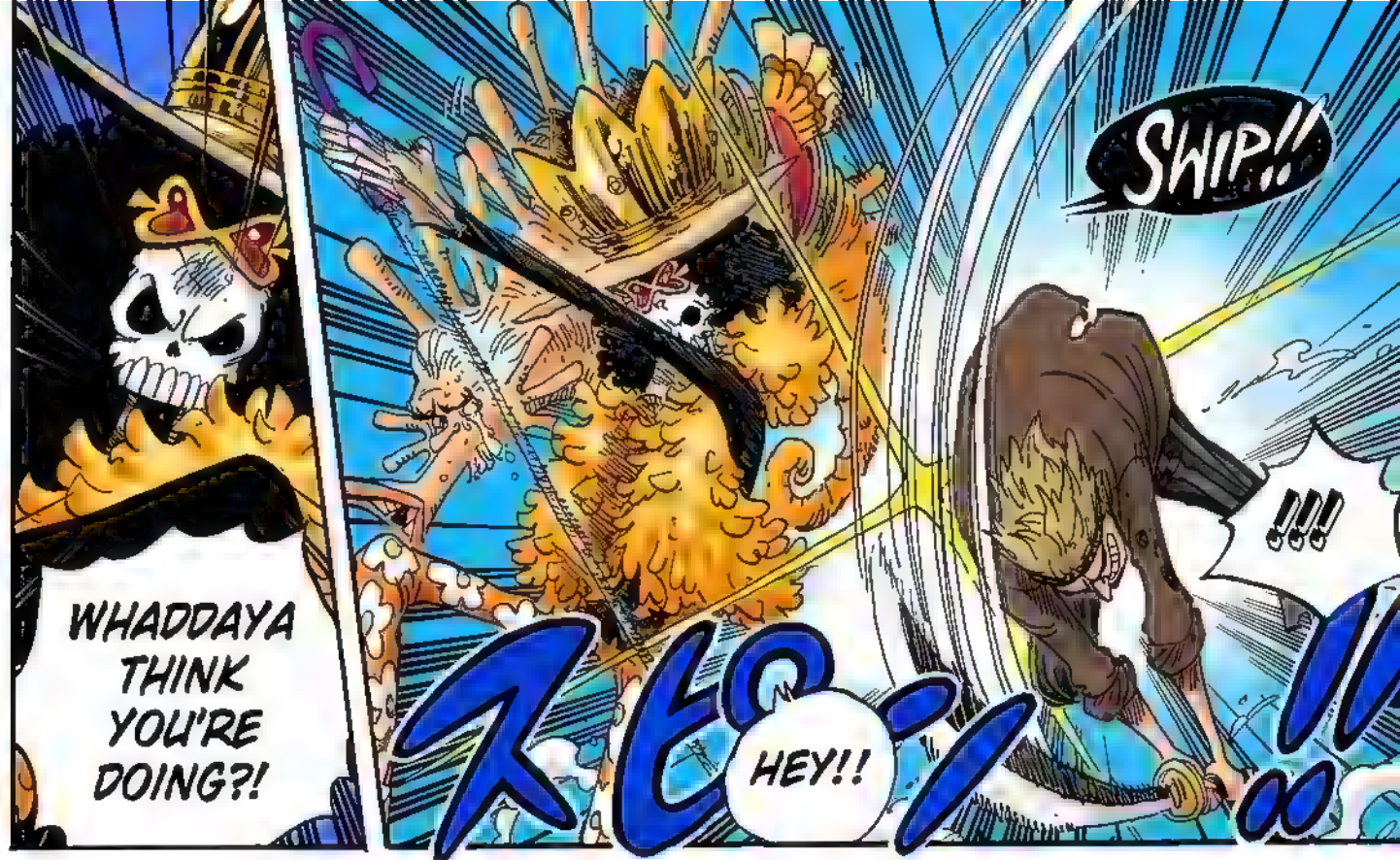


KID-  
NAPPED  
!!

WHO COULD'VE  
DONE THIS?!  
AND WHEN?!  
SHE'S BEEN  
KIDNAPPED!!

THIS IS  
TERRIBLE!!  
IT'S A  
NATIONAL  
EMERGENCY!!





WHADDAYA  
THINK  
YOU'RE  
DOING?!

SWIP!!

HEY!!



I MUST  
REPORT  
THE  
SITUATION  
TO HIM!

SKELETON,  
HURRY BACK  
TO KING  
NEPTUNE!

WHAT?!  
WHAT  
SWITCH?!

AARGH!

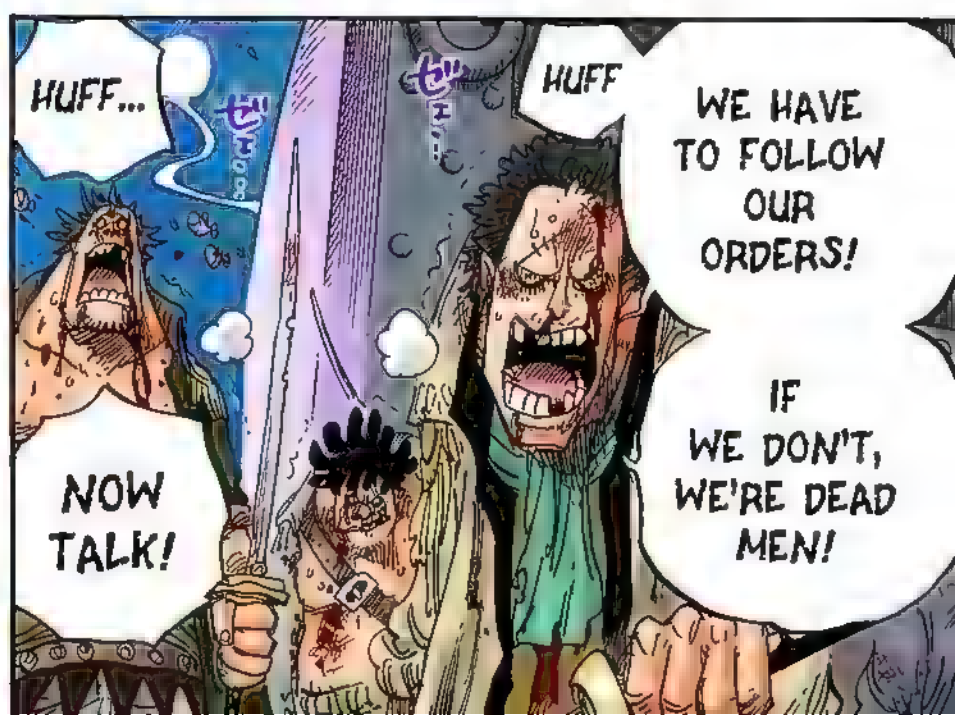
WHERE'S  
THE SWITCH  
THAT  
OPENS THE  
PASSAGE-  
WAY...

...THAT  
CONNECTS  
FISH-MAN  
ISLAND WITH  
RYUGU  
CASTLE?!



OR WE'LL ALL  
BE KILLED!

WHAT  
ARE YOU  
TALKING  
ABOUT?!



HUFF...

NOW  
TALK!

HUFF

WE HAVE  
TO FOLLOW  
OUR  
ORDERS!

IF  
WE DON'T,  
WE'RE DEAD  
MEN!



RATS. THAT WAS MY CHANCE TO GET INTO RYUGU CASTLE...

WHY DID YOU CLOBBER ALL THE SOLDIERS?!

SANJI !!

CORAL HILL, FISH-MAN ISLAND

...BUT THEY WANTED TO PUT ME IN IRONS.

LOOK AROUND YOU! NOW EVERYBODY THINKS WE'RE MEAN!

WELL, YOU DID ABOUT HALF OF THEM WITH YOUR KUNG FU THING!

THAT WAS PRETTY IMPRESSIVE.

THEN THINK BEFORE YOU DO THINGS!

PIPE DOWN! WHAT'S DONE IS DONE!

I-I'M NOT PROUD OF THAT! ♡

HEY!

I'M A DOCTOR!

!!!

AREN'T YOU FROM THE FISH-MAN DISTRICT?! WHAT HAPPENED TO YOU?!

SOMEBODY GET A DOCTOR!!

HUH?

AAAH !!

THERE'S A FISH-MAN ON THE BEACH AND HE'S COVERED IN BLOOD!!

A WOMAN! ♡

EEEK !!

KLAP KLAP

KLAP KLAP





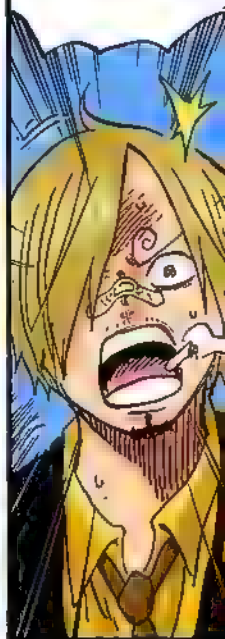
HACHI,  
IT'S US!!

WHO DID  
THAT TO  
YOU?!

!?

WHAT  
HAD-  
PENED?!

HACHI  
?!



GET YOUR  
PEOPLE  
TOGETHER,  
RIGHT NOW...  
HUFF HUFF...

HE'S NOT HERE  
RIGHT NOW! WE  
NEED TO GET YOU  
SOME FIRST AID  
FAST!

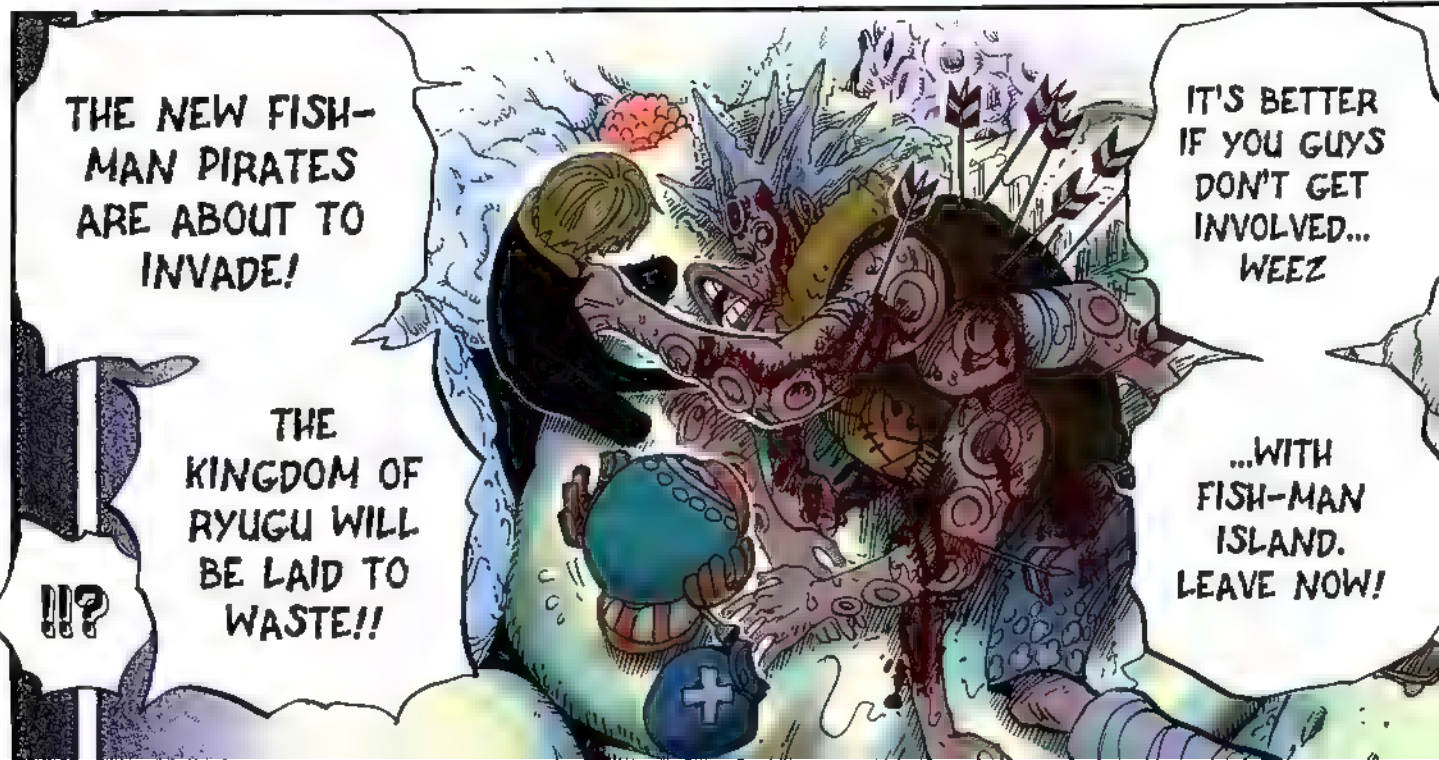
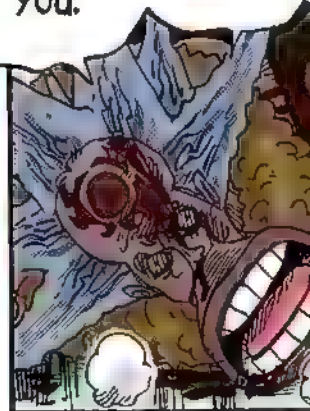
!?



IS...  
STRAW  
HAT WITH  
YOU?

IT'S YOU  
GUYS... I'M  
SO GLAD TO  
SEE YOU.

UNH  
...



THE NEW FISH-  
MAN PIRATES  
ARE ABOUT TO  
INVADE!

THE  
KINGDOM OF  
RYUGU WILL  
BE LAID TO  
WASTE!!

IT'S BETTER  
IF YOU GUYS  
DON'T GET  
INVOLVED...  
WEEZ

...WITH  
FISH-MAN  
ISLAND.  
LEAVE NOW!

!!!?



YOU'RE ALL VERY LUCKY! YOU'RE ABOUT TO TAKE PART IN AN HISTORIC MISSION!

LISTEN! ALL OF YOU PIRATES UNDER HODY JONES!

A FEW HOURS EARLIER AT NOAH, THE FISH-MAN DISTRICT

EVEN THOUGH I'M A FISH-MAN, I CAN'T SWIM! BUT IN EXCHANGE, I HAVE THE POWER OF THE MARK-MARK FRUIT!

THEN AGAIN, I AM CURSED!

BA HO HO! DON'T WORRY! I'M NOT A GHOST! I'M A DESCENDANT OF THE ORIGINAL VANDER DECKEN!

THE CAPTAIN OF THE FLYING DUTCH-MAN?!

VANDER DECKEN?

ALLOW ME TO DEMONSTRATE!

**HODY!!**

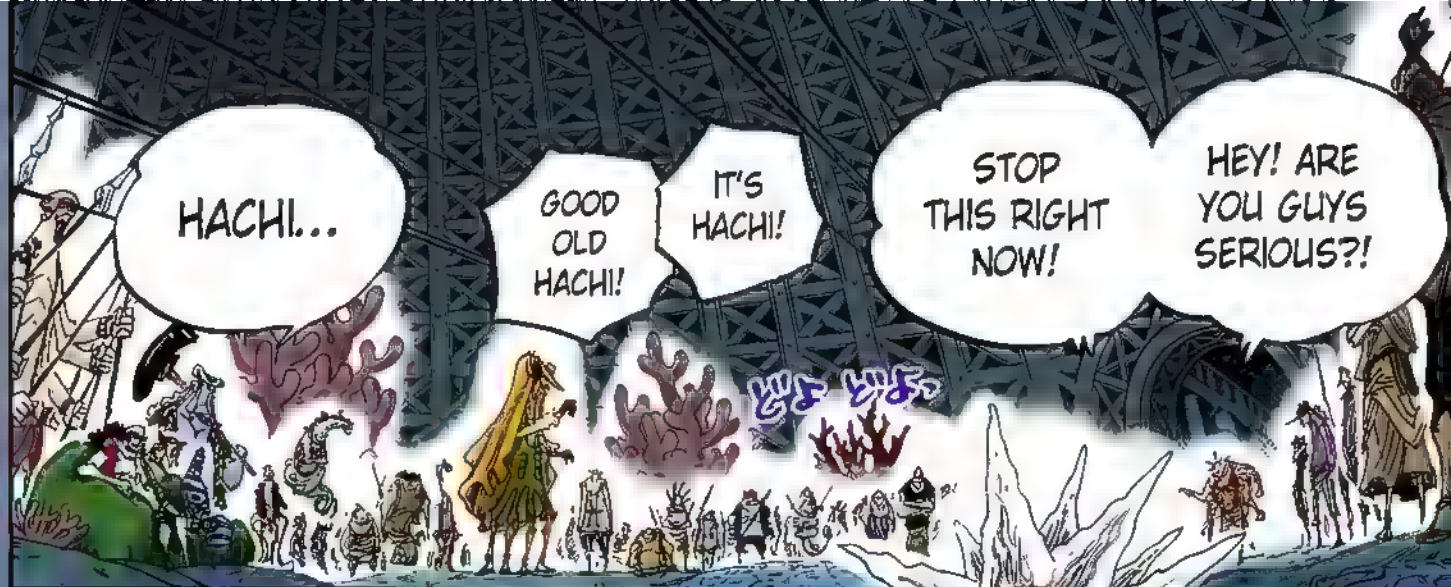
!?

!

ALL RIGHT. I CHOOSE YOU, HUMAN! STEP FORWARD!

HUH?





HACHI...

GOOD  
OLD  
HACHI!

IT'S  
HACHI!

STOP  
THIS RIGHT  
NOW!

HEY! ARE  
YOU GUYS  
SERIOUS?!



DON'T UNDER-  
ESTIMATE THE  
GREAT KNIGHT  
NEPTUNE!

WHY WOULD A  
FISH-MAN WANT  
TO DESTROY  
FISH-MAN  
ISLAND?!

THOSE  
ENERGY  
STERIODS  
WILL KILL  
YOU!

GIVE ME  
A BREAK,  
HACHI!

I CAN'T BELIEVE WE  
ONCE LOOKED UP TO  
YOU AS ONE OF  
ARLONG'S OFFICERS.

I'M SICK  
OF LISTENING  
TO YOU.

NOW YOU'RE  
JUST A COWARD.  
IT'S TIME FOR A  
NEW GENERATION  
TO TAKE OVER!

YOU DIDN'T  
ANSWER  
ARLONG'S  
CALL YEARS  
AGO!

BUT ARLONG  
LOST! VANDER  
DECKEN!  
HYOUZOU! WHY  
ARE YOU HERE  
NOW?!

WHY ARE YOU  
HELPING THESE  
UPSTARTS  
NOW?!

NEPTUNE  
STANDS IN THE  
WAY OF OUR  
PROVING TO  
THE HUMANS...

...THAT WE ARE  
THE SUPERIOR  
RACE! THOSE ARE  
YOUR TEACH-  
INGS!!





YOUR CAPTAIN  
WANTED TO MAKE  
ME HIS MINION! HE  
MUST'VE BEEN  
MAD!

BA HO HO HO!  
SO YOU'RE  
HACHI OF THE  
ARLONG  
PIRATES?!

I'LL NEVER  
BE ANYONE'S  
FLUNKY!  
HODY KNOWS  
THAT!



HE  
COULDN'T  
AFFORD  
ME.

ARLONG  
WAS A BIT  
ON THE  
STINGY  
SIDE.

HELPING  
THEM?  
THEY'RE  
PAYING ME!

I FEEL  
SORRY FOR  
ARLONG IF  
YOU'RE THE  
BEST  
SWORDSMAN  
HE COULD  
FIND.

HIC!



BUT  
WE'RE ALL  
GROWN  
UP NOW.

WE WON'T  
MAKE THE  
SAME  
MISTAKES  
YOU MADE.

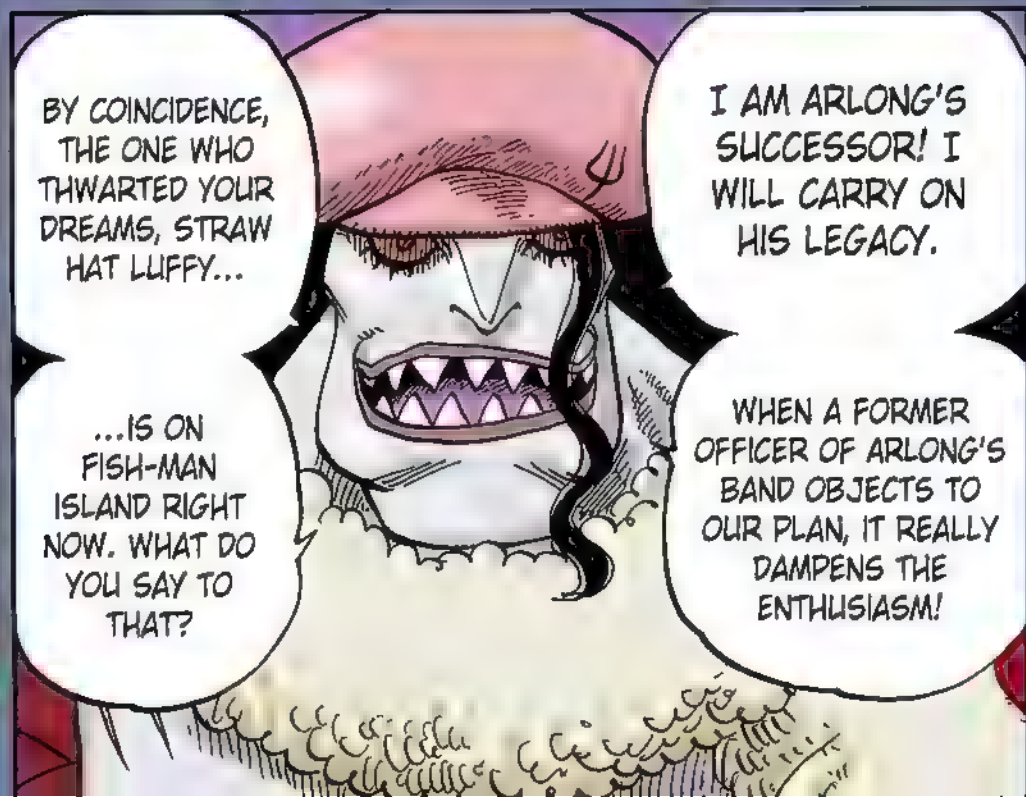
I RESPECTED ARLONG'S  
STRENGTH AND ACCOMPLISH-  
MENTS, BUT HE WAS ROUGH  
AND LACKED FINESSE.

WHEN YOU SWABS  
WERE WREAKING HAVOC  
ON THE HIGH SEAS, WE  
WERE TOO YOUNG TO  
BE PIRATES.



I WAS ONE OF  
ARLONG'S TOP MEN,  
YET LUFFY STILL  
CALLED ME HIS  
FRIEND.

HE SAVED MY  
LIFE TOO! I'D LIKE TO  
GO SEE HIM RIGHT  
NOW, BUT...



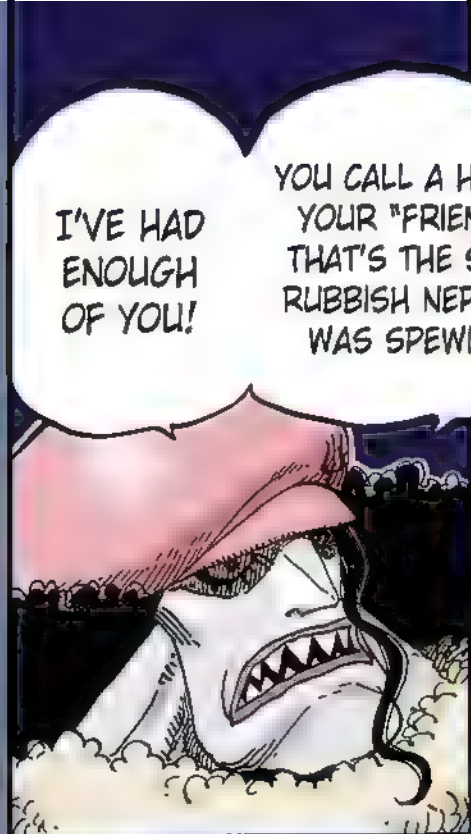
BY COINCIDENCE,  
THE ONE WHO  
THWARTED YOUR  
DREAMS, STRAW  
HAT LUFFY...

...IS ON  
FISH-MAN  
ISLAND RIGHT  
NOW. WHAT DO  
YOU SAY TO  
THAT?

I AM ARLONG'S  
SUCCESSOR! I  
WILL CARRY ON  
HIS LEGACY.

WHEN A FORMER  
OFFICER OF ARLONG'S  
BAND OBJECTS TO  
OUR PLAN, IT REALLY  
DAMPENS THE  
ENTHUSIASM!





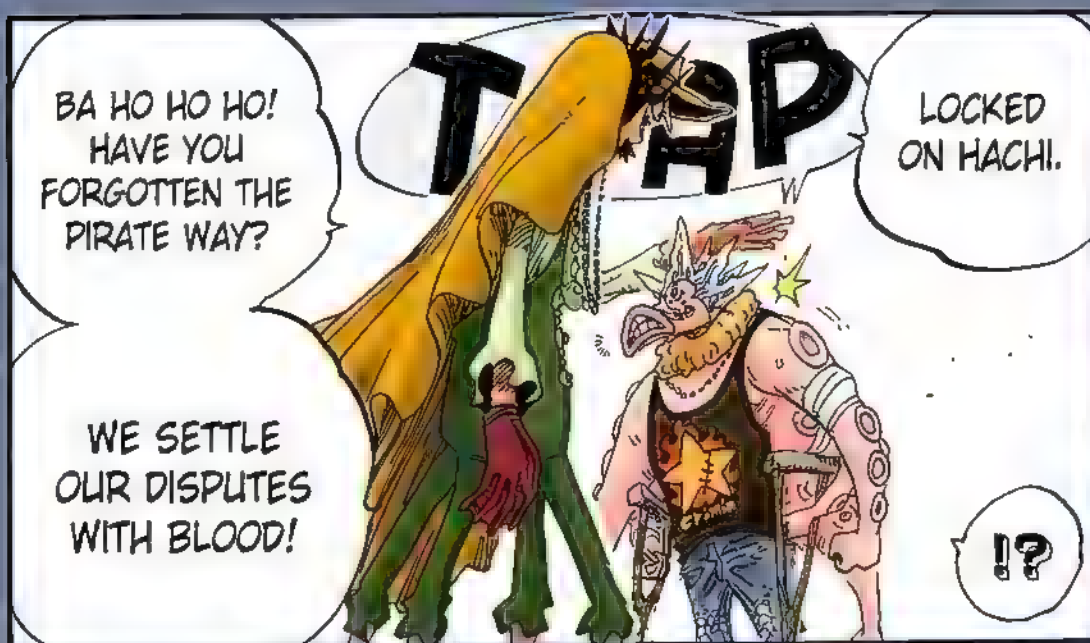
I'VE HAD  
ENOUGH  
OF YOU!

YOU CALL A HUMAN  
YOUR "FRIEND"?  
THAT'S THE SAME  
RUBBISH NEPTUNE  
WAS SPEWING.



AS LONG  
AS THE  
LEGACY OF  
ARLONG  
LIVES ON  
HERE...

...I  
CAN'T  
GO SEE  
THEM!

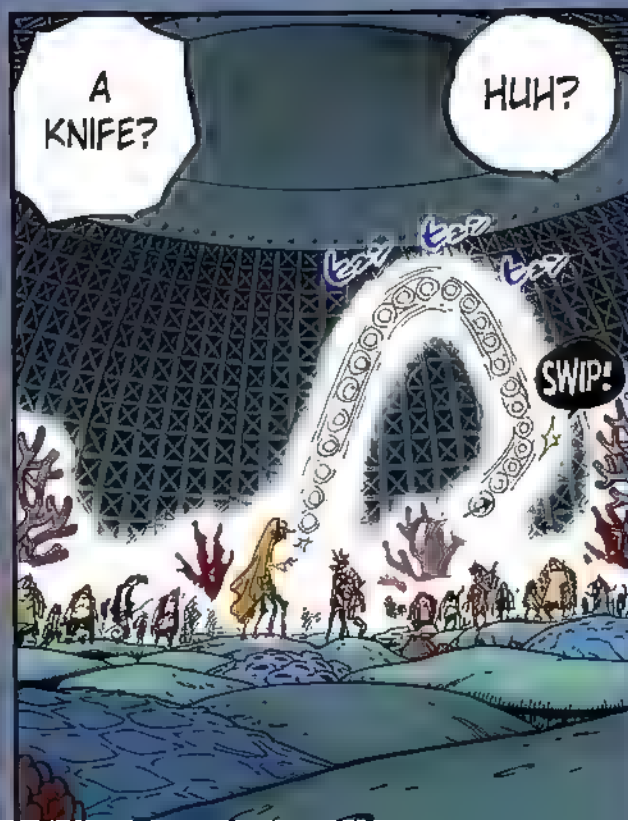
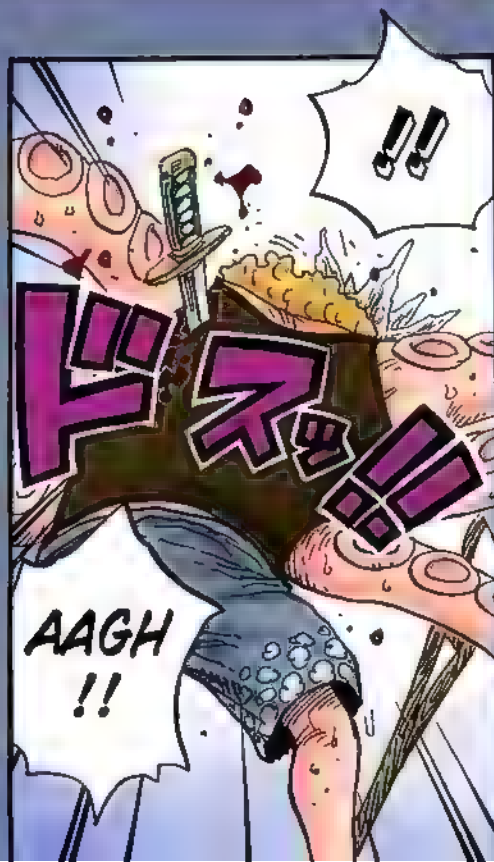


BA HO HO HO!  
HAVE YOU  
FORGOTTEN THE  
PIRATE WAY?

WE SETTLE  
OUR DISPUTES  
WITH BLOOD!

LOCKED  
ON HACHI.

!?



A  
KNIFE?

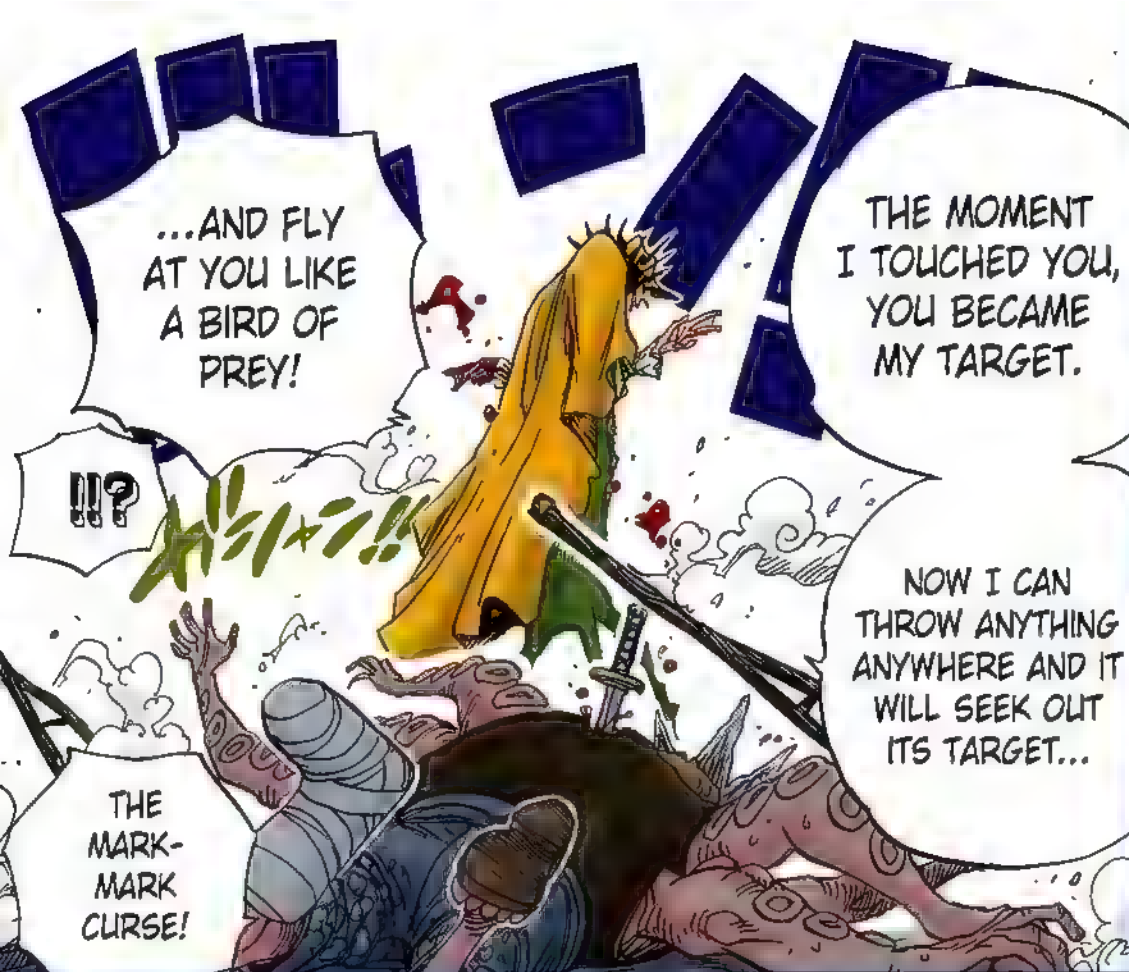
HUH?

SWIP!



HERE.





...AND FLY  
AT YOU LIKE  
A BIRD OF  
PREY!

THE MOMENT  
I TOUCHED YOU,  
YOU BECAME  
MY TARGET.

NOW I CAN  
THROW ANYTHING  
ANYWHERE AND IT  
WILL SEEK OUT  
ITS TARGET...

THE  
MARK-  
MARK  
CURSE!



THE KNIFE  
SUDDENLY  
CHANGED  
DIRECTION!

IT STABBED  
THE OCTOPUS  
FISH-MAN!

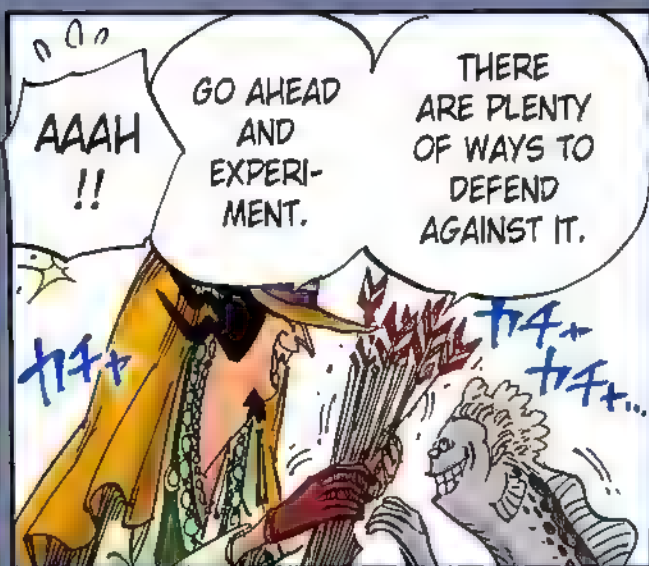


I'LL BE  
KILLED IF  
HE DOES  
THAT,  
HODY!

I'VE HEARD  
THE RUMORS  
ABOUT YOUR  
POWERS!

STOP!!  
WHAT ARE  
YOU DOING  
WITH THOSE  
ARROWS?!

STOP  
VANDER  
DECKEN  
!!



AAAH  
!!

GO AHEAD  
AND  
EXPERI-  
MENT.

THERE  
ARE PLENTY  
OF WAYS TO  
DEFEND  
AGAINST IT.



COWARD  
!!

I'M  
SICK OF  
YOU!!



WE'RE ALL  
EQUALS IN  
THIS PIRATE  
ALLIANCE.

VANDER  
DECKEN  
ISN'T MY  
MINION.

I TOLD  
YOU,  
HACHI.

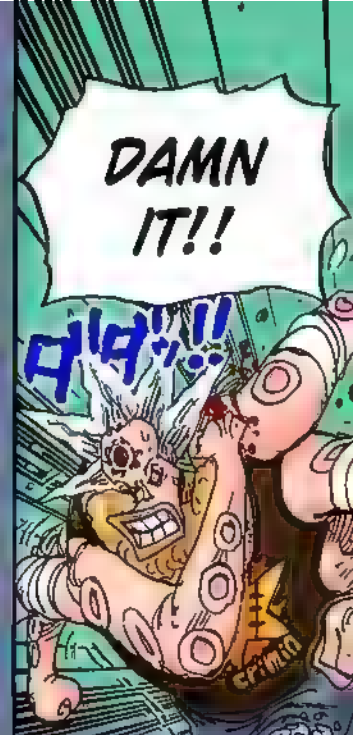
BESIDES...





NOW  
GO!!

THERE!



DAMN  
IT!!



...WHERE-  
EVER YOU  
GO!

...PURSUE  
YOU...



!!!?

BA HO  
HO HO  
HO!

BUT  
THEY  
WILL...

RUN  
AWAY!  
RUN  
AWAY!



JA  
HA  
HA  
HA!



AAAAH  
!!



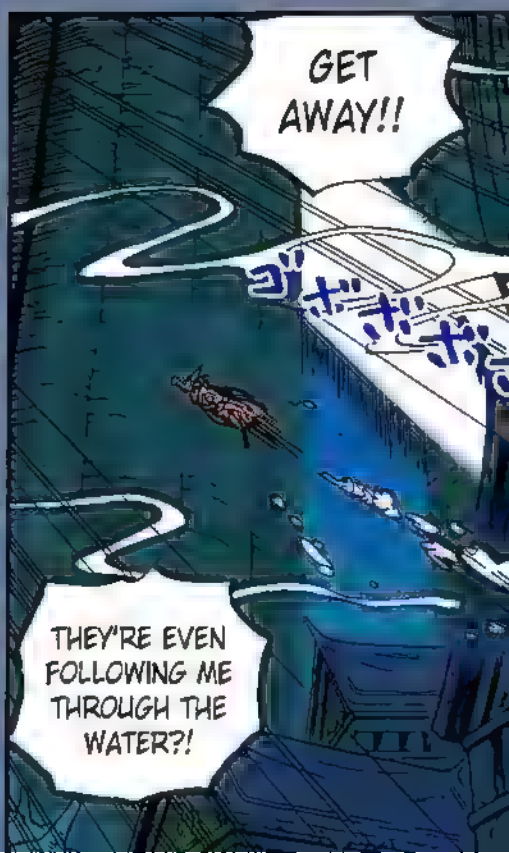
...!!!



ZIP!!

ZIP!

ZIP!!



GET  
AWAY!!

THEY'RE EVEN  
FOLLOWING ME  
THROUGH THE  
WATER?!



I CAN DESIGNATE  
ONE TARGET WITH  
EACH OF MY PALMS.

BA HO  
HO HO!

JUST  
TWO!

Wo~~~~ooo

#ハアアアア

GULP...

DO YOU UNDERSTAND?!  
MY LOVE AND MY MISSILES  
WILL FOLLOW THEIR TARGETS  
EVEN TO THE DEPTHS OF HELL!  
THAT IS MY POWER!!

フ

...SINCE I  
TOUCHED PRINCESS  
SHIRAHOSHI THAT  
ONE TIME TEN  
YEARS AGO!

I HAVEN'T  
WASHED  
MY RIGHT  
HAND...

SNEAKY  
!!

HE'S SO  
UNDER-  
HANDSOME AND  
SNEAKY!!

BA  
HO HO  
HO!

SO THAT'S HOW  
HE MANAGED TO  
STALK HER WITHOUT  
BEING CAUGHT BY  
NEPTUNE'S ARMY!

THAT'S  
INCRED-  
IBLE!

SNEAKY  
!!

わあああ



BUT VANDER  
DECKEN HAS  
BEEN...

RYUGU CASTLE  
IS SAID TO BE  
IMPREGNABLE.

...HURLING  
WEAPONS  
INTO IT FOR  
YEARS!

NOW FOR  
THE FIRST  
PHASE OF  
THE PLAN...

ALL RIGHT,  
HUMAN PIRATES!  
YOU'VE SEEN  
VANDER DECKEN'S  
POWERS.

!?

WE'D BE  
SMASHED TO  
DEATH  
AGAINST THE  
STONE!

THAT'S  
IMPOS-  
SIBLE!

OF  
COURSE.

ONLY THE  
FIRST THING  
YOU HIT WILL  
PROBABLY BE  
THE WALL OF  
A TOWER.

NOW HE WILL THROW  
YOU IN THERE AND  
YOU'LL FLY STRAIGHT  
AT THE MERMAID  
PRINCESS!

YOUR JOB IS  
TO OPEN THE  
GATES FROM  
THE INSIDE.

IF YOU HIT  
THE TOWER AND  
SURVIVE, FULFILL  
YOUR MISSION! IF  
YOU DO IT WELL,  
I'LL SET YOU  
FREE!!

THAT'S  
WHY I'M  
USING YOU  
HUMANS!  
YOUR LIVES  
ARE CHEAP  
HERE!!

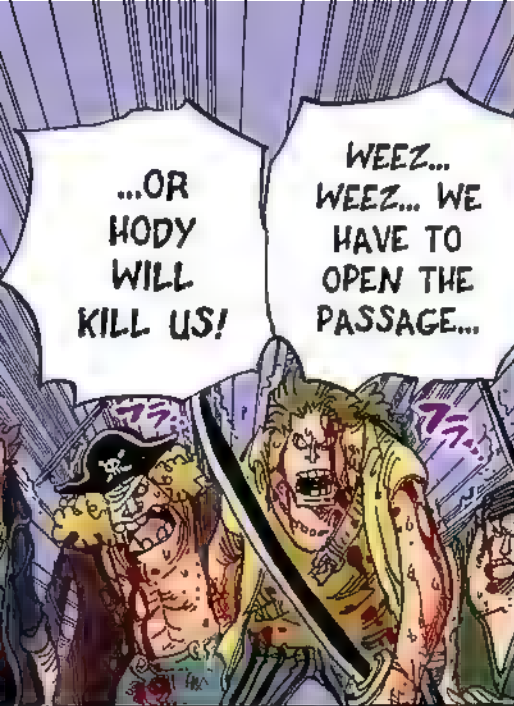
IF YOU REFUSE,  
THEN I'LL THROW  
YOU INTO THE  
WATER RIGHT  
NOW, YOU SORRY  
SPECIMENS OF AN  
INFERIOR RACE!!

WHAT  
?!

!!!?

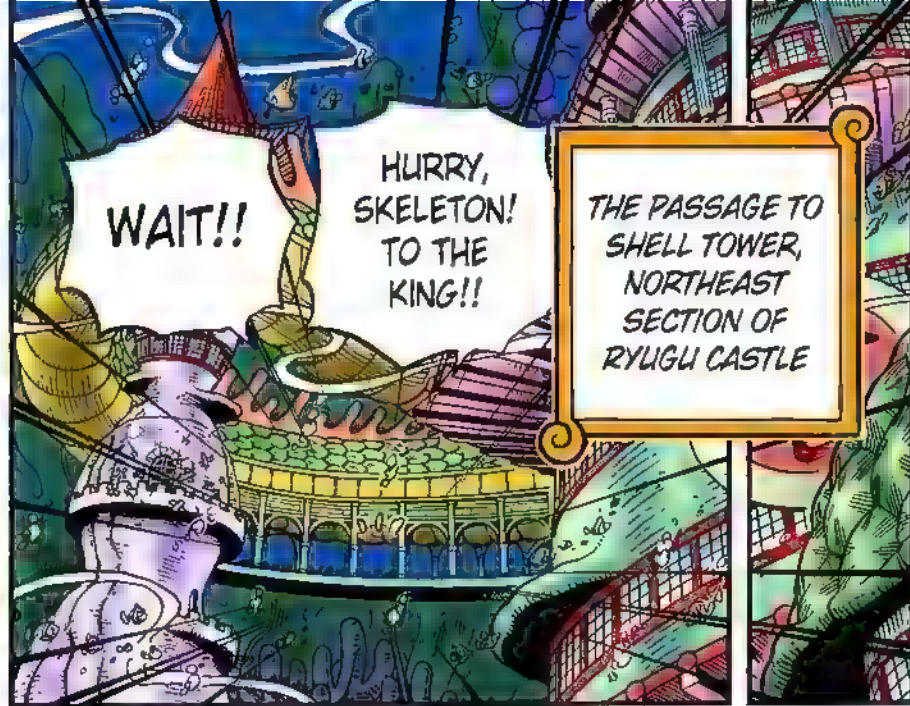
YOU'RE  
WORTH  
LESS THAN  
SLAVES!!





...OR  
HODY  
WILL  
KILL US!

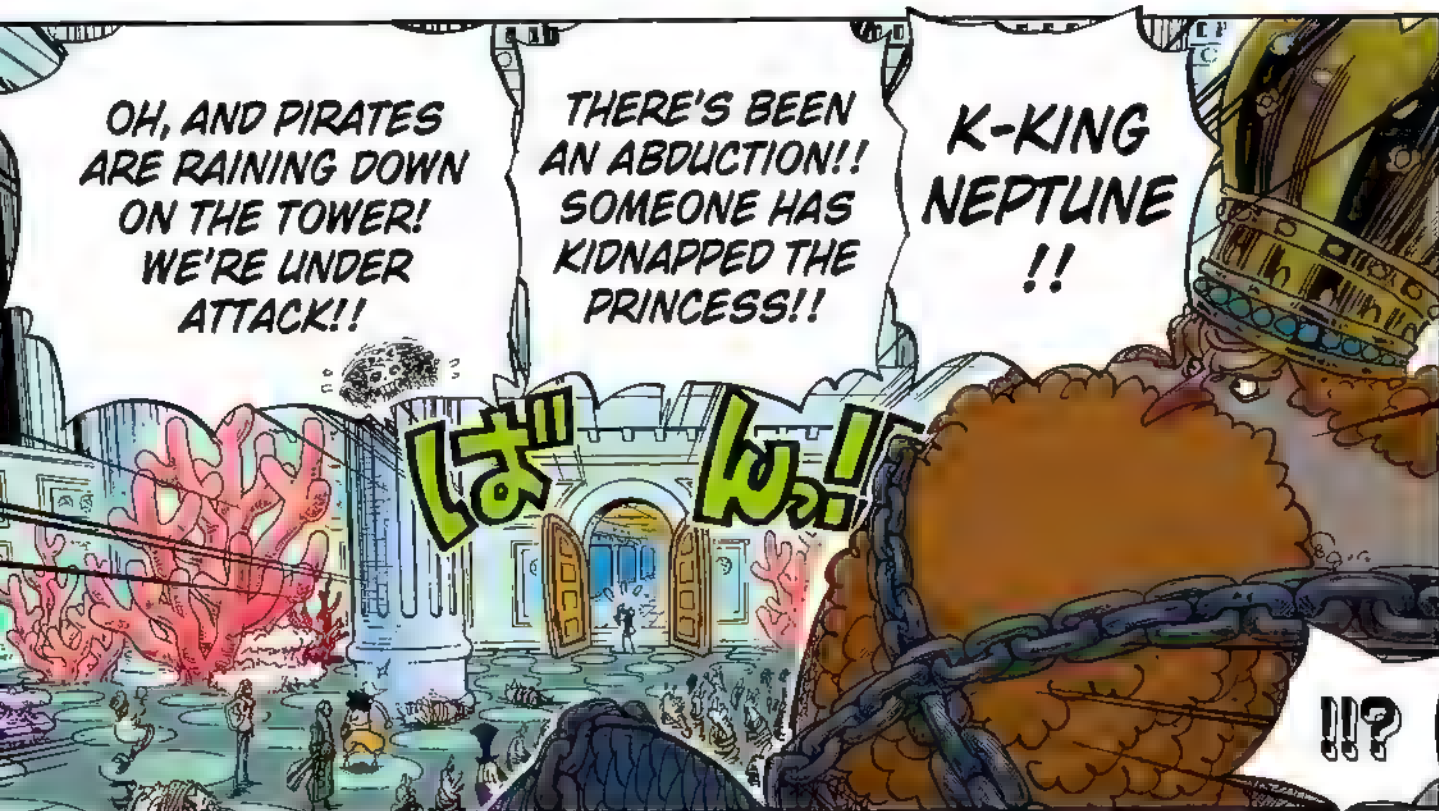
WEEZ...  
WEEZ... WE  
HAVE TO  
OPEN THE  
PASSAGE...



WAIT!!

HURRY,  
SKELETON!  
TO THE  
KING!!

THE PASSAGE TO  
SHELL TOWER,  
NORTHEAST  
SECTION OF  
RYUGU CASTLE



OH, AND PIRATES  
ARE RAINING DOWN  
ON THE TOWER!  
WE'RE UNDER  
ATTACK!!

THERE'S BEEN  
AN ABDUCTION!!  
SOMEONE HAS  
KIDNAPPED THE  
PRINCESS!!

K-KING  
NEPTUNE  
!!

ばーん!!

!!?



WHY NOW?! WE'RE  
CONFINED TO THE CASTLE  
IN THE MIDDLE OF AN  
ENEMY ATTACK! WHAT  
SHOULD WE DO?! WAIT!  
DON'T ANSWER THAT!

THE CASTLE'S  
UNDER ATTACK?  
NOW WHAT?

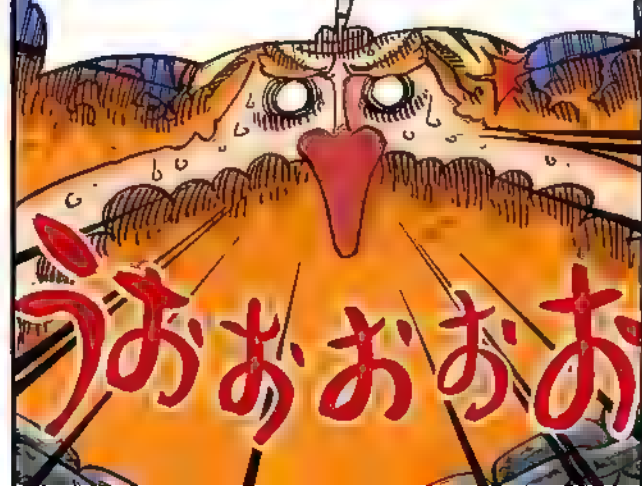
LET'S  
CUT  
'EM.

I TOLD  
YOU NOT TO  
ANSWER!!



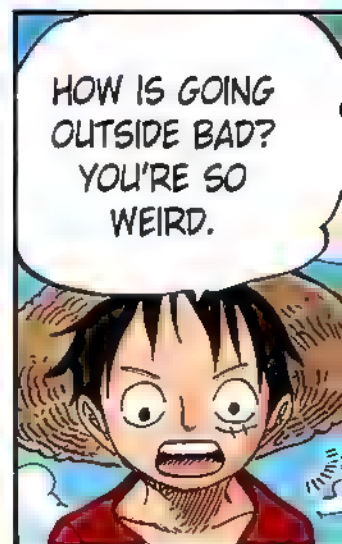
SHIRA-  
HOSHI?!  
WHO DID  
IT?!

KID-  
NAPPED  
?!

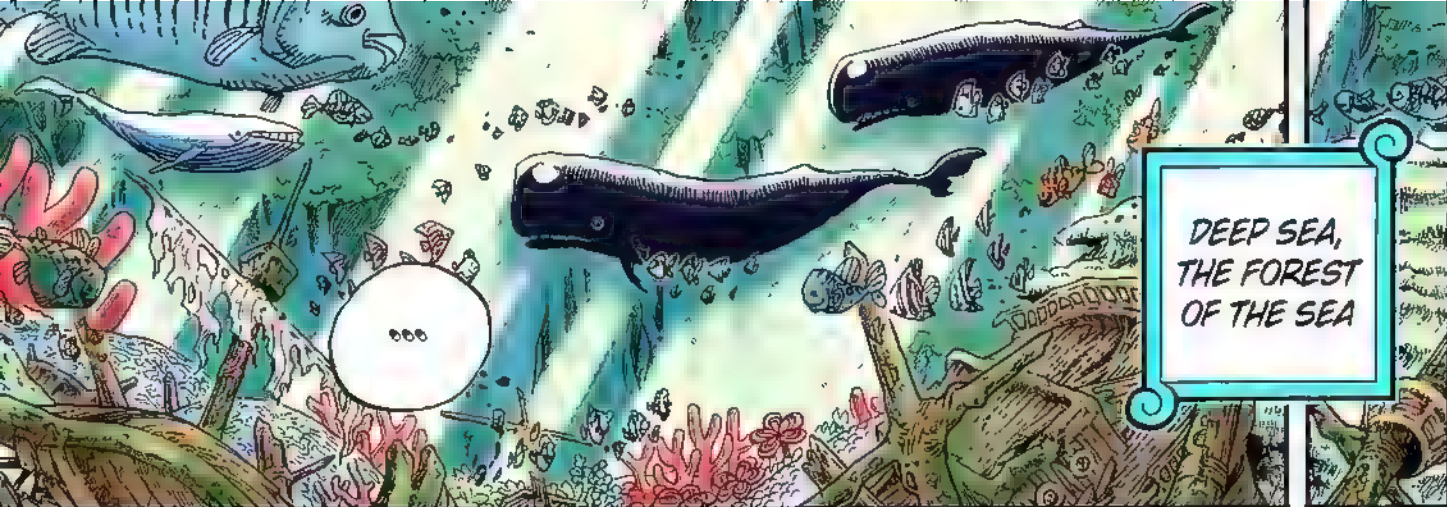


うおおおお

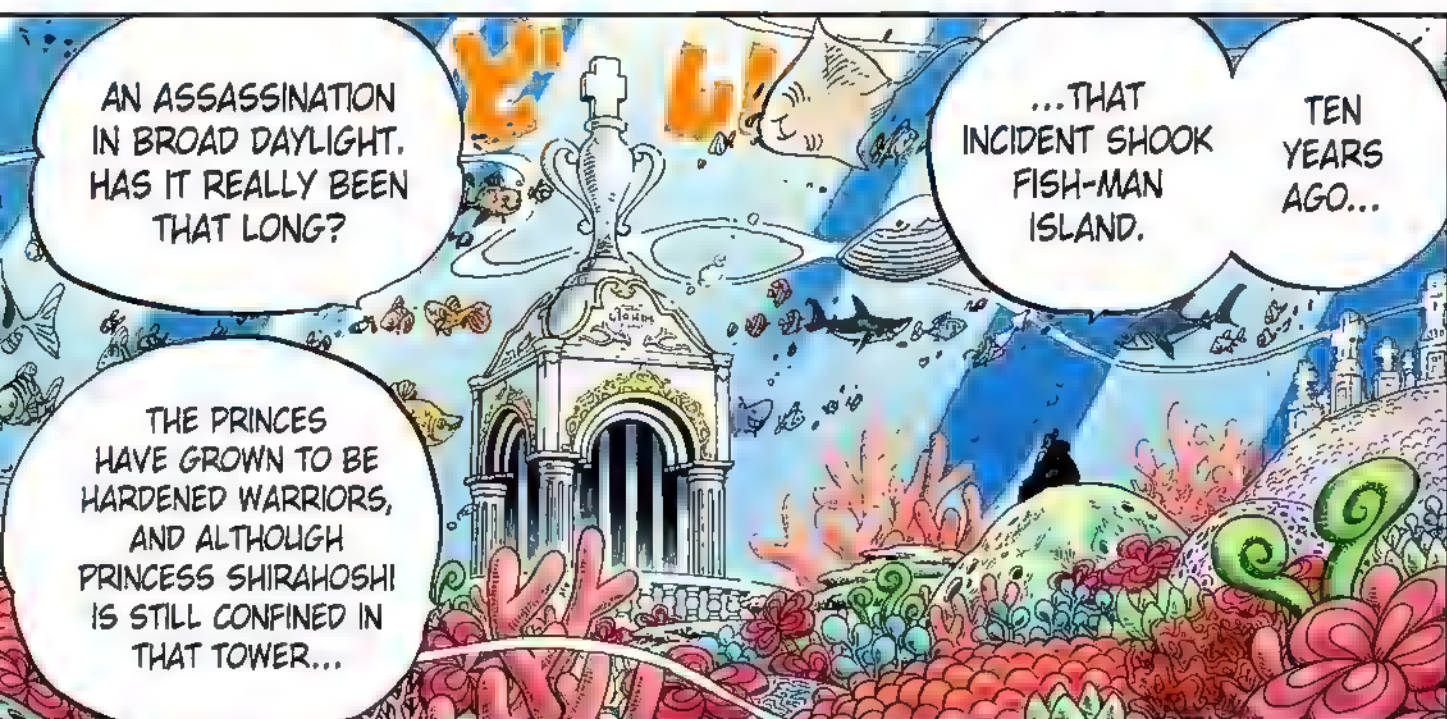








DEEP SEA,  
THE FOREST  
OF THE SEA

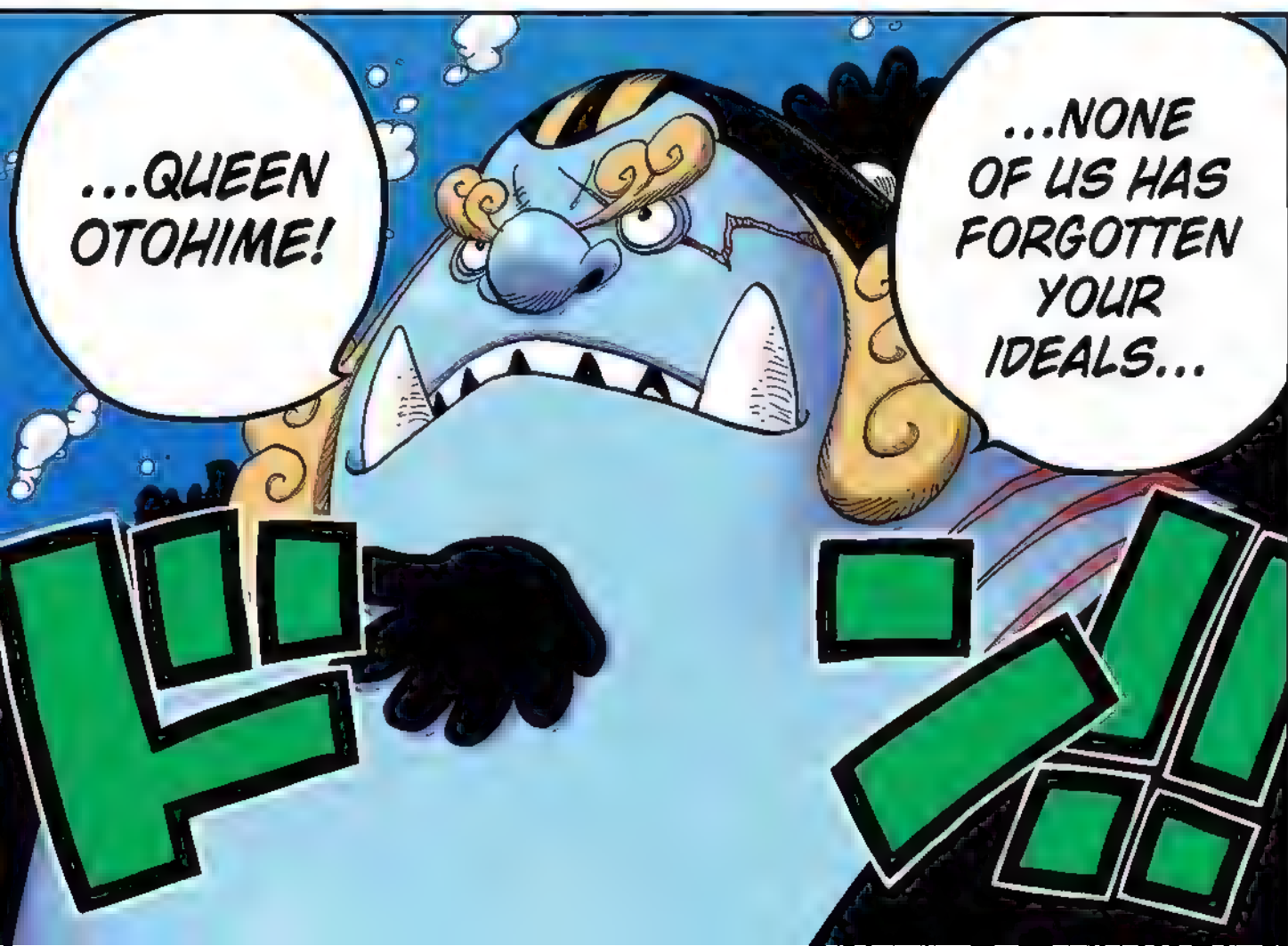


AN ASSASSINATION  
IN BROAD DAYLIGHT.  
HAS IT REALLY BEEN  
THAT LONG?

...THAT  
INCIDENT SHOOK  
FISH-MAN  
ISLAND.

TEN  
YEARS  
AGO...

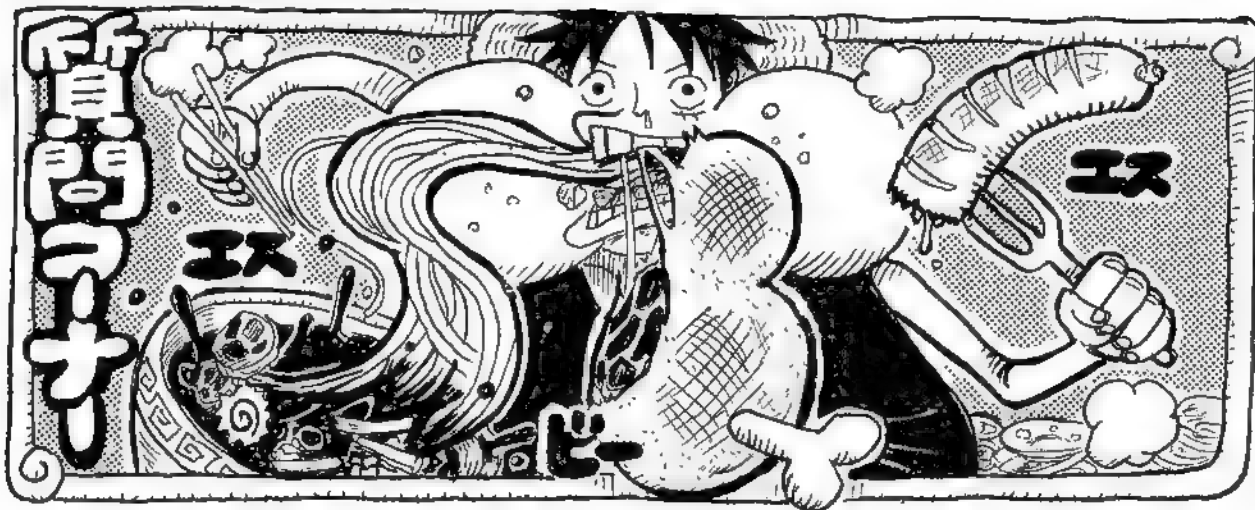
THE PRINCES  
HAVE GROWN TO BE  
HARDENED WARRIORS,  
AND ALTHOUGH  
PRINCESS SHIRAHOSHI  
IS STILL CONFINED IN  
THAT TOWER...



...QUEEN  
OTOHIME!

...NONE  
OF US HAS  
FORGOTTEN  
YOUR  
IDEALS...





(Ponio, Aichi)

Reader (Q): We recently learned how to use the Color of Observation Haki.☆ So I'm going to try and guess what you're about to do, Odacchi.

You're...**Starting SBS!**

—Yoyogi Parks

Oda (A):

Ahh! ㄟ You read my mind!

Darn you, you Haki user! So I guess we just got started, but first I've got three things I need to say to you all. Once again, due to the selfishness of yours truly, volume 63 is a special volume containing 12 chapters. But the price is the same as always! That means that I couldn't take a single page for the end of volume extras! I'm really sorry.

Number two, because there aren't as many extras, the Voice Actor SBS will carry over to next volume! Oh man, I'm so sorry for keeping Brook's voice actor Cho waiting! Next volume, I swear! And number three! Okay. Recently I love canned food! Ouch! Hey, could you stop throwing things?! ㄟ? What the heck?! Do you not want to hear what I've been up to recently? But canned mackerel is so good!



Q: I have a question about the cover of chapter 614. You know, the one with Makino holding a baby? What I want to know is...is that Makino's baby?! And am I the father?!

—Tanpopo

A: **OF COURSE YOU'RE NOT!! ㄟ? ㄟ?**

Sorry, I got a little worked up there. But well, it does mean that Makino has become a mother. She looks very happy. I bet that guy's the father. Yeah, it's gotta be that guy..





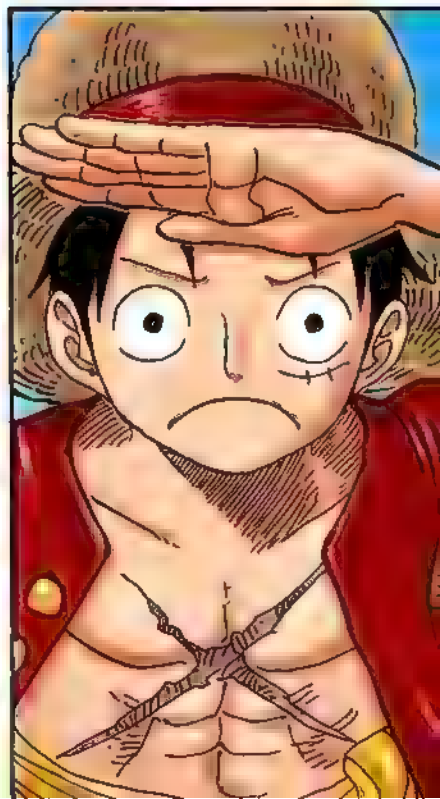
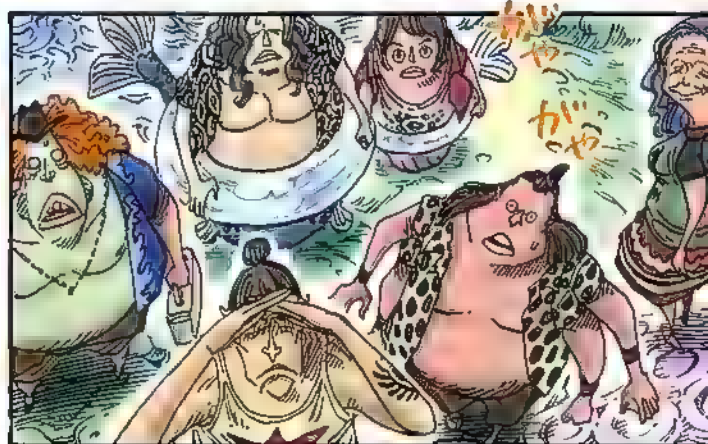
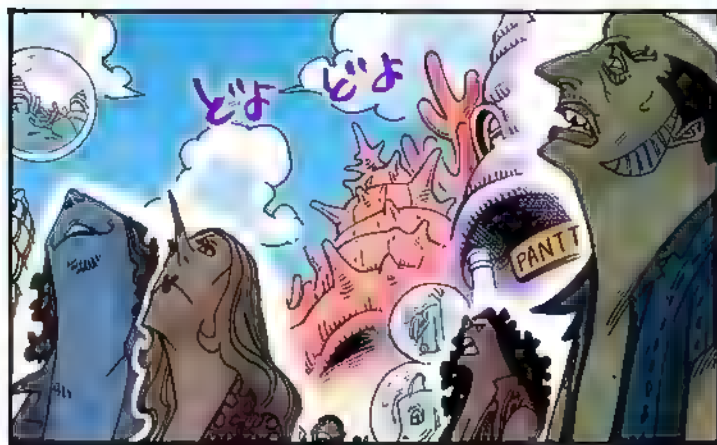
# Chapter 616: ANNIVERSARY FOR REVENGE

\*RIKA'S RICEBALL

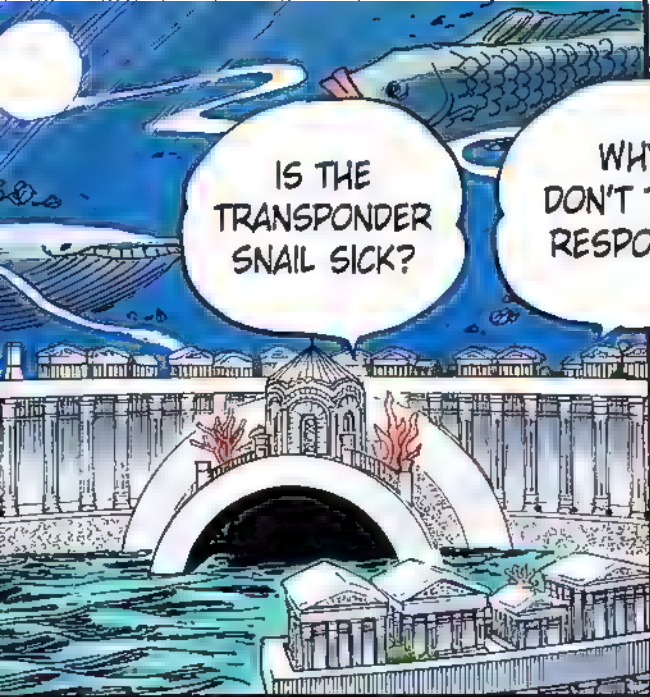


DECKS OF THE WORLD, VOL. 4:  
"SHELLS TOWN'S SERVER IN TRAINING, RIKA"





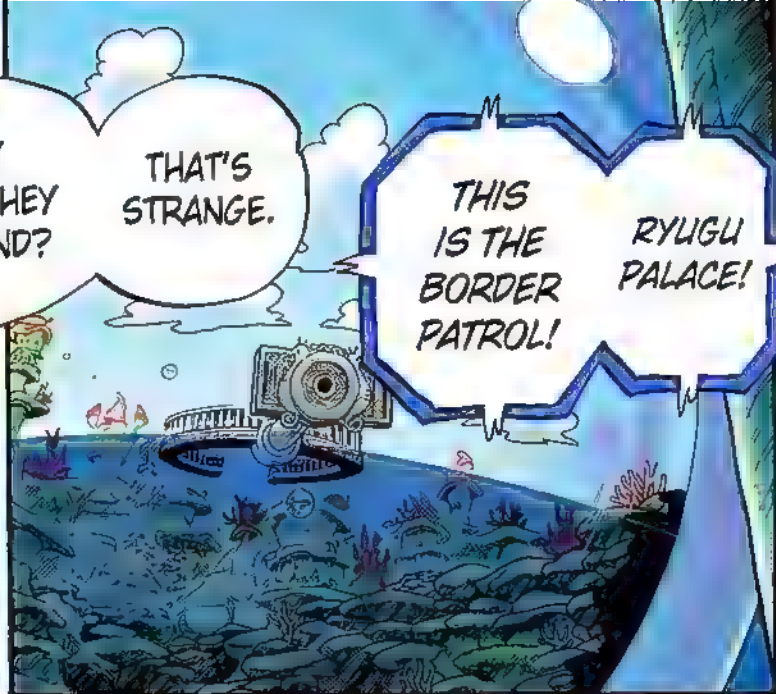




IS THE  
TRANSPONDER  
SNAIL SICK?

WHY  
DON'T THEY  
RESPOND?

THAT'S  
STRANGE.

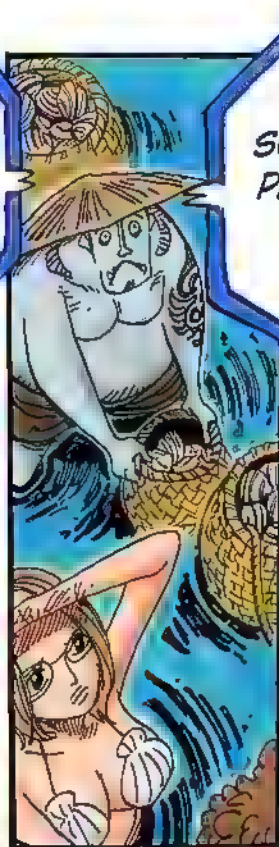


THIS  
IS THE  
BORDER  
PATROL!

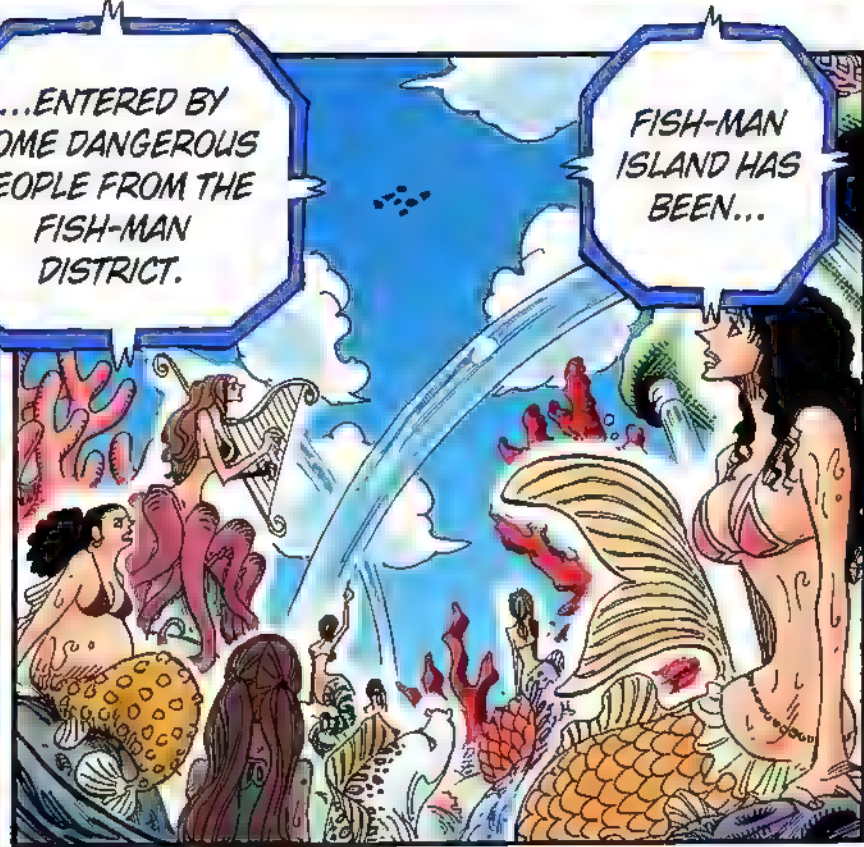
RYUGU  
PALACE!



WE'RE  
MAKING THIS  
ANNOUNCE-  
MENT AS A  
PUBLIC  
SERVICE!



...ENTERED BY  
SOME DANGEROUS  
PEOPLE FROM THE  
FISH-MAN  
DISTRICT.



FISH-MAN  
ISLAND HAS  
BEEN...



HEAR ME.

TODAY IS  
THE DAY!!



WE SINCERELY  
HOPE NOTHING  
BAD HAPPENS.

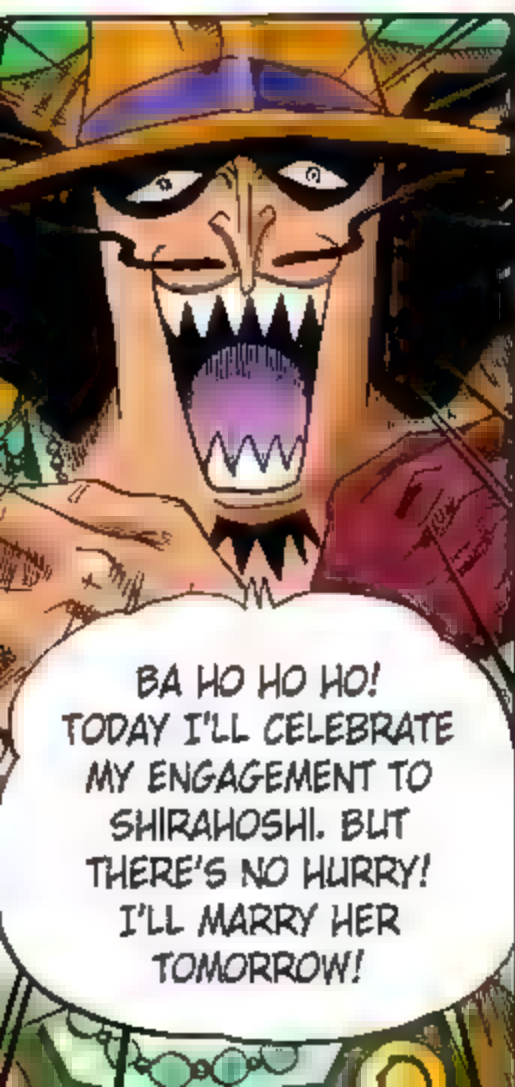


THEY DON'T  
LOOK LIKE THEY'RE  
HERE FOR A  
SHOPPING TRIP.





TODAY WE ARE  
GOING TO SET  
THINGS RIGHT!!



BA HO HO HO!  
TODAY I'LL CELEBRATE  
MY ENGAGEMENT TO  
SHIRAHOSHI. BUT  
THERE'S NO HURRY!  
I'LL MARRY HER  
TOMORROW!

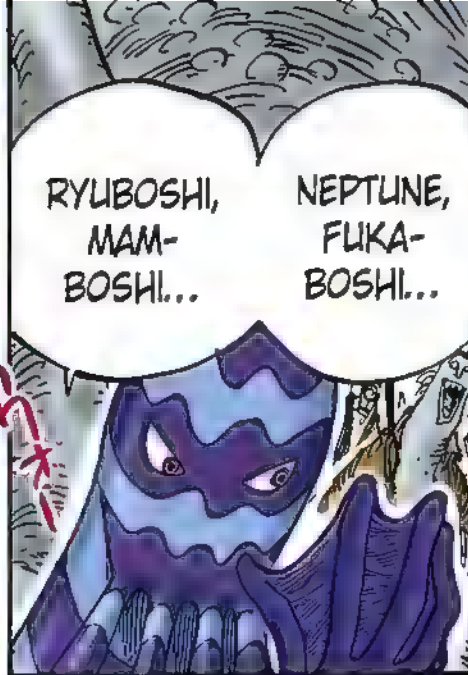


HUMANS ARE  
AN INFERIOR  
RACE THAT CAN'T  
EVEN BREATHE  
UNDERWATER! IT  
IS OUR DESTINY  
TO RULE OVER  
THEM!!

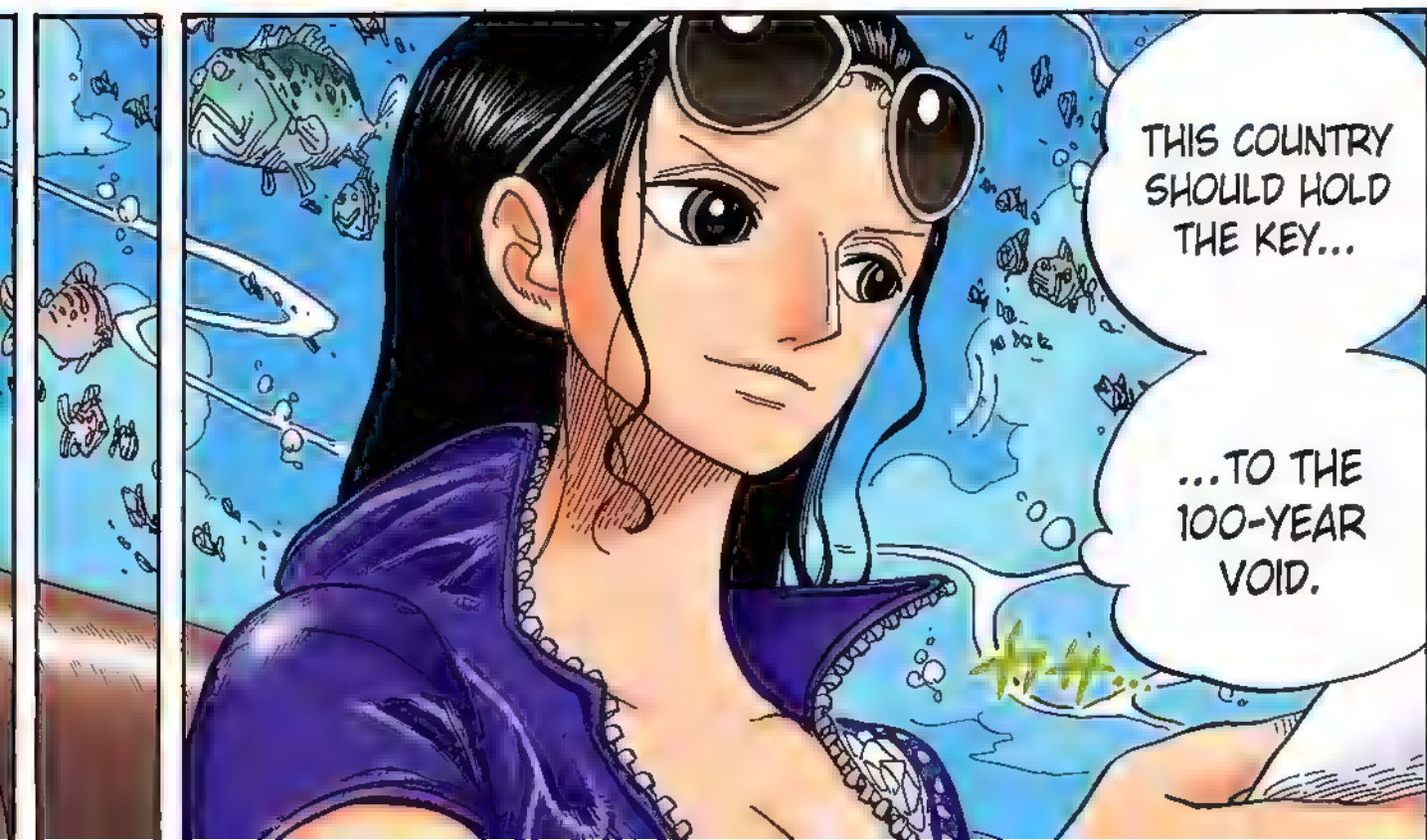
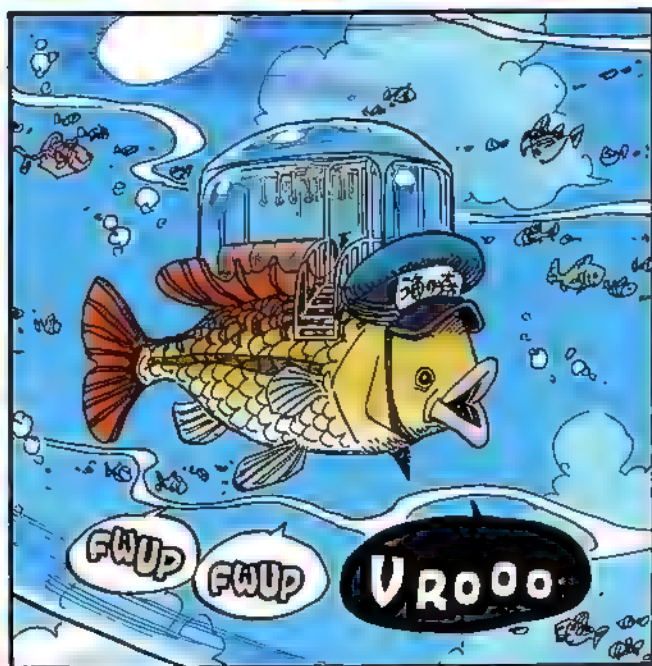
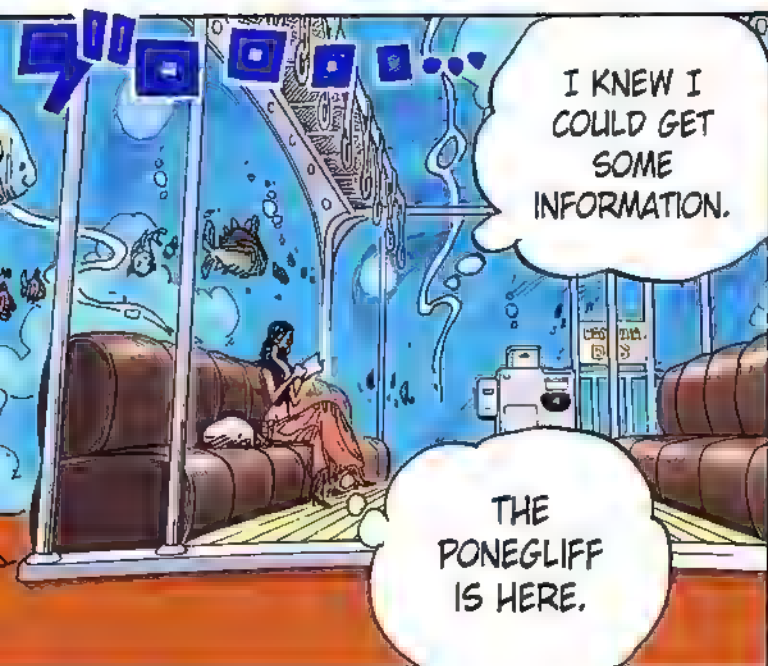
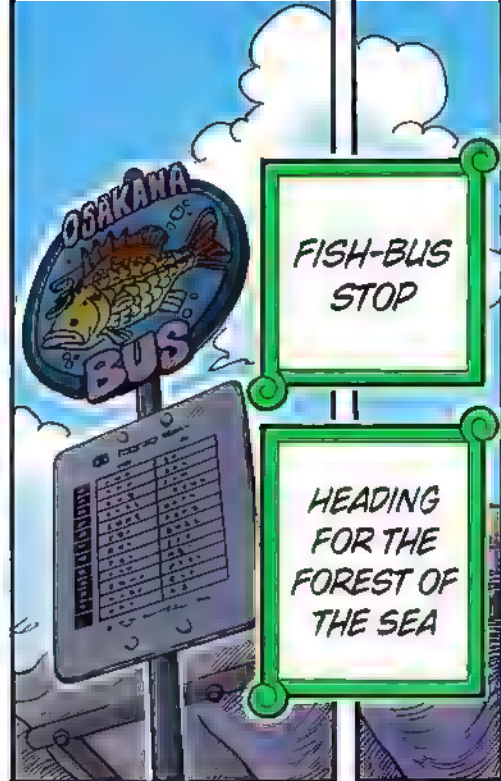
MERMEN,  
MERMAIDS AND  
FISH-MEN  
MUST COME  
TOGETHER!

TODAY ALL  
OF FISH-MAN  
ISLAND SHALL  
BE UNITED AS  
ONE!!

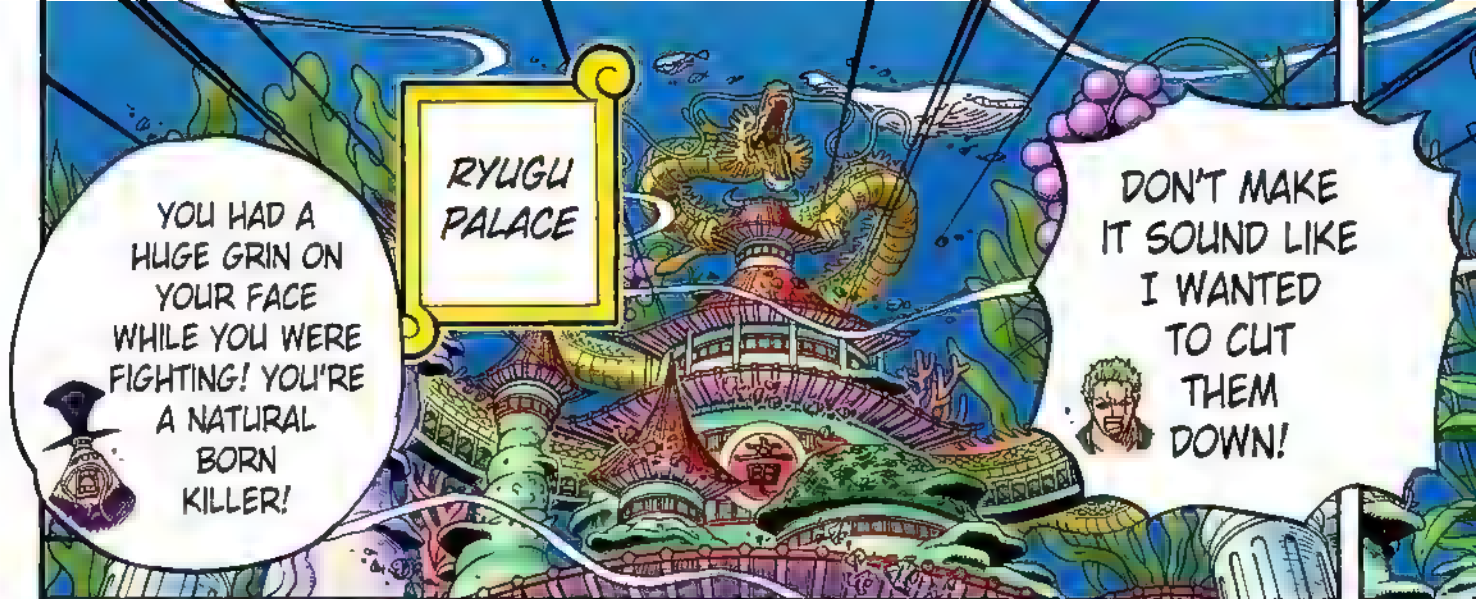












YOU HAD A HUGE GRIN ON YOUR FACE WHILE YOU WERE FIGHTING! YOU'RE A NATURAL BORN KILLER!

RYUGU PALACE

DON'T MAKE IT SOUND LIKE I WANTED TO CUT THEM DOWN!



AT ANY RATE, YOU BEAT THEM ALL, AND NOW WE HAVE NO IDEA WHAT THEY WANTED!

THESE GUYS WOULDN'T GO FOR THAT!

...AND ASK TO HAVE A LITTLE CHAT.

YES, I DO. I'LL GIVE THEM SOME TEA...

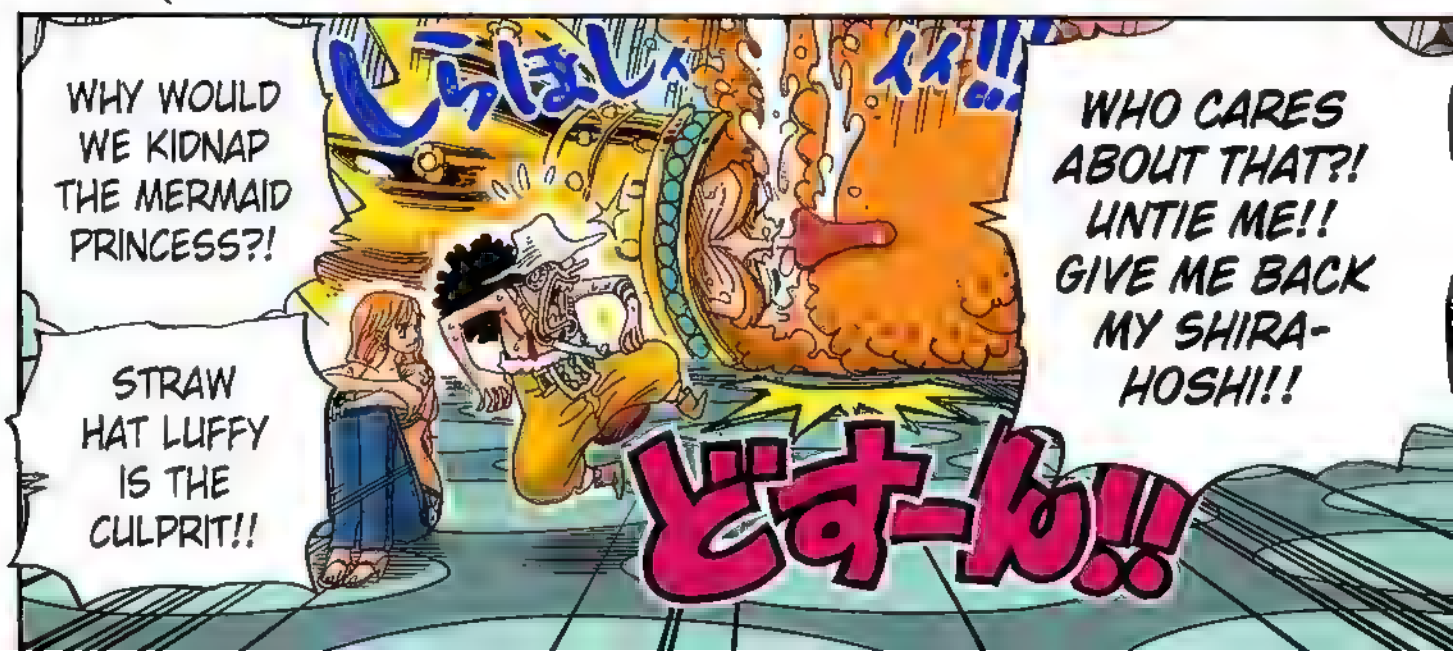
WHAT DID YOU WANT ME TO DO?! DO YOU SERVE TEA TO PIRATES WHO ARE TRYING TO CUT YOUR HEAD OFF?!

THAT'S NOT MY PROBLEM!

LUFFY MET THE MERMAID PRINCESS, DIDN'T HE? I WANT TO MEET HER TOO.

THINGS KEEP GOING FROM BAD TO WORSE.

199



WHY WOULD WE KIDNAP THE MERMAID PRINCESS?!

STRAW HAT LUFFY IS THE CULPRIT!!

WHO CARES ABOUT THAT?! UNTIE ME!! GIVE ME BACK MY SHIRAHOSHI!!

どすーん!!



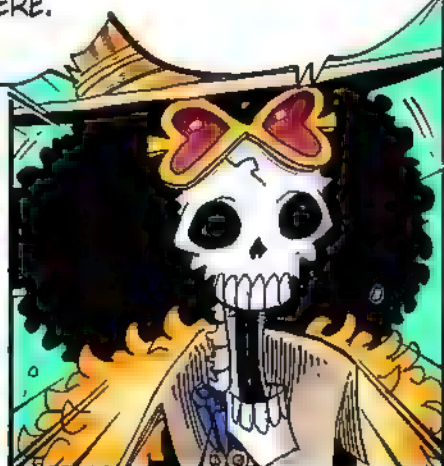
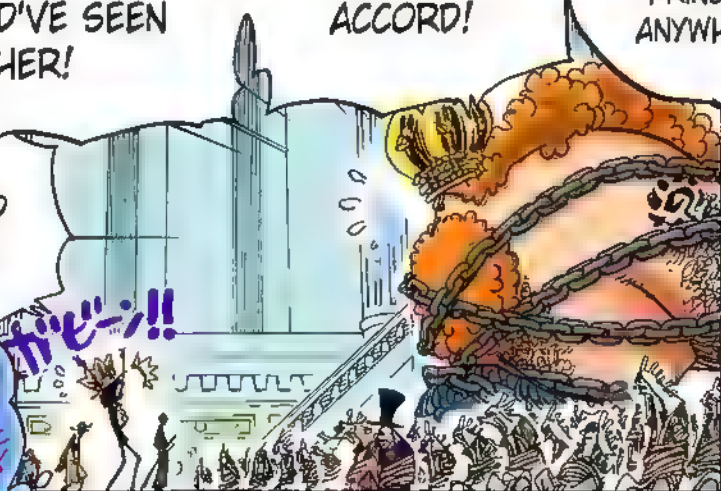
SHIRAHOSHI IS  
AS BIG AS I AM!  
IF SHE'D GONE  
OUT, EVERYONE  
WOULD'VE SEEN  
HER!

SHE WOULD  
NEVER LEAVE  
THE PALACE  
OF HER OWN  
ACCORD!

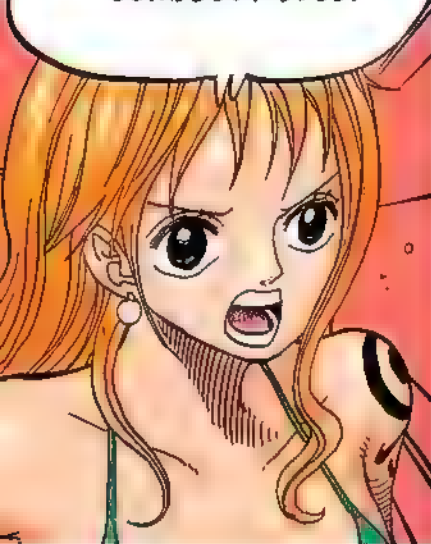
...BUT I DON'T  
REMEMBER  
SEEING THE  
MERMAID  
PRINCESS  
ANYWHERE.

I KNOW I SAW  
LUFFY AND THE  
SHARK LEAVE  
THAT ROOM...

WHAT?!  
THE MERMAID  
PRINCESS IS  
THAT BIG?!



ANYWAY, OUR CAPTAIN  
WOULD NEVER KIDNAP  
ANYONE! GO SUSPECT  
SOMEBODY ELSE!

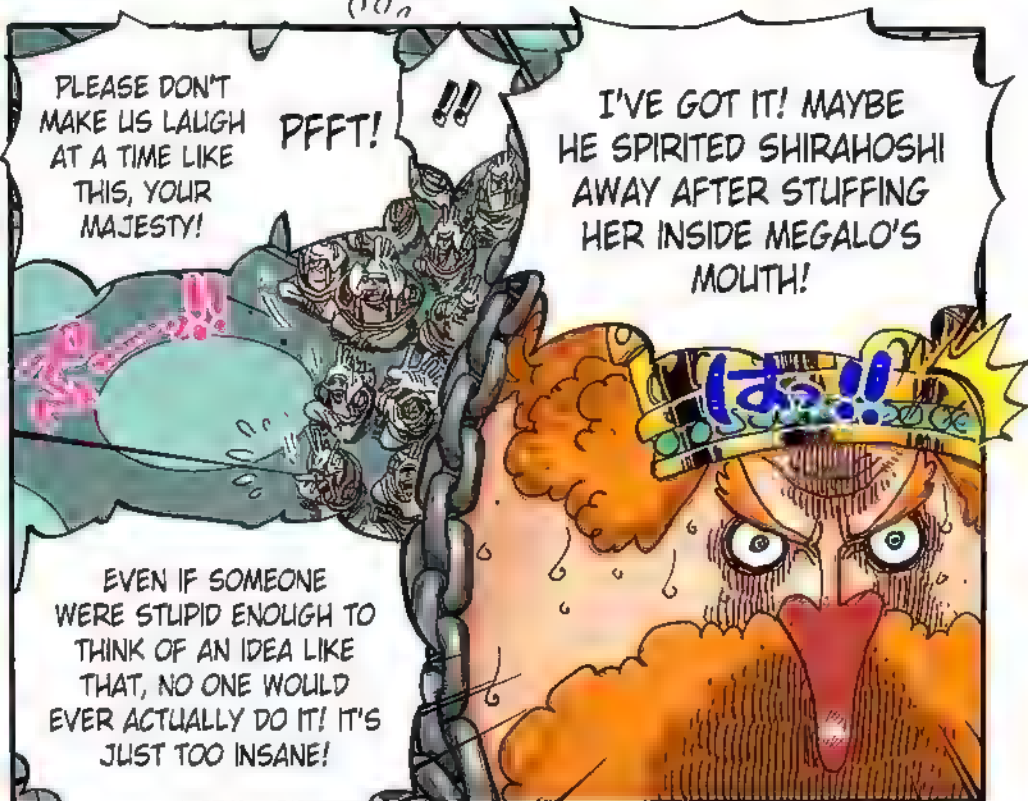


PLEASE DON'T  
MAKE US LAUGH  
AT A TIME LIKE  
THIS, YOUR  
MAJESTY!

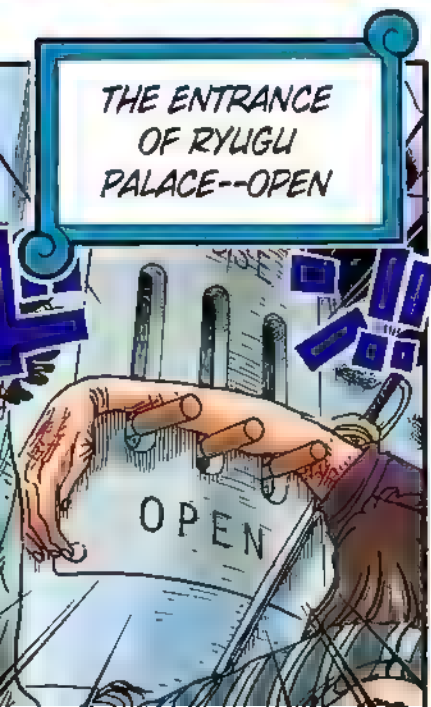
PFFT! !!

I'VE GOT IT! MAYBE  
HE SPIRITED SHIRAHOSHI  
AWAY AFTER STUFFING  
HER INSIDE MEGALO'S  
MOUTH!

EVEN IF SOMEONE  
WERE STUPID ENOUGH TO  
THINK OF AN IDEA LIKE  
THAT, NO ONE WOULD  
EVER ACTUALLY DO IT! IT'S  
JUST TOO INSANE!



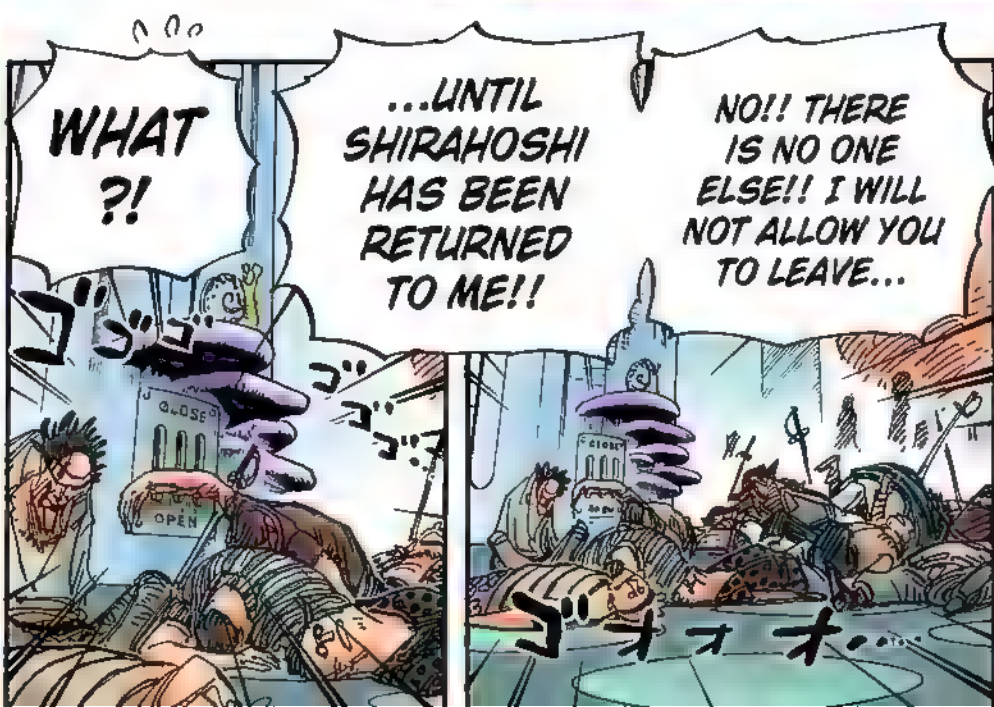
THE ENTRANCE  
OF RYUGU  
PALACE--OPEN



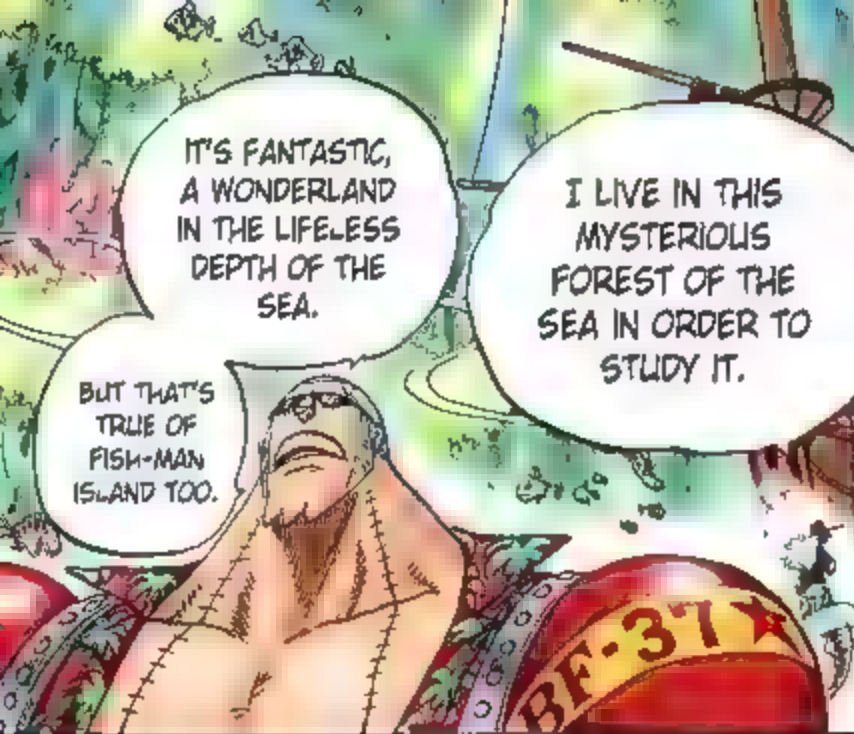
WHAT  
?!

...UNTIL  
SHIRAHOSHI  
HAS BEEN  
RETURNED  
TO ME!!

NO!! THERE  
IS NO ONE  
ELSE!! I WILL  
NOT ALLOW YOU  
TO LEAVE...



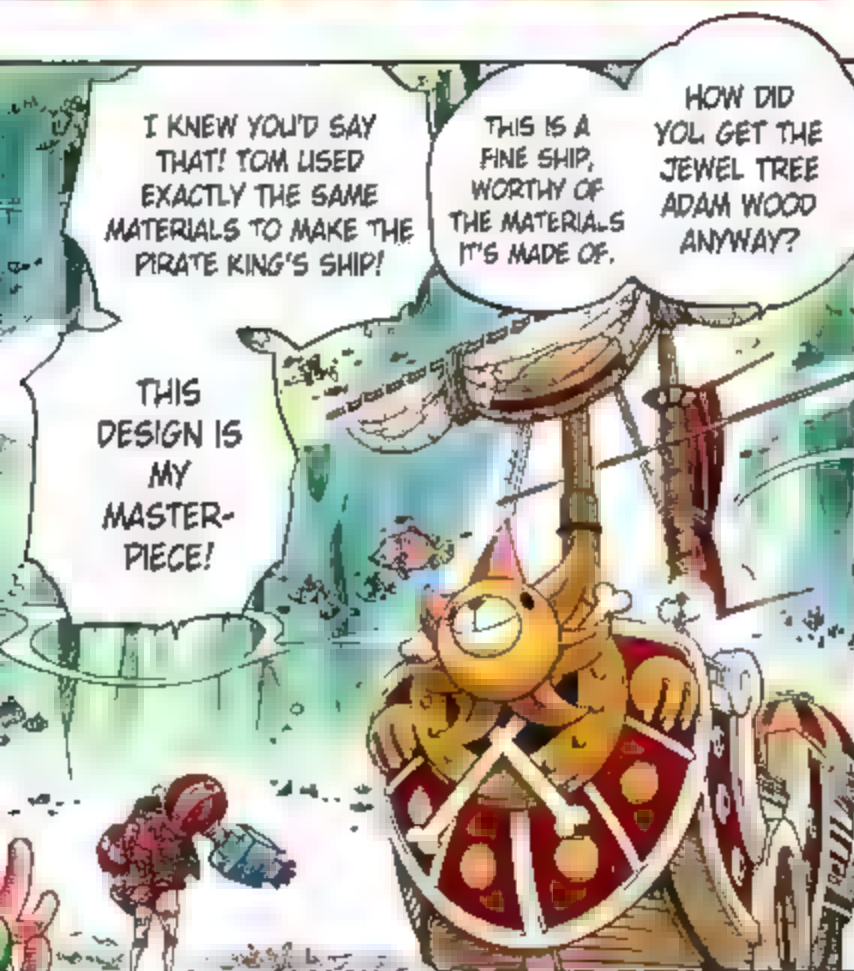




IT'S FANTASTIC,  
A WONDERLAND  
IN THE LIFELESS  
DEPTH OF THE  
SEA.

I LIVE IN THIS  
MYSTERIOUS  
FOREST OF THE  
SEA IN ORDER TO  
STUDY IT.

BUT THAT'S  
TRUE OF  
FISH-MAN  
ISLAND TOO.



I KNEW YOU'D SAY  
THAT! TOM USED  
EXACTLY THE SAME  
MATERIALS TO MAKE THE  
PIRATE KING'S SHIP!

THIS IS A  
FINE SHIP,  
WORTHY OF  
THE MATERIALS  
IT'S MADE OF.

HOW DID  
YOU GET THE  
JEWEL TREE  
ADAM WOOD  
ANYWAY?

THIS  
DESIGN IS  
MY  
MASTER-  
PIECE!



THANKS...  
UH, WHAT  
WAS YOUR  
NAME  
AGAIN?

I'LL HANDLE  
THE COATING.  
YOU CAN  
TRUST ME ON  
THAT.



THE FOREST  
OF THE SEA,  
NORTHEAST OF  
FISH-MAN  
ISLAND

THIS IS THE SO-  
CALLED GRAVEYARD OF  
SHIPS. THE CURRENTS  
BRING ALL THE SUNKEN  
SHIPS HERE.

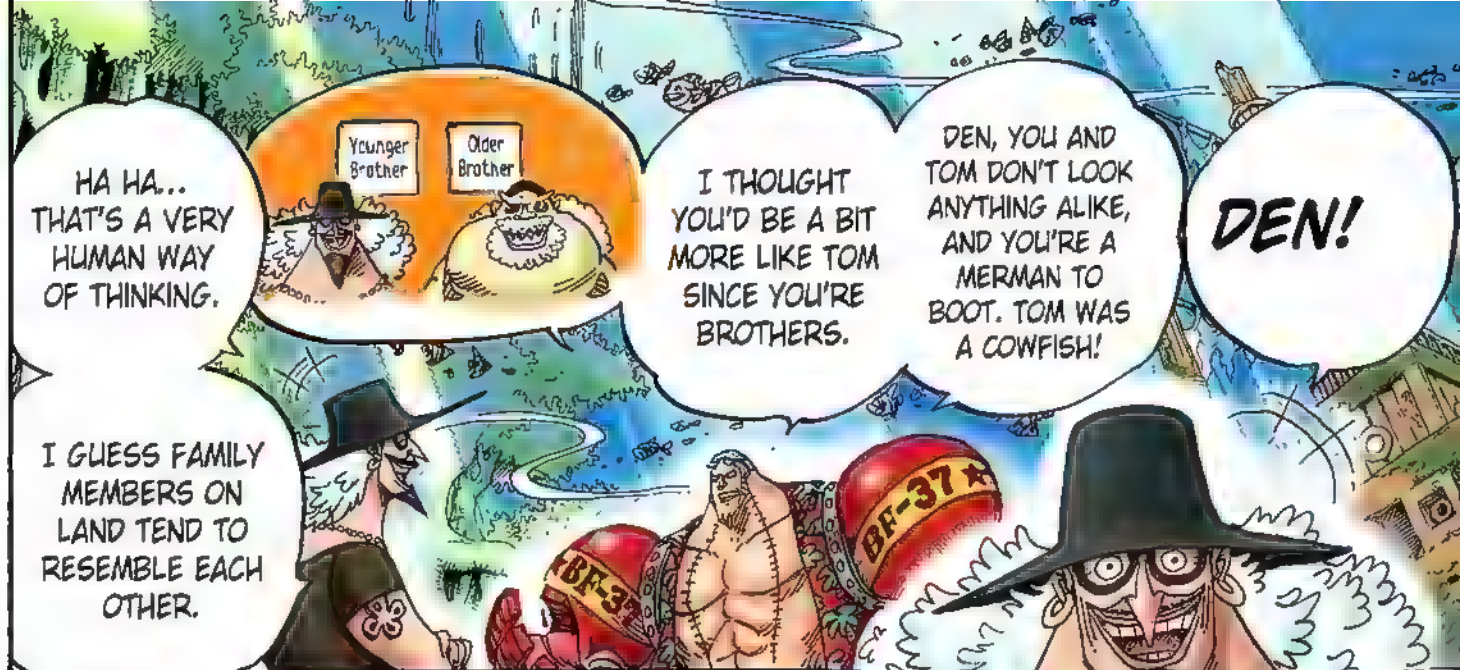
ISN'T IT IRONIC? HERE  
OF ALL PLACES THE  
BLESSED SUN TREE EVE  
ALLOWS THE CORAL TO  
FLOURISH..

...AND MAKES  
THE FISH AND  
WHALES  
GATHER.

THE  
WHALES ALL  
KNOW...

...WHERE  
THE SEAS ARE  
FERTILE.





HA HA...  
THAT'S A VERY  
HUMAN WAY  
OF THINKING.

Younger  
Brother

Older  
Brother

I THOUGHT  
YOU'D BE A BIT  
MORE LIKE TOM  
SINCE YOU'RE  
BROTHERS.

DEN, YOU AND  
TOM DON'T LOOK  
ANYTHING ALIKE,  
AND YOU'RE A  
MERMAN TO  
BOOT. TOM WAS  
A COWFISH!

**DEN!**

I GUESS FAMILY  
MEMBERS ON  
LAND TEND TO  
RESEMBLE EACH  
OTHER.



IF AN OCTOPUS  
MERMAID HAS A  
CHILD THAT'S A  
SHARK MERMAN...

FISH-MEN  
AND MERMEN  
HAVE THEIR  
OWN GENES.

IT'S A BIT  
DIFFERENT  
WITH US.

Parent  
and  
child

...THAT JUST  
MEANS THERE WAS  
A SHARK MERMAN  
SOMEWHERE IN  
THEIR LINEAGE.



WE NEVER QUITE  
UNDERSTOOD WHY  
YOU HUMANS...

ON FISH-MAN  
ISLAND NO ONE IS  
SURPRISED NO  
MATTER WHAT THEIR  
CHILD LOOKS LIKE.

...SEPARATE  
PEOPLE  
ACCORDING TO  
THEIR LOOKS.



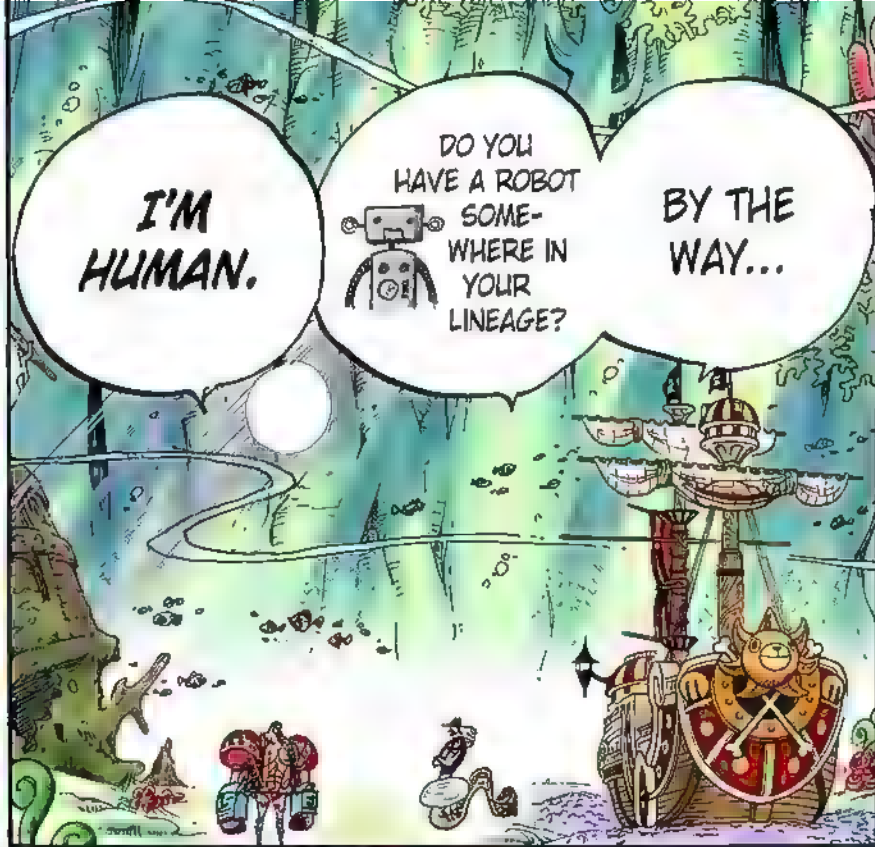
**DEN**  
(TOM'S LITTLE BROTHER)  
SHIPWRIGHT AND FOREST  
OF THE SEA RESEARCHER  
(BERING WOLFFISH  
MERMAN)





I READ ALL ABOUT YOU AND ICEBERG IN THE LETTERS.

OH RIGHT. OLD LADY KOKORO WROTE TO YOU.



I'M HUMAN.

DO YOU HAVE A ROBOT SOMEWHERE IN YOUR LINEAGE?

BY THE WAY...



YOU FLATTER ME.

DOING!!

AND CONSIDERING HOW YOU CAME ALL THE WAY HERE TO TELL ME, HE HAD A GREAT STUDENT UNDER HIM.

HE LIVED THE LIFE HE WANTED.

I KNOW ABOUT WHAT HAPPENED, EVEN WHAT HAPPENED TO MY BROTHER.



HE'S WAITING FOR SOMEONE. HE'S A WANTED FUGITIVE, SO HE CAN'T ENTER THE ISLAND.

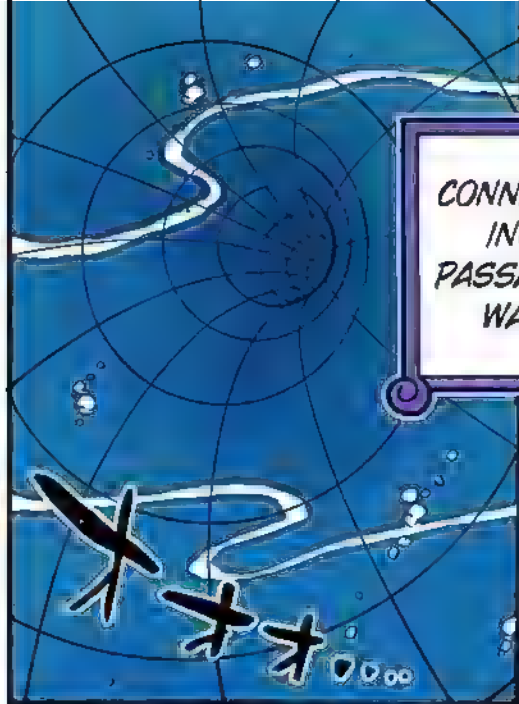
HUH? THAT'S BIG BOSS JIMBEI.

...WHO'S THAT SITTING OVER THERE?

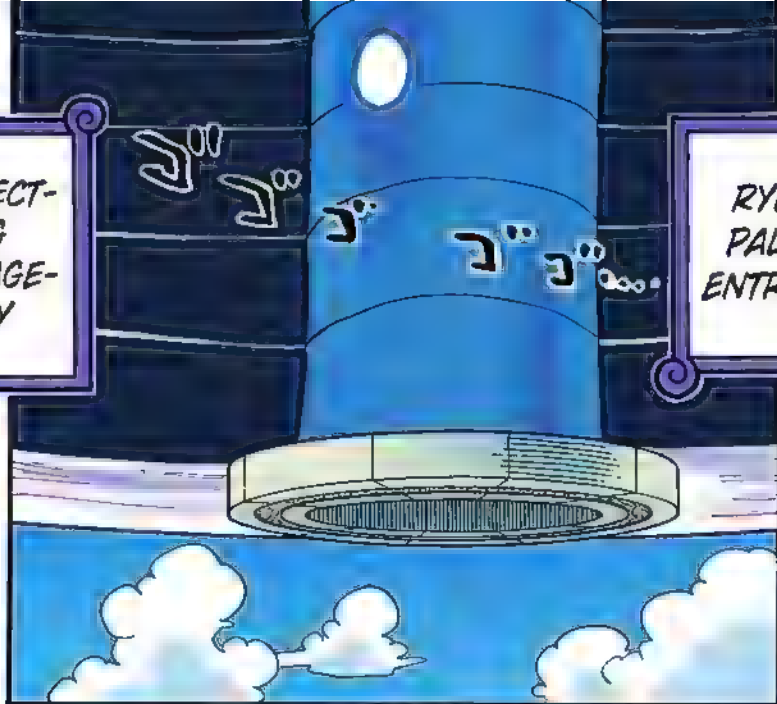
BY THE WAY...

BIG BOSS?

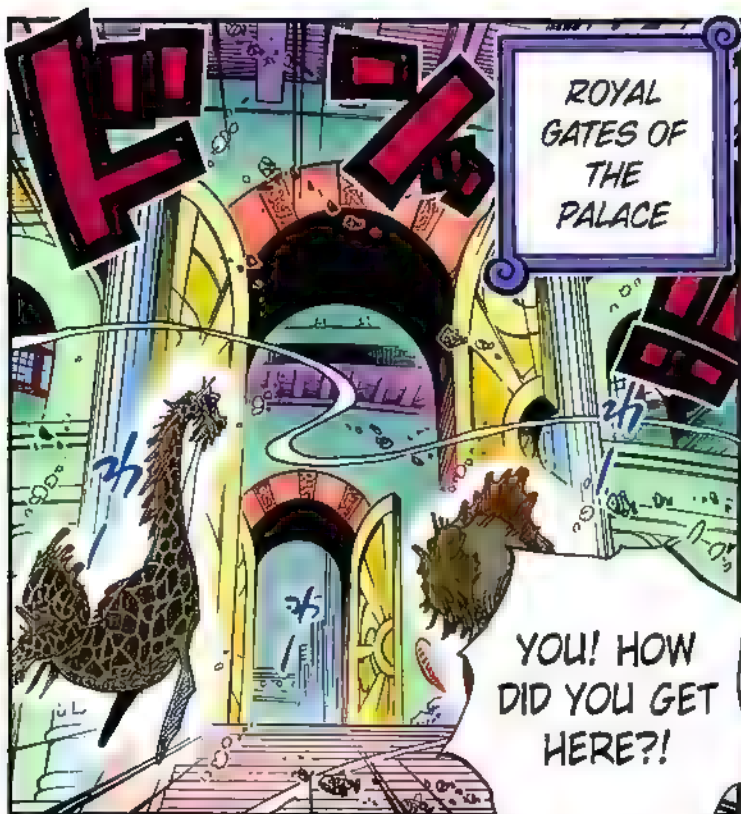




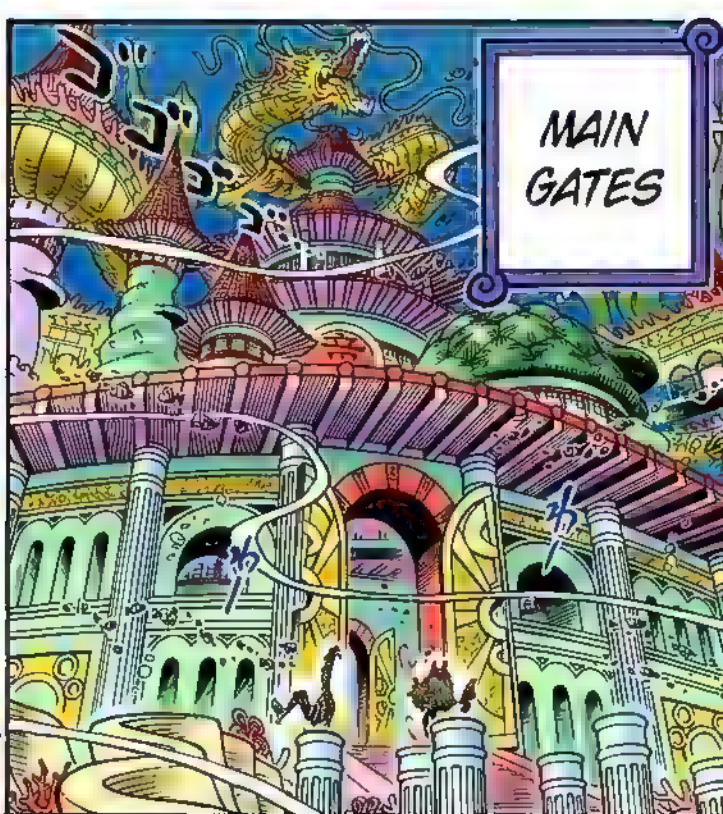
CONNECT-  
ING  
PASSAGE-  
WAY



RYUGU  
PALACE  
ENTRANCE

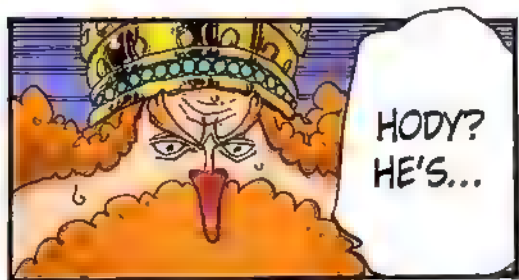


ROYAL  
GATES OF  
THE  
PALACE

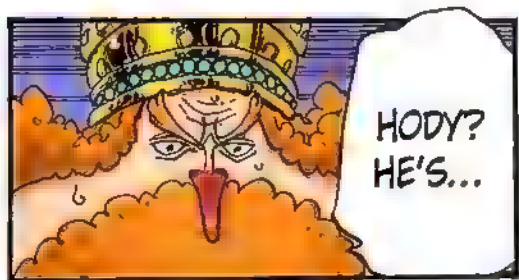


MAIN  
GATES

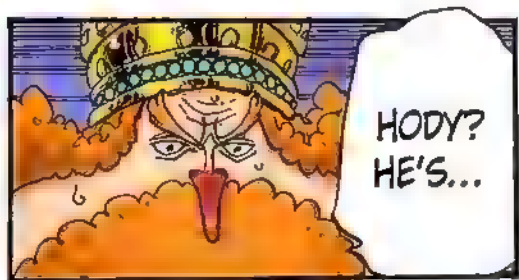
YOU! HOW  
DID YOU GET  
HERE?!



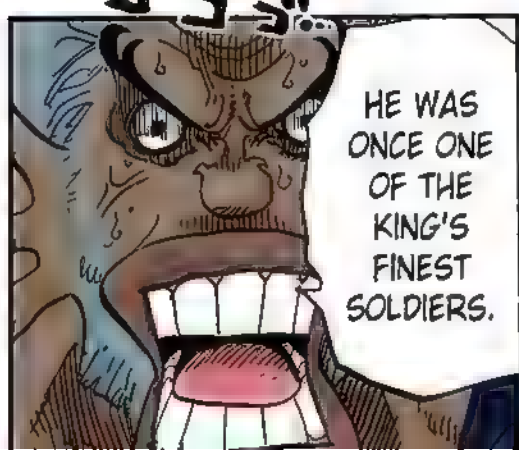
HODY?  
HE'S...



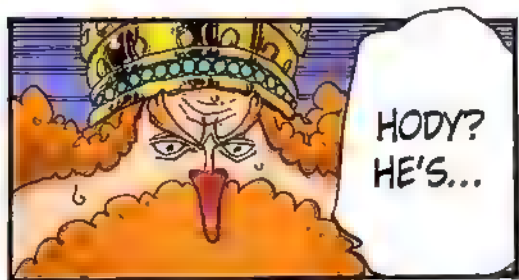
AND LOOK! THAT'S  
HODY JONES OF THE  
FISH-MAN DISTRICT!  
WHAT IS HE DOING  
BACK HERE?!



THAT FACE...  
YOU'RE THAT  
ACCURSED VANDER  
DECKEN! YOU'VE  
FINALLY SHOWN  
YOURSELF?!



HE WAS  
ONCE ONE  
OF THE  
KING'S  
FINEST  
SOLDIERS.



WHAT  
DOES HE  
WANT?!



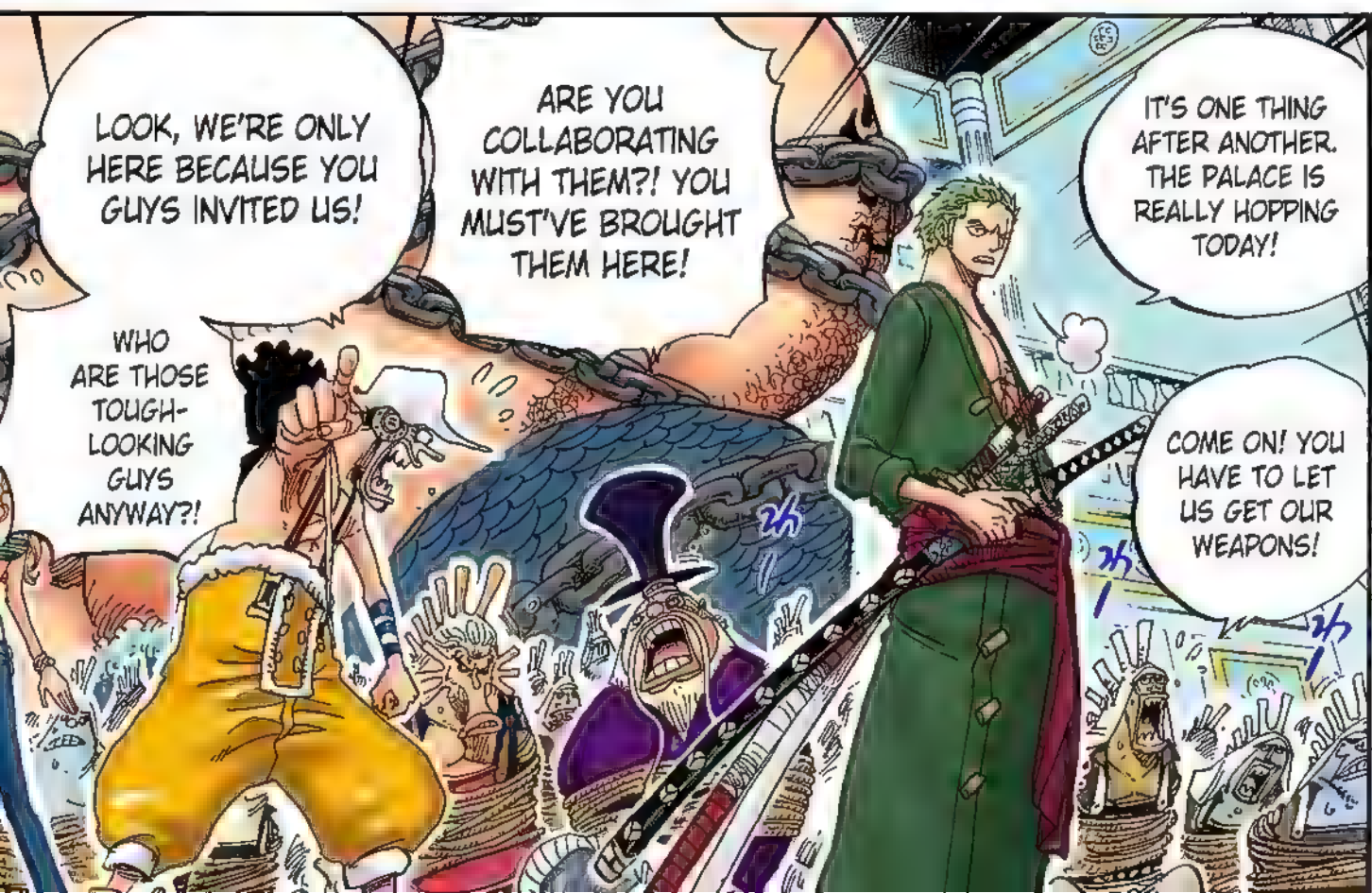


I DON'T BELIEVE IT. IS THIS A PRESENT FOR US?!

NO WAY! I CAME HERE TO START A WAR...

MAYBE IT'S A TRAP! EVERYTHING'S GOING MUCH TOO SMOOTHLY!

...BUT NEPTUNE AND HIS SOLDIERS ARE ALL TIED UP!



LOOK, WE'RE ONLY HERE BECAUSE YOU GUYS INVITED US!

ARE YOU COLLABORATING WITH THEM?! YOU MUST'VE BROUGHT THEM HERE!

IT'S ONE THING AFTER ANOTHER. THE PALACE IS REALLY HOPPING TODAY!

WHO ARE THOSE TOUGH-LOOKING GUYS ANYWAY?!

COME ON! YOU HAVE TO LET US GET OUR WEAPONS!



**I'M NOT  
YOUR  
DAD!!**

**BA HO HO HO! WE'RE  
NOT EVEN MARRIED YET,  
DAD, AND YOU WANT  
HER BACK ALREADY?!**

**VANDER DECKEN!!  
NOW IT'S ALL CLEAR!  
YOU'RE THE CULPRIT!  
GIVE ME BACK MY  
DAUGHTER!!**

**WHERE  
IS SHIRA-  
HOSHI?!  
SHE HAD  
BETTER BE  
SAFE!!**

**WHY ELSE  
WOULD SHE  
SUDDENLY  
DISAPPEAR  
FROM HER  
ROOM?!**

**DON'T  
PLAY  
DUMB  
WITH  
ME!!**

**WHAT ARE  
YOU TALKING  
ABOUT? HAS  
SHE GONE  
SOMEWHERE?**

**AND IT DOESN'T  
MATTER IF  
WHAT THEY  
SAY IS TRUE  
OR NOT!**

**WHICH  
MEANS SHE  
WAS IN THE  
PALACE JUST  
A SHORT  
TIME AGO!**

**CALM DOWN,  
VANDER DECKEN!  
THE HUMANS YOU  
THREW AT THE  
MERMAID  
PRINCESS ARE  
RIGHT HERE!**

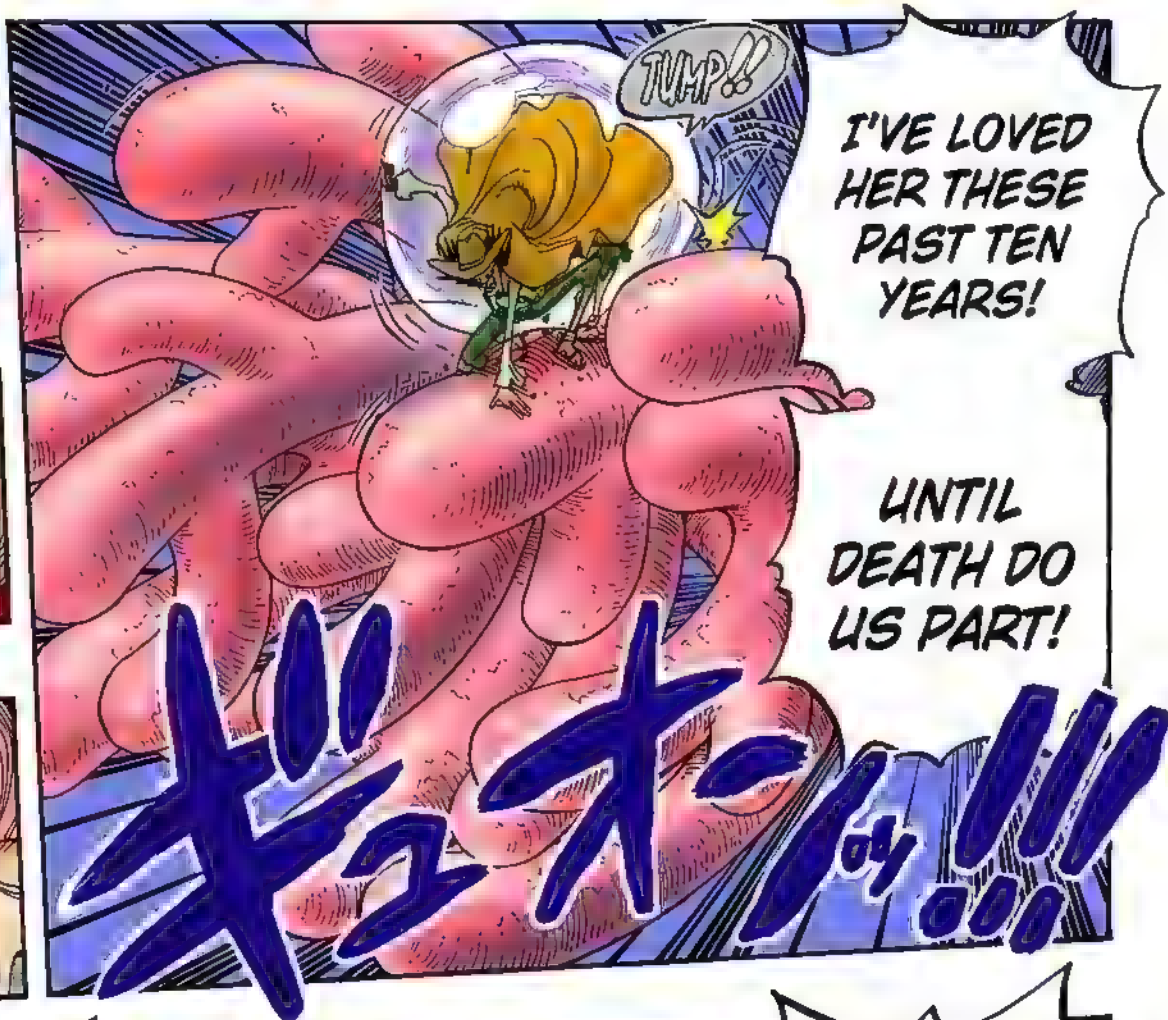
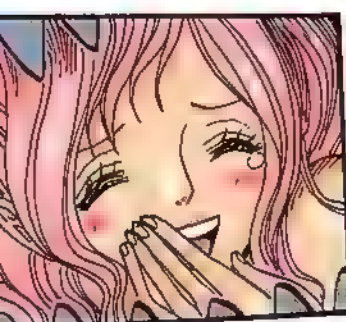
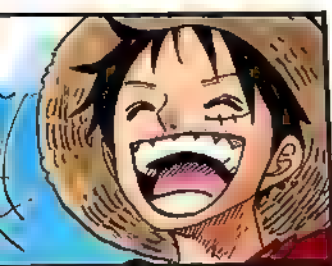
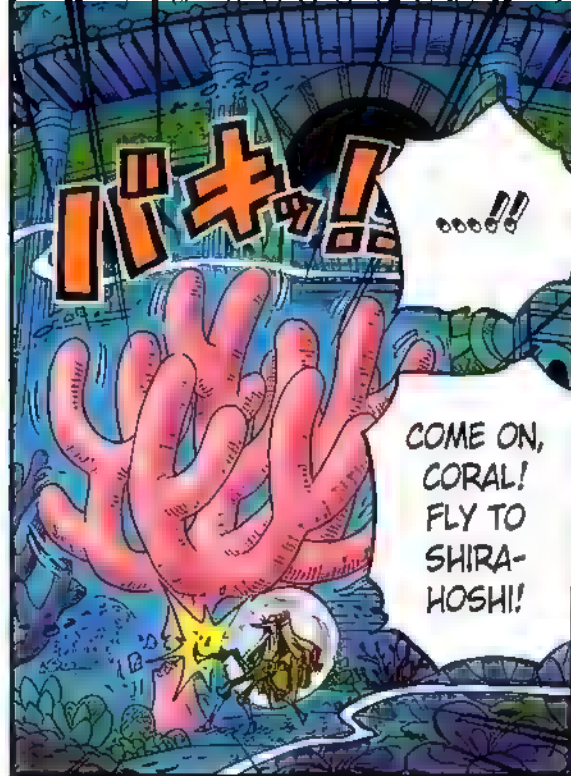
**MY  
SHIRAHOSHI  
DISAP-  
PEARED?!**

**SHE'S  
MY SHIRA-  
HOSHI, NOT  
YOURS!!**

**YOUR  
MAJESTY!  
DON'T  
LISTEN TO  
THAT MAN!**

**YOU HAVE A  
WAY TO FIND  
OUT WHERE  
SHE IS!**

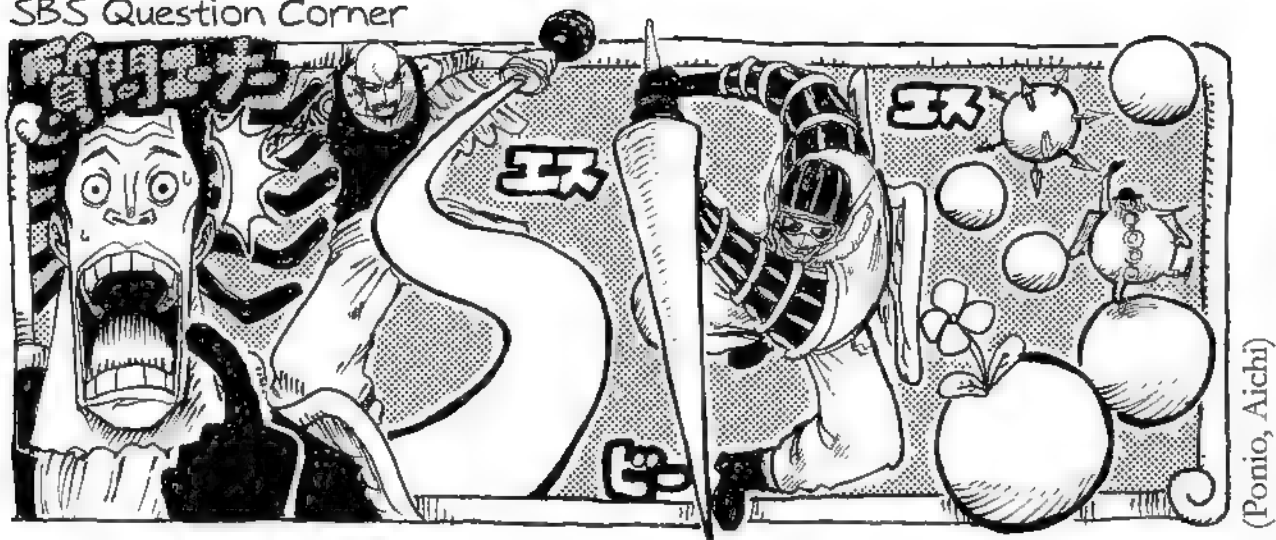




...NO ONE  
CAN!!  
I'LL KILL  
YOU!!

BA HO  
HO HO!!  
IF I CAN'T  
HAVE  
YOU...





Q: Is Chopper wearing a bonnet over the hat he wore two years ago?  
If it's not, could you please explain it thoroughly?

--Oonuki=πge

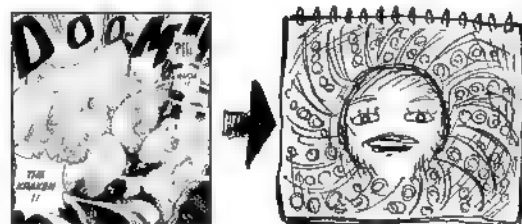
A: You're not wrong. He just put something on top of it. The pink hat is really special to Chopper, so he wouldn't change it.



Q: I'd like to see the Kraken picture that Robin drew.

--Ruki

A: Good question. Let's take a look...  
...!{.....!



Q: In chapter 612, there was someone (a fish) who looked like Octopako at Fishverly Hills. Why was she so angry?

--Princes Shirasuboshi

A: There is, isn't there?! Octopako is the woman who dumped Hachi, and she appeared on the chapter cover of chapter 203 in volume 22. You've got good eyes! She's actually a socialite who grew up in Fishverly Hills. She dreams of marrying the prince, but of course she's never even been to Ryugu Palace. So she's angry that Camie, who used to work at Hachi's store, and a bunch of pirates from who knows where were invited to Ryugu Palace. She's like, "I've never even been!!!"





# **Chapter 617:** **INCIDENT AT** **CORAL HILL**



**DECKS OF THE WORLD, VOL. 5:**  
**FROST MOON VILLAGE-REPORTING TO KUINA**





VANDER  
DECKEN  
WENT AFTER  
SHIRA-  
HOSHI!!

AAAAH  
!!

YOU CAN HAVE  
ALL MY TREASURE!  
YOU CAN SLAY MY  
SOLDIERS! ANYTHING  
YOU WANT!!

うおおお

HEY!  
YOUR  
MAJ-  
ESTY!

PLEASE!  
I'LL GIVE YOU  
ANYTHING  
YOU WANT!  
LET ME GO  
AFTER  
DECKEN!!

おおお

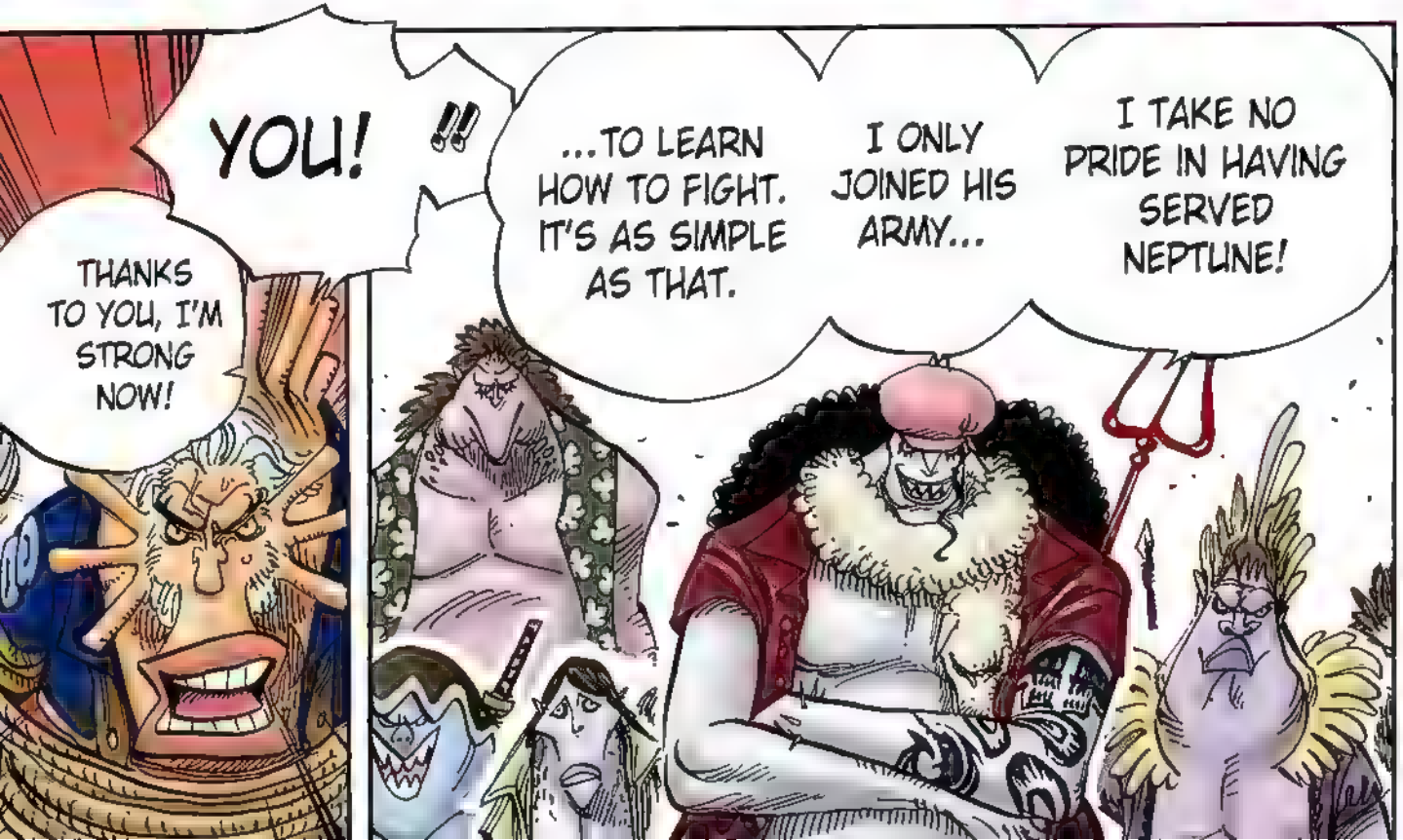
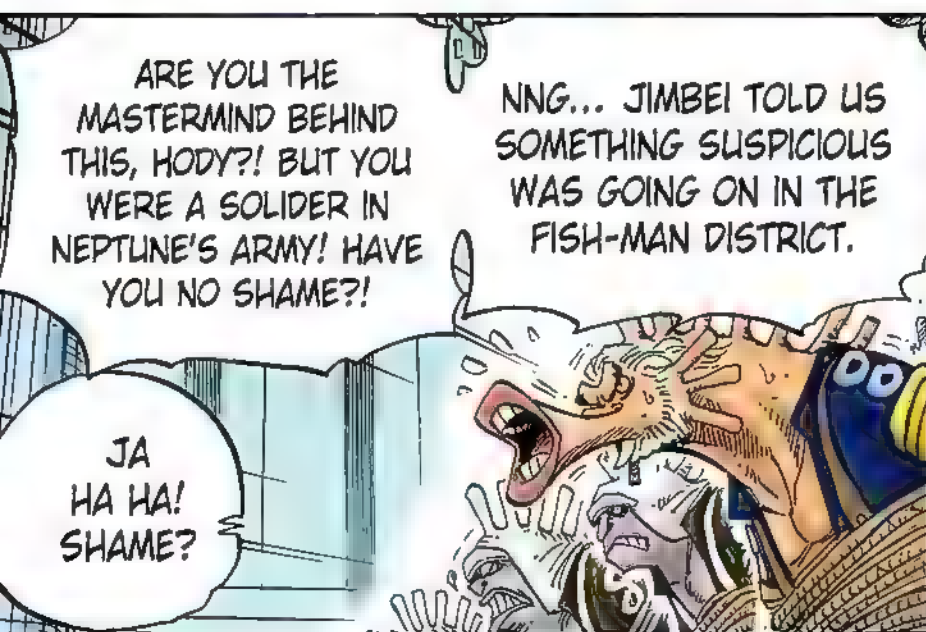
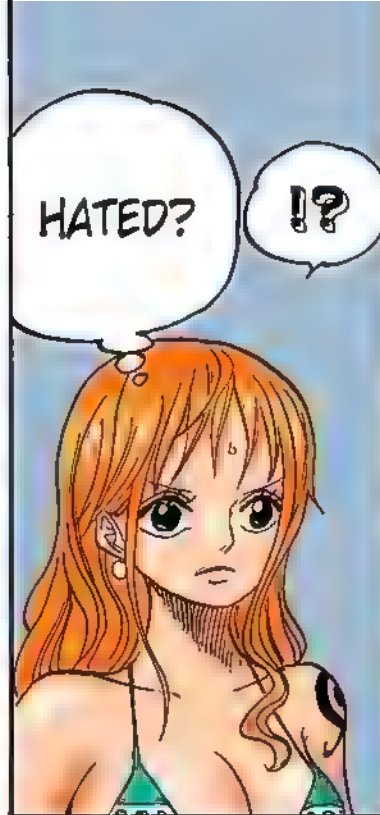
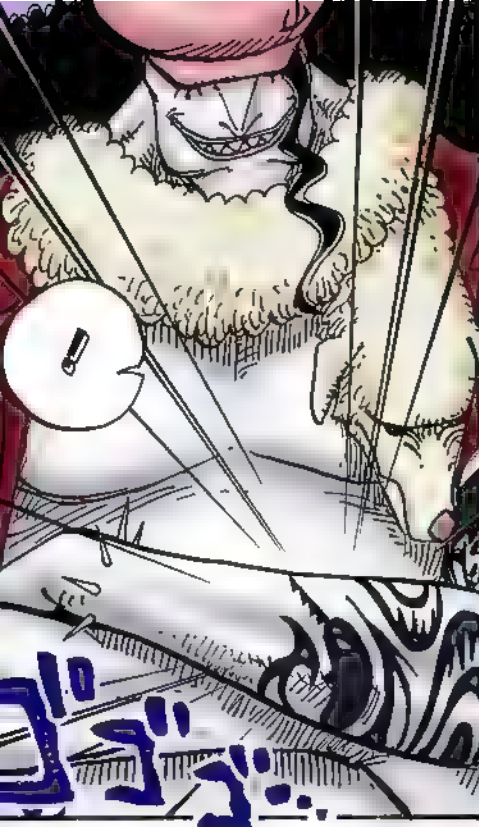
YOU'RE  
PATHETIC,  
NEPTUNE.

うおおお

HE'LL  
CAPTURE  
SHIRA-  
HOSHI!!

MY  
PRECIOUS  
SHIRA-  
HOSHI!!







NOW WE'LL  
CONTINUE HIS  
LEGACY AS THE  
NEW FISH-MAN  
PIRATES!

WE FISH-  
MEN HAVE LONG  
BEEN UNJUSTLY  
OPPRESSED BY  
HUMANS. I'VE  
SEEN IT WITH MY  
OWN EYES SINCE  
I WAS A CHILD!

I LOOKED  
UP TO ARLONG  
BECAUSE HE  
TURNED THE  
TABLES ON THE  
HUMANS!

BUT A  
BAND OF  
HUMANS  
THWARTED  
HIM!

I TRAINED TO  
BECOME ARLONG'S  
RIGHT-HAND  
MAN...

...WHEN HE BEGAN  
HIS CONQUEST OF  
THE WORLD FROM  
THE EAST BLUE.

JUST KIDDING!  
I'VE ACTUALLY NEVER  
EATEN AN ARLONG  
BEFORE! YO HO HO!

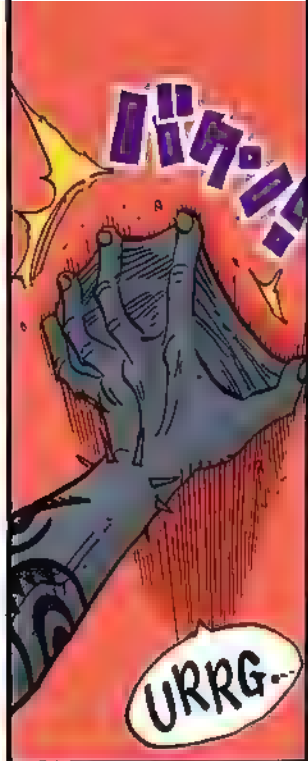
NO WAY?!  
ARLONG?!

THOSE FISH-MEN  
WANT TO PICK UP  
WHERE ARLONG  
LEFT OFF?!

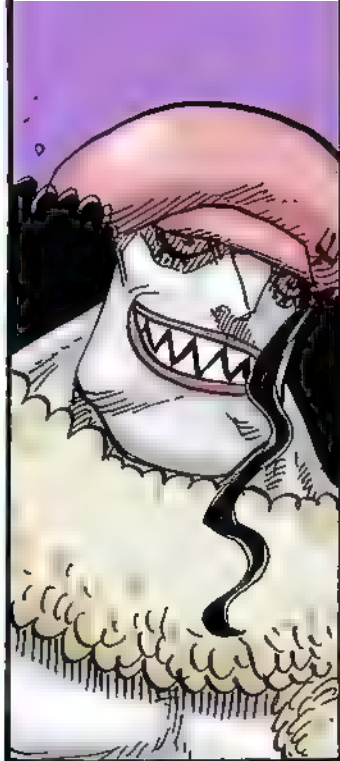
OW! USOPP,  
WHY ARE  
YOU KICKING  
ME?!

...





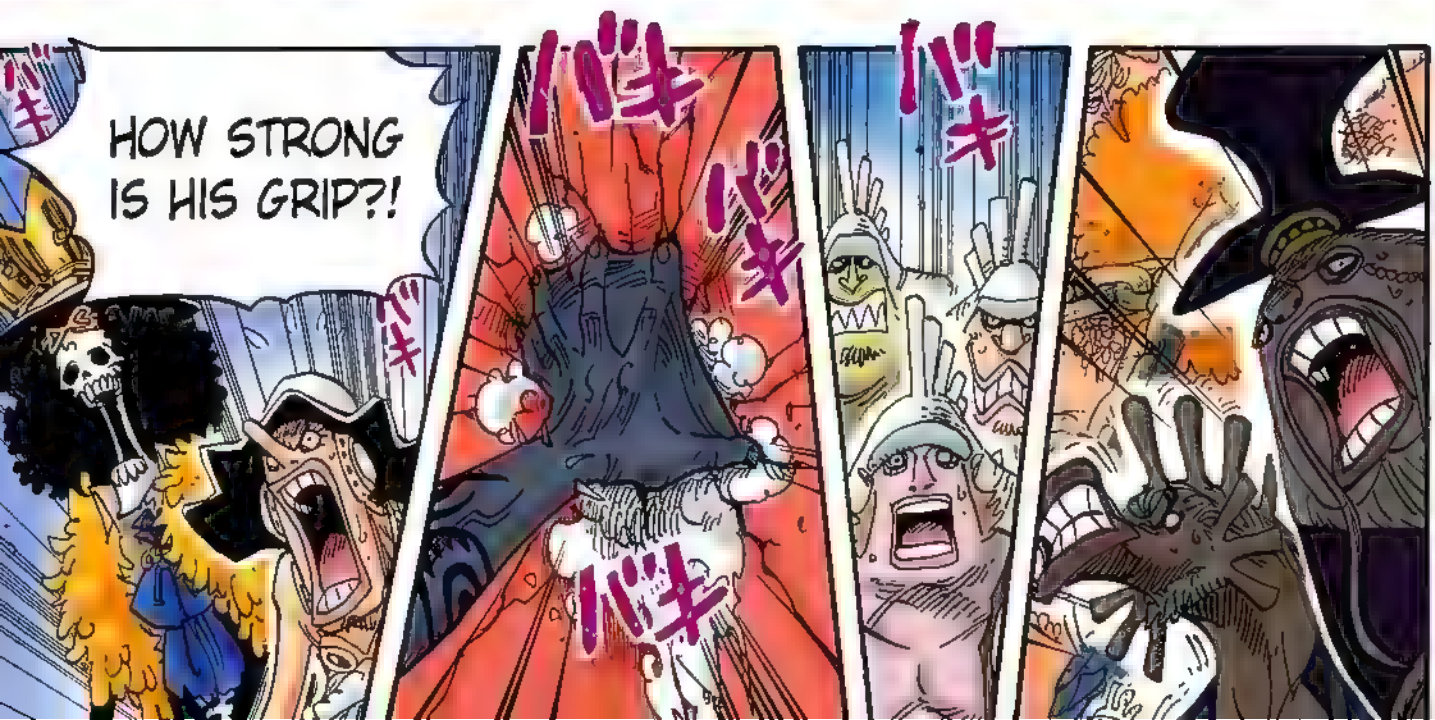
URRG...



STEP BACK.



SHARK GRIP!!



HOW STRONG IS HIS GRIP?!













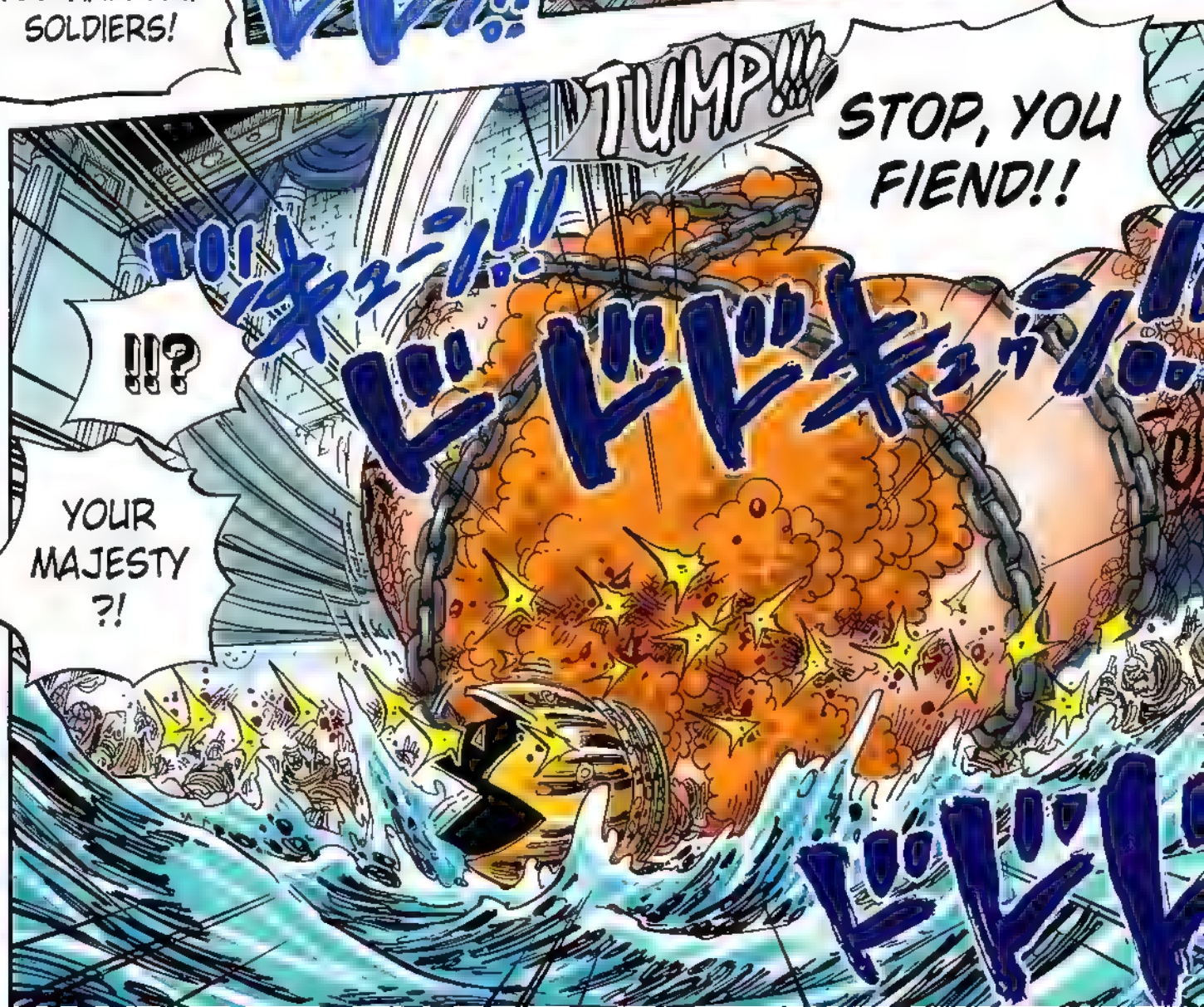
THOSE  
DROPLETS  
OF  
WATER...

...ARE  
TURNING  
INTO  
ARROWS!

YOU!

HOW DARE  
YOU HARM MY  
SOLDIERS!

AH!!



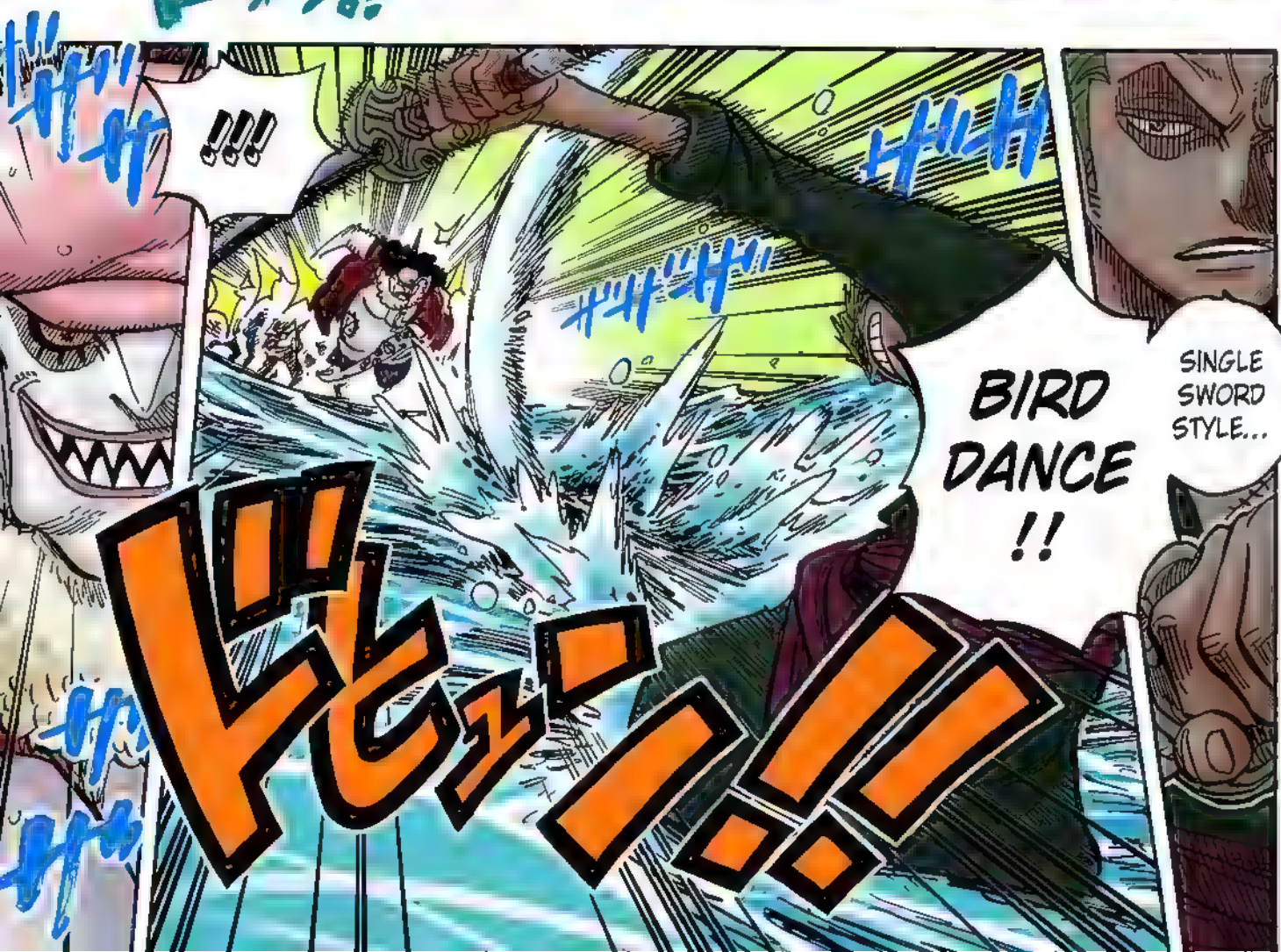
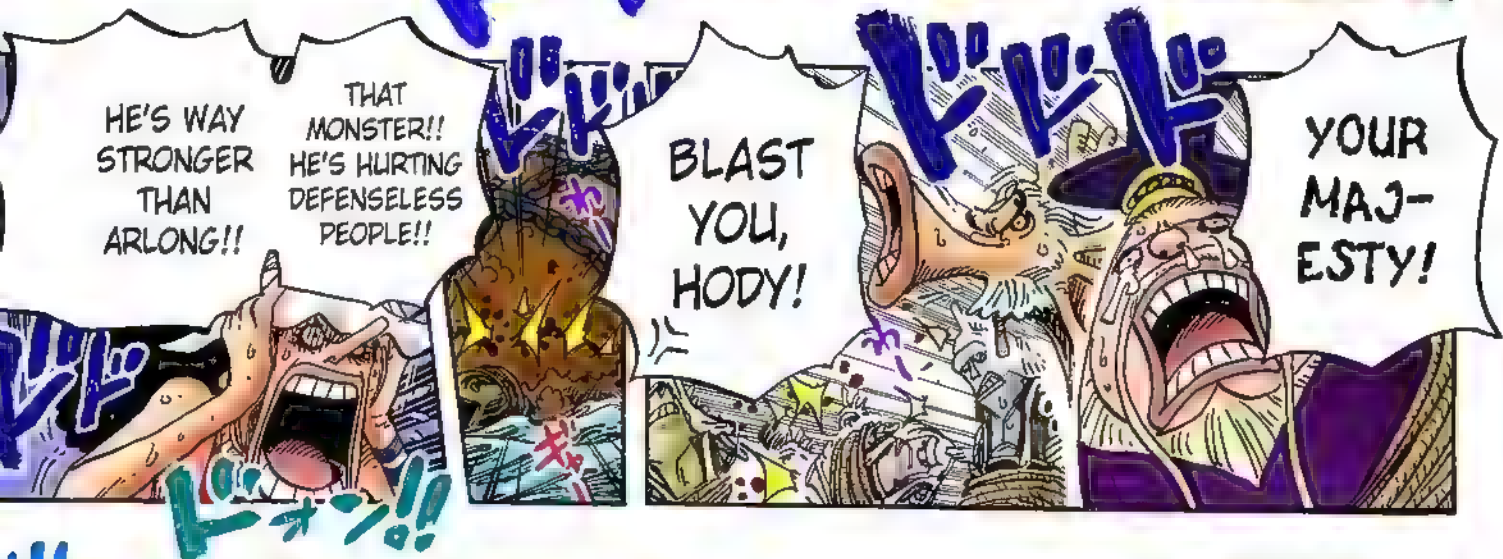
TUMP!!!

STOP, YOU  
FIEND!!

!!?

YOUR  
MAJESTY  
?!



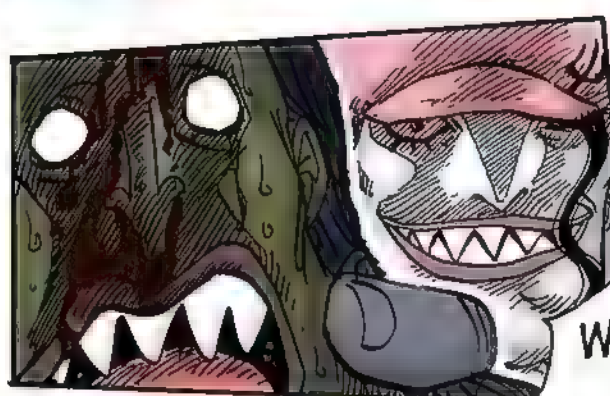






W-WAIT,  
CAPTAIN  
HODY!

LOOK  
OUT!

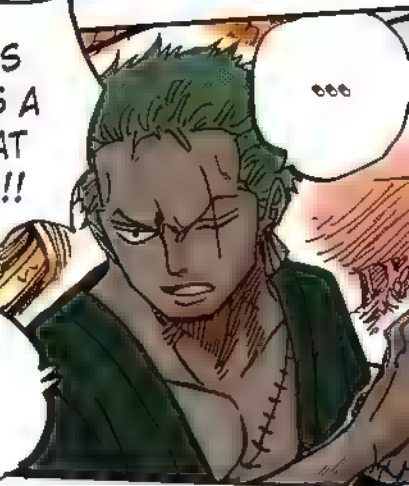


WHAT  
?!



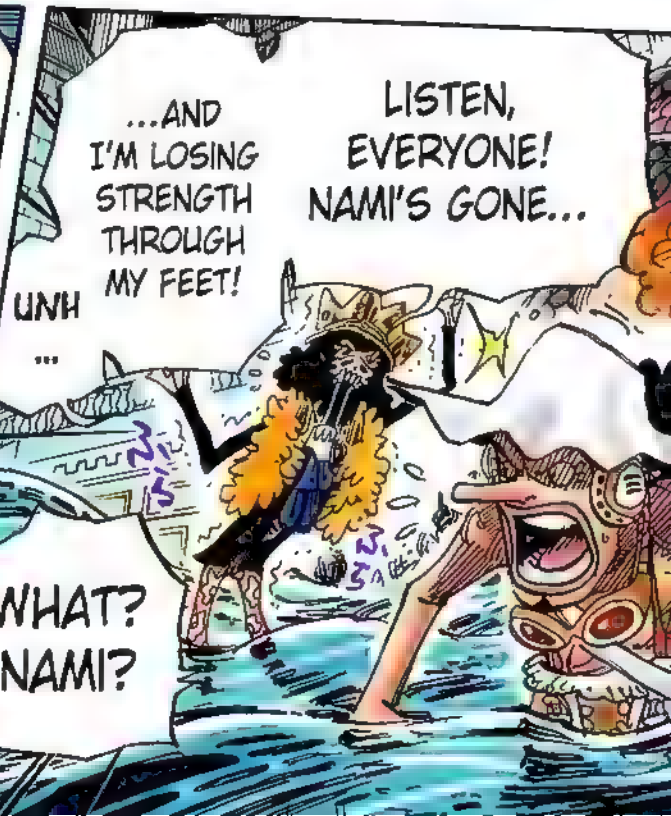
HE USED HIS  
OWN MAN AS A  
SHIELD! THAT  
SCOUNDREL!!

HEY! GO  
AND UNTIE THE  
SOLDIERS!



WE PROMISED  
THE HOSTAGES  
WOULDN'T BE  
HARMED!

WE DIDN'T  
HOLD UP  
OUR END OF  
THE DEAL!



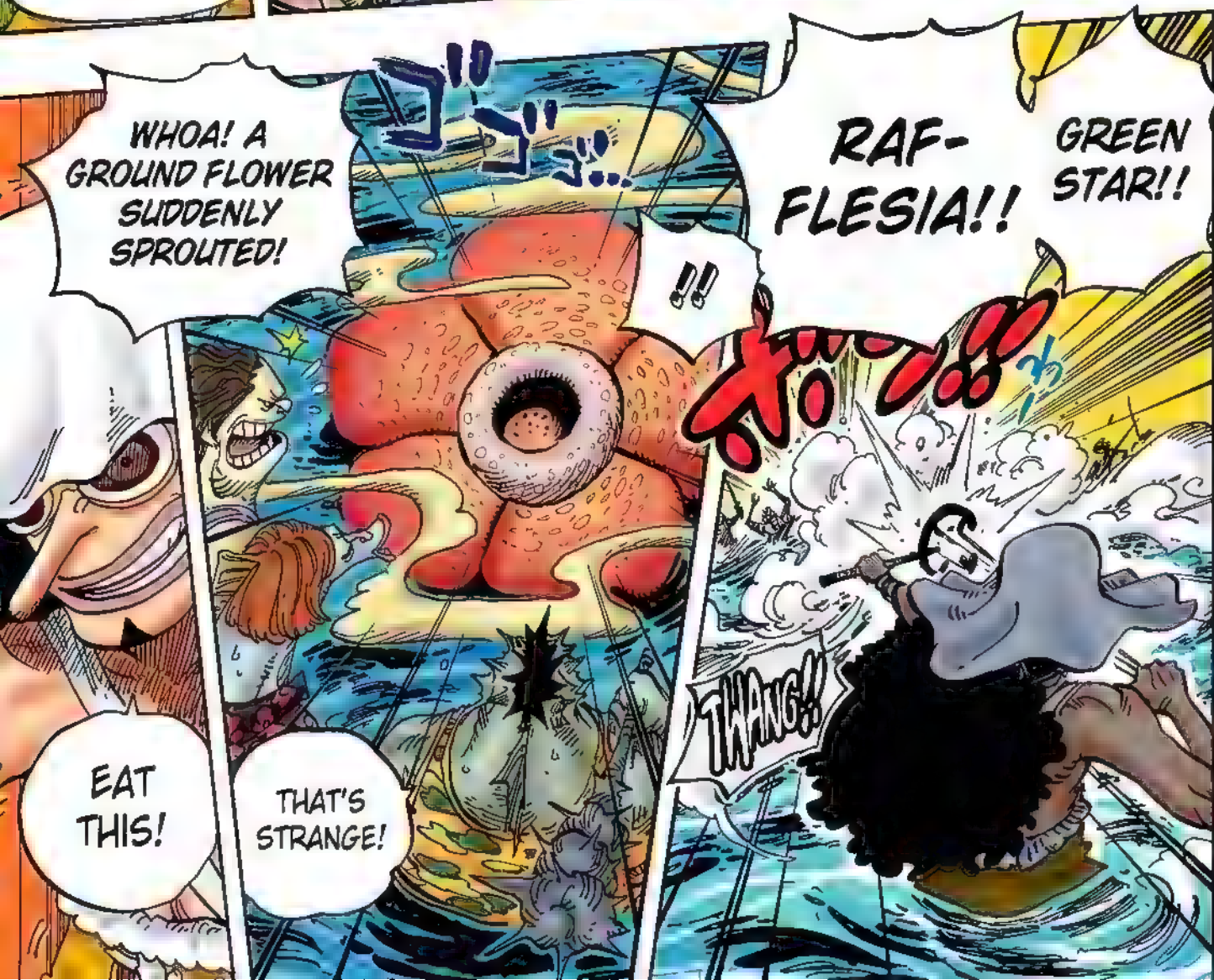
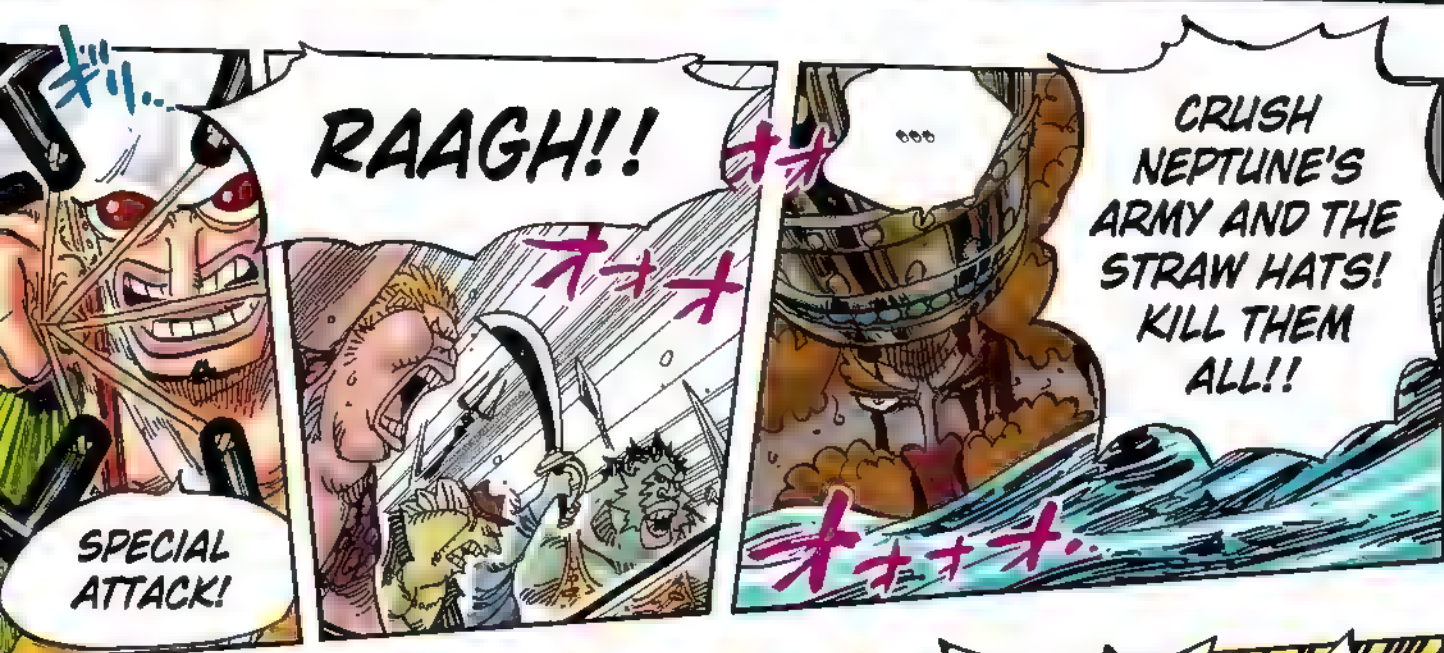
UNH  
...

WHAT?  
NAMI?

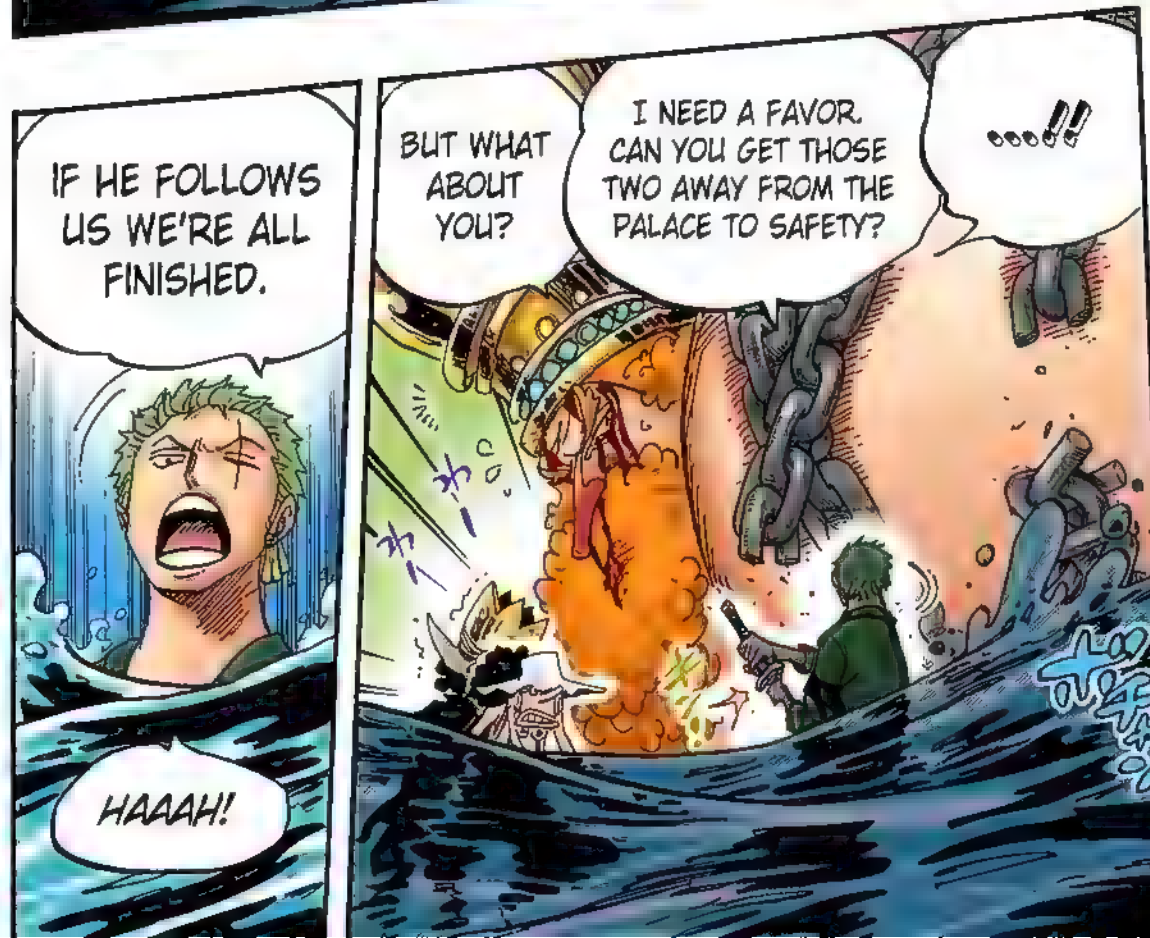
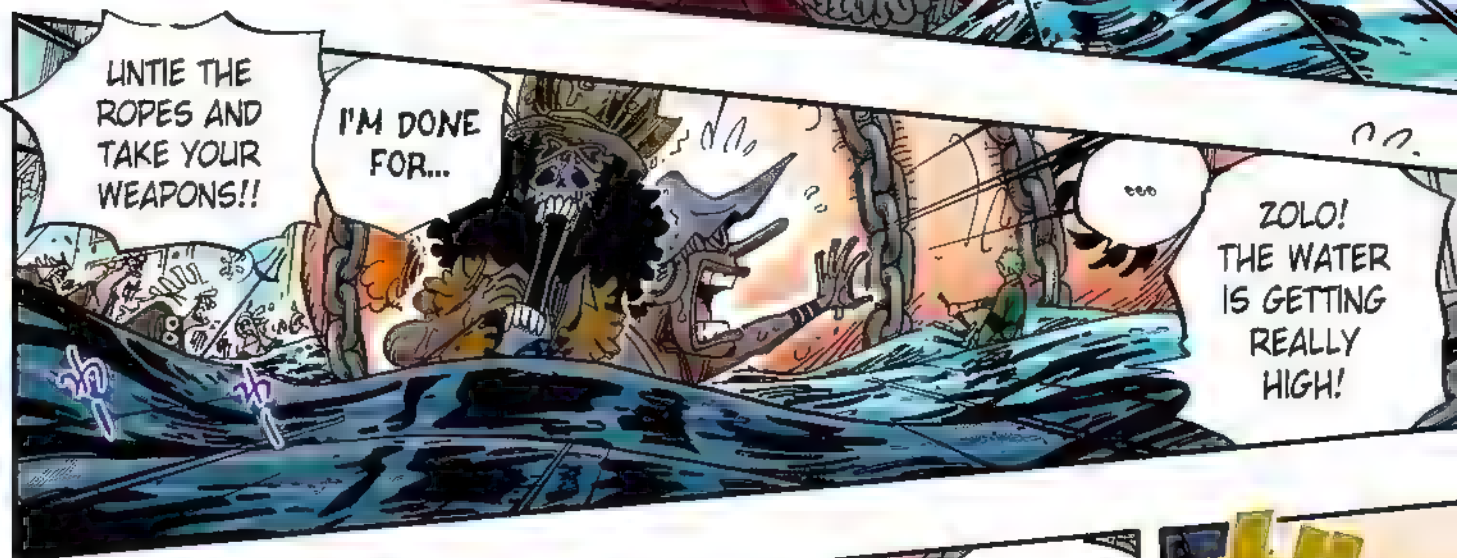
...AND  
I'M LOSING  
STRENGTH  
THROUGH  
MY FEET!

LISTEN,  
EVERYONE!  
NAMI'S GONE...

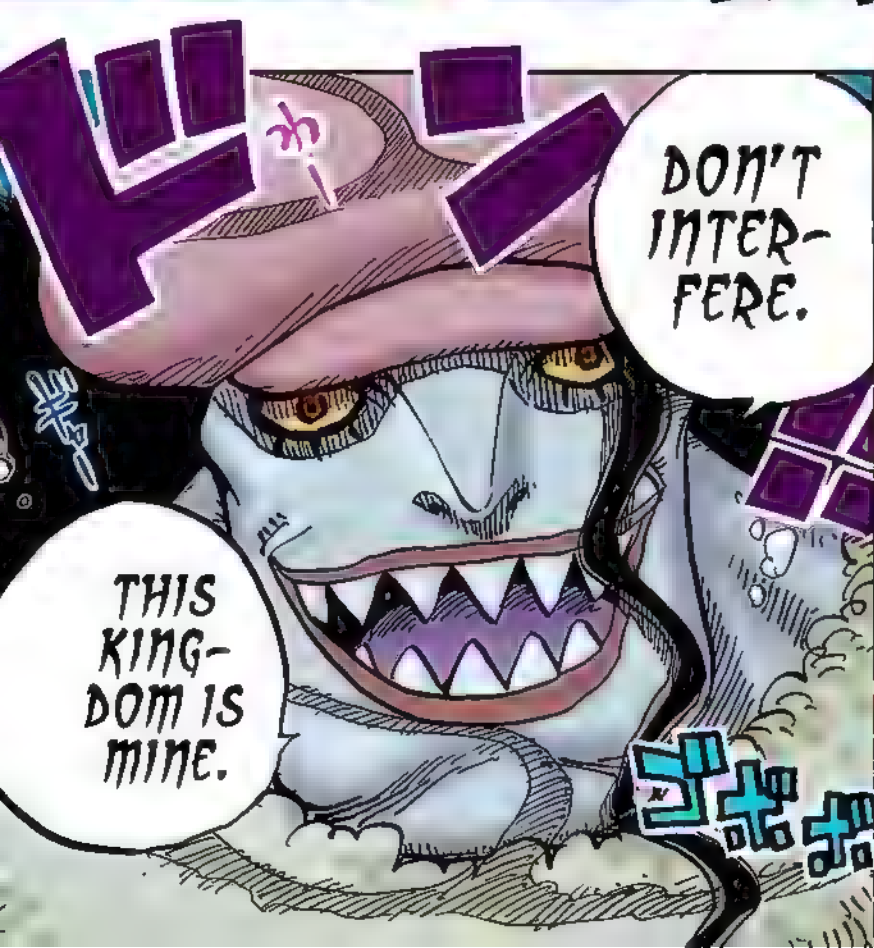




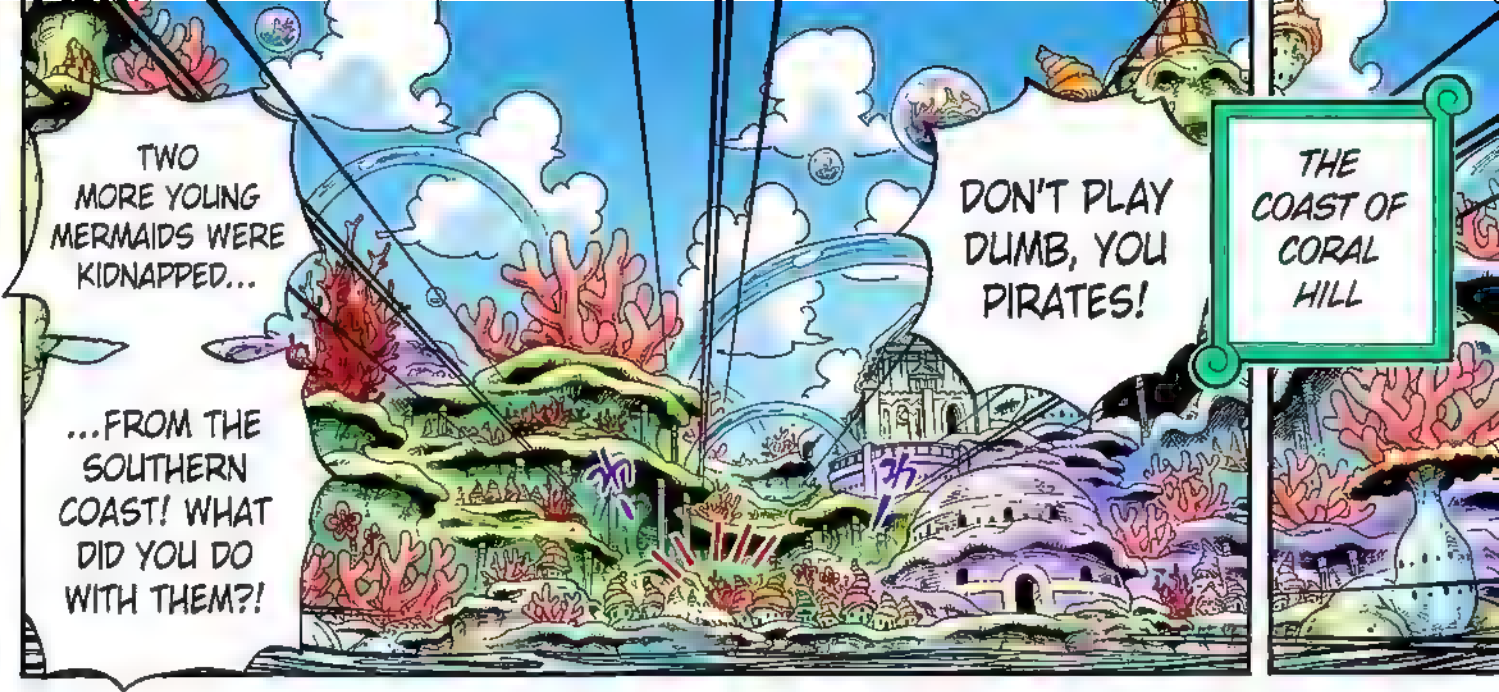












TWO MORE YOUNG MERMAIDS WERE KIDNAPPED...

DON'T PLAY DUMB, YOU PIRATES!

THE COAST OF CORAL HILL

...FROM THE SOUTHERN COAST! WHAT DID YOU DO WITH THEM?!



GET AHOLD OF YOURSELF, HACHI! YOU'LL BE OKAY!

WHY ARE YOU BLAMING US?!

IT'S TRUE THAT I LOVE MERMAIDS SO MUCH I WANT TO CARRY THEM OFF! BUT I WOULD NEVER DO THAT!

LOOK! YOU JUST SAID YOU WANTED TO!

OW.



LUFFY!!

HOW'S YOUR NOSEBLEED, SANJI?!

!?

HEY! SANJI! CHOPPER!

WHAT ARE YOU DOING WITH THAT PUFFERFISH?





HE'S THE  
ONE BEHIND  
THE KIDNAP-  
PINGS!

どよよ!!

LOOK!  
IT'S THEIR  
CAPTAIN!



THEY'RE  
MY PIRATE  
CREW.

ARE  
THOSE YOUR  
FRIENDS,  
LUFFY?



ぽっ!!

ふー...

I'M  
GOING DOWN  
THERE FOR A  
SECOND!



HUH?



GAGH?!!  
GAGH  
~~~~~?!

I MUSTN'T LET
THEM SEE ME!
MEGALO, CAN YOU
CLOSE YOUR
MOUTH A LITTLE
MORE?



HE WON'T SAY!
HE JUST KEEPS
TELLING US TO
LEAVE THE
ISLAND.

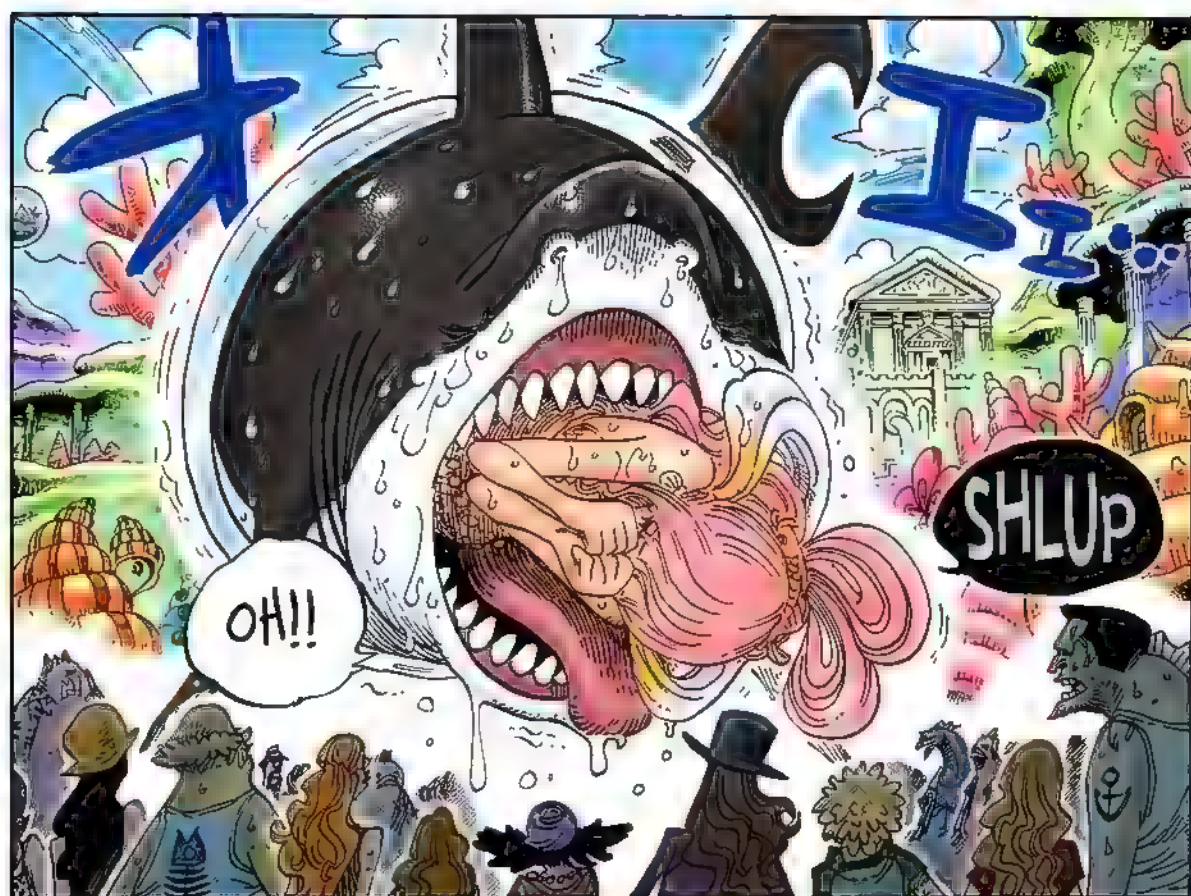
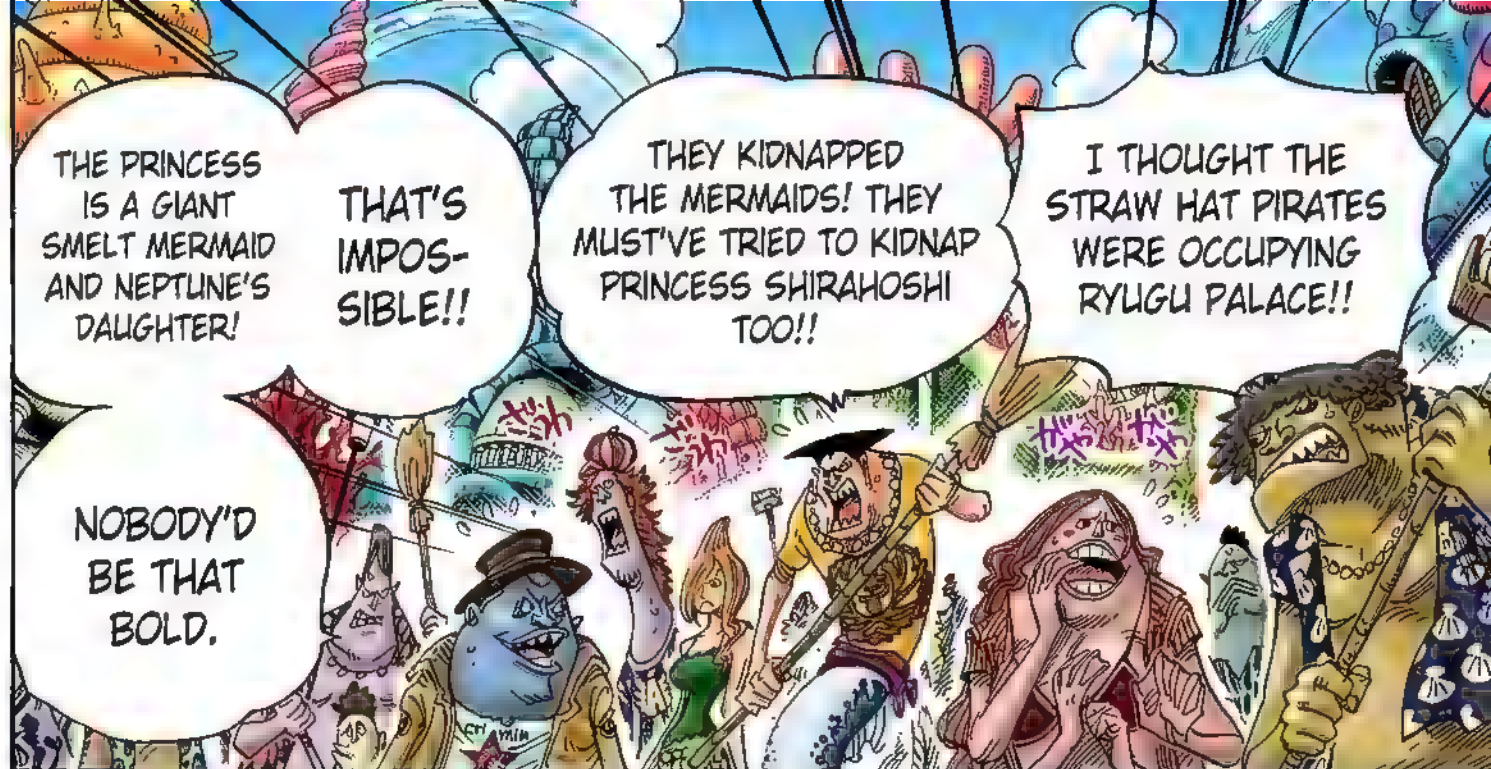
ARE YOU
HURT?! WHO
DID THAT TO
YOU?!

HACHI!
IT'S YOU!

WHOA!!
WHAT A
JUMP!!

ERG...
STRAW
HAT...

どよよ!!



PRINCESS SHIRAHOSHI!!



HE'S KIDNAPPED
THE MERMAID
PRINCESS!!

IF YOU
TURN
AROUND,
YOU'LL
DIE!

SANJI, NO!
DON'T TURN
AROUND!

THE
MERMAID
PRIN-
CESS!

SHE'S HUGE!
WAIT, DID
THEY SAY
"PRINCESS"?

UH-
OH.

WHAT?
SOMETHING'S
BEHIND ME?

Chapter 618: PROPOSAL



ONE PIECE

vol. 63

HEY,
WIMPY!
WHY'D YOU
COME OUT OF
THE SHARK?!



わあああああああ

PRINCESS
SHIRAHOSHI
IS BEING
KIDNAPPED
!!

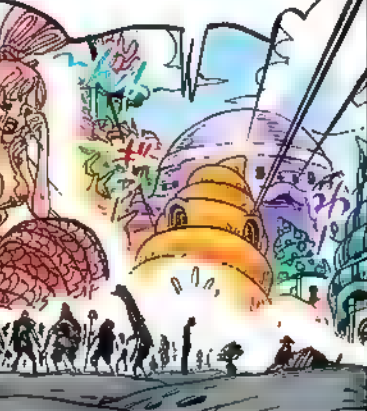
I-I'M SORRY,
LUFFY. PLEASE
DON'T BE MAD
AT ME... WAAAAH!



THAT'S RIGHT!
SO YOU CAN'T
TURN AROUND,
SANJI!

...THE MERMAID
PRINCESS IS
RIGHT BEHIND
ME?!

LOOKING AT
REGULAR
MERMAIDS
ALMOST
KILLED YOU!



SANJI, NO!
DON'T TURN
AROUND, NO
MATTER WHAT!

THAT EVIL
PIRATE MADE
THE PRINCESS
CRY!

PRIN-
CESS?
ARE YOU
TELLING
ME...



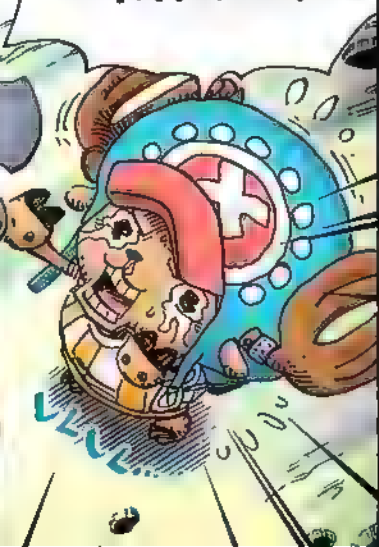
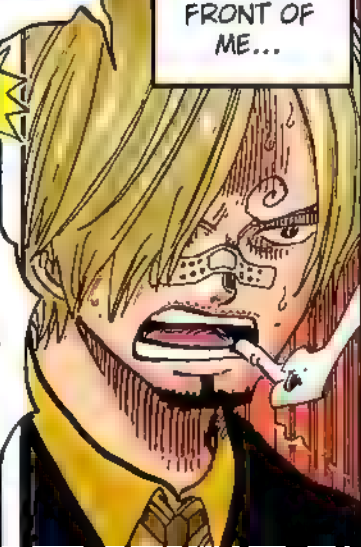
CHOPPER...
I'D RATHER
LIVE MY
DREAM AND
DIE!

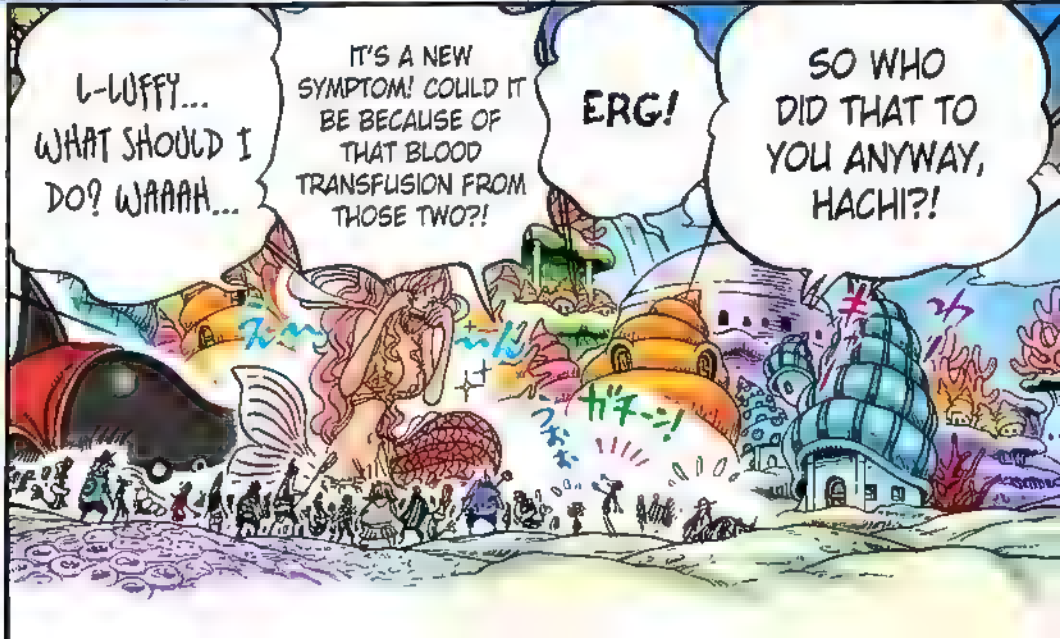
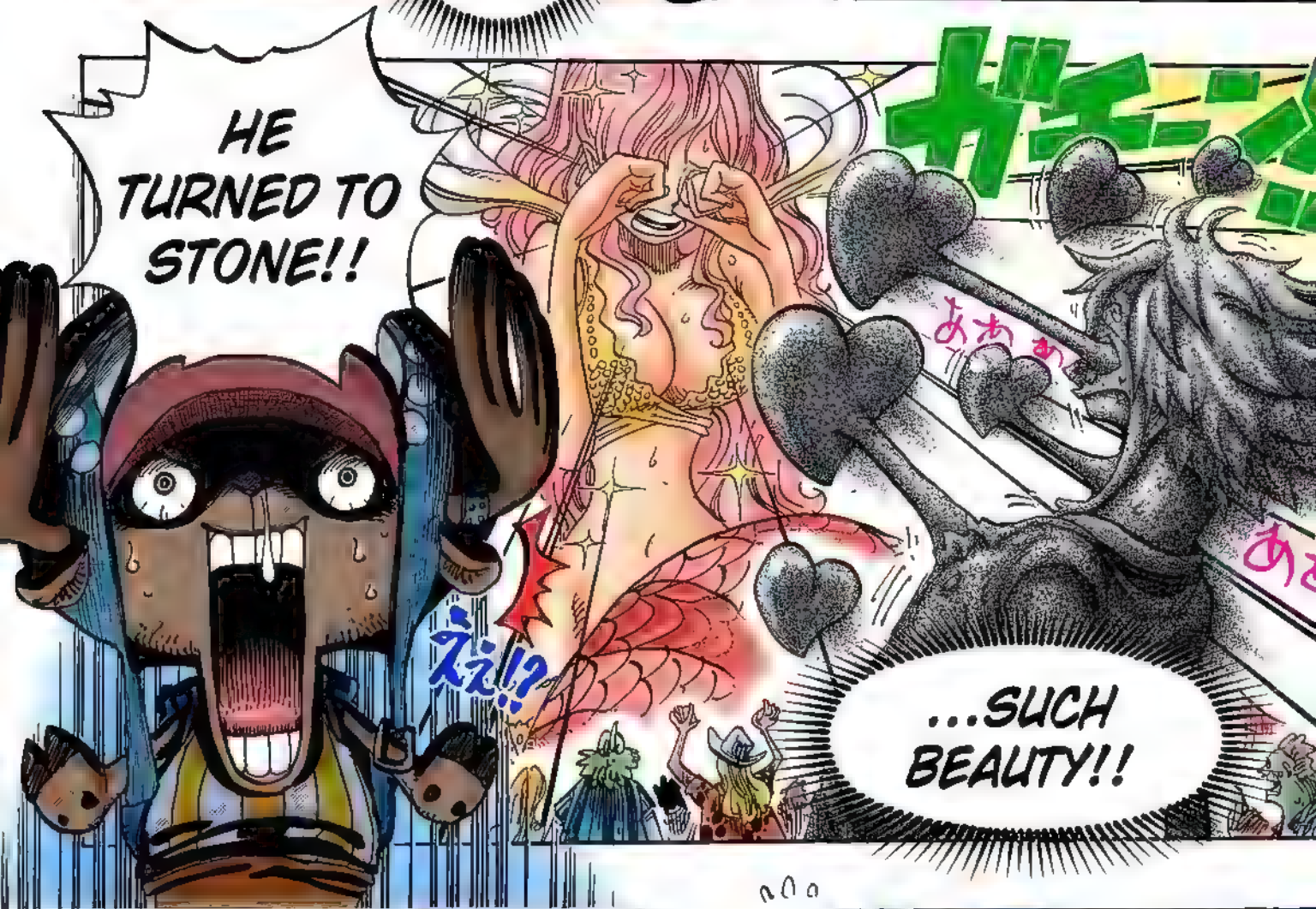
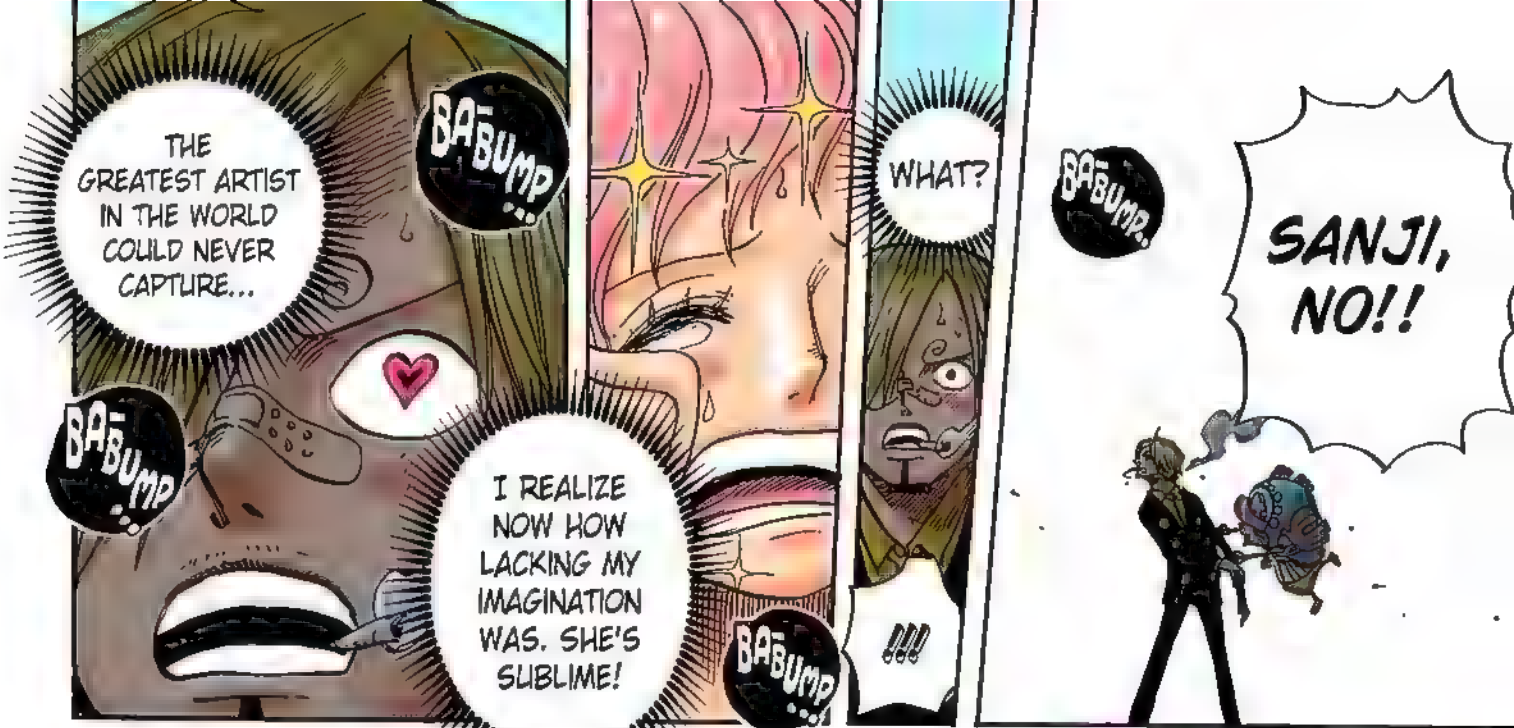
IF I
CAN'T
EVEN
REACH
OUT TO
A DREAM
THAT'S
RIGHT IN
FRONT OF
ME...

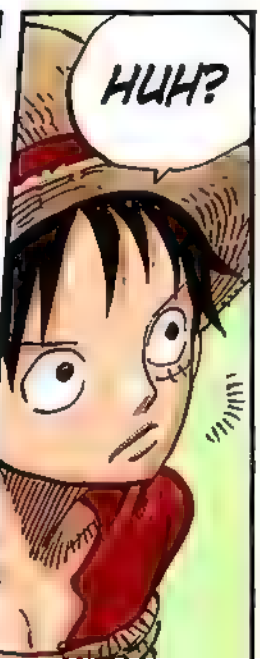
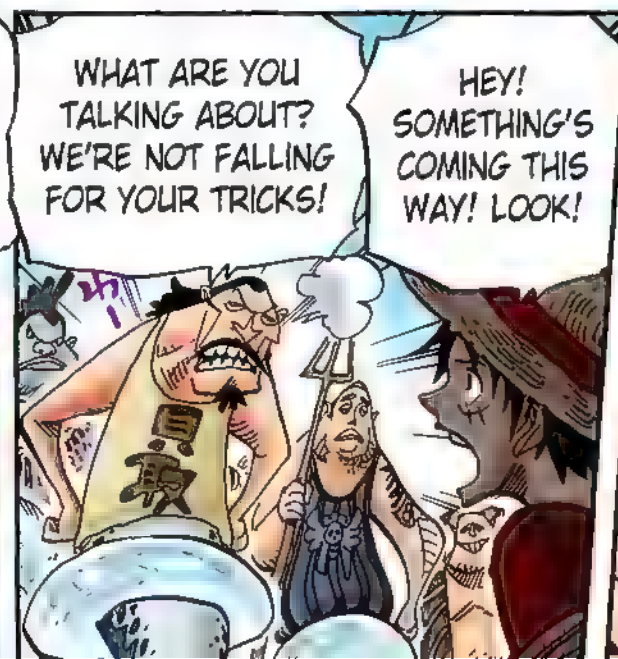
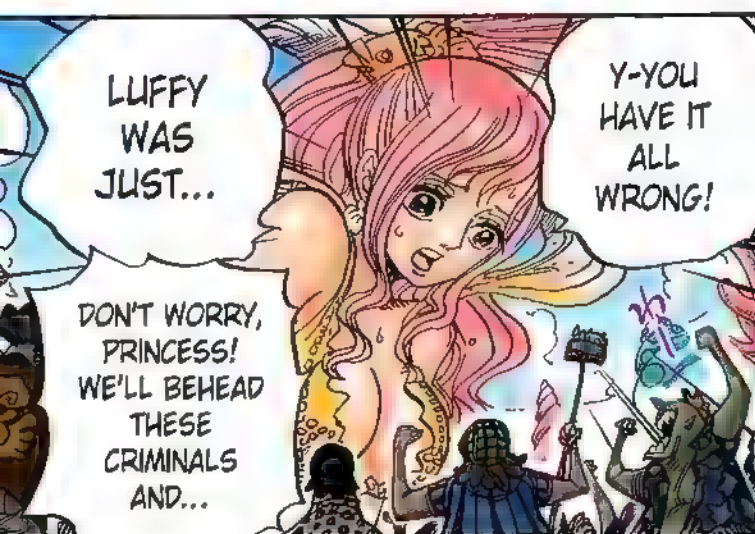
THE MERMAID
PRINCESS...
THEY SAY EVEN
THE WORLD'S MOST
BEAUTIFUL WOMAN,
THE PIRATE EMPRESS,
PALES IN COMPARISON
TO HER. AND SHE'S
RIGHT BEHIND ME!

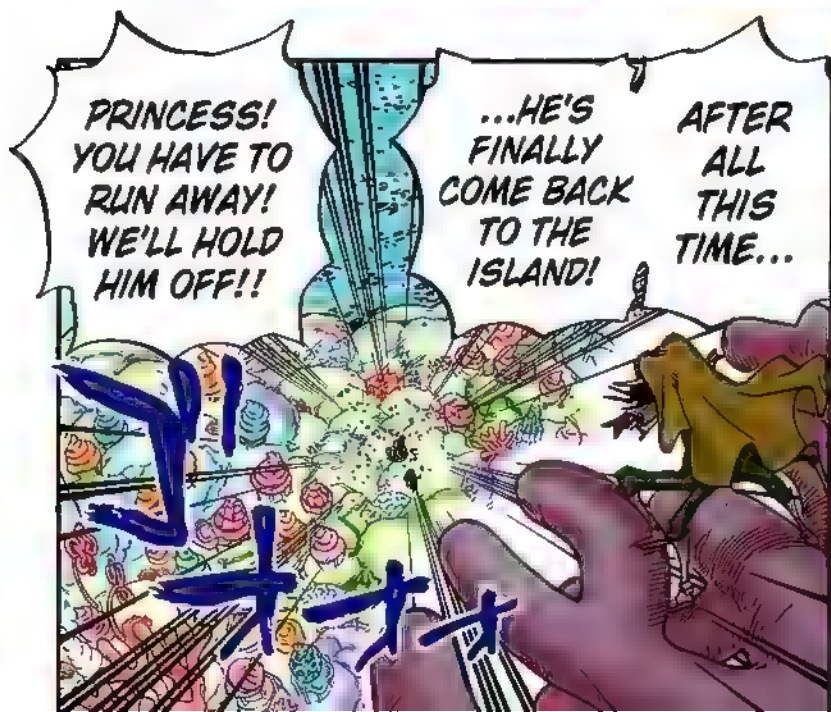
YOU'LL BE
DONE FOR IF
YOU SEE THE
MERMAID
PRINCESS!

I THOUGHT
YOUR
DREAM WAS
THE ALL
BLUE!









AFTER TRYING
TO KILL HER
FOR ALL
THESE YEARS,
HE'S STILL
PROPOSING
TO HER?!

**MARRY
ME!!** **BA HO
HO HO!!**

ANSWER ME,
SHIRAHOSHI!
ALL YOU HAVE
TO DO TO
ESCAPE DEATH
IS SAY YES!!



RUN,
PRINCESS
SHIRA-
HOSHI!

...YOU
DON'T
DESERVE
TO LIVE!

IF YOU
WON'T
LOVE
ME...

YOU'VE BEEN
REJECTING
ME FOR TEN
YEARS!

ガッ!!

DIE, SHIRA-
HOSHI!

WHO
ARE YOU
WAITING
FOR?!



...I CAN'T
PROTECT
YOU!!

IF YOU
RUN
AWAY...

DON'T RUN!!
STAY WHERE
YOU ARE,
WIMPY!!

!?

WHAT ARE YOU
TALKING ABOUT?! ARE
YOU ONE OF DECKEN'S
GOONS? YOU WANT
THE PRINCESS TO DIE?!

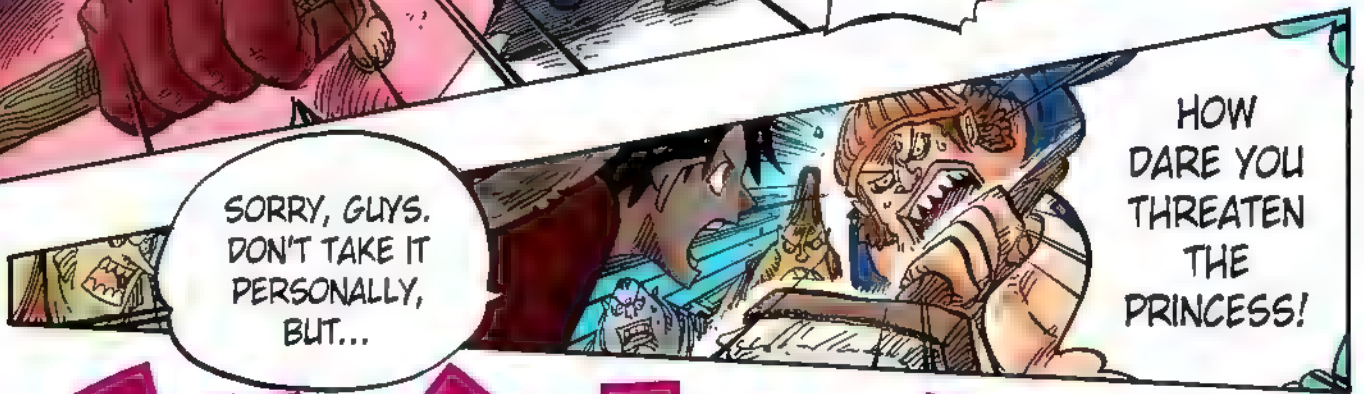


CHEE-
AAH!!

ALL RIGHT!
I'LL STAY
RIGHT HERE!

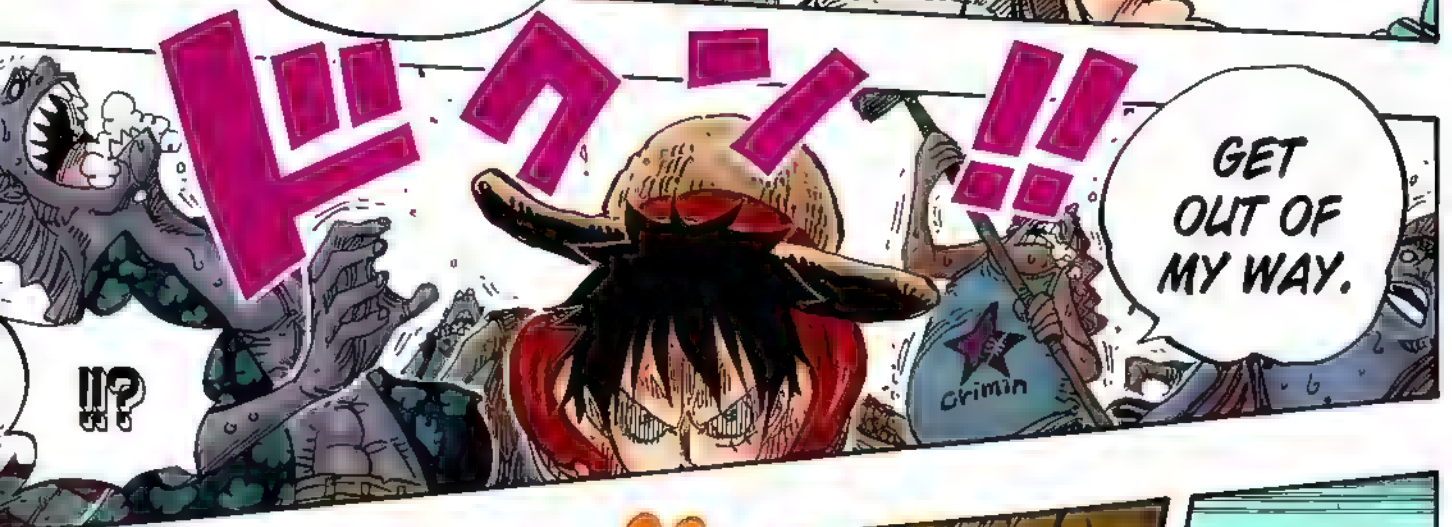
A--

PRIN-
CESS!!



SORRY, GUYS.
DON'T TAKE IT
PERSONALLY,
BUT...

HOW
DARE YOU
THREATEN
THE
PRINCESS!

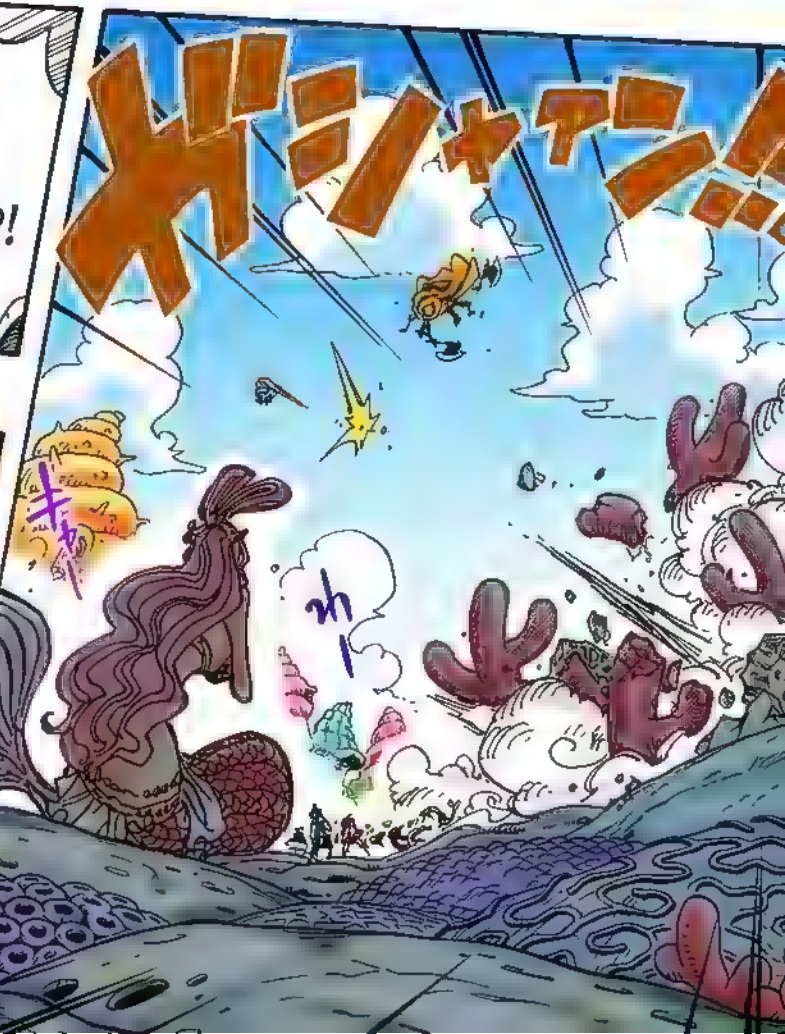
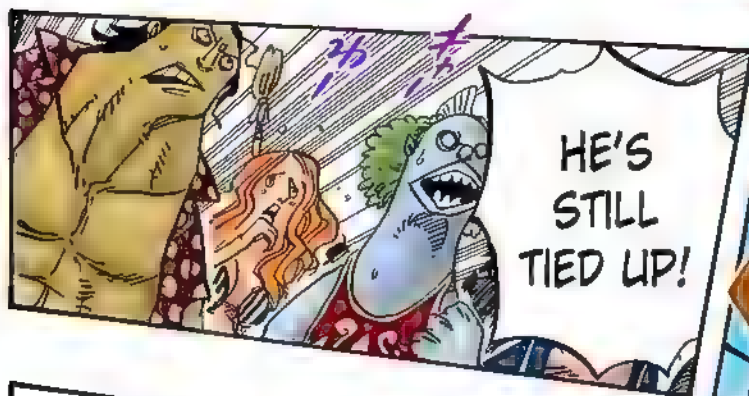


GET
OUT OF
MY WAY.



HUH?!

LUFFY!



グググ...

I'LL KILL YOU BOTH! I'LL STACK YOU LIKE LOGS AND CHOP YOU INTO FOUR PIECES!!

AND YOU'RE THE GUY WHO KEEPS THROWING STUFF AT WIMPY!!

SO YOU'RE THE ONE WHO BROUGHT SHIRAHOSHI HERE!

GO AHEAD AND TRY.

....!!

GUM-GUM...

HUH ?!

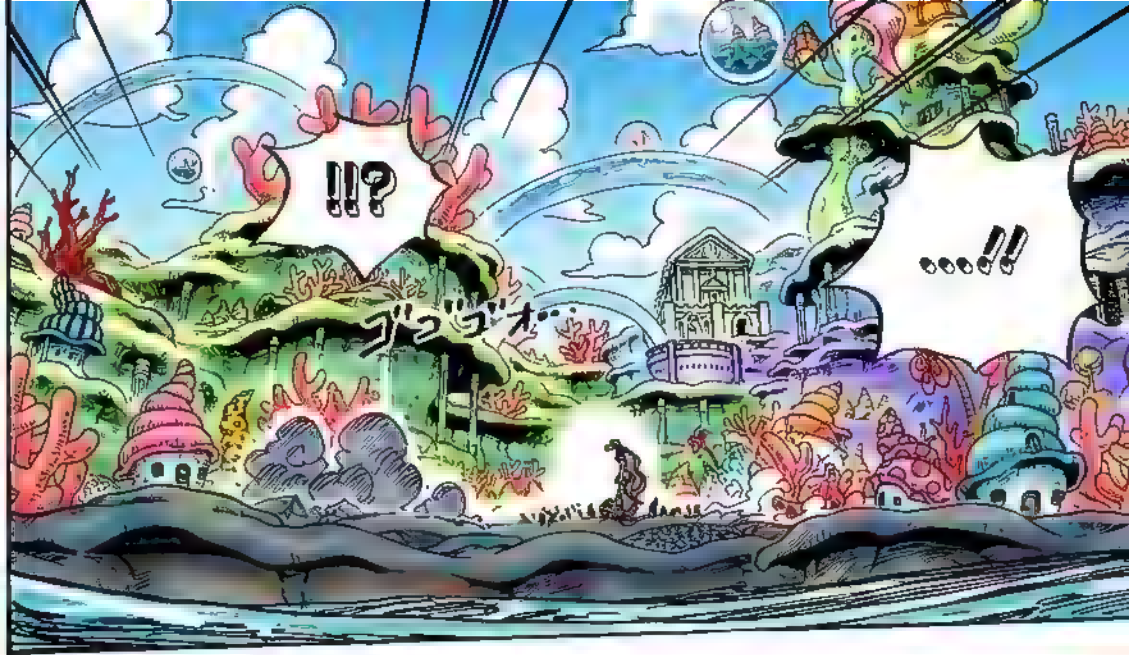


JET
HAMMER
!!

OOGH
!!

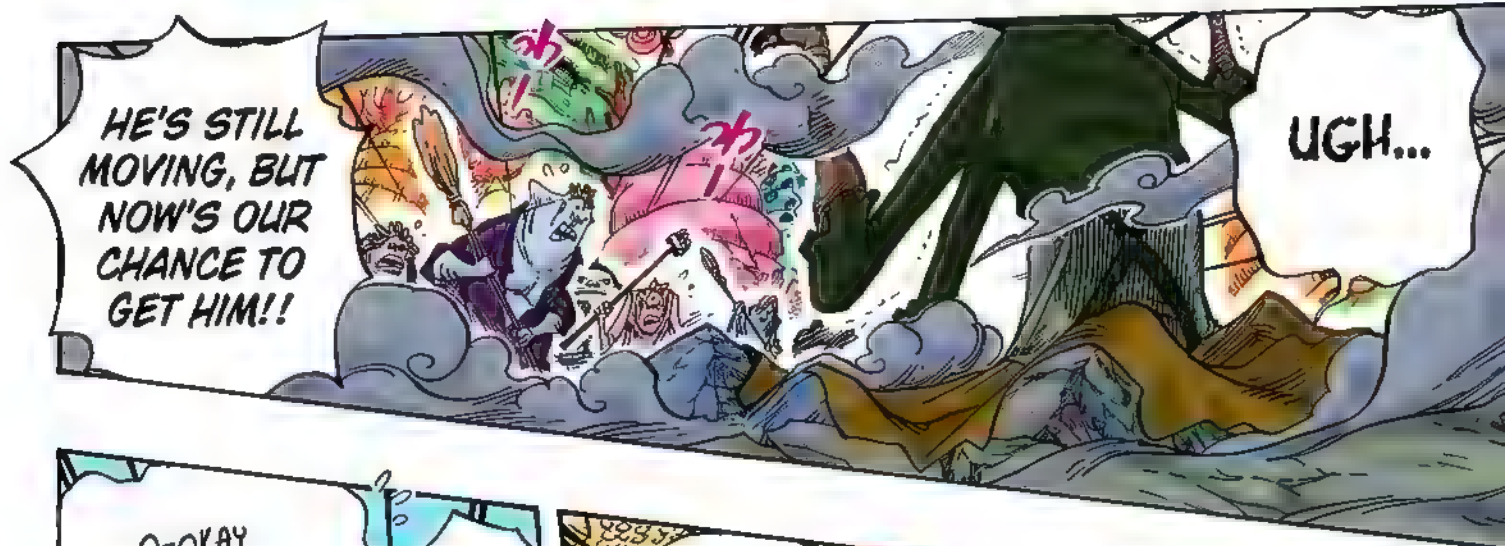


HE BEAT
VANDER
DECKEN!



!!?

....!!



HE'S STILL
MOVING, BUT
NOW'S OUR
CHANCE TO
GET HIM!!

UGH...



O-O-KAY...
B-BUT PLEASE
DON'T SHOUT AT
ME. IT MAKES
ME NERVOUS.

HURRY
UP,
WIMPY!

WE HAVE
TO GET OUT
OF HERE!

I THINK THEY
HATE US ON
THIS ISLAND.



HE TURNED
TO STONE
FROM JOY...

WHAT
HAPPENED
TO
SANJI?!

...BUT HE'S
CONSCIOUS!

HEY,
SHARK!
GET
UP!!

HUH...
...OOF...



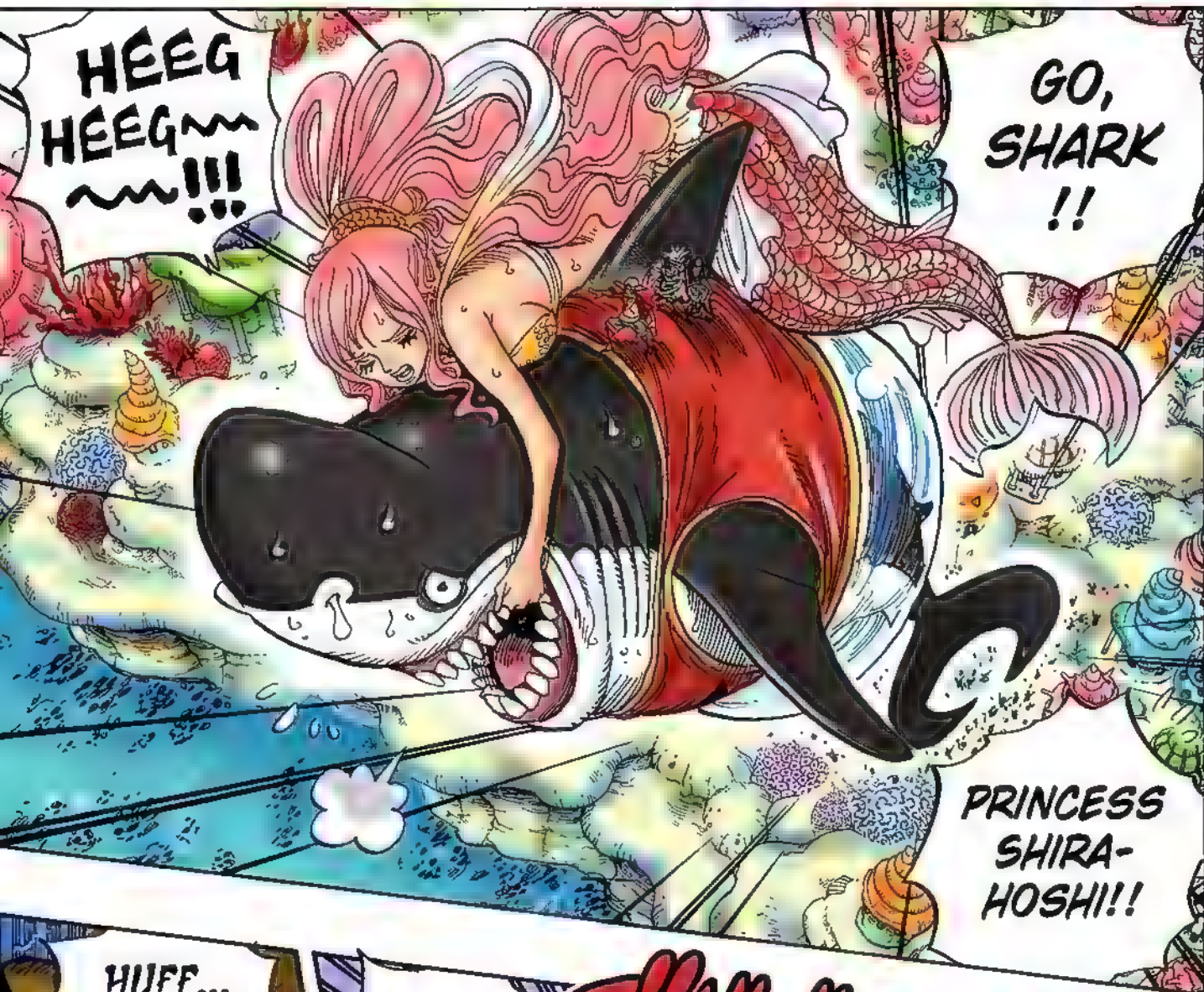
BUT I'LL
BE BACK
BEFORE
DINNER!

I-I'M
SORRY!

WHAT
?!



P-PRINCESS! WHY
ARE YOU UNTYING
HIM?!



HEEG
HEEG~
~!!!

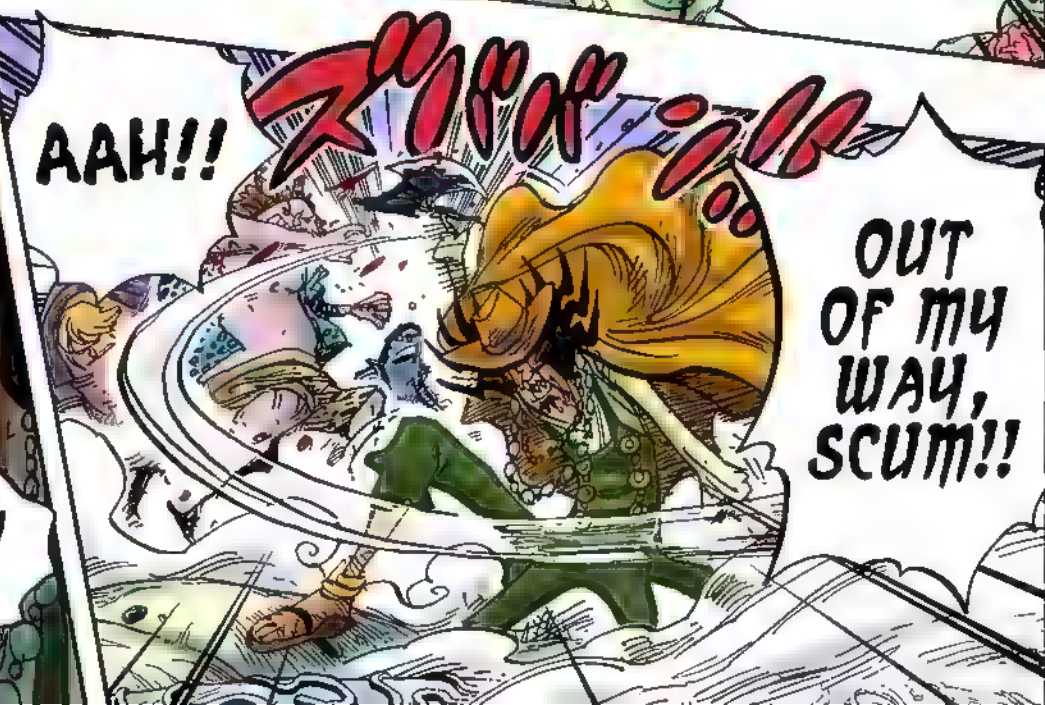
GO,
SHARK
!!

PRINCESS
SHIRA-
HOSHI!!



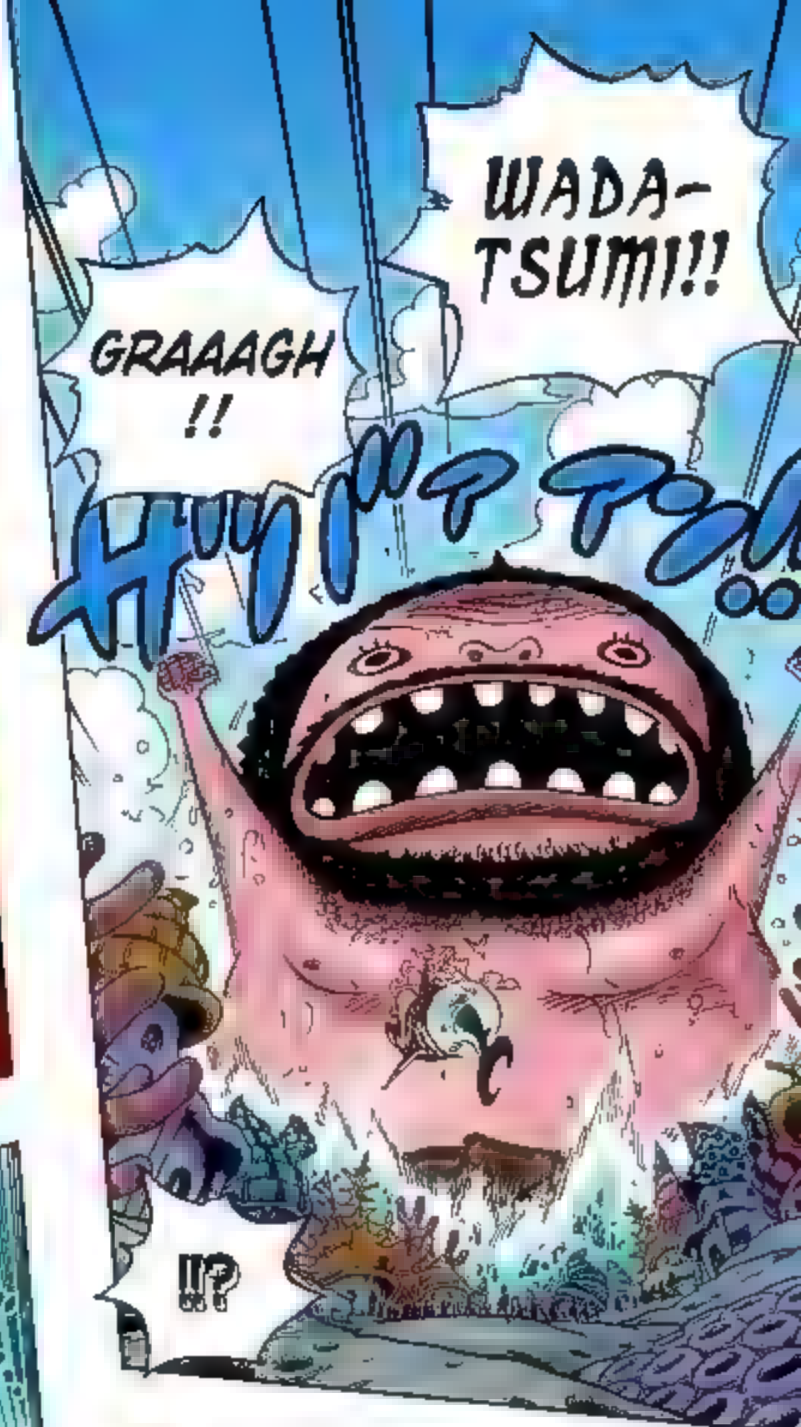
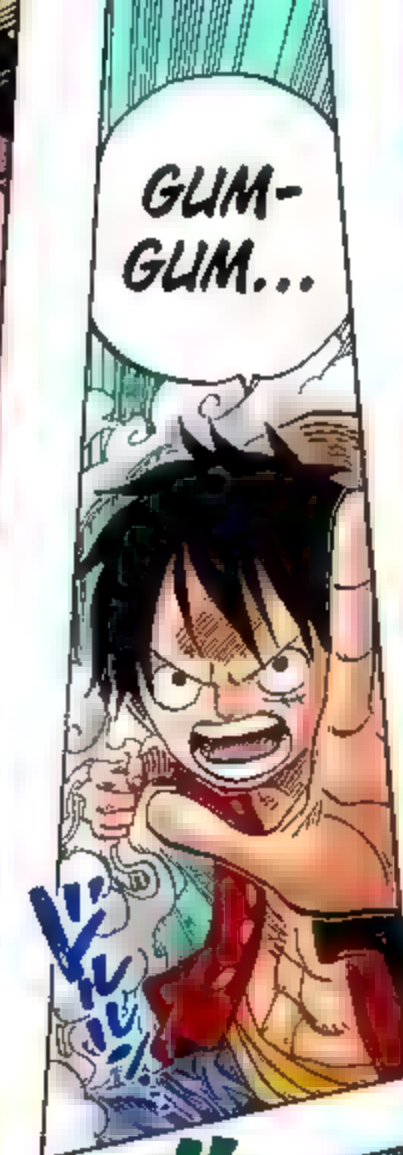
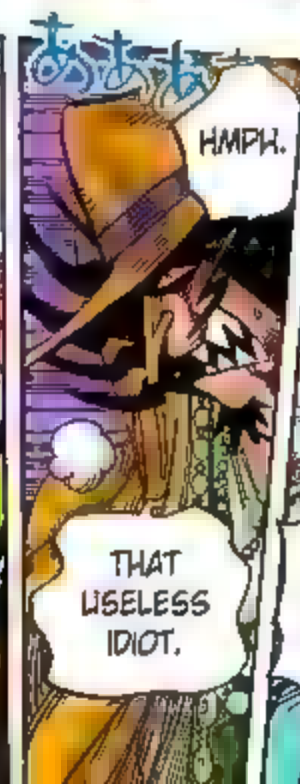
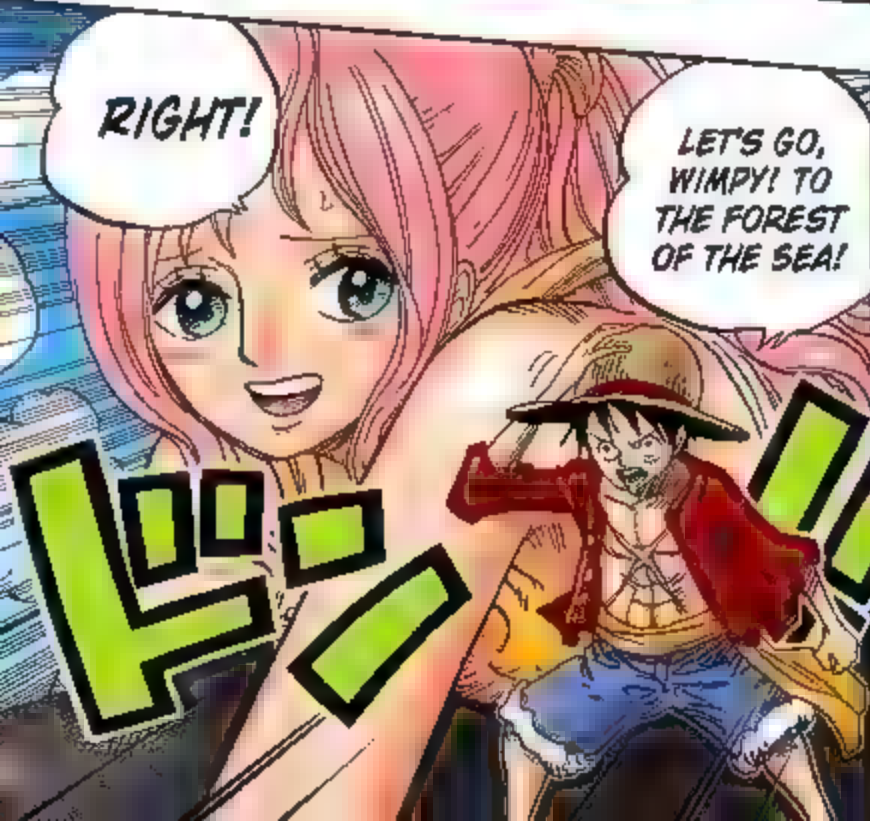
HUFF...
HUFF...

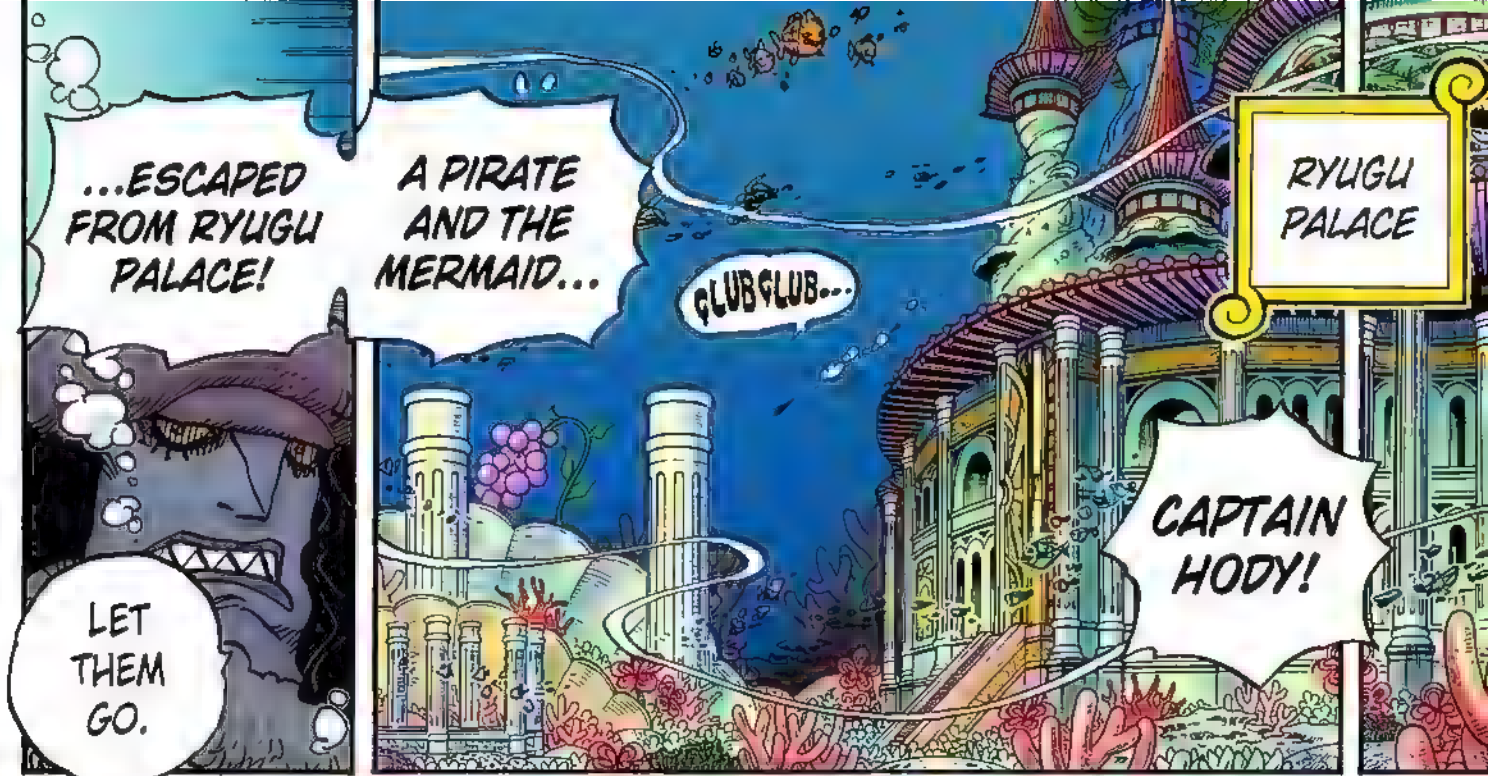
DON'T LET THEM
GET AWAY!



AAH!!

OUT
OF MY
WAY,
SCUM!!





...ESCAPED
FROM RYUGU
PALACE!

A PIRATE
AND THE
MERMAID...

GLUBGLUB...

RYUGU
PALACE

LET
THEM
GO.

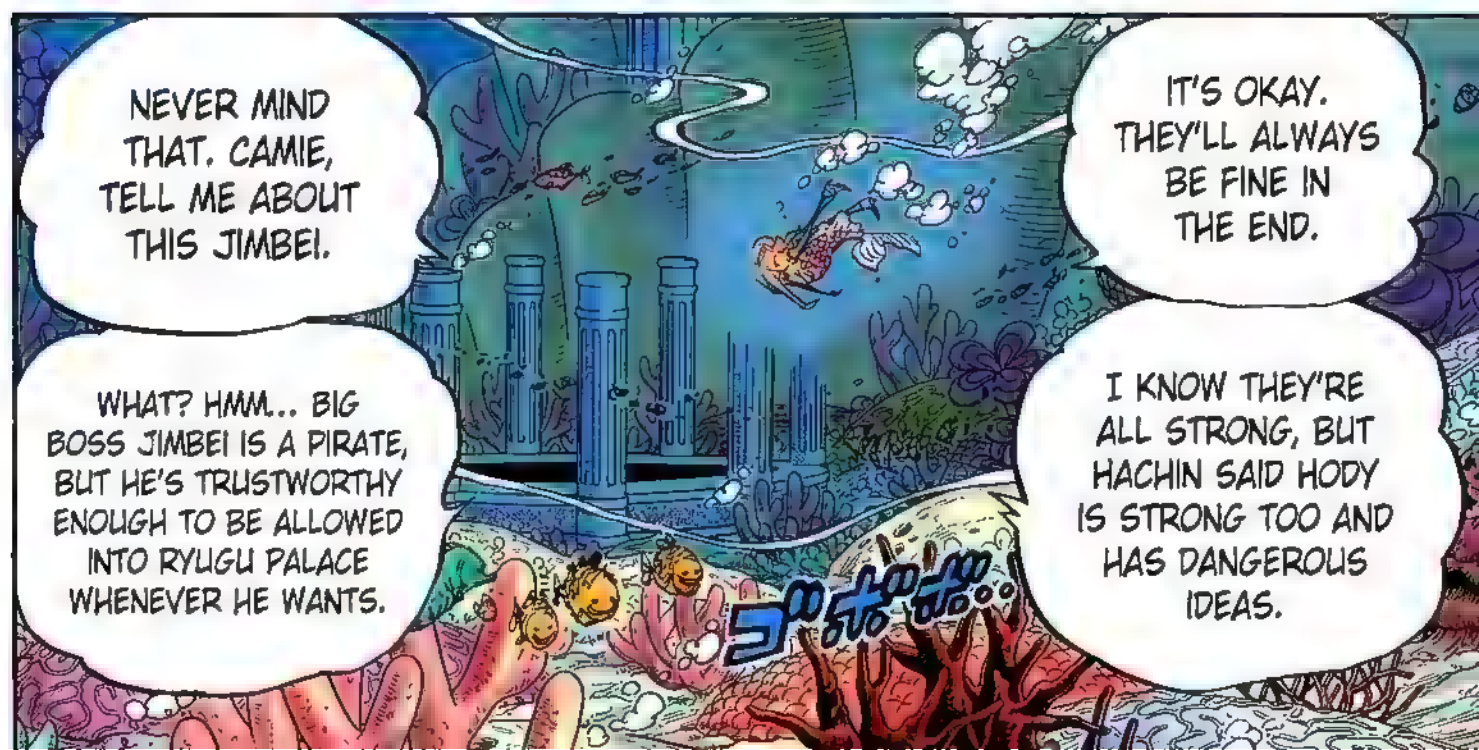
CAPTAIN
HODY!



YOU CAN'T
CARRY US
ALL!

I GUESS
NOT.

NAMICHIN,
ARE YOU SURE
YOU WANT TO
LEAVE ZOLOCHIN
AND THE OTHERS
THERE?

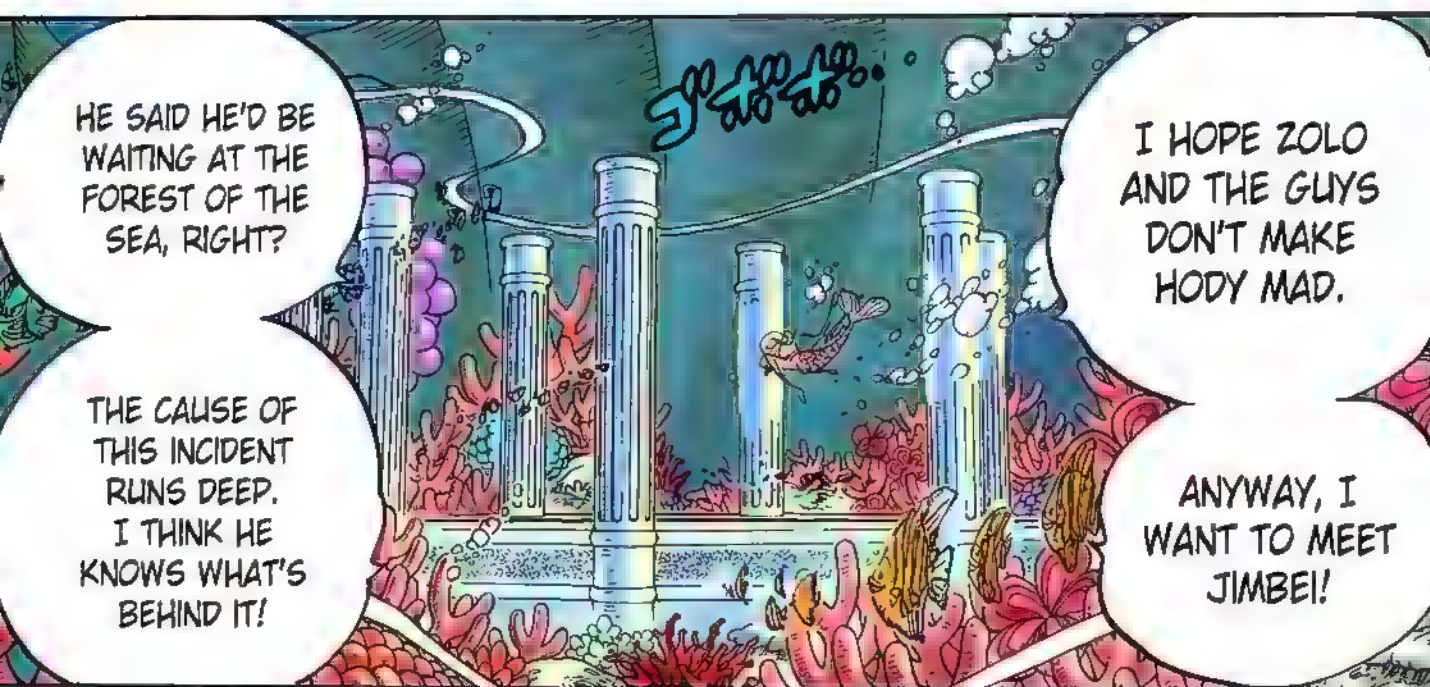
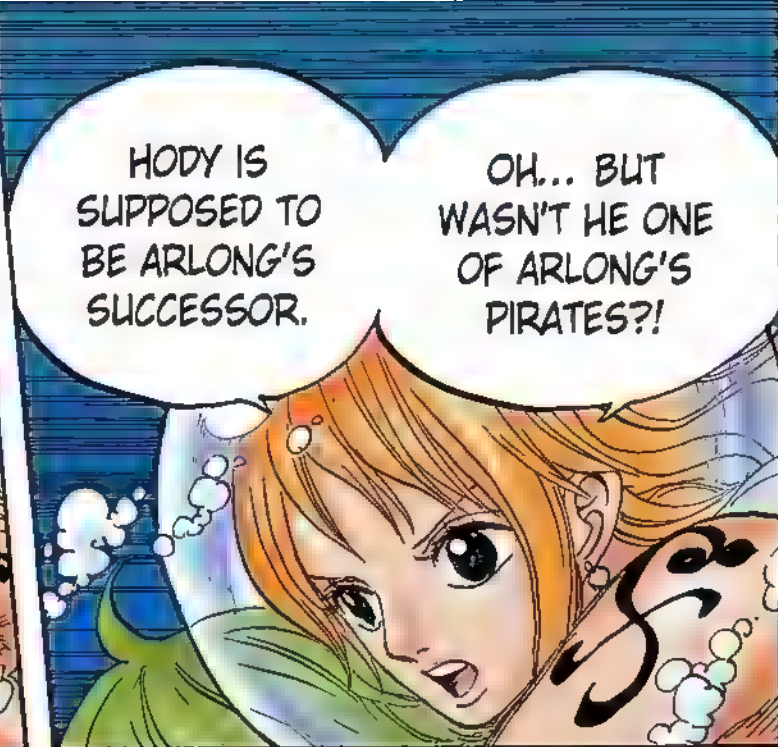


NEVER MIND
THAT. CAMIE,
TELL ME ABOUT
THIS JIMBEI.

WHAT? HMM... BIG
BOSS JIMBEI IS A PIRATE,
BUT HE'S TRUSTWORTHY
ENOUGH TO BE ALLOWED
INTO RYUGU PALACE
WHENEVER HE WANTS.

IT'S OKAY.
THEY'LL ALWAYS
BE FINE IN
THE END.

I KNOW THEY'RE
ALL STRONG, BUT
HACHIN SAID HODY
IS STRONG TOO AND
HAS DANGEROUS
IDEAS.

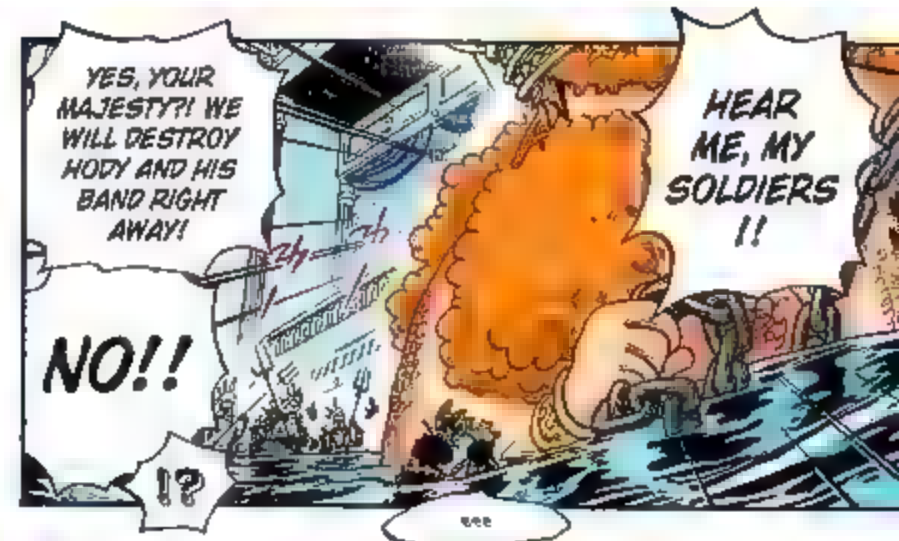




!!!?



INSIDE
RYUGU
PALACE

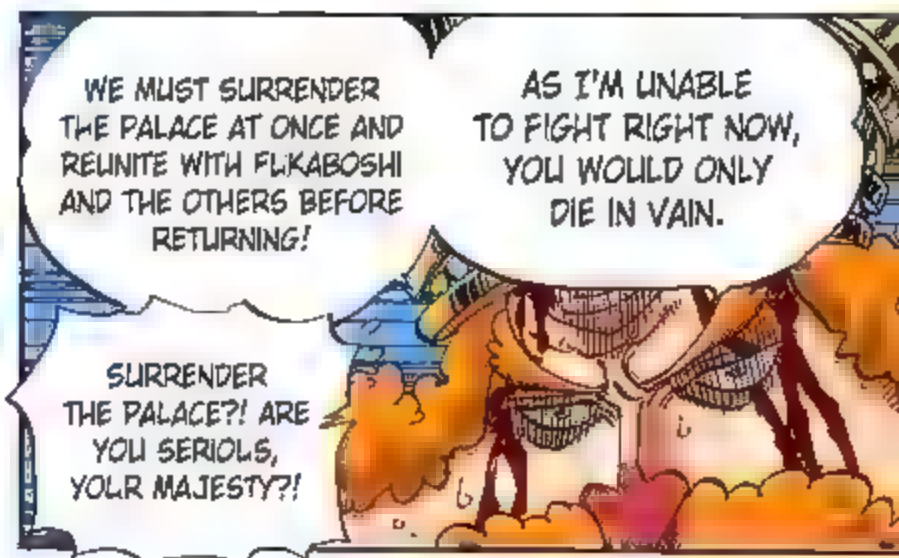


YES, YOUR
MAJESTY!! WE
WILL DESTROY
HODY AND HIS
BAND RIGHT
AWAY!

HEAR
ME, MY
SOLDIERS
!!

NO!!

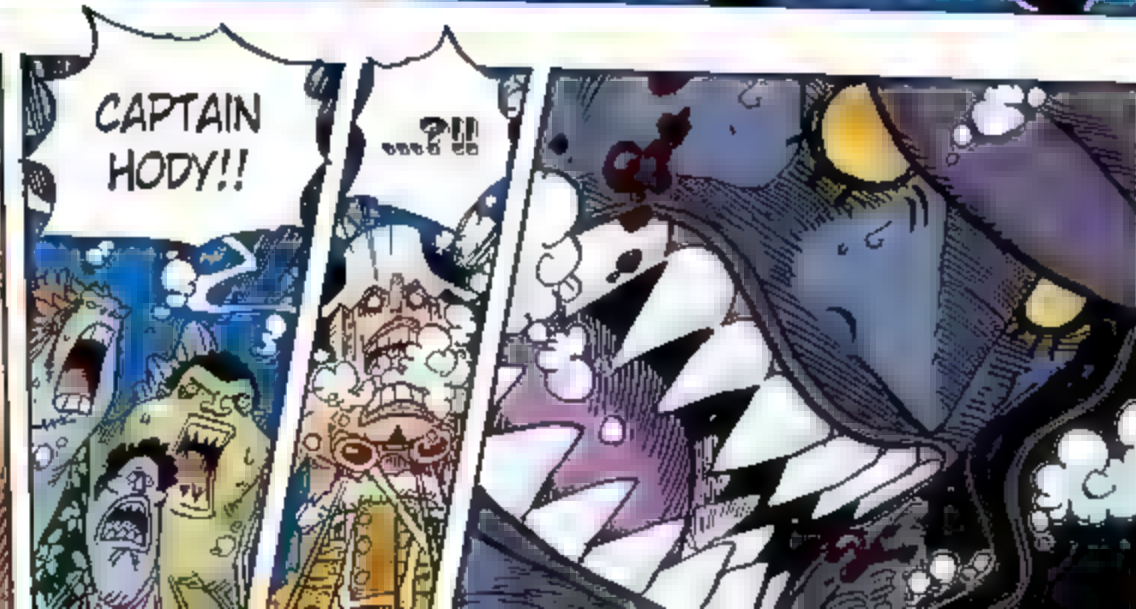
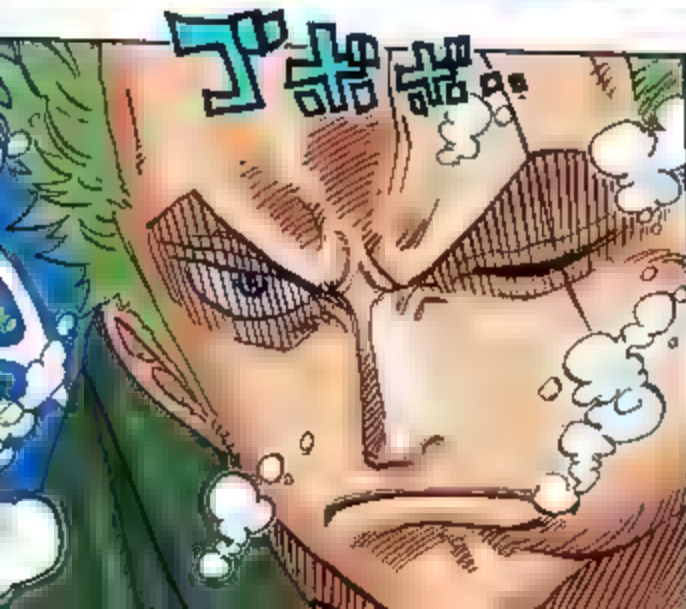
!?



WE MUST SURRENDER
THE PALACE AT ONCE AND
REUNITE WITH FLIKABOSHI
AND THE OTHERS BEFORE
RETURNING!

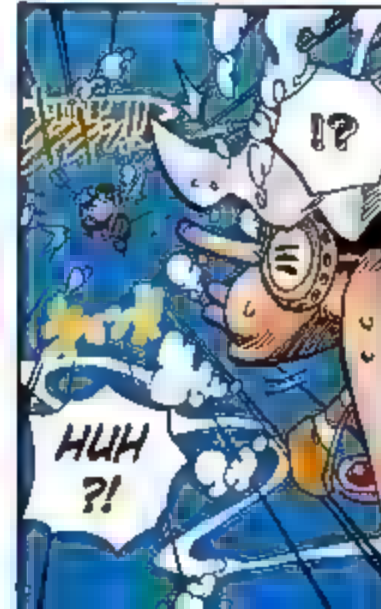
AS I'M UNABLE
TO FIGHT RIGHT NOW,
YOU WOULD ONLY
DIE IN VAIN.

SURRENDER
THE PALACE?! ARE
YOU SERIOUS,
YOUR MAJESTY?!

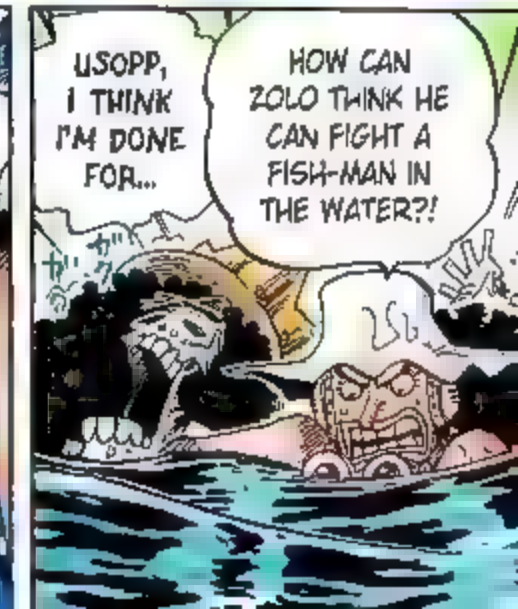


CAPTAIN
HODY!!

...!!



HUH
?!



USOPP,
I THINK
I'M DONE
FOR...

HOW CAN
ZOLO THINK HE
CAN FIGHT A
FISH-MAN IN
THE WATER?!



(Micchi, Fukuoka)

Q: Odacchi!! I have a favor to ask!! Please draw the Seven Warlords of the Sea, who gave Luffy and Whitebeard so much trouble during the Paramount War two years ago, when they were children!!
—Yutaka Harada

A: Sure thing! Now what do you suppose they'll be doing in two years? Here are the seven warlords of the sea before the war two years ago



Jimbei



Dracule Mihawk



Gecko Moria

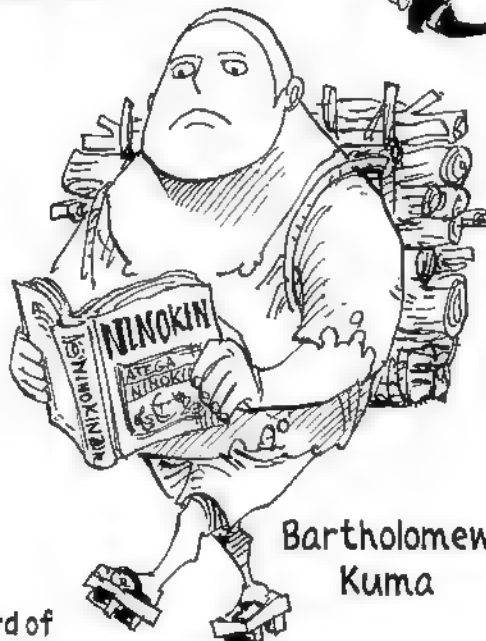


Boa Hancock



Crocodile

(Former Seven Warlord of the Sea)



Bartholomew Kuma



Donquixote Doflamingo



Marshall D. Teach

Chapter 619: **AT THE FOREST** **OF THE SEA**



DECKS OF THE WORLD, VOL. 6: "GRAND OPENING IN
ORANGE TOWN OF THE GIANT PET FOOD SHOP
CHOUCHOU"



**CAPTAIN
!!**

UGH!

デポポポ!!



!!!?

**WHAT IS
THIS RAGE
I SENSE?!**



**AYE
!!**

GULP!

**MEN! DON'T
LET THAT
SWORDSMAN
GET AWAY!**

GULP!

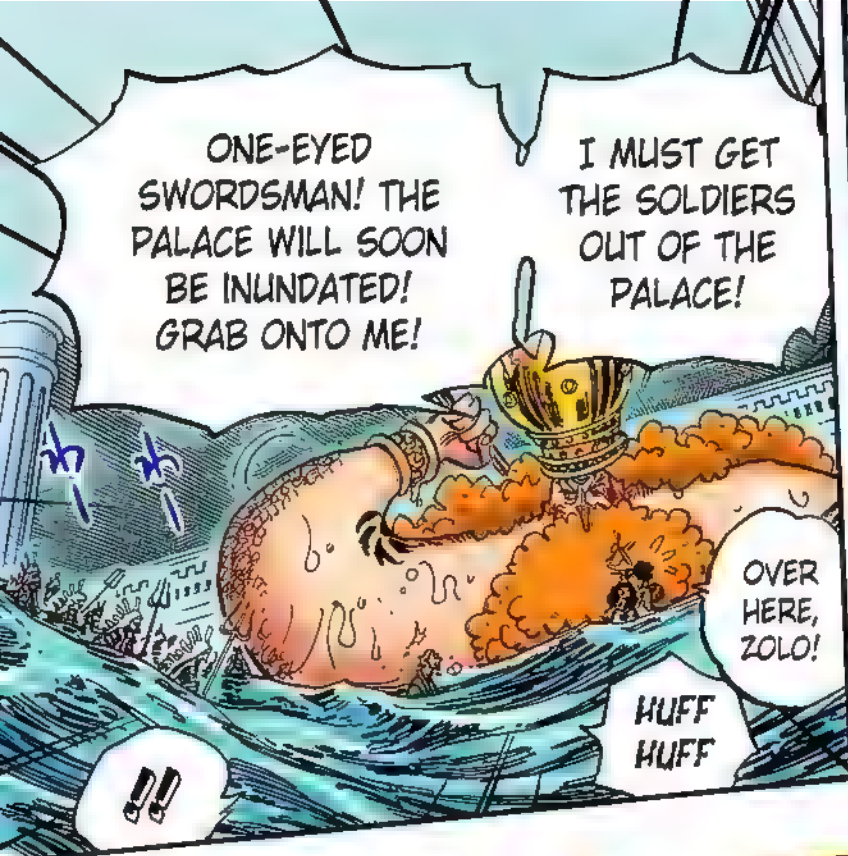
GULP!

**TAKE YOUR
ENERGY
STERIODS!**



**HOW CAN A
HUMAN MOVE
FASTER THAN
A FISH-MAN
UNDER-
WATER?!**

**WHO IS
HE?!**



ONE-EYED
SWORDSMAN! THE
PALACE WILL SOON
BE INUNDATED!
GRAB ONTO ME!

I MUST GET
THE SOLDIERS
OUT OF THE
PALACE!

OVER
HERE,
ZOLO!

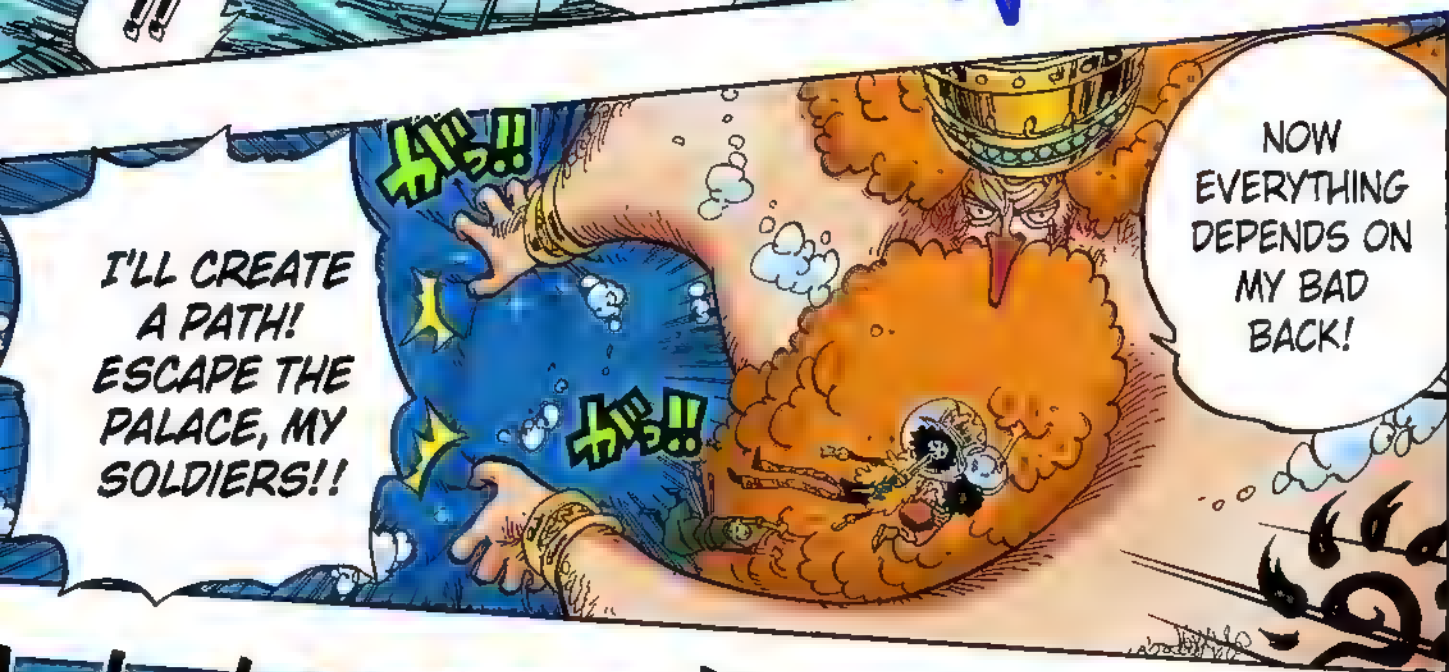
HUFF
HUFF



HUFF! HUFF!

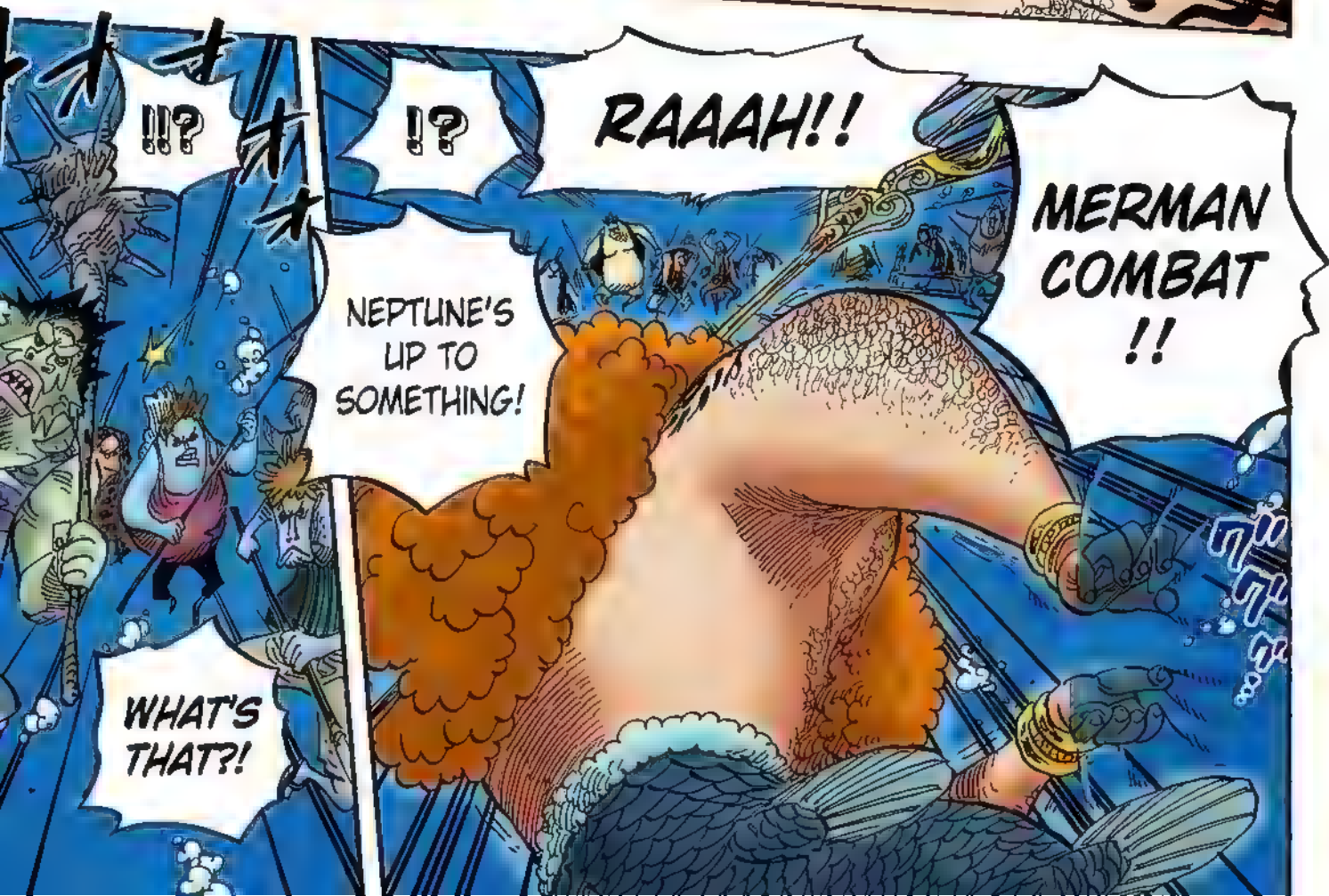
ふはっ!!

ガッ!!



I'LL CREATE
A PATH!
ESCAPE THE
PALACE, MY
SOLDIERS!!

NOW
EVERYTHING
DEPENDS ON
MY BAD
BACK!



!!!?

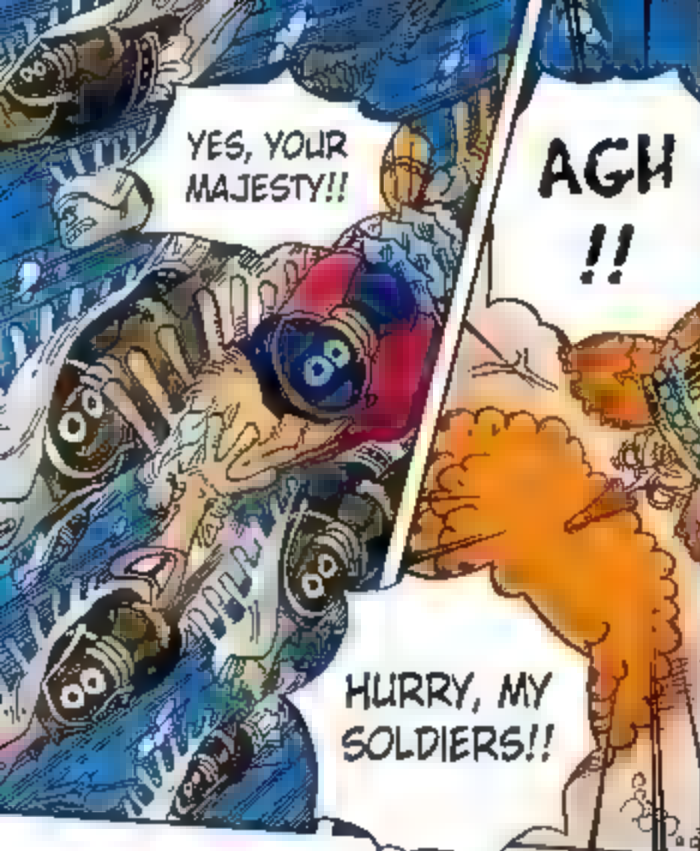
!?

RAAAH!!

MERMAN
COMBAT
!!

NEPTUNE'S
UP TO
SOMETHING!

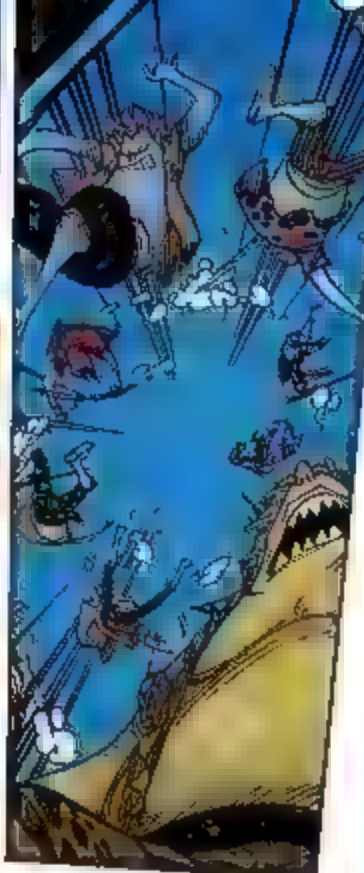
WHAT'S
THAT?!



YES, YOUR MAJESTY!!

AGH !!

HURRY, MY SOLDIERS!!



THEY'RE RUNNING WITHOUT EVEN FIGHTING!

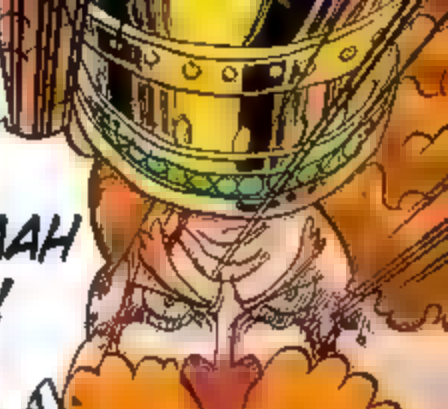
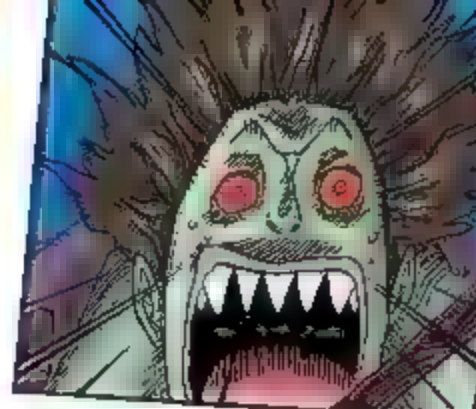


WE'RE OUT OF THE PALACE!

GO THROUGH THE CONNECTING PASSAGEWAY TO FISH-MAN ISLAND!

IPF.

CAPTAIN HODY! HURRY!



GRAAH !!

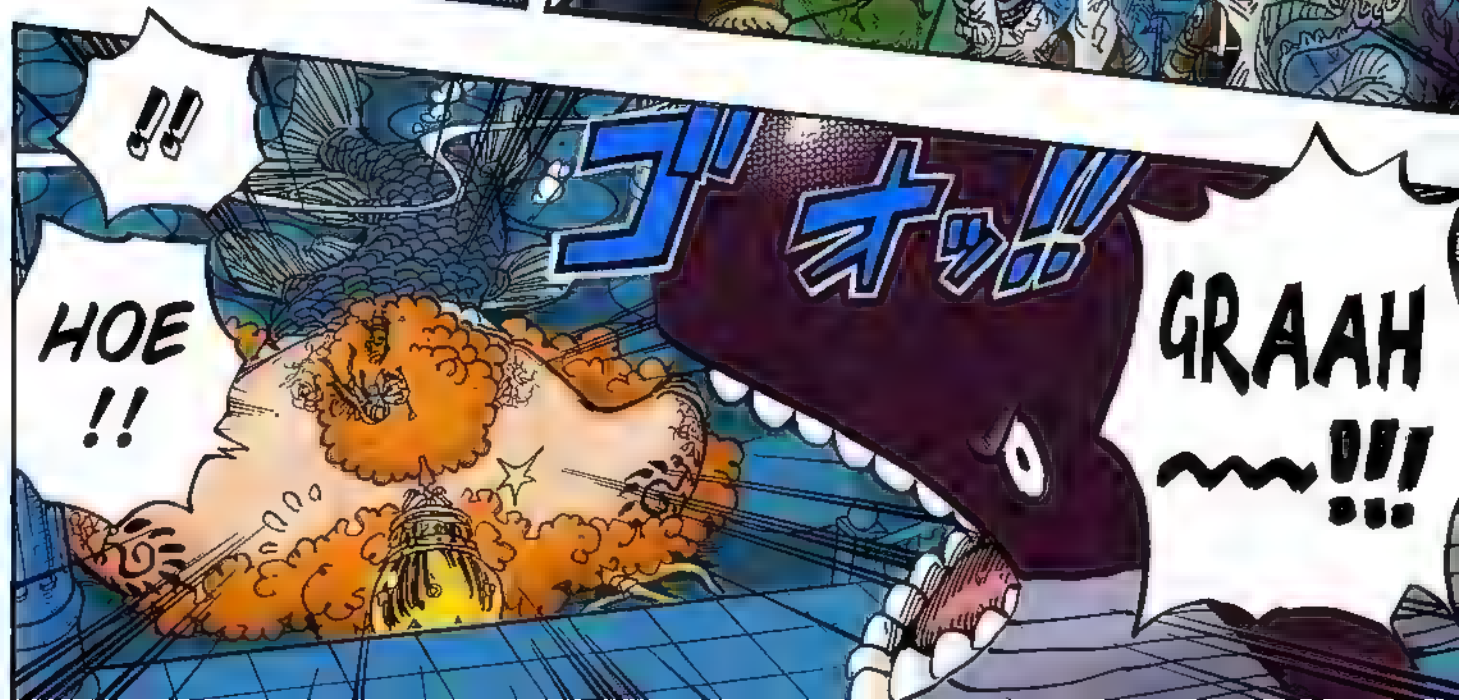
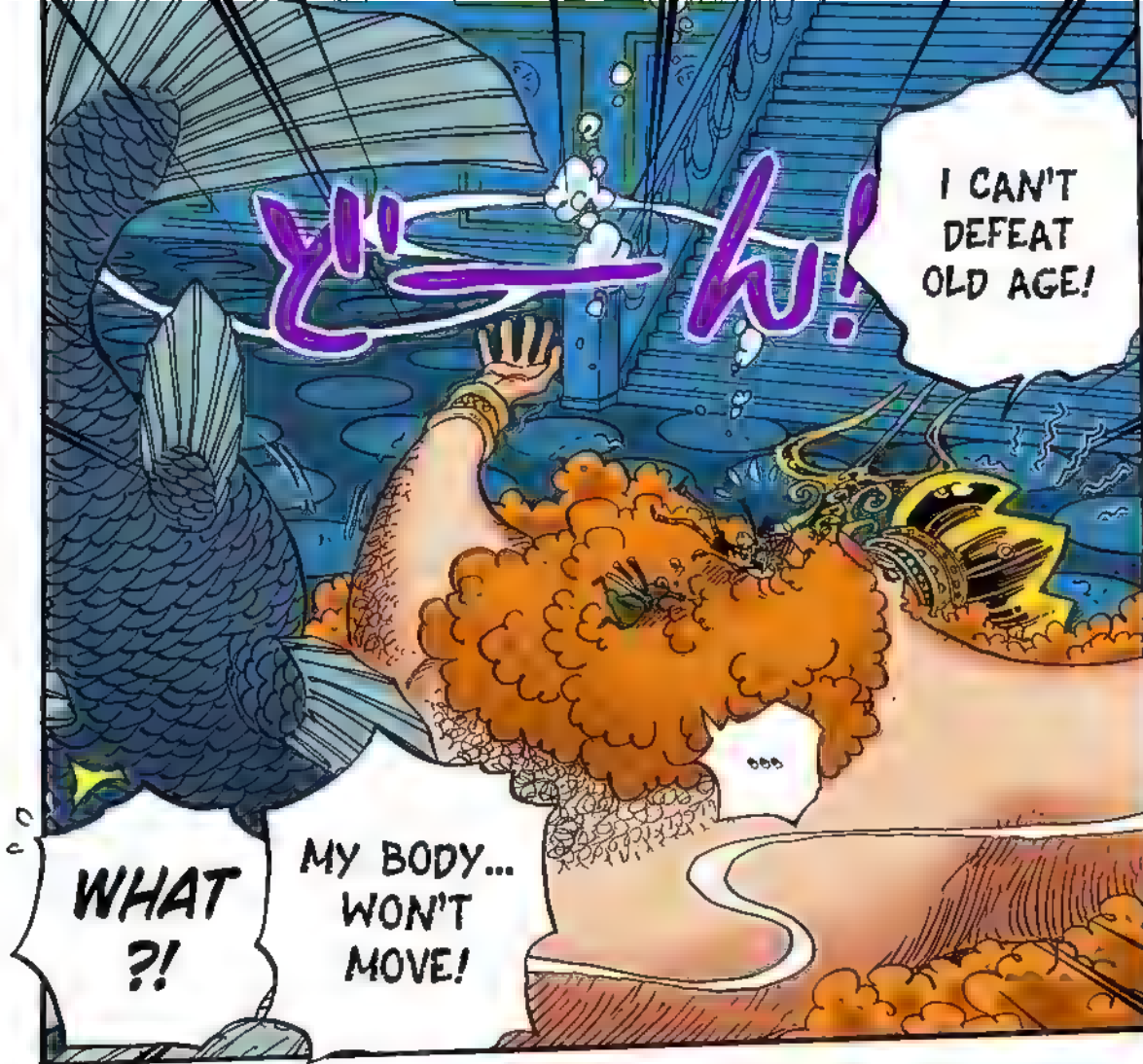


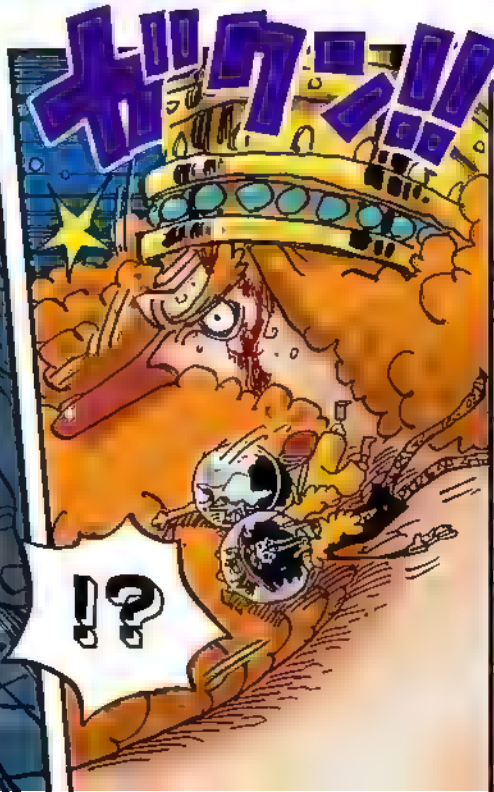
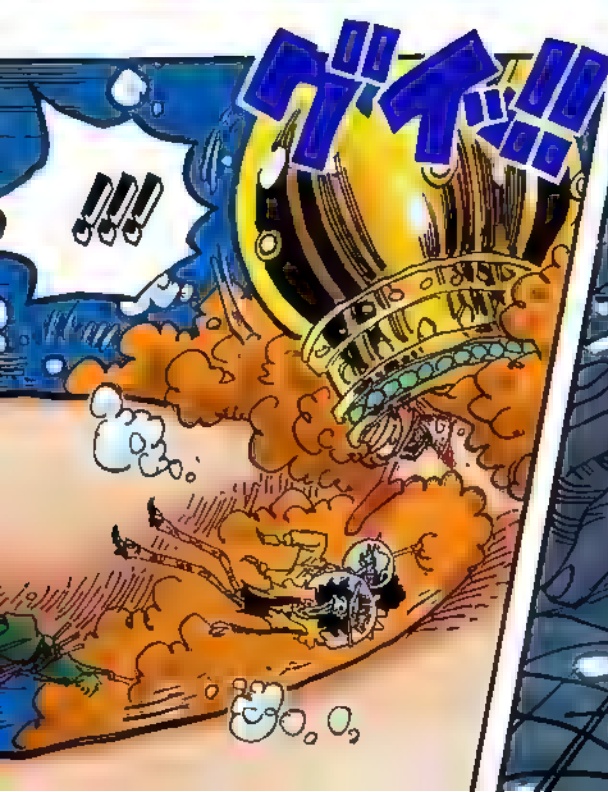
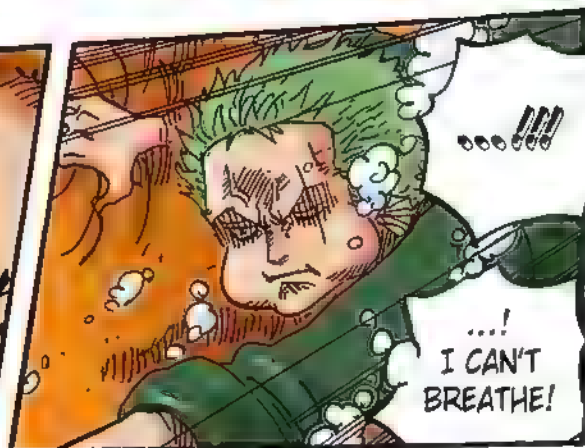
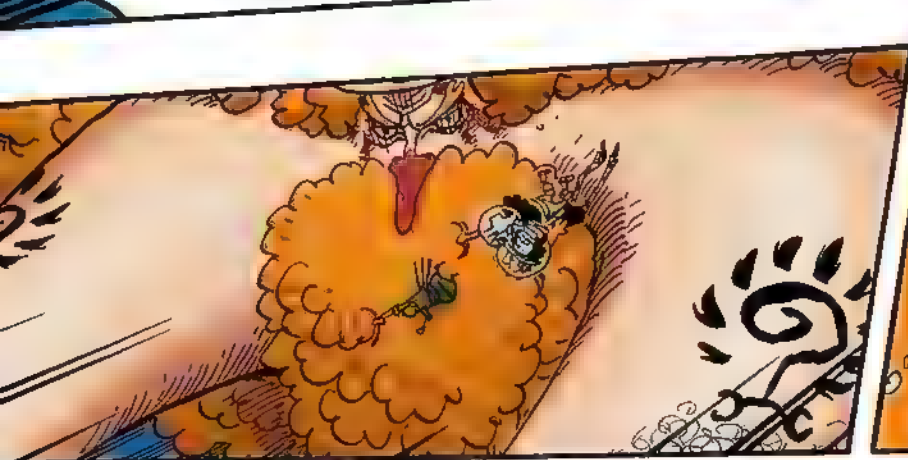
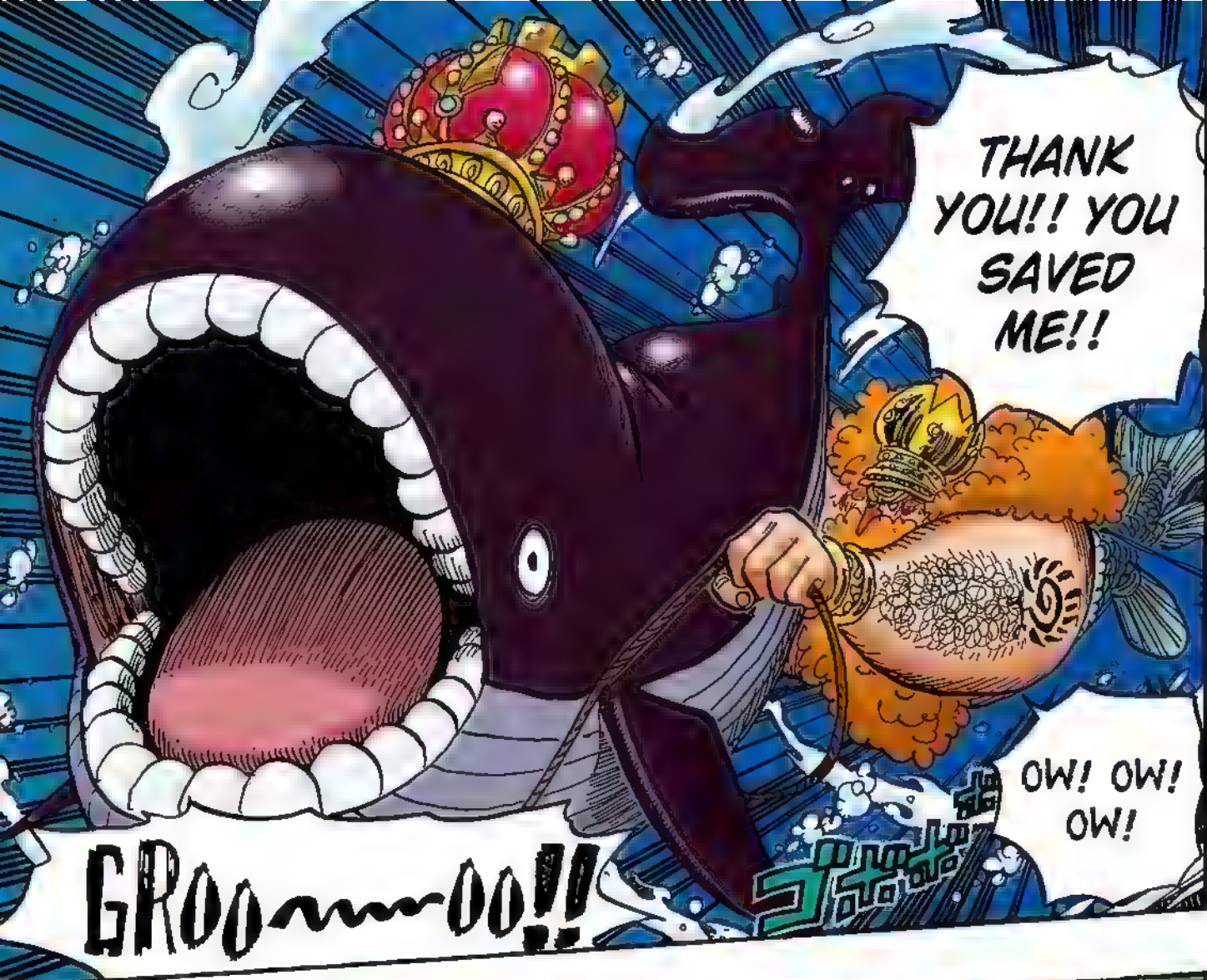
!!?

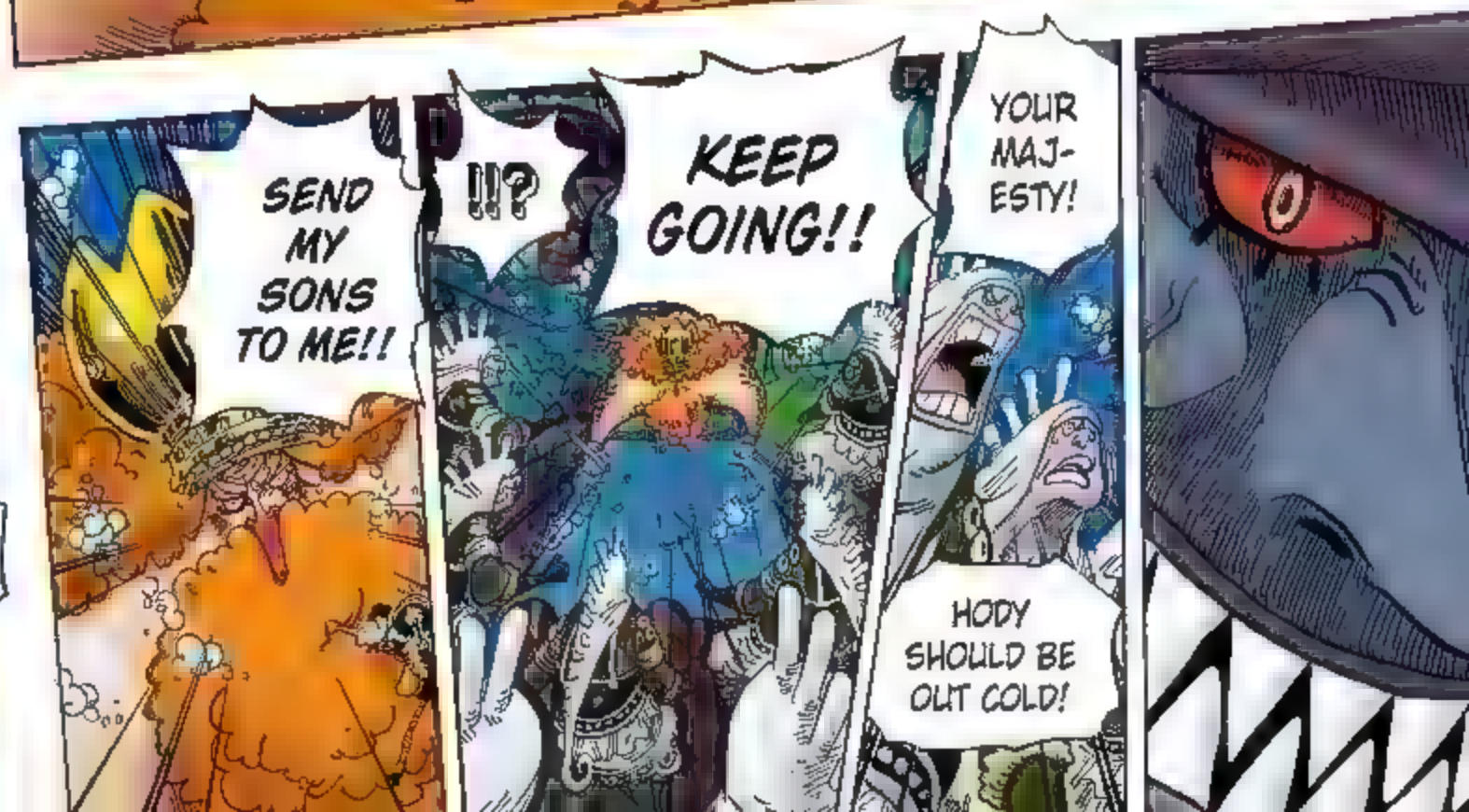
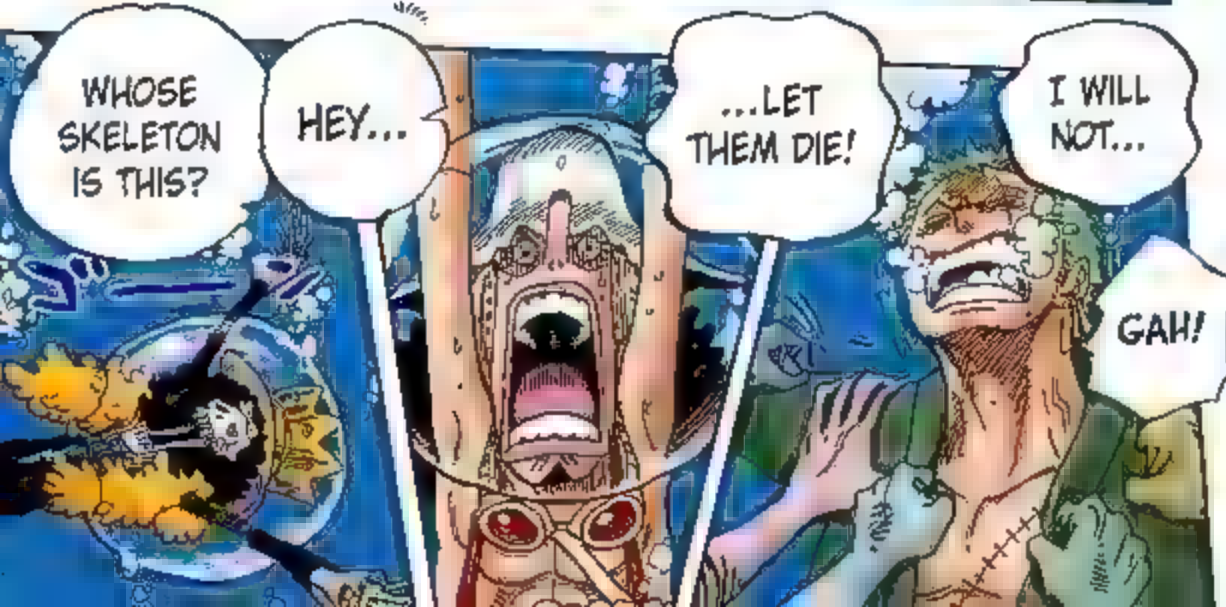
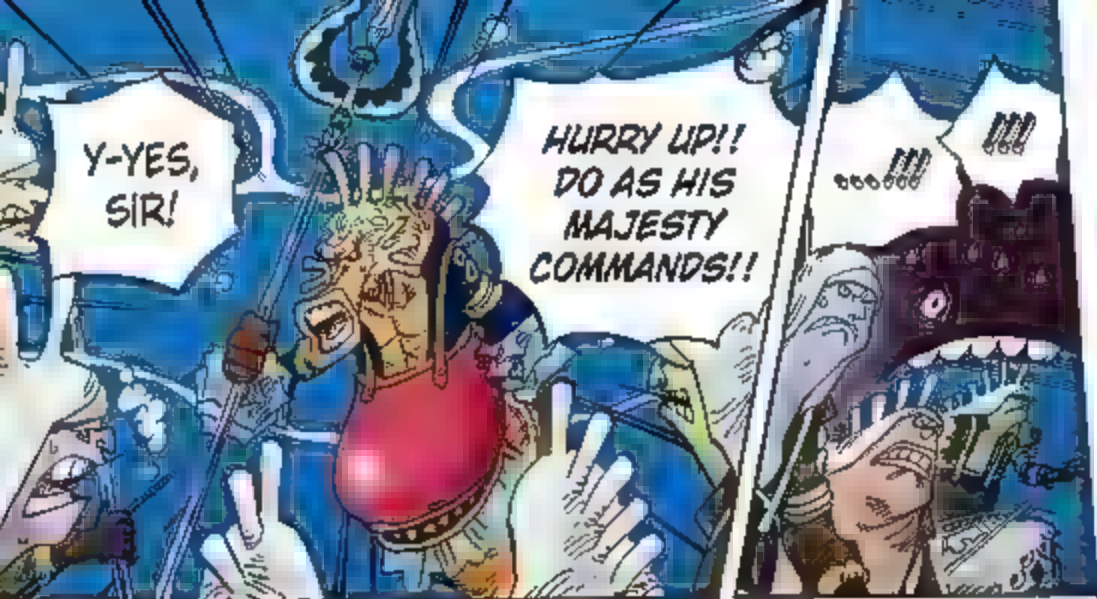
ULTRA-MARINE !!

AAAAH !!











WOW!!
THIS
PLACE IS
NICE!!

THE
FOREST
OF THE
SEA

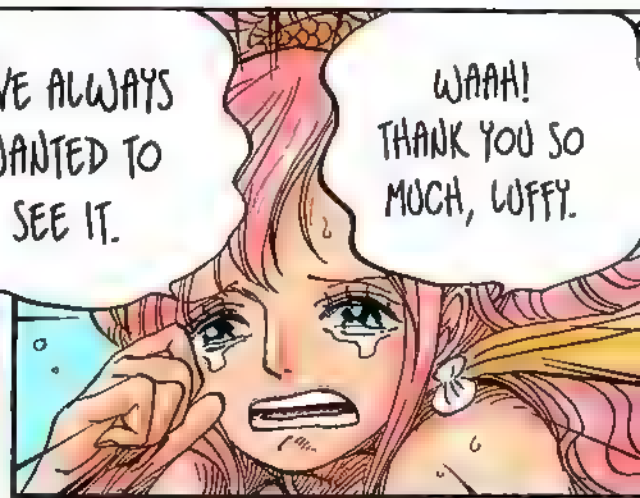


THIS WILL BE A
GOOD PLACE TO
TREAT SANJI.

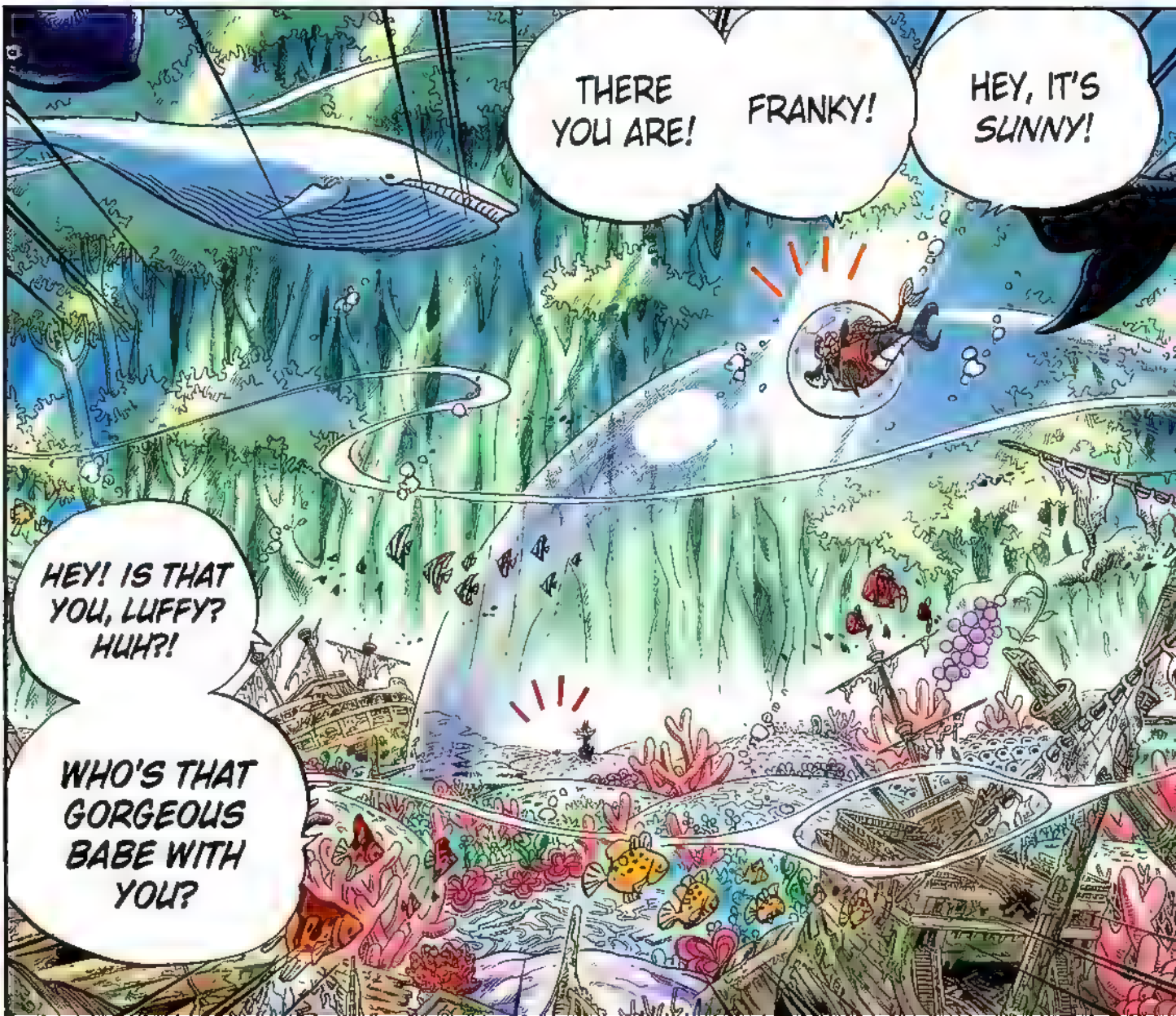


HA
HA

I'VE ALWAYS
WANTED TO
SEE IT.



WAAH!
THANK YOU SO
MUCH, LUFFY.



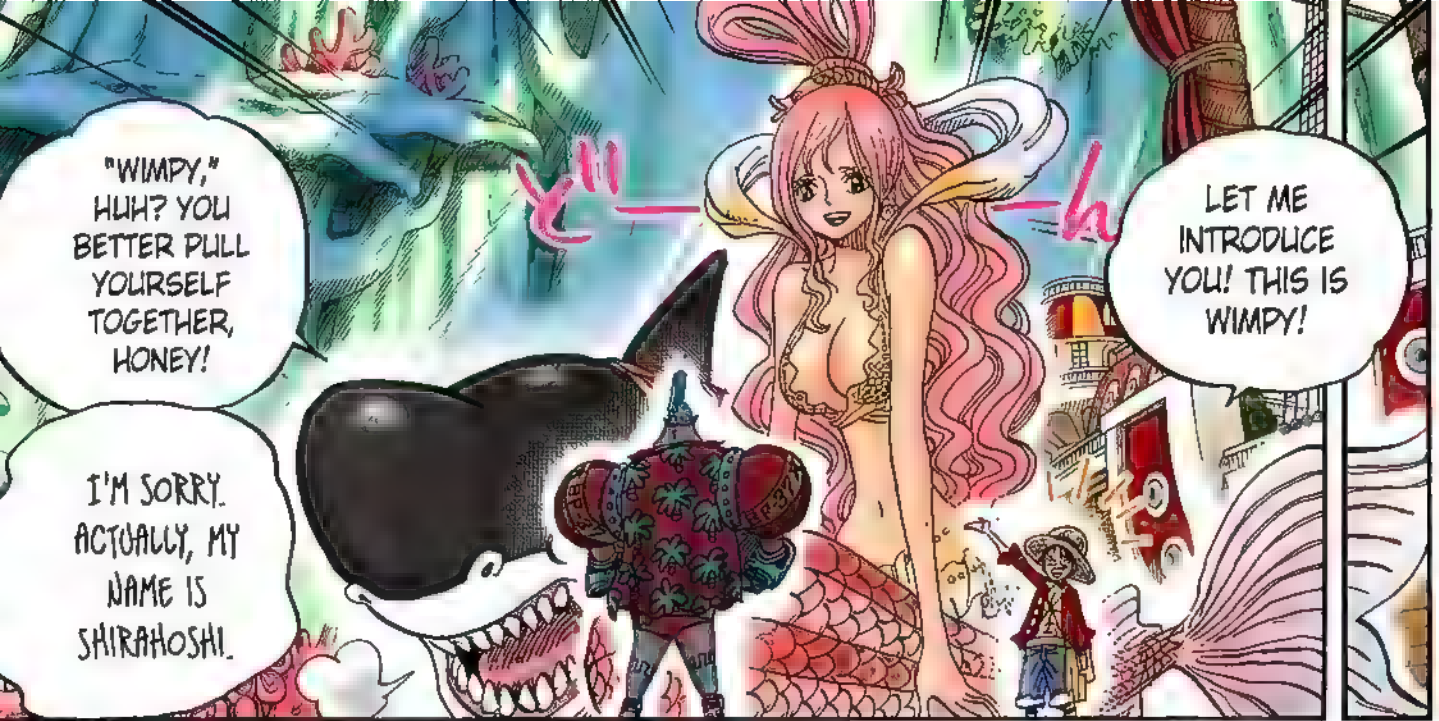
THERE
YOU ARE!

FRANKY!

HEY, IT'S
SUNNY!

HEY! IS THAT
YOU, LUFFY?
HUH?!

WHO'S THAT
GORGEOUS
BABE WITH
YOU?



"WIMPY,"
HUH? YOU
BETTER PULL
YOURSELF
TOGETHER,
HONEY!

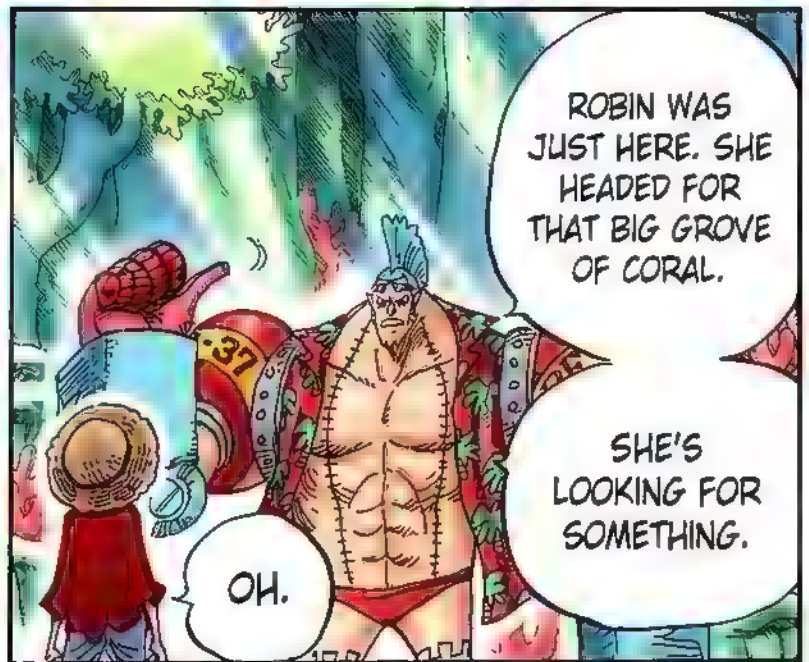
I'M SORRY.
ACTUALLY, MY
NAME IS
SHIRAHOSHI.

LET ME
INTRODUCE
YOU! THIS IS
WIMPY!



LUFFY!!

I ALMOST DIDN'T
RECOGNIZE YOU!!



ROBIN WAS
JUST HERE. SHE
HEADED FOR
THAT BIG GROVE
OF CORAL.

SHE'S
LOOKING FOR
SOMETHING.

OH.



OH, PRINCESS
SHIRAHOSHI IS
WITH YOU. IT'S
GOOD TO SEE YOU
AGAIN, PRIN--

BIG BOSS
JIMBEI...

I WAS
AFRAID I
WOULDN'T
GET TO SEE
YOU!!

IT'S REALLY
YOU, JIMBEI!!
THEY SAID
YOU WERE
GONE!!

**JIMBEI
?!**

WHAT?
DIDN'T YOU
GET MY
MESSAGE?



PRIN-
CESS
SHIRA-
HOSHI?!



HACHI?!

HEY, IT'S THE
OCTOPUS GUY!
WHAT HAPPENED
TO YOU?

ERG ...

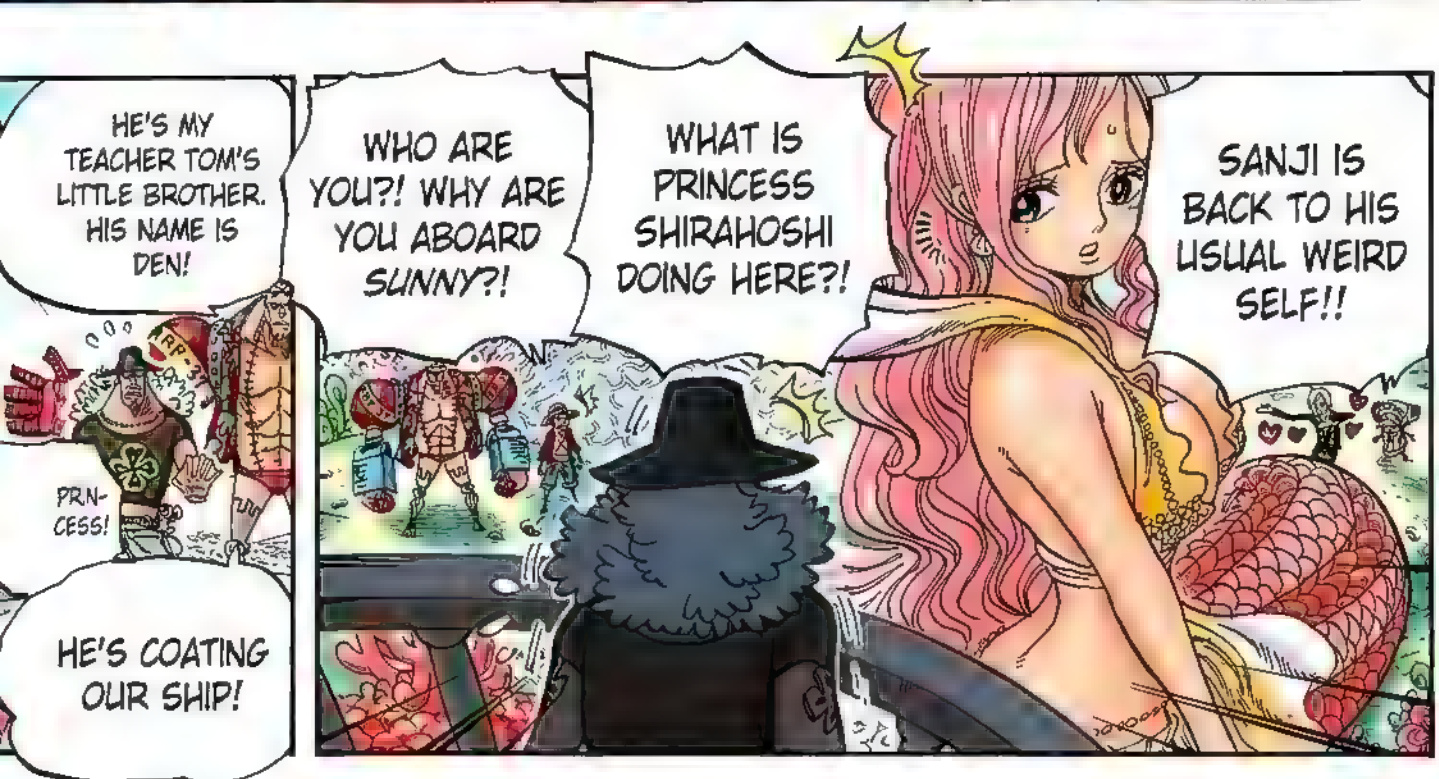
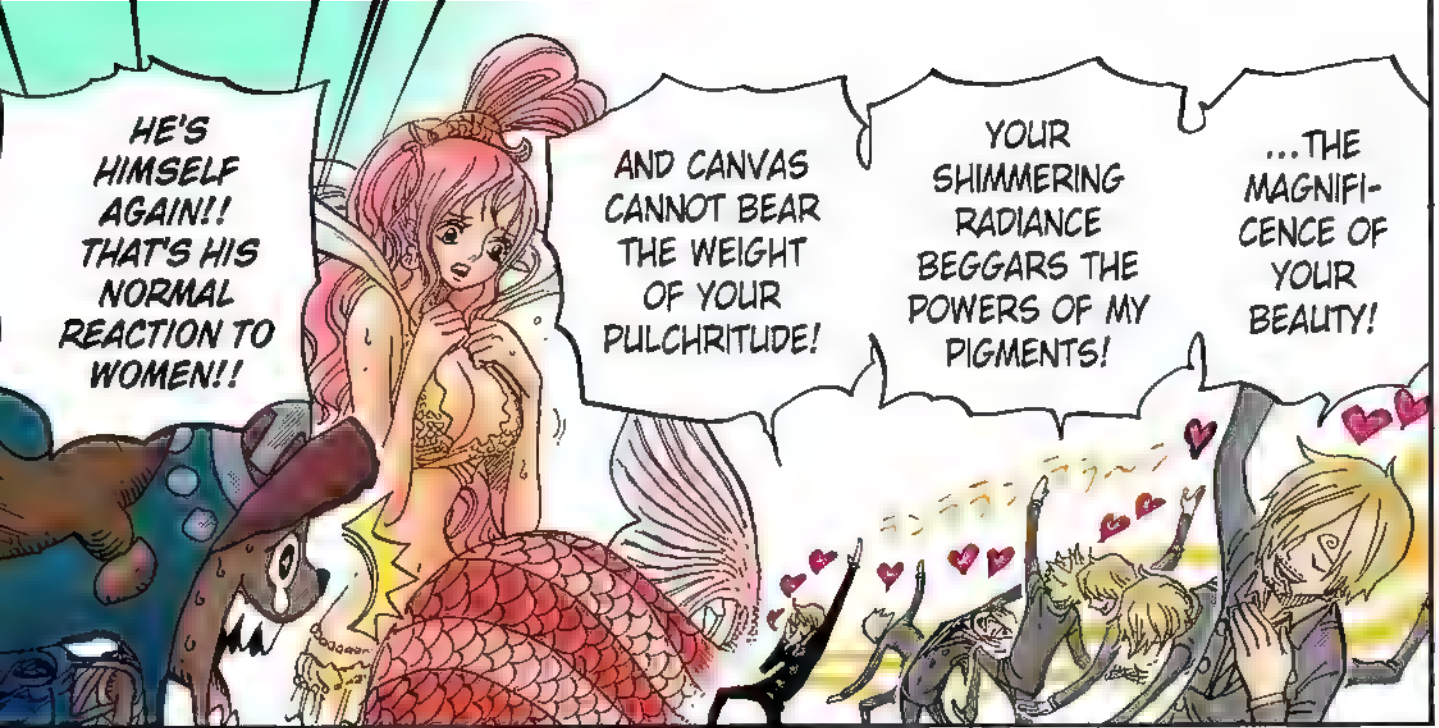
HEY, FRANKY. I'M
GOING TO LET HACHI
DOWN. CATCH HIM
FOR ME, OKAY?

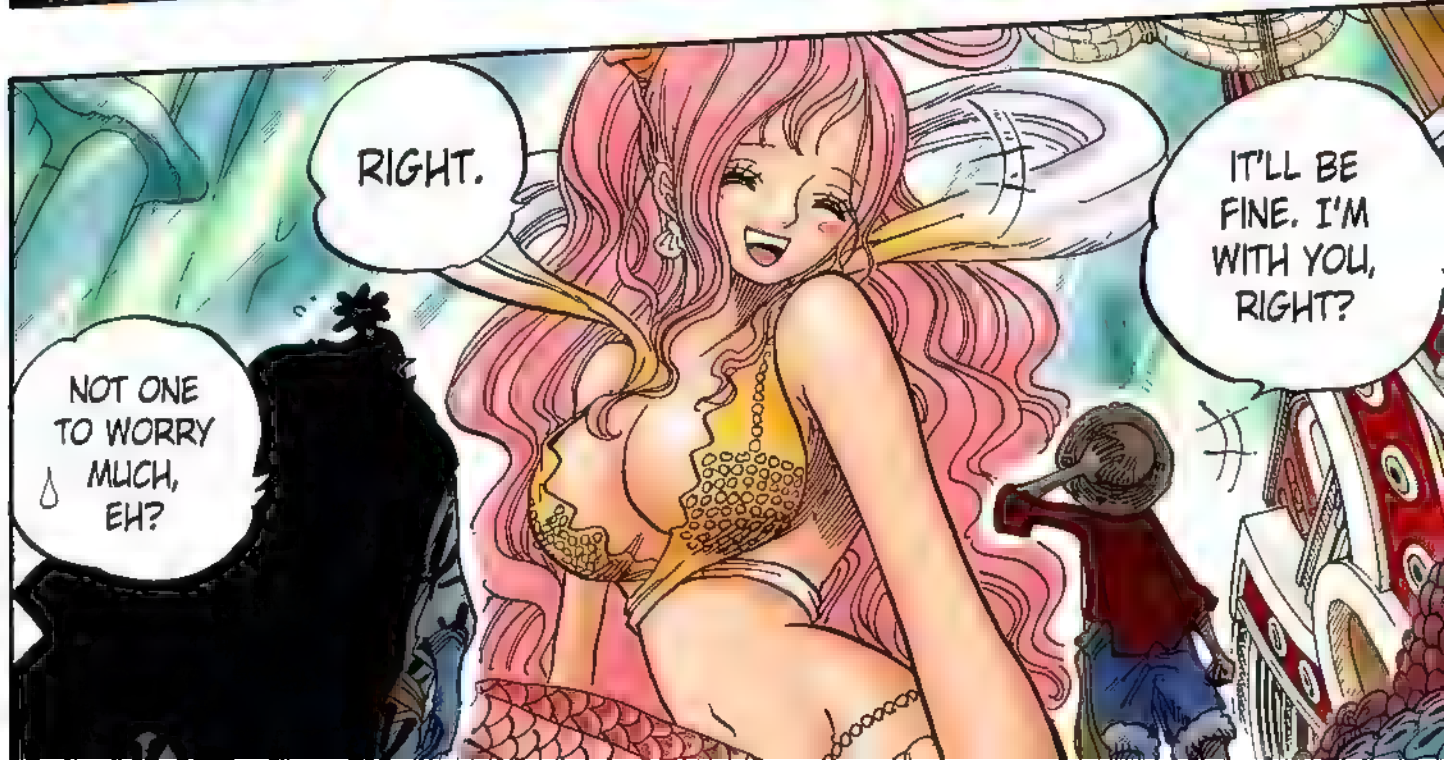
WHAT ARE
YOU DOING
HERE?!

OH, MY
MERMAID
PRINCESS!
MY ARTS
PALE
BEFORE...

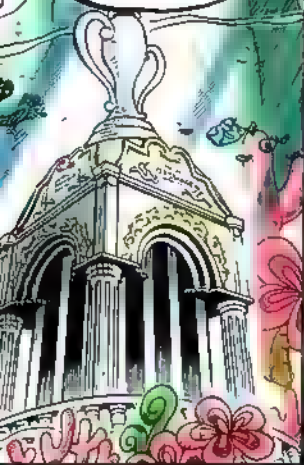
ARE YOU HURT?!
WAIT, WHAT ARE
YOU DOING ON
FISH-MAN ISLAND?!
I THOUGHT YOU
WERE CAPTURED
WITH ARLONG!

ERG... JIMBEI?!





SO THAT'S
THE GRAVE SHE
WAS TALKING
ABOUT.

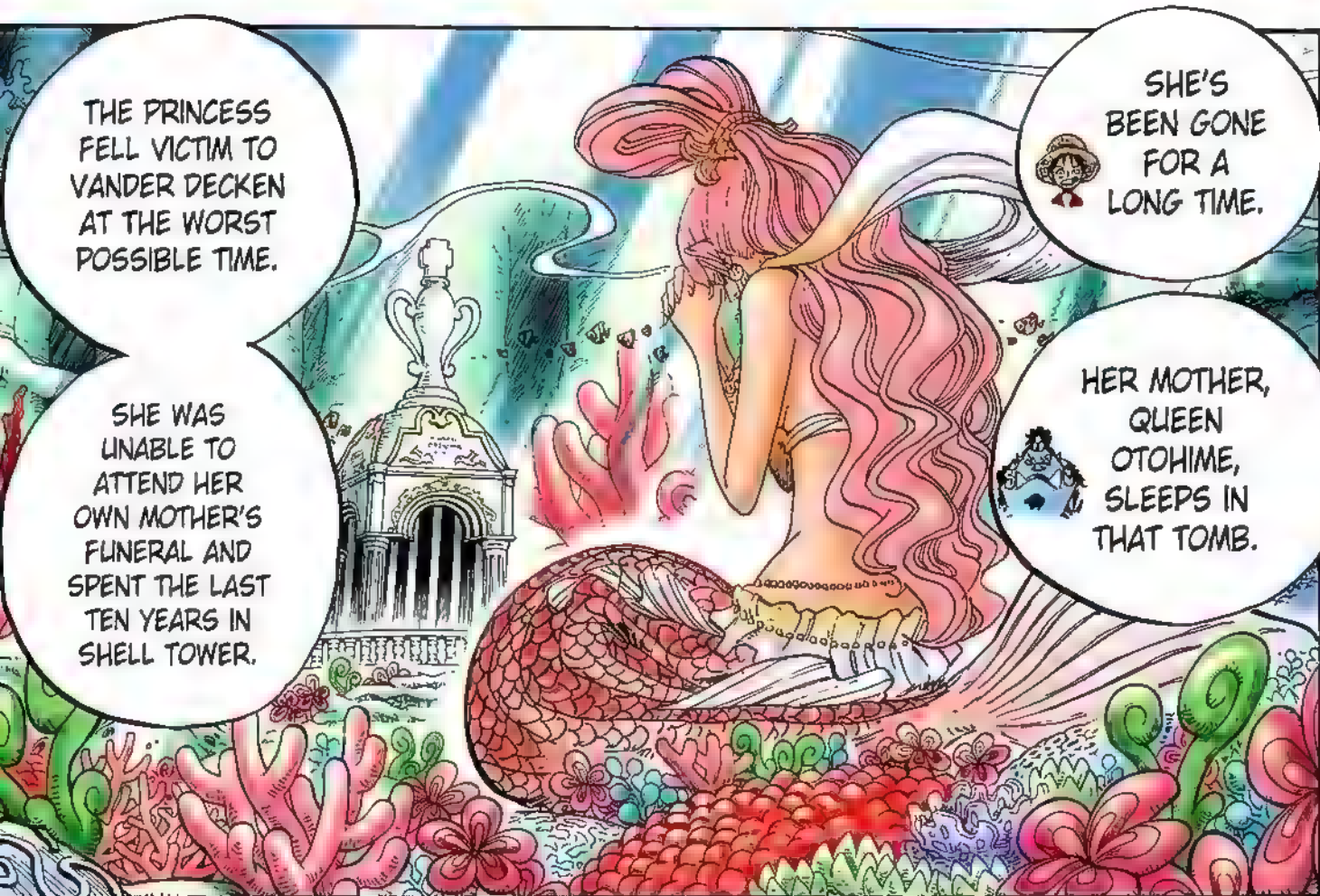


THE PRINCESS
FELL VICTIM TO
VANDER DECKEN
AT THE WORST
POSSIBLE TIME.

SHE WAS
UNABLE TO
ATTEND HER
OWN MOTHER'S
FUNERAL AND
SPENT THE LAST
TEN YEARS IN
SHELL TOWER.

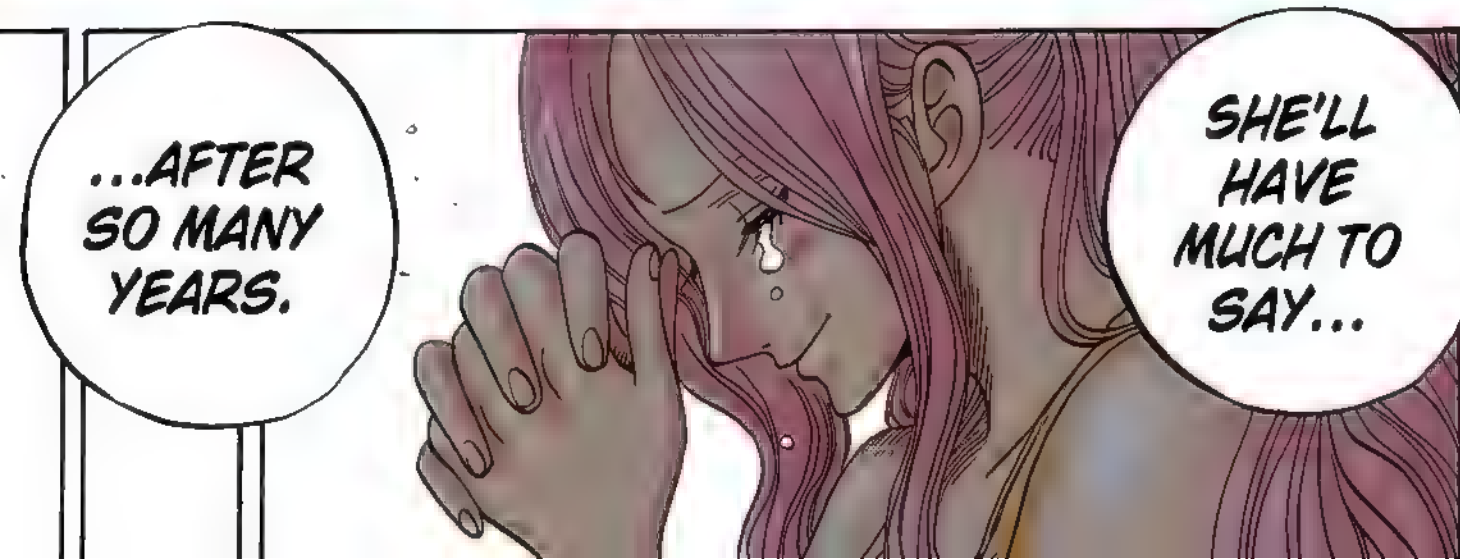
SHE'S
BEEN GONE
FOR A
LONG TIME.

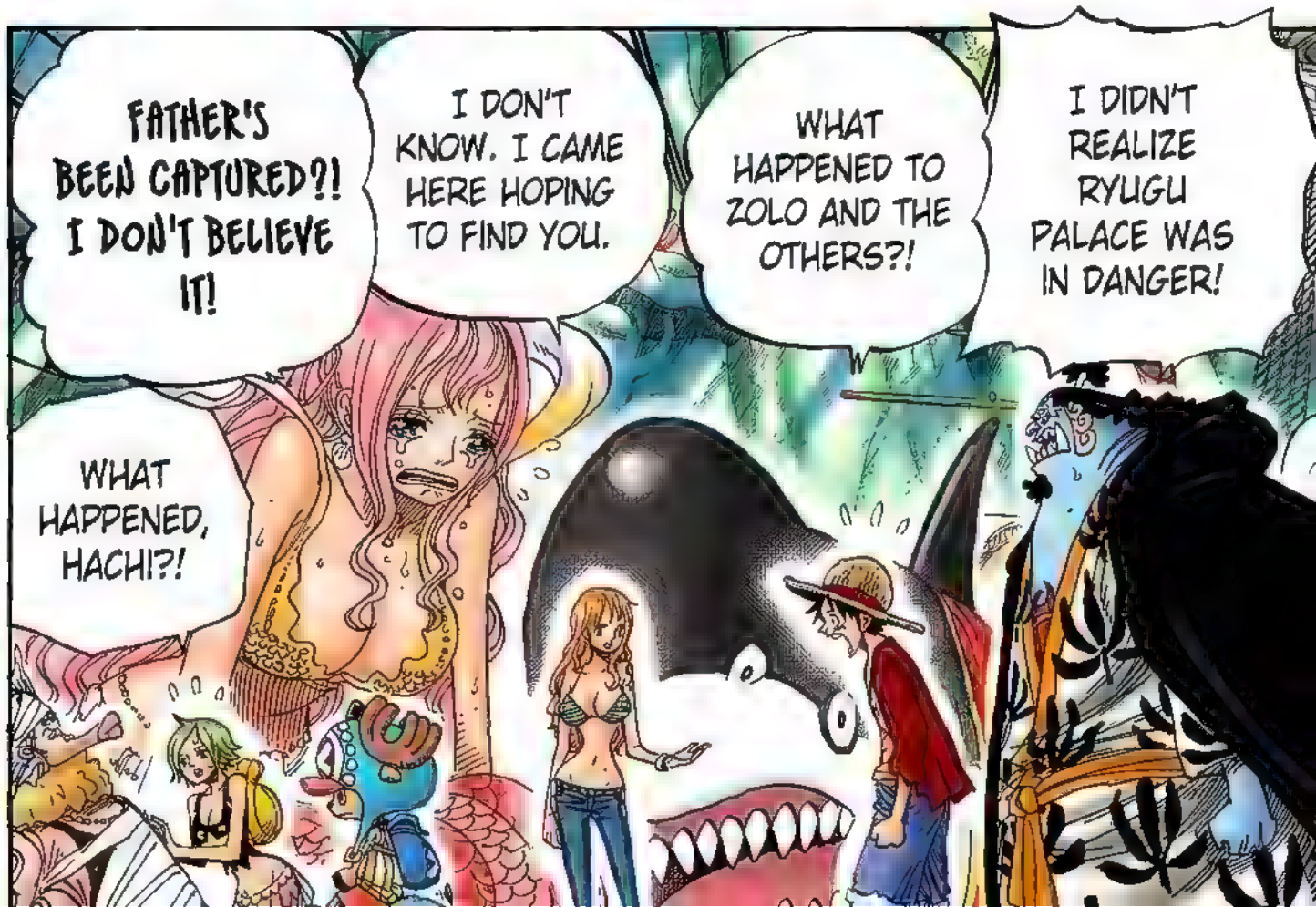
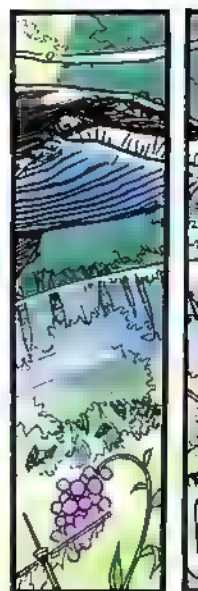
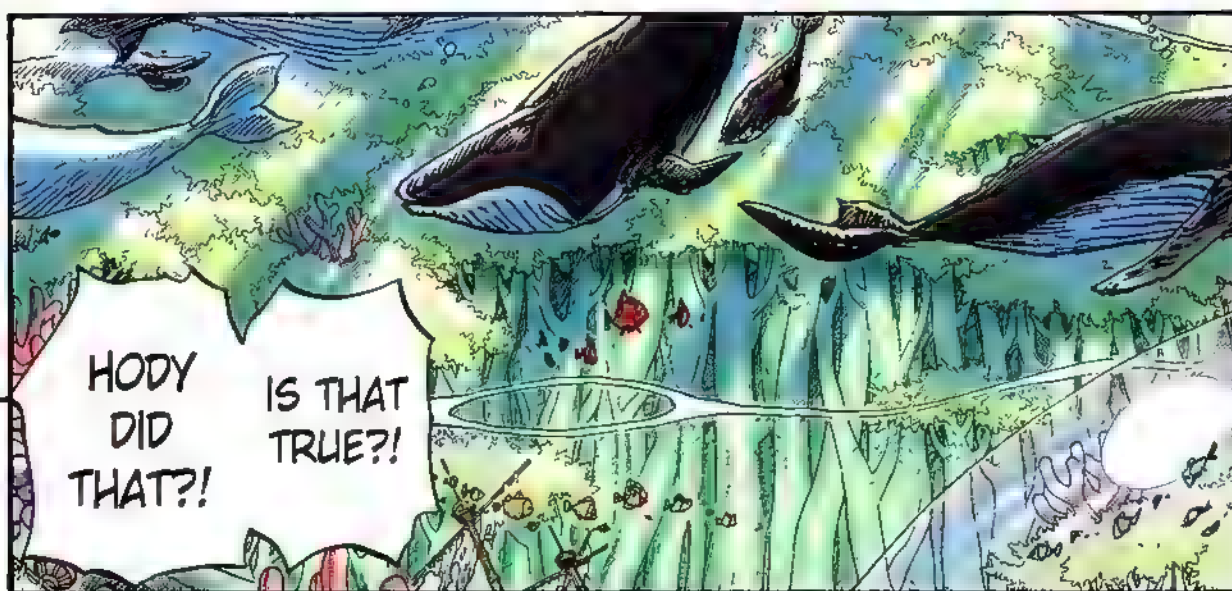
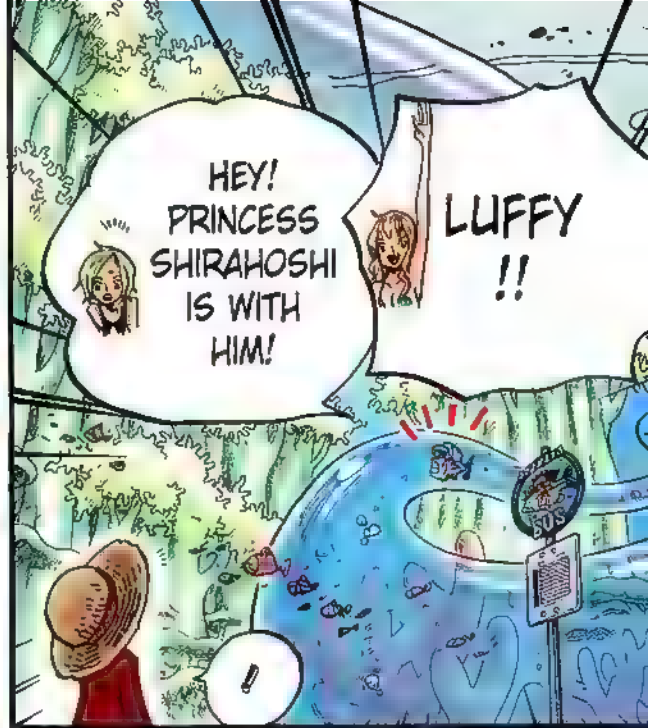
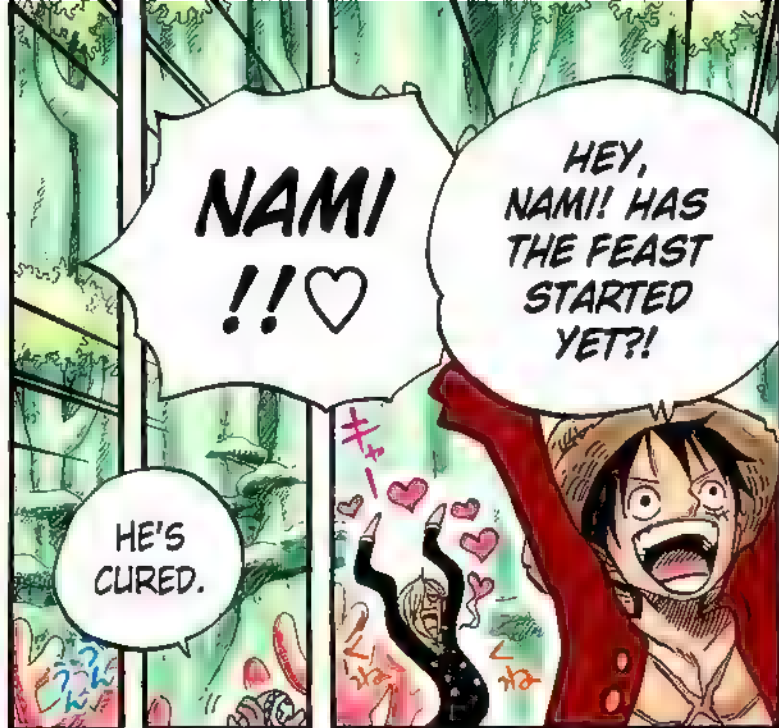
HER MOTHER,
QUEEN
OTOHIME,
SLEEPS IN
THAT TOMB.

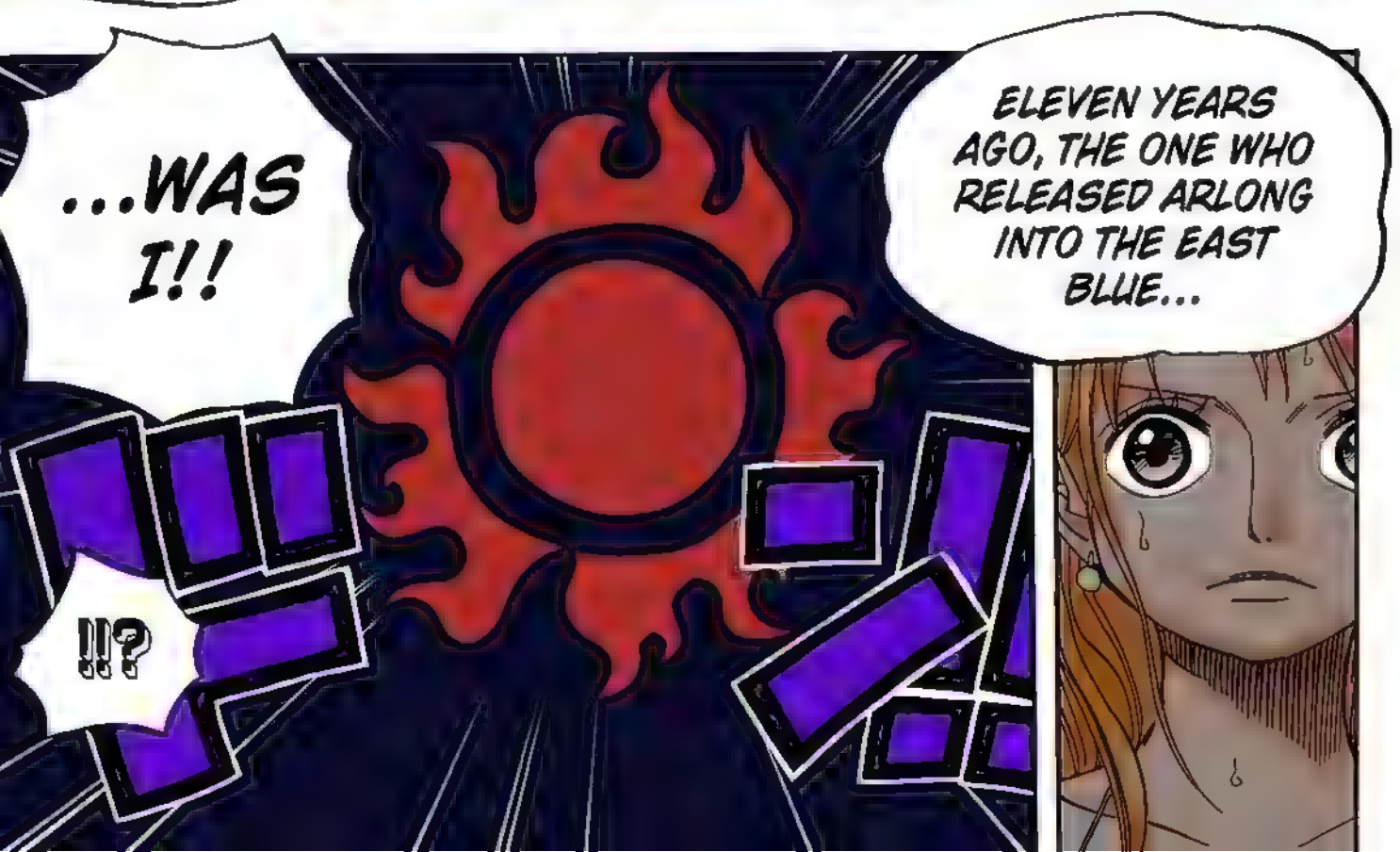
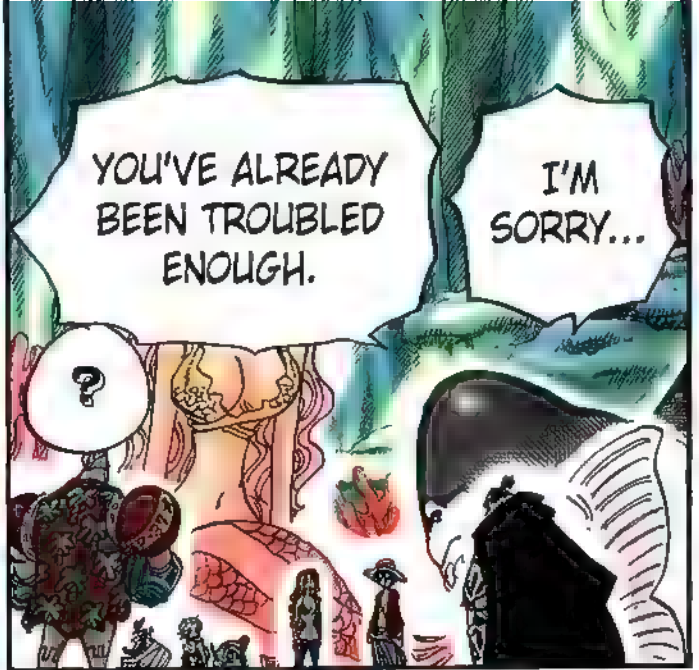


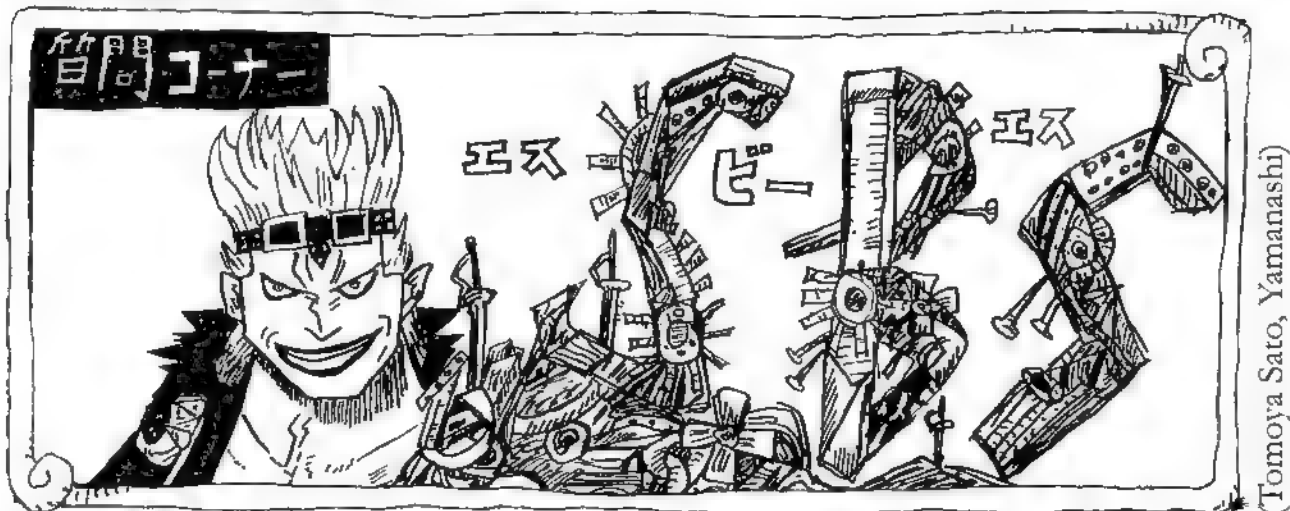
...AFTER
SO MANY
YEARS.

SHE'LL
HAVE
MUCH TO
SAY...





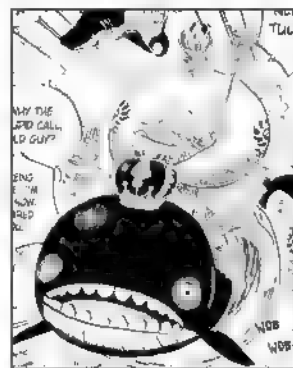




Q: I just realized something huge! If a fish-man's fin splits in two after 30 years old...that means that King Neptune, that "hairy guy," that "Sea Knight," who has only one fin, is in his twenties!! So, if you have any excuses, I'd like to hear them, Odacchi!

--Captain of the Tsuchinoko Gathering Crew

A: Well, this isn't an excuse, I just haven't explained it. Neptune is supposed to be like that. I guess the explanation in the story wasn't very good. It's only the female merfolk whose fins split to allow them to walk on land. If you take a look around Fish-Man Island, you'll see that none of the mermen have fins split in two, even those who are obviously over thirty. The important thing is most mermaids who are in their forties and fifties are living on land! Because I only wanted to draw young and beautiful mermaids in Mermaid Cove! I have my own dream too because I'm a mangaka! This is the kind of thing a man dreams of!



Q: Hey, nice to meet you, Odacchi! I'm 12 years old, and I love Mr. 2 Bon Clay! The mermaids in volume 62 were really cute! Speaking of which, *do mermaids poop?*

--I Love Bakuman



A: You just shut up!! Just think about the way this is going to flow, okay? I just got finished saying that mermaids are what men dream of. I mean, they're living beings, so I guess they do poop. I'd guess that some of their scales flip up, maybe in the back, or maybe in the front. And then **Ahhhhhhh!!! po Stop!!!** (Huh? Sanji?)

Sanji: Another word and I'll filet you!!! Mermaids don't crap! You got that?! ㄹㄹ

A: Okay... They don't. ㄹㄹ



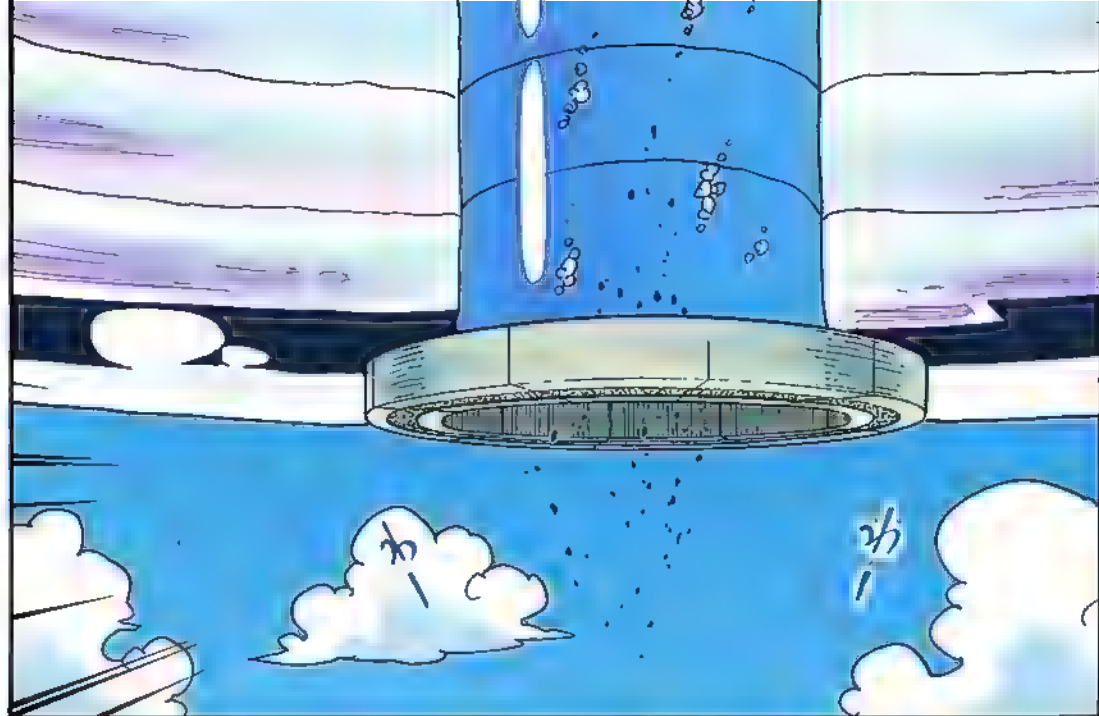
Chapter 620:

THE WONDERFUL

AMUSEMENT PARK



DECKS OF THE WORLD, VOL. 7:
“A NEWCOMER TO THE ISLAND OF RARE ANIMALS—
BARREL WOMAN SARFUNKEL”

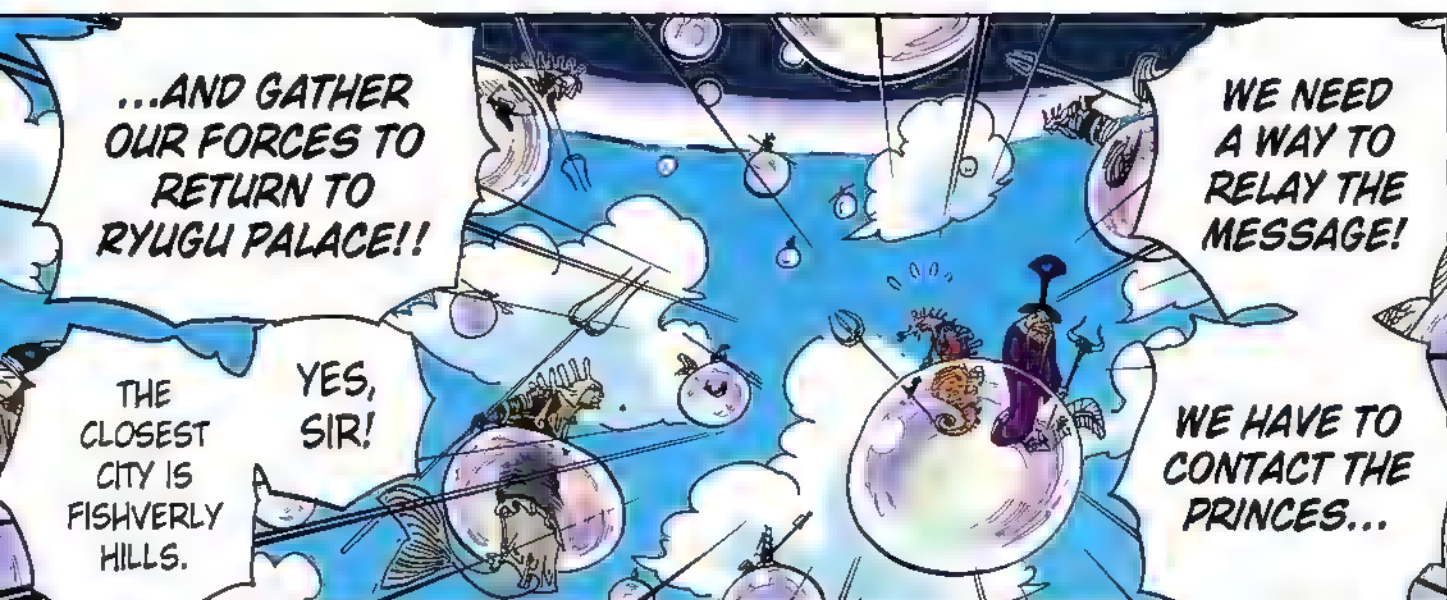
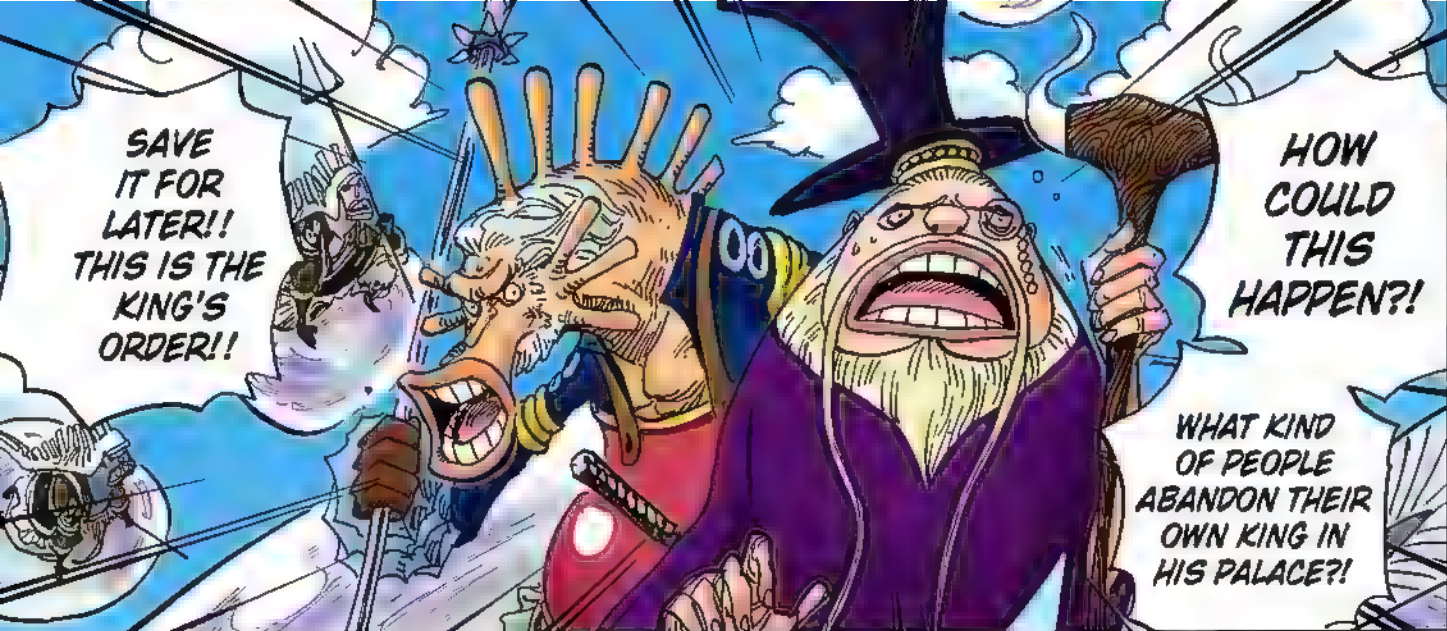


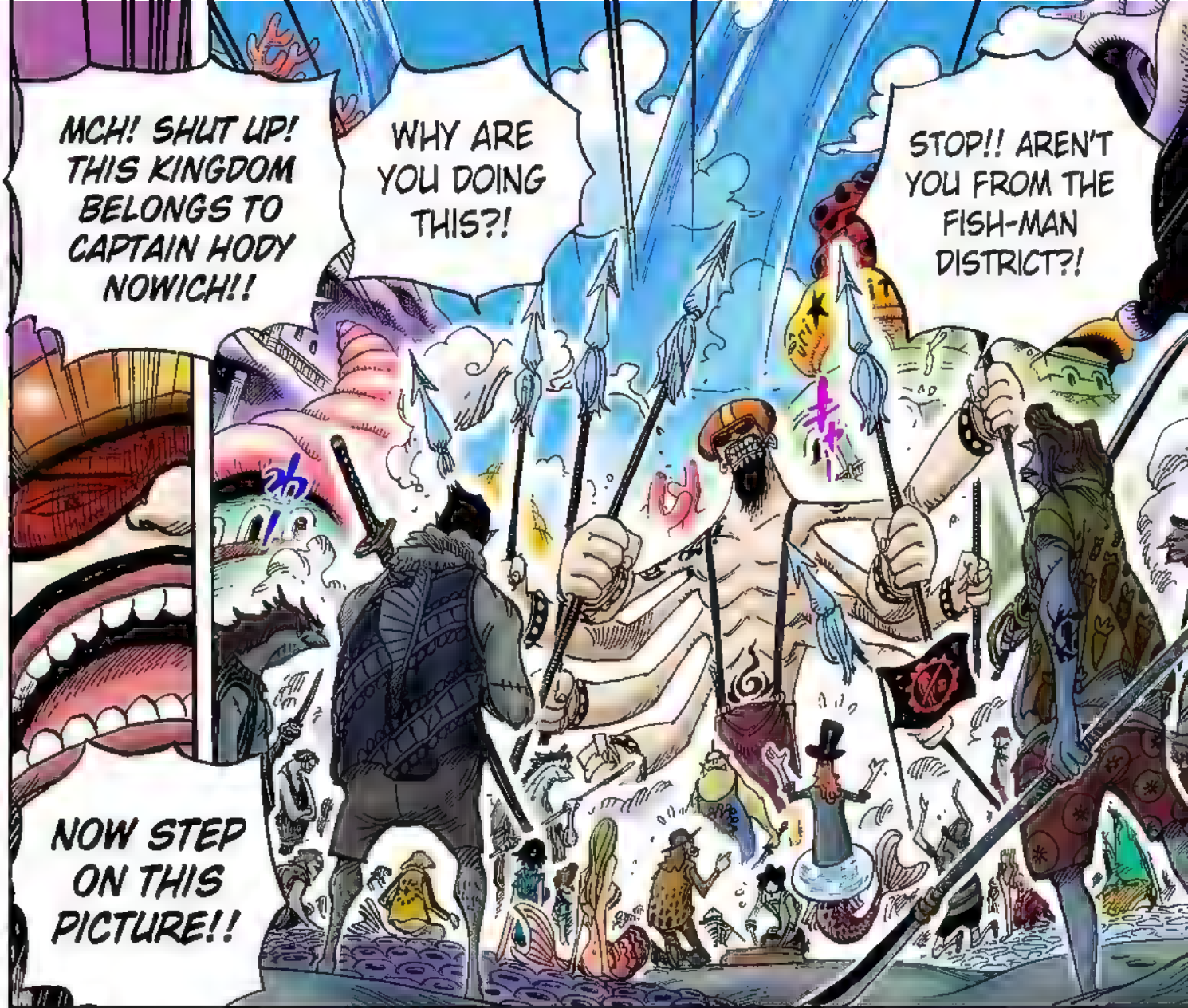
THE
CONNECTING
PASSAGEWAY
BELOW RYUGU
PALACE



BUBBLY
CORAL





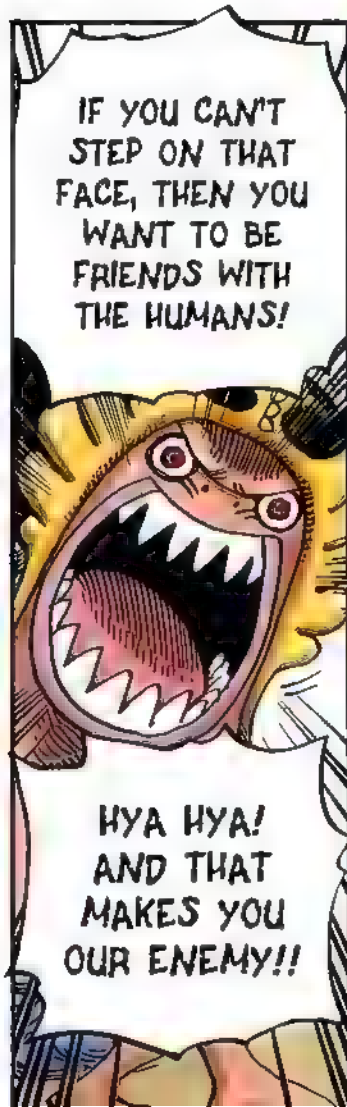


**MCH! SHUT UP!
THIS KINGDOM
BELONGS TO
CAPTAIN HODY
NOWICH!!**

**WHY ARE
YOU DOING
THIS?!**

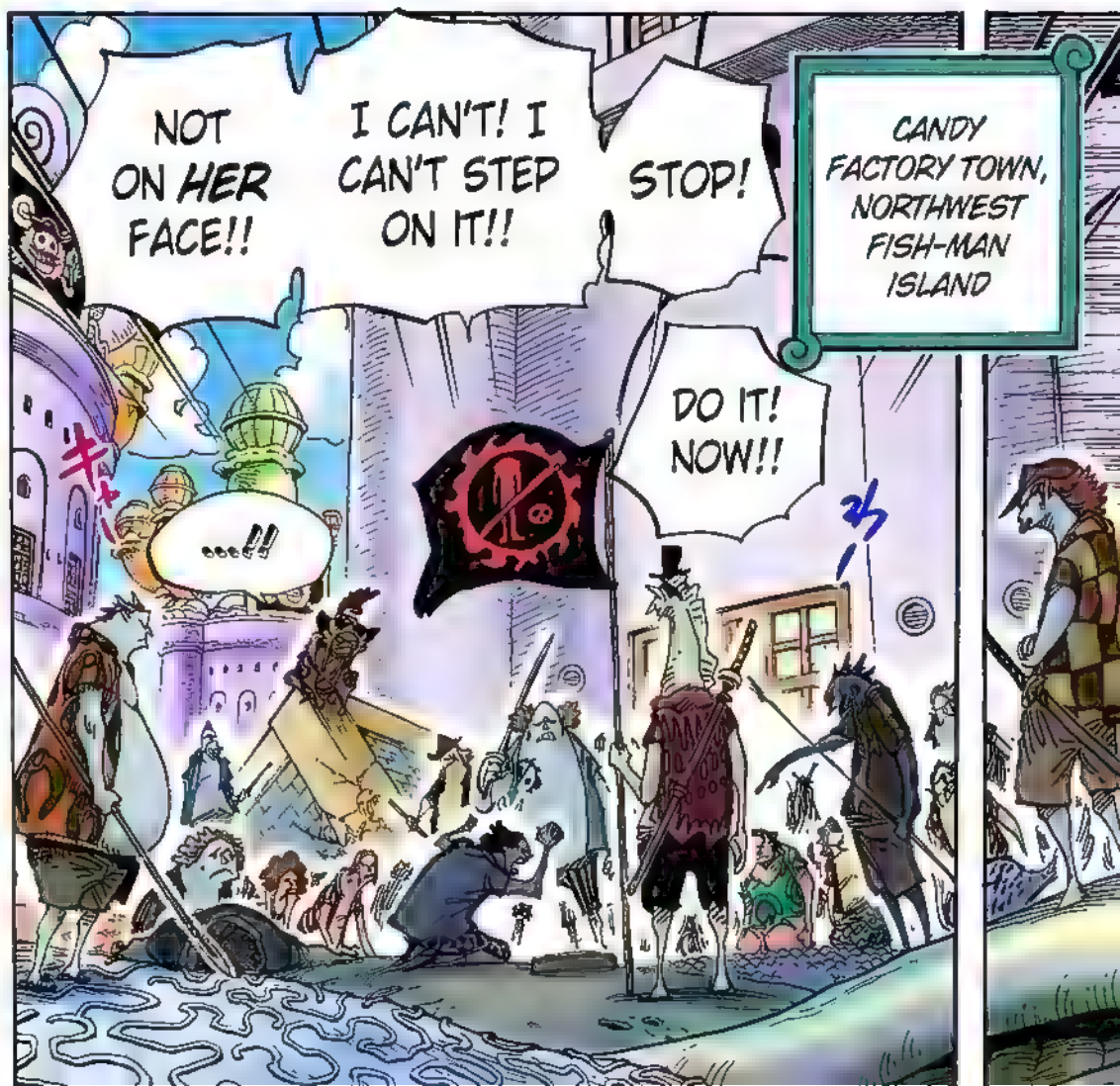
**STOP!! AREN'T
YOU FROM THE
FISH-MAN
DISTRICT?!**

**NOW STEP
ON THIS
PICTURE!!**



**IF YOU CAN'T
STEP ON THAT
FACE, THEN YOU
WANT TO BE
FRIENDS WITH
THE HUMANS!**

**HYA HYA!
AND THAT
MAKES YOU
OUR ENEMY!!**



**NOT
ON *HER*
FACE!!**

**I CAN'T! I
CAN'T STEP
ON IT!!**

STOP!

**CANDY
FACTORY TOWN,
NORTHWEST
FISH-MAN
ISLAND**

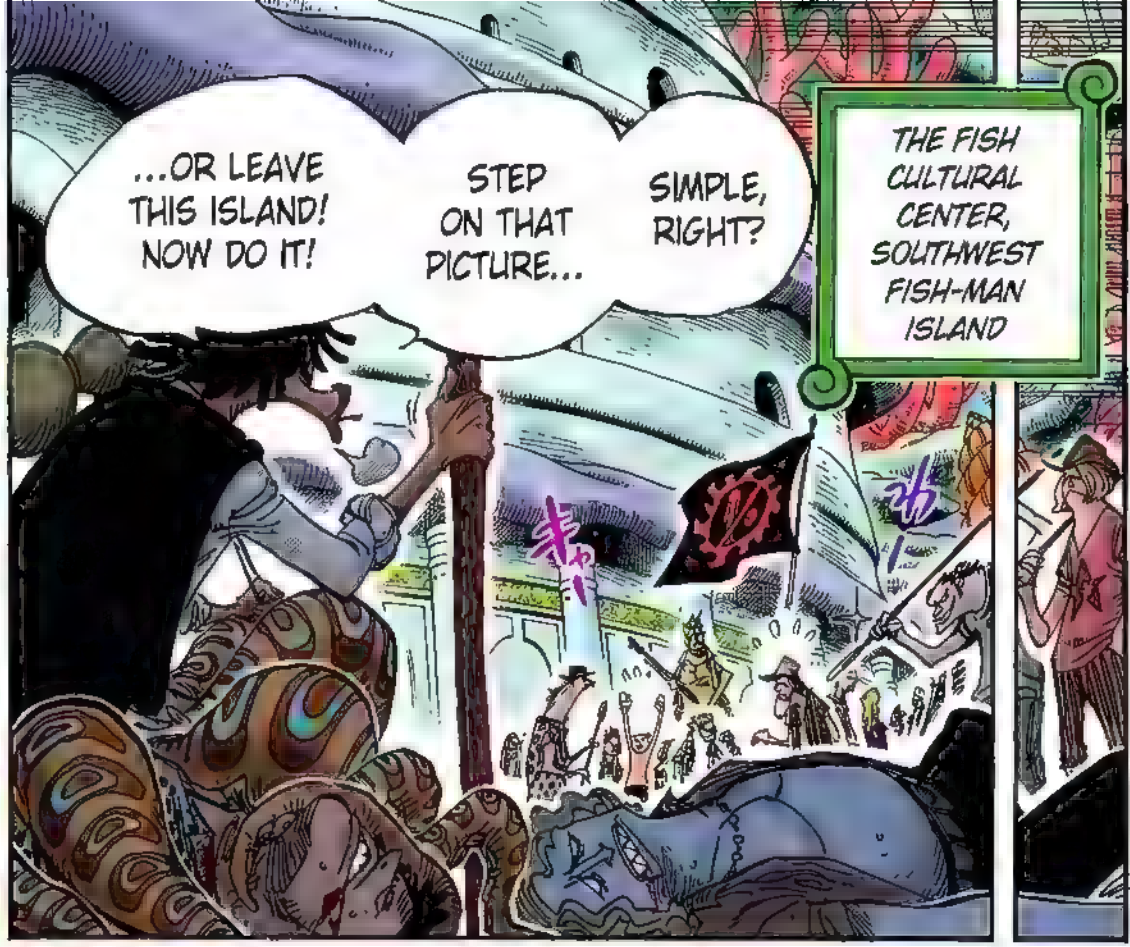
**DO IT!
NOW!!**



IF YOU WON'T DO EITHER, I'M SUPPOSED TO CUT YOU DOWN.

HIC!

WHAT?! BUT--



...OR LEAVE THIS ISLAND! NOW DO IT!

STEP ON THAT PICTURE...

SIMPLE, RIGHT?

THE FISH CULTURAL CENTER, SOUTHWEST FISH-MAN ISLAND

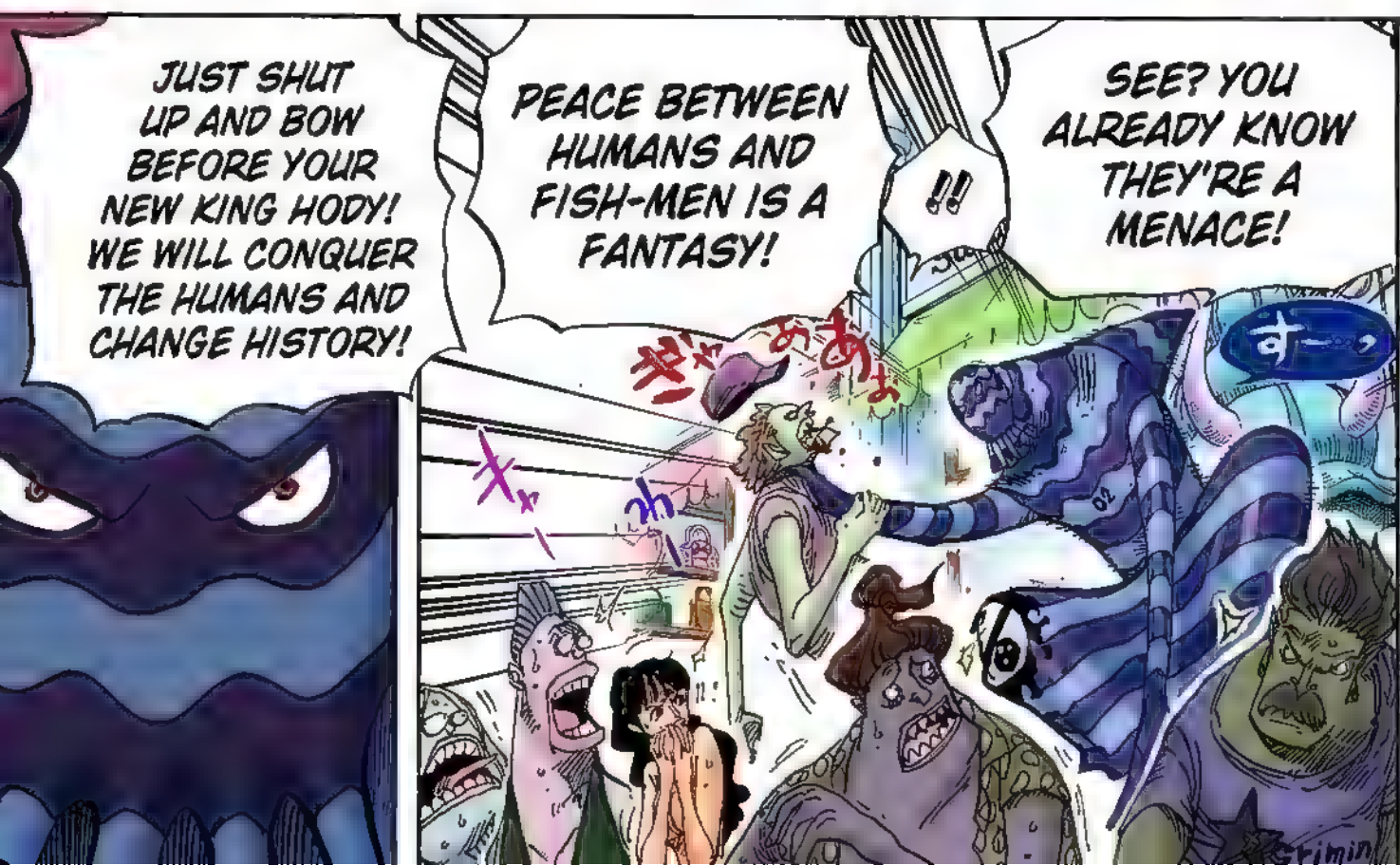


...AND WE CAN'T LIVE AMONG THE HUMANS EITHER!

BUT THERE'S NO LIGHT ANYWHERE ELSE IN THE DEEP SEAS...

YOU WANT US TO LEAVE OUR HOME?!

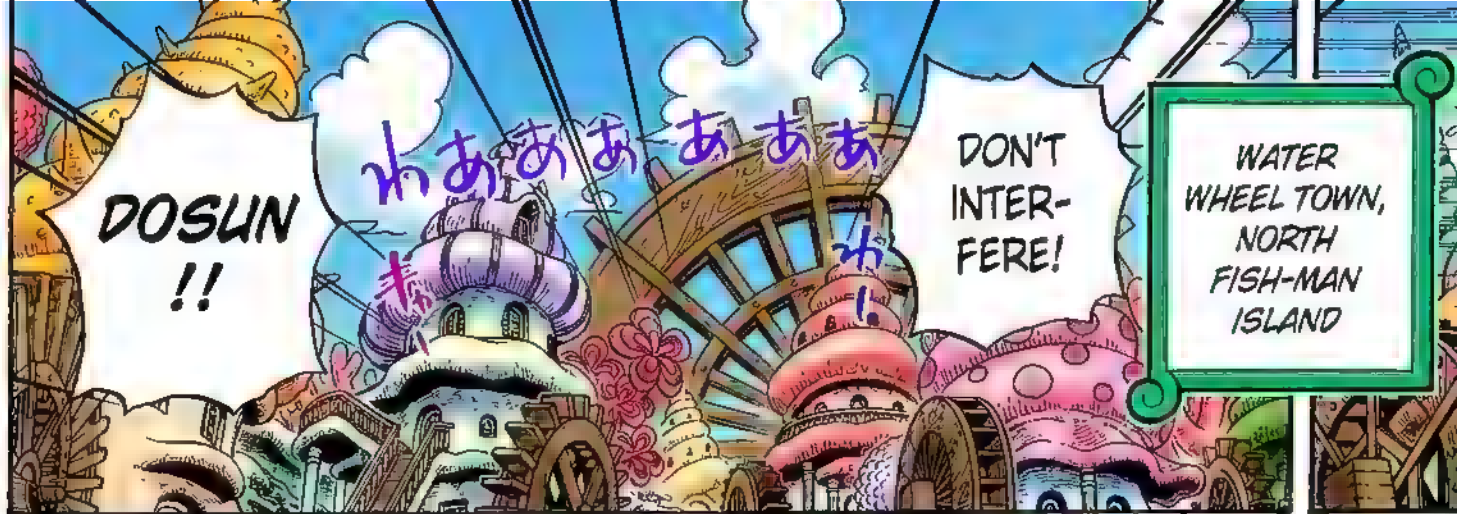
MARINE SHOPPING MALL, WEST FISH-MAN ISLAND



JUST SHUT UP AND BOW BEFORE YOUR NEW KING HODY! WE WILL CONQUER THE HUMANS AND CHANGE HISTORY!

PEACE BETWEEN HUMANS AND FISH-MEN IS A FANTASY!

SEE? YOU ALREADY KNOW THEY'RE A MENACE!



DOSUN
!!

わああああああ

DON'T
INTER-
FERE!

WATER
WHEEL TOWN,
NORTH
FISH-MAN
ISLAND



PRINCE
FUKA-
BOSHI!

YOUR
HIGH-
NESS!



!!!?

HMPH
!!



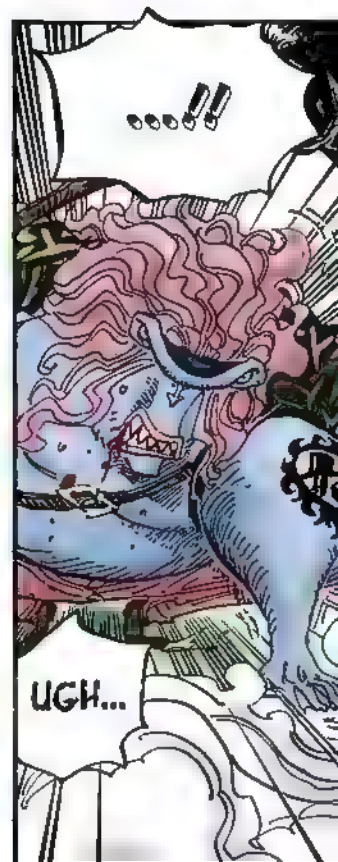
...STEP ON A
PHOTOGRAPH
OF OUR LATE
MOTHER!!

HOW DARE
YOU MAKE
THE PEOPLE
OF THIS
COUNTRY...



HMM... DOSUN!

WHAT'S
THE MEANING
OF THIS?



...!!

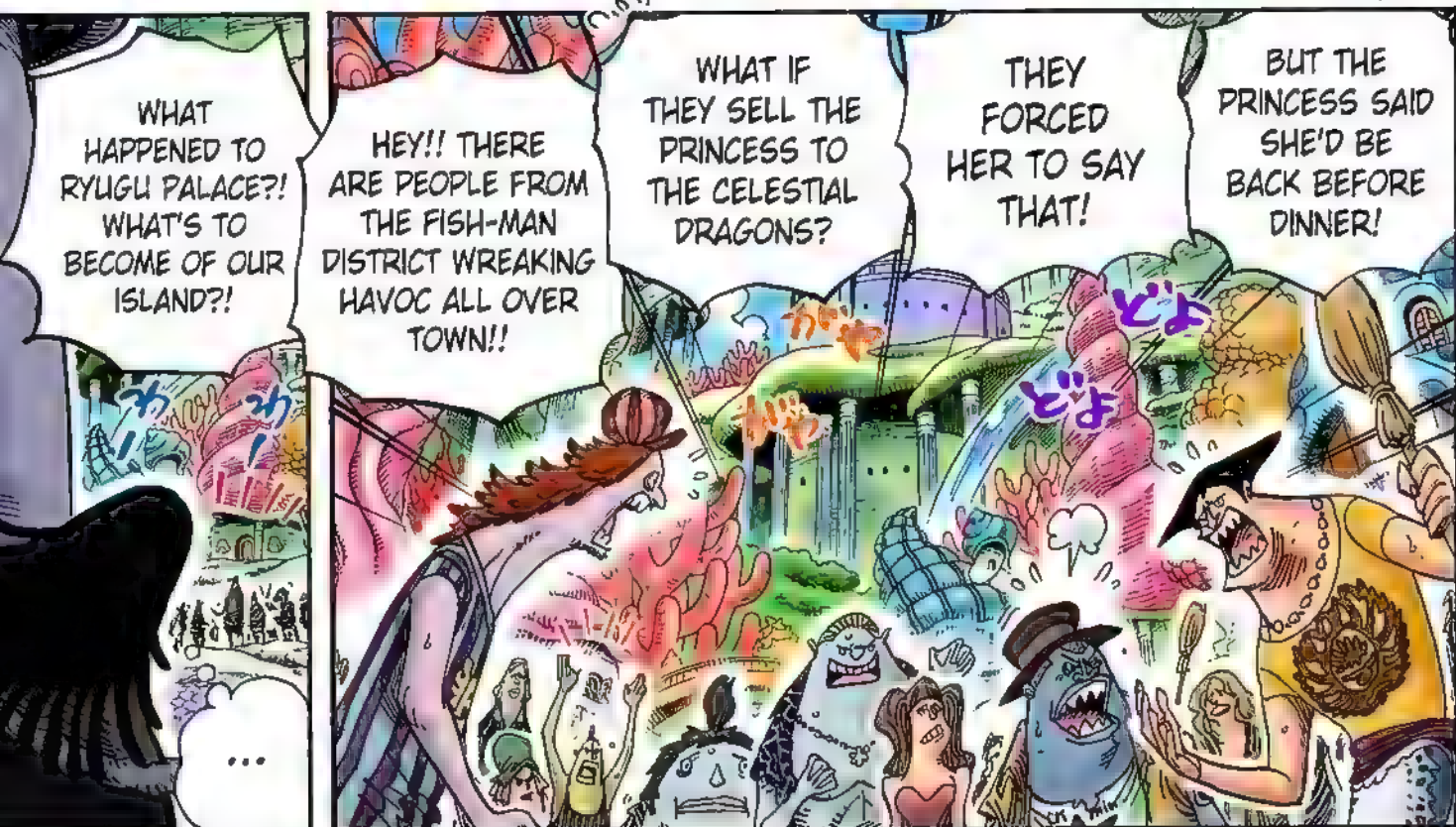
UGH...



...AND PRINCESS SHIRAHOSHI WAS CARRIED OFF BY STRAW HAT RIGHT BEFORE OUR EYES!

WE LET VANDER DECKEN ESCAPE...

CORAL HILL,
SOUTHEAST
FISH-MAN
ISLAND



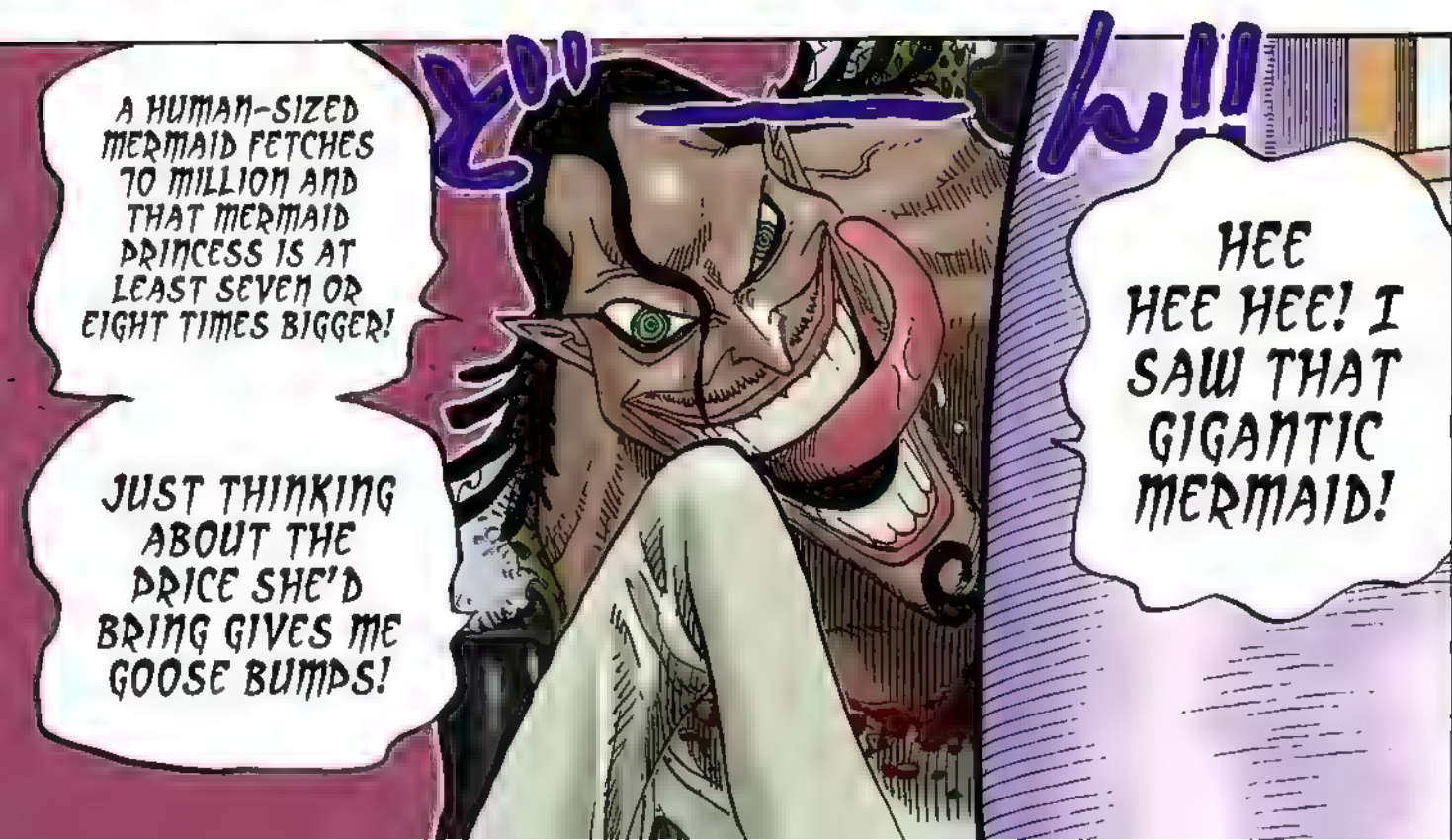
WHAT HAPPENED TO RYUGU PALACE?!
WHAT'S TO BECOME OF OUR ISLAND?!

HEY!! THERE ARE PEOPLE FROM THE FISH-MAN DISTRICT WREAKING HAVOC ALL OVER TOWN!!

WHAT IF THEY SELL THE PRINCESS TO THE CELESTIAL DRAGONS?

THEY FORCED HER TO SAY THAT!

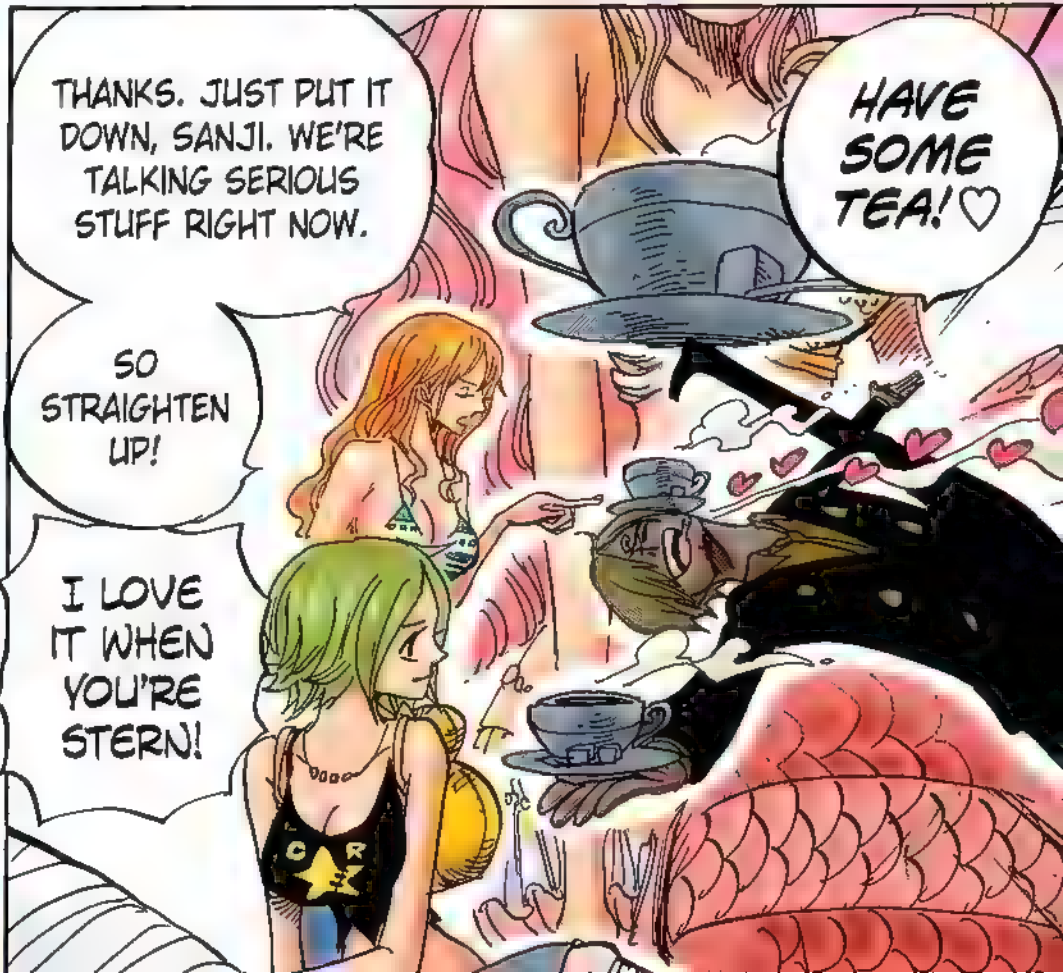
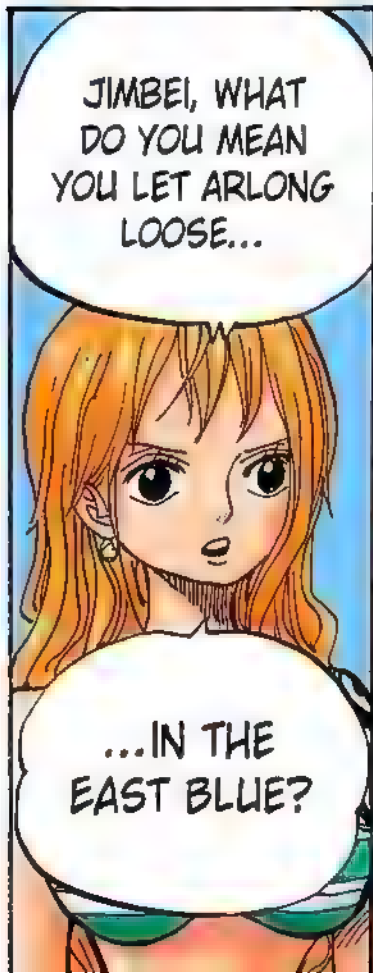
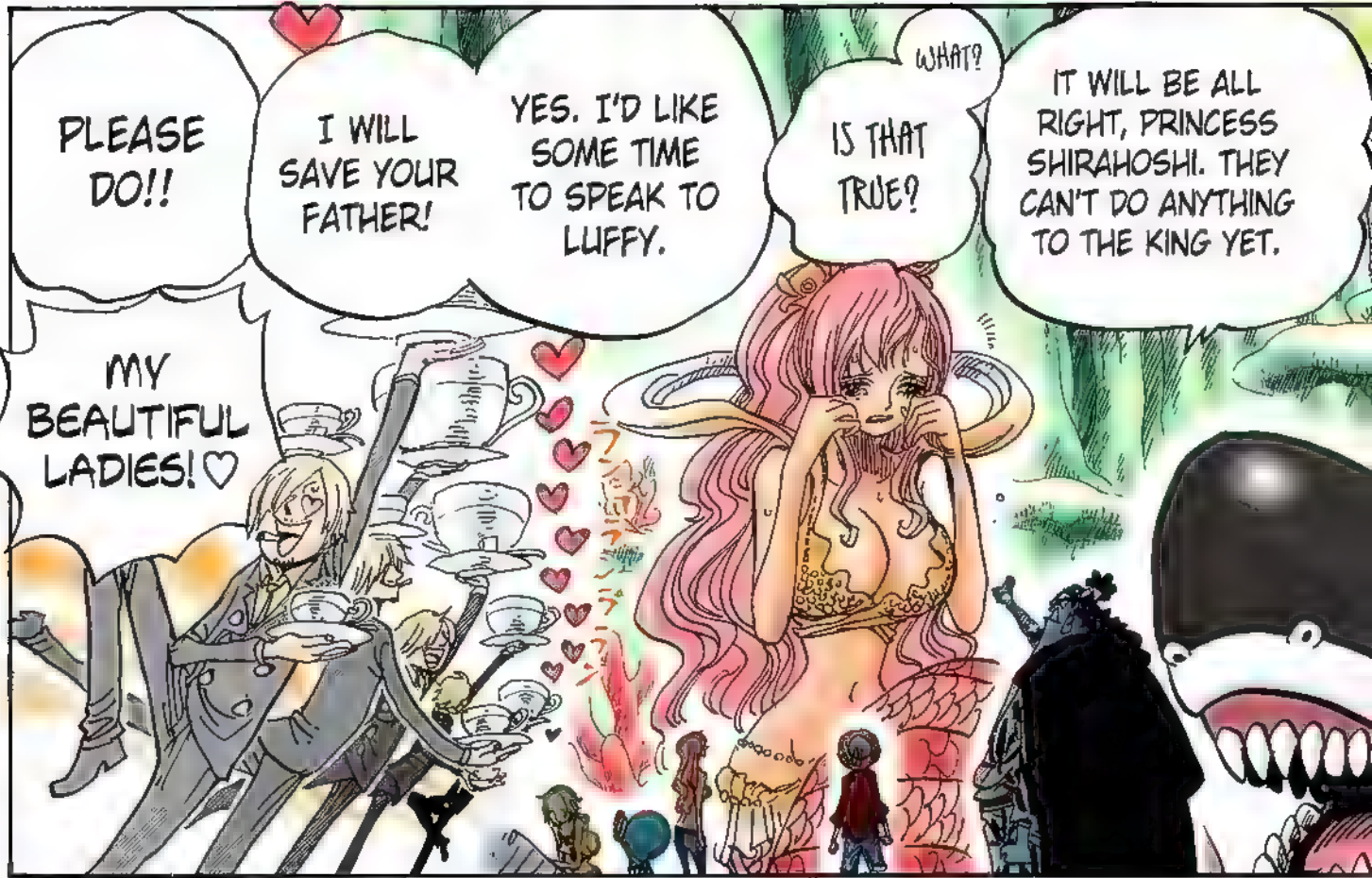
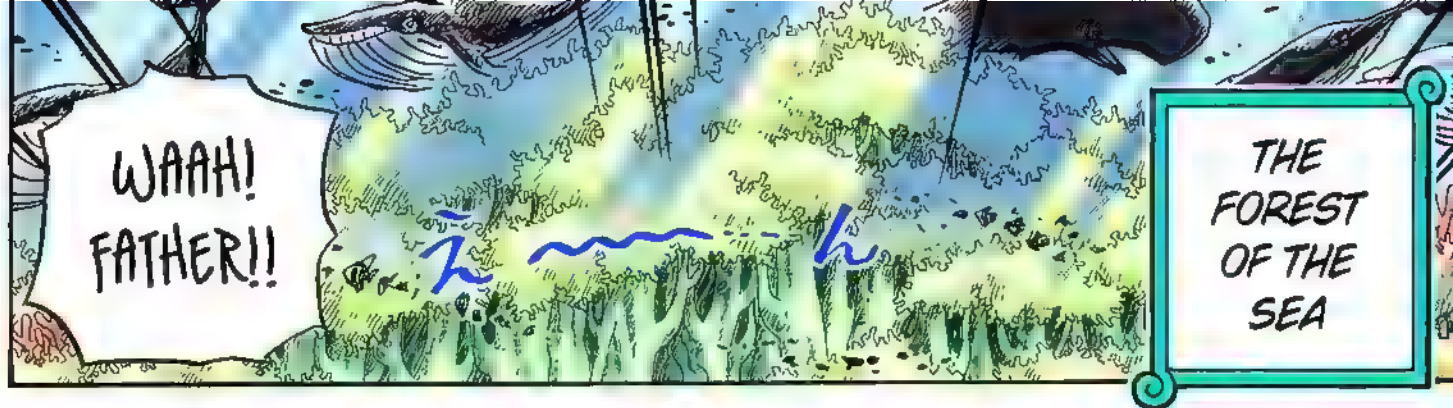
BUT THE PRINCESS SAID SHE'D BE BACK BEFORE DINNER!

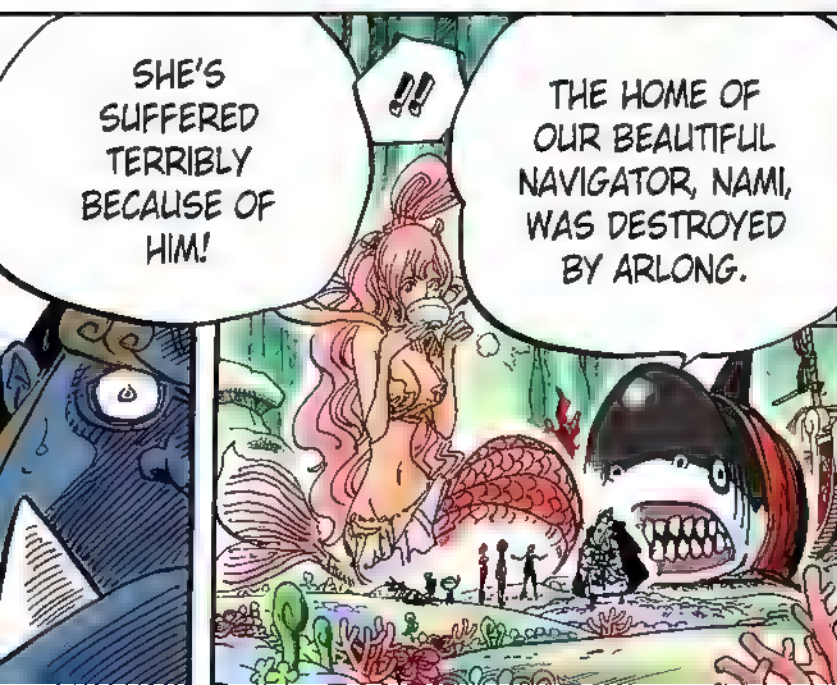
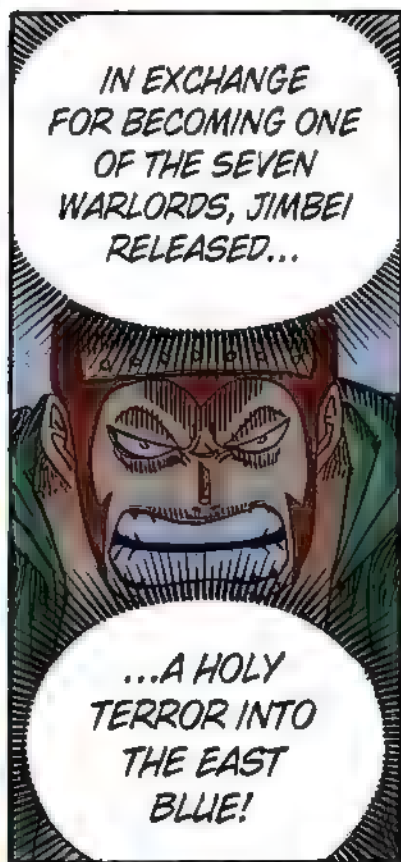
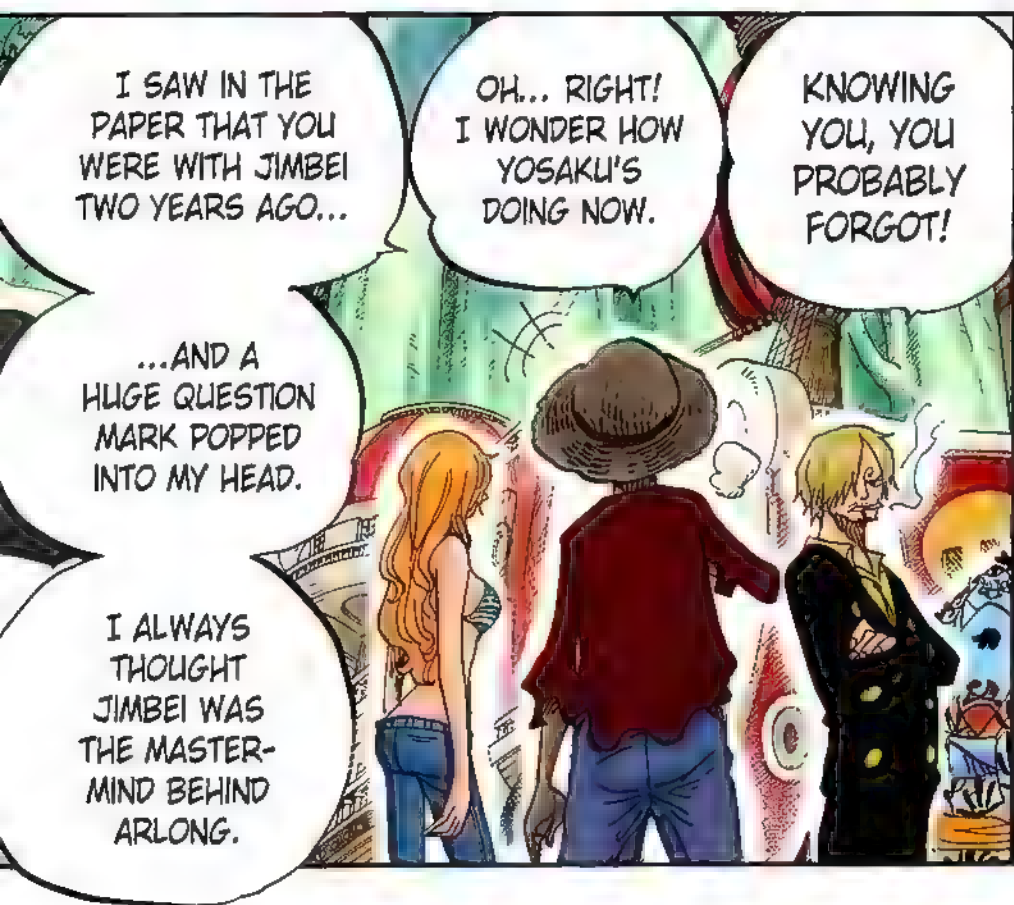
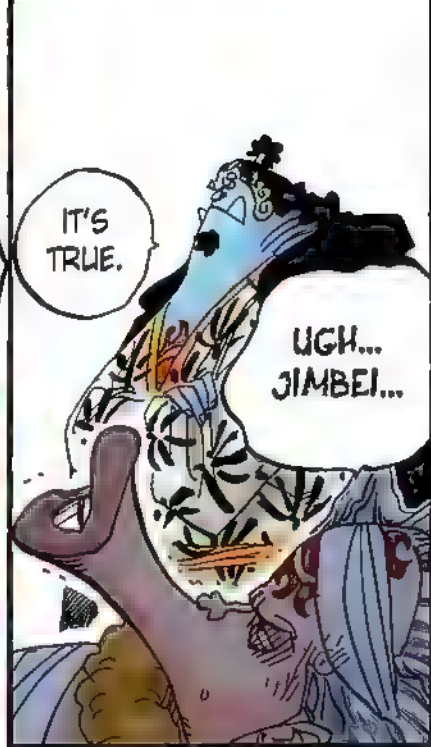


A HUMAN-SIZED MERMAID FETCHES 70 MILLION AND THAT MERMAID PRINCESS IS AT LEAST SEVEN OR EIGHT TIMES BIGGER!

JUST THINKING ABOUT THE PRICE SHE'D BRING GIVES ME GOOSE BUMPS!

HEE
HEE HEE! I SAW THAT GIGANTIC MERMAID!





...I MAY
NEVER
FORGIVE
YOU.

BASED
ON WHAT
YOU
SAY...

THEN THIS
MAP OF OUR
ISLAND IS THE
FIRST STEP
TOWARD YOUR
DREAM!

A MAP OF
THE WORLD?
THAT'S
WONDERFUL!

...

IT'S TRUE, JIMBEI.
THE ANGLISH WE
CAUSED THAT
GIRL...

...IS
UNFORGIV-
ABLE.

DIE FOR
YOUR FOOLISH
LOVE.

DON'T
DIE, BELLE-
MÈRE!!

THIS
ISLAND IS
UNDER
OUR RULE
NOW!

HELLO,
HUMAN
SCUM!

SHUT UP AND
DRAW THOSE
NAUTICAL
CHARTS!

NO FOOD
FOR YOU,
HUMAN! HA
HA HA!

BELLE-
MÈRE!!

あぁあぁあぁ

わぁあぁあぁあぁ

GURGLE...

WHO
CARES?!
SHOOT HER
DEAD!!

IT'S A
GIRL!

A THIEF!! OUR
TREASURE'S
BEEN STOLEN!!

HUFF

KILL
THAT
BRAT!!

HUFF

PLOP

PLOP...

SHRIK

SHRIK...

SHA
HA HA
HA!

WELCOME
HOME, GREAT
NAVIGATOR.

BUT THEN,
YOU HAVE
NOWHERE
ELSE TO
GO.

YOU'RE
BACK.

...SEVENTY
MILLION TO
GO.

ONLY...

SHIVER
SHIVER..

SHAKE
SHAKE...



YES. AFTER ALL THIS TIME, I STILL WOULDN'T PITY ARLONG NO MATTER WHAT HAPPENED TO HIM.

BUT...



IS THAT ALL YOU HAVE TO SAY?!

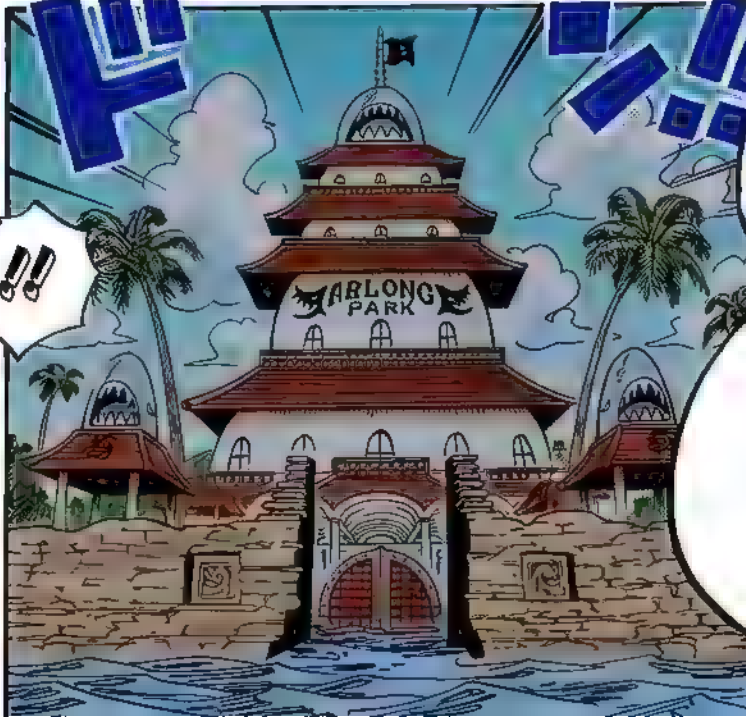
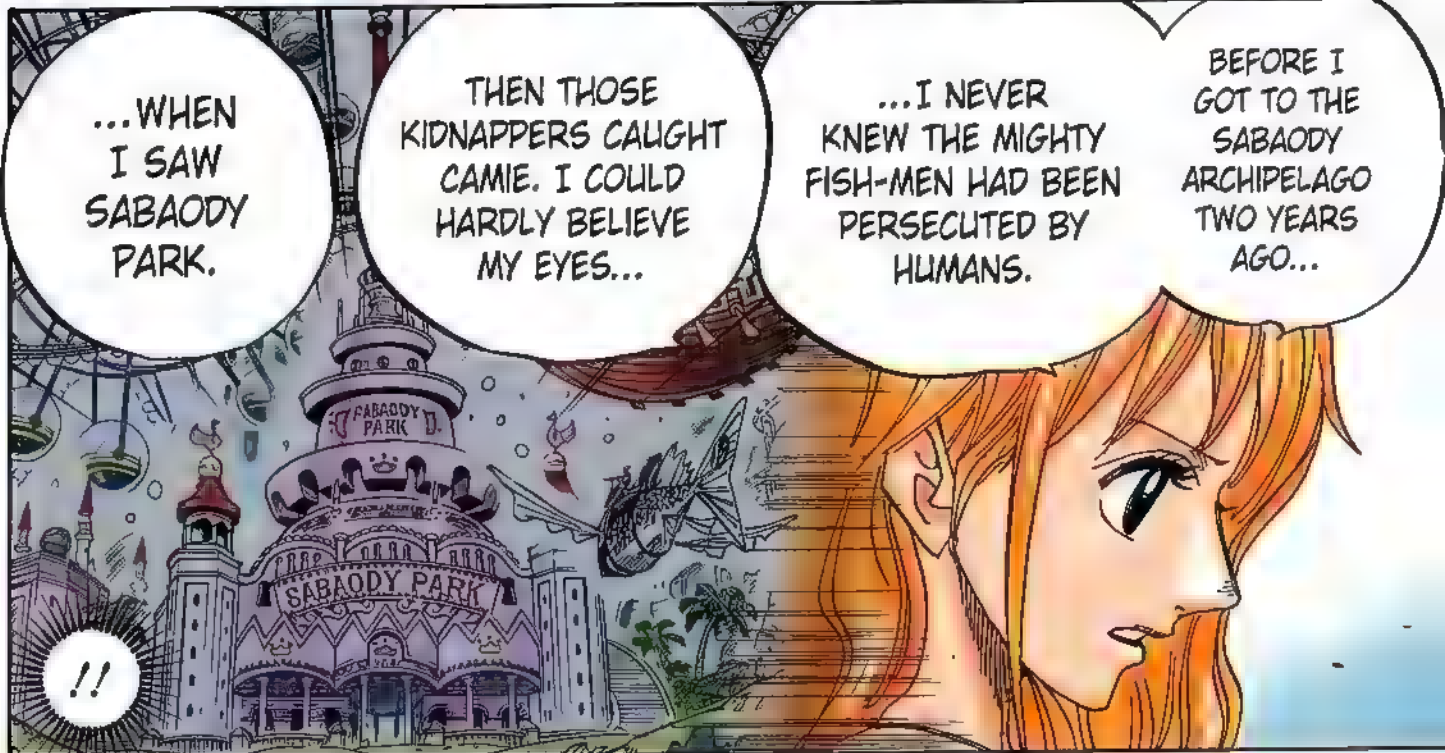
IT SEEMS YOU'VE ENDURED A GREAT DEAL.

...WHEN I SAW SABAODY PARK.

THEN THOSE KIDNAPPERS CAUGHT CAMIE. I COULD HARDLY BELIEVE MY EYES...

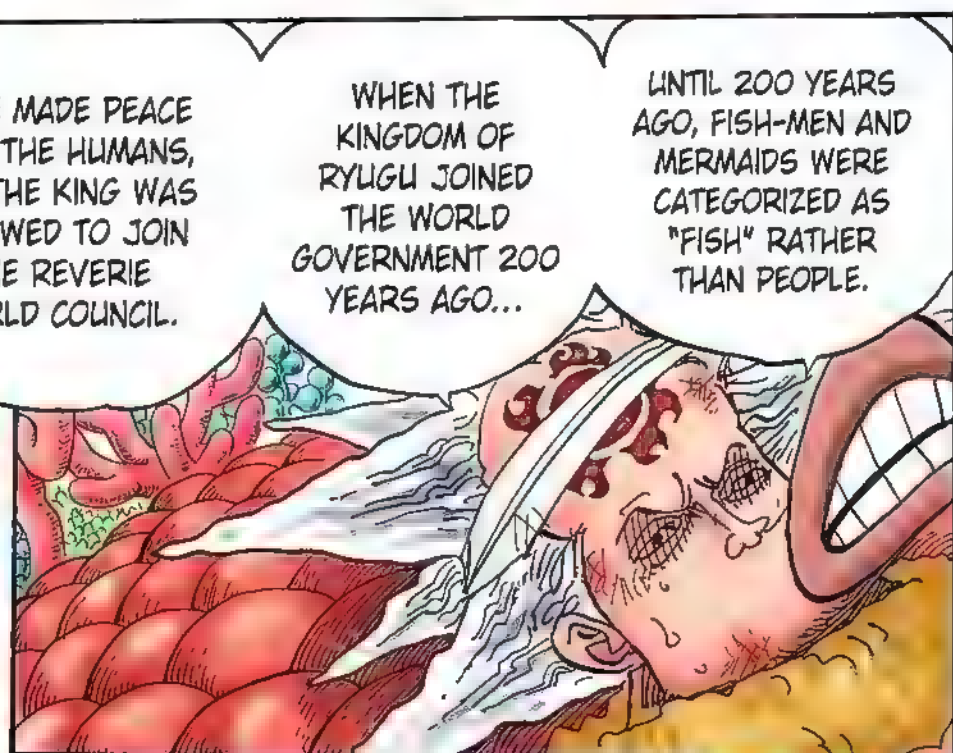
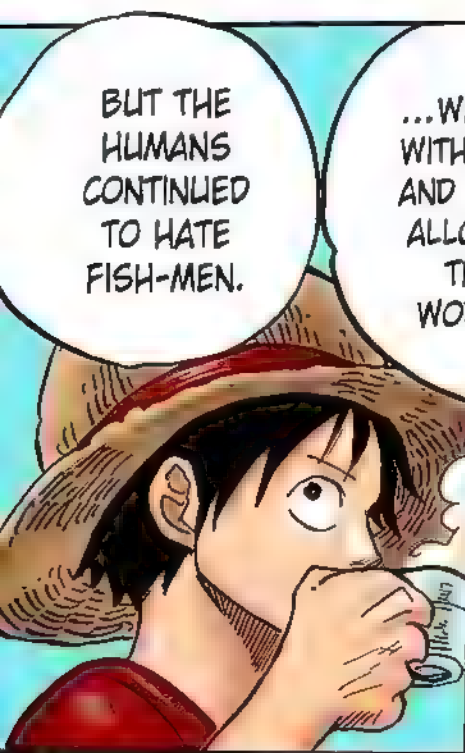
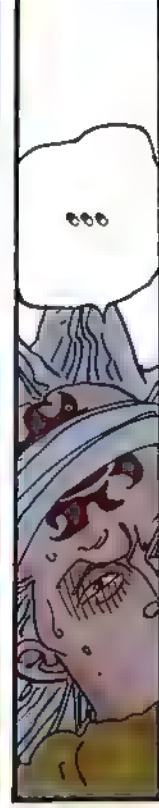
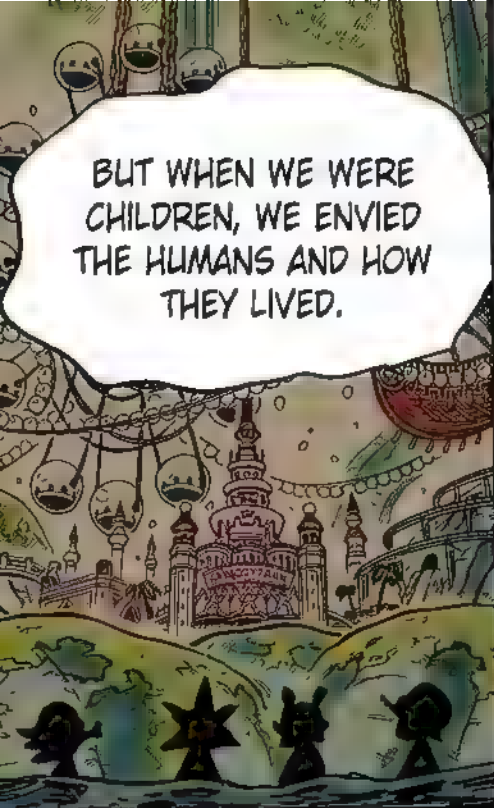
...I NEVER KNEW THE MIGHTY FISH-MEN HAD BEEN PERSECUTED BY HUMANS.

BEFORE I GOT TO THE SABAODY ARCHIPELAGO TWO YEARS AGO...



IT WAS EXACTLY LIKE THE ARLONG PARK...

...THAT ARLONG BUILT!





...
BELONGS
TO ME
NOW!

THIS
ISLAND...

HE
RESTORED
PEACE TO
THE ISLAND.



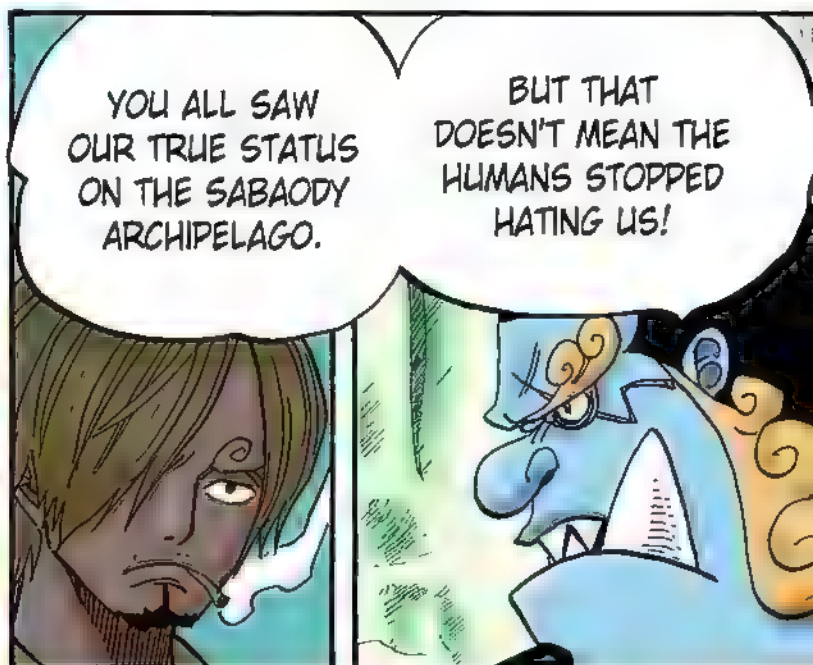
...WAS OUR
SAVIOR.

THE LATE
WHITE-
BEARD...



IT'S ALMOST
IRONIC. THOSE WITH
THE GREATEST
POWER FEAR CHANGE
THE MOST.

NYOO...



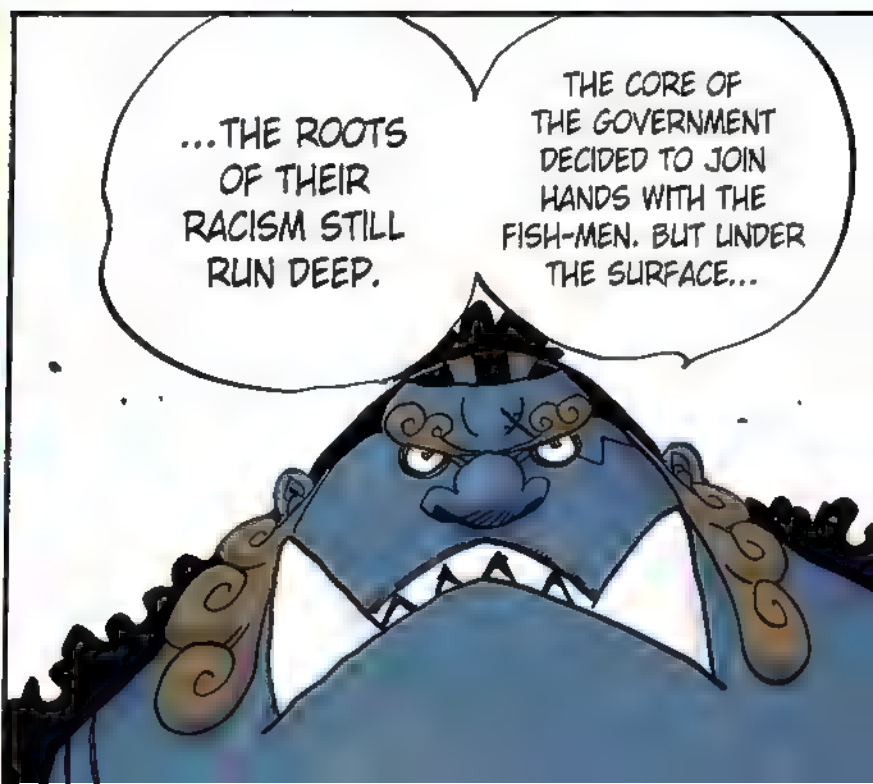
YOU ALL SAW
OUR TRUE STATUS
ON THE SABAODY
ARCHIPELAGO.

BUT THAT
DOESN'T MEAN THE
HUMANS STOPPED
HATING US!



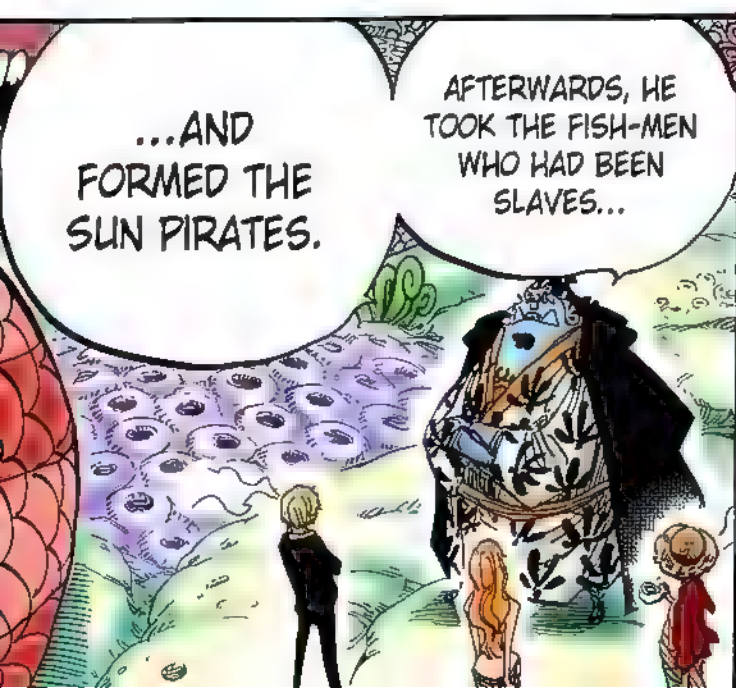
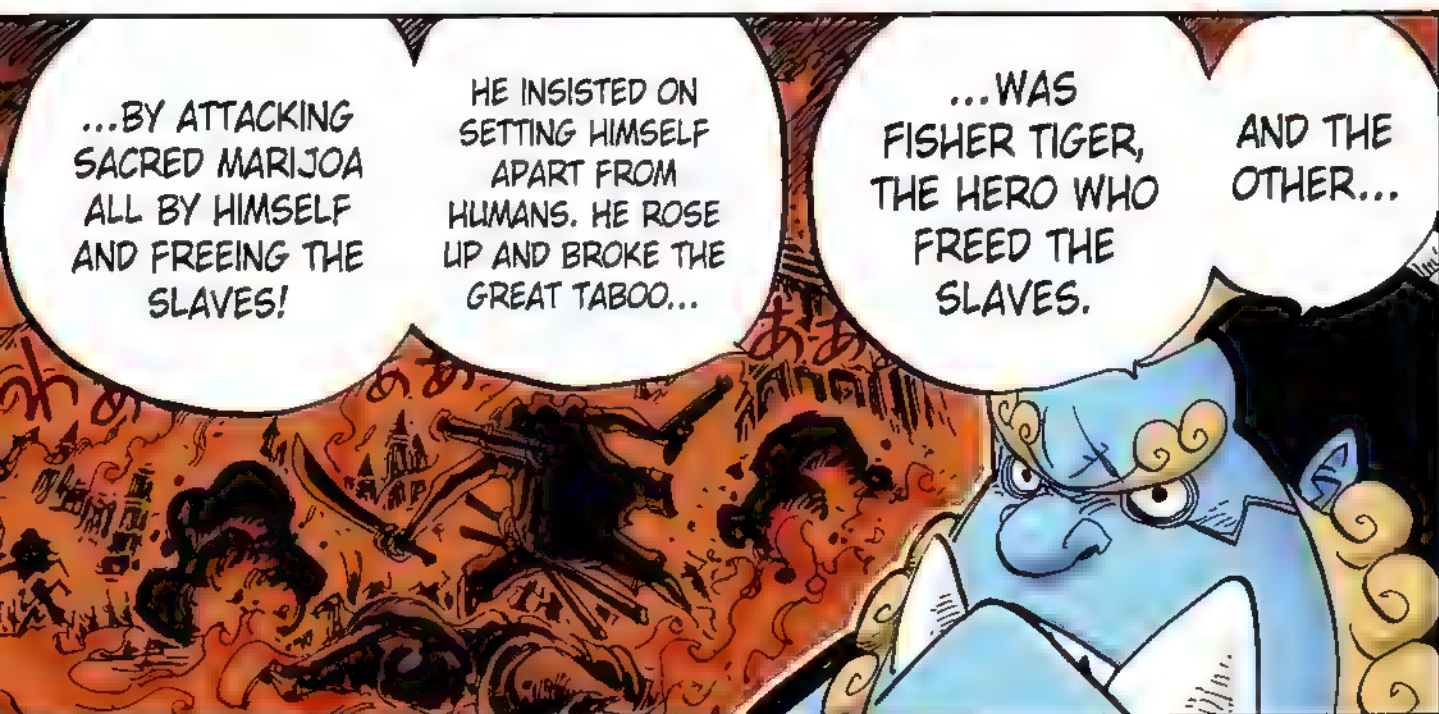
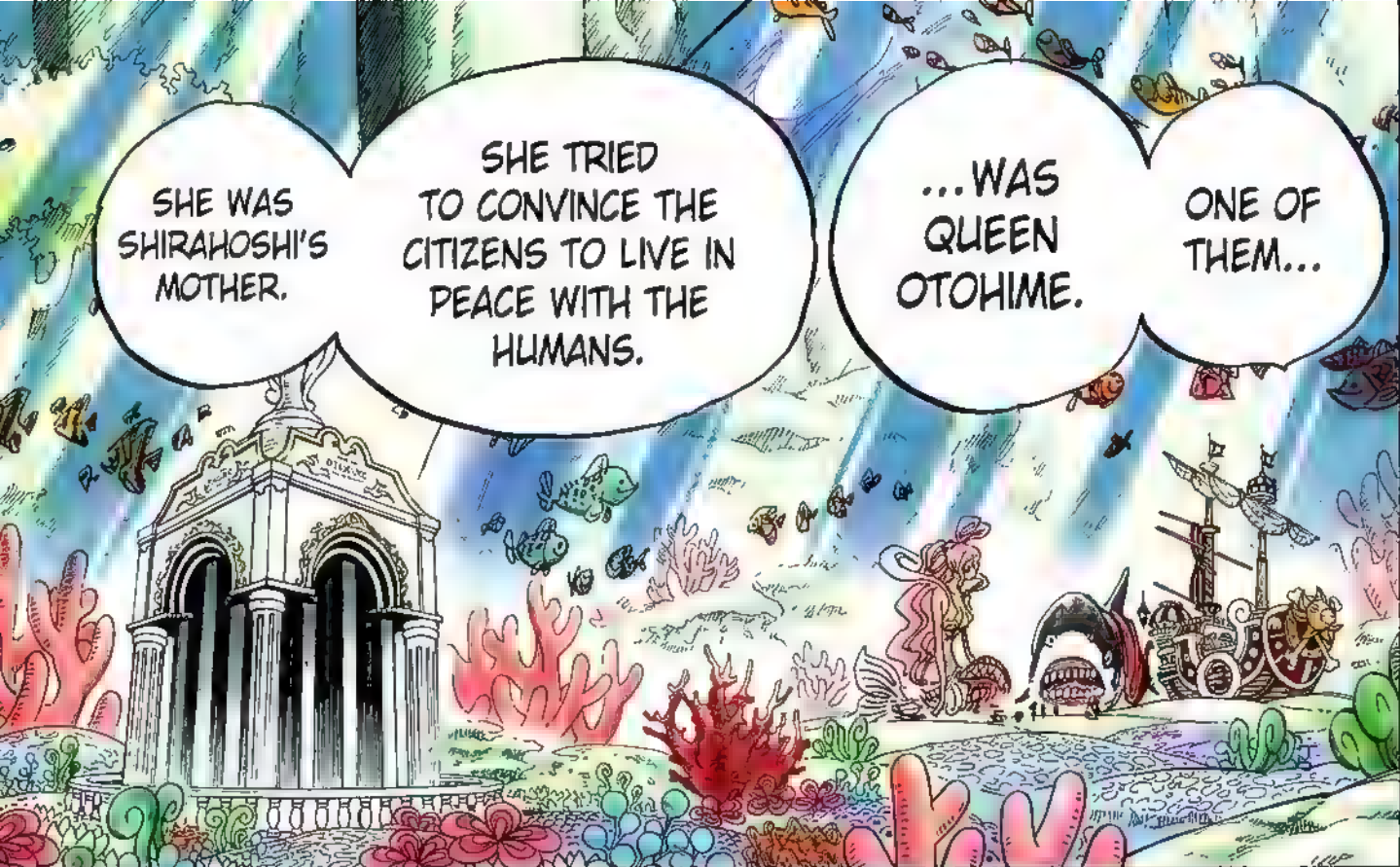
ON FISH-
MAN ISLAND,
TWO PEOPLE
TRIED...

...TO CHANGE
THE TRAGIC
COURSE OF
HISTORY.



...THE ROOTS
OF THEIR
RACISM STILL
RUN DEEP.

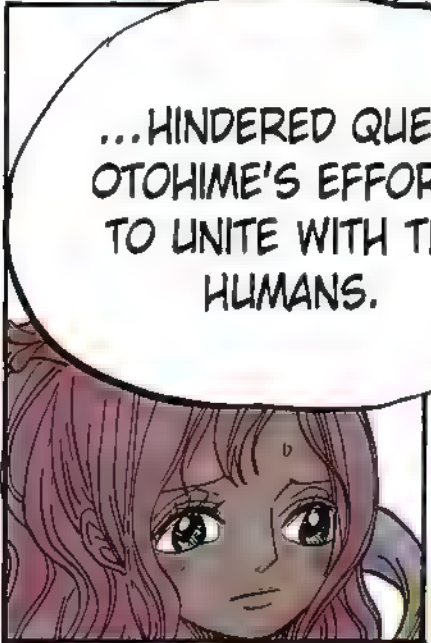
THE CORE OF
THE GOVERNMENT
DECIDED TO JOIN
HANDS WITH THE
FISH-MEN. BUT UNDER
THE SURFACE...



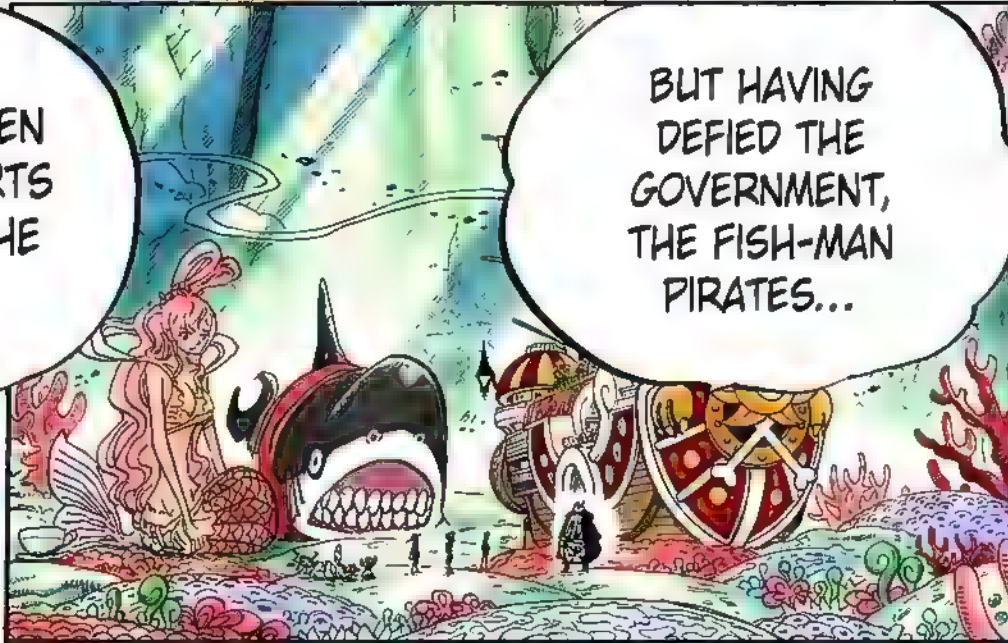


...WERE
AMONG THEIR
RANKS.

ARLONG
AND HACHI
AND I...



...HINDERED QUEEN
OTOHIME'S EFFORTS
TO UNITE WITH THE
HUMANS.



BUT HAVING
DEFIED THE
GOVERNMENT,
THE FISH-MAN
PIRATES...

BUT...

I'M NOT
SURE WHICH
OF THEM
WAS RIGHT.

ENEMY
SHIP
SIGHTED!

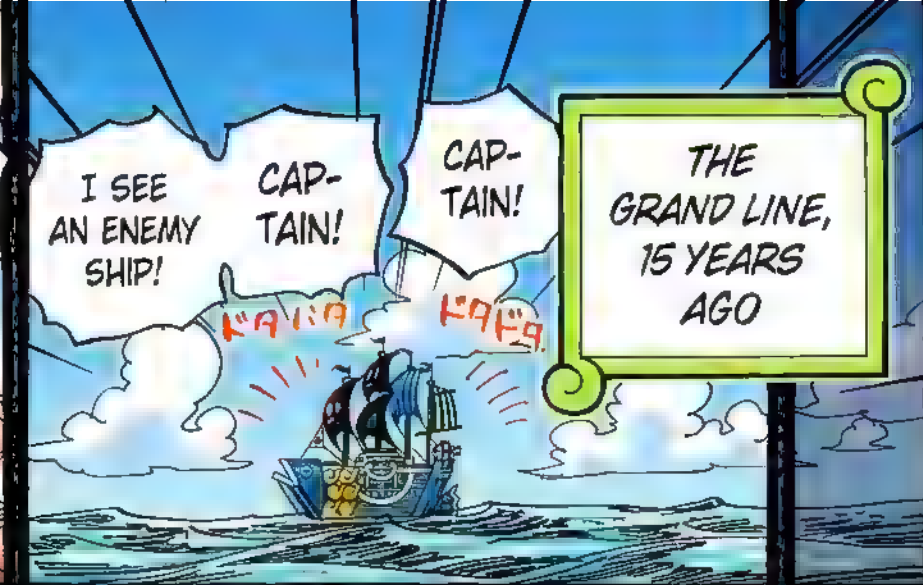


WHILE QUEEN
OTOHIME ENDURED THE
PAINS OF THE PRESENT
TO MAKE A BETTER AND
BRIGHTER FUTURE...

...FISHER TIGER
THREW AWAY HIS
FUTURE TO SAVE
HIS ENSLAVED
BRETHREN.



**CAPTAIN!
CAPTAIN!
CAPTAIN!!**



I SEE
AN ENEMY
SHIP!

CAP-
TAIN!

CAP-
TAIN!

THE
GRAND LINE,
15 YEARS
AGO

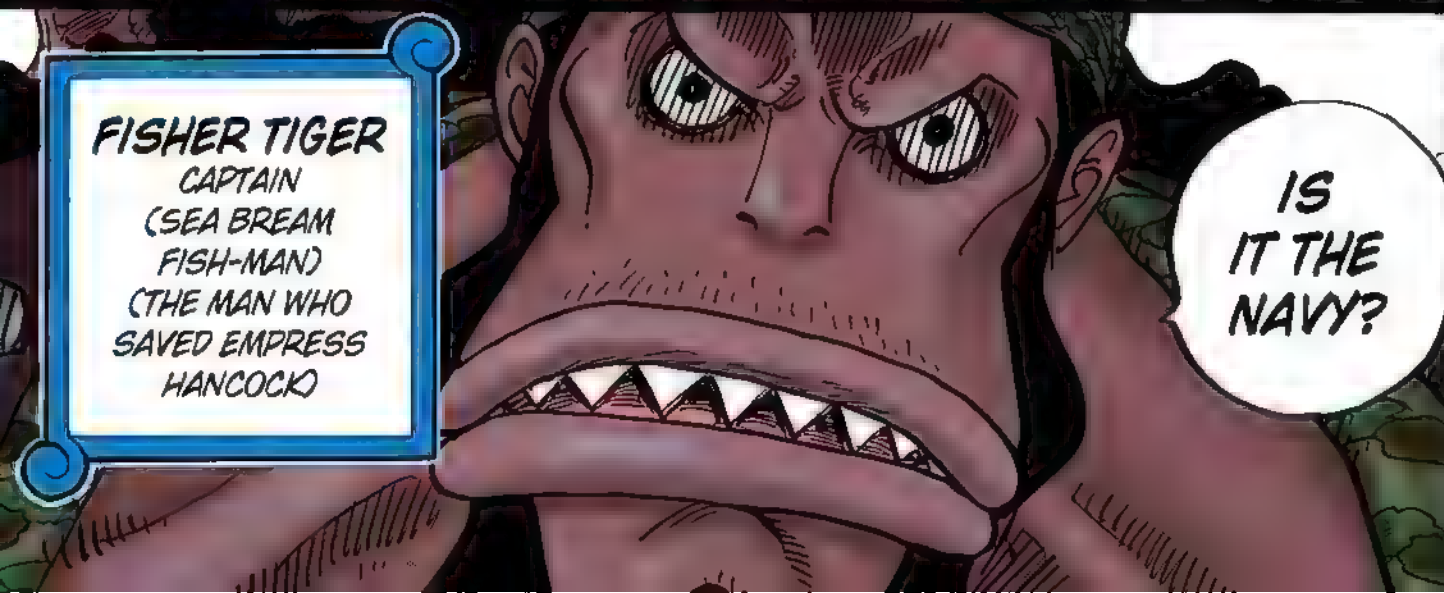


**CAPTAIN
TIGER!!
WE GOT
TROUBLE
!!**

WHY
ALL THE
NOISE?

SHUT UP,
HACHI.

SUN PIRATES
(CAPTAIN'S STATEROOM)



FISHER TIGER
CAPTAIN
(SEA BREAM
FISH-MAN)
(THE MAN WHO
SAVED EMPRESS
HANCOCK)

IS
IT THE
NAVY?



(Scarlet Barrel Squid Y, Ibaraki)

Q: Odacchi!! Good morning. Can I ask a question? The people running in this picture, are they Hancock and company from the opposite angle?♡ If you answer my question, I'll give you my autograph!♡

--Gonge the Barber

A: I don't want your autograph! But I can only say that was a marvelous deduction! I'm impressed by how hard you look at everything! You're exactly right. The only thing I have to add is that I don't need your autograph.

Q: Sensei, we've got a problem! Apparently you and I are the only ones in the whole world wearing women's underwear on our heads now.

--Mashu

A: What?!? Yo-yo-you've got to be kidding! You're only kidding, right? Huh? Come to think of it, when I was in middle school, everyone just wore school hats. Come to think of it, I get picked up by the police a lot, but only because I'm not wearing clothes, so... Oh well. I've got to look on the bright side! (←Positive thinking!) But I'm pretty sure that guy wears underwear on his head. In the next volume Brook's voice actor, Cho, will make his appearance as the last of the voice actors SBS! Look forward to it!



Chapter 621: **OTOHIME AND TIGER**



DECKS OF THE WORLD, VOL. 8: "SYRUP VILLAGE"

FISH-MAN
ISLAND, 16
YEARS AGO

WE
HAVE A
THIEF!!

WE NOW
GO BACK
IN TIME...

AND A
HOSTAGE
TOO!!

ああああ
OUTTA
MY WAY!!
I'VE GOT A
GUN!!

HE
STOLE MY
MONEY!!

SOME-
BODY
CATCH
HIM!!

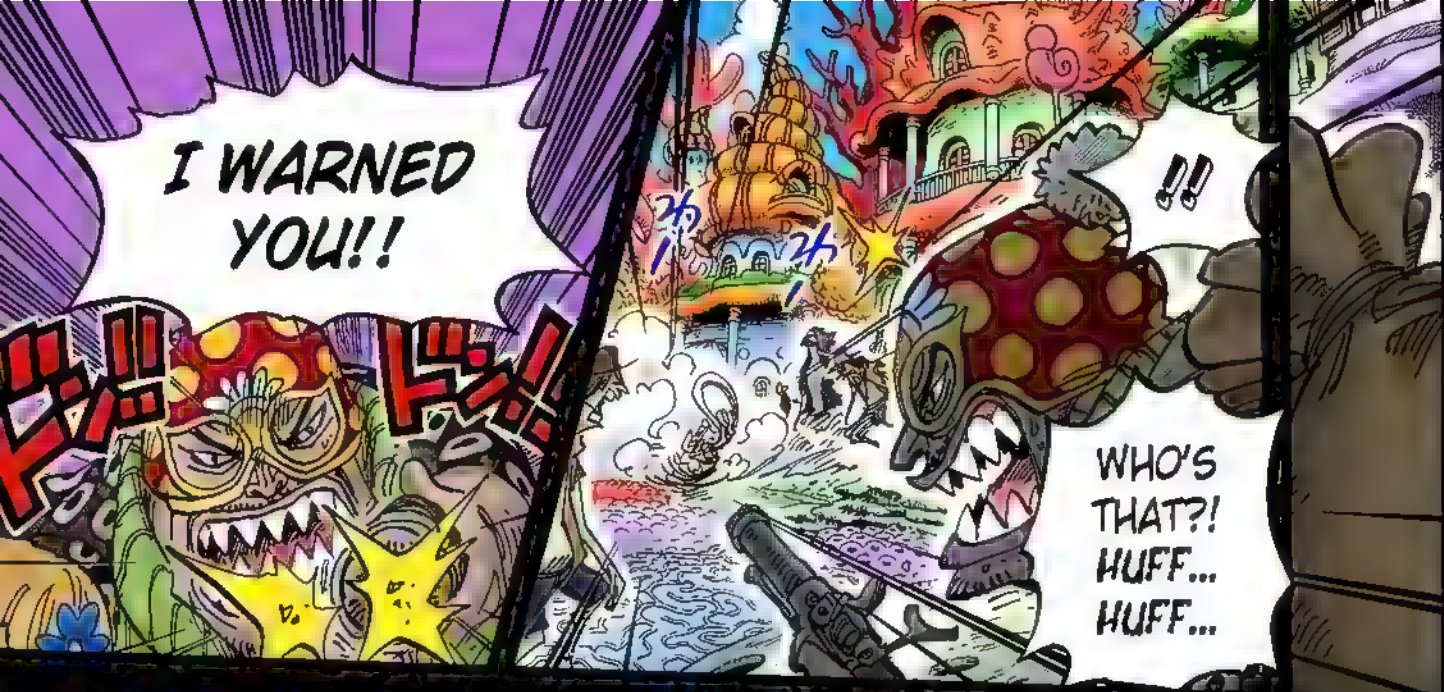
AAAAH
!!

QUEEN
OTOHIME!!
WAIT!!

YOU MUSTN'T
INVOLVE YOURSELF
IN SUCH MATTERS!!
THIS IS OUR JOB!!

PLEASE
WAIT!!

YOUR
MAJ-
ESTY!!



I WARNED YOU!!

WHO'S THAT?!
HUFF...
HUFF...



WHAT?!

ZIP
ZIP!

AAAAH!!



OOF!!

YOU'RE
INJURED?!

あああ

MY
HAND
!!

AAAAH
!!

DOCTOR
!!

I DON'T
CARE!

YOU HAVE A
COMPOUND
FRACTURE!

QUEEN
OTOHIME!

どお、!!

QUEEN
OTO-
HIME!

あああ

QUEEN OTOHIME
KING NEPTUNE'S WIFE
(GOLDFISH MERMAID)

...?!
HUFF

THE
QUEEN
?!
HUFF

SHUT UP!! YOU
ROYALS WALLOW IN
LUXURY! WHAT DO
YOU KNOW ABOUT
THE HARDSHIPS
OF LIFE?!

I GOT TEN
KIDS TO
FEED!!

CHAK!!!

WHY WOULD
YOU DO
SOMETHING
AS SENSE-
LESS AS
ROBBERY?!

YOUR BODY
IS MUCH
WEAKER THAN
THE AVERAGE
PERSON'S!

YOUR
MAJESTY!
PLEASE
STOP!

!!!?

THAT'S ALL
THE MORE
REASON!

I DON'T
CARE! THIS IS
FOR HIM, EVEN
IF MY HAND
SHATTERS!

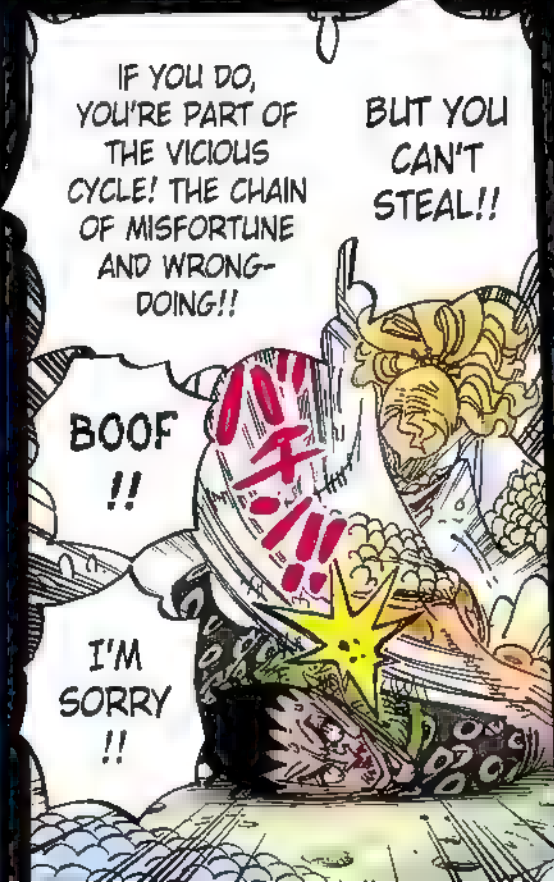
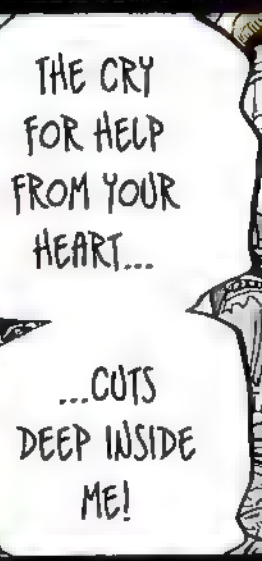
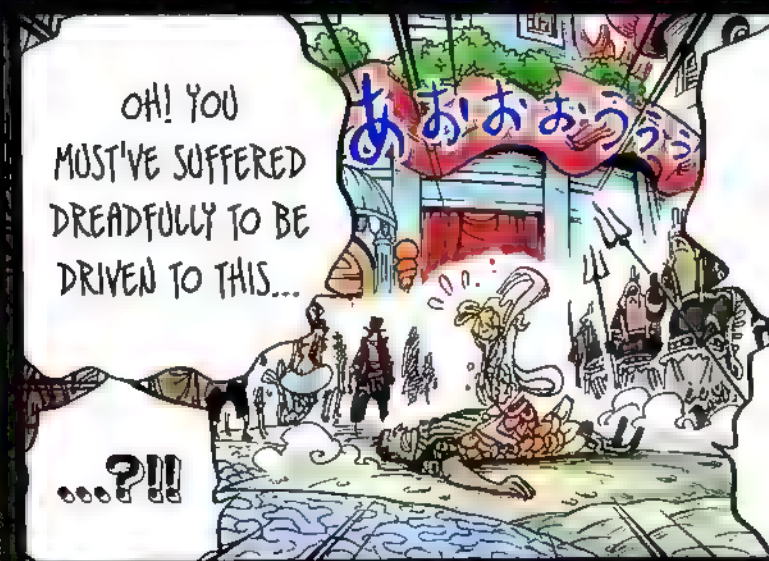
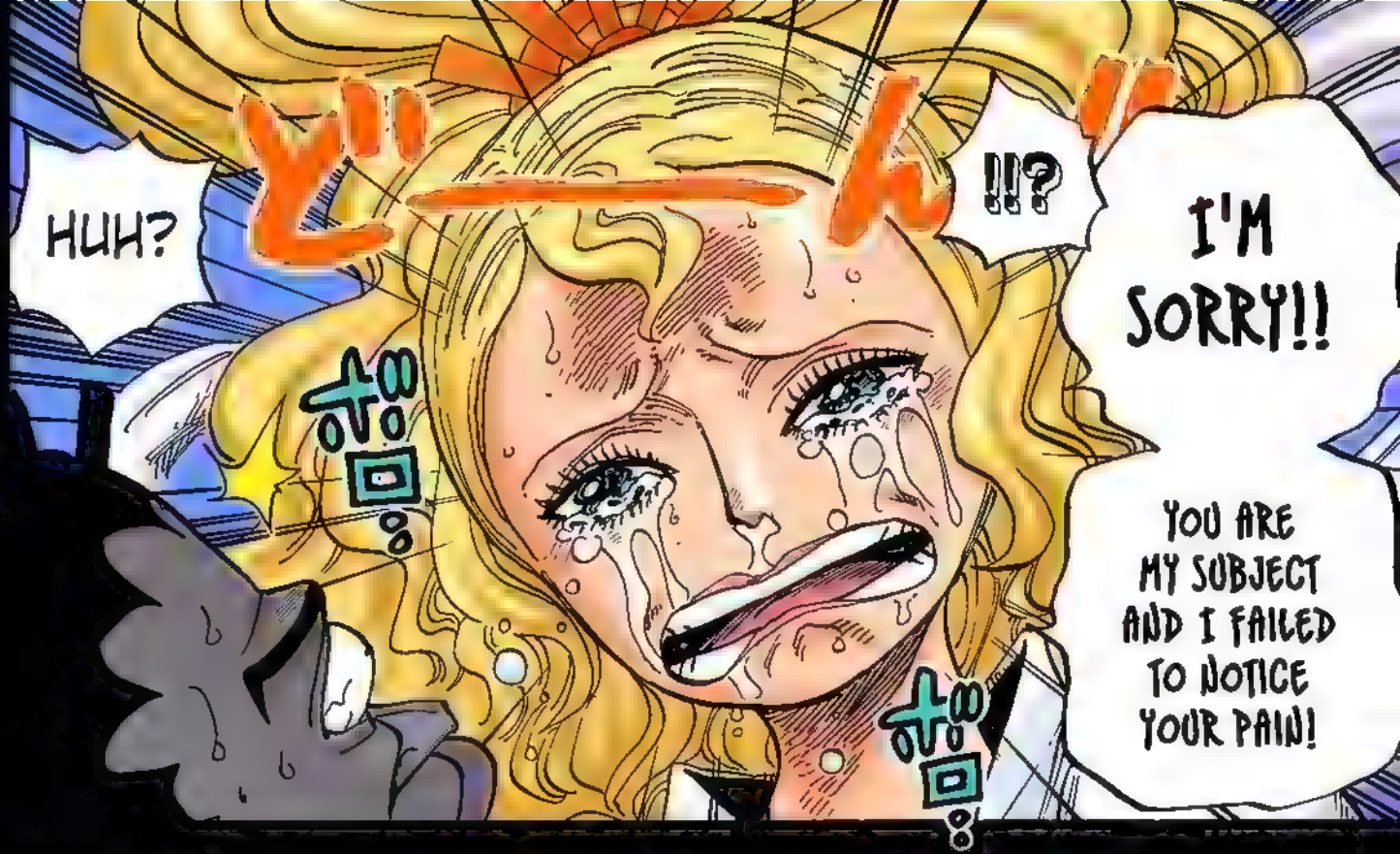
OOF
!!

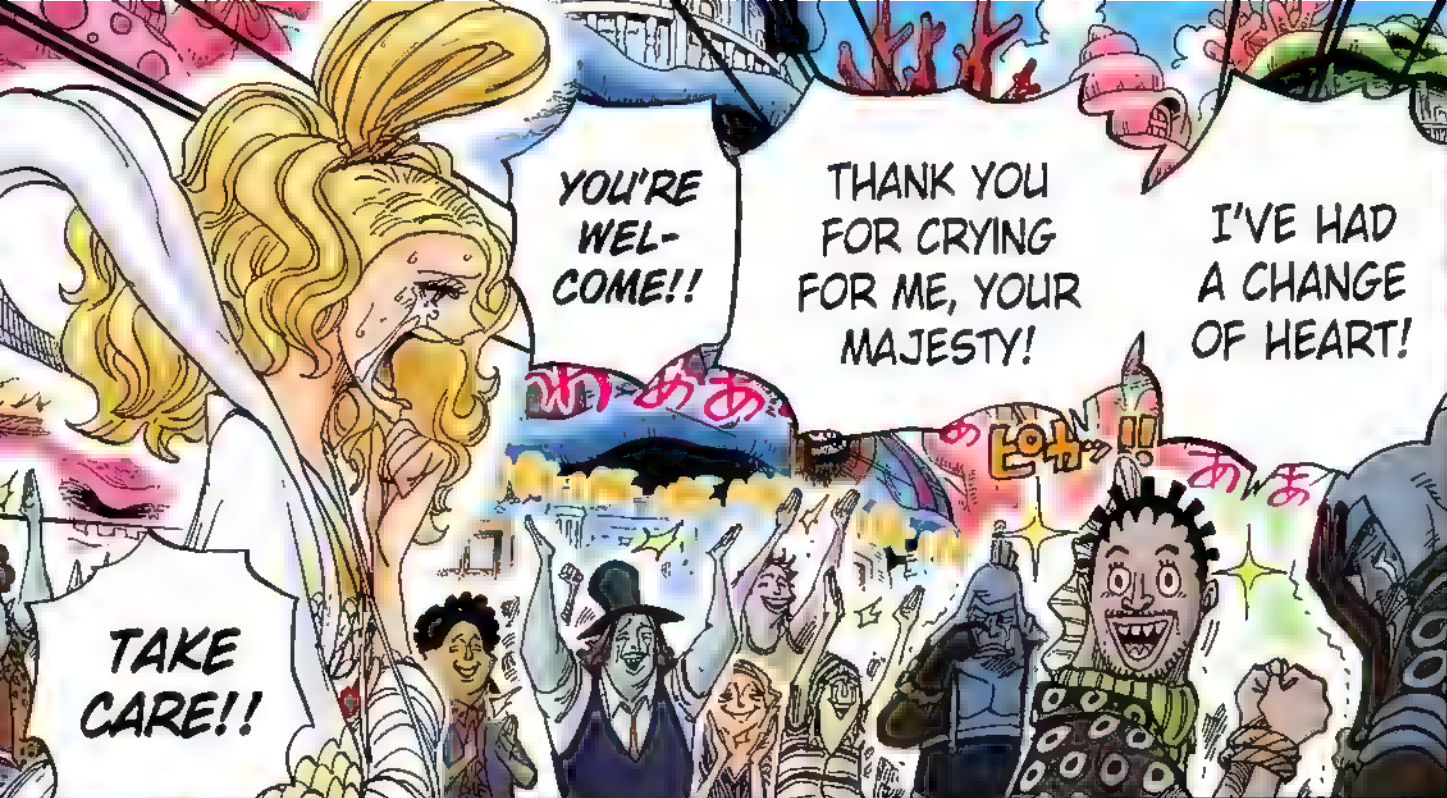
BUT I
OWE YOU AN
APOLOGY
TOO.

...TO BE
RAISED ON
STOLEN
MONEY?!

DO YOU
THINK YOUR
CHILDREN
WANT...

YOU MUSTN'T
FORCE YOUR
CHILDREN TO LIVE
A LIFE OF SHAME!





TAKE CARE!!

YOU'RE WELCOME!!

THANK YOU FOR CRYING FOR ME, YOUR MAJESTY!

I'VE HAD A CHANGE OF HEART!

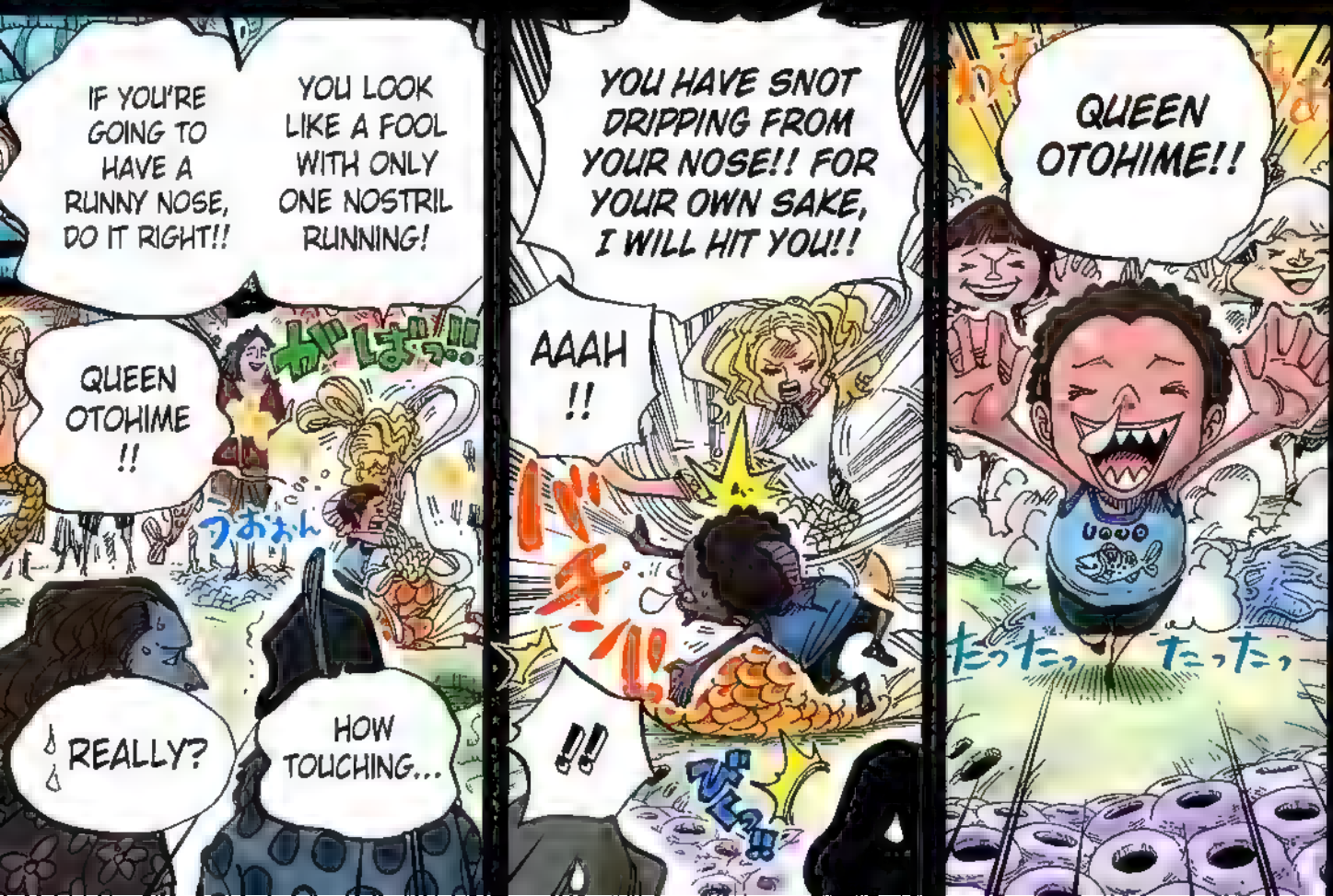


SHE'S THE EMBODIMENT OF LOVE. ALL THE CHILDREN LOVE HER.

QUEEN OTOHIME IS EXTRAORDINARY. THERE'S NO OTHER QUEEN LIKE HER.

BUT THIS ONE CRIES FOR INDIVIDUAL SUBJECTS AND SLAPS THEM!

IT'S ALREADY UNPRECEDENTED FOR A MEMBER OF THE ROYAL FAMILY TO LEAVE RYUGU PALACE AND MINGLE WITH THE COMMON FOLK...



IF YOU'RE GOING TO HAVE A RUNNY NOSE, DO IT RIGHT!!

YOU LOOK LIKE A FOOL WITH ONLY ONE NOSTRIL RUNNING!

YOU HAVE SNOT DRIPPING FROM YOUR NOSE!! FOR YOUR OWN SAKE, I WILL HIT YOU!!

QUEEN OTOHIME!!

QUEEN OTOHIME !!

AAAH !!

REALLY?

HOW TOUCHING...

...CALLED
OUT TO HER
CITIZENS
EVERY DAY.

WE WILL
MOVE THE
KINGDOM OF
RYUGU TO THE
SURFACE!

QUEEN
OTOHIME, THE
PASSIONATE
EMBODIMENT
OF LOVE...

WE CAN'T WAIT
FOR THE HUMANS
WHO SAY THOSE
THINGS TO COME
AROUND.

"THEIR SKIN
IS A DIFFERENT
COLOR!
THEY LOOK
DIFFERENT!"

WE MUST GO
TO THEM!

とくとく

THE HUMANS
WHO DO COME TO
THIS ISLAND ARE
OF THE "PIRATE"
VARIETY!

BEAR
THIS IN
MIND!

THIRTY
THOUSAND FEET
OF MISUNDER-
STANDING
SEPARATES US
FROM THEM!

WE STILL
KNOW VERY
LITTLE ABOUT
THEM!

WE MUST
MOVE THIS
KINGDOM TO
THE SURFACE,
TO A PLACE IN
THE SUN!

THE HUMANS
WHO BUY MERFOLK
FROM THE
KIDNAPPERS ARE THE
POWERFUL CALLED
ARISTOCRATS!

WE HAVE ONLY
COME INTO CONTACT
WITH A VERY
SMALL GROUP OF
HUMANS!

HMPH.
IT'S NO
USE.

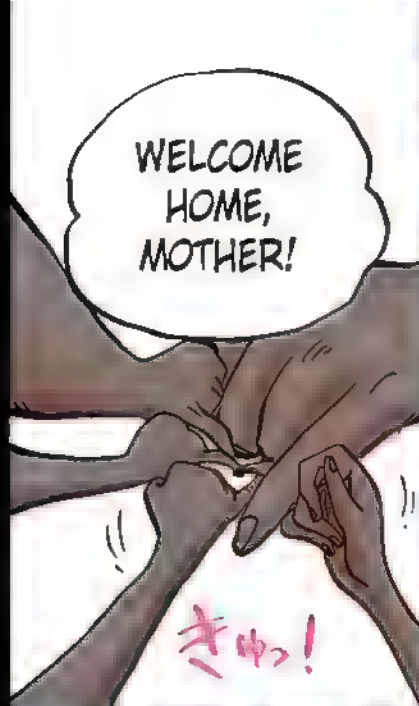
WELL...

HISTORY
HAS
ALREADY
GIVEN US
THE
ANSWER.

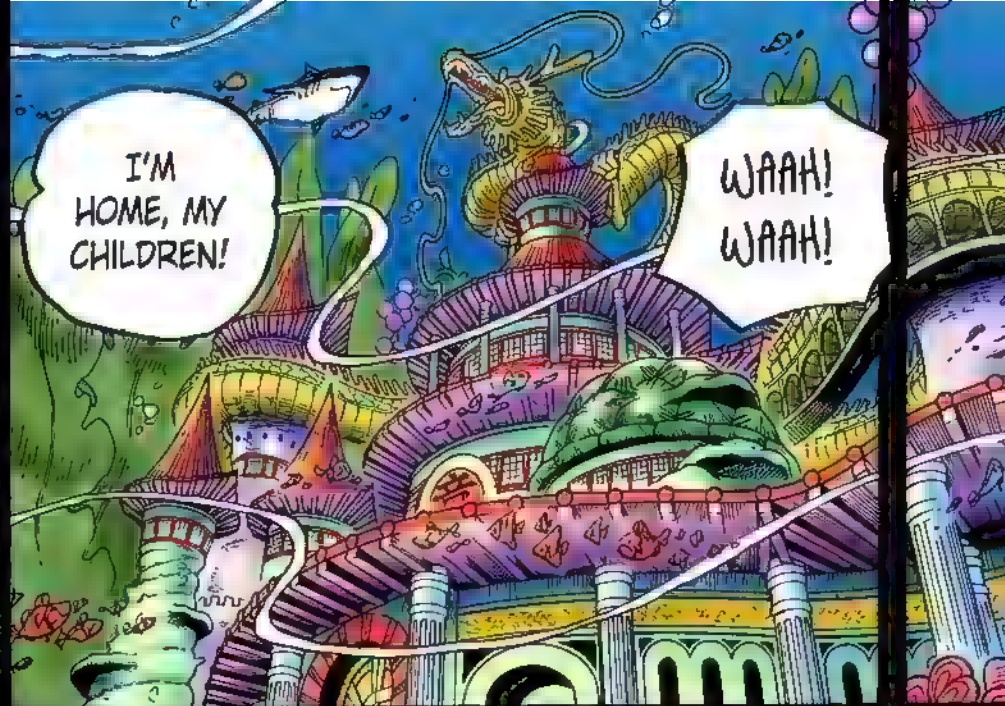
I KNOW
I SHOULD,
BUT...

I NEED
EACH AND
EVERY CITIZEN
TO SIGN THE
PETITION!

DURING THE REVERIE,
WHICH WILL BE HELD
THIS YEAR, WE MUST
ANNOUNCE OUR DESIRE
TO EMIGRATE!

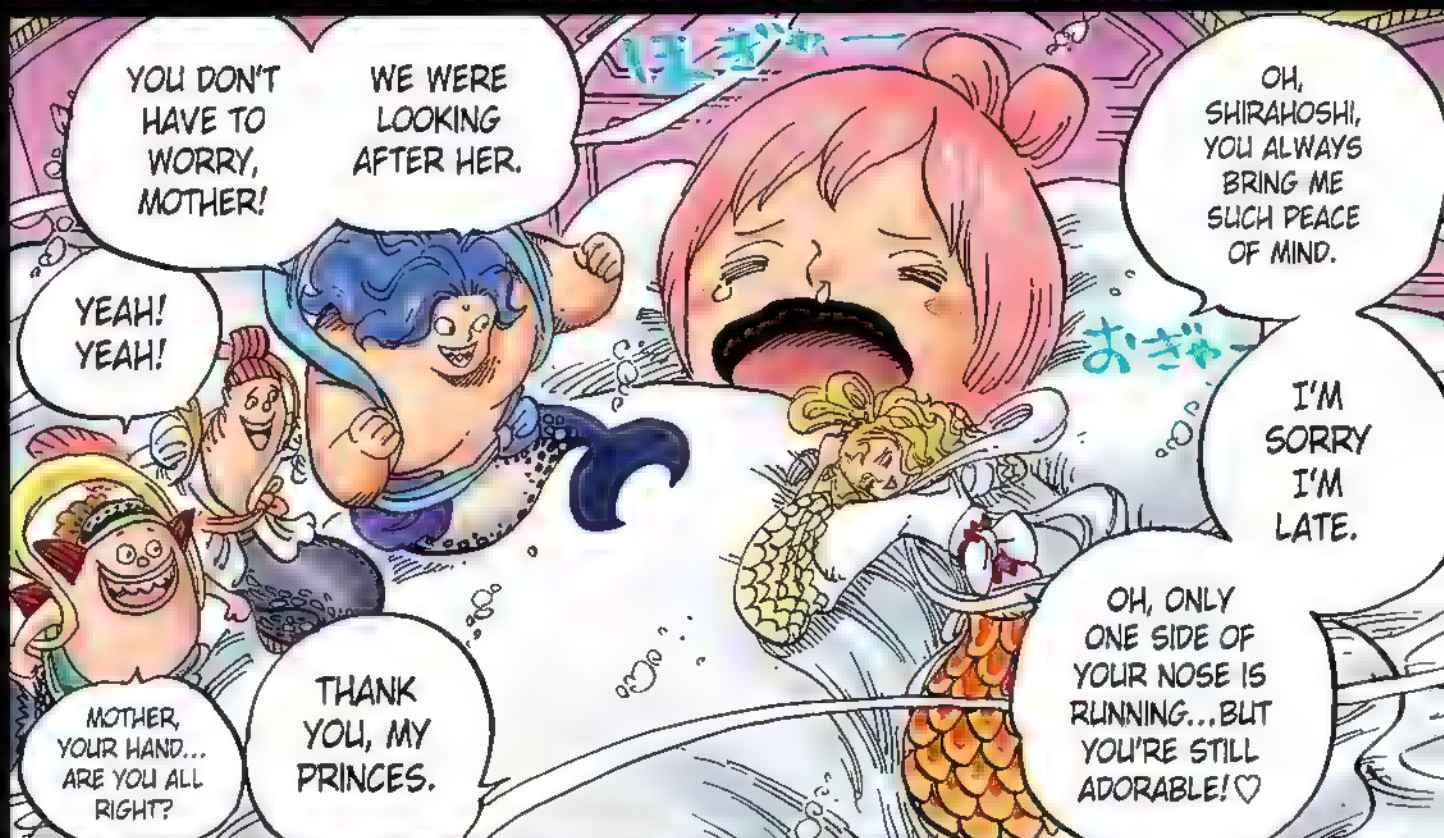


WELCOME
HOME,
MOTHER!



I'M
HOME, MY
CHILDREN!

WAAH!
WAAH!



YOU DON'T
HAVE TO
WORRY,
MOTHER!

WE WERE
LOOKING
AFTER HER.

OH,
SHIRAHOSHI,
YOU ALWAYS
BRING ME
SUCH PEACE
OF MIND.

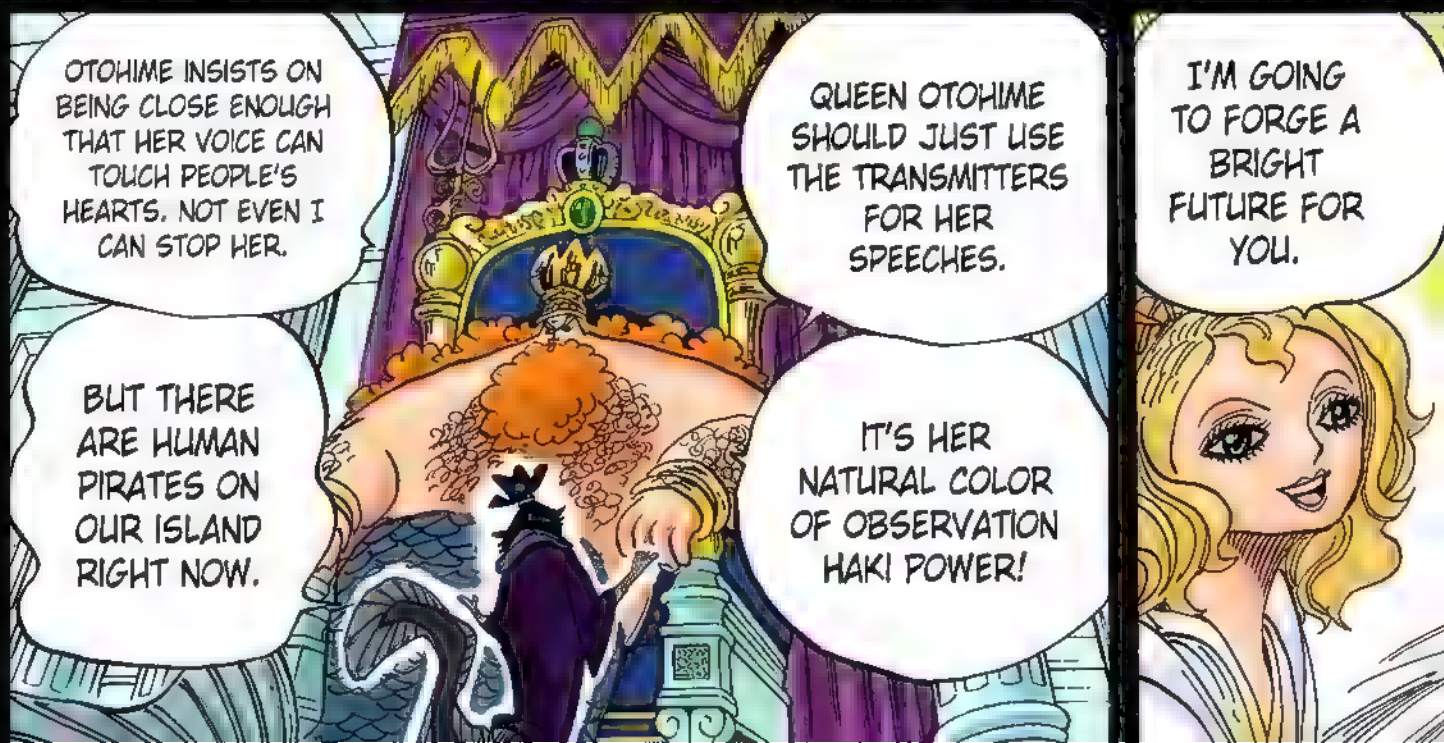
YEAH!
YEAH!

I'M
SORRY
I'M
LATE.

OH, ONLY
ONE SIDE OF
YOUR NOSE IS
RUNNING...BUT
YOU'RE STILL
ADORABLE!♥

THANK
YOU, MY
PRINCES.

MOTHER,
YOUR HAND...
ARE YOU ALL
RIGHT?



OTOHIME INSISTS ON
BEING CLOSE ENOUGH
THAT HER VOICE CAN
TOUCH PEOPLE'S
HEARTS. NOT EVEN I
CAN STOP HER.

QUEEN OTOHIME
SHOULD JUST USE
THE TRANSMITTERS
FOR HER
SPEECHES.

I'M GOING
TO FORGE A
BRIGHT
FUTURE FOR
YOU.

BUT THERE
ARE HUMAN
PIRATES ON
OUR ISLAND
RIGHT NOW.

IT'S HER
NATURAL COLOR
OF OBSERVATION
HAKI POWER!



MINISTER
OF THE LEFT,
THE WORLD
OTOHIME
DREAMS OF...

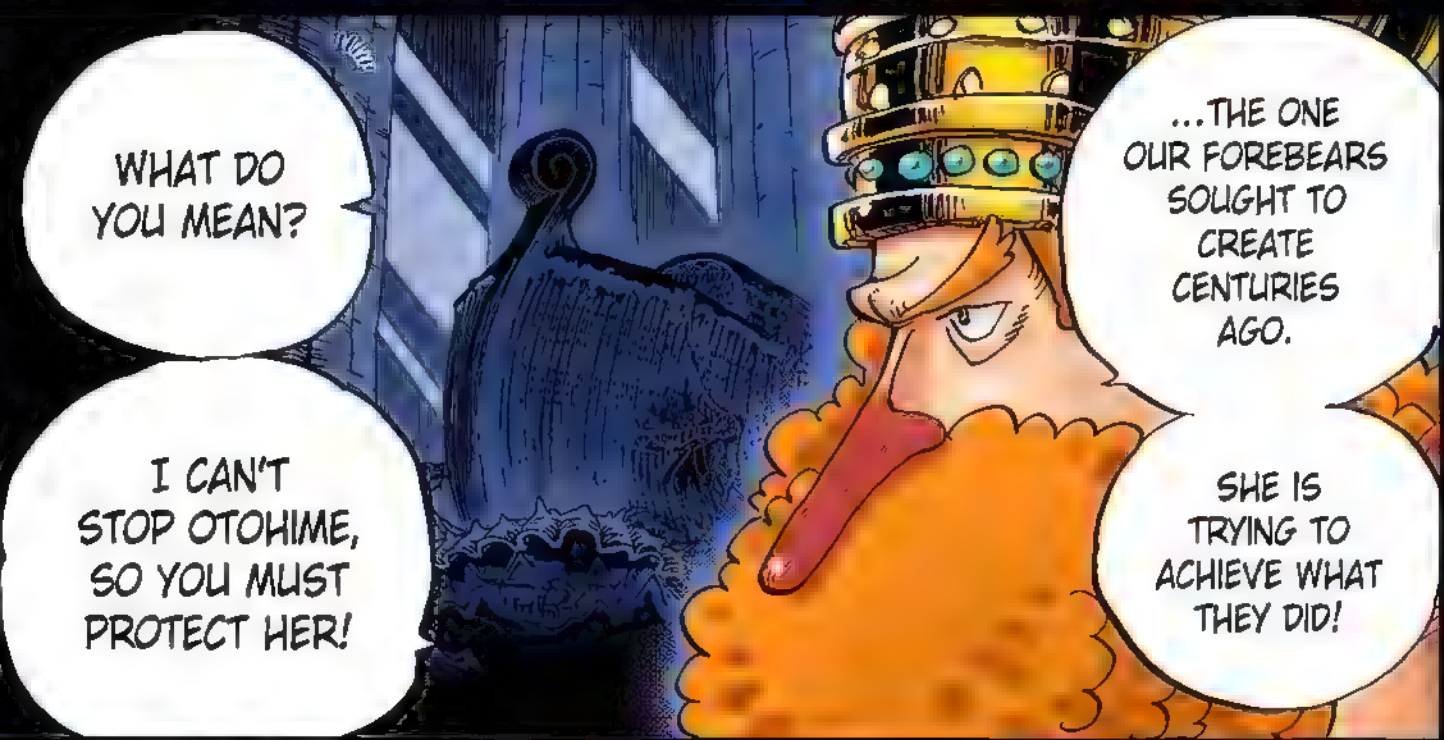
...IS
EXACTLY
LIKE...

SHE IS
PREPARED
FOR
ANYTHING.



WE MAY BE
PROTECTED BY
YOUR MAJESTY'S
FRIEND, WHITE-
BEARD...

...BUT WE
MUST STILL
TAKE
PRECAUTIONS.



WHAT DO
YOU MEAN?

I CAN'T
STOP OTOHIME,
SO YOU MUST
PROTECT HER!

...THE ONE
OUR FOREBEARS
SOUGHT TO
CREATE
CENTURIES
AGO.

SHE IS
TRYING TO
ACHIEVE WHAT
THEY DID!



**HEY,
STOP
THAT!!**

WHAT GOOD
WILL THESE
PIECES OF
PAPER DO
YOU?

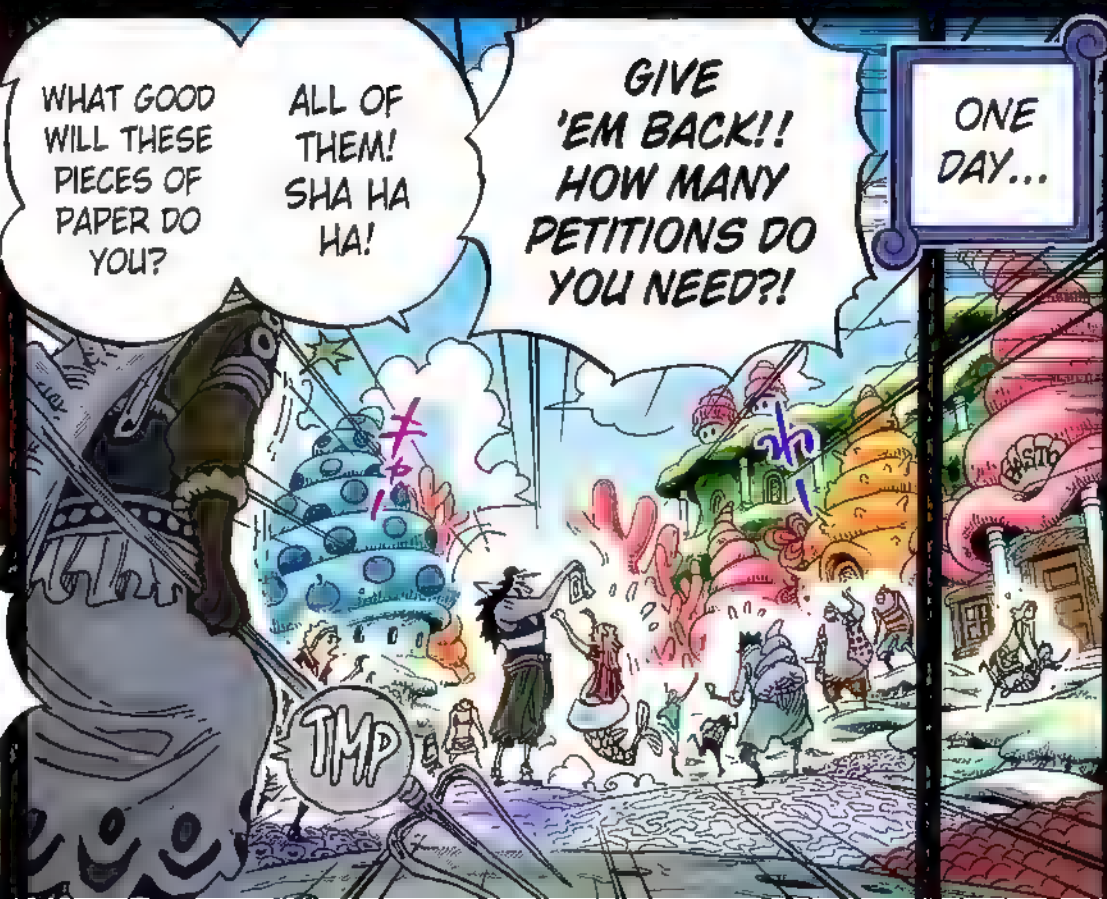
ALL OF
THEM!
SHA HA
HA!

**GIVE
'EM BACK!!
HOW MANY
PETITIONS DO
YOU NEED?!**

ONE
DAY...

**AREN'T YOU
ARLONG FROM
THE FISH-MAN
DISTRICT?!**

TMP



...OF THE
ARLONG
PIRATES!

I'M
CAPTAIN
ARLONG
...

UGH...

NOT
EXACTLY.

WHAT?

I MAKE MY LIVING FEEDING
OFF THAT INFERIOR RACE
THAT CAN'T EVEN BREATHE
UNDERWATER.

I'M HUNTING DOWN
THOSE PIRATES FOR YOU!
THE NEPTUNE ARMY SHOULD
GIVE ME A REWARD!

ARLONG (AGE: 25)
CAPTAIN OF THE
ARLONG PIRATES
(SAWSHARK FISH-MAN)

JIMBEI?

PLEASE!
DON'T JUST
SIT THERE!
HELP!!

BIG
BOSS
JIMBEI!!

...OF THE
NEPTUNE
ARMY!

IT'S
BIG BOSS
JIMBEL...

THE PETITIONS
MEAN NOTHING TO ME,
BUT THEY'RE DEAR TO
THE QUEEN. SO HAND
THEM OVER.

LET GO OF THAT
FRESH RECRUIT,
HOODLUM! HE'S
ONE OF MY MEN.

WE'RE
SAVED!

SHA HA HA! "BIG
BOSS"?! THAT'S
A NICE TITLE!

YOU DON'T
SEE A SOLDIER
LIKE YOU
EVERY DAY!
YOU LOOK LIKE
YOU BELONG IN
THE MAFIA!

DO AS
I SAY,
ARLONG
!!

JIMBEL (AGE: 30)
NEPTUNE ARMY
SOLDIER
(WHALE SHARK
FISH-MAN)

I'M NOTHING
LIKE YOU...

...
PIRATE
SCUM.

IT'S BEEN A LONG TIME,
BUT WE'RE ALL ORPHAN
BROTHERS FROM THE
FISH-MAN DISTRICT!

DON'T
GET UPSET,
BROTHER!

WE'RE
COMRADES!

FINE!
HERE!

AAH!!



BIG-BIG
BROTHER?!

BIG
BROTHER
TIGER IS
BACK?!



HEY!!

THE
ADVENTURER
FISHER
TIGER IS
BACK!

HOW
ABOUT
WASTE?

DON'T CALL
ME THAT,
BROTHER!



YOU TWO
LOOK
WELL!!

JIMBEI!!
ARLONG
!!

TELL US
ABOUT YOUR
ADVEN-
TURES!!

IT'S
TIGER
!!

...BEGAN
AS A GIANT
ORPHANAGE.

THE
FISH-MAN
DISTRICT...

I HAVE SOME
BUSINESS AT
RYUGU
PALACE.

AYE! AND
EVENT-
FUL!

THIS VOYAGE
WAS A LONG
ONE!

YOU NEED
TO COME
BY MY SHIP
LATER!

IT BECAME A
LAWLESS AREA
WHERE
OUTCASTS FROM
ALL AROUND
FISH-MAN
ISLAND
GATHERED.



BUT IT SOON
FELL INTO
CHAOS, AND THE
MANAGERS OF
THE ORPHANAGE
LOST CONTROL.

MACRO
BECAME A
CHEAT AND A
KIDNAPPER.



ARLONG WAS
THE FIERCEST
OF THE
ORPHANS.



JIMBEI
WAS HIS
SECOND-IN-
COMMAND.



AT THE TIME,
FISHER TIGER
WAS THE BOSS OF
THE FISH-MAN
DISTRICT...



THEY ALL
WENT THEIR
SEPARATE
WAYS.

HE BECAME
A PIRATE AND
TERRORIZED
THE
SEAFLOOR.

HE BECAME
ONE OF THE
KING'S ELITE
SOLDIERS.

...BUT HE SOON
SAILED OFF IN
SEARCH OF
ADVENTURE.

AFTER THAT HE
WAS HAILED AS THE
HERO WHO FREED
THE SLAVES AND
REVEILED AS THE
GREATEST CRIMINAL
IN THE WORLD.

IT WAS FISHER
TIGER'S RAID
ON SACRED
MARIJOA.

あああああ

BUT A MAJOR
INCIDENT
OCCURRED THAT
MADE EVERYONE
WONDER!

TIGER
DEFEATED THE
CELESTIAL
DRAGONS!!



HOW CAN
YOU STILL TELL
US TO LOVE
HUMANS...

...BUT
FREEING
THEM IS A
CRIME!

IT'S LEGAL
TO OWN
SLAVES...

HE'S
ALREADY
UNCON-
SCIOUS!

...KEPT
ATTACKING AND
WERE SLUNK
ONE AFTER
ANOTHER.

TAKE
TIGER'S
HEAD!

WAR-
SHIPS
OF THE
NAVY...

...QUEEN
OTOHIME?

HOLD
IT RIGHT
THERE,
BROTHER!

...THE CITIZENS
OF THE FISH-MAN
DISTRICT ROSE UP
TO PROTECT HIM.

WITH THE WORLD
GOVERNMENT
AFTER FISHER
TIGER'S HEAD...

COME ON,
MEN!!

I'M RESIGNING
FROM THE ARMY
AS OF TODAY!

...EVERYONE
RECEIVED THE SUN
BRAND THAT COVERED
THE BRANDS OF THE
SLAVES.

SO THAT THE
LIBERATED SLAVES
MIGHT BLEND IN
MORE EASILY...

THE
ONSLAUGHT
OF THE SUN
PIRATES
CONTINUED.

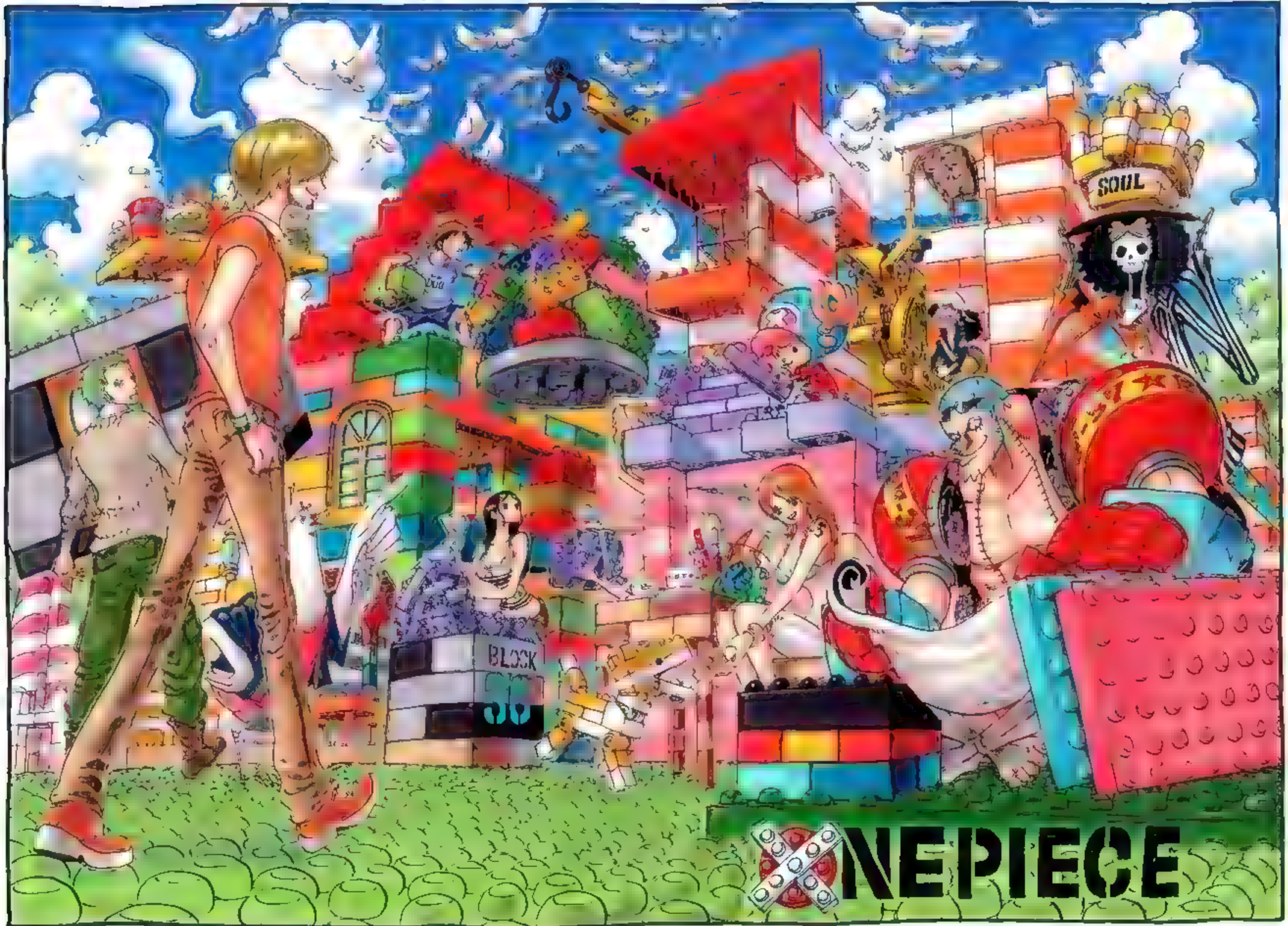
SHA HA
HA! THIS IS
TERRIBLE!

...THE SUN
PIRATES OF
THE FISH-MEN
WERE FORMED.

AND
THUS...

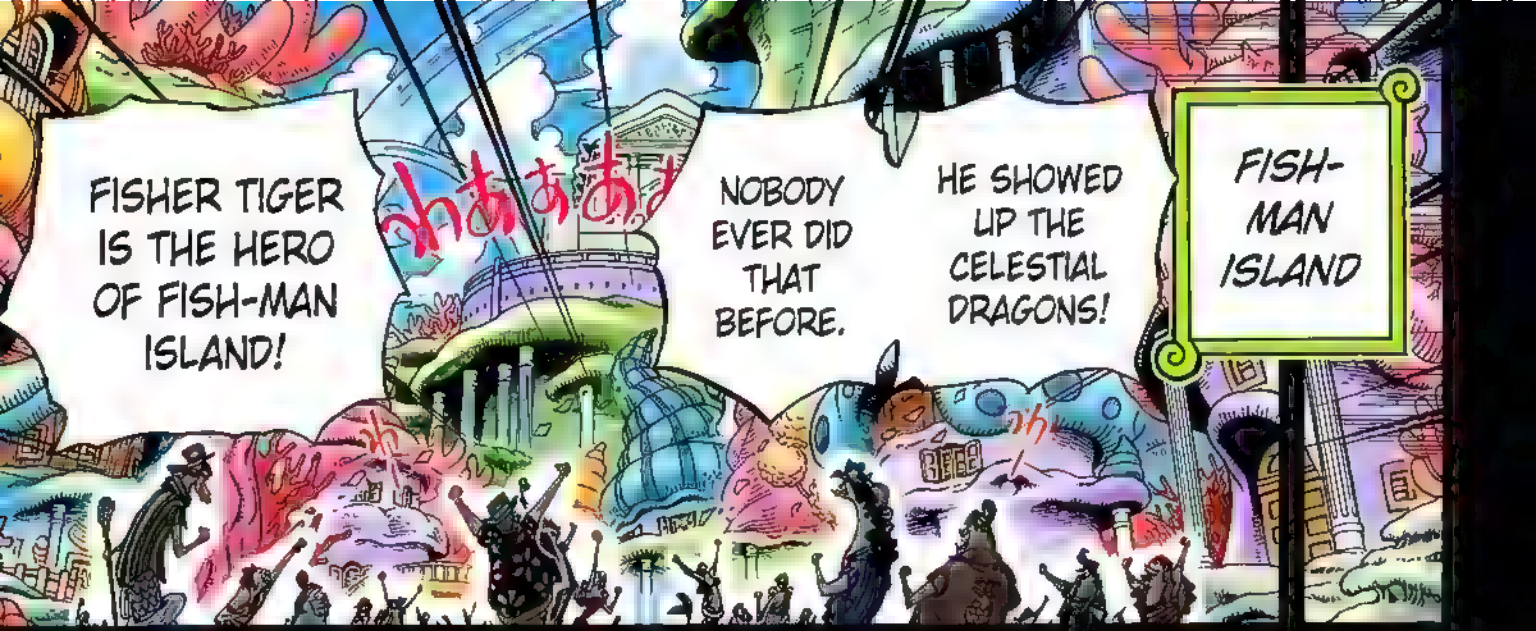
Chapter 622:

THE SUN PIRATES



ONE PIECE

vol. 63



FISHER TIGER
IS THE HERO
OF FISH-MAN
ISLAND!

NOBODY
EVER DID
THAT
BEFORE.

HE SHOWED
UP THE
CELESTIAL
DRAGONS!

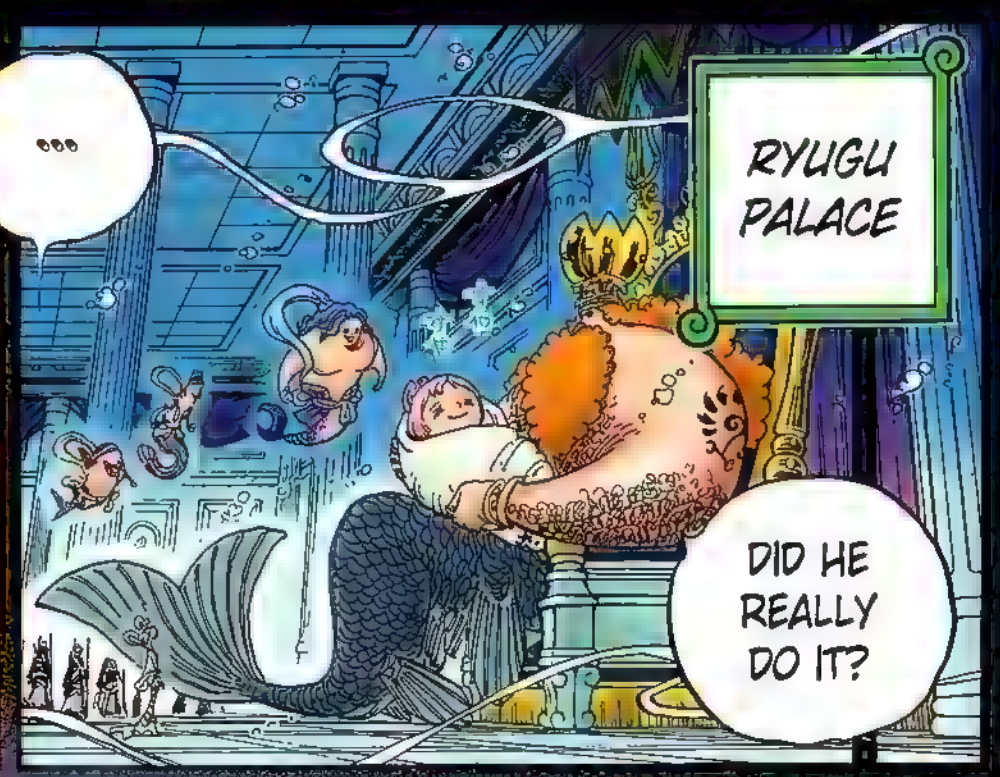
FISH-
MAN
ISLAND



YOU WANT
TO FREE THE
SLAVES?!

...

RYUGU
PALACE



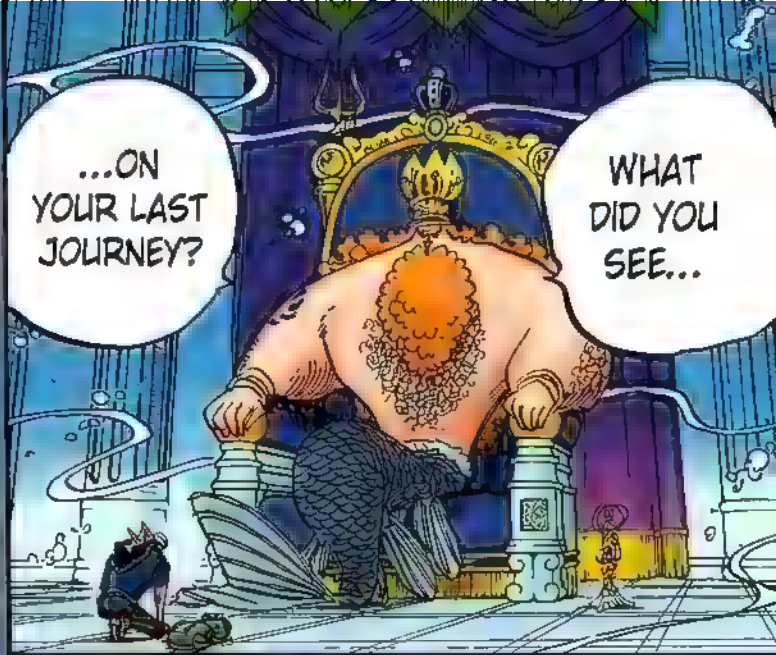
DID HE
REALLY
DO IT?



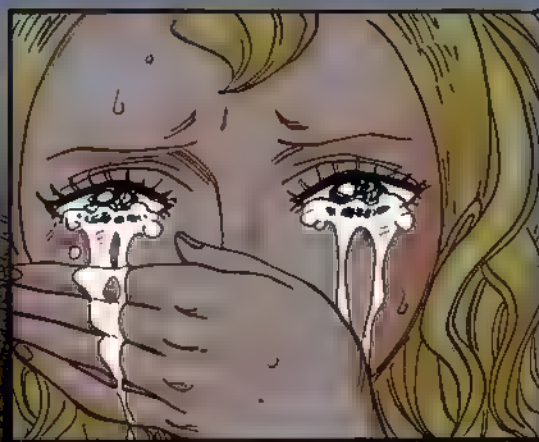
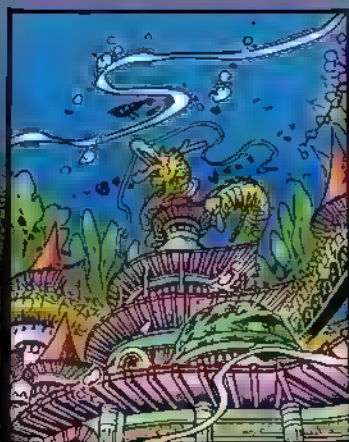
I CAN'T
STAND IT!!
BEING A SLAVE
IS A LIVING
HELL!!

I'VE
MADE
UP MY
MIND!!

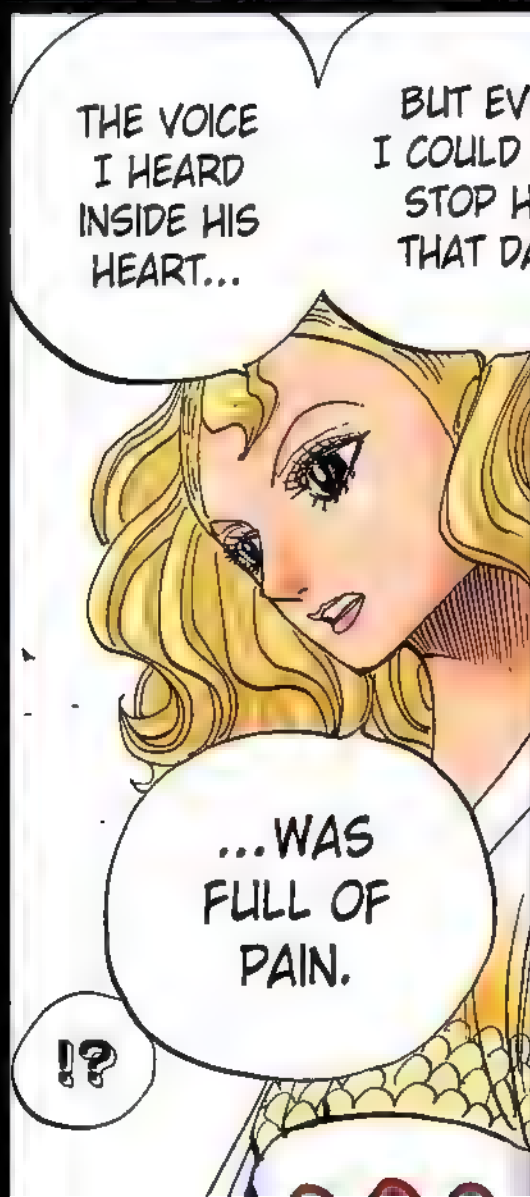
IT'S NOT
RIGHT TO
TREAT
PEOPLE LIKE
CHattel!!



WHAT DID YOU SEE...



...



THE VOICE I HEARD INSIDE HIS HEART...

BUT EVEN I COULD NOT STOP HIM THAT DAY.

...WAS FULL OF PAIN.

!?



WE WILL NOT BE ABLE TO ATTEND THE REVERIE.

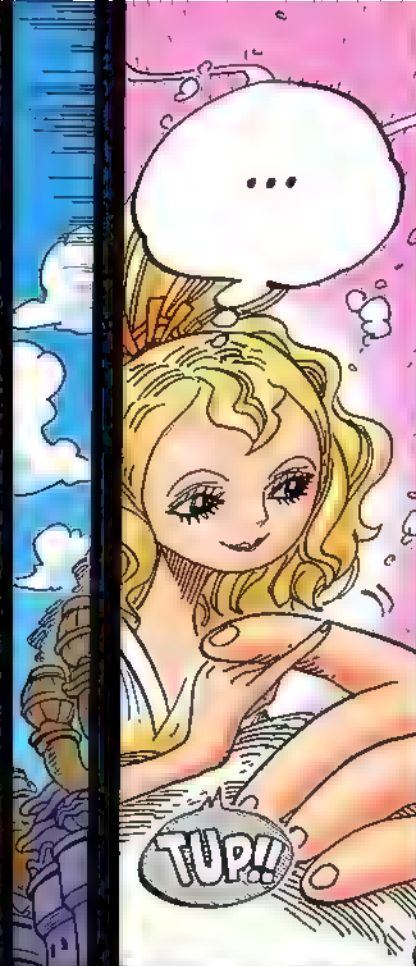
THE STATUS OF FISH-MAN ISLAND IS EVEN WORSE THAN BEFORE.

ZZ ZZ...



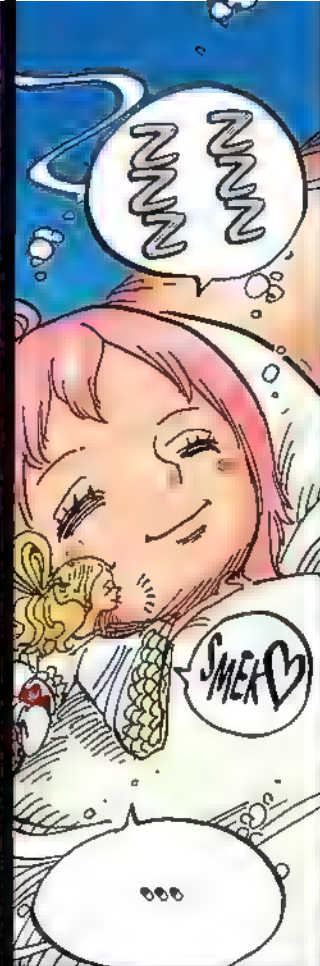
WE MUST
GO TO THE
SURFACE AND
LIVE IN THE
SUN!

LET US
LIVE IN
PEACE WITH
HUMANS!



...

TUP!!



ZZZ

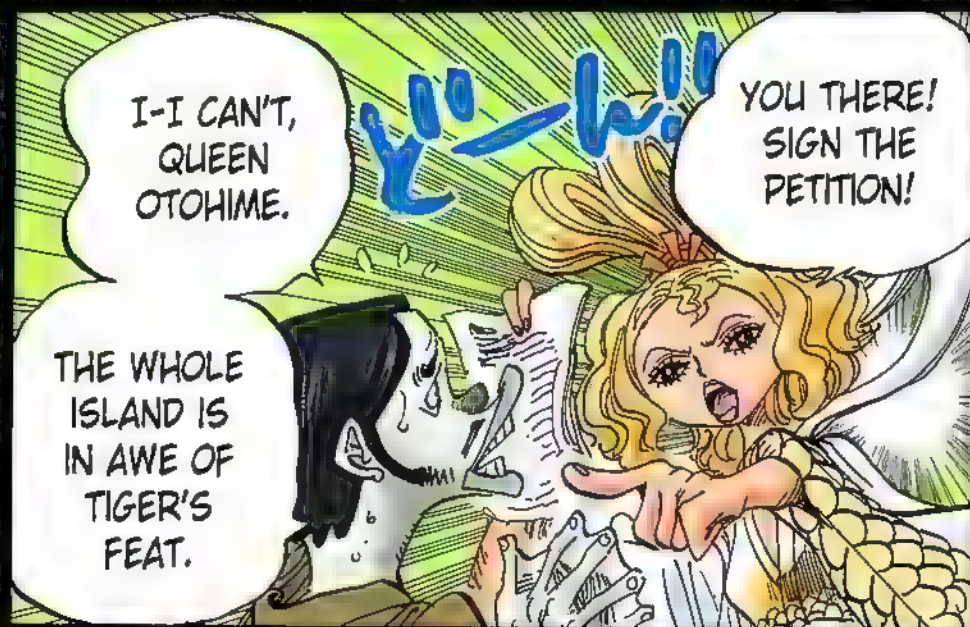
SMEK♡



THIS INCIDENT
SYMBOLIZES OUR
SEPARATION FROM
HUMANS.

...SO WE
JUST CAN'T
SIGN IT
RIGHT NOW.

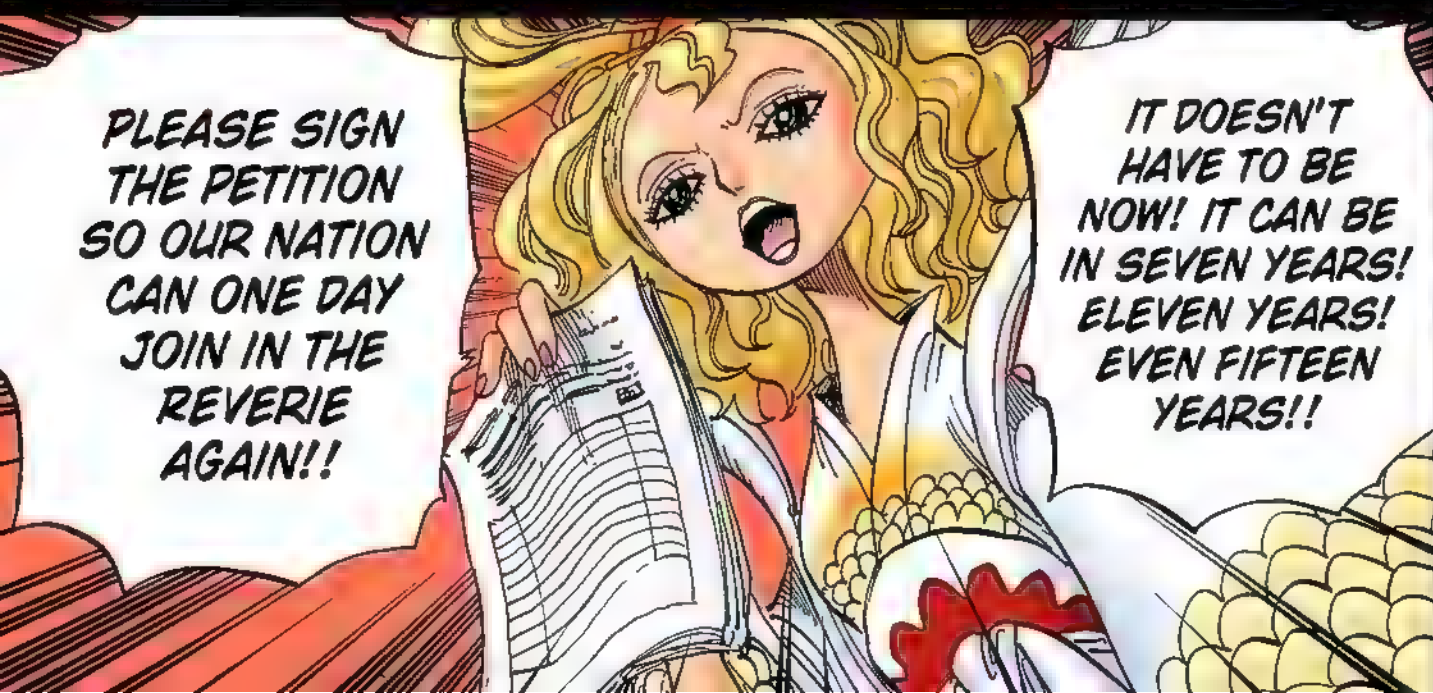
THE HUMANS
ARE AT
FAULT...



I-I CAN'T,
QUEEN
OTOHIME.

THE WHOLE
ISLAND IS
IN AWE OF
TIGER'S
FEAT.

YOU THERE!
SIGN THE
PETITION!



PLEASE SIGN
THE PETITION
SO OUR NATION
CAN ONE DAY
JOIN IN THE
REVERIE
AGAIN!!

IT DOESN'T
HAVE TO BE
NOW! IT CAN BE
IN SEVEN YEARS!
ELEVEN YEARS!
EVEN FIFTEEN
YEARS!!



HE SAVED
A LOT OF
FISH-MEN!

HE USED
TO BE THE
BOSS AROUND
HERE!

FISHER
TIGER IS THE
GREATEST!

THE
FISH-MAN
DISTRICT



ARLONG ALWAYS
SAID HUMANS
WERE TRASH!

HE BEAT
UP THOSE
ANNOYING
HUMANS!

THE
CELESTIAL
DRAGONS!

IT SAYS THE
CELESTIAL
DRAGONS
ARE ANGRY!

THEY'RE ALL
INFERIOR!

DARUMA

ZEO

HODY JONES
(GREAT WHITE
SHARK
FISH-MAN)
AGE: 15



GET THEM
ALL, SUN
PIRATES!

WE COULD'VE
GONE WITH THEM
IF WE WERE
STRONGER!

THEY'RE
AMAZING!
DOSUN!

THE SUN PIRATES ARE
SAILING ALL OVER THE
OCEAN BEATING UP
HUMANS! DOSUN!

KILL ALL THE
HUMANS! JA
HA HA HA!

IKAROS
MUCH

DOSUN

BLAST
THEM!!

BUT IF THEY
SUBMERGE,
WE CAN'T DO
ANYTHING!!

オオオオオオオオ!!

THE
GRAND
LINE

ドゴッ

ドゴッ

AAH
!!

キョウ

SHA
HA HA
HA!!

UGH!!

ドカッ

HYA!!

HMPH
!!

AAH
!!

ドカッ

MAYBE
THEN YOUR
CRIMES WILL
BE--

BLAST YOU,
FISH-MEN!! HAND
OVER THOSE
SLAVES!!

SMOOCH♡

REAR ADMIRAL!
THEY'RE
ATTACKING OUR
HULL FROM
BELOW!

UGH!

MO HA
HA! MO HA
MO HA!

NYOOO
!!

UGH!!

WHAT PROOF
DO YOU HAVE
THAT THERE
ARE SLAVES ON
THIS SHIP?!

SLAVES
?!

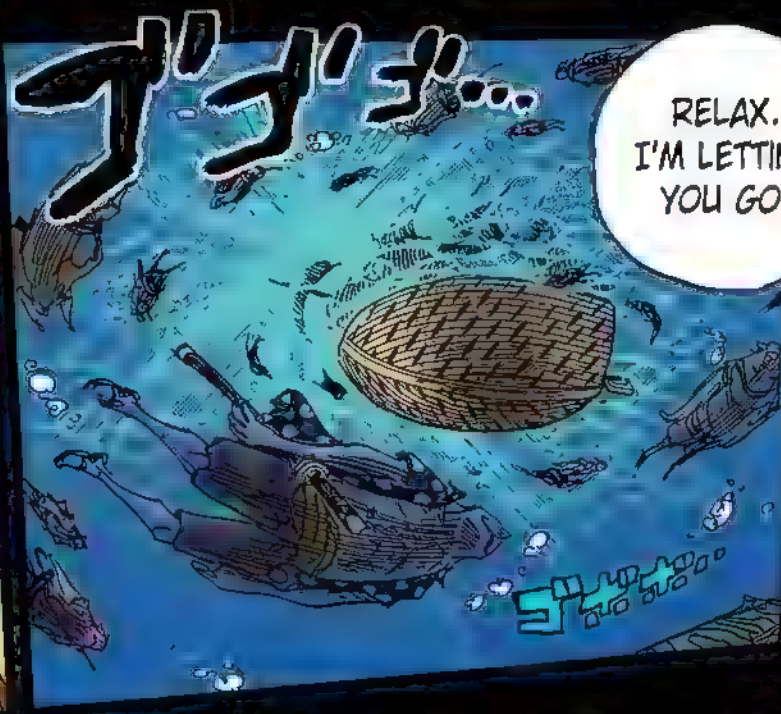
MEN! TAKE ALL
THEIR TREASURE
AND FOOD AND
RETURN TO THE
SHIP!

AYE
AYE!!

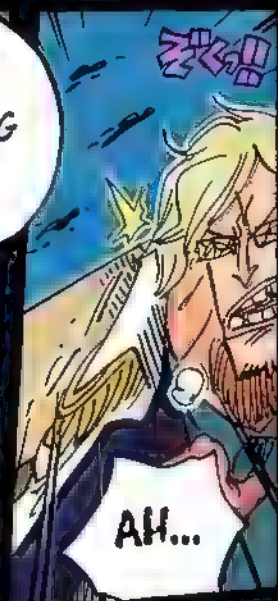
UGH...

GO AHEAD
AND CHECK
US ALL.

ALL FORMER
SLAVES HAVE A
BRAND SOMEWHERE
ON THEIR BODIES! DO
YOU SEE ANY HERE?



RELAX.
I'M LETTING
YOU GO.



AH...



AR LONG,
WAIT!!



HUMAN!
YOUR VERY
EXISTENCE
IS A SIN.



SHA
HA HA!

YOU'LL
DIE FOR
THAT!!



...HAS HAD
HIS SHIP
SUNK!

REAR
ADMIRAL
KADAR
FROM G2
BRANCH...

VICE
ADMIRAL
BOR-
SALINO!

NAVY HEAD-
QUARTERS,
MARINEFORD

...THEY WERE
SURROUNDED
FROM BELOW
THE SURFACE.

OH, SCARY.
THEY'RE CERTAINLY
FORMIDABLE
AT SEA.

BY THE
TIME THEY
GOT CLOSE
ENOUGH TO
SEE THEM...

I TOLD THEM
JUST TO REPORT
ON THEIR
WHEREABOUTS.

WHY
DID THEY
ATTACK?

...CONFIRMED
ANOTHER UNIDENTIFIED
FISH-MAN WHO'S AS
BIG AND STRONG AS
TIGER HIMSELF.

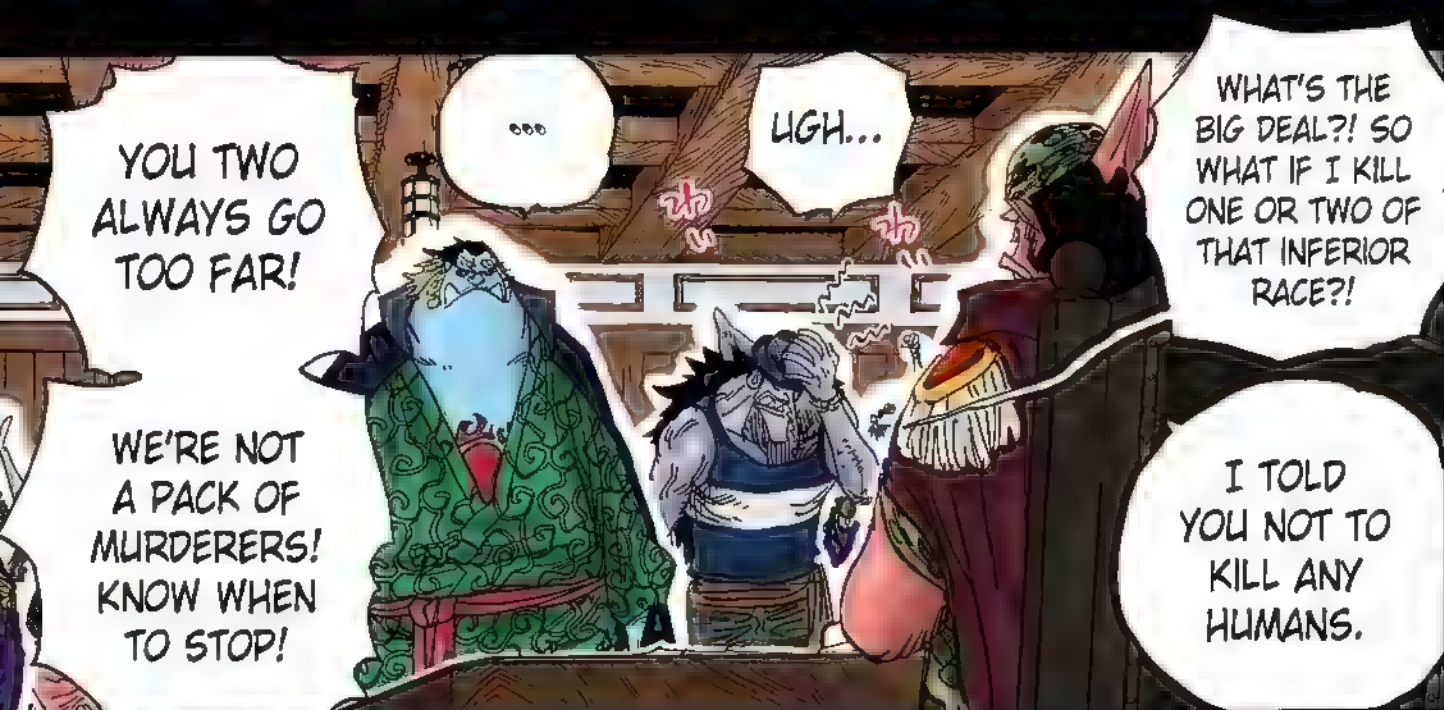
...HAVE JOINED
FORCES WITH
FISHER TIGER. THEY
ALWAYS REMAINED
UNDERWATER
BEFORE...

THE ARLONG
PIRATES WHO
WERE ACTIVE
NEAR FISH-MAN
ISLAND...

WHICH
FISH-MEN
WERE THEY?

...SO IT WAS
DIFFICULT TO
GAUGE THEIR
STRENGTH. WE
HAVE ALSO...

THAT'S A
PROBLEM.





THE SUN
PIRATES FIGHT
FOR FREEDOM
AND LIBERTY!

...BUT ONLY
TO FREE THE
OPPRESSED!

I BREAK
THE UNJUST
LAWS OF
THIS
WORLD...

THAT'S
NOT WHAT
ATTACKING
MARIJOA
WAS ABOUT.

OUR MISSION
IS NOT TO
AVENGE THE
CENTURIES OF
PERSECUTION.



INNOCENT
FISH-MEN
WILL SUFFER
FOR OUR
DEEDS.

...IT WILL ONLY
LEAD THE HUMANS
TO RETALIATE WITH
EVER GREATER
BRUTALITY.



IF WE ALLOW
HATE TO DRIVE
US TO AVENGE
OURSELVES...

NOTHING
MORE,
NOTHING
LESS!



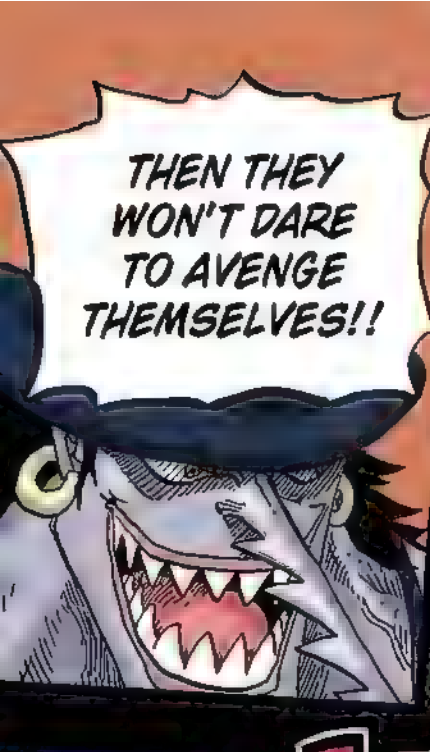
**WE WILL
NEVER
KILL!!**

...BUT WE
MUST NEVER
CROSS THAT
FINAL LINE.

WE WILL
FIGHT AND ROB
THOSE WHO
ATTACK US...



DO YOU
UNDER-
STAND?



THEN THEY WON'T DARE TO AVENGE THEMSELVES!!

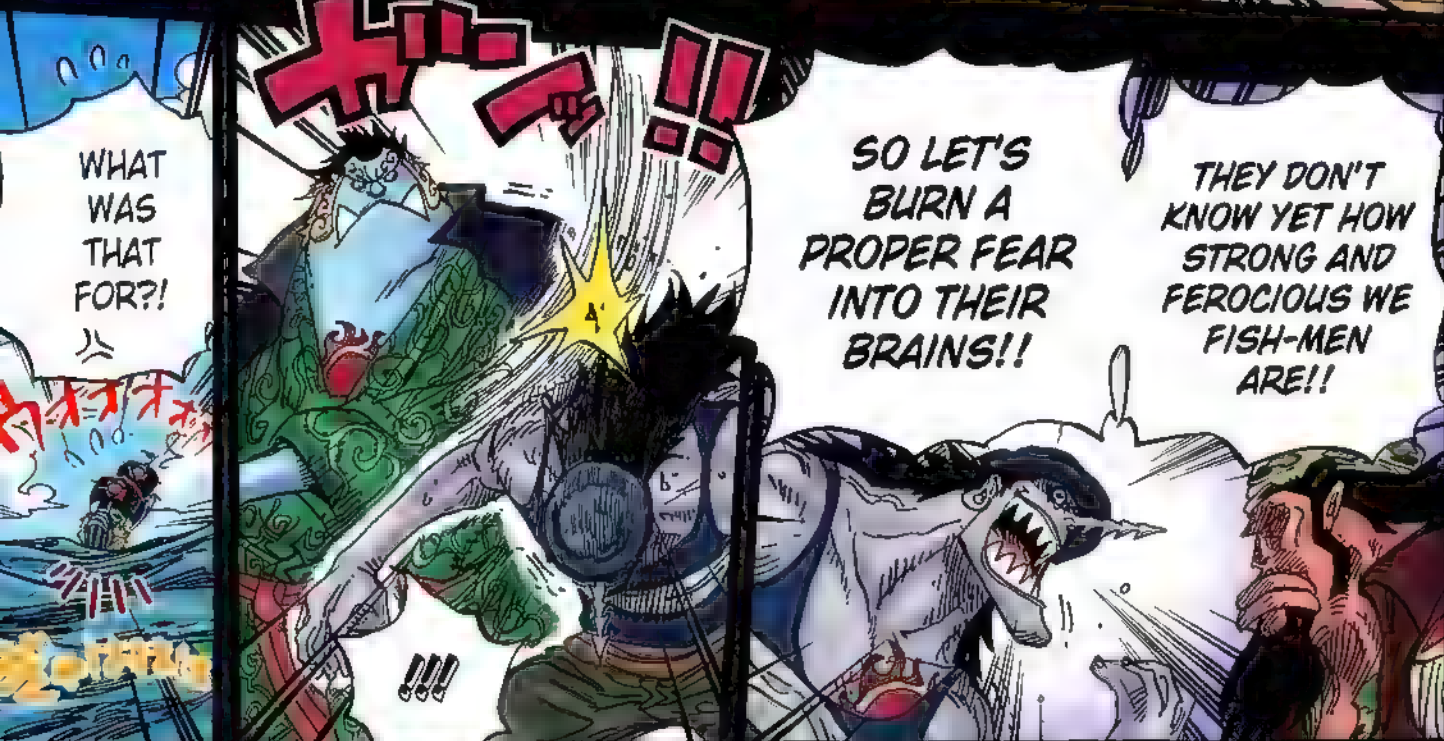
THEN LET'S STRIKE FEAR INTO THEIR HEARTS!!

YOU NEED TO BE CRUELER! SO CRUEL THE HUMANS COWER AT YOUR VERY NAME!!

はっ!!

HA!

BUT I JUST WANTED TO MAKE AN EXAMPLE OF THEM! ARE YOU THAT AFRAID OF THEIR WRATH?!



WHAT WAS THAT FOR?!

ガッ!!

SO LET'S BURN A PROPER FEAR INTO THEIR BRAINS!!

THEY DON'T KNOW YET HOW STRONG AND FEROCIOUS WE FISH-MEN ARE!!



...I FEAR MOST...

THE THING...

...IS AN IDEALISTIC DREAM.

QUEEN OTOHIME'S QUEST...

JIMBEI...

?

...IS THE DEMON INSIDE ME.

...

DOES SHE SEE ANY DIFFERENCE BETWEEN ME AND ARLONG?

THEY WANT TO
MAKE A NAME
FOR THEMSELVES
BY DESTROYING
US!

SO WE'VE
FINALLY
MADE THE
BIG TIME!

IT'S A
PIRATE
SHIP!!

ENEMY
RAID!!

SIGN
IT!!

NO, YOUR
MAJESTY! WE
DON'T WANT TO
LIVE WITH THE
HUMANS!

SIGN THE
PETITION!

GO!!

EXCELLENT!
WANTED
POSTERS!!

YOU
HUMANS
ARE BLIND!!

...AND
JIMBEI HAVE
BOUNTIES ON
THEIR HEADS
NOW!

CAPTAIN
TIGER...

SIGN
IT!!

WANTED

DEAD OR ALIVE
FISHERTIGER

\$ 230,000,000

DEAD OR ALIVE
JINBEI

\$ 76,000,000

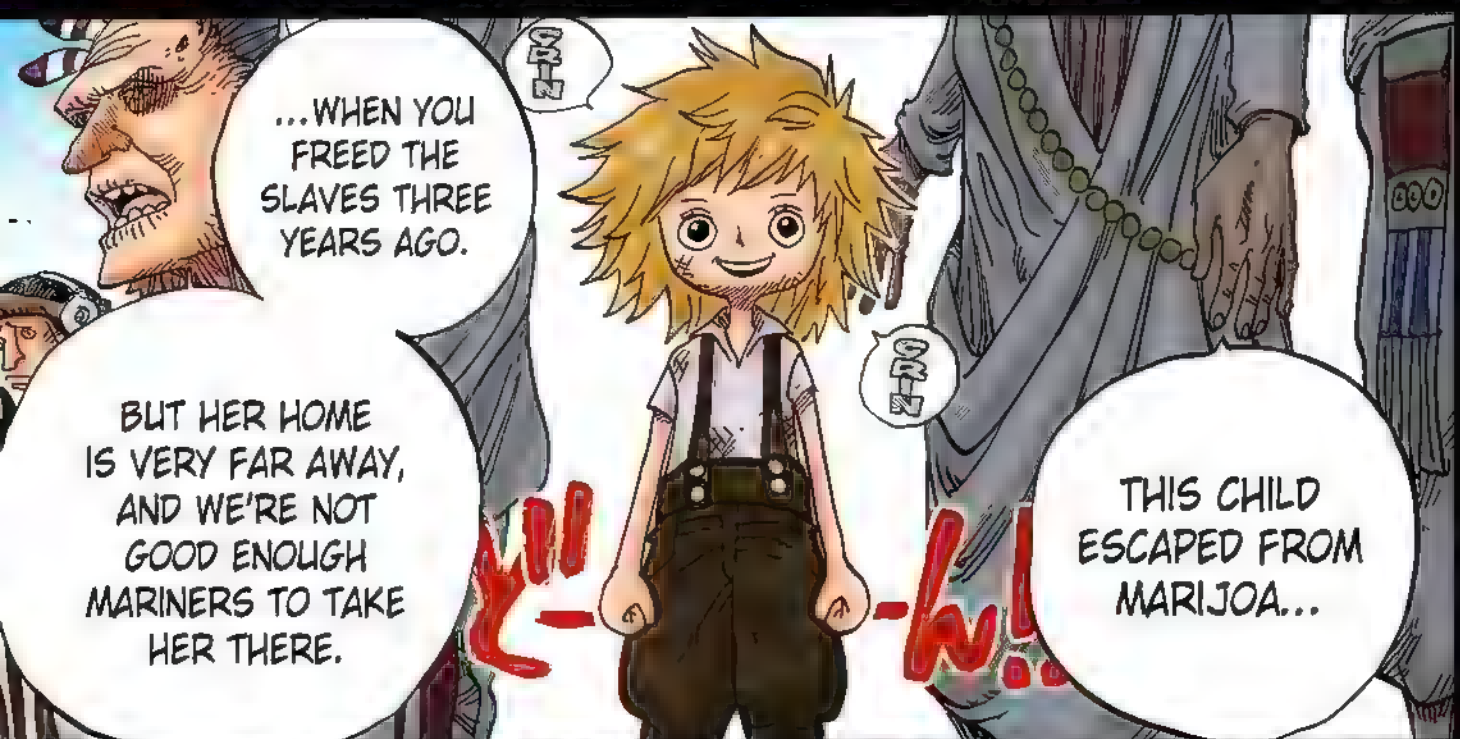


DO US
A FAVOR,
PLEASE.

YOU
THERE!

THREE
YEARS
LATER (12
YEARS AGO)

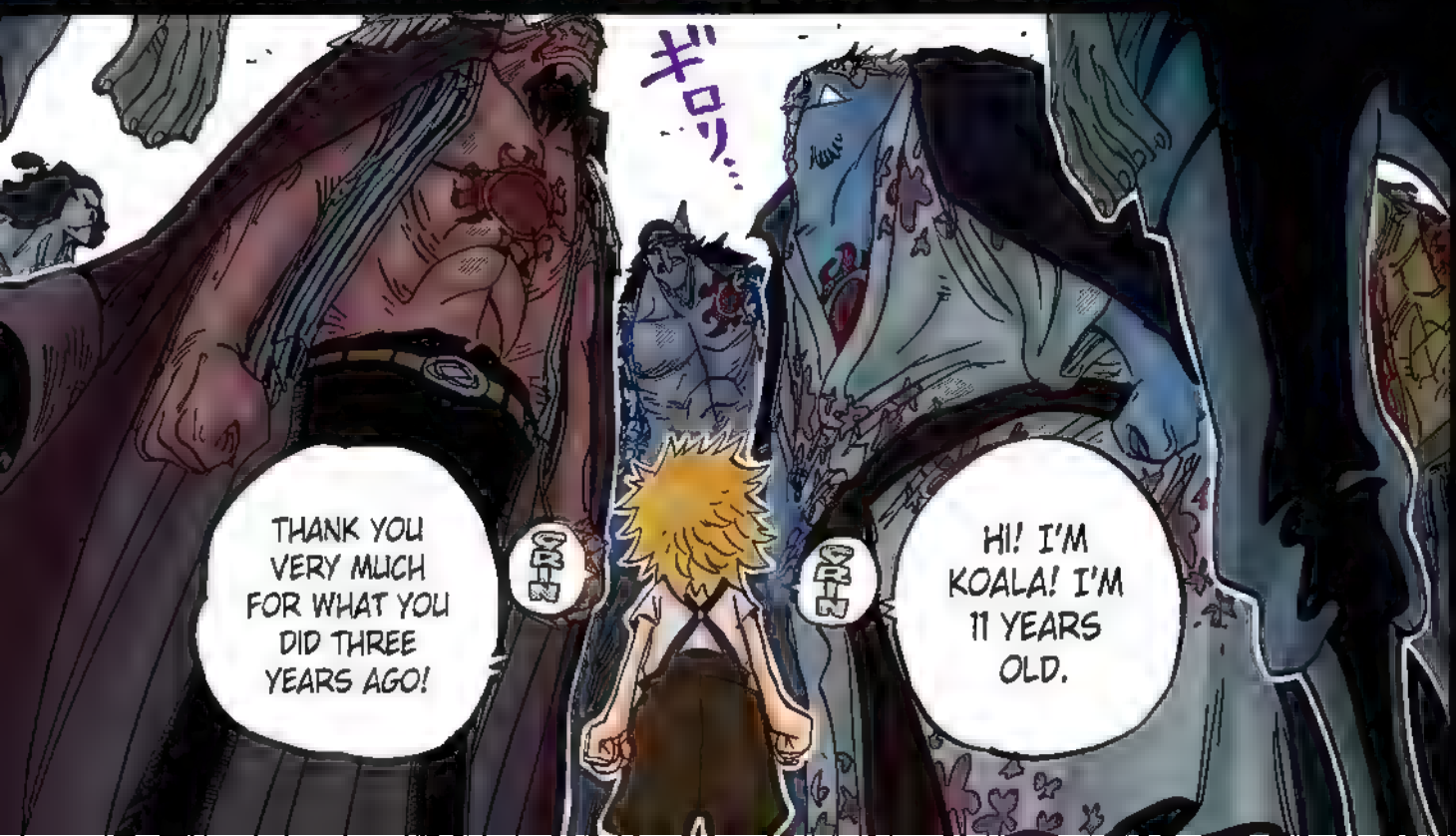
ON A
CERTAIN
ISLAND



...WHEN YOU
FREED THE
SLAVES THREE
YEARS AGO.

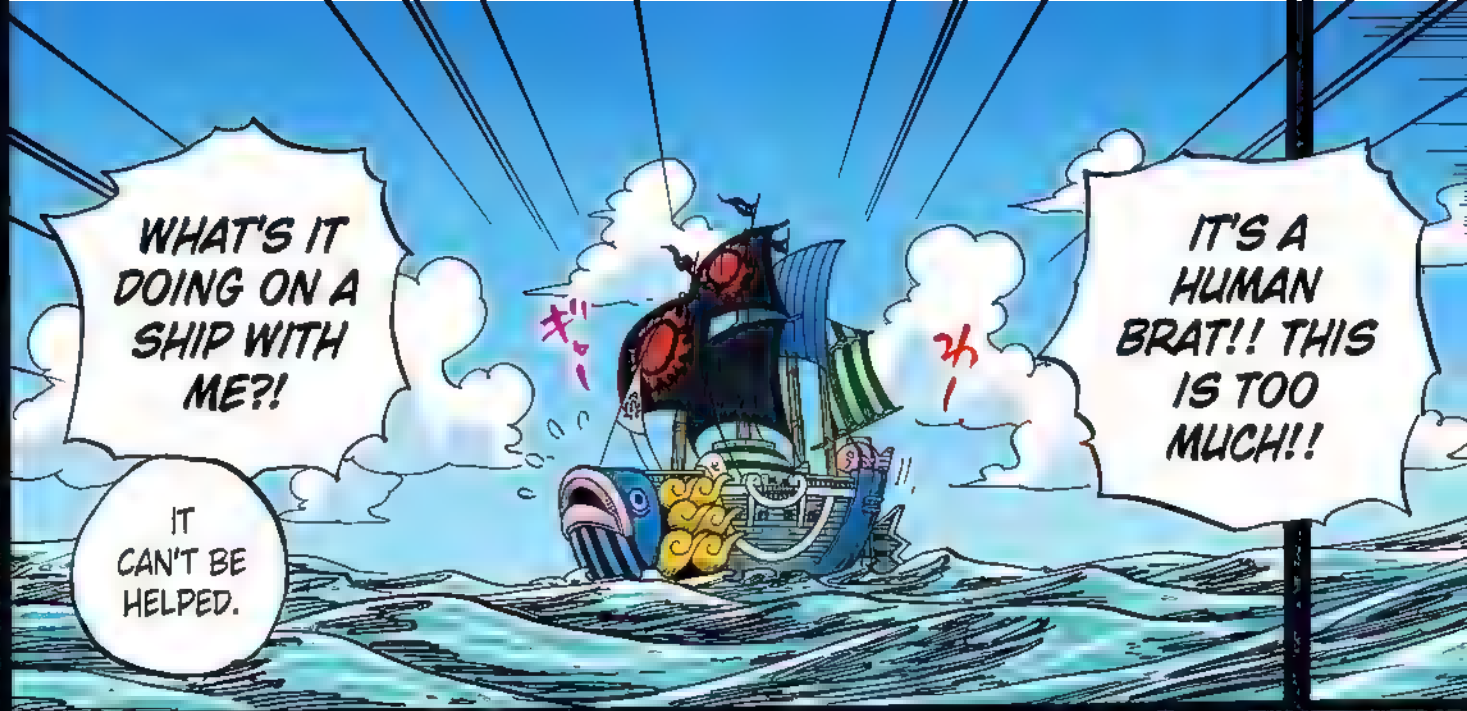
BUT HER HOME
IS VERY FAR AWAY,
AND WE'RE NOT
GOOD ENOUGH
MARINERS TO TAKE
HER THERE.

THIS CHILD
ESCAPED FROM
MARIJOA...



THANK YOU
VERY MUCH
FOR WHAT YOU
DID THREE
YEARS AGO!

HI! I'M
KOALA! I'M
11 YEARS
OLD.



WHAT'S IT
DOING ON A
SHIP WITH
ME?!

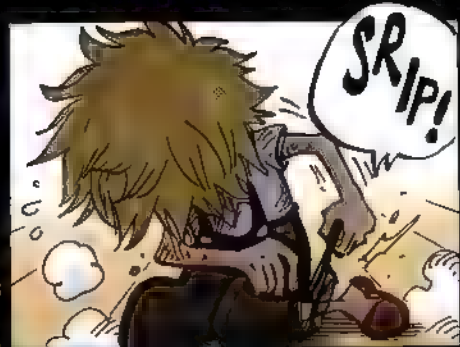
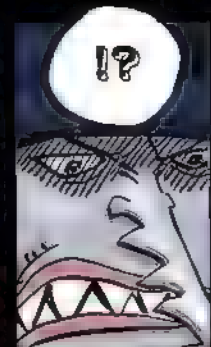
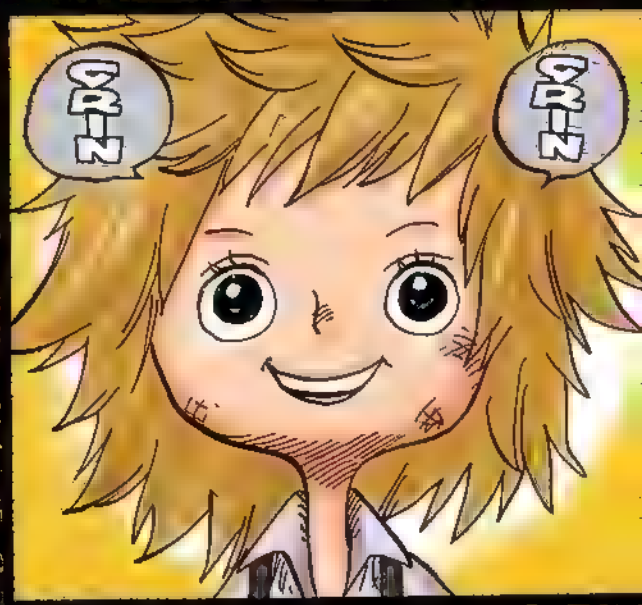
IT
CAN'T BE
HELPED.

IT'S A
HUMAN
BRAT!! THIS
IS TOO
MUCH!!



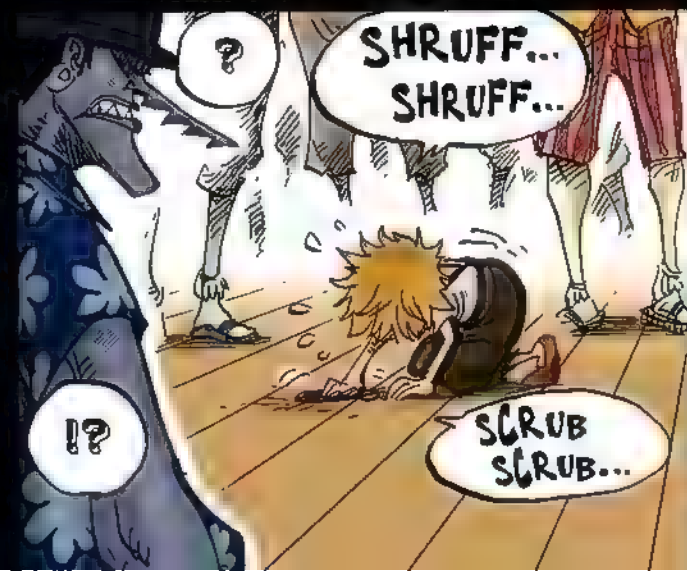
ARLONG
!!

STOP THAT
INFERNAL
GRINNING!! IT'S
INFURIATING!!



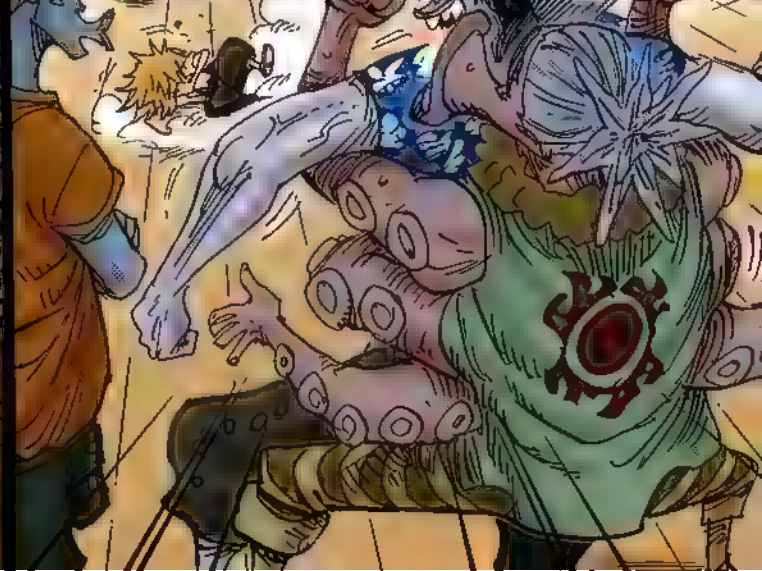
BUT HE'S RIGHT.
SHE'S ALWAYS
SMILING. IT'S KIND
OF CREEPY.

ARLONG,
SHE'S ONLY
A CHILD!



SHRUFF...
SHRUFF...

SCRUB
SCRUB...



WHAT ARE YOU DOING?

I'M SORRY!
I'M SORRY!

SO PLEASE DON'T HIT ME AGAIN.

I'LL CLEAN AND NOT REST UNTIL EVERYTHING IS DONE.

I'M SORRY. I'LL WORK HARD FOR YOU.

HEY, YOU'RE BLEED-ING.

I'M SORRY.

HEY, STOP THAT. ARE YOU AFRAID OF US?!

YES! BUT I WANT TO SEE MY MOTHER, SO I GATHERED MY COURAGE TO COME ON THIS SHIP.

...

SO PLEASE DON'T KILL ME.

...NO MATTER WHAT.

I WON'T CRY...

!!?

GRIN

GRIN

IF A SLAVE CRIES OR STOPS WORKING, THEY CAN BE KILLED.

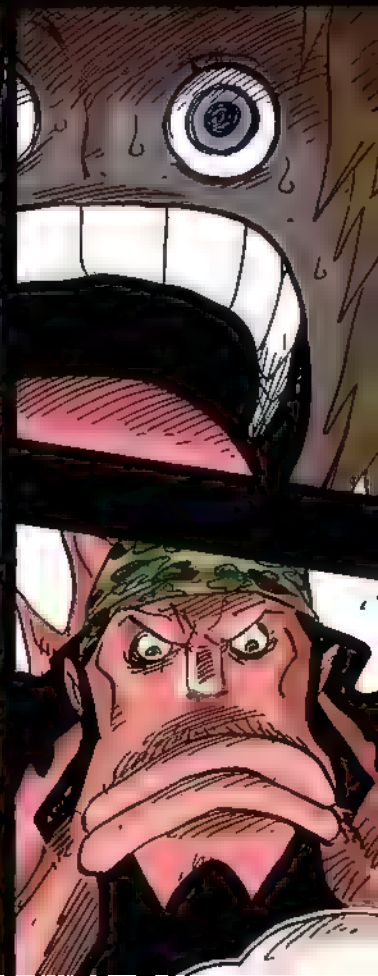
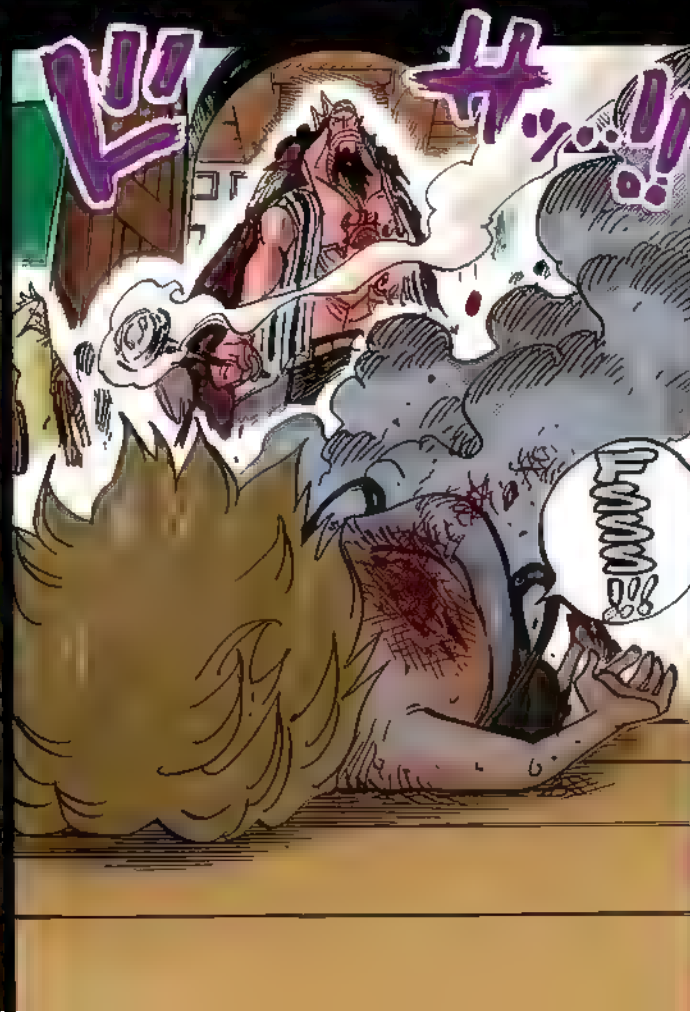
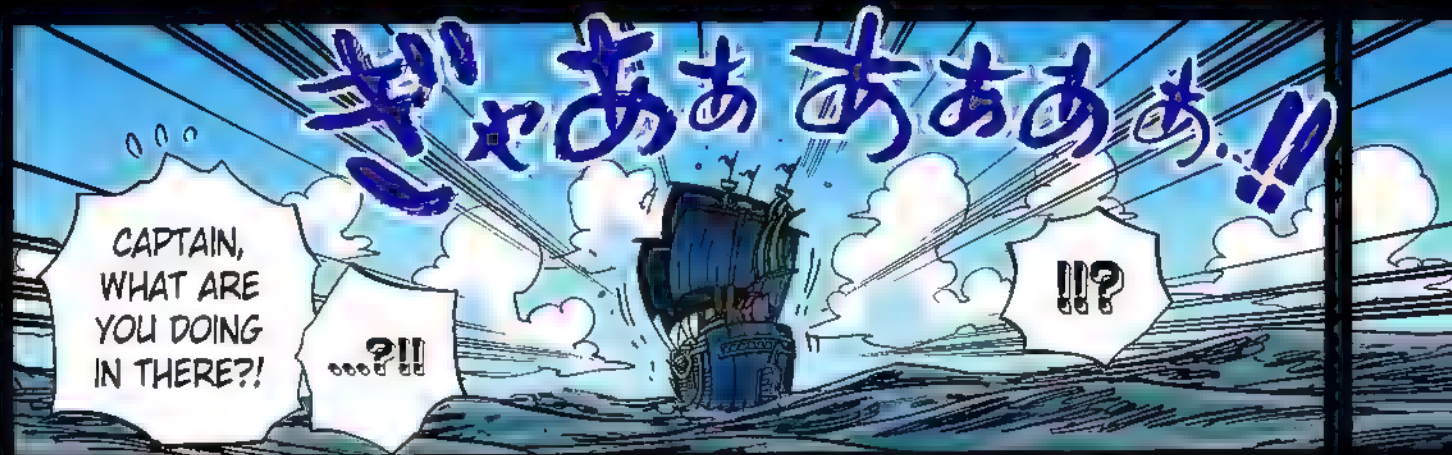
HER SLAVE TRAINING IS TOO DEEPLY INGRAINED.

SLAVES LIVE IN CONSTANT FEAR FOR THEIR LIVES.

BUT I'LL MAKE MYSELF USEFUL, SO PLEASE DON'T KILL ME!

IF I STOP WORKING, YOU MIGHT KILL ME, RIGHT?

...



CRY IF YOU WANT TO CRY!
WE'RE NOT LIKE...

...THOSE IDIOTIC CELESTIAL DRAGONS !!

SO PLEASE DON'T KILL ME!
NO MATTER WHAT YOU DO TO ME, I'LL NEVER...

BUT I DIDN'T CRY.

OH... I PASSED OUT! I'M SORRY!

はっ!!

OH... I
PASSED
OUT! I'M
SORRY!

112

...WILL NEVER KILL ANYBODY!

WE...

17

GRIN

GRIN

...BACK
TO HER
HOME!!

**WE'RE
TAKING
HER...**



ウソくッブー
ギヤラリ〜イ〜
かいぞく だん
海賊く団く
ゴボゴボ...



うーみーはー
ひろ
広い〜ぞー
おお
大きくいぞー!!

ONEPIECE



(宮城県 菅野海咲さん)

き え りゅうぐうしやう
切り絵の竜宮城!! すごいぜ14歳!!
たいしやう
大賞もってけー!!

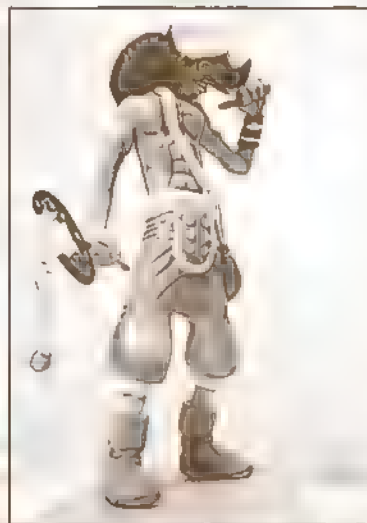
たいしやう
大賞だべ!!

しきし そうてい
サイン色紙贈呈!!



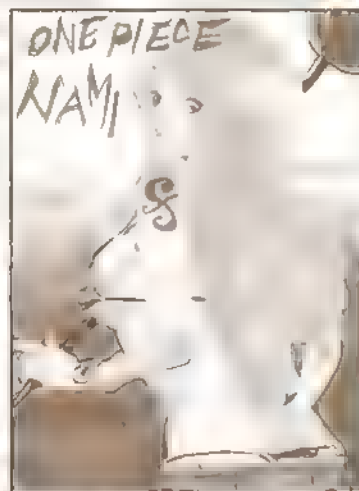
(島根県 サルキチさん)

はるじま
春島ですか?
ぽっかぽか〜。



(大阪府 古北雅之さん)

ん
見ろ、
このおれ様の勇姿!!



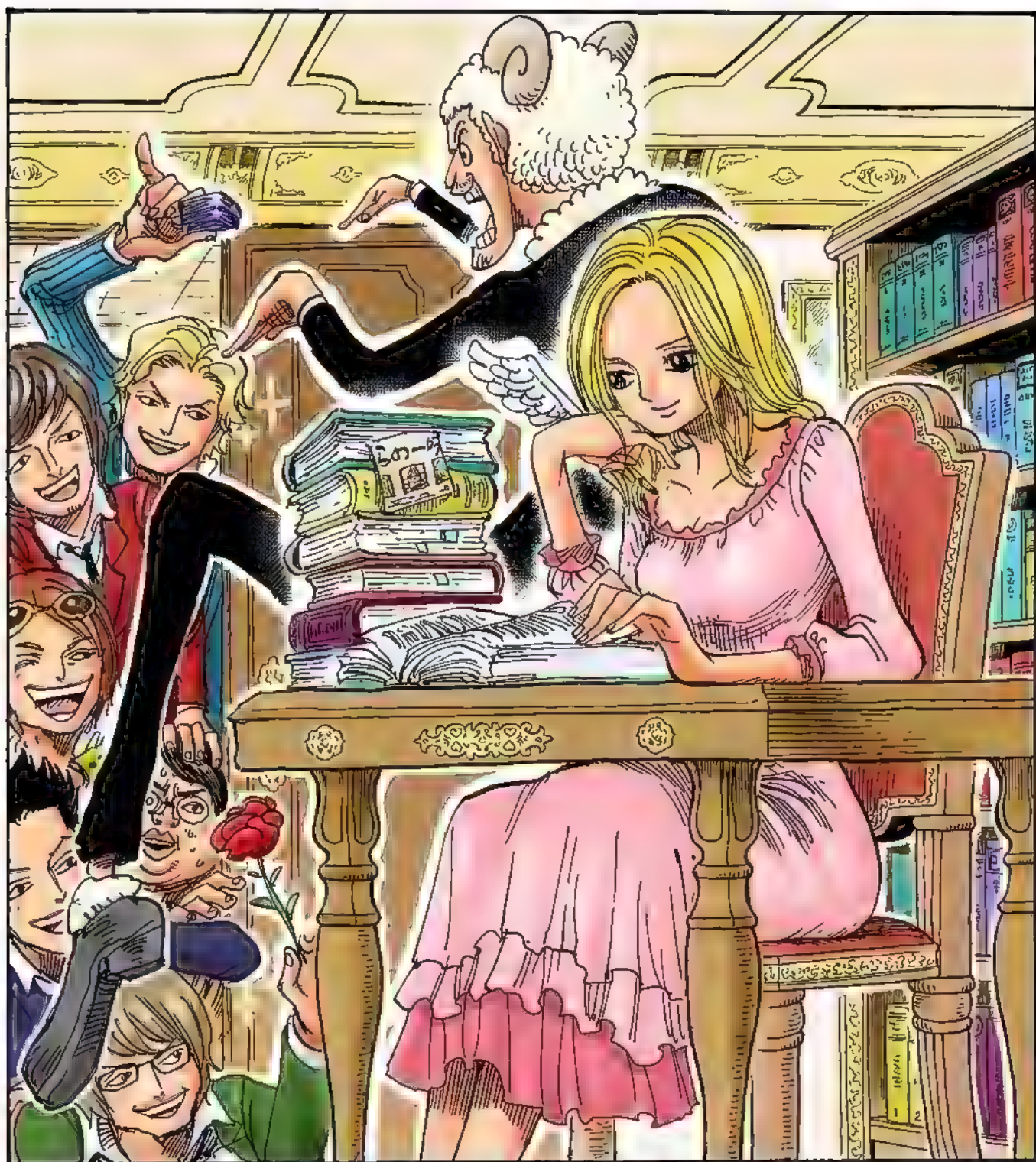
(神奈川県 近響子さん)

ナミ!!
お前...けしからん!!

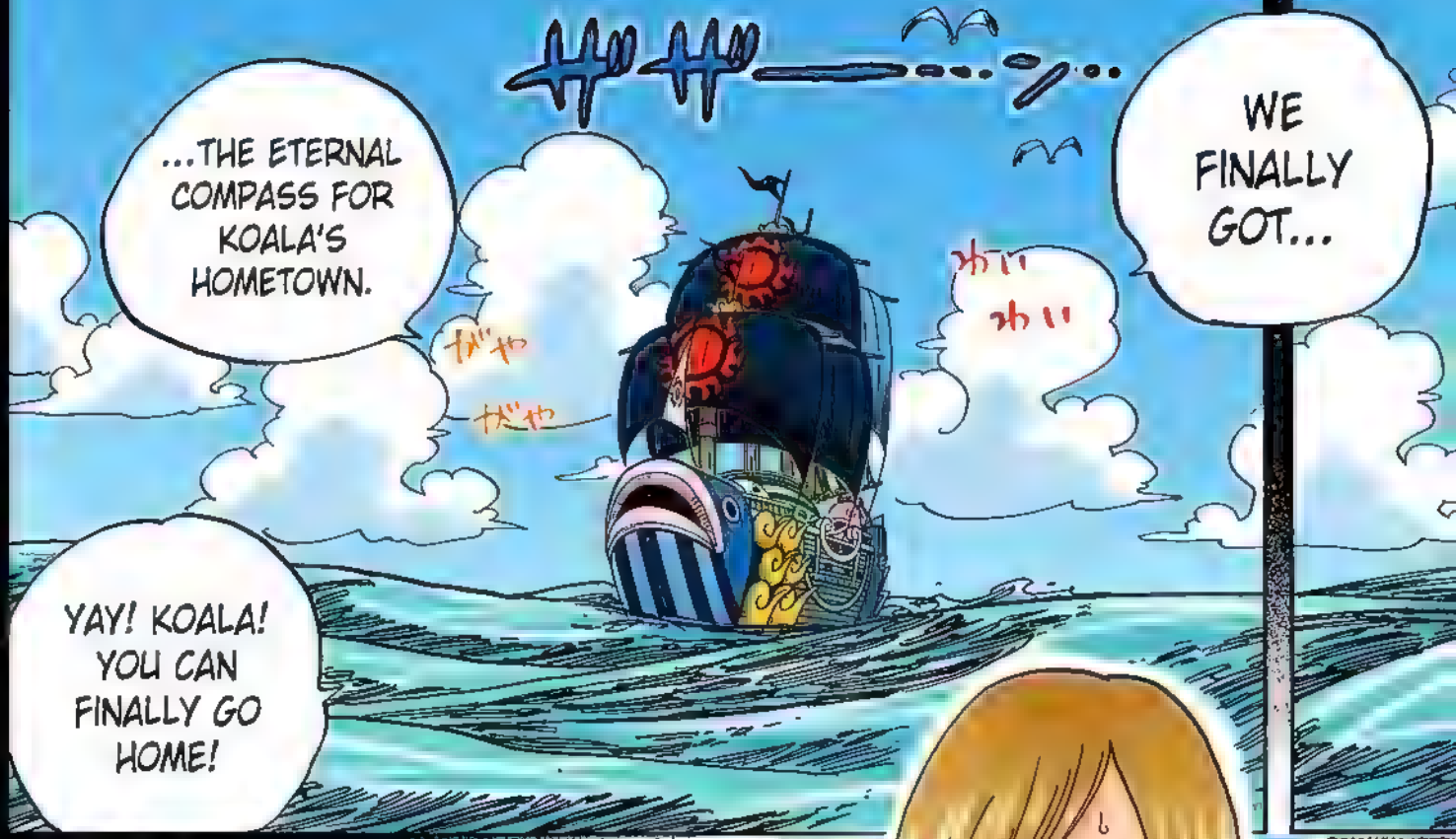
Chapter 623:

FISHER TIGER

THE PIRATE



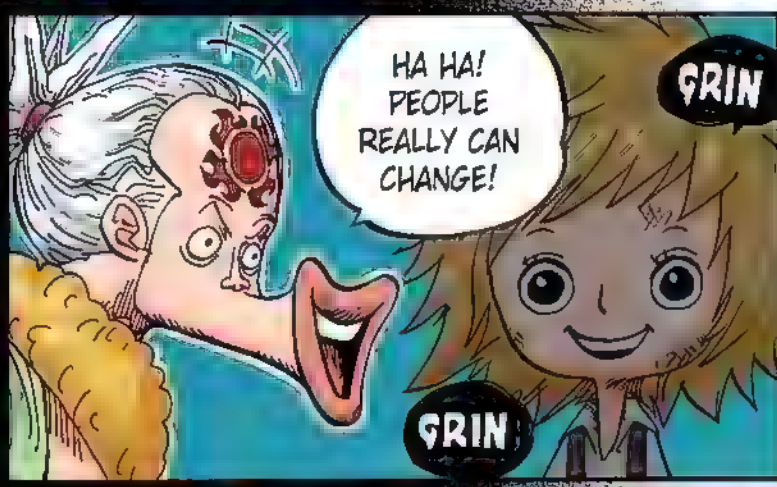
DECKS OF THE WORLD, VOL. 9: "SYRUP VILLAGE,
KAYA THE MEDICAL STUDENT"



...THE ETERNAL
COMPASS FOR
KOALA'S
HOMETOWN.

WE
FINALLY
GOT...

YAY! KOALA!
YOU CAN
FINALLY GO
HOME!



HA HA!
PEOPLE
REALLY CAN
CHANGE!

GRIN

GRIN

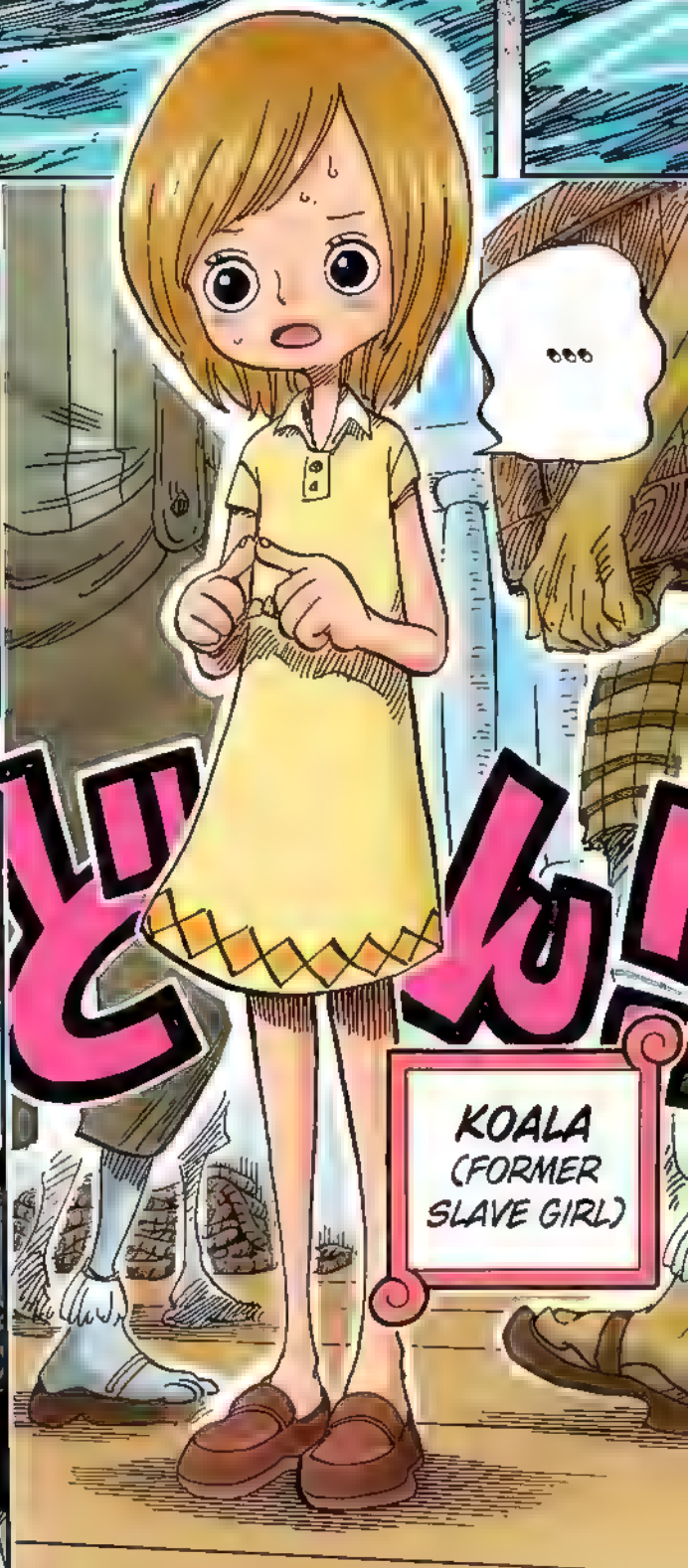


AND WE
GOT YOU A
HAIRCUT
TOO.

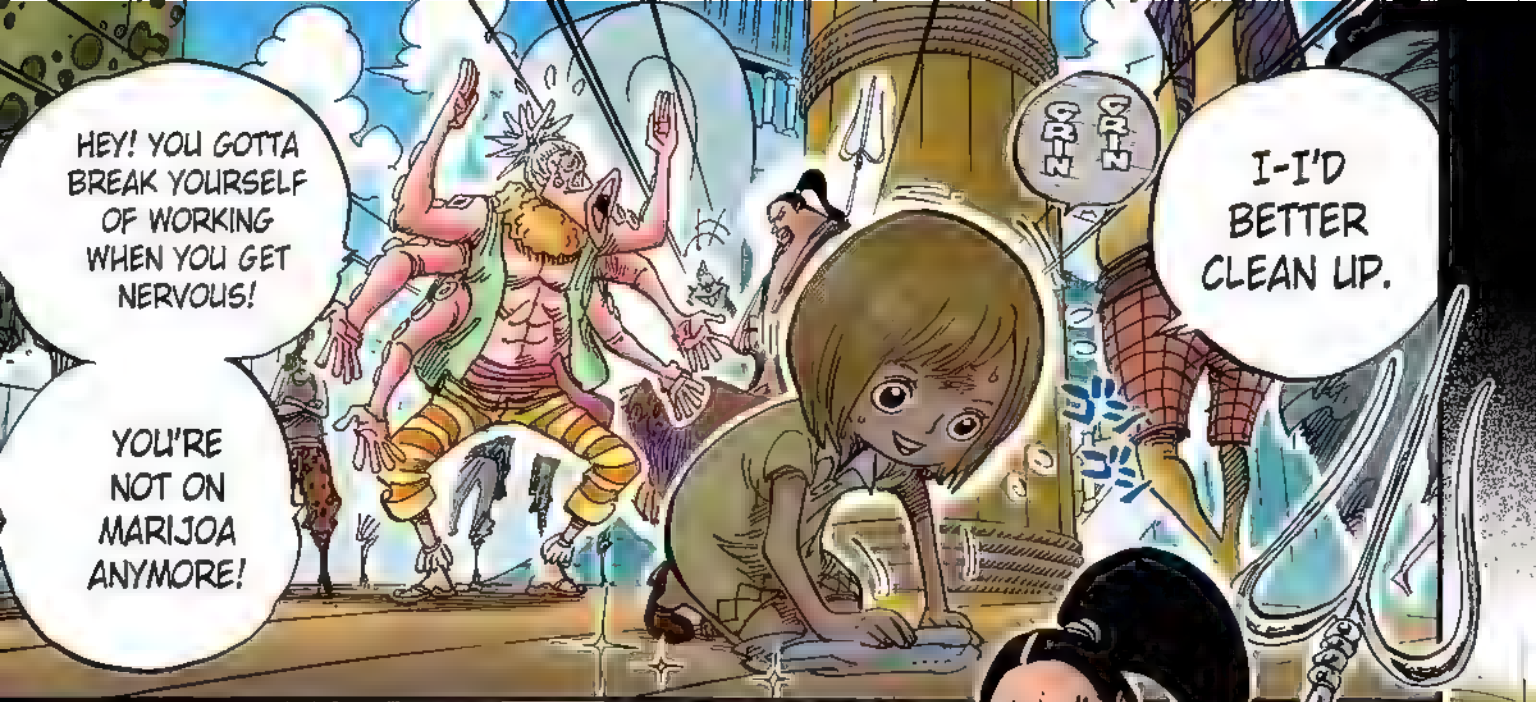
COME ON. WE
ALL PITCHED IN
TO BUY THAT
FOR YOU.

THIS IS
A BIT...

NOW YOU'LL
LOOK ALL
SHIPSHAPE WHEN
YOUR MOTHER
SEES YOU!



KOALA
(FORMER
SLAVE GIRL)



HEY! YOU GOTTA
BREAK YOURSELF
OF WORKING
WHEN YOU GET
NERVOUS!

YOU'RE
NOT ON
MARIJOA
ANYMORE!

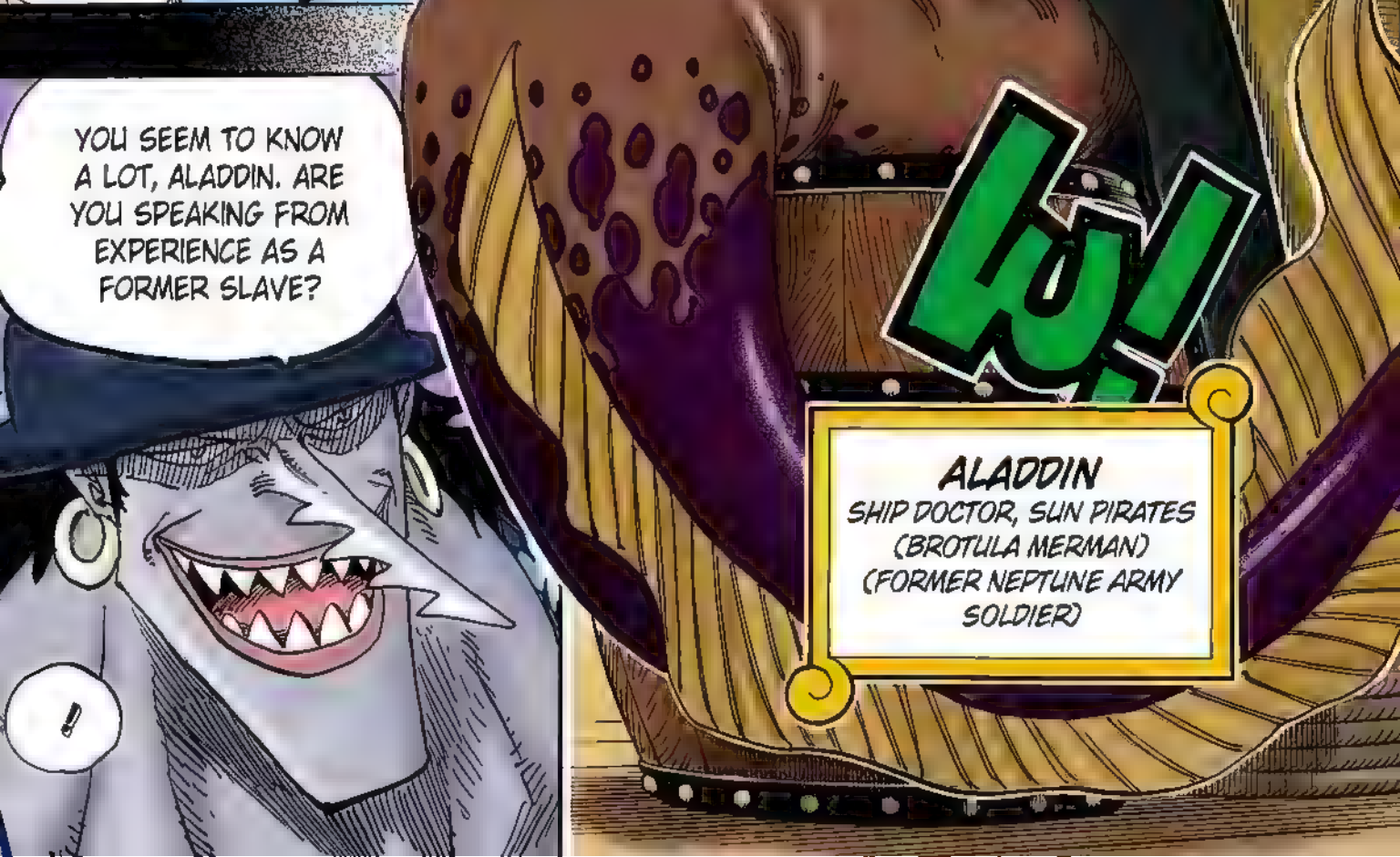
I-I'D
BETTER
CLEAN UP.



IT TAKES TIME
FOR PSYCHOLOGICAL
TRAUMAS TO HEAL.

LET HER
DO WHAT
SHE
WANTS.

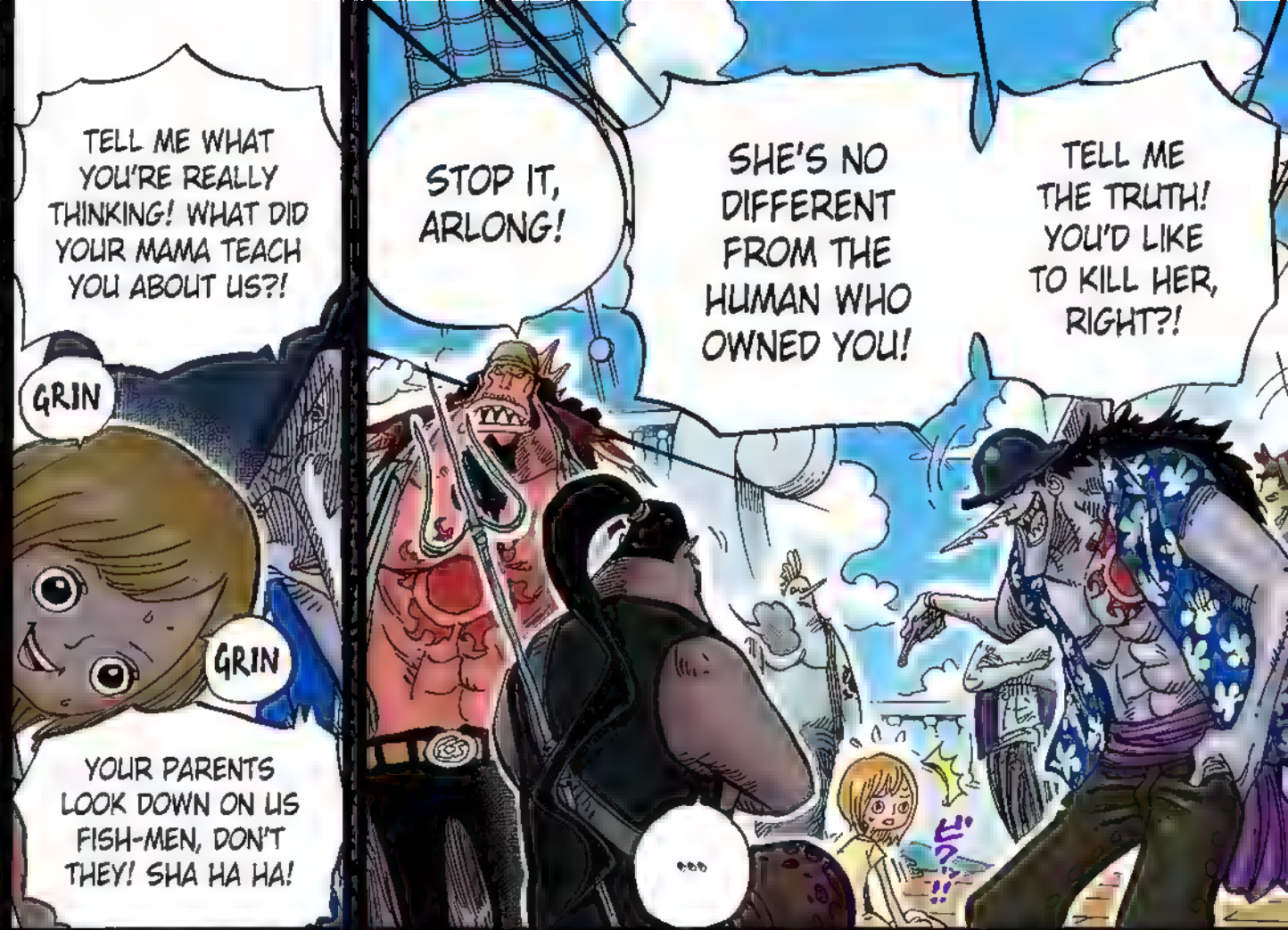
OH,
RIGHT.



YOU SEEM TO KNOW
A LOT, ALADDIN. ARE
YOU SPEAKING FROM
EXPERIENCE AS A
FORMER SLAVE?

ALADDIN

SHIP DOCTOR, SUN PIRATES
(BROTULA MERMEN)
(FORMER NEPTUNE ARMY
SOLDIER)



TELL ME WHAT
YOU'RE REALLY
THINKING! WHAT DID
YOUR MAMA TEACH
YOU ABOUT US?!

STOP IT,
ARLONG!

SHE'S NO
DIFFERENT
FROM THE
HUMAN WHO
OWNED YOU!

TELL ME
THE TRUTH!
YOU'D LIKE
TO KILL HER,
RIGHT?!

GRIN

GRIN

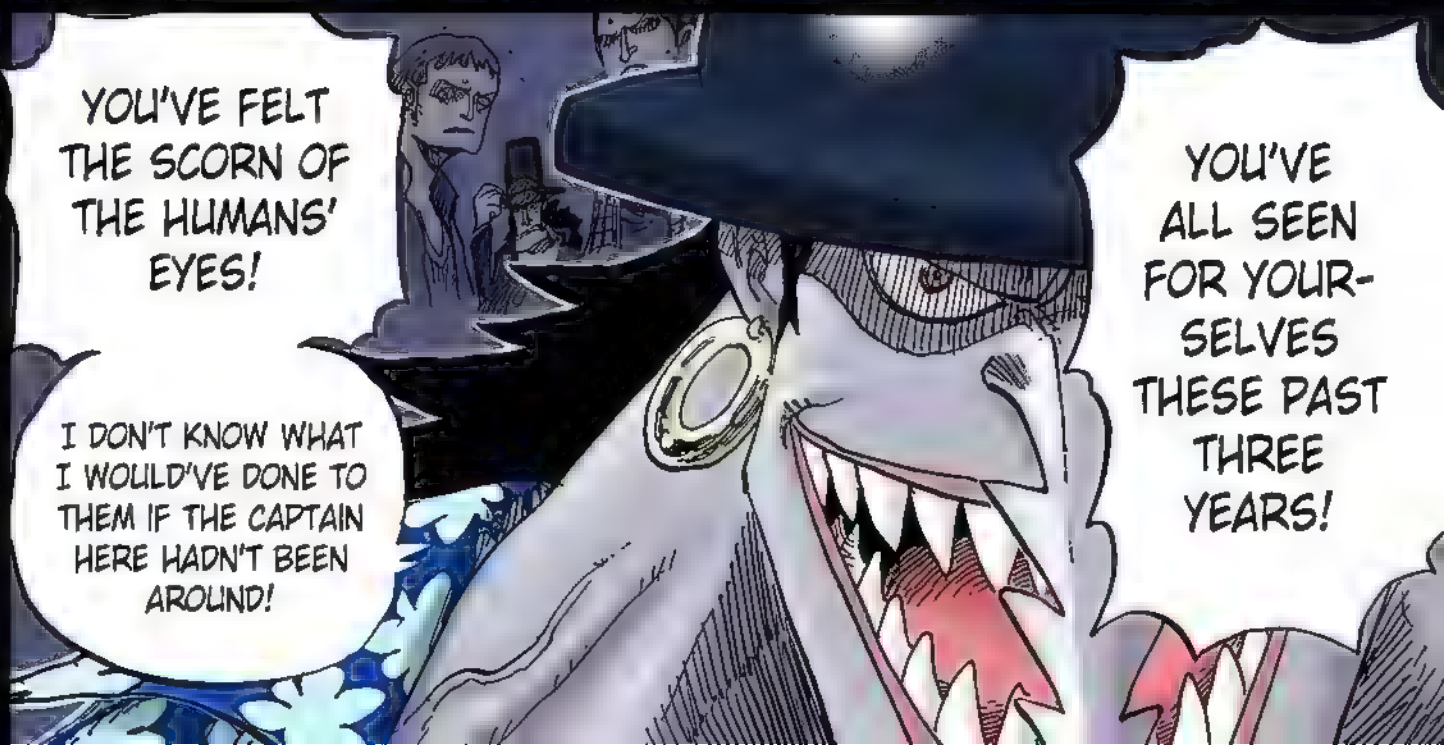
YOUR PARENTS
LOOK DOWN ON US
FISH-MEN, DON'T
THEY! SHA HA HA!

...



AND THEIR SPAWN
ADOPT THE IDEAS
OF THEIR PARENTS.
SOMEONE'S GOT
TO CRUSH THEM
AND BREAK THEIR
PRIDE!

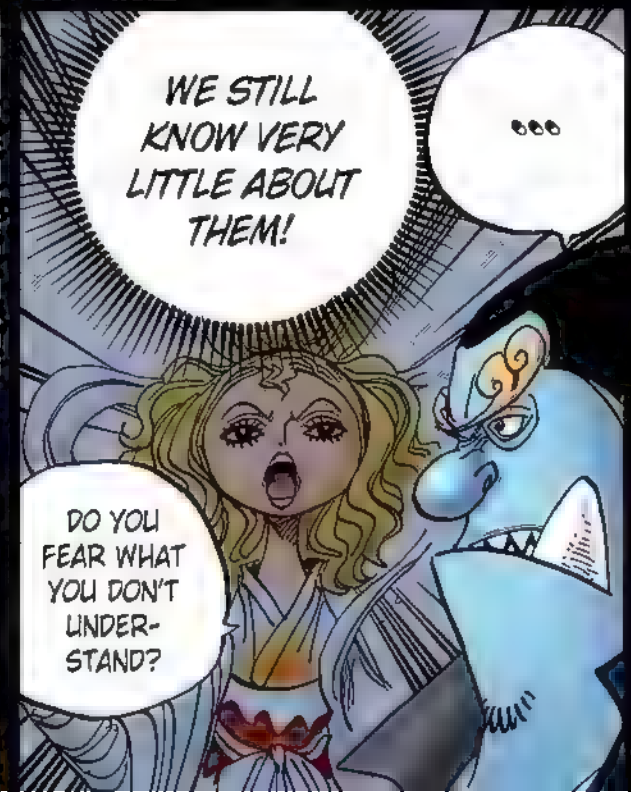
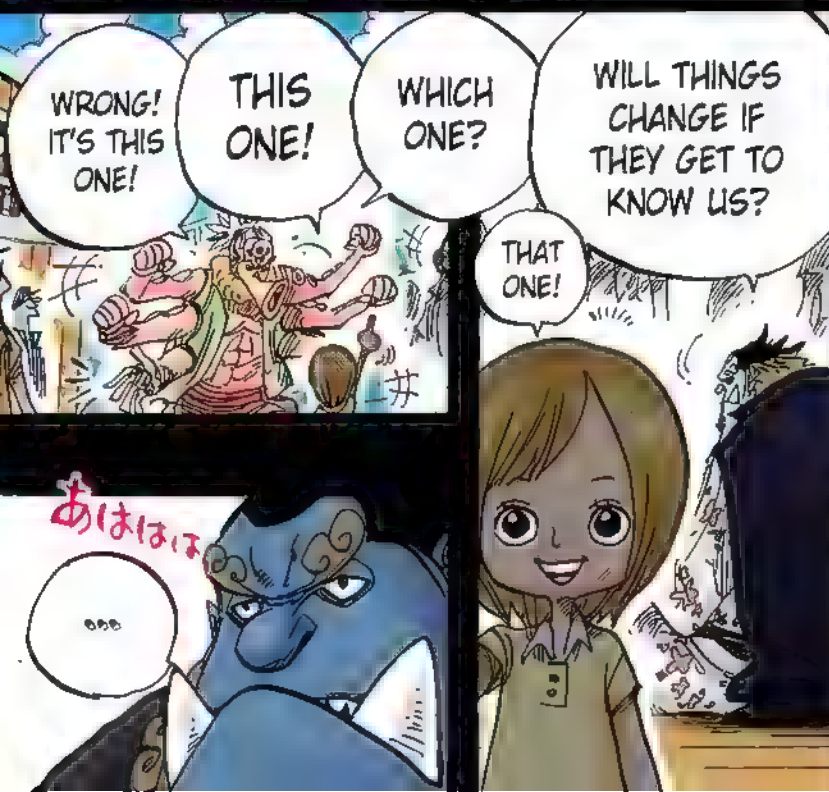
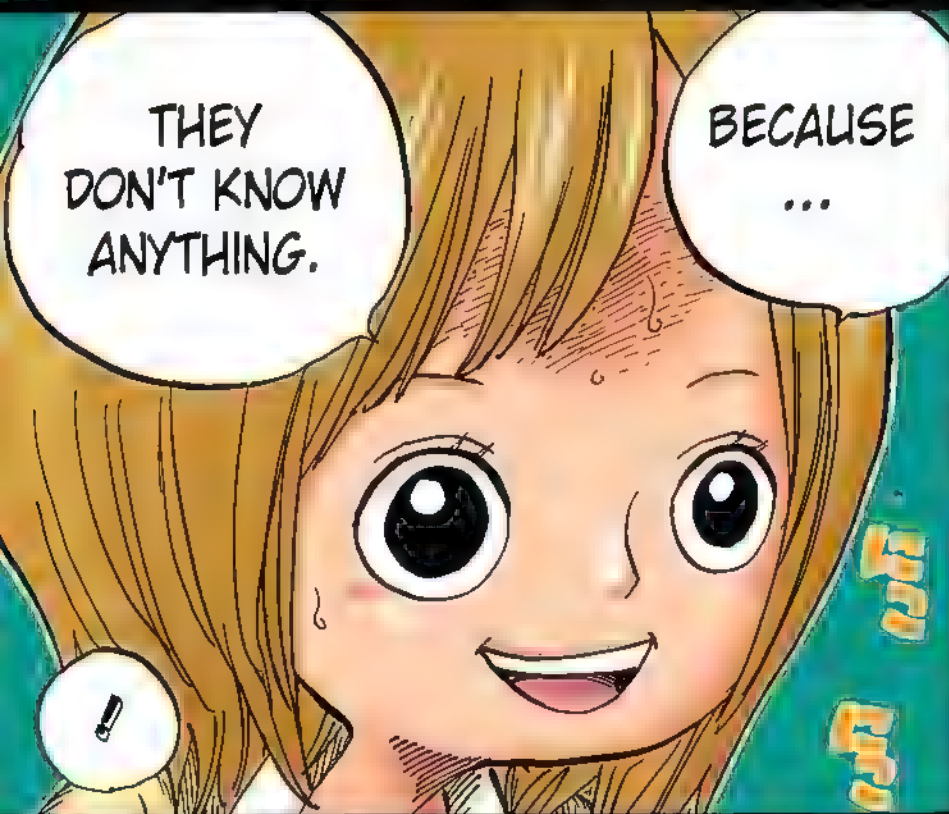
THAT'S HOW
IT IS IN HUMAN
SOCIETY. THEY
THINK THEY'RE
BETTER THAN
EVERYBODY
ELSE.

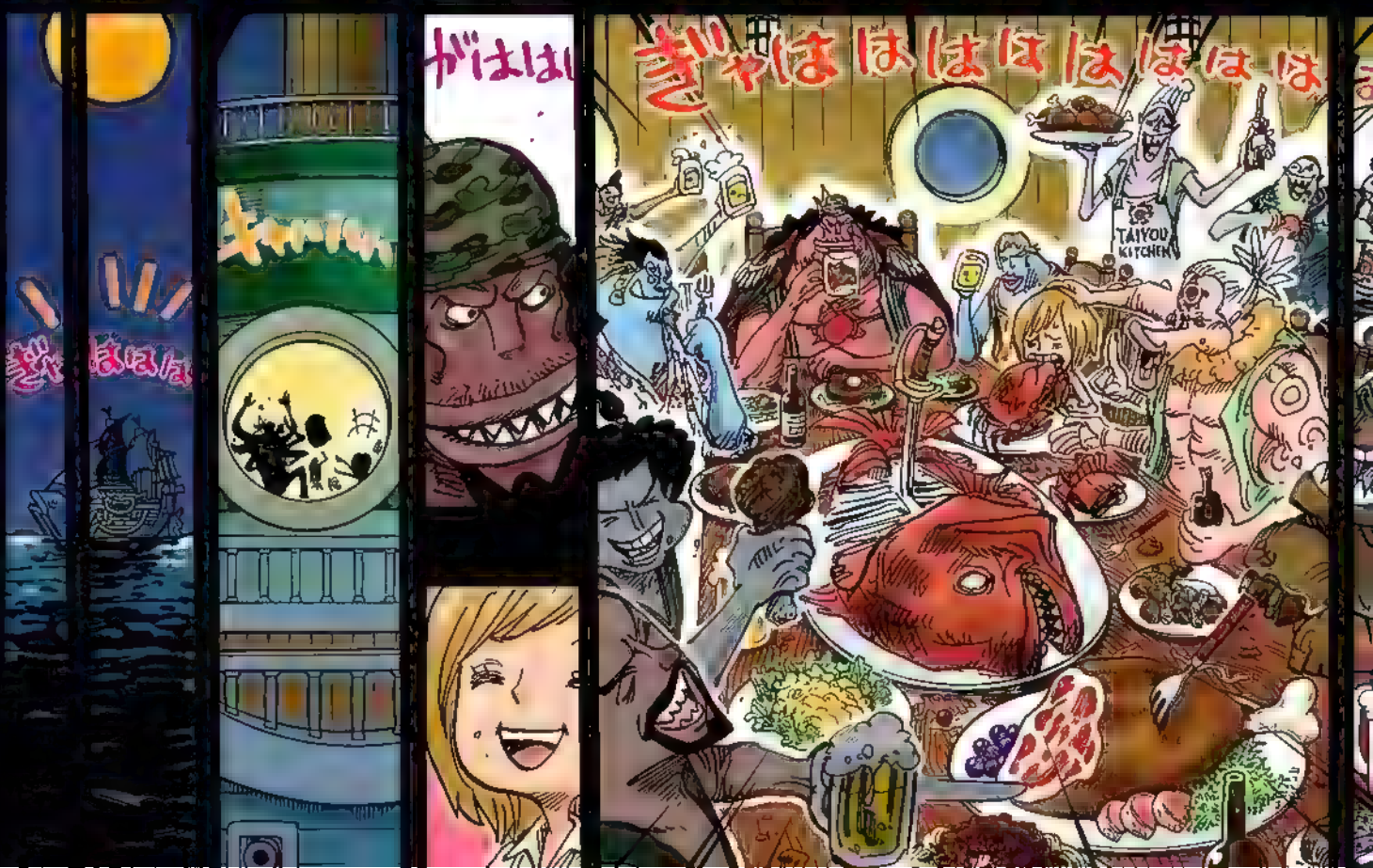


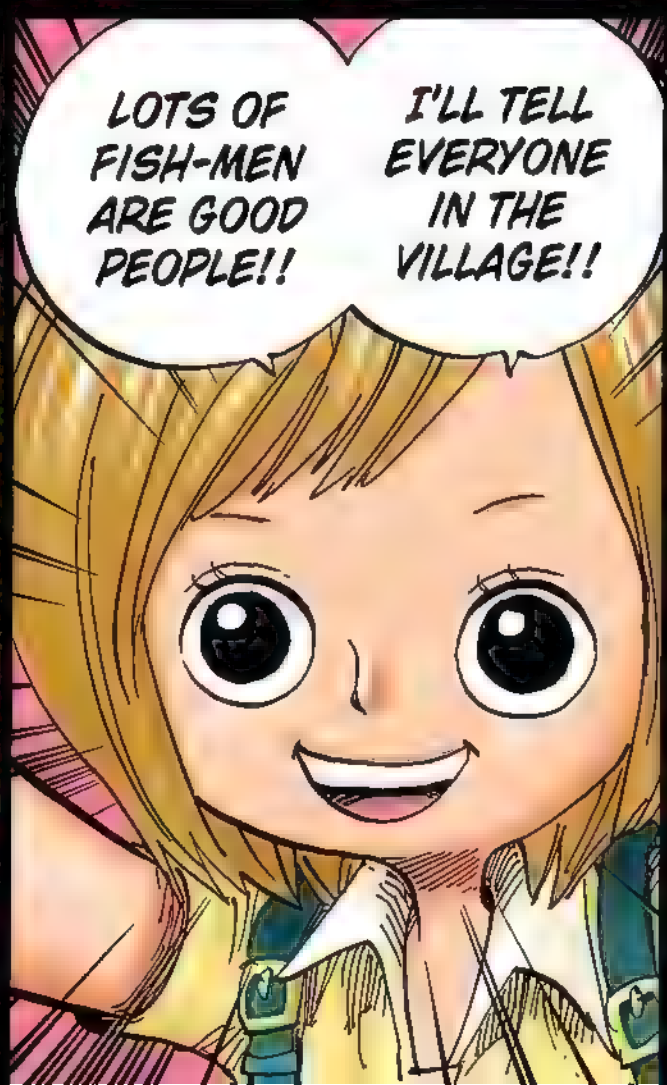
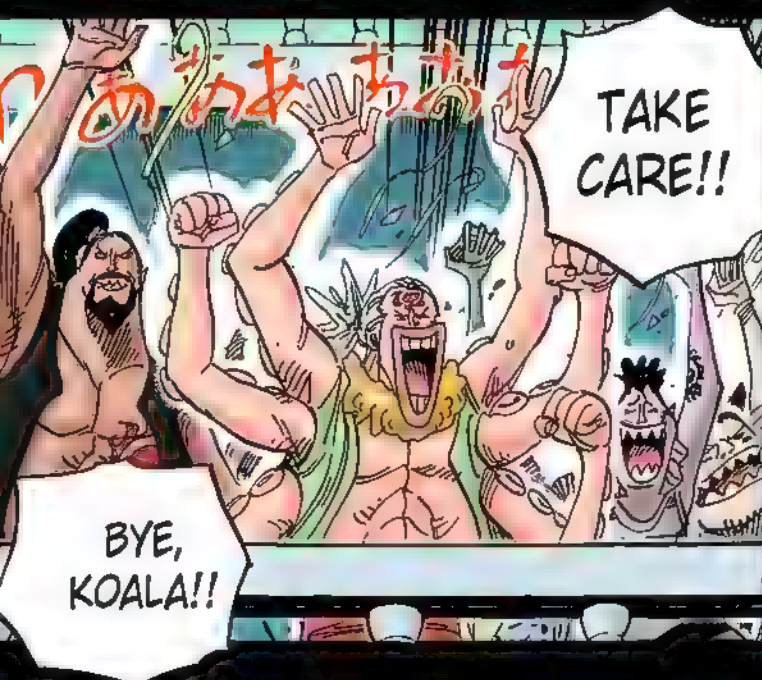
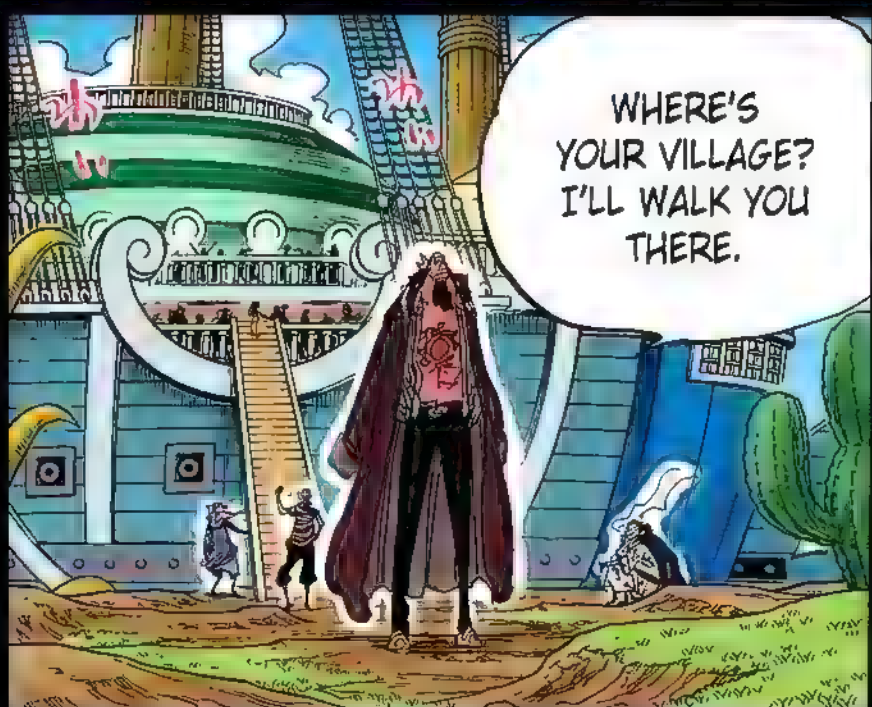
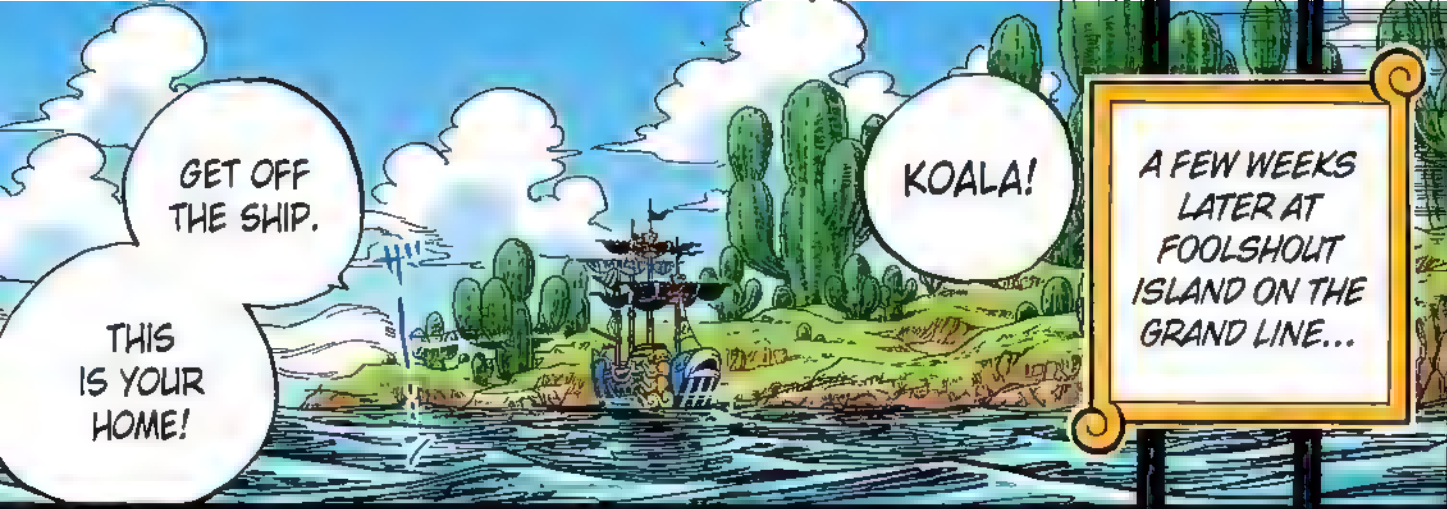
YOU'VE FELT
THE SCORN OF
THE HUMANS'
EYES!

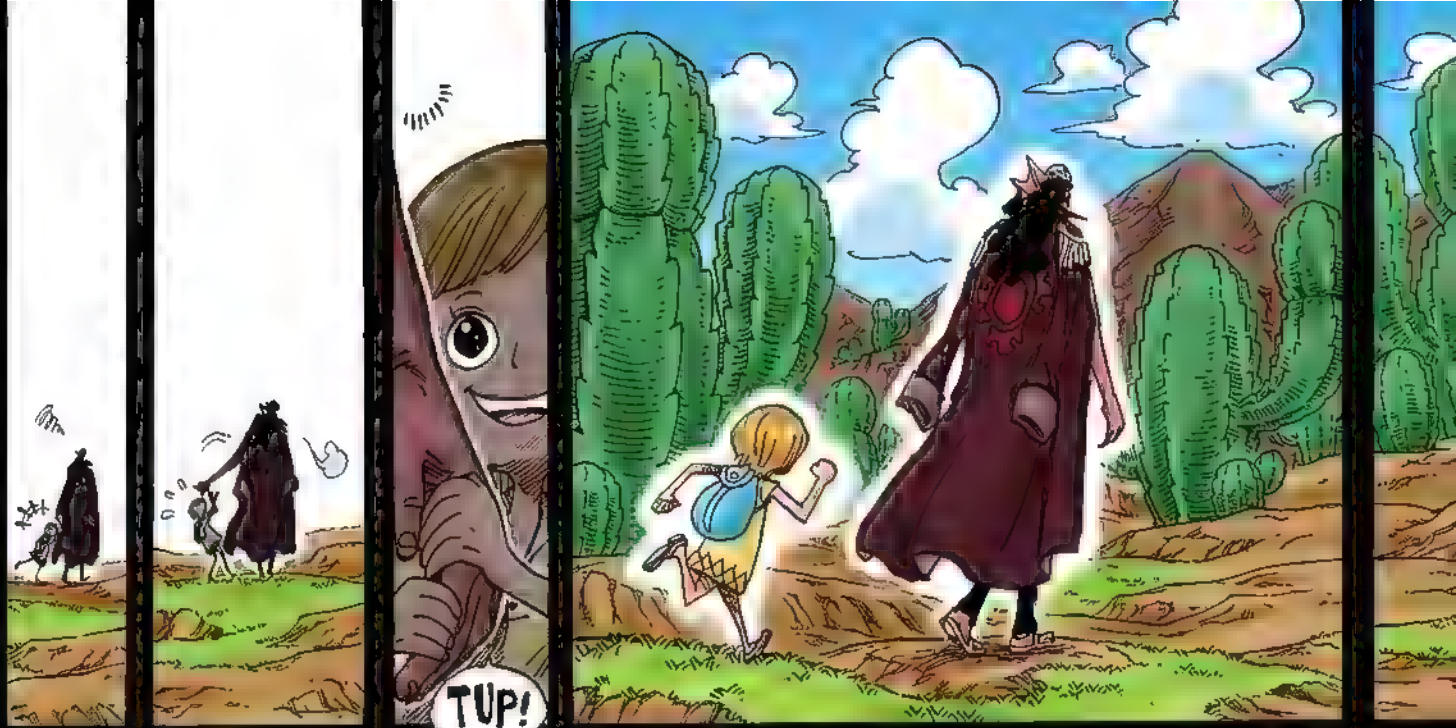
I DON'T KNOW WHAT
I WOULD'VE DONE TO
THEM IF THE CAPTAIN
HERE HADN'T BEEN
AROUND!

YOU'VE
ALL SEEN
FOR YOUR-
SELVES
THESE PAST
THREE
YEARS!









TUP!

THINK ABOUT IT.
WHAT GOOD WILL IT DO
FOR A SINGLE HUMAN IN A
SECLUDED VILLAGE TO
TALK ABOUT HOW GREAT
WE FISH-MEN ARE?

BIG BROTHER
JIMBEI, YOU'VE
CHANGED IN THE
LAST THREE
YEARS.

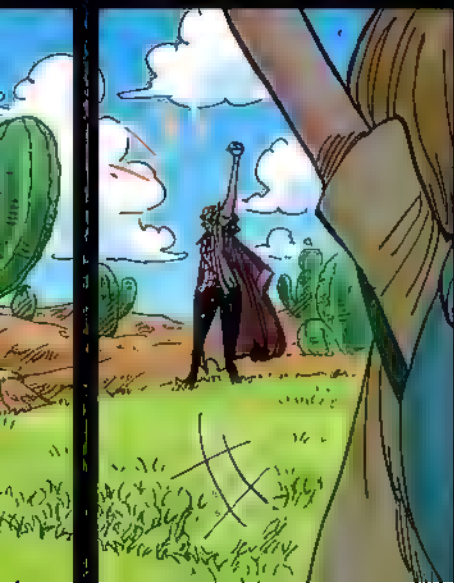
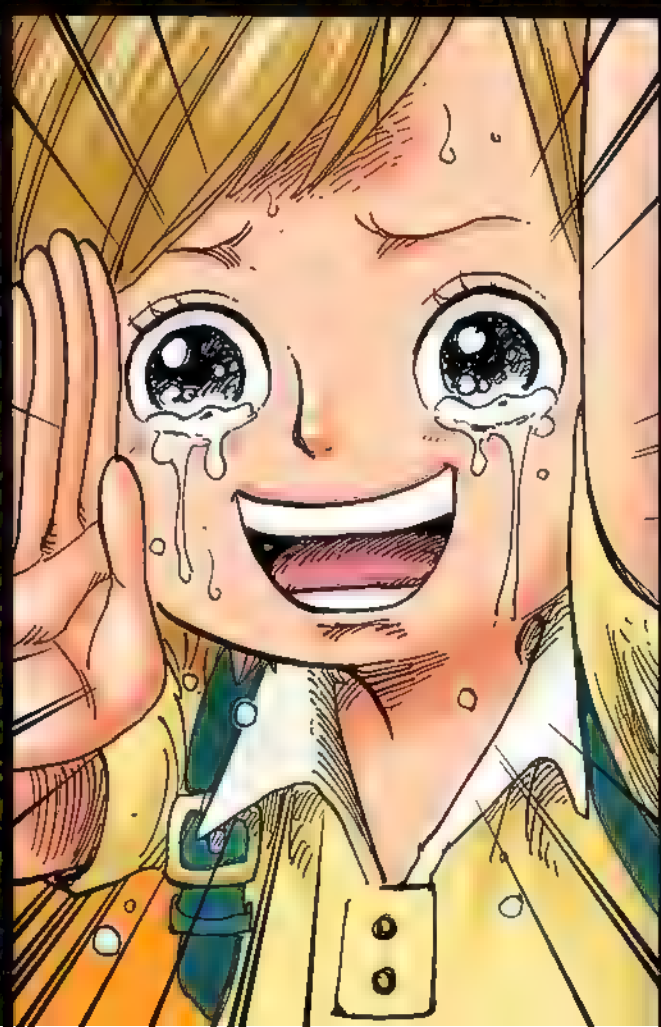
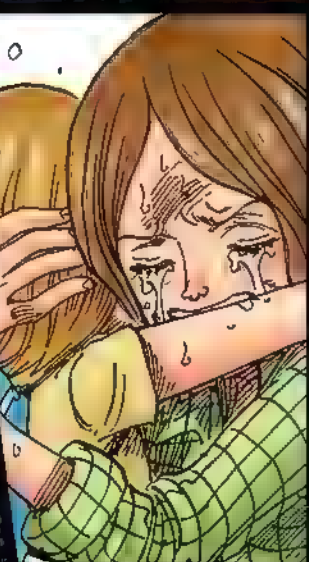
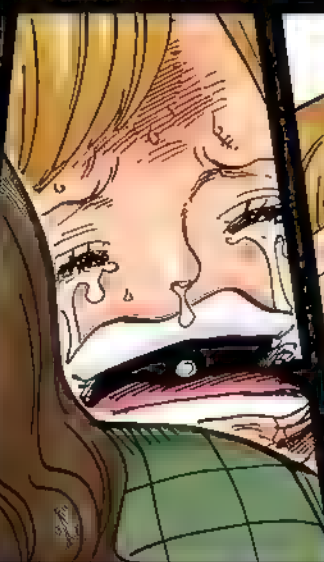
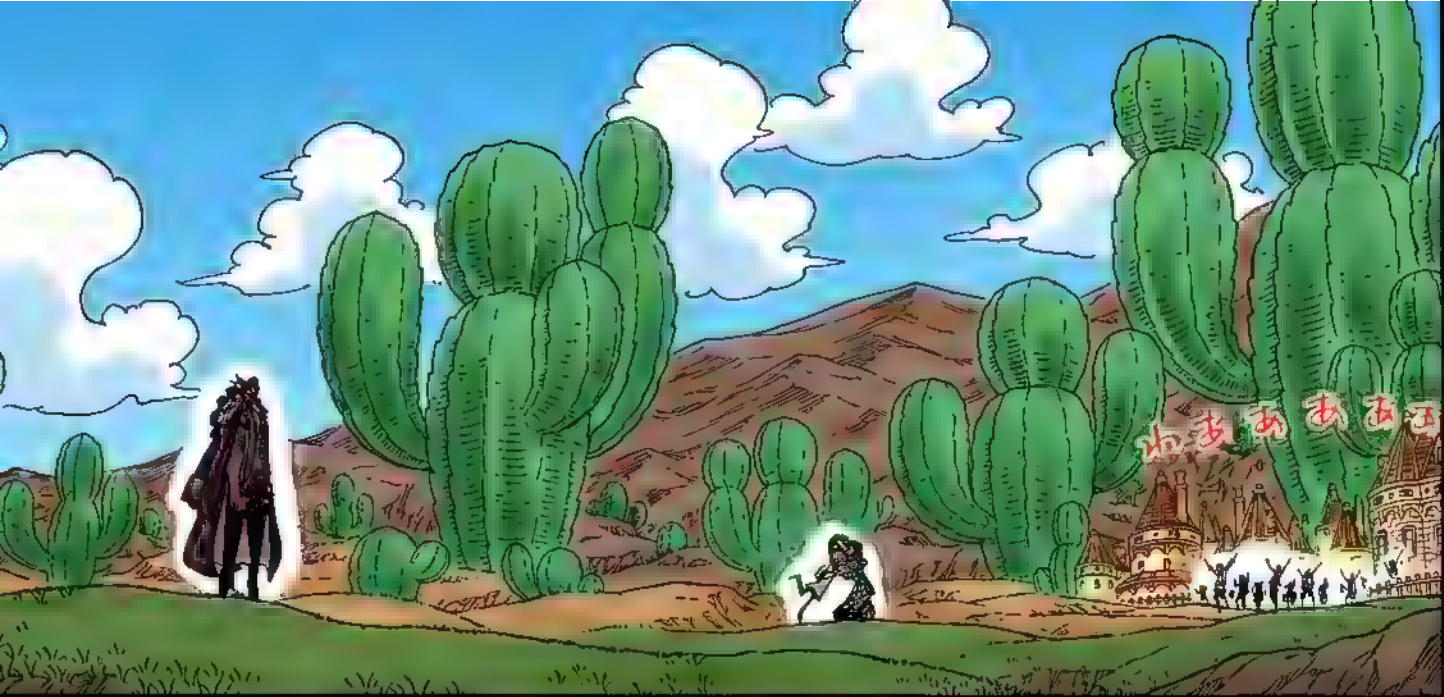
ARLONG!

WHEN SHE
GROWS UP,
SHE'LL BE JUST
LIKE THE OTHER
HUMANS.

ARLONG!
YOU
BASTARD!

IT'S AS FUTILE
AS OTOHIME'S
EFFORTS. IT
WON'T CHANGE
ANYTHING!







I AM REAR ADMIRAL STRAWBERRY OF NAVY HEAD-QUARTERS!

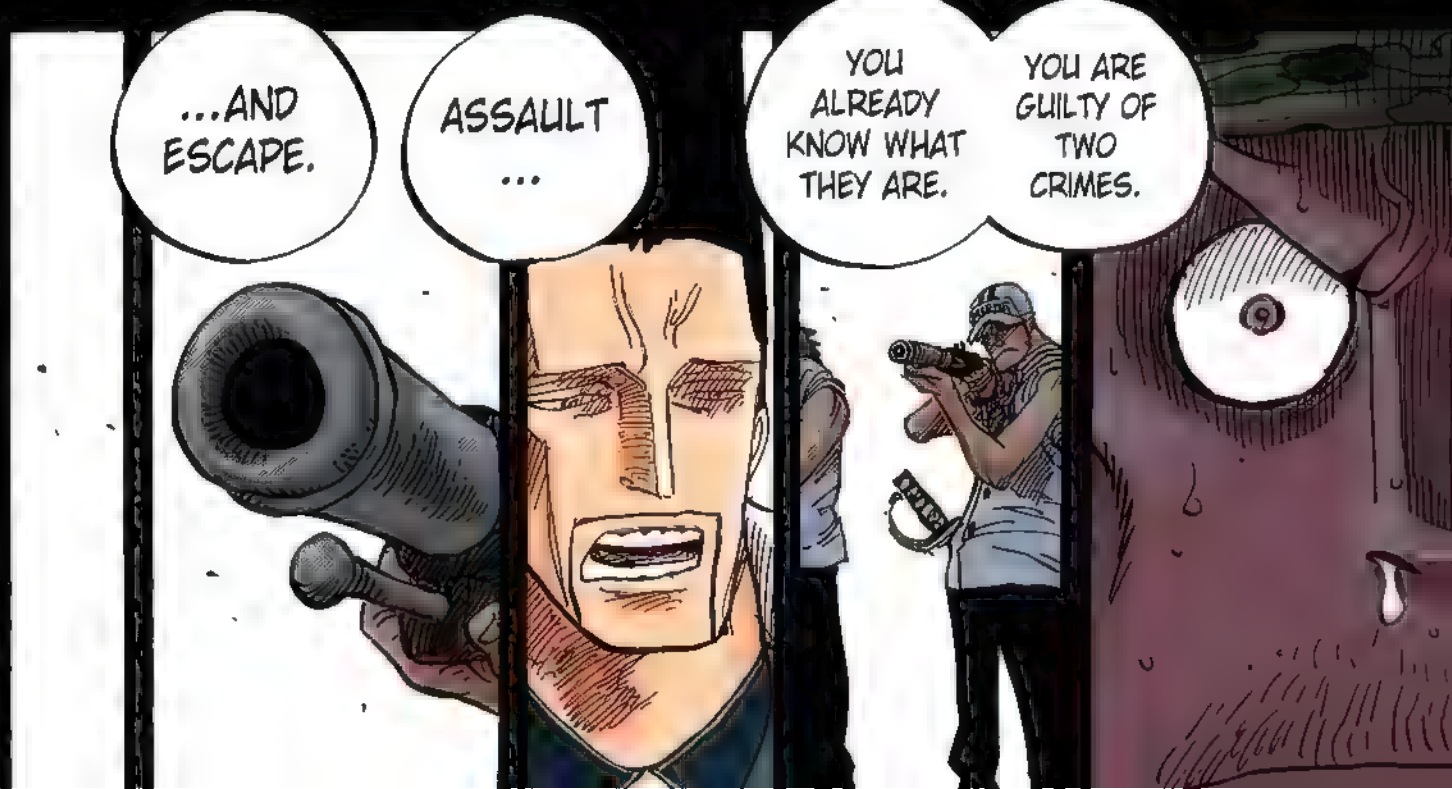


WE'VE ALREADY OBTAINED CONFIRMATION FROM THE VILLAGE YOU JUST CAME FROM THAT THERE WAS A COMMOTION.

THE PEOPLE ON A CERTAIN ISLAND TOLD US...

...THAT YOU'D BE COMING HERE.

ALTHOUGH THAT WAS UNDER THE CONDITION THAT WE OVERLOOK THE GIRL WHO IS THE PROPERTY OF THE CELESTIAL DRAGONS.

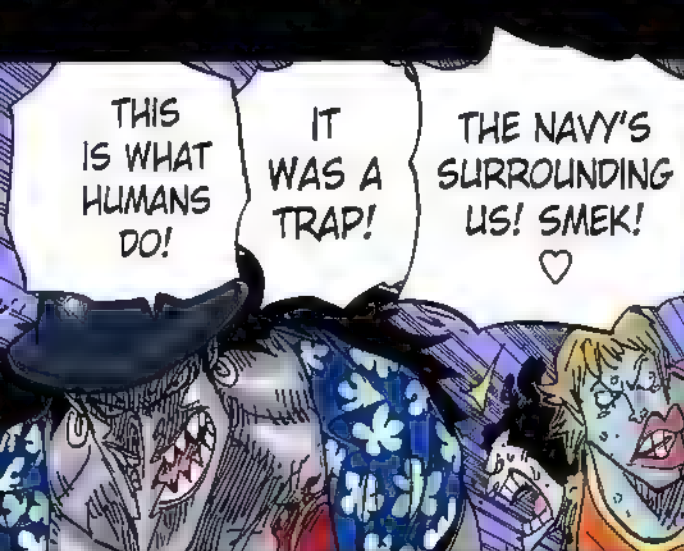


...AND ESCAPE.

ASSAULT ...

YOU ALREADY KNOW WHAT THEY ARE.

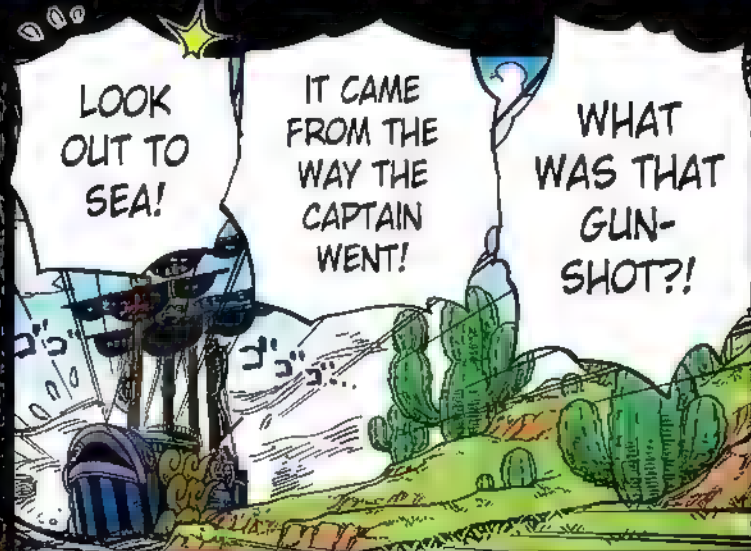
YOU ARE GUILTY OF TWO CRIMES.



THIS
IS WHAT
HUMANS
DO!

IT
WAS A
TRAP!

THE NAVY'S
SURROUNDING
US! SMEK!
♡



LOOK
OUT TO
SEA!

IT CAME
FROM THE
WAY THE
CAPTAIN
WENT!

WHAT
WAS THAT
GUN-
SHOT?!



AAAH
!!

ABANDON
THE SHIP
AND DIVE
DEEP!!

CAPTAIN
TIGER'S IN
DANGER!!



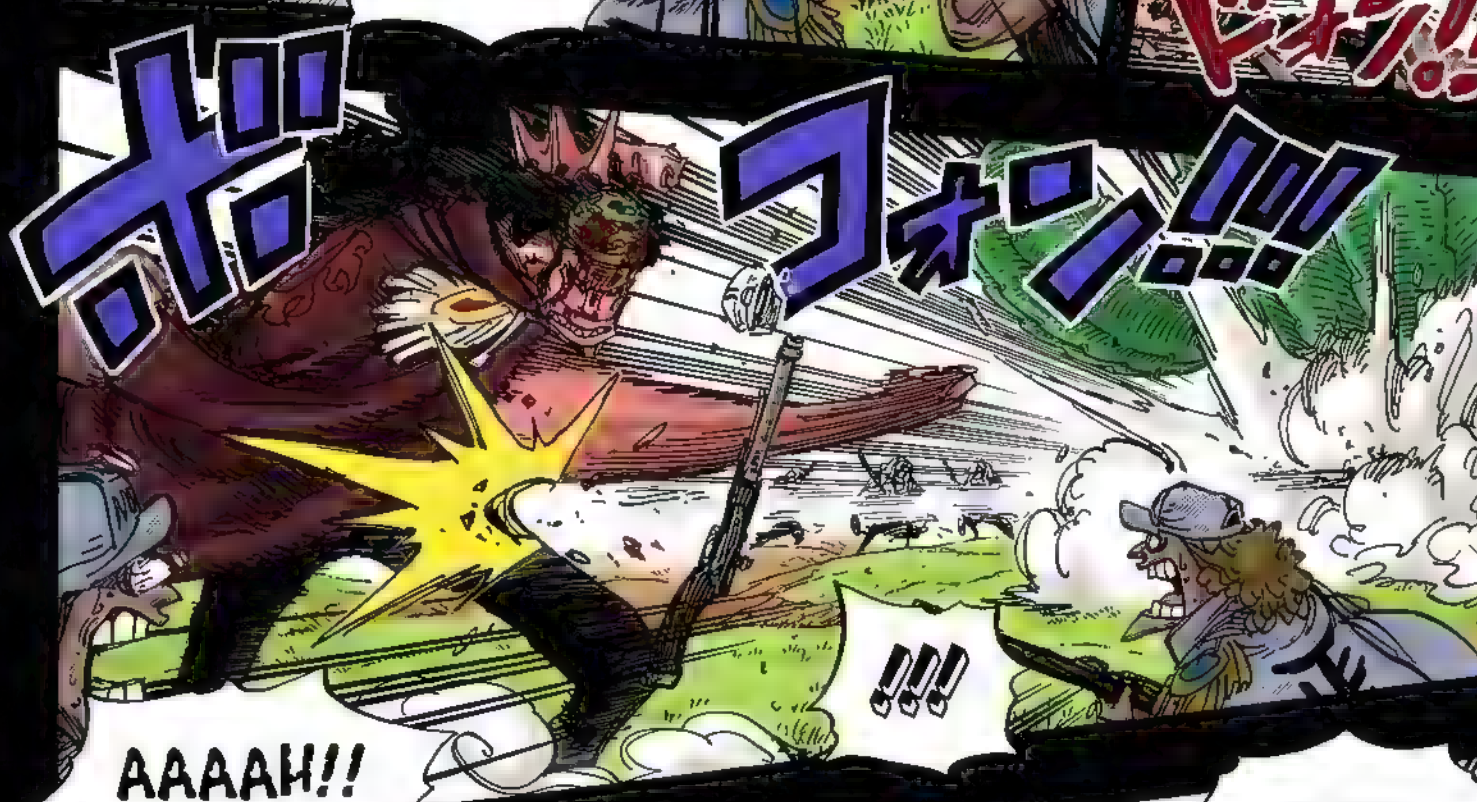
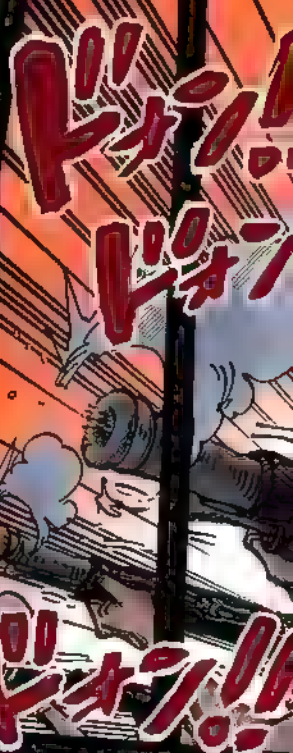
!!?



WHY WON'T HE GO DOWN?!

BE CAREFUL! HE ATTACKED MARIJOA ALL BY HIMSELF!

HUH?



AAAAH!!

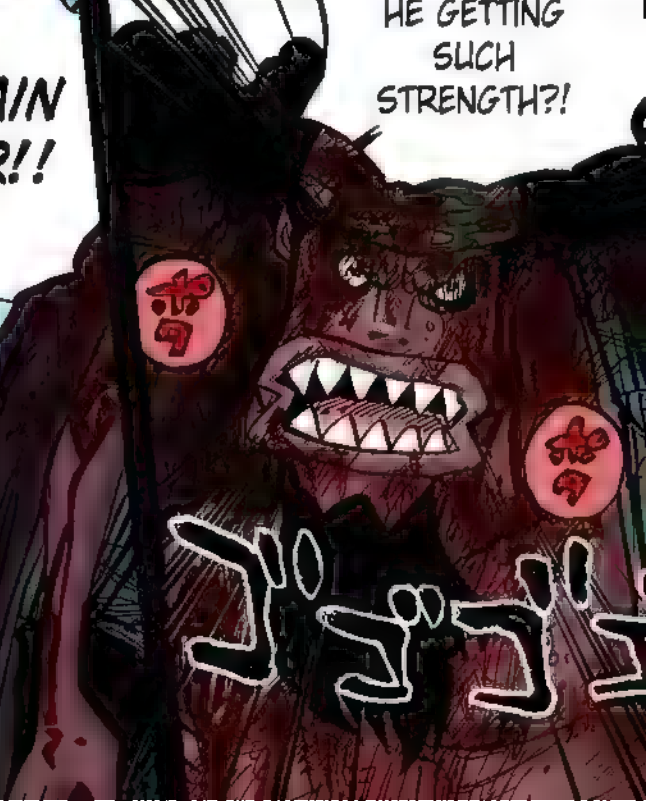
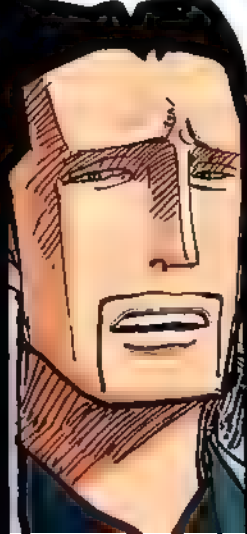
CAPTAIN TIGER!!

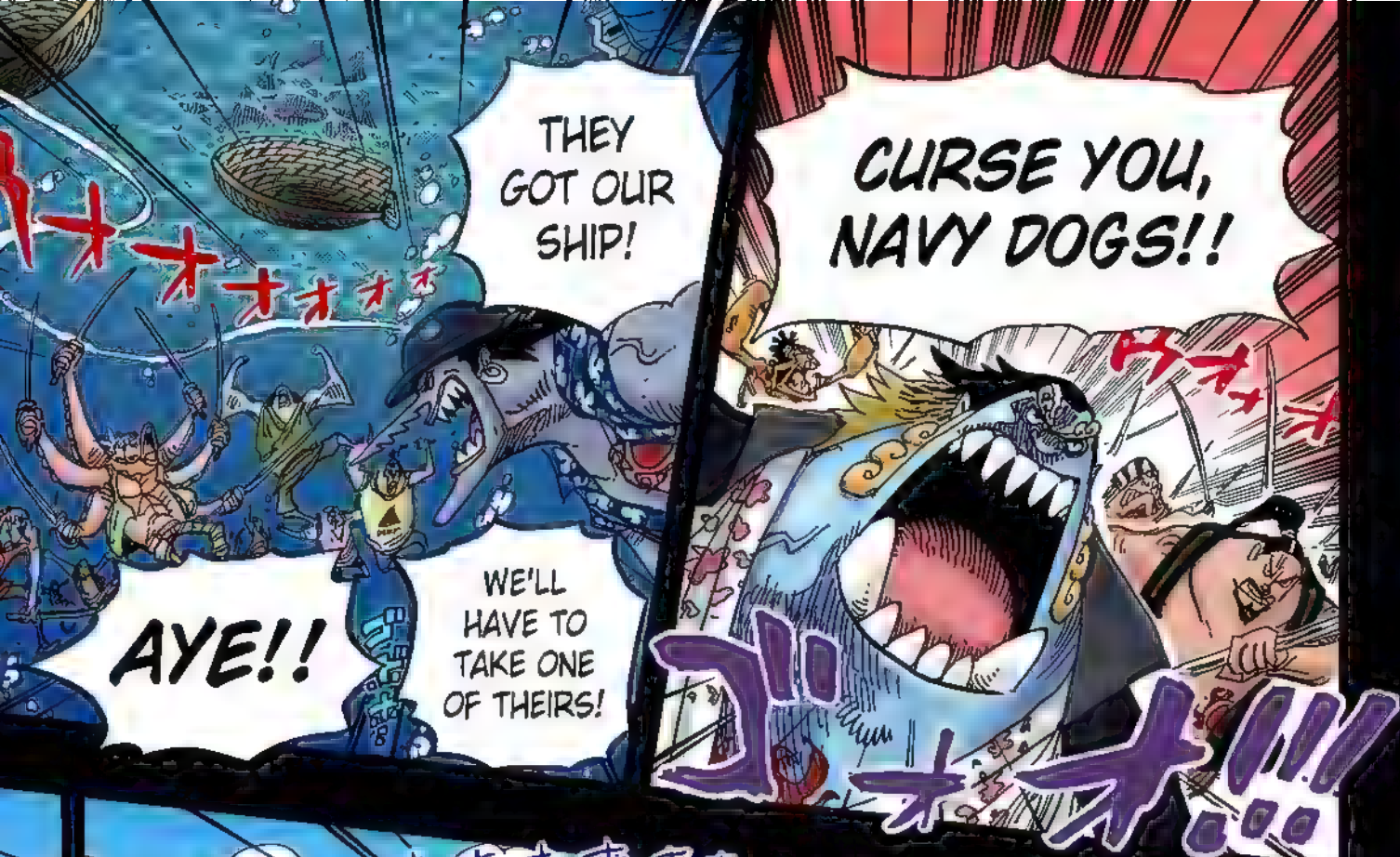
REAR ADMIRAL !!

IT'S THE SUN PIRATES!!

SO THAT'S THE INFAMOUS ...

WHERE'S HE GETTING SUCH STRENGTH?!





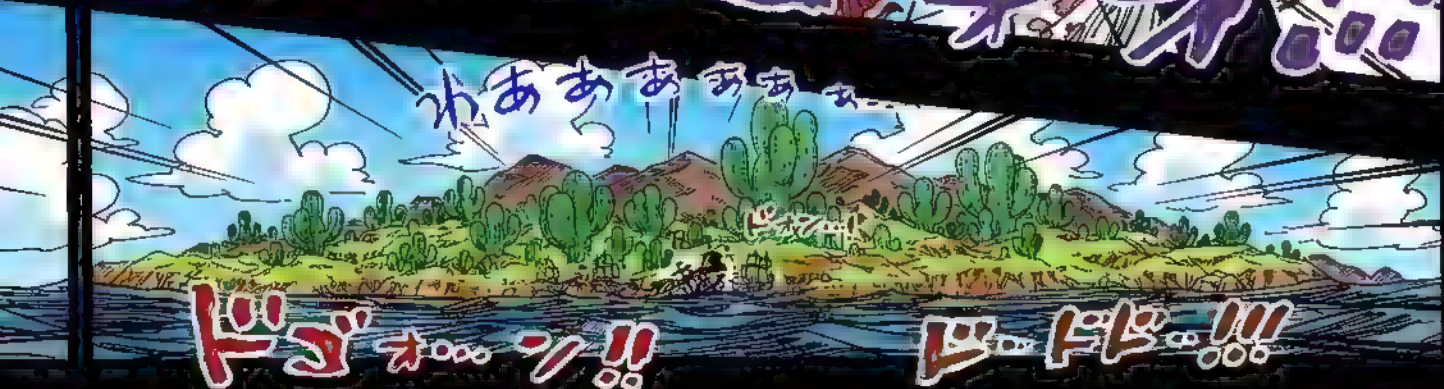
THEY
GOT OUR
SHIP!

CURSE YOU,
NAVY DOGS!!

AYE!!

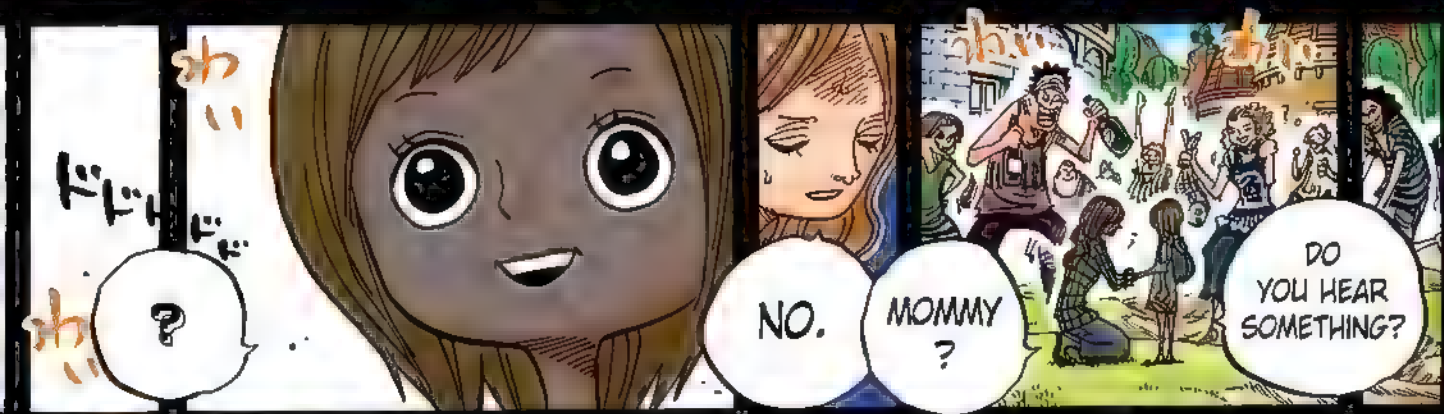
WE'LL
HAVE TO
TAKE ONE
OF THEIRS!

ゴォォォォ!!!



ドゴォォォ!!!

ドゴォォォ!!!

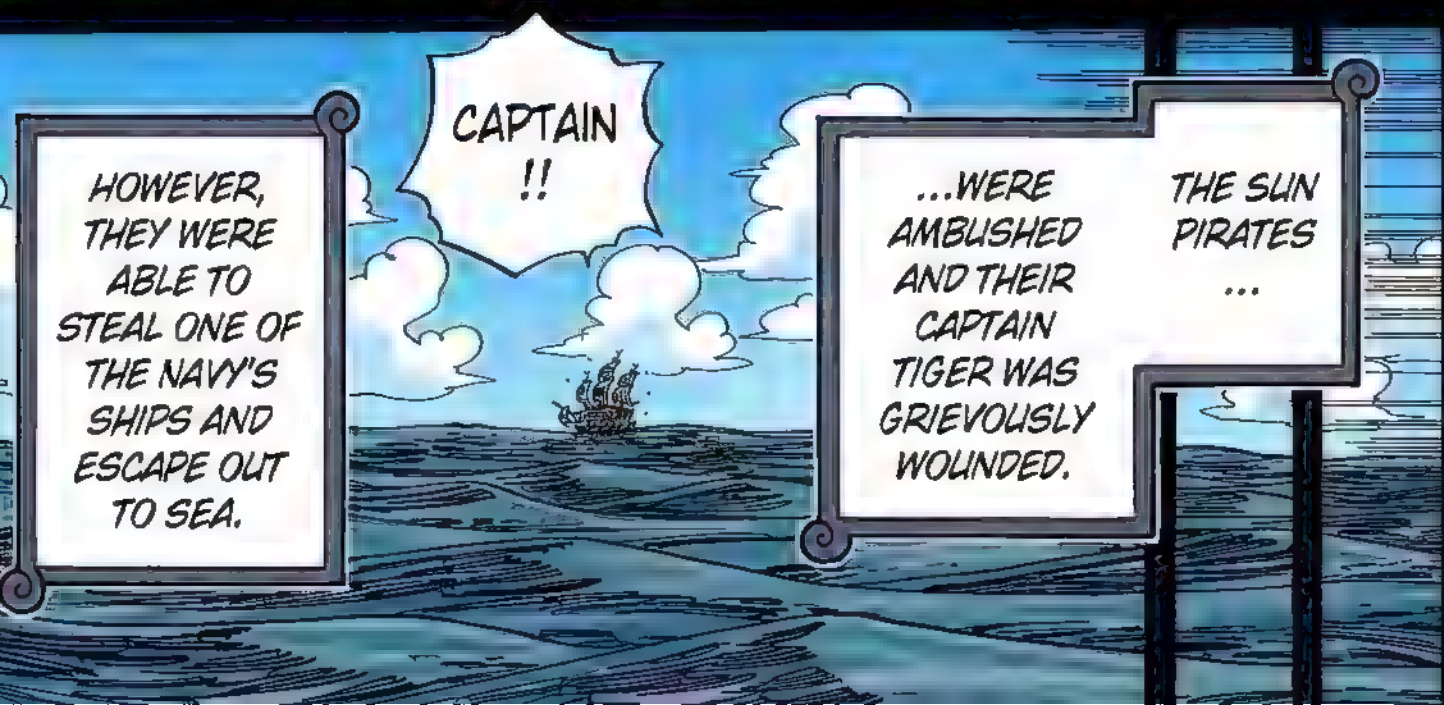


?

NO.

MOMMY
?

DO
YOU HEAR
SOMETHING?



CAPTAIN
!!

HOWEVER,
THEY WERE
ABLE TO
STEAL ONE OF
THE NAVY'S
SHIPS AND
ESCAPE OUT
TO SEA.

...WERE
AMBUSHED
AND THEIR
CAPTAIN
TIGER WAS
GRIEVOUSLY
WOUNDED.

THE SUN
PIRATES
...

YOU'VE LOST
TOO MUCH
BLOOD!! YOU'LL
DIE WITHOUT A
TRANSFUSION!!

YOURS IS A RARE
BLOOD TYPE! NO
ONE ELSE IN THE
CREW HAS IT!

CAPTAIN!
WHAT
ARE YOU
TALKING
ABOUT?!

THAT'S RIGHT.
HUMANS AND
FISH-MEN HAVE
COMPATIBLE BLOOD!
WE CAN USE HUMAN
BLOOD! WE CAN
SAVE YOU!

HUFF

BUT THE
BLOOD ON
THIS NAVY
SHIP IS HUMAN
BLOOD!

!!?

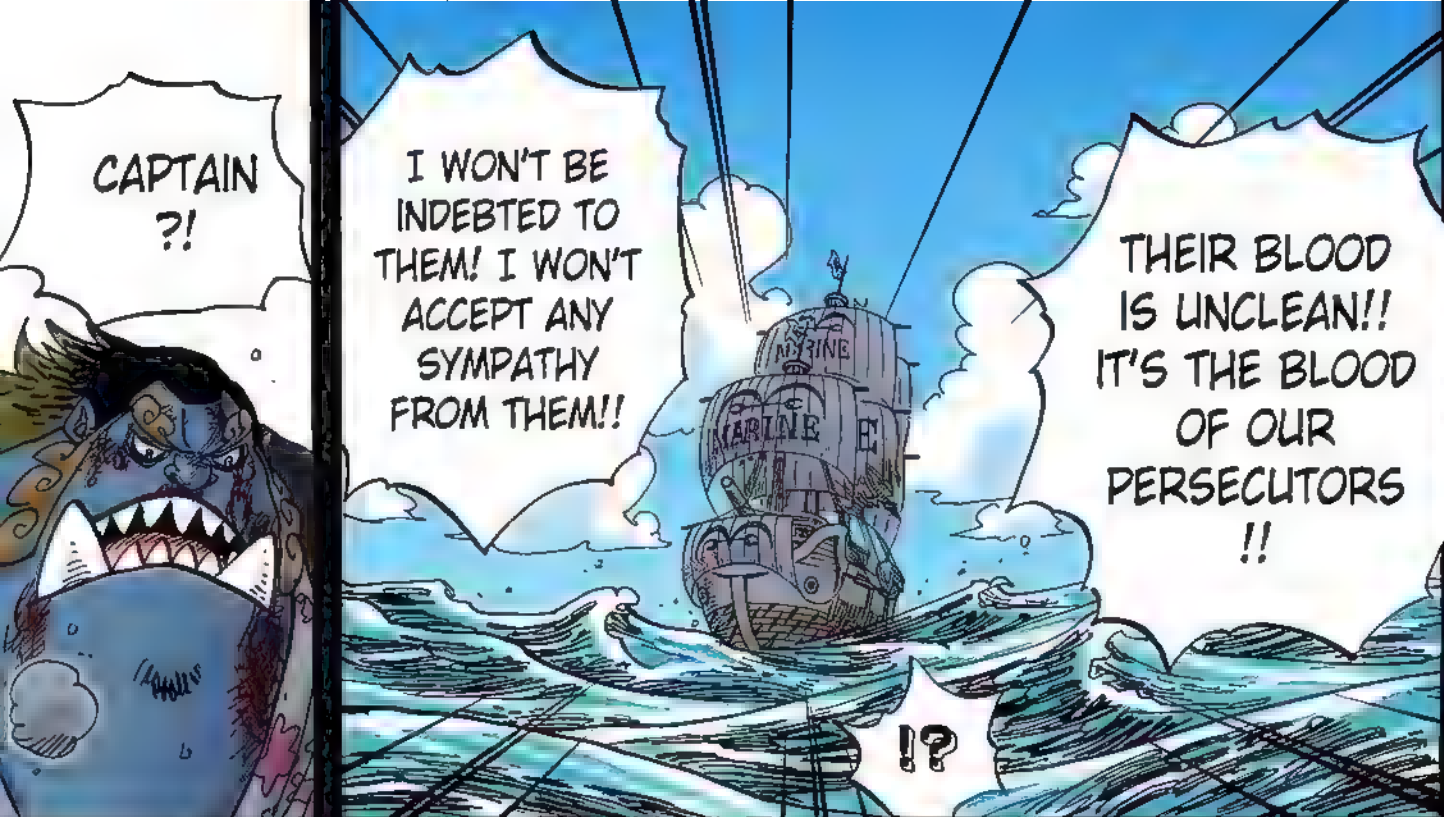
HUFF

**NO
!!**

I'D RATHER
DIE THAN
HAVE THEIR
BLOOD
INSIDE
ME!!

HUFF

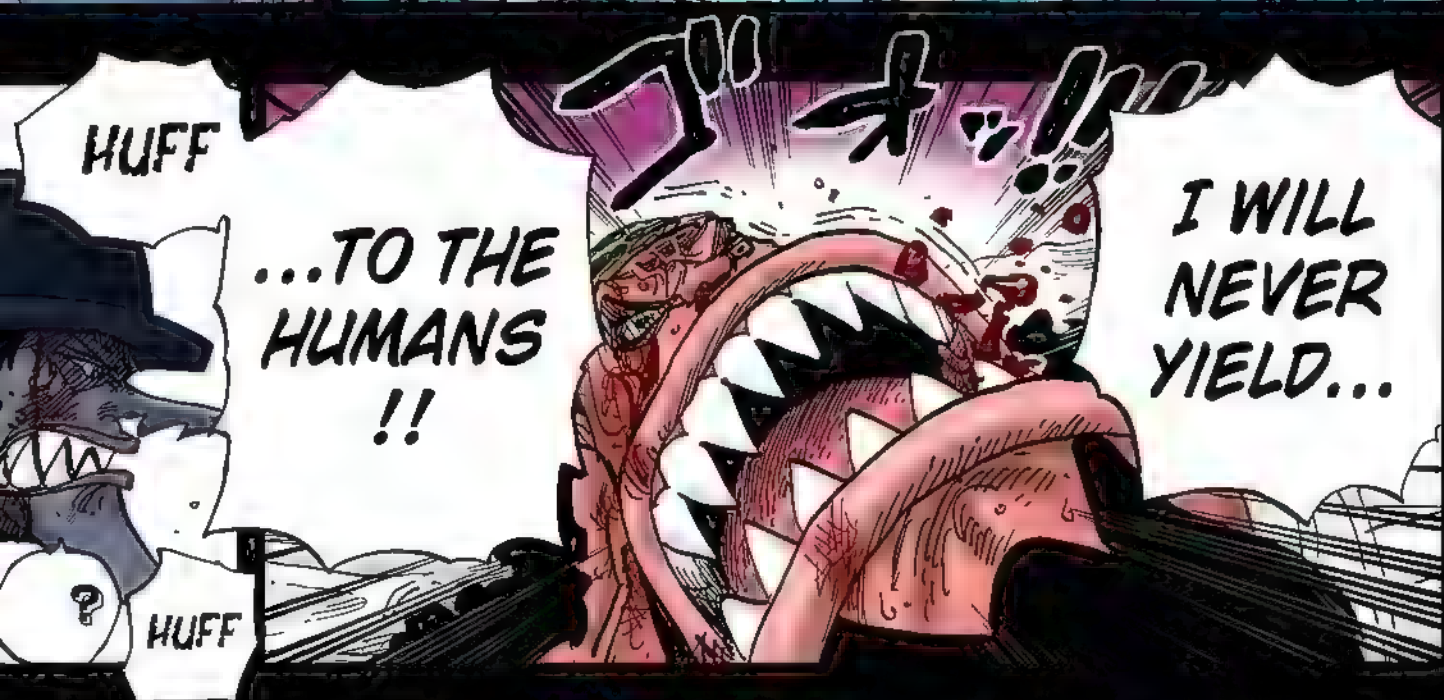
BUT YOU
NEED A
TRANS-
FUSION
RIGHT--



CAPTAIN
?!

I WON'T BE
INDEBTED TO
THEM! I WON'T
ACCEPT ANY
SYMPATHY
FROM THEM!!

THEIR BLOOD
IS UNCLEAN!!
IT'S THE BLOOD
OF OUR
PERSECUTORS
!!



HUFF

...TO THE
HUMANS
!!

I WILL
NEVER
YIELD...

NOT LONG
AFTER I LEFT ON
THAT JOURNEY, I
WAS CAPTURED!

WHAT
?!

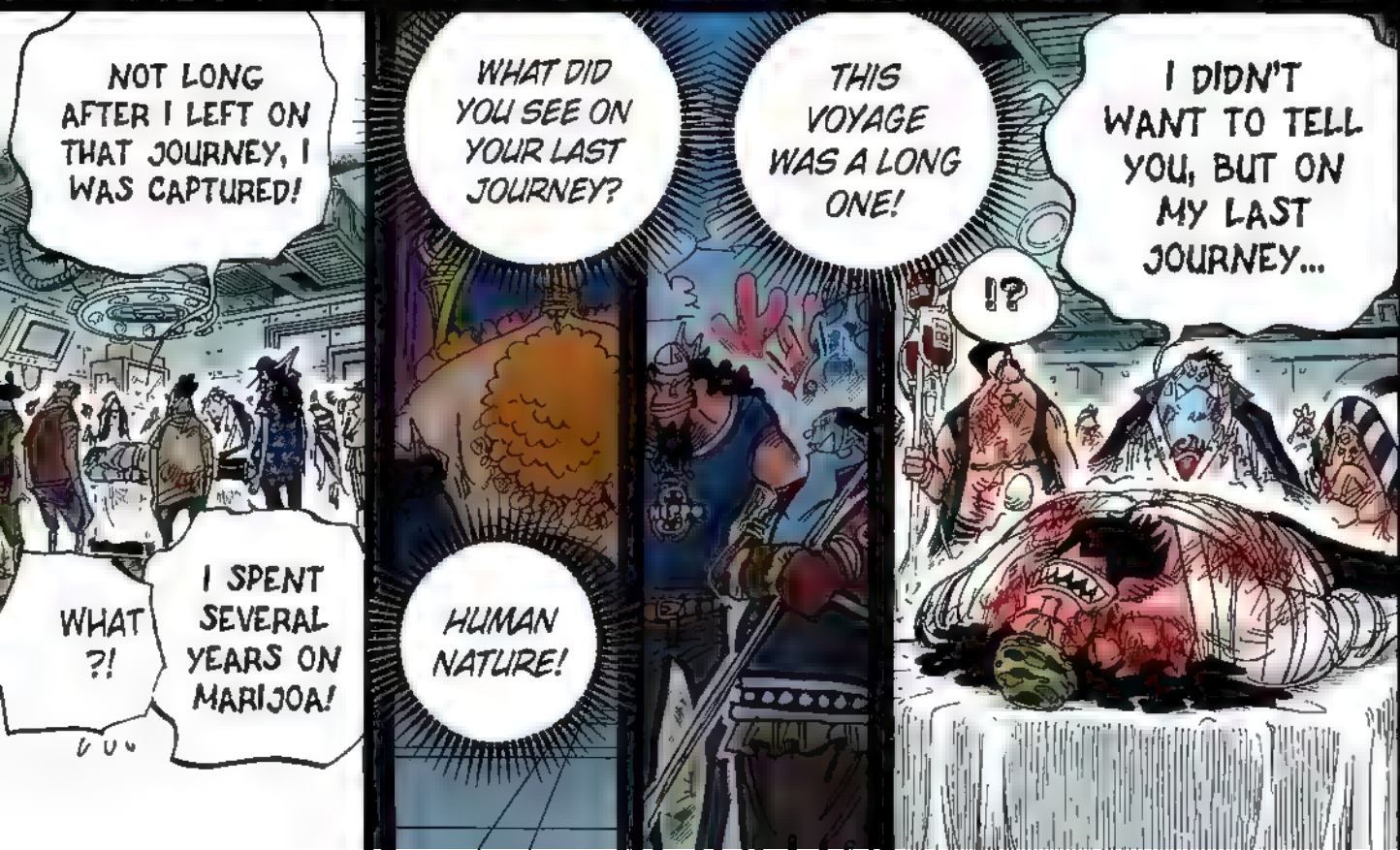
I SPENT
SEVERAL
YEARS ON
MARIJOA!

WHAT DID
YOU SEE ON
YOUR LAST
JOURNEY?

HUMAN
NATURE!

THIS
VOYAGE
WAS A LONG
ONE!

I DIDN'T
WANT TO TELL
YOU, BUT ON
MY LAST
JOURNEY...



!?

...A
SLAVE
!!

I
WAS...

!!?

I BARELY ESCAPED
WITH MY LIFE, BUT I
COULDN'T BEAR TO
ABANDON THE OTHER
SLAVES.

...THE
BARBARIY
OF THE
HUMANS.

THERE I
WITNESSED...

WHAT
?!

HUFF...
HUFF...

CAP-
TAIN...

SHE IS...
RIGHT.

OF COURSE
EVERYONE
WANTS
PEACE!

...AND
EVERYTHING
I DID WENT
AGAINST...

...WHAT QUEEN
OTOHIME
WANTED TO
ACCOMPLISH!

LISTEN
TO ME...

I LIVED
THE LIFE I
WANTED...

PLEASE! DON'T
SAY ANYTHING TO
THE PEOPLE OF
THE ISLAND!

DON'T TELL
THEM OF OUR
TRAGEDY, OF OUR
RAGE AGAINST
THE HUMANS!

...!!

BUT WE CAN
NEVER CHANGE
THIS ISLAND.
THAT'S THE
JOB...

...OF
YOUNGSTERS
LIKE KOALA WHO
KNOW NOTHING
OF THE PAST!

I KNOW THAT!
BUT MY REASON IS
OVERPOWERED BY
THE DEMON IN MY
HEART!

MY VERY
FLESH
REFUSES
THEIR
BLOOD!!

THERE ARE PLENTY
OF COMPASSIONATE
HUMANS IN THIS WORLD!!
I KNOW THAT!!

IT'S FOOLISH TO
DIE AND LEAVE ONLY
HATRED AS A LEGACY!

...
EVER
!!

I
CANNOT
...

...**LOVE**
HUMANS
...

YOU ARE
THE HERO OF
FISH-MAN ISLAND
WHO PERFORMED
THAT GREAT
DEED!

...THE
SLAVES YOU
FREED OWE
YOU THEIR
LIVES!

CAPTAIN!
NO MATTER
WHAT YOU
SAY...

DON'T
SAY THAT,
CAPTAIN!! WE
NEED YOU TO
SURVIVE!!

THAT'S
GOOD TO
HEAR.

YOU CAN
LIVE!!

SO DIED
THE LEADER
OF THE SUN
PIRATES...

CAPTAIN
!!

IF NO ONE
ELSE WANTS TO
CHALLENGE ME, I
WILL BE THE BOSS
OF THE FISH-MAN
DISTRICT!

I'LL
PROTECT MY
BROTHERS OF
THE FISH-MAN
DISTRICT!

I AM
TIGER!

...THE GREAT
FISHER TIGER.

WHAT
ARE YOU
DOING BACK
HERE?

SO
YOU'RE
ARLONG.

ARE
YOU...

GAAAH!

KOALA'S
HOMETOWN,
FOOLSHOUT
ISLAND

I'M GOING
BACK TO
THAT ISLAND
THAT
SQUEALED
ON US!!

I'M GOING TO KILL
ALL THE HUMANS
WHO SOLD OUT
BROTHER TIGER!!

FISHER
TIGER IS
DEAD!! YOU
PEOPLE OF
THE
INFERIOR
RACE KILLED
HIM!!

...STUPID
OR SOME-
THING?

...YOU'RE
COMING
WITH ME.

HE'S DEAD?
WELL, BE THAT
AS IT MAY...

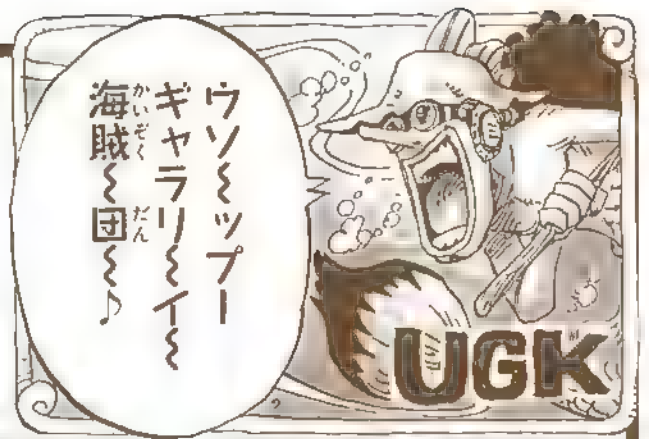
BORSALINO
VICE ADMIRAL, NAVY
HEADQUARTERS
(LATER ADMIRAL
KIZARU)

UGH!

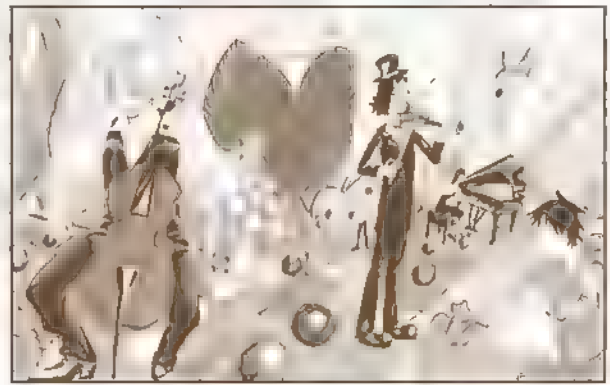




(埼玉県 竹内桃子さん)



ウソッブー
ギャラリィ
海賊く団



(大阪府 濱崎藍さん)

い〜い雰囲気。秋の風景。



(宮城県 赤間信一さん)

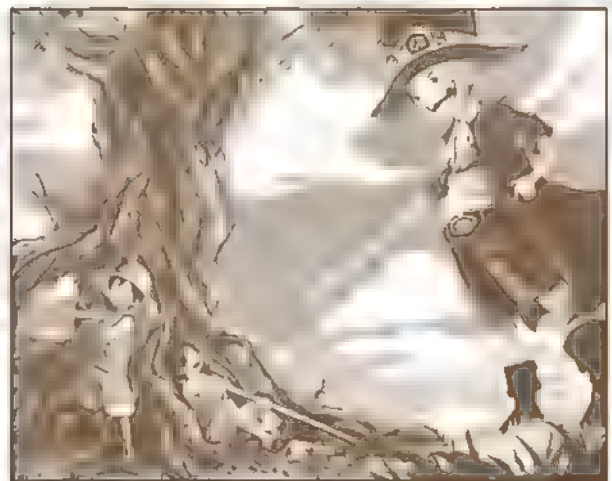
立ち上がる。

オトヒメとタイガー!!



(岡山県 ちあき整骨院さん)

カッコイイな!
チョッパーワン!!



(広島県 剛さん)

三人いれば、無敵なのさ!!



(東京都 森翔悟さん)

世界の全てを見た男。

レイリー!!



(奈良県 藤本孝久さん)

折れない旗!
日本の国旗!!

Chapter 624:

QUEEN OTOHIME

*BROTHERS OF COCO VILLAGE PORT

*GREAT CATCH

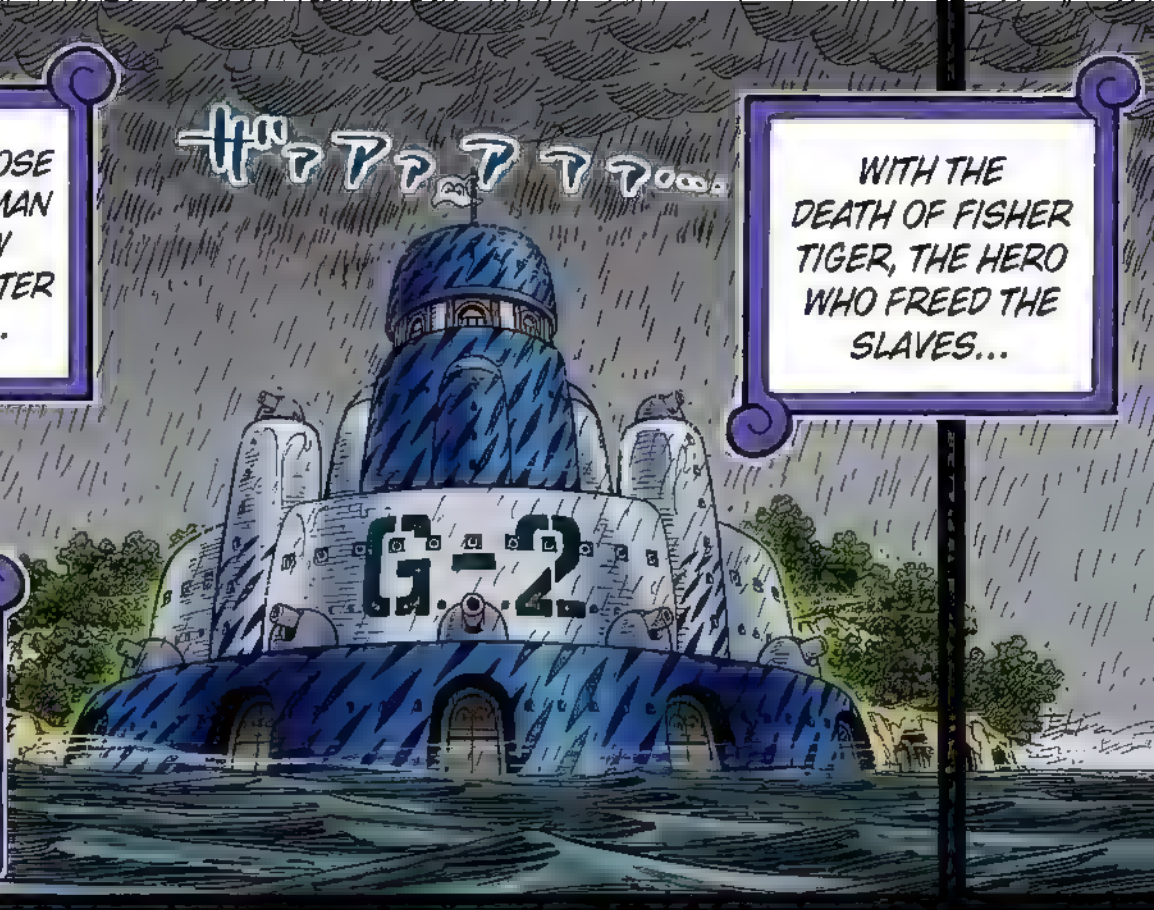


DECKS OF THE WORLD, VOL. 10: "COCO VILLAGE—
THE SHIP OF BROTHERS YOSAKU & JOHNNY"

...ARLONG, WHOSE
HATRED OF HUMAN
BEINGS NOW
BURNED BRIGHTER
THAN EVER...

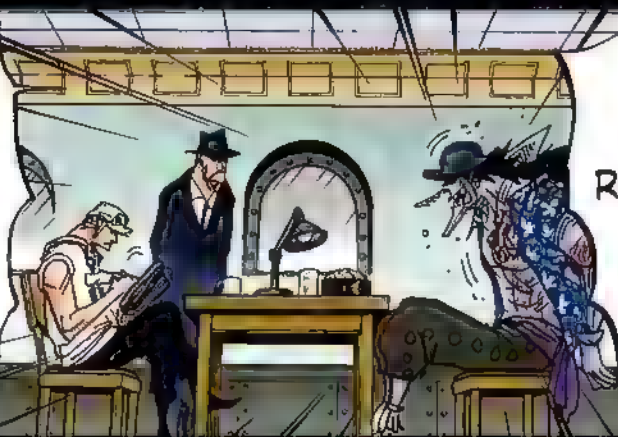
WITH THE
DEATH OF FISHER
TIGER, THE HERO
WHO FREED THE
SLAVES...

...WAS
IMPRIS-
ONED.



IF WE'D
HAD FISH-MAN
BLOOD, FISHER
TIGER WOULD
STILL BE ALIVE!

HAD
THEY NOT
REFUSED, HE
COULD'VE
LIVED!

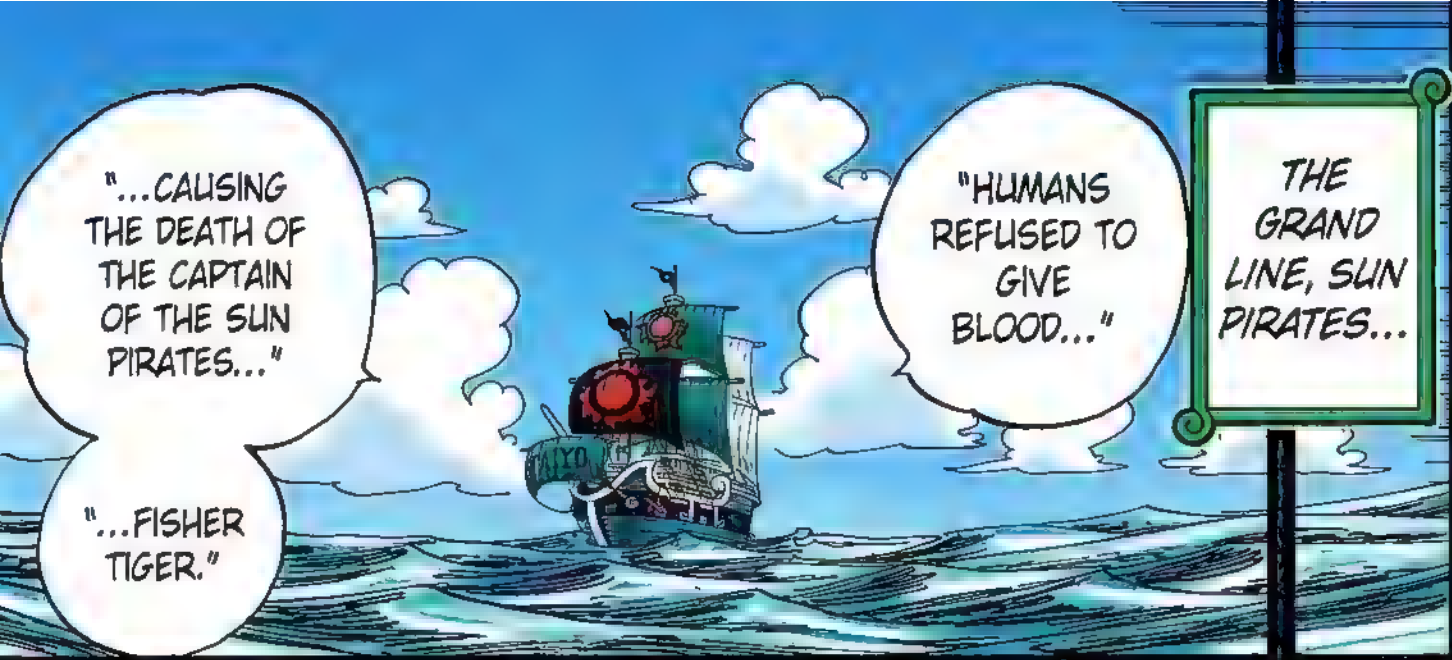


VE MEN

...
DROVE
HIM TO
HIS
DEATH!!

YOU
HUMANS
...



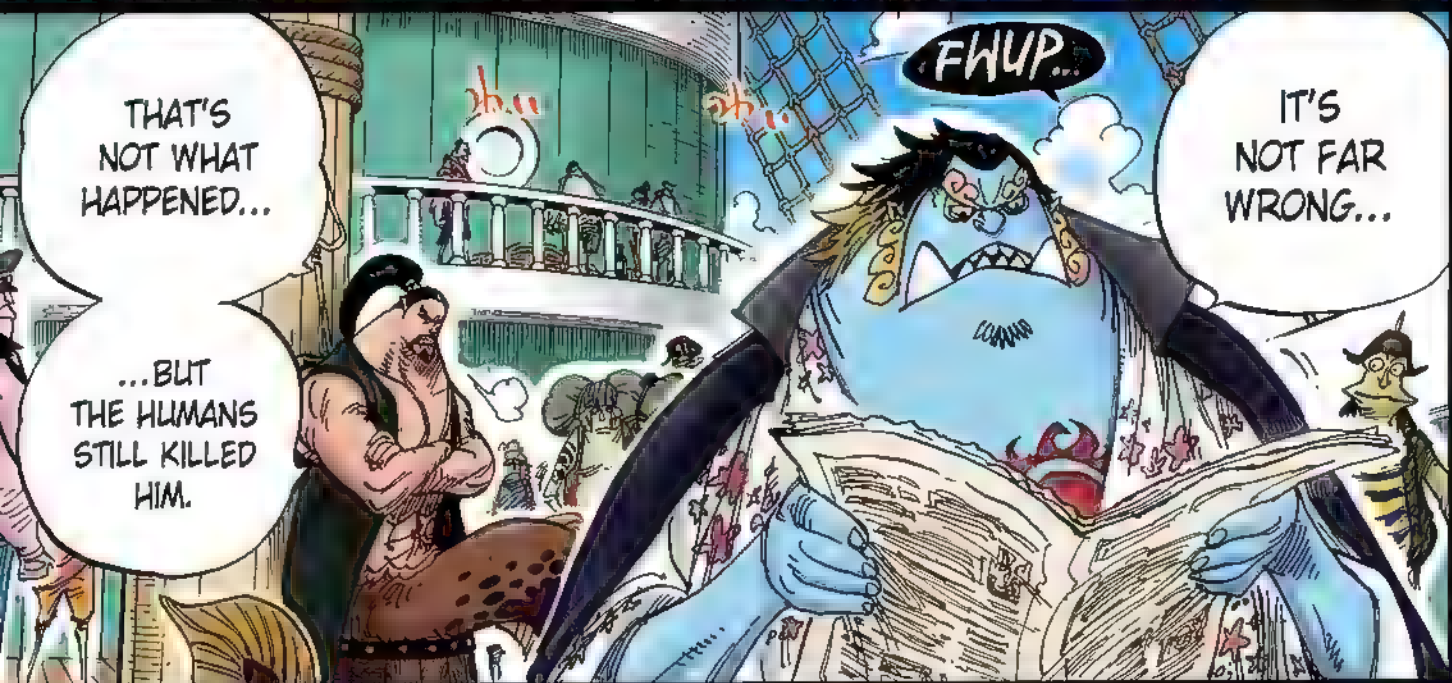


"...CAUSING
THE DEATH OF
THE CAPTAIN
OF THE SUN
PIRATES..."

"...FISHER
TIGER."

"HUMANS
REFUSED TO
GIVE
BLOOD..."

THE
GRAND
LINE, SUN
PIRATES...

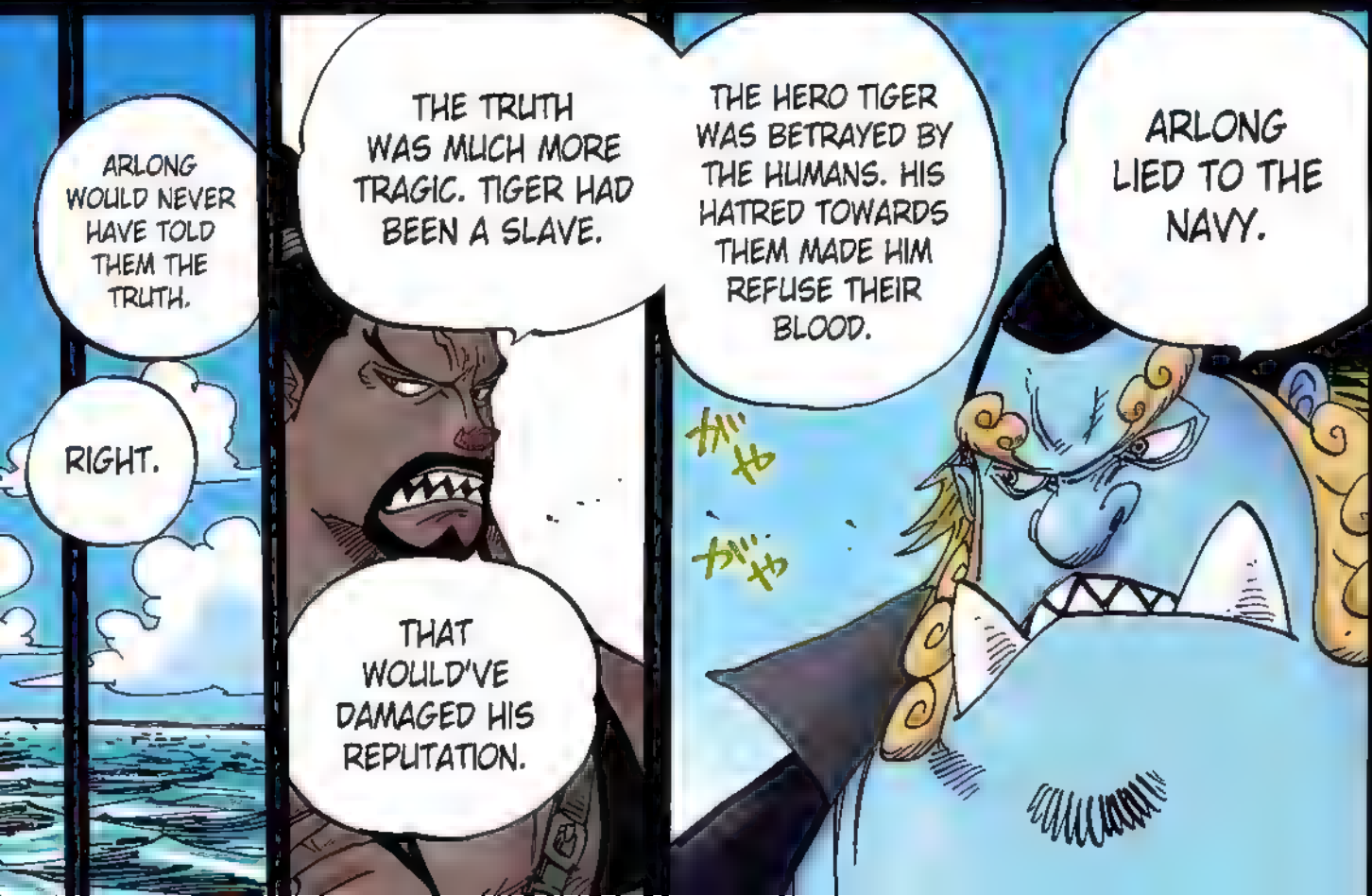


THAT'S
NOT WHAT
HAPPENED...

...BUT
THE HUMANS
STILL KILLED
HIM.

FWUP...

IT'S
NOT FAR
WRONG...



ARLONG
WOULD NEVER
HAVE TOLD
THEM THE
TRUTH.

RIGHT.

THE TRUTH
WAS MUCH MORE
TRAGIC. TIGER HAD
BEEN A SLAVE.

THAT
WOULD'VE
DAMAGED HIS
REPUTATION.

THE HERO TIGER
WAS BETRAYED BY
THE HUMANS. HIS
HATRED TOWARDS
THEM MADE HIM
REFUSE THEIR
BLOOD.

ARLONG
LIED TO THE
NAVY.

...BUT WE
CAN'T TURN
BACK NOW.

THE
CAPTAIN
MAY BE
GONE...

IT'S AN
ENEMY
SHIP!!

NYOO!
CAPTAIN
JIMBEI!!

AYE
AYE!!

KILL NO
ONE!!

PREPARE
FOR
BATTLE!!

...
CONTINUE
THEIR
UNENDING
WAR.

...NOW
LEAD BY
JIMBEI, THE
FIRST SON
OF THE
SEA...

THE SUN
PIRATES
...

...IS
JIMBEI!

HIS
STRENGTH
IS MYTHIC!!

THE MOST
DANGEROUS
ONE...

NAVY
HEAD-
QUARTERS

"JIMBEI,
CAPTAIN OF
THE SUN
PIRATES."

"...I WANTED YOU TO
KNOW THE TRUTH, SO
I TOOK UP A PEN AND
WROTE THIS.

"AT
THE VERY
LEAST..."

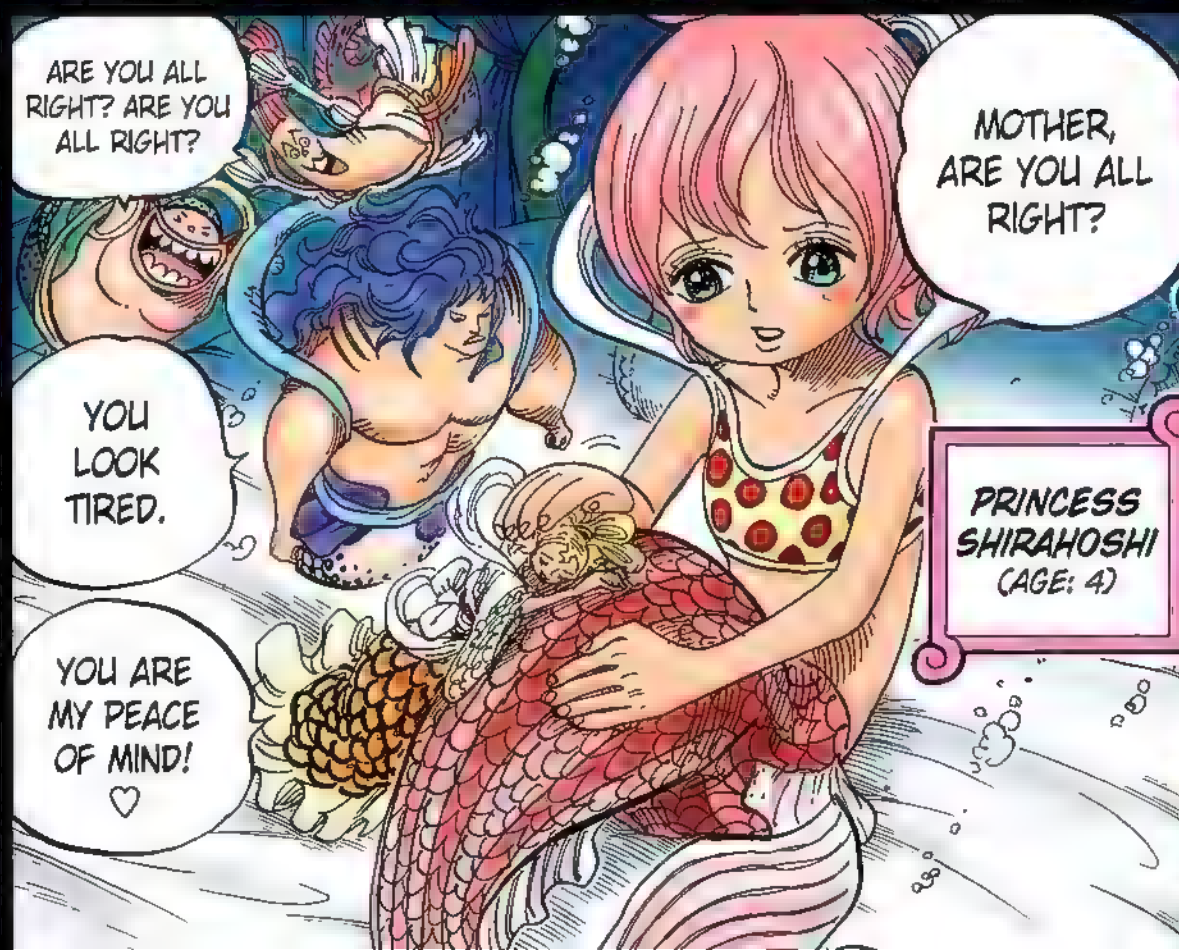
RYUGU
PALACE,
FISH-MAN
ISLAND

I'LL BE
ALL RIGHT.
I WILL NOT
FAIL!

I FINALLY
UNDERSTAND
THE PAIN IN
HIS HEART
THAT DAY.

...! THERE WAS
NO OTHER WAY
FOR TIGER.

I'VE
MADE UP
MY MIND!!





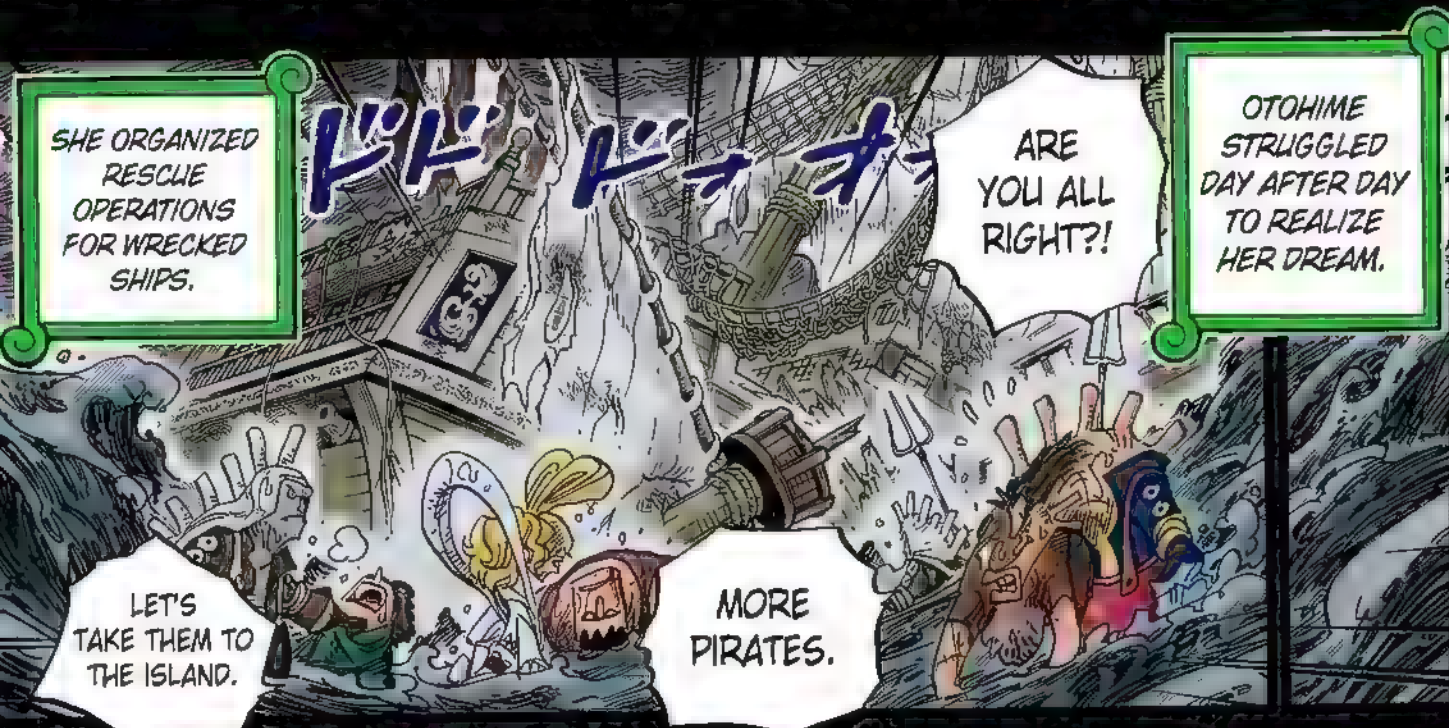
LET'S
PROMISE
...

...TO
MAKE A
BETTER
FUTURE!

TUP!!



IT'LL BE
FINE!



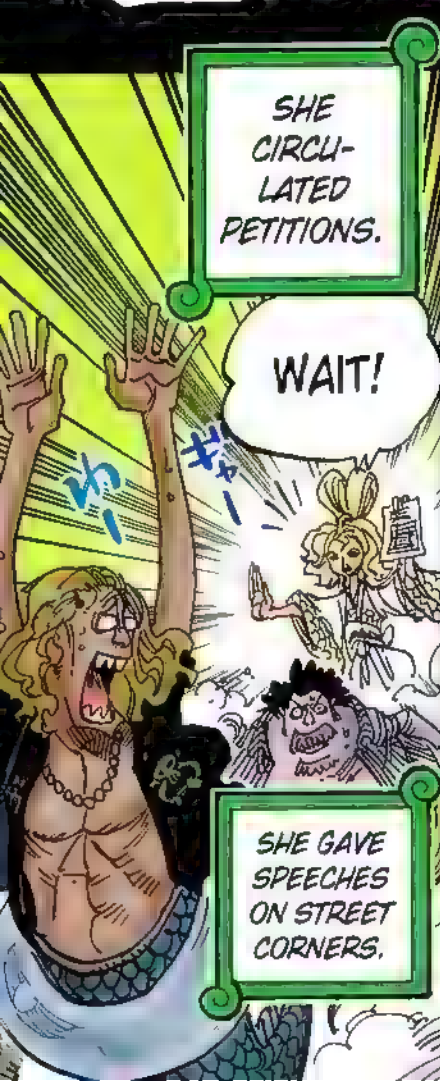
SHE ORGANIZED
RESCUE
OPERATIONS
FOR WRECKED
SHIPS.

ARE
YOU ALL
RIGHT?!

OTOHIME
STRUGGLED
DAY AFTER DAY
TO REALIZE
HER DREAM.

LET'S
TAKE THEM TO
THE ISLAND.

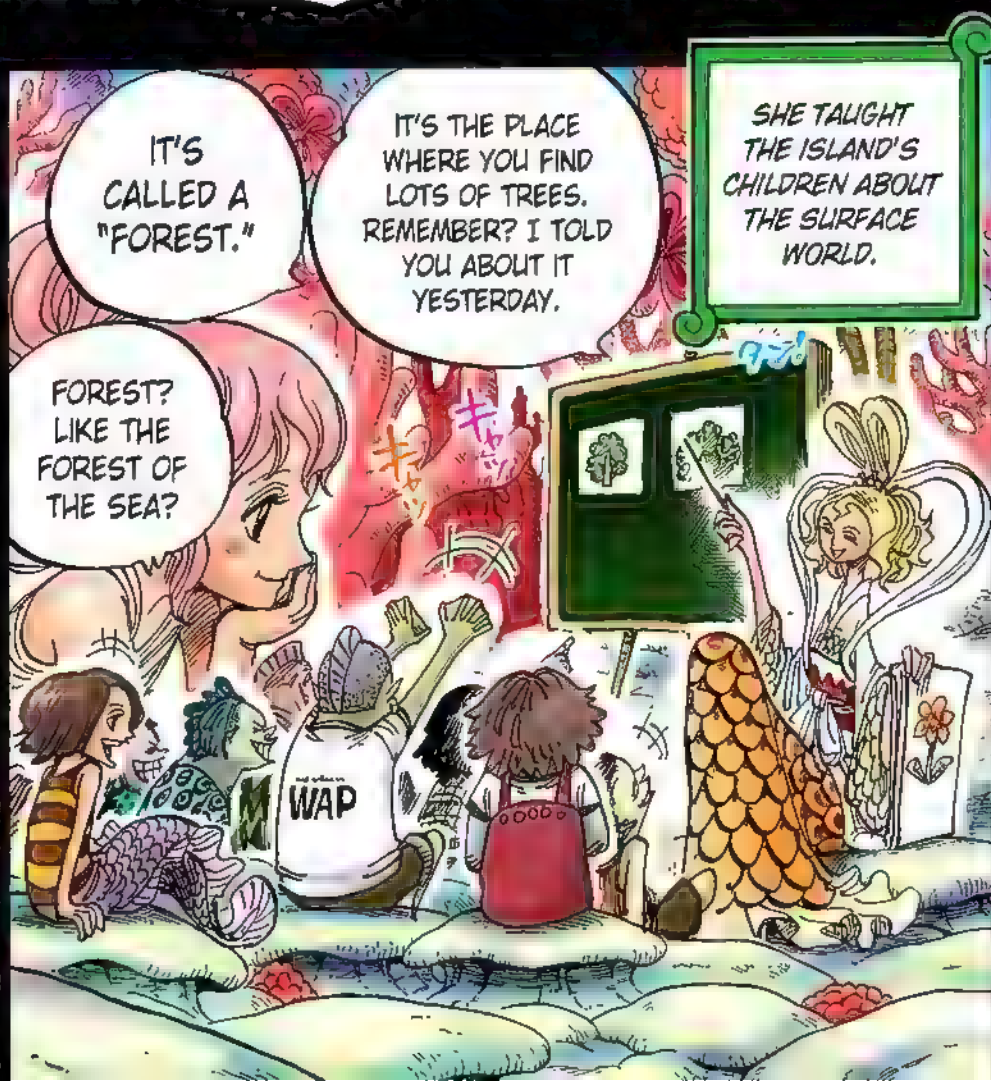
MORE
PIRATES.



SHE
CIRCU-
LATED
PETITIONS.

WAIT!

SHE GAVE
SPEECHES
ON STREET
CORNERS.



IT'S
CALLED A
"FOREST."

IT'S THE PLACE
WHERE YOU FIND
LOTS OF TREES.
REMEMBER? I TOLD
YOU ABOUT IT
YESTERDAY.

SHE TAUGHT
THE ISLAND'S
CHILDREN ABOUT
THE SURFACE
WORLD.

FOREST?
LIKE THE
FOREST OF
THE SEA?



HOW MANY
SIGNATURES
HAVE YOU
COLLECTED?

WE WOULD
LIKE TO MAKE
A REQUEST.

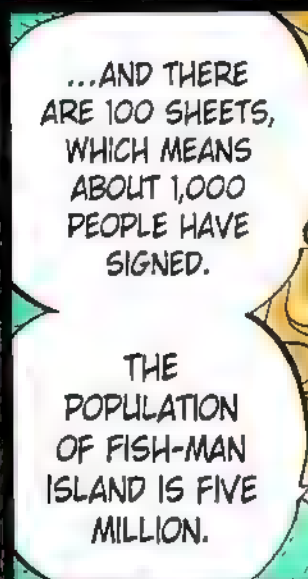
QUEEN
OTOHIME...

OH, YOU'RE
THE ONES
WHO SIGNED
THE PETITION.



I KNOW
THIS IS VERY
SELFISH OF
US...

SO I STILL
NEED A
FEW MORE
SIGNA-
TURES.

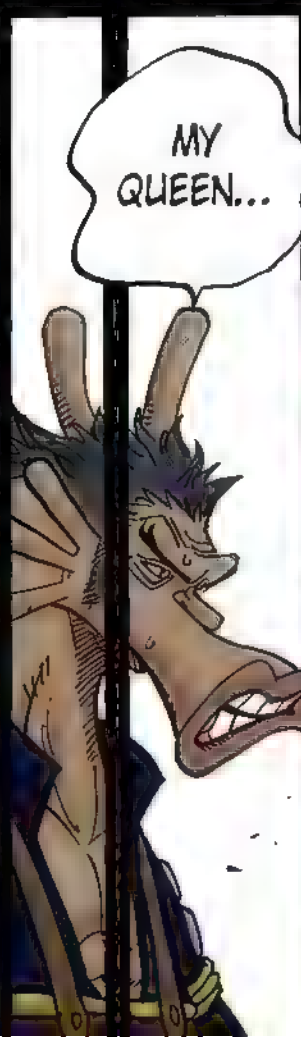


...AND THERE
ARE 100 SHEETS,
WHICH MEANS
ABOUT 1,000
PEOPLE HAVE
SIGNED.

THE
POPULATION
OF FISH-MAN
ISLAND IS FIVE
MILLION.

I BEGAN
THIS PETITION
OVER FIVE
YEARS AGO.

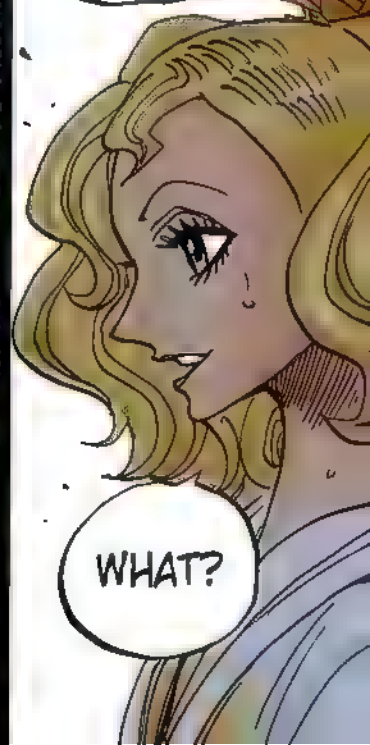
EACH
PETITION SHEET
HAS TEN
SIGNATURES
...



MY
QUEEN...



...BUT WE
WOULD LIKE TO
TAKE BACK
ABOUT 50 OF
THOSE SHEETS.



WHAT?



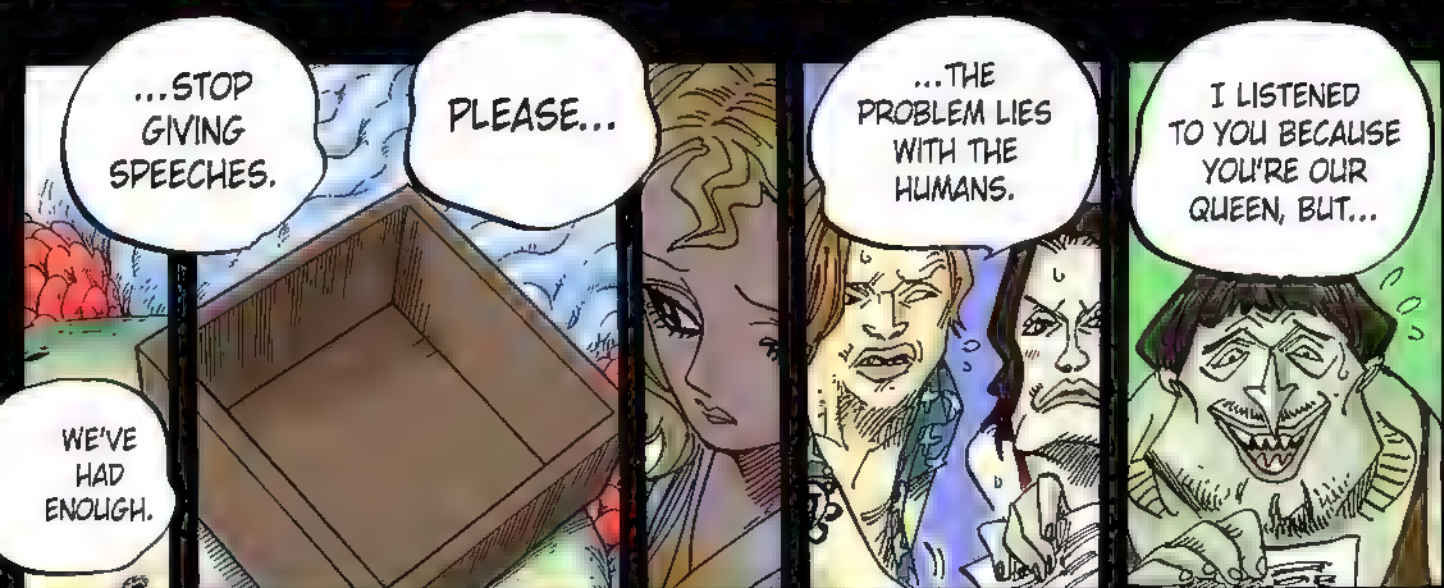
...WE
SIGNED THE
OTHER DAY?
MY MOM
SAYS...

UM, YOU
KNOW
THAT
PAPER...

WOULD YOU
LIKE TO TALK
ABOUT THE
SURFACE?

OH,
HELLO,
CHILDREN.

QUEEN
OTOHIME!



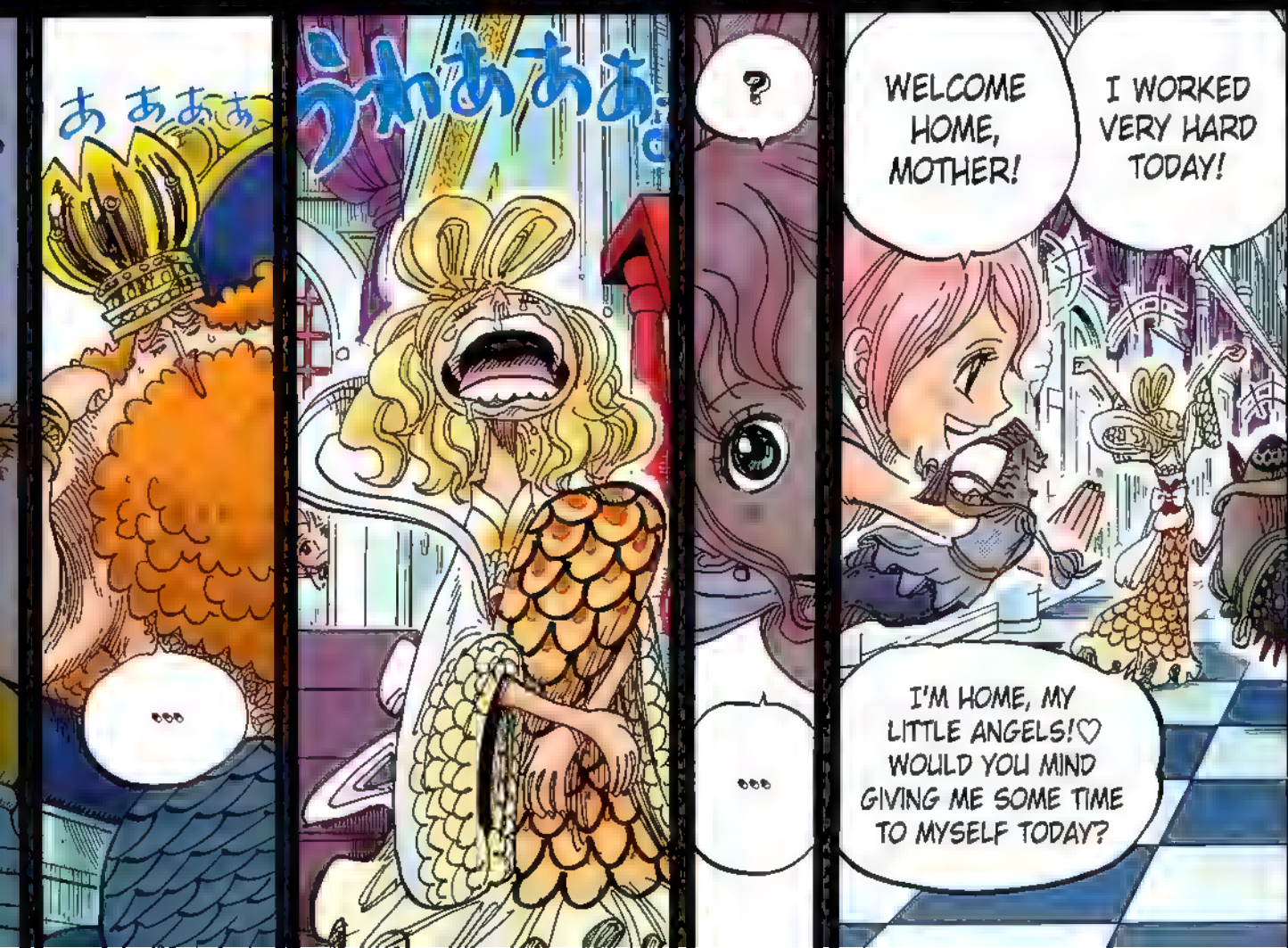
...STOP
GIVING
SPEECHES.

PLEASE...

...THE
PROBLEM LIES
WITH THE
HUMANS.

I LISTENED
TO YOU BECAUSE
YOU'RE OUR
QUEEN, BUT...

WE'VE
HAD
ENOUGH.



ああああ

うわあああ

?

WELCOME
HOME,
MOTHER!

I WORKED
VERY HARD
TODAY!

I'M HOME, MY
LITTLE ANGELS!♡
WOULD YOU MIND
GIVING ME SOME TIME
TO MYSELF TODAY?

THAT WAS
BROADCAST
THROUGHOUT
THE KINGDOM!!

Q-QUEEN
OTOHIME
!!

A-ARE YOU
DRUNK?

SHUDDUP,
MINISTER!

!?

ガッガッガッ

THEY'RE
ALL
LIARS!!

...OF THIS
VAST, VAST
OCEAN AND
ON THE DARK,
DARK SEA-
FLOOR...

GIVEN THAT
WE CAN LIVE
ANYWHERE
IN THE
WATER...

YES, YOU
ARE!

I SAID
SHUT
UP!!

I'M NOT
DRUNK!!

IS THAT
QUEEN
OTOHIME'S
VOICE?

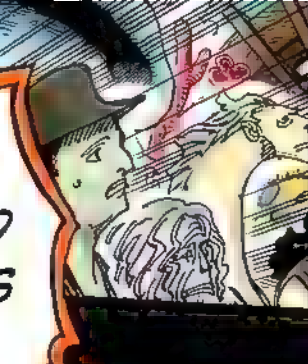
WHAT'S
GOING
ON?

THE SURFACE
HAS EVEN MORE
LIGHT! AND AN
ENDLESS SKY!!

ISN'T IT
BECAUSE HERE
WE ENJOY A
LITTLE LIGHT
AND AIR?!

...WHY DID
WE CHOOSE
THIS PLACE
TO LIVE?!

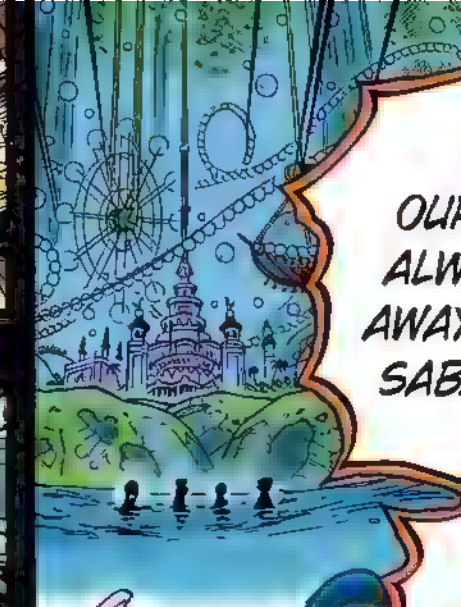
QUEEN
OTOHIME
...



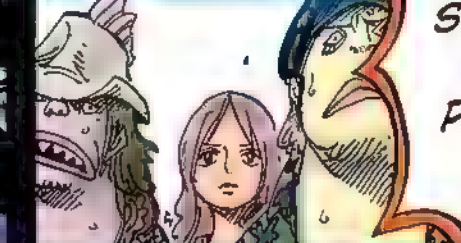
NONE OF
THEM SHOULD
BE OFF LIMITS
TO US!!



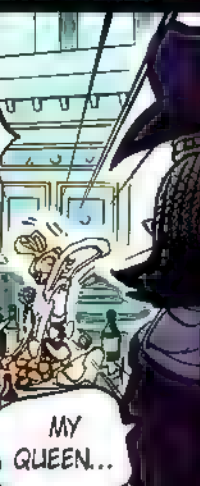
AREN'T WE
JUST MAKING
EXCUSES SO
THAT WE
DON'T HAVE
TO TRY?!



WHY DO
OUR CHILDREN
ALWAYS SNEAK
AWAY TO LOOK AT
SABAODY PARK?

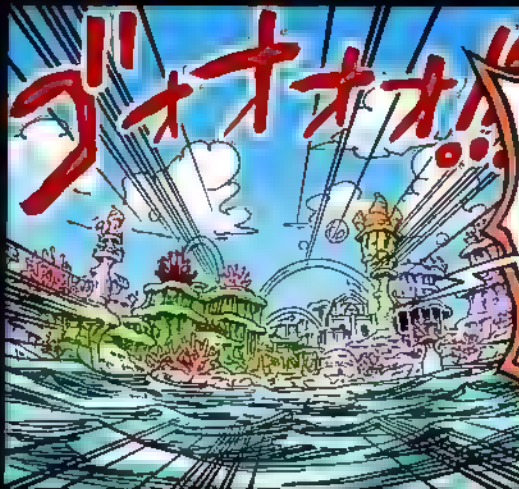


THERE ARE
SO MANY MORE
WONDERFUL
PLACES IN THE
WORLD!



IF THE
HUMANS FORM
AN OBSTACLE
TO OUR DREAM,
WE SHOULD
FIND A WAY TO
OVERCOME IT
TOGETHER!

MY
QUEEN...



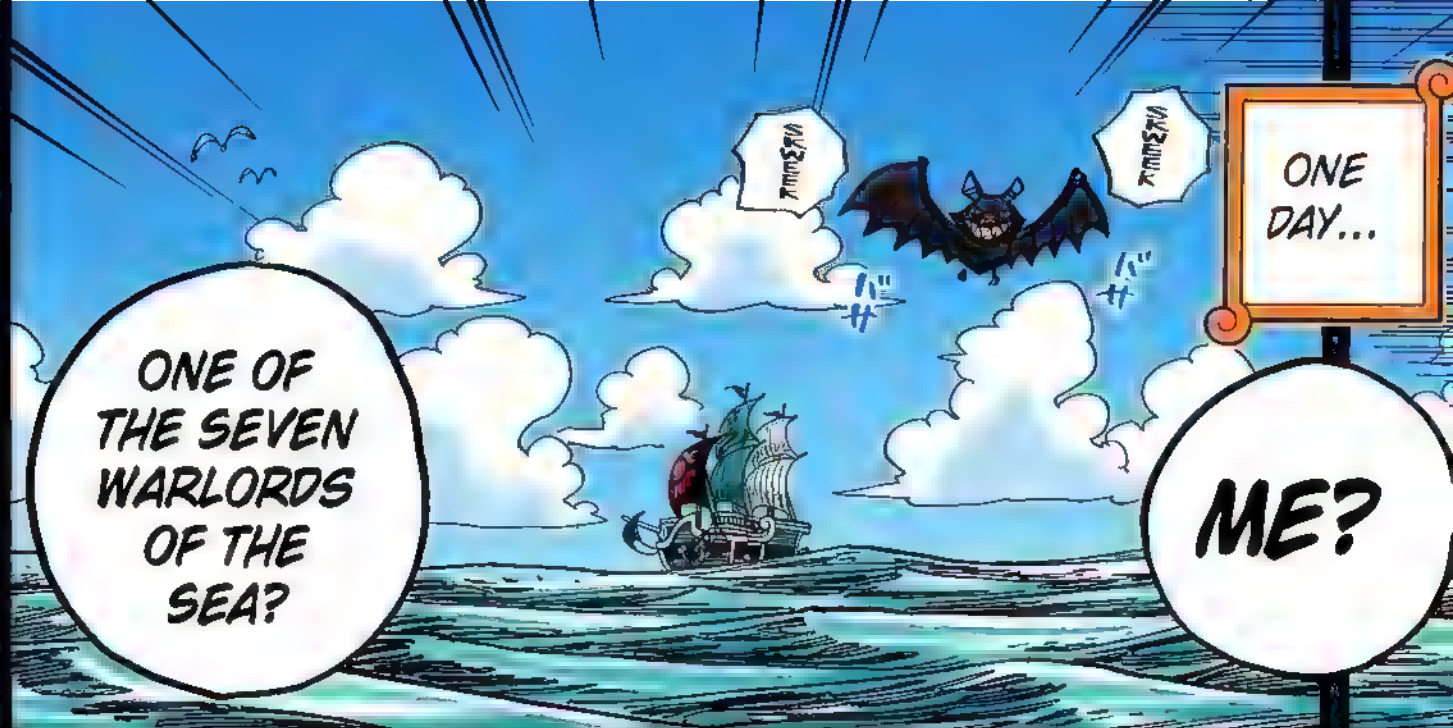
PLEASE!!
GATHER YOUR
COURAGE
AND GO
AFTER WHAT
YOU WANT
MOST!!



...FOR
THE
BETTER!!

IF WE DID
THAT...

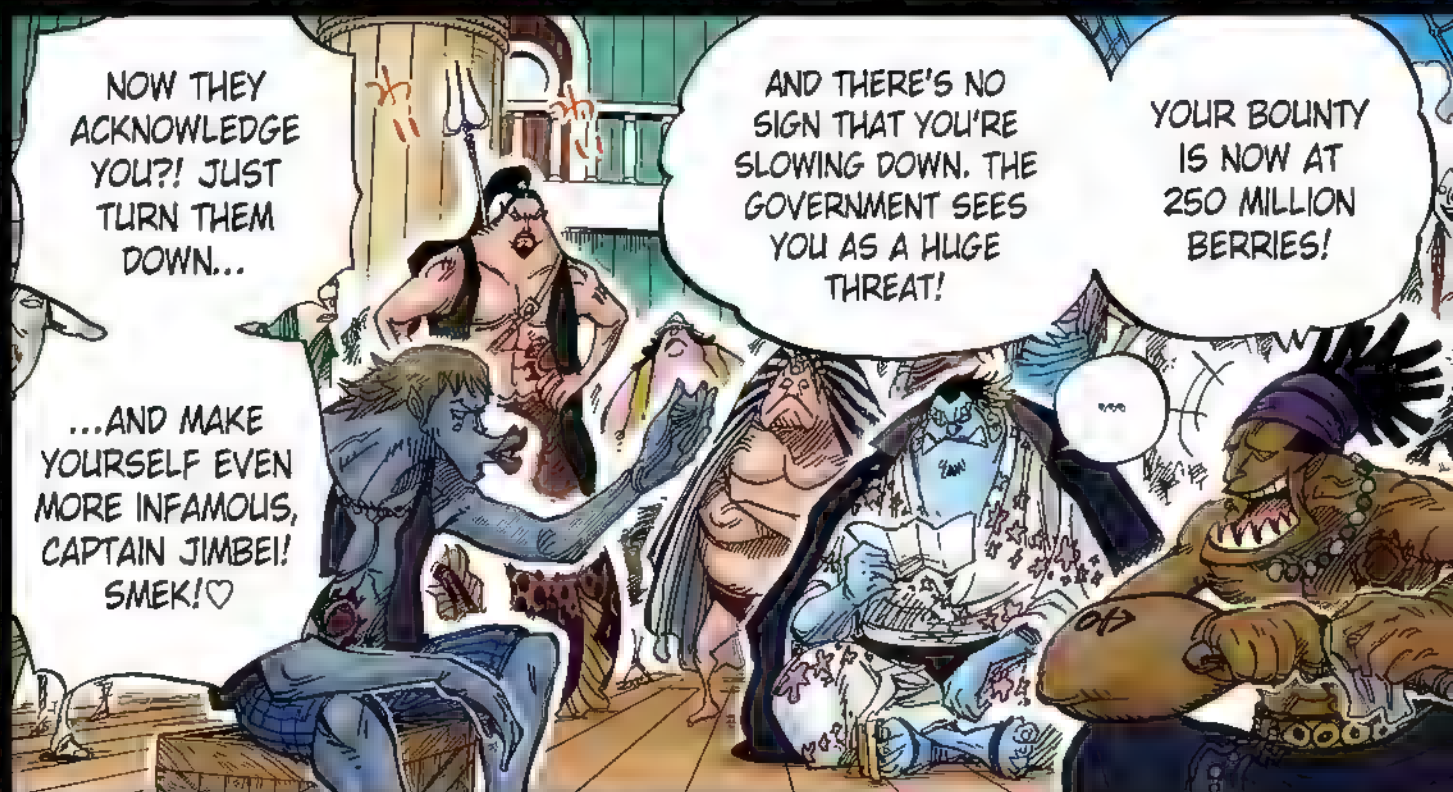
...WE MIGHT
CHANGE THE
DESTINY OF
THE CHILDREN
OF FISH-MAN
ISLAND...



ONE OF
THE SEVEN
WARLORDS
OF THE
SEA?

ONE
DAY...

ME?



NOW THEY
ACKNOWLEDGE
YOU?! JUST
TURN THEM
DOWN...

AND THERE'S NO
SIGN THAT YOU'RE
SLOWING DOWN. THE
GOVERNMENT SEES
YOU AS A HUGE
THREAT!

YOUR BOUNTY
IS NOW AT
250 MILLION
BERRIES!

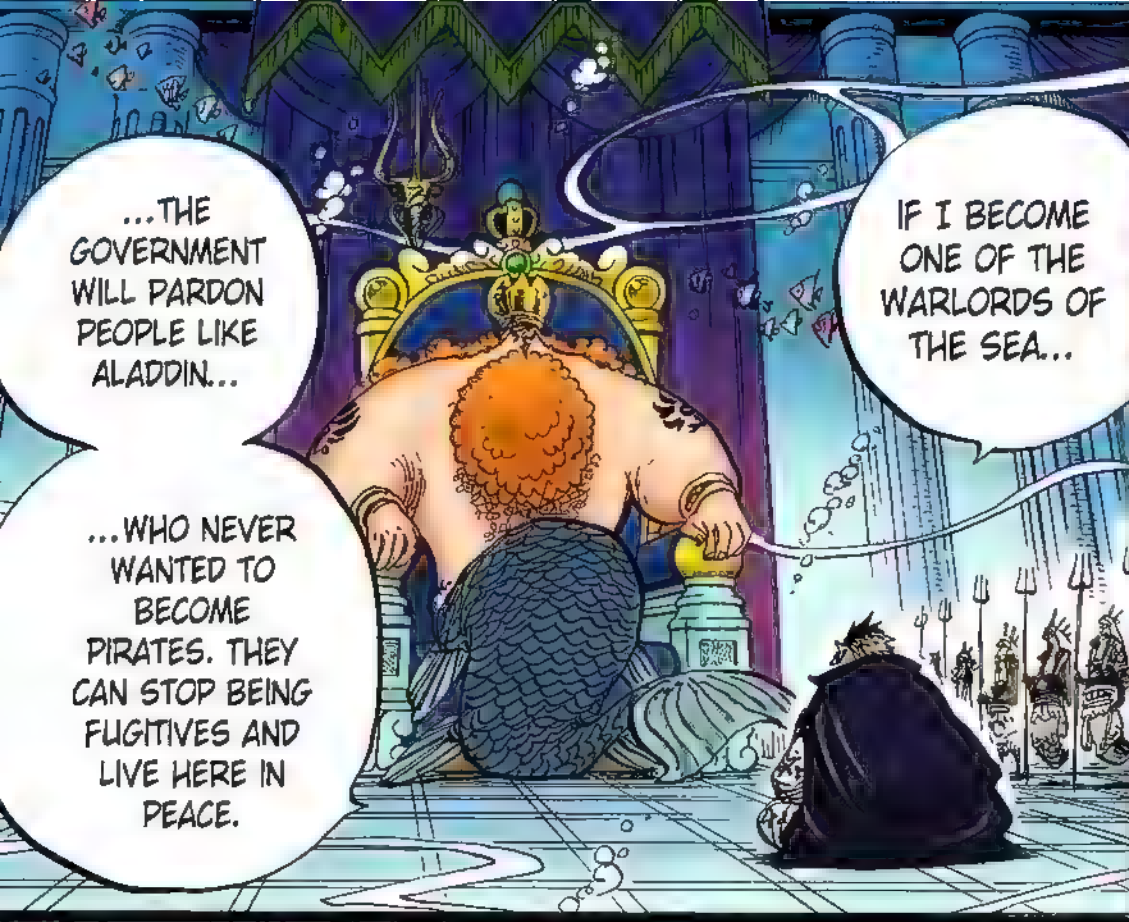
...AND MAKE
YOURSELF EVEN
MORE INFAMOUS,
CAPTAIN JIMBEI!
SMEK!♡



WHAT
?!

...ACCEPT-
ING THIS
DEAL!

NO. I'M
THINKING
ABOUT...



RYUGU
PALACE

WELCOME
BACK,
JIMBEI.

...THE
GOVERNMENT
WILL PARDON
PEOPLE LIKE
ALADDIN...

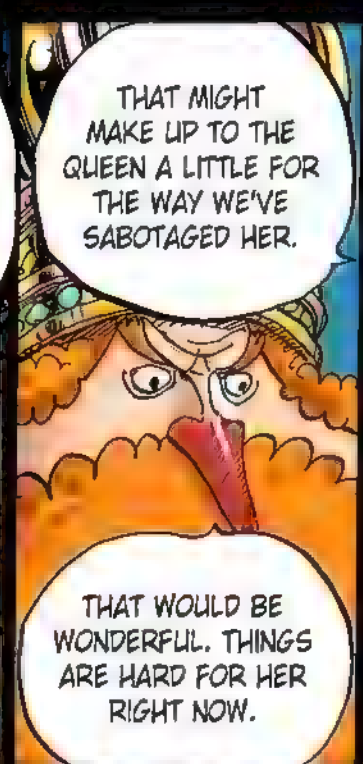
IF I BECOME
ONE OF THE
WARLORDS OF
THE SEA...

...WHO NEVER
WANTED TO
BECOME
PIRATES. THEY
CAN STOP BEING
FUGITIVES AND
LIVE HERE IN
PEACE.



PERHAPS
THAT IS THE
LATE TIGER'S
WISH TOO.

...



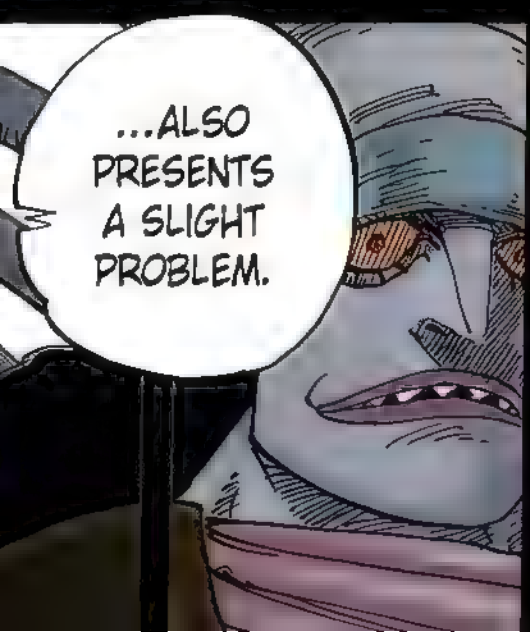
THAT MIGHT
MAKE UP TO THE
QUEEN A LITTLE FOR
THE WAY WE'VE
SABOTAGED HER.

THAT WOULD BE
WONDERFUL. THINGS
ARE HARD FOR HER
RIGHT NOW.



...IT WILL BRING
US FISH-MEN
EVEN CLOSER TO
THE WORLD
GOVERNMENT.

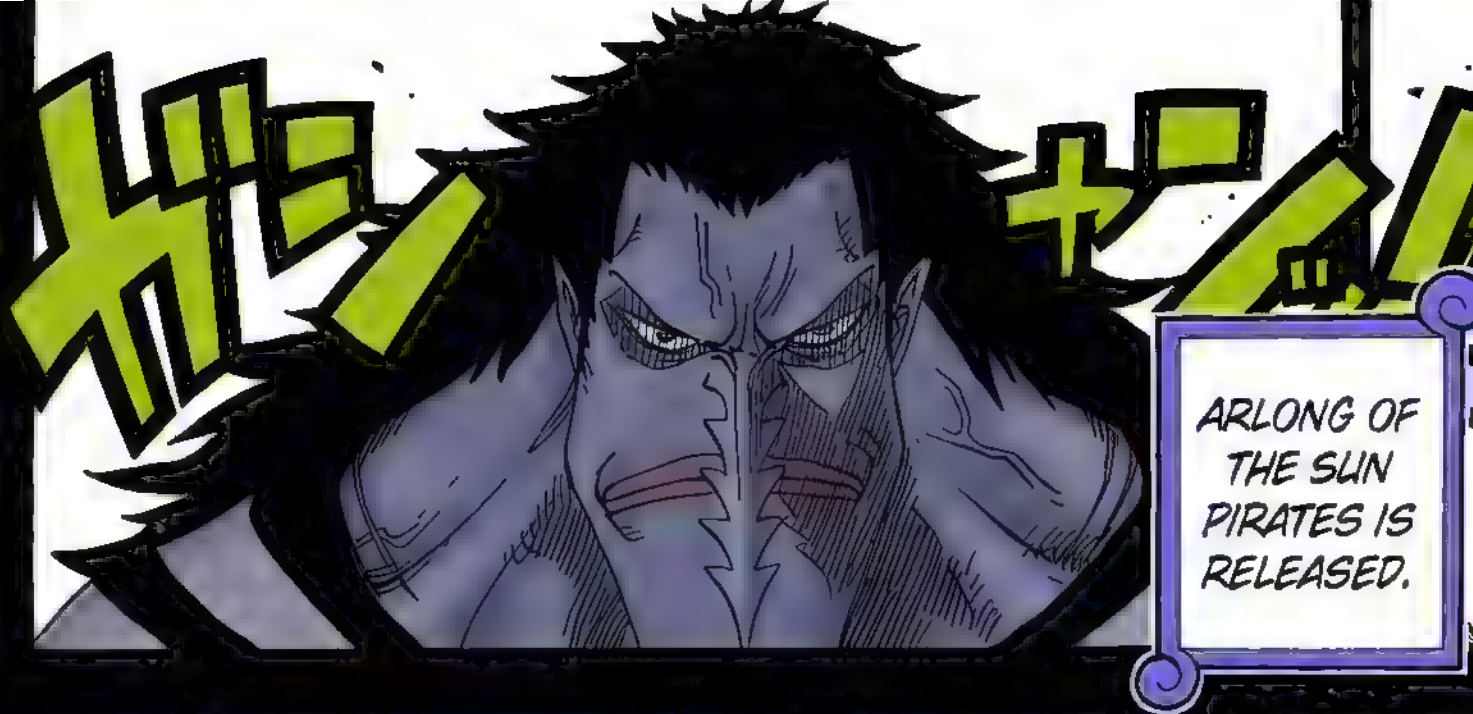
AND ON TOP
OF THAT, IF I
TAKE THIS
POSITION...



...ALSO
PRESENTS
A SLIGHT
PROBLEM.



BUT THIS
PARDON...



ARLONG OF
THE SUN
PIRATES IS
RELEASED.

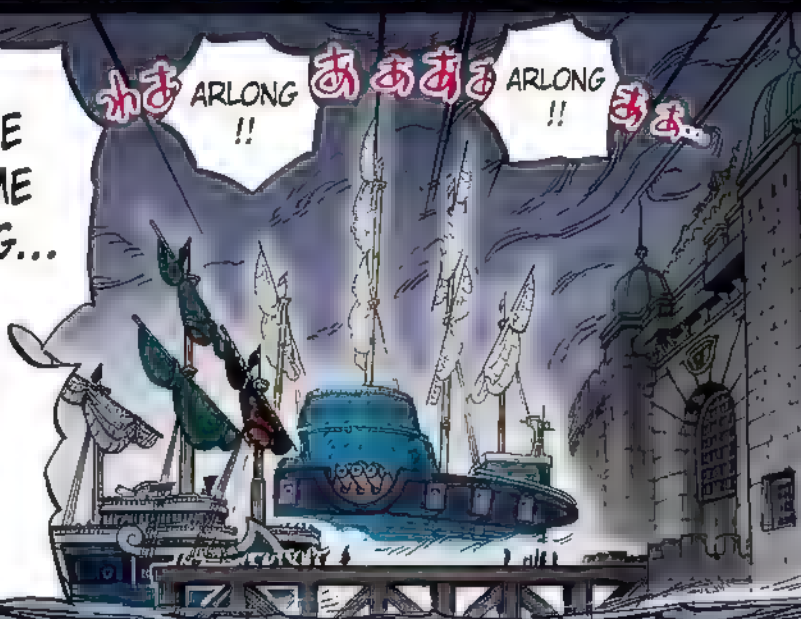
YOU'VE
BECOME
THE DOG...

...OF THE
HUMAN
GOVERN-
MENT!

あー ARLONG !! あああー ARLONG !! ああ

I HEARD
YOU'RE ONE
OF THE SEVEN
WARLORDS OF
THE SEA
NOW...

...
BROTHER
JIMBEI.



OUR BIG BROTHER
IS DEAD! I'M
STARTING UP THE
ARLONG PIRATES
AGAIN!

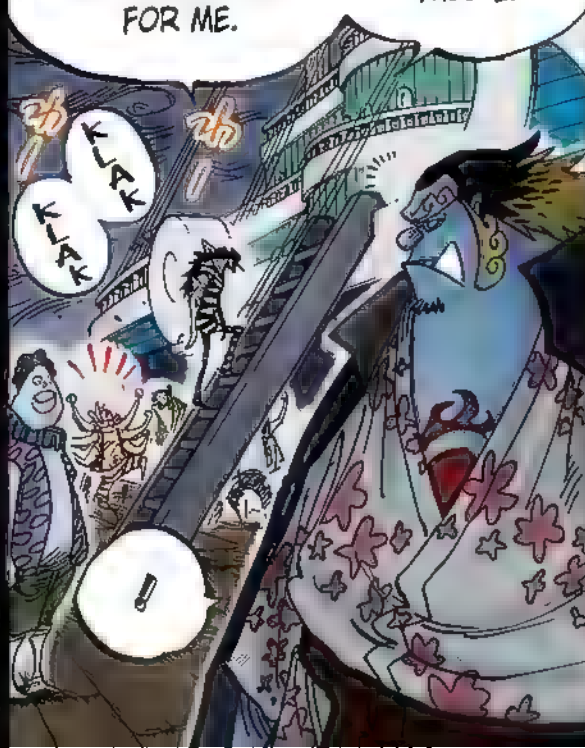
AND I'M
TAKING MY MEN
WITH ME!

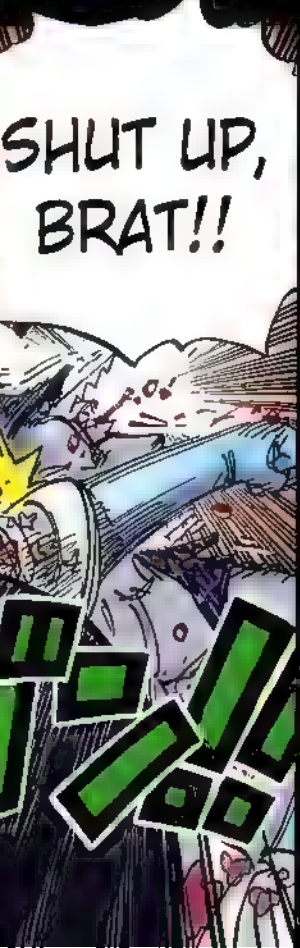
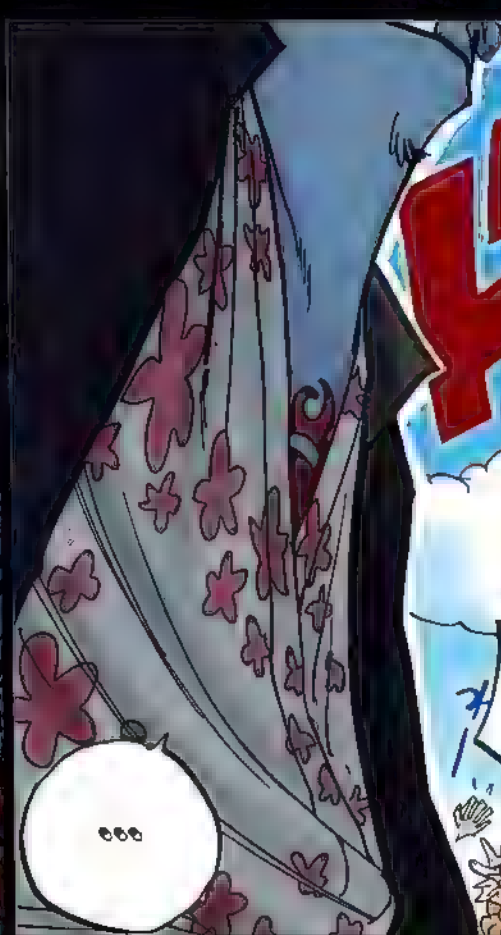
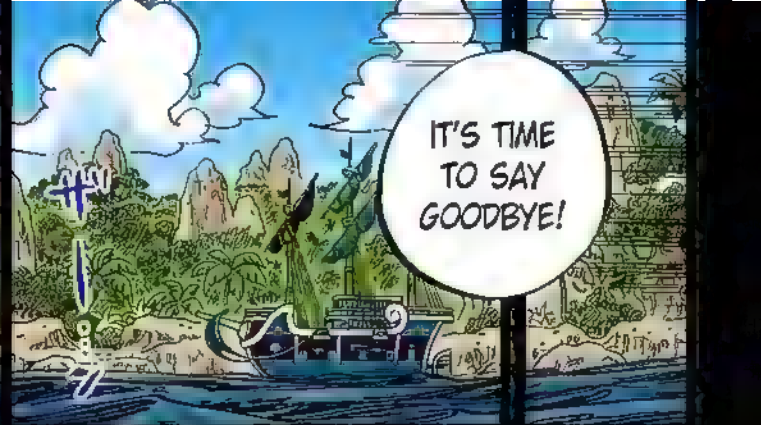
BEING YOUR
UNDERLING WILL
PROBABLY PUT ME
IN THE SAFE ZONE,
BUT THAT'S NOT
FOR ME.

YOU'VE
GONE SOFT.
AND AT THIS
RATE, SO
WILL I.

DID YOU FORGET
THE WORDS OF
BROTHER TIGER,
ARLONG?

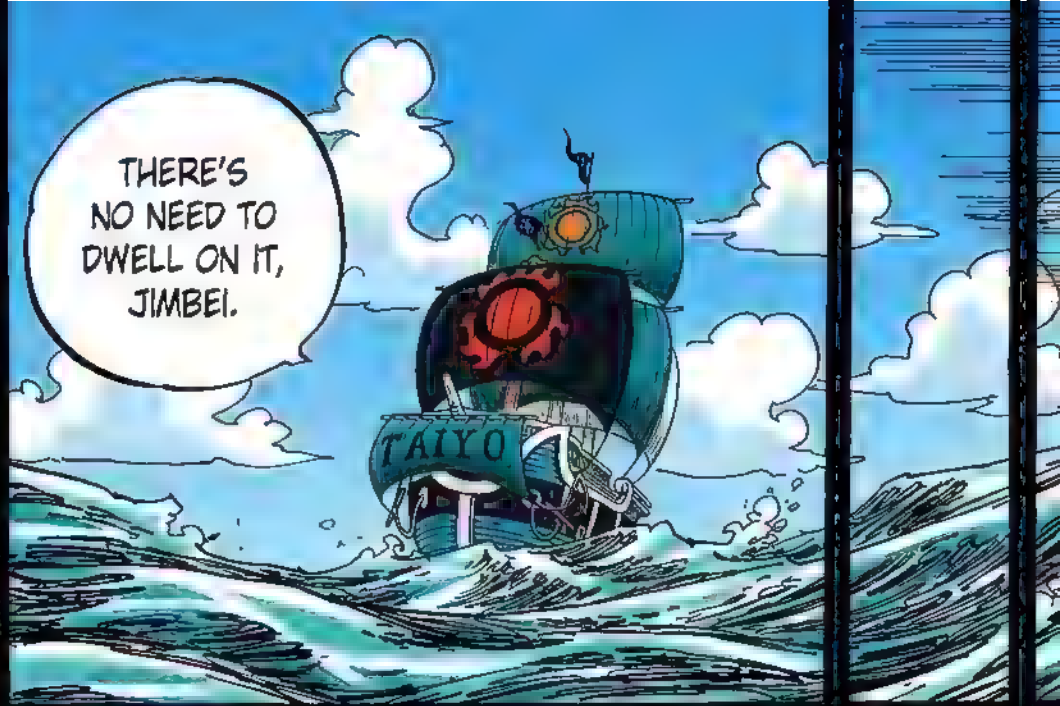
DON'T LIVE
FOR HATRED
OR REVENGE!







YOU GREW UP
TOGETHER IN THE
FISH-MAN DISTRICT. HE'S
LIKE A BROTHER TO YOU.
NO MATTER HOW MUCH
HE DESERVES IT...



THERE'S
NO NEED TO
DWELL ON IT,
JIMBEI.



...!!

WHEREVER HE
SAILS, IF HE GOES
ON A RAMPAGE,
THE NAVY WILL
TAKE ACTION!

WHY WON'T THAT
IDIOT UNDER-
STAND?! TIGER'S
TRUE INTENTIONS
WERE...

...I KNOW
YOU CAN'T
KILL HIM.

IF ANYTHING
DOES HAPPEN,
WE'LL HAVE TO
STOP HIM
OURSELVES!



DAMN IT...
THAT STRONG
BASTARD...

KOFF

COME ON,
HACHI!

...BROKE UP
INTO THREE
FACTIONS AND
WENT THEIR
SEPARATE WAYS.

NYOO
...



WE'RE GOING
BACK TO THE WAY
WE USED TO BE,
CAPTAIN JIMBEI.

WITH JIMBEI AS ONE OF
THE SEVEN WARLORDS OF
THE SEA AND THE RETURN
OF ARLONG, THE SUN
PIRATES...



THIS IS THE
BORDER
PATROL!

ゴゴゴ

RYUGU
PALACE!
RYUGU
PALACE!

MAIN
ENTRANCE,
FISH-MAN
ISLAND

WE HAVE
A GIANT
WRECKED SHIP
REQUESTING
EMERGENCY
ENTRY!

A CELESTIAL
DRAGON IS
ON THE
SHIP!

!!?

THERE
MUST BE
SOME
MISTAKE
...

WHAT ARE
YOU DOING?
HURRY UP
AND BRING
THEM IN!

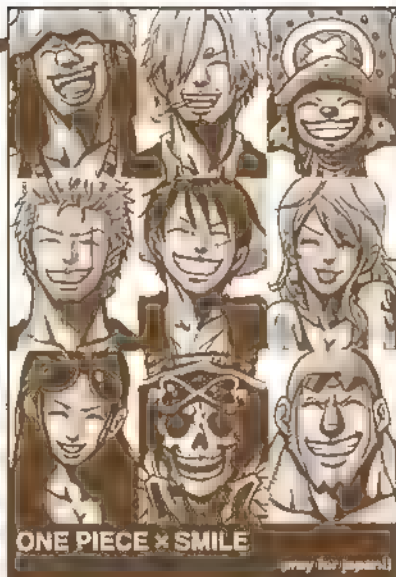
I'M GOING
THERE
RIGHT
NOW!!

QUEEN
OTO-
HIME!!

BRING THEM IN
AT ONCE! SEND
THE EMERGENCY
CREW TO THE
DOCKS!

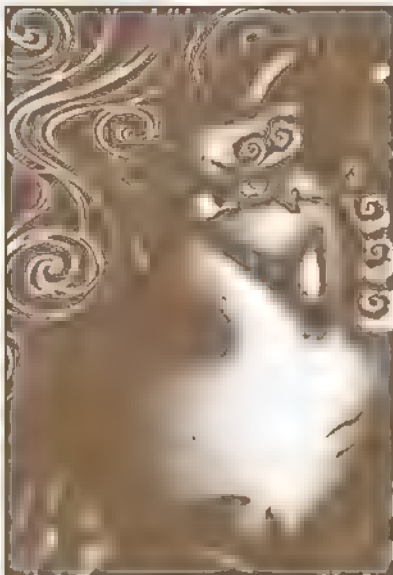
YES,
YOUR
MAJESTY!

QUEEN
OTOHIME!



(大阪府 FJN・D・SUKEさん)

かいぞくだん
いいへスマイル海賊団っ!!

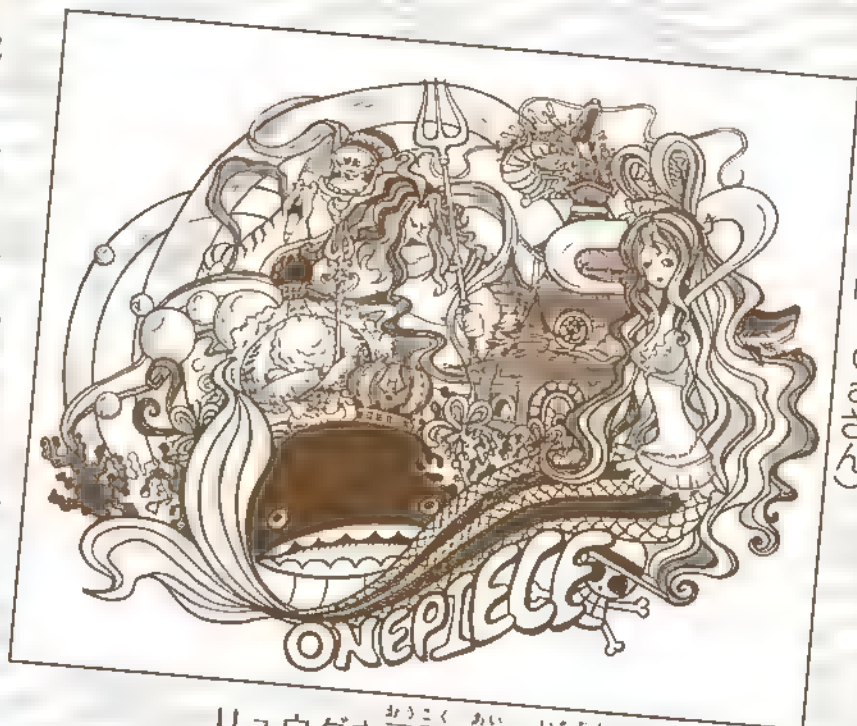


(愛知県 兒島孝明さん)

きょしんとう みす りとこ
魚人島を見据える男
ジンベエ。



(東京都 amicaさん)

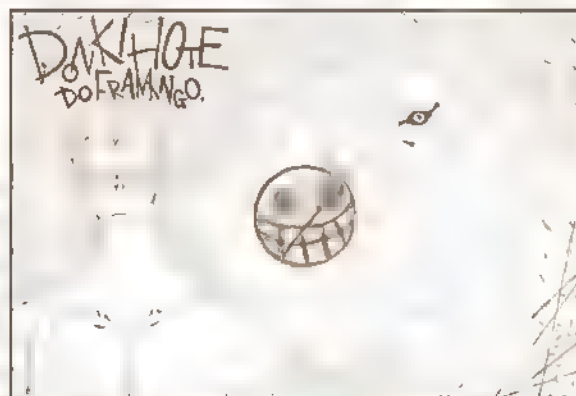


りゅうぐうおうこく あい いちぞく
リュウグウ王国、愛の一族。



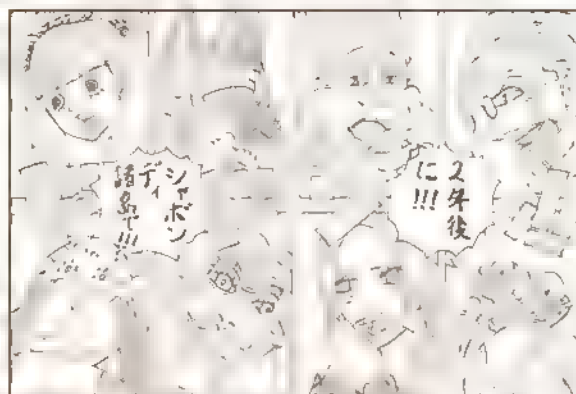
(大阪府 ヤンピンさん)

ちが ちが ちが
違う違う!! なんか違う!!!



(埼玉県 田原美咲さん)

なせおお しちふ かい
謎多き七武海、ドフラミンゴ!!



(群馬県 飯塚卓哉さん)

おん ちが
お前らが集まんのかい!!



(滋賀県 中西瑠以人さん)

—— だけど、誰にも想われてない
サンジ君。

Chapter 625:

UNINHHERITED

WILL

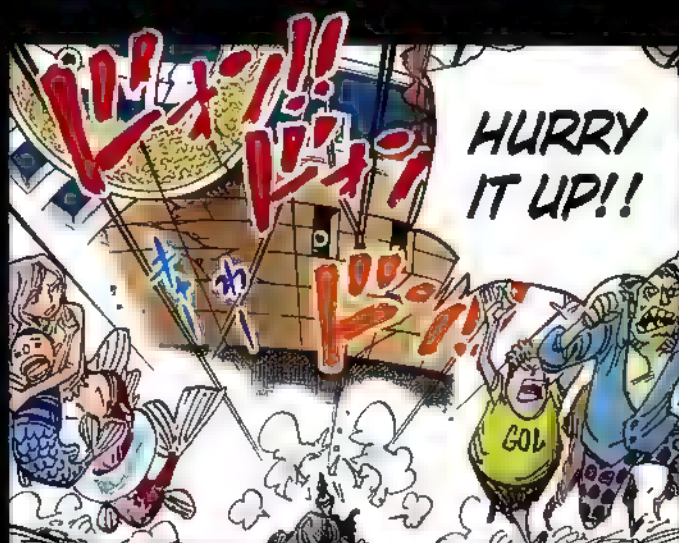


DECKS OF THE WORLD, VOL. 11: "BARATIE REMODELING"

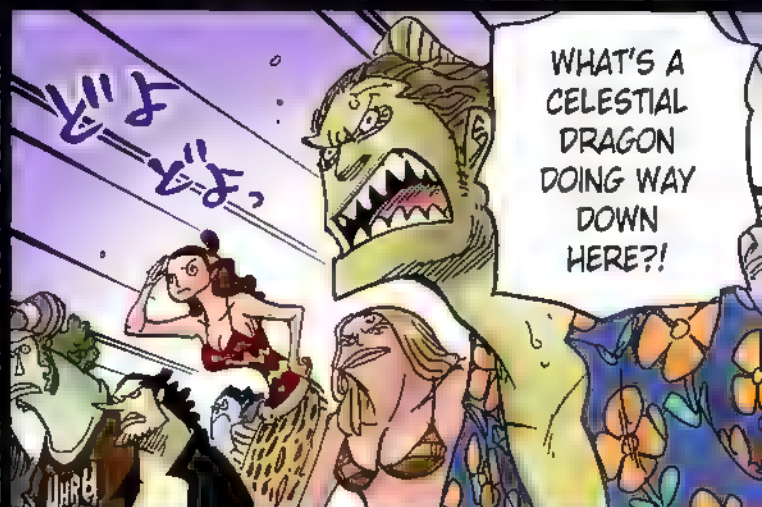


IT LOOKS
LIKE THEY WERE
ATTACKED BY THE
CREATURES OF
THE SEAFLOOR!

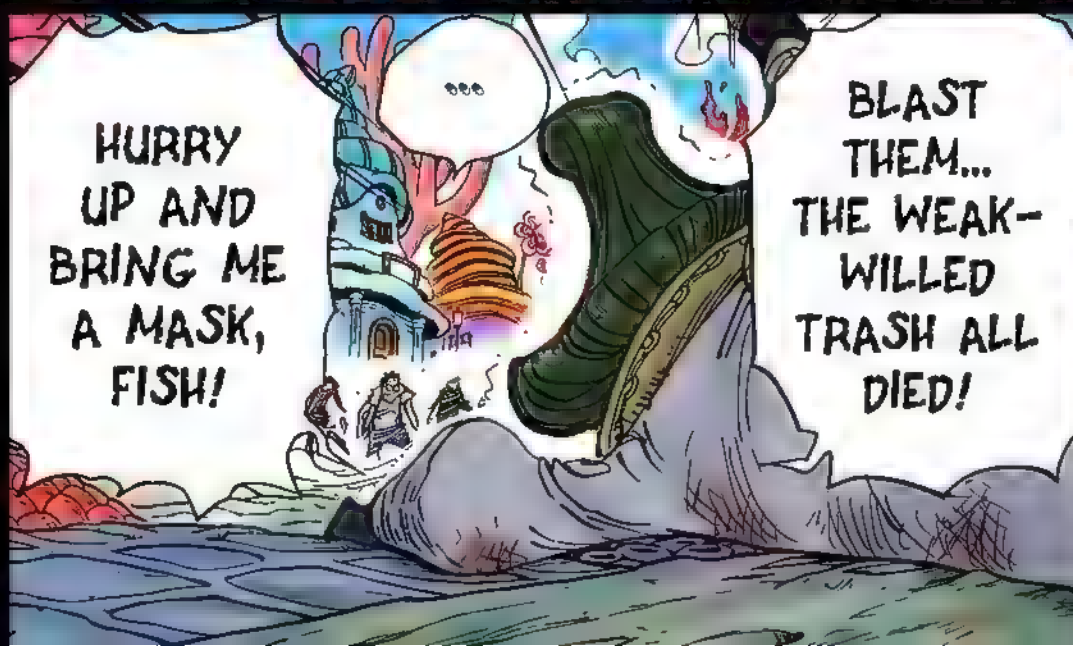
THE SHIP OF
A CELESTIAL
DRAGON?!



HURRY
IT UP!!



WHAT'S A
CELESTIAL
DRAGON
DOING WAY
DOWN
HERE?!



HURRY
UP AND
BRING ME
A MASK,
FISH!

BLAST
THEM...
THE WEAK-
WILLED
TRASH ALL
DIED!



HUFF

HUFF

BRING ME
A MASK AND
SAVE MY LIFE,
YOU FOOLS!

HUFF

HUFF THIS PLACE
REEKS OF
FISH-MEN!

オ
エ
ッ

ST. MYOSGARD
WORLD NOBLE
(CELESTIAL DRAGON)

I'M
GOING
TO DIE!

GET ME A
DOCTOR!
GASP

A DOCTOR!
HUFF HUFF

...!!

THAT KIND IS
THE WORLD'S
WORST TRASH.

WE
SHOULD
KILL HIM.

THEY'RE
HERE, BUT HOW
SHOULD WE DEAL
WITH THIS?

WHERE
ARE THE
DOCTORS?



BA HO HO
HO! THAT
SOUNDS
LIKE FUN!

CAPTAIN
VANDER
DECKEN!

A CELESTIAL
DRAGON IS ASKING
FOR HELP WITH HIS
WRECKED SHIP!

THERE
SEEMS TO BE
A COMMOTION
AT THE PORT.



WELL, MY SON...
A FISH-MAN CALLED
JIMBEI BECAME ONE OF
THE SEVEN WARLORDS
OF THE SEA.



WHY,
DADDY?

WHAT? THE
FISH-MEN SLAVES
WENT BACK TO
FISH-MAN
ISLAND?!

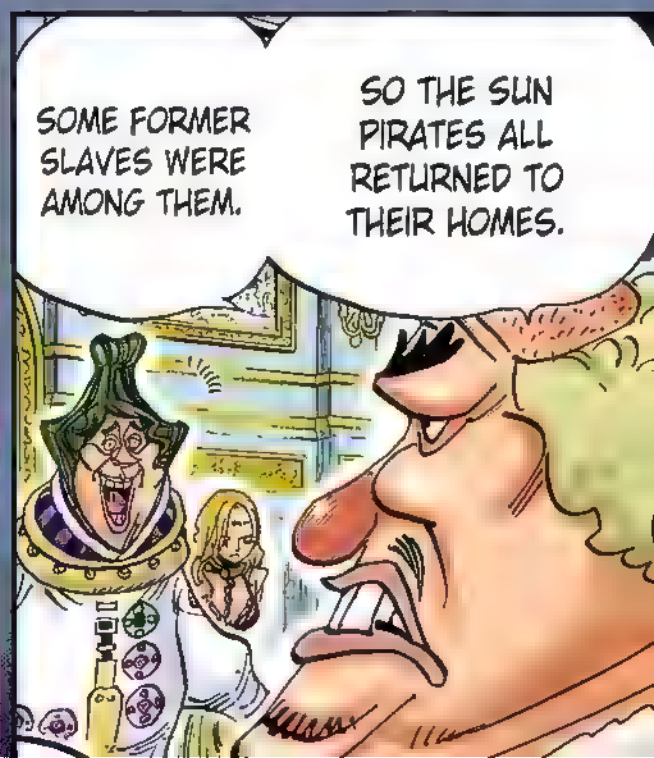


THIS ISN'T
WHAT WAS
SUPPOSED
TO HAPPEN.



I PAID GOOD
MONEY FOR MY
FISH-MAN SLAVE
COLLECTION!

THEN I'LL
GO BRING
THEM BACK,
DADDY!



SOME FORMER
SLAVES WERE
AMONG THEM.

SO THE SUN
PIRATES ALL
RETURNED TO
THEIR HOMES.



HUH?



HEY! STOP!
WHAT ARE YOU
GOING TO DO?!



...



YOU'RE
COMING BACK
WITH ME! WHEN
DID I GRANT
YOU FISH YOUR
FREEDOM?

HEY!
YOU'RE MY
SLAVES!



キ'ロ...

STOP!!

HE'S A CELESTIAL DRAGON! IT'LL NULLIFY YOUR PARDONS!!

EEEK !!

HIA

KJZZ

STOP!!

HE'S A CELESTIAL DRAGON! IT'LL NULLIFY YOUR PARDONS!!

EEEK !!

HIA

KJZZ

YOU'RE ON THE FLOOR OF THE SEA NOW. AS LONG AS THE OTHER ISLANDERS KEEP QUIET...

THE POWER YOU WIELD ON THE SURFACE...

...YOU'RE JUST ANOTHER SHIPWRECKED CORPSE.

...IS ONLY GUARANTEED BY YOUR NAVY ADMIRALS.

YOU'RE ON THE FLOOR OF THE SEA NOW. AS LONG AS THE OTHER ISLANDERS KEEP QUIET...

THE POWER YOU WIELD ON THE SURFACE...

...YOU'RE JUST ANOTHER SHIPWRECKED CORPSE.

...IS ONLY GUARANTEED BY YOUR NAVY ADMIRALS.

DON'T YOU
REALIZE
WHO I
AM?!

STOP
IT, YOU
FOOLS!

HUFF

DON'T YOU
REALIZE
WHO I
AM?!

STOP
IT, YOU
FOOLS!

HUFF

DON'T YOU
REALIZE
WHO I
AM?!

STOP
IT, YOU
FOOLS!

HUFF

ME TOO!
WE ALL
WILL!

I'LL KEEP
QUIET!

HE'S
RIGHT...

ME TOO!
WE ALL
WILL!

I'LL KEEP
QUIET!

HE'S
RIGHT...

ME TOO!
WE ALL
WILL!

I'LL KEEP
QUIET!

HE'S
RIGHT...



MAKE HIM SUFFER BEFORE HE DIES!

WHAT IS THIS? I'M GREAT AND POWERFUL! SO WHY...

KILL HIM!

GIVE HIM A
TASTE OF THE
PAIN YOU
EXPERIENCED!

IF WE LEFT HIM ALONE, HE'D DIE ANYWAY!

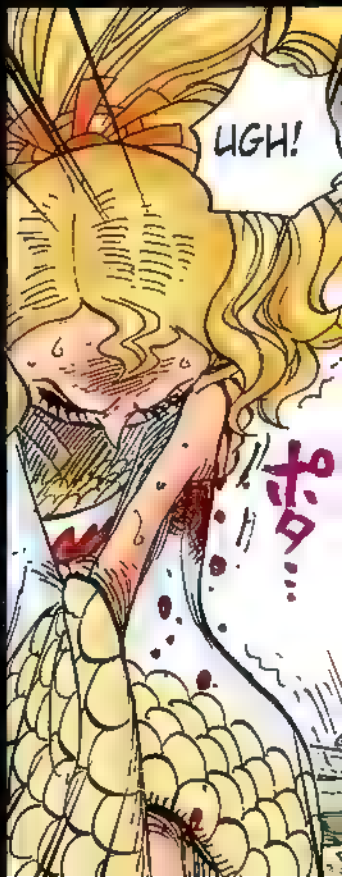
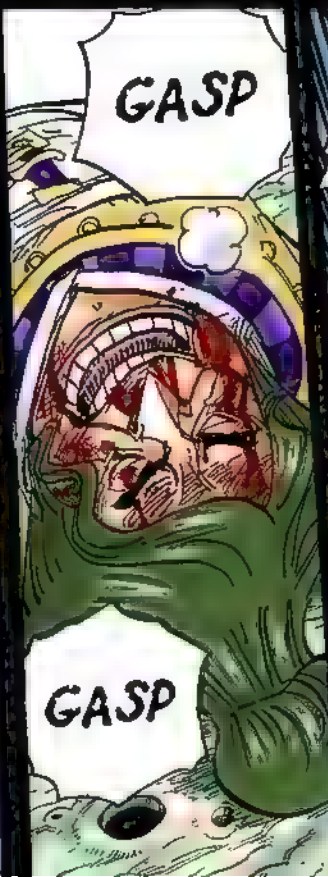
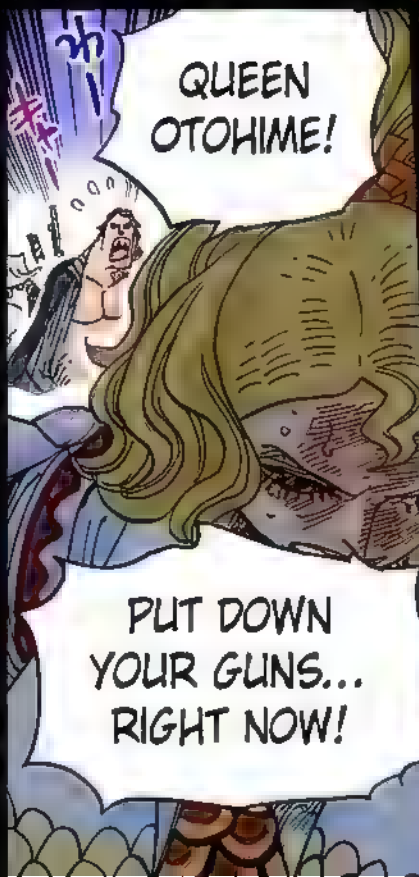
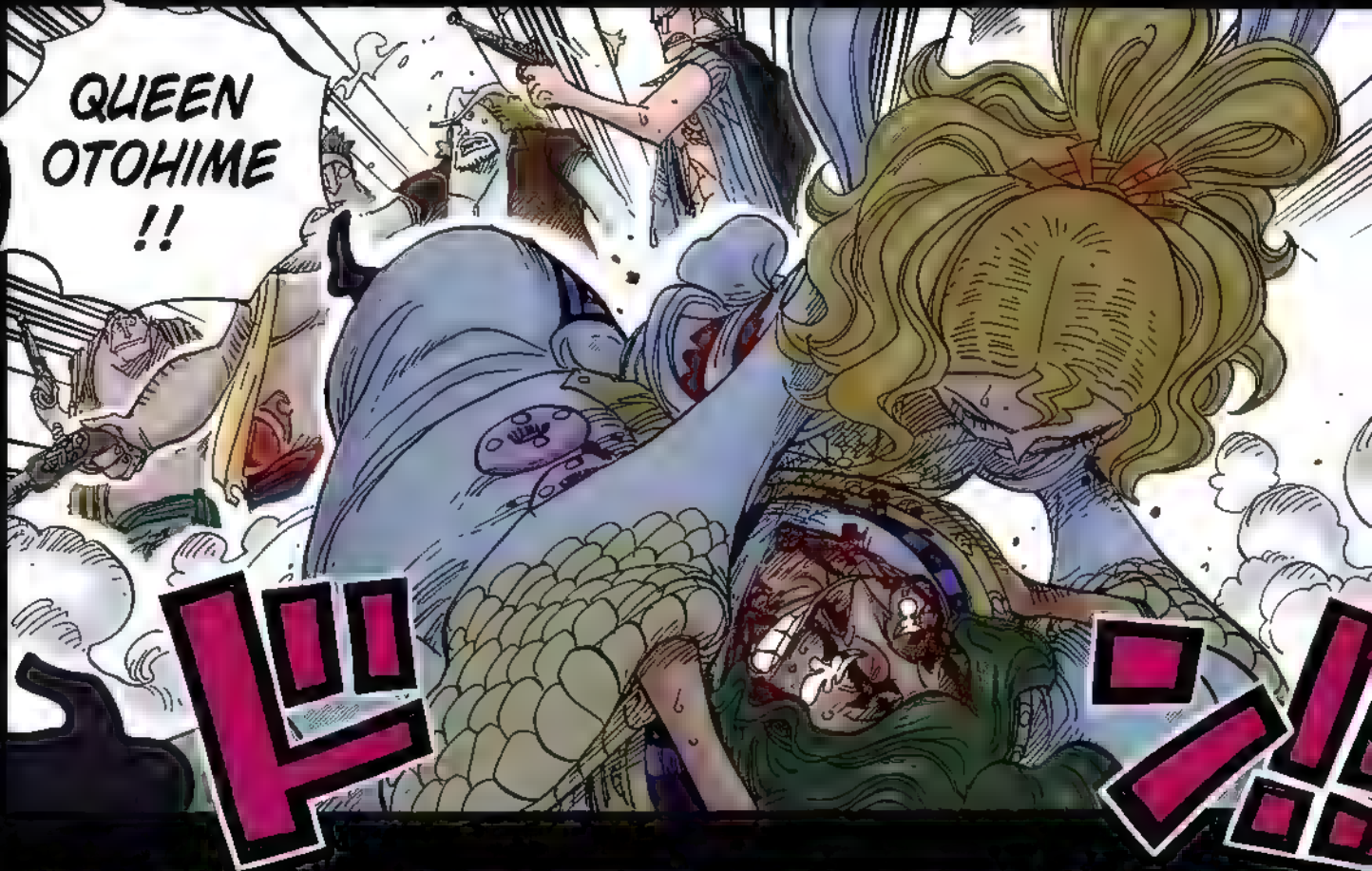
ああああ.

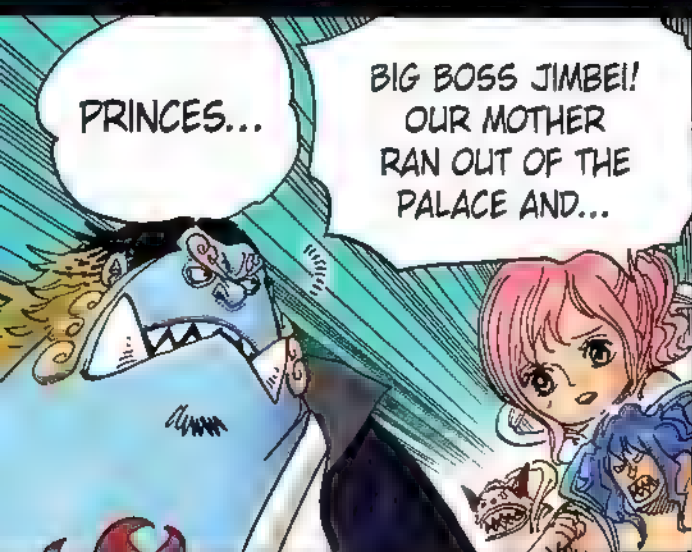
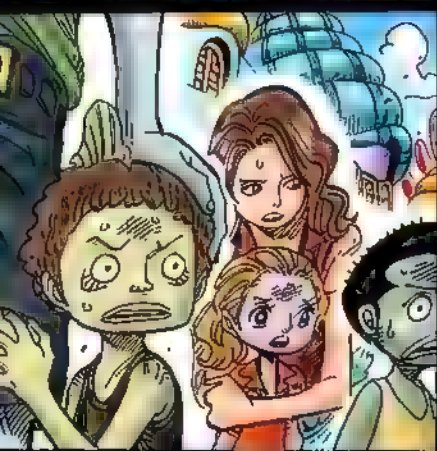
A close-up of a character with a stitched, monstrous face and a large mechanical eye, shouting "KOOO!". The character has a wide, toothy grin and a speech bubble containing "KOOO!". The background is yellow with green Japanese characters "加" and "力".

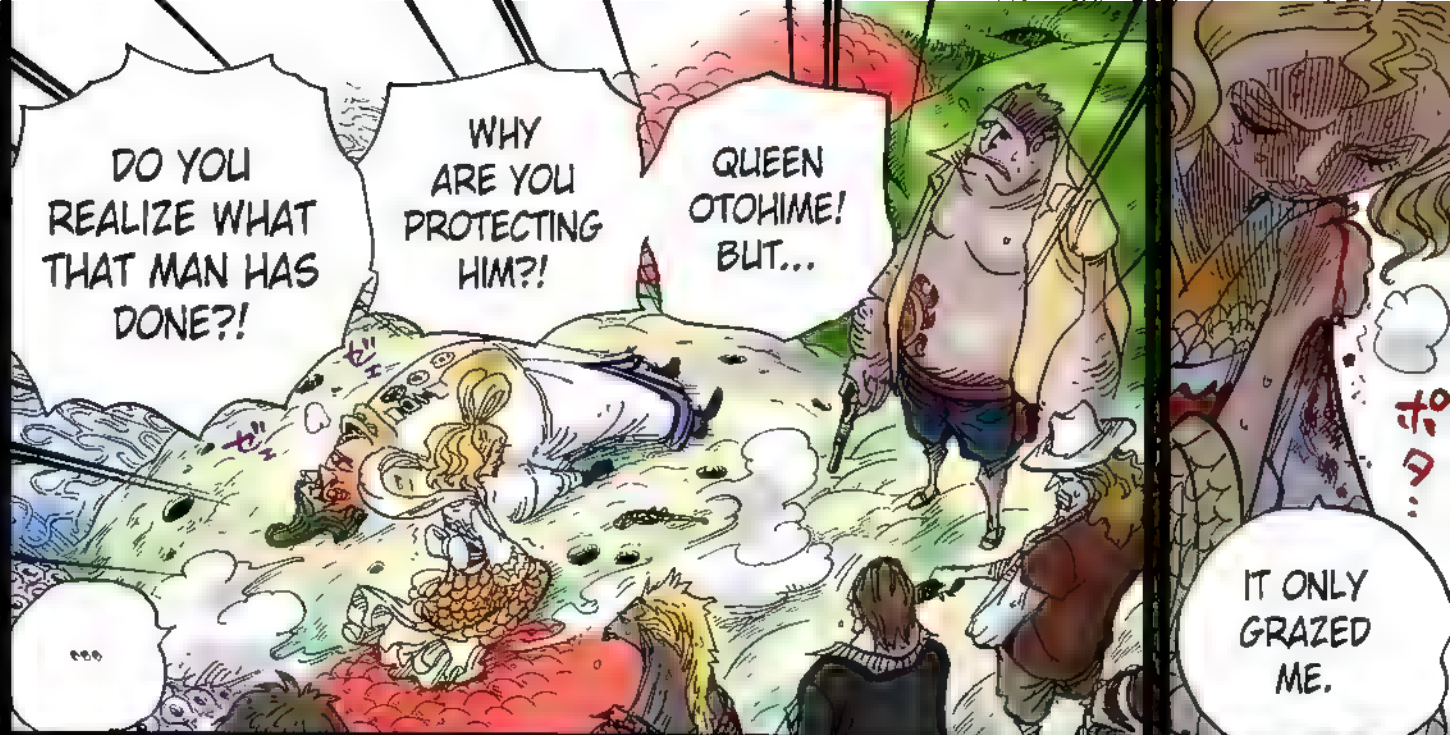
I KNOW I'M
SUPPOSED
TO FORGIVE,
BUT I CAN
NEVER
FORGIVE
YOU!

ROTTEN
FISH!!

WAIT!!





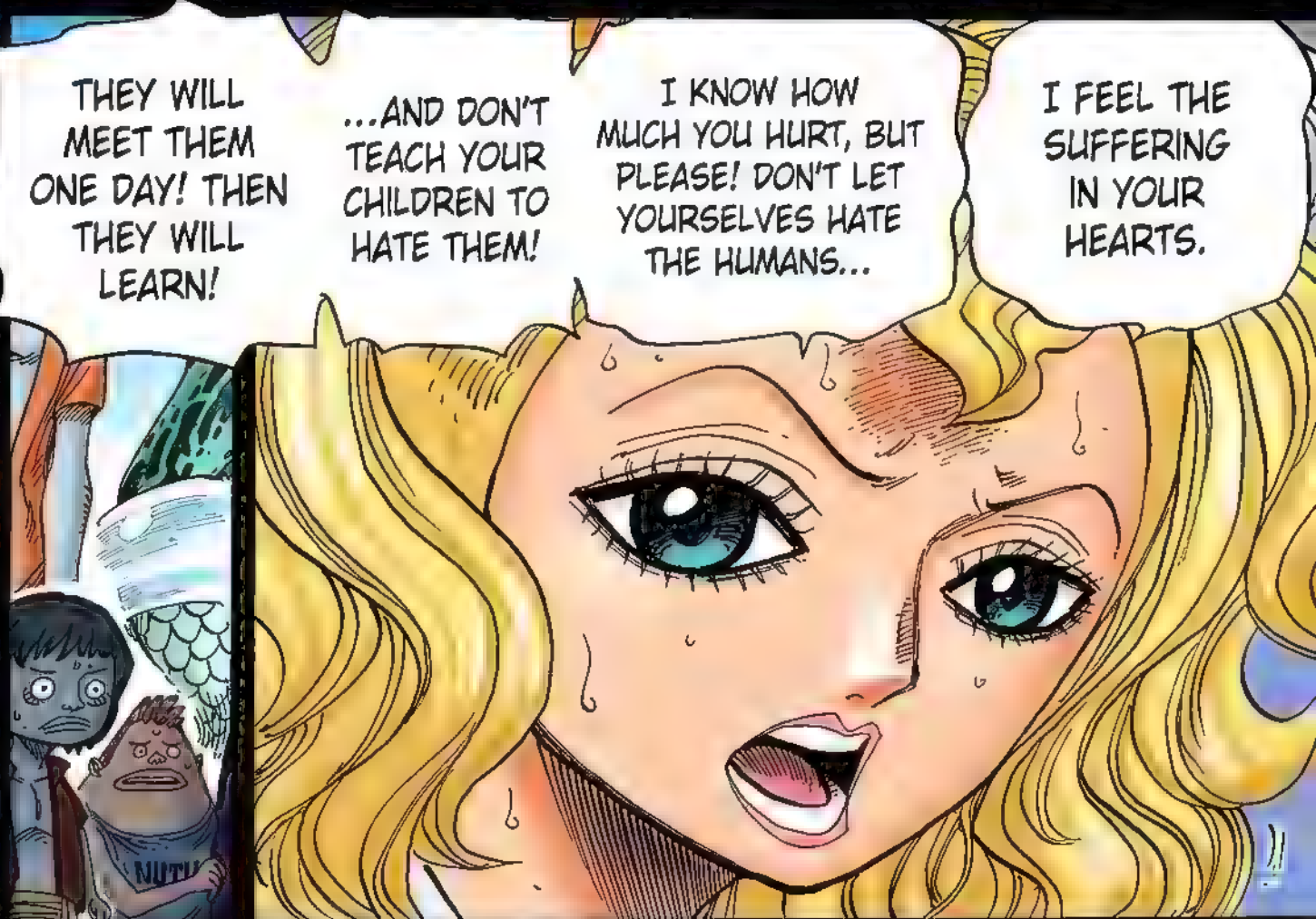


DO YOU
REALIZE WHAT
THAT MAN HAS
DONE?!

WHY
ARE YOU
PROTECTING
HIM?!

QUEEN
OTOHIME!
BUT...

IT ONLY
GRAZED
ME.



THEY WILL
MEET THEM
ONE DAY! THEN
THEY WILL
LEARN!

...AND DON'T
TEACH YOUR
CHILDREN TO
HATE THEM!

I KNOW HOW
MUCH YOU HURT, BUT
PLEASE! DON'T LET
YOURSELVES HATE
THE HUMANS...

I FEEL THE
SUFFERING
IN YOUR
HEARTS.

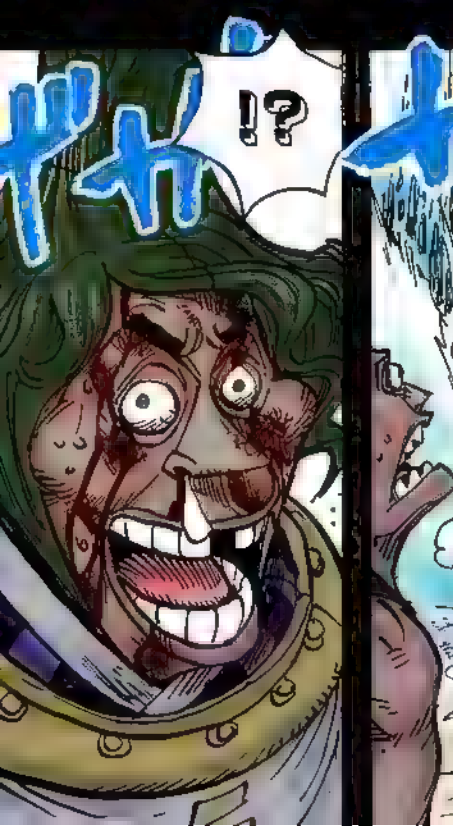
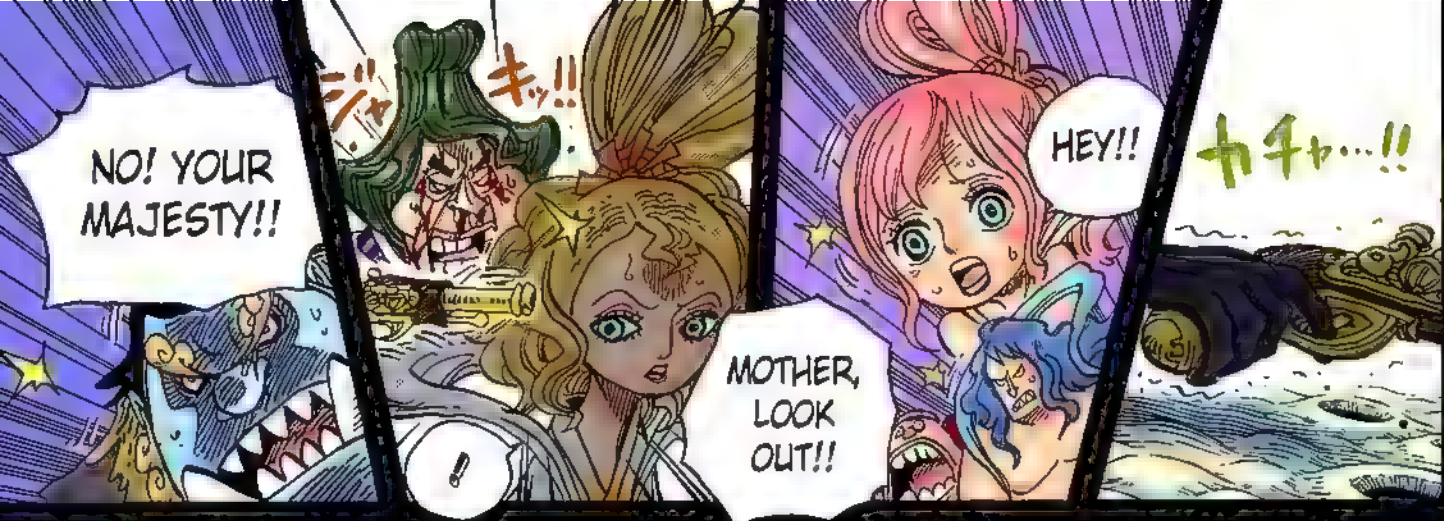


DON'T TELL
THEM OF OUR
TRAGEDY...

...OF OUR
RAGE AGAINST
THE HUMANS!

DON'T SAY
ANYTHING TO
THE PEOPLE OF
THE ISLAND!

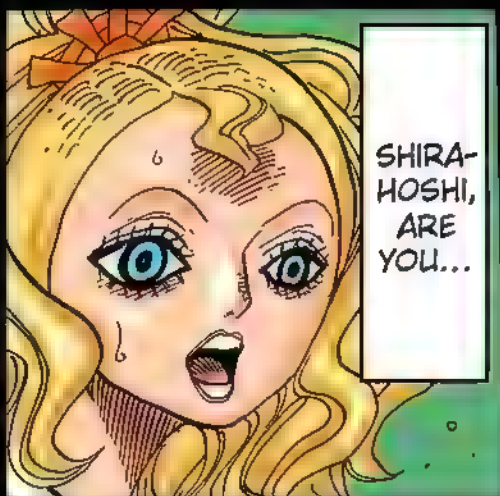
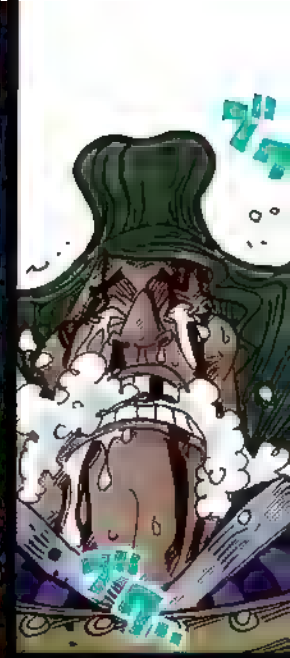
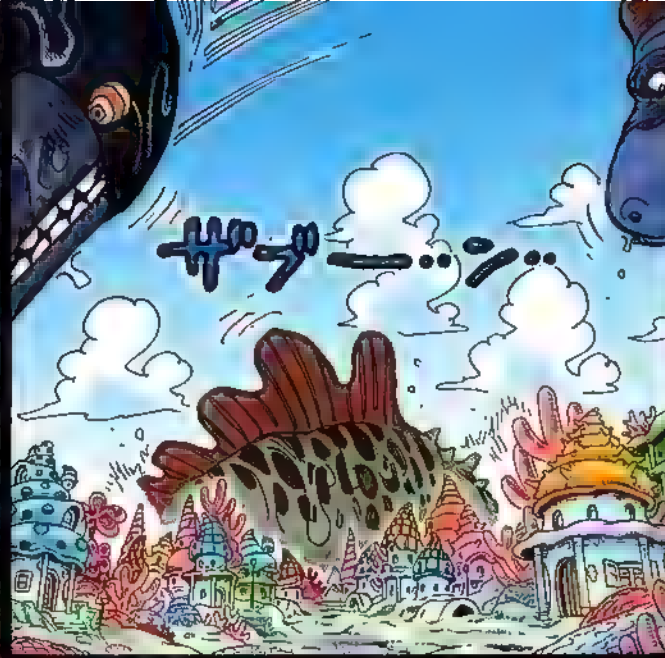
PLEASE!



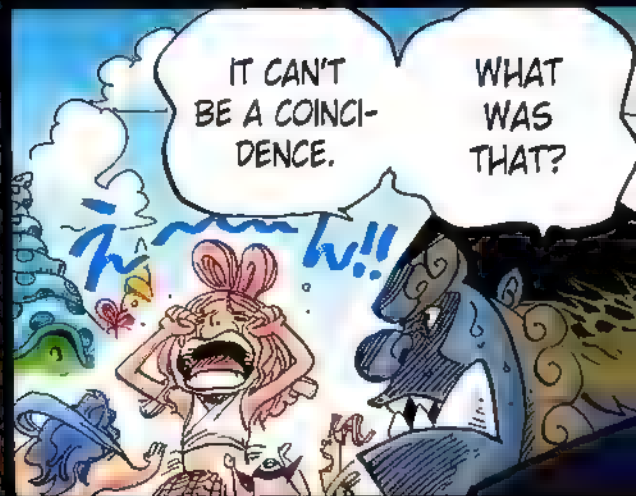
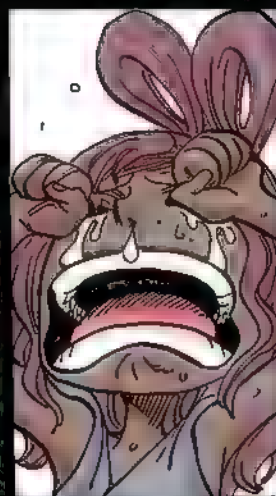




IT'S
THE
LEGEND
...

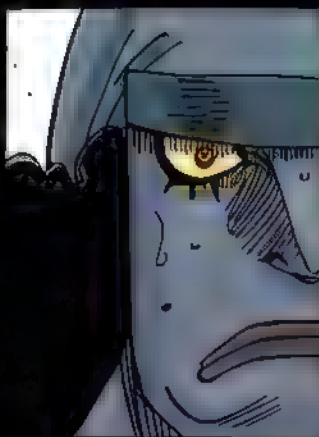


SHIRA-
HOSHI,
ARE
YOU...

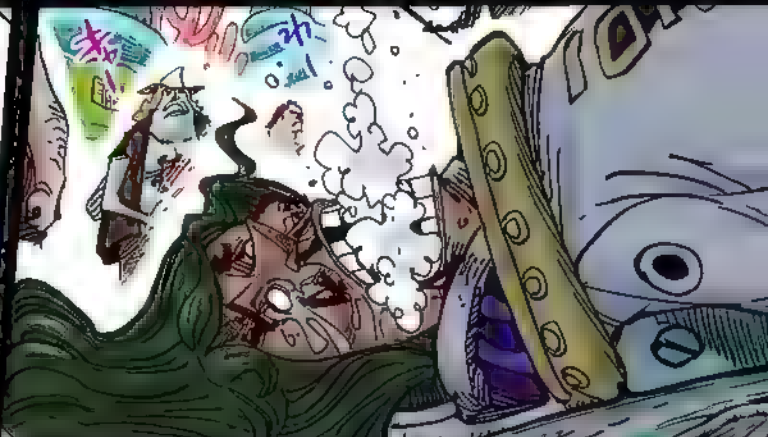


IT CAN'T
BE A COINCI-
DENCE.

WHAT
WAS
THAT?

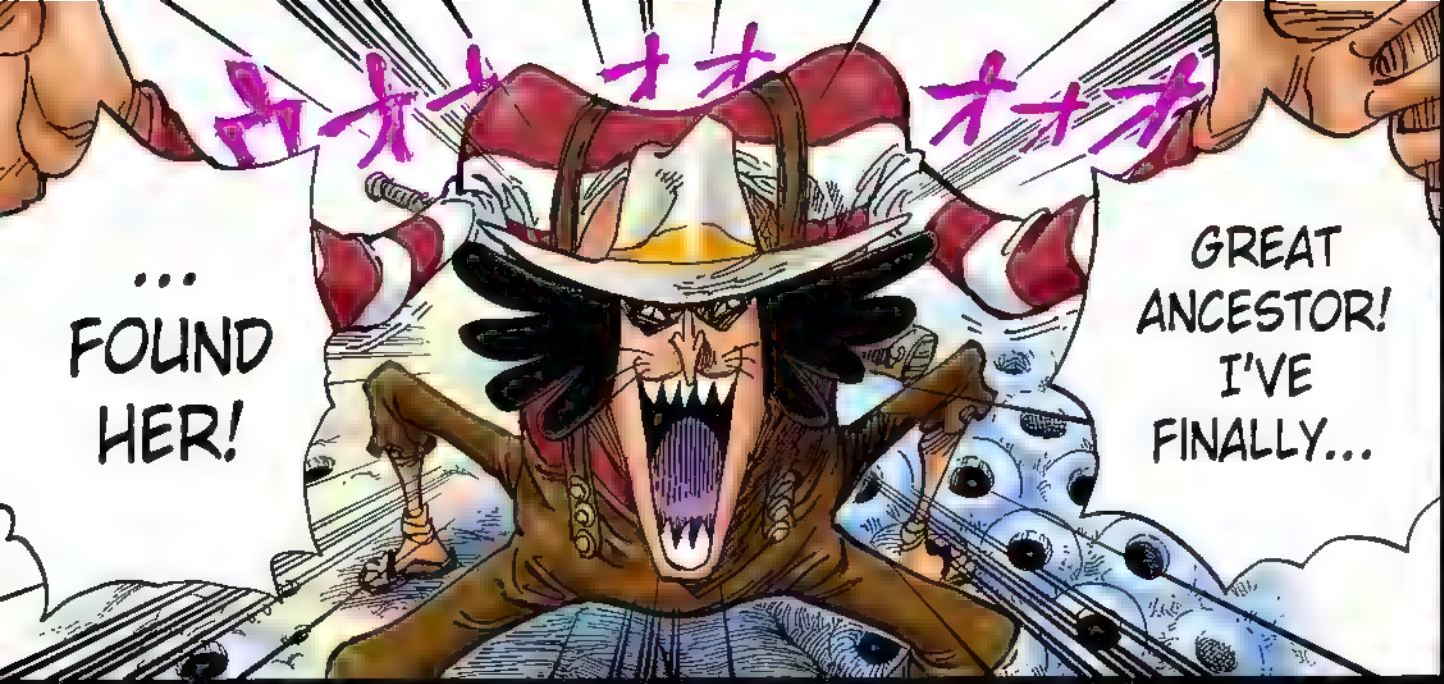


...?!
Zunk



THAT LEGEND
WAS WHAT
LURED THE FIRST
VANDER DECKEN
DOWN TO THE
SEAFLOOR!

LONG AGO
A MERMAID
PRINCESS HAD
THE UNCANNY
ABILITY TO
CONTROL
NEPTUNIANS.



...
FOUND
HER!

GREAT
ANCESTOR!
I'VE
FINALLY...



BUT
PRINCESS
SHIRAHOSHI
IS ONLY A
KID!

FIRST I HAVE
TO MARRY THE
PRINCESS!

THE TRUTH OF THE
LEGEND IS A SECRET
THAT BELONGS TO
MY FAMILY ALONE!
I THINK!

SHHHH!
SHUT UP!

YOU
DID IT,
CAPTAIN!

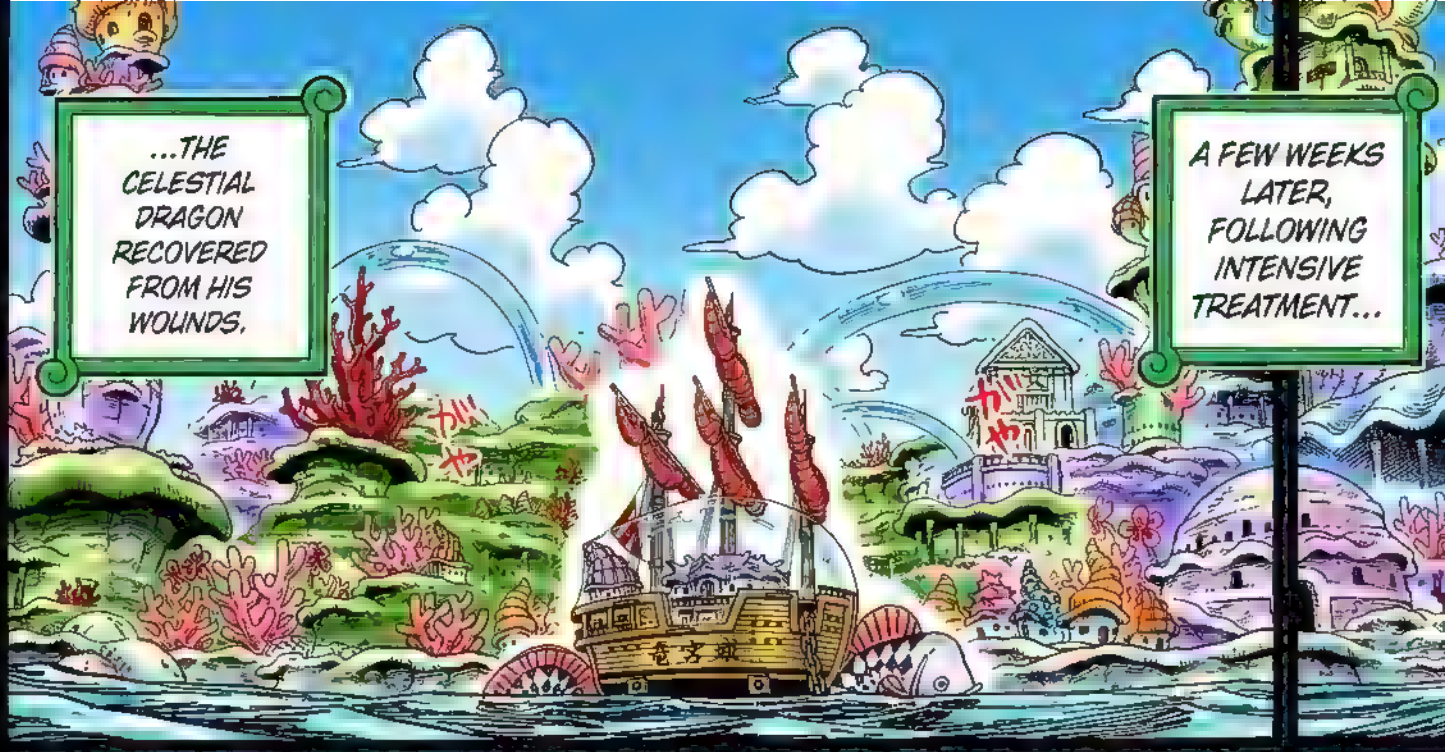
HMM! THAT'S THE
PROBLEM HERE!



I'LL SEE
TO HIM.

QUEEN
OTOHIME, YOU
NEED MEDICAL
ATTENTION.

ALADDIN
...



...THE
CELESTIAL
DRAGON
RECOVERED
FROM HIS
WOUNDS.

A FEW WEEKS
LATER,
FOLLOWING
INTENSIVE
TREATMENT...



WE SAVED HIS
LIFE AND HE'S
THREATENING
US?

HE'LL
ENDANGER
THE ENTIRE
ISLAND.

WE
CAN'T
LET HIM
GO.



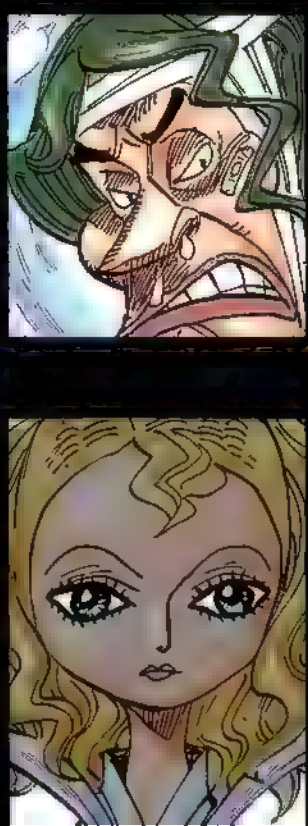
YOU'RE MY
GOODS! AND
YOU POINTED A
GUN AT YOUR
MASTER!

I'LL
MAKE YOU
REGRET
THAT!

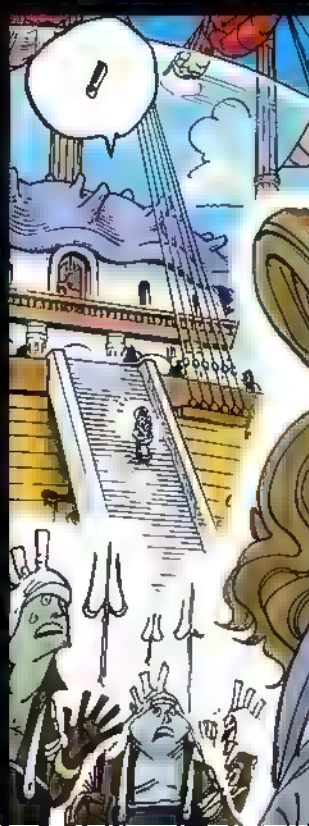
REMEMBER
THIS, YOU
FOOLS!



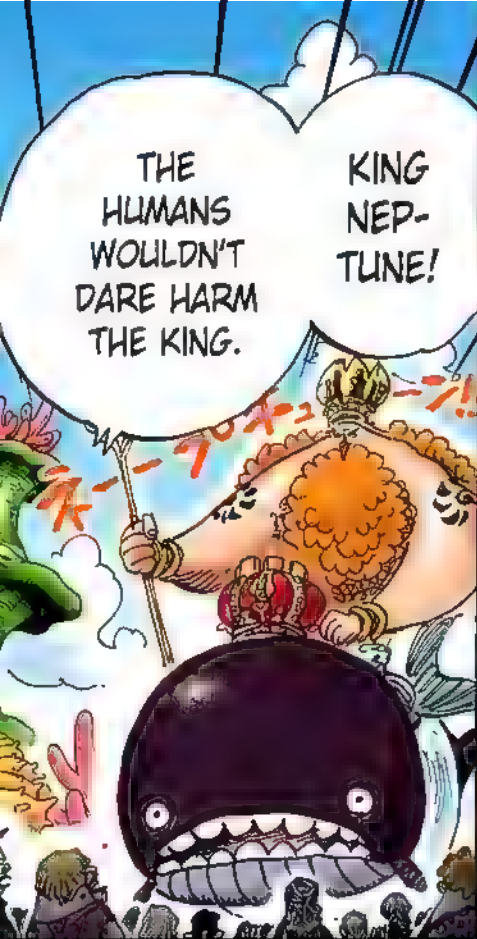
THAT'S
CRAZY, QUEEN
OTOHIME!!



PLEASE WAIT!
IT SEEMS WE'RE
NOT DONE
TALKING YET.



IN THAT
CASE, I'D
BETTER
ACCOMPANY
YOU TO THE
SURFACE.



THE HUMANS WOULDN'T DARE HARM THE KING.

KING NEPTUNE!

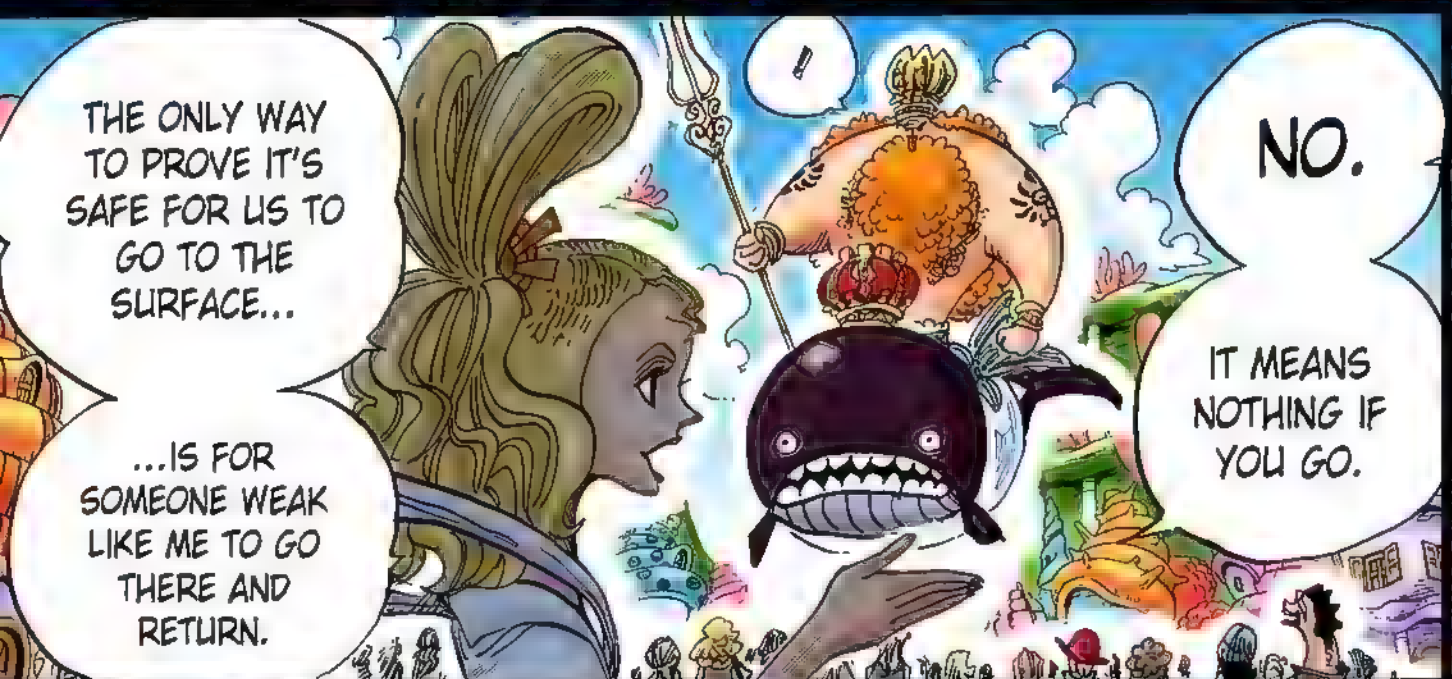


IF SOMEONE MUST TALK TO THE NOBLES, THEN I WILL DO IT!

I WON'T ALLOW YOU TO DO SOMETHING SO RECKLESS!

WAIT, OTOHIME!

どーん!!



THE ONLY WAY TO PROVE IT'S SAFE FOR US TO GO TO THE SURFACE...

...IS FOR SOMEONE WEAK LIKE ME TO GO THERE AND RETURN.

NO.

IT MEANS NOTHING IF YOU GO.

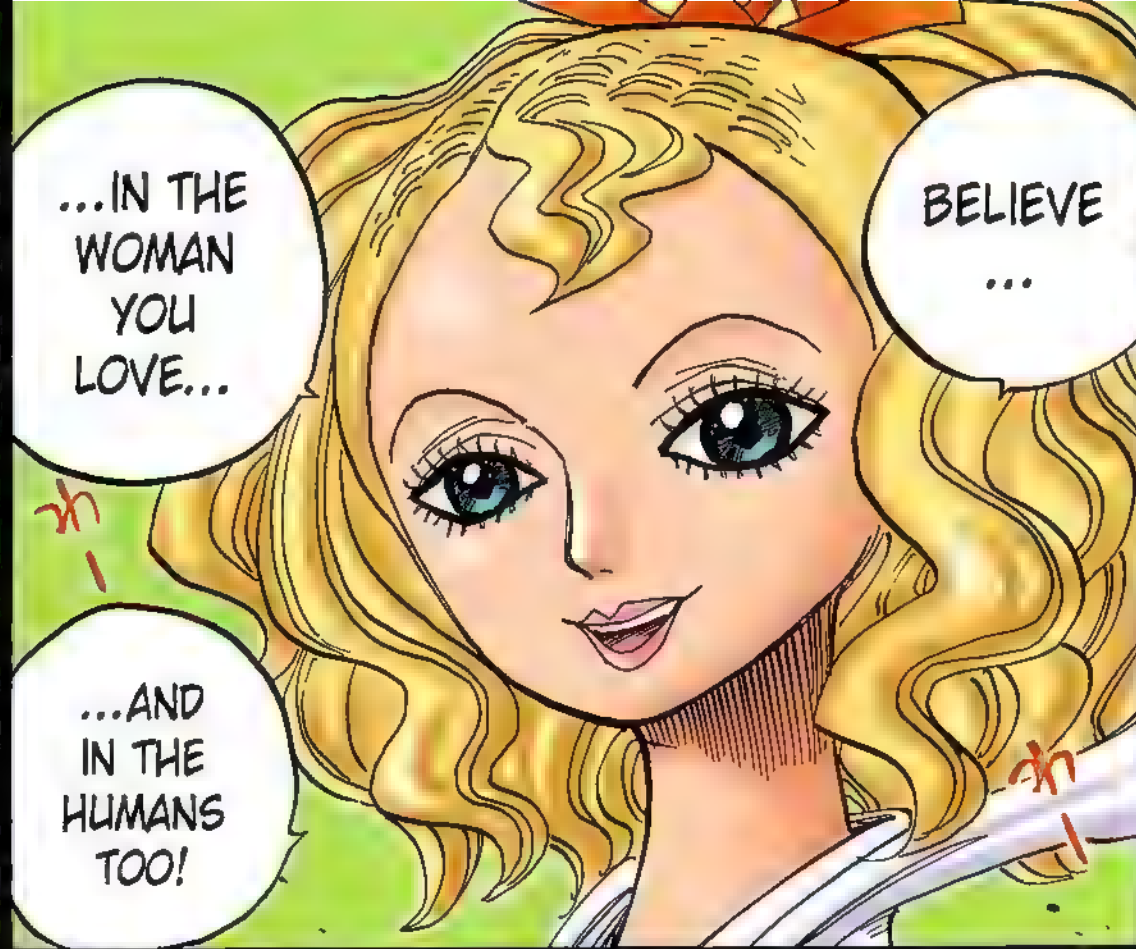


QUEEN OTOHIME!

WHERE IS QUEEN OTOHIME GOING?

MOTHER!

MOTHER!



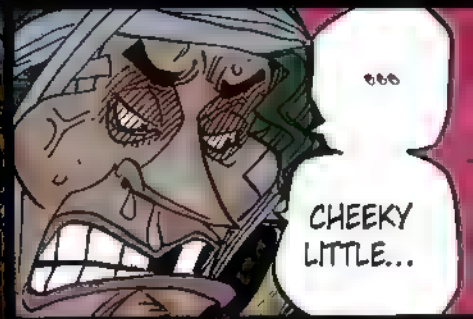
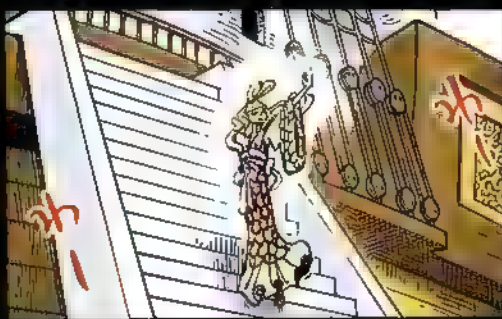
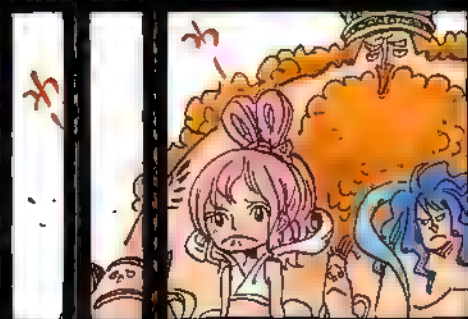
...IN THE
WOMAN
YOU
LOVE...

BELIEVE
...

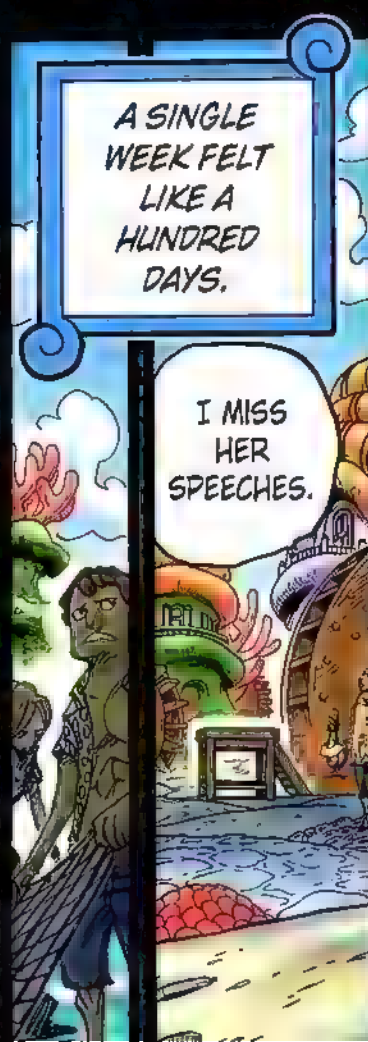
...AND
IN THE
HUMANS
TOO!



OTO-
HIME!



CHEEKY
LITTLE...



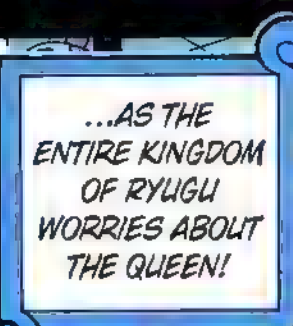
A SINGLE
WEEK FELT
LIKE A
HUNDRED
DAYS.

I MISS
HER
SPEECHES.

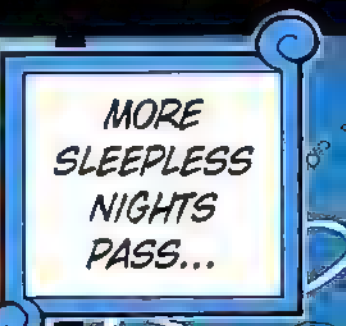


WHERE
IS QUEEN
OTOHIME, BIG
BOSS?

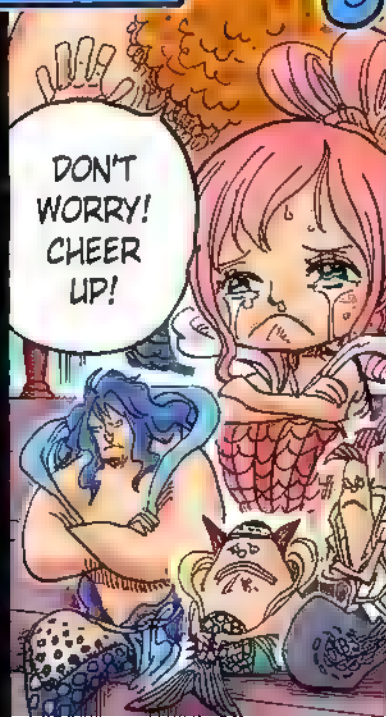
JUST TRUST
HER AND WAIT.
YOU KNOW SHE'S
ALWAYS...



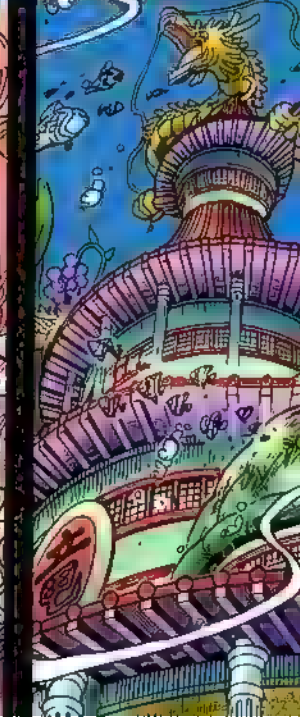
...AS THE
ENTIRE KINGDOM
OF RYUGU
WORRIES ABOUT
THE QUEEN!



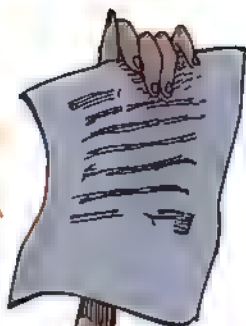
MORE
SLEEPLESS
NIGHTS
PASS...



DON'T
WORRY!
CHEER
UP!



...QUEEN
OTOHIME WAS
ABLE TO
APPEASE THE
HIGH-HANDED
CELESTIAL
DRAGON.



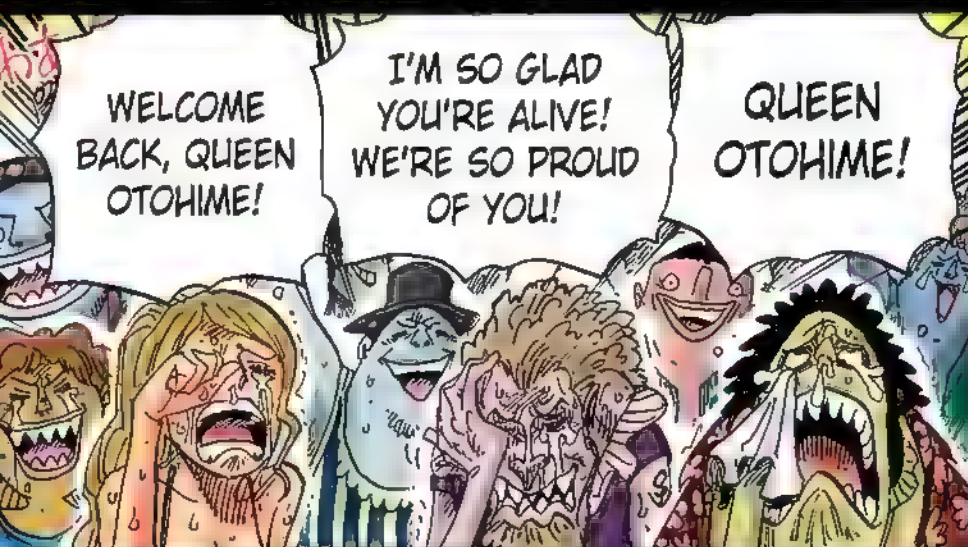
AFTER
SOME
DAYS OF
NEGOTIA-
TIONS...

QUEEN
OTOHIME
IS BACK!

WELCOME
BACK, QUEEN
OTOHIME!

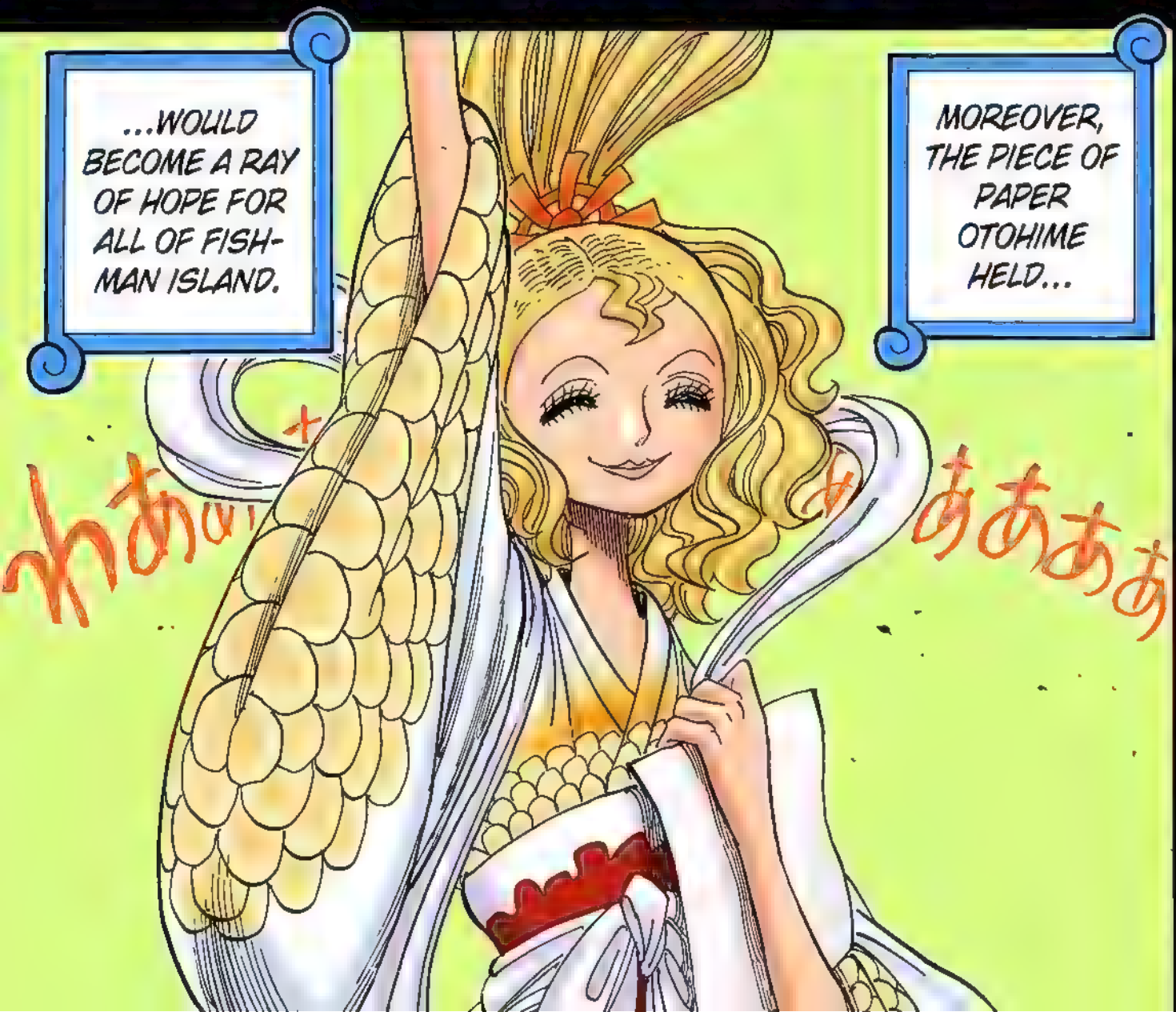
I'M SO GLAD
YOU'RE ALIVE!
WE'RE SO PROUD
OF YOU!

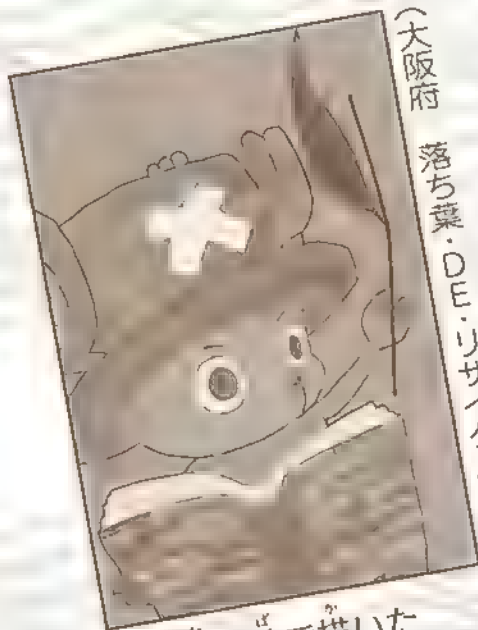
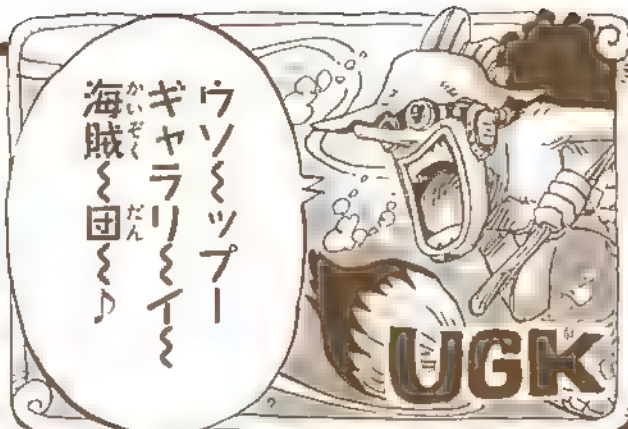
QUEEN
OTOHIME!



...WOULD
BECOME A RAY
OF HOPE FOR
ALL OF FISH-
MAN ISLAND.

MOREOVER,
THE PIECE OF
PAPER
OTOHIME
HELD...

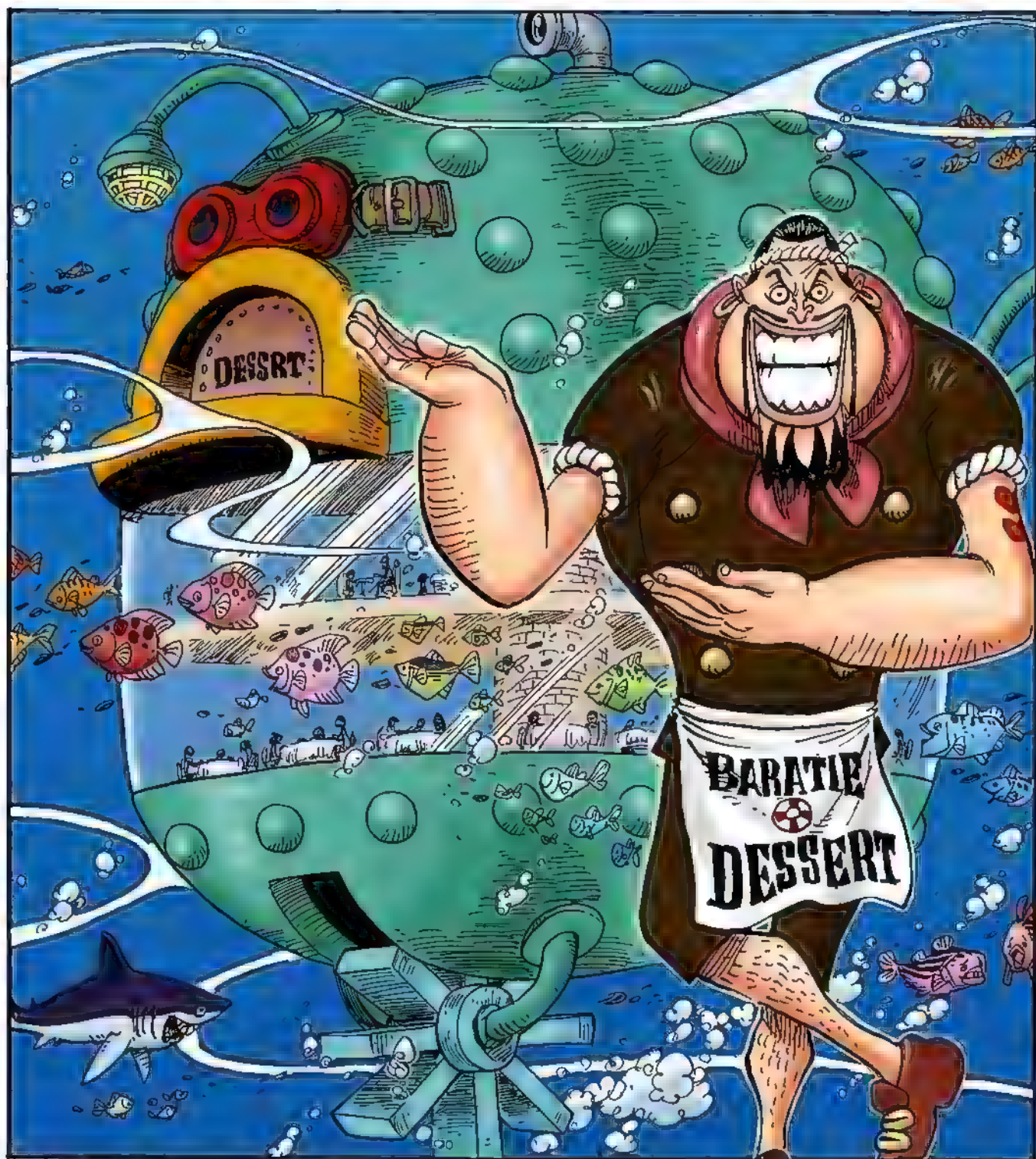




Chapter 626:

NEPTUNE

BROTHERS



DECKS OF THE WORLD, VOL. 12:
"BARATIE—JOINT DESSERT SHIP: SISTER MONKFISH"



A SPECIAL
TREASURE
BOX?



AND IT HAS
THE POWER TO
MAKE ANYBODY
AGE?!

AYE,
CAPTAIN.

THEY
SAY IT'S
SOMEWHERE
IN RYUGU
CASTLE.

YES, IT'S
CALLED THE
TAMATE BOX!

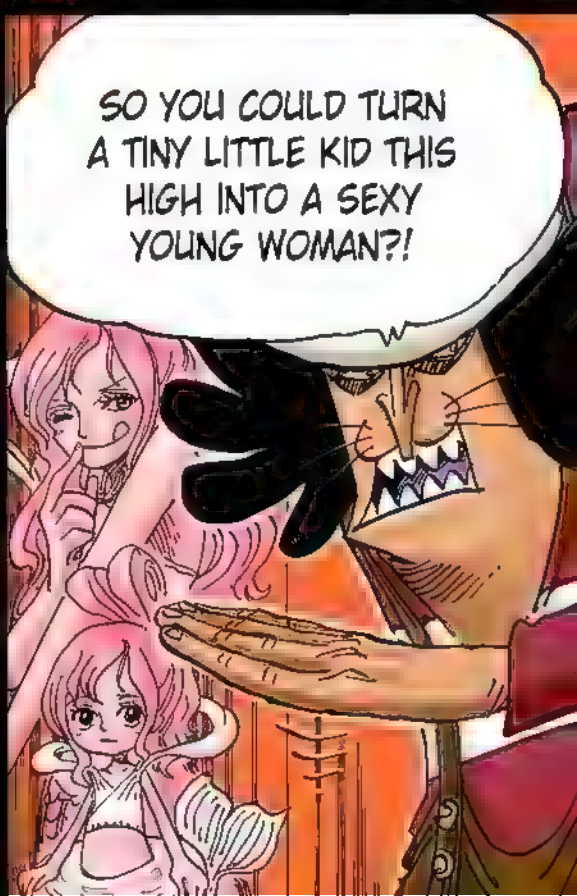


THEN I CAN
MARRY PRINCESS
SHIRAHOSHI
RIGHT AWAY!
I THINK!

GOOD
JOB!
PROBLEM
SOLVED!

AYE,
CERTAIN IT
COULD.

GO
STEAL THAT
TREASURE
BOX RIGHT
NOW!



SO YOU COULD TURN
A TINY LITTLE KID THIS
HIGH INTO A SEXY
YOUNG WOMAN?!

SHIRAHOSHI IS A
REAL BEAUTY! AND
SHE'LL BE EVEN
BETTER...

**YOU'RE
SMART!
BA HO HO
HO!!**

...YOU COULD
GO IN AND OUT
OF THE CASTLE
WHENEVER
YOU WANTED.

RYUGU CASTLE
IS IMPENETRABLE,
BUT IF YOU MARRY
SHIRAHOSHI...

...TEN OR TWENTY
YEARS FROM NOW!

...THE DREAM
OF ALL THE
VANDER DECKENS
WHO CAME
BEFORE ME!

WHEN I BECOME
HER HUSBAND, I
WILL HAVE FINALLY
ACHIEVED...

DON'T CALL HER
HUGE! CALL HER
AMPLE! ANYWAY, I
LIKE BIG WOMEN!

BUT SHE'LL
DEFINITELY
BE EVEN
HUGER.

YOU HAVE TO
PROPOSE TO HER
FIRST, CAPTAIN
DECKEN!!

**ALL RIGHT! TIME
TO WRITE THE
INVITATIONS FOR
THE WEDDING!!**

OH, I DON'T
HAVE ANY
FRIENDS.

AND THIS
IS A WRITTEN
STATEMENT
FROM A WORLD
NOBLE!

HERE'S
WHAT IT
SAYS!

A STATEMENT
FROM A WORLD
NOBLE CARRIED
GREAT WEIGHT...

...EVEN AT THE
REVERIE, THE
CONFERENCE OF
KINGS!

CONCH-
CORDE
PLAZA

...AS STATED
IN THE
PETITION."

IN OTHER
WORDS...

"I, TOO,
APPROVE...

...OF
FRIENDSHIP
BETWEEN
FISH-MEN AND
HUMANS...

...COULD MAKE
OUR DREAMS A
REALITY!

THEN WE
COULD ALL
EMIGRATE!!

...IF WE WERE TO
PRESENT LOTS OF
SIGNATURES AT
THE REVERIE...

...THIS ONE
PIECE OF
PAPER...

IT'S ALL UP TO YOU.

PLEASE SHOW ME YOUR WILLINGNESS TO LIVE WITH THE HUMANS.

ALL WE NEED NOW...

...IS AS MANY OF YOUR SIGNATURES AS POSSIBLE.

I'M NOT SURE WHAT TO THINK OF THAT.

THE SIGNATURE OF A CELESTIAL DRAGON WILL MAKE IT HAPPEN?

どよ どよ

SHOW ME YOUR WILLINGNESS TO EMIGRATE TO THE SURFACE!

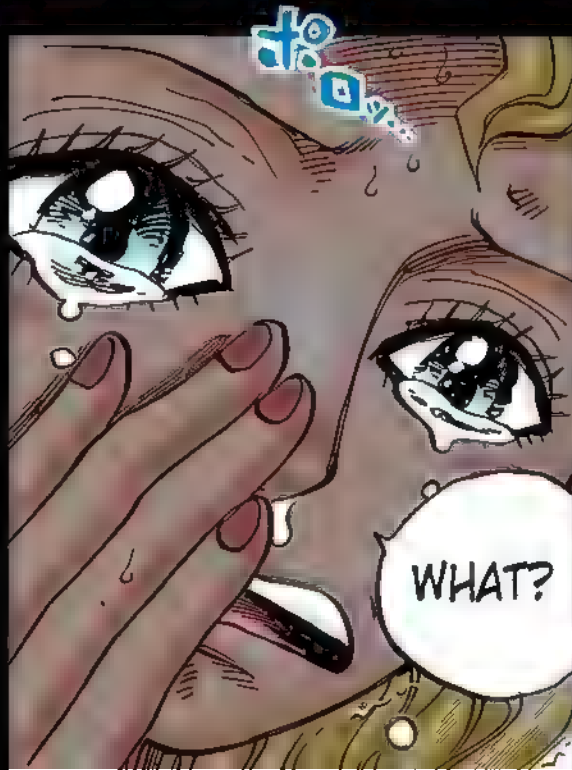
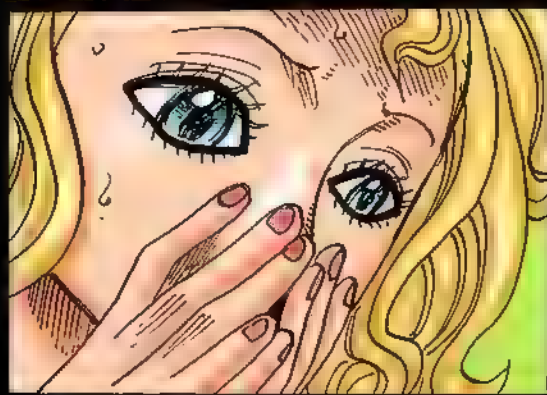
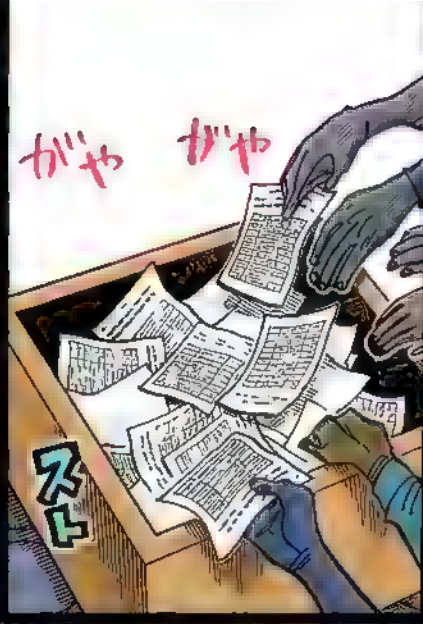
NO WAY! AND MOM SAID SHE'LL SIGN TOO!

WHAT?

CHILDREN...YOU ALWAYS GIVE ME SUCH HOPE.

YOU WON'T ASK FOR IT BACK LATER, WILL YOU?

ズッ
ズッ
ズッ





IF YOU APPROVE
OF THE QUEEN'S
PASSION, COME HERE
AND GIVE US YOUR
SIGNATURES!



QUEEN
OTOHIME, THIS
IS NO TIME
FOR TEARS.

BUT...

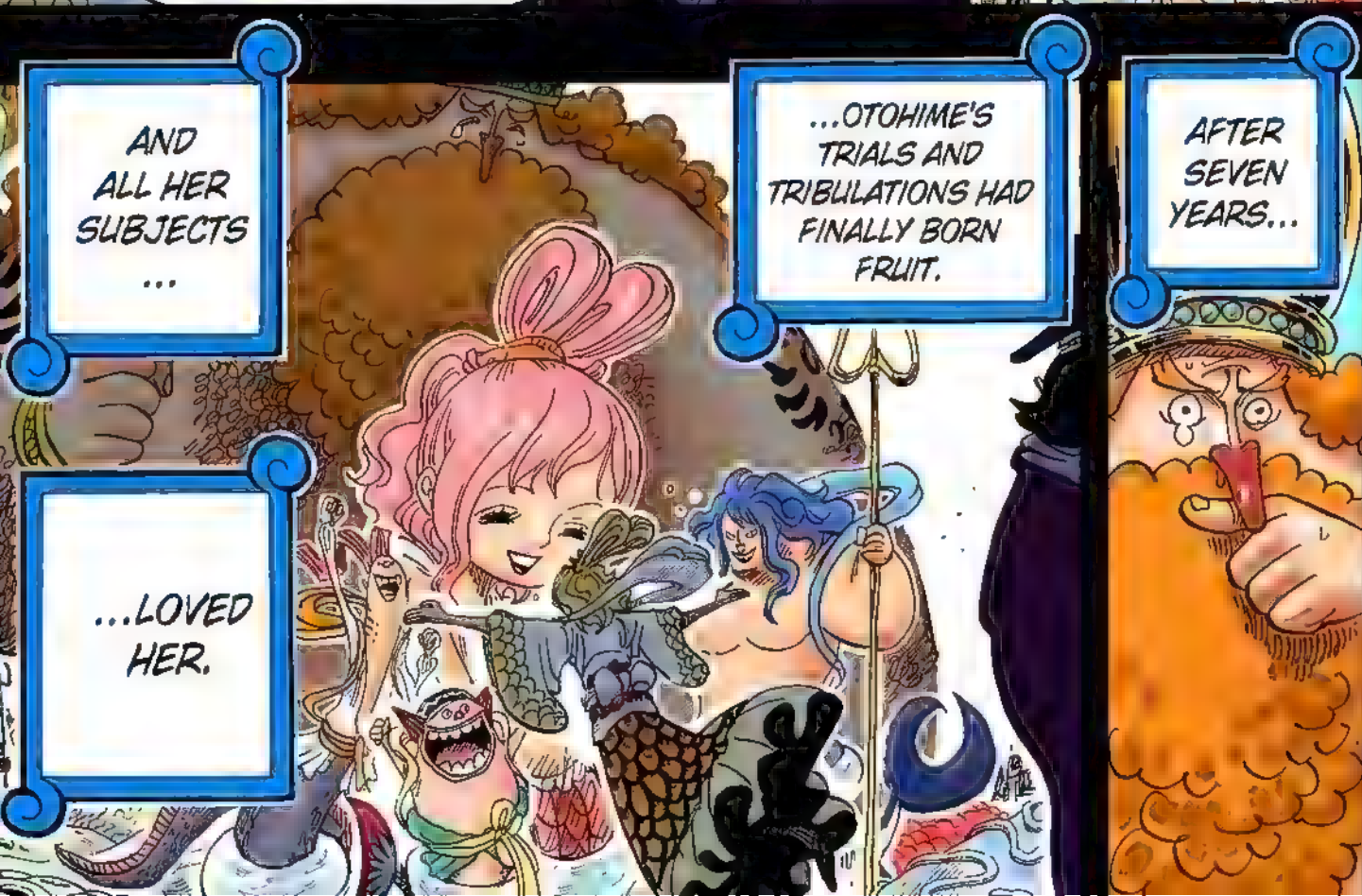
WHY
DON'T YOU
REST OVER
THERE?



EXCUSE ME!
PUT THEM IN THIS
BOX, PLEASE!



WAAAAH!!



AND
ALL HER
SUBJECTS
...

...OTOHIME'S
TRIALS AND
TRIBULATIONS HAD
FINALLY BORN
FRUIT.

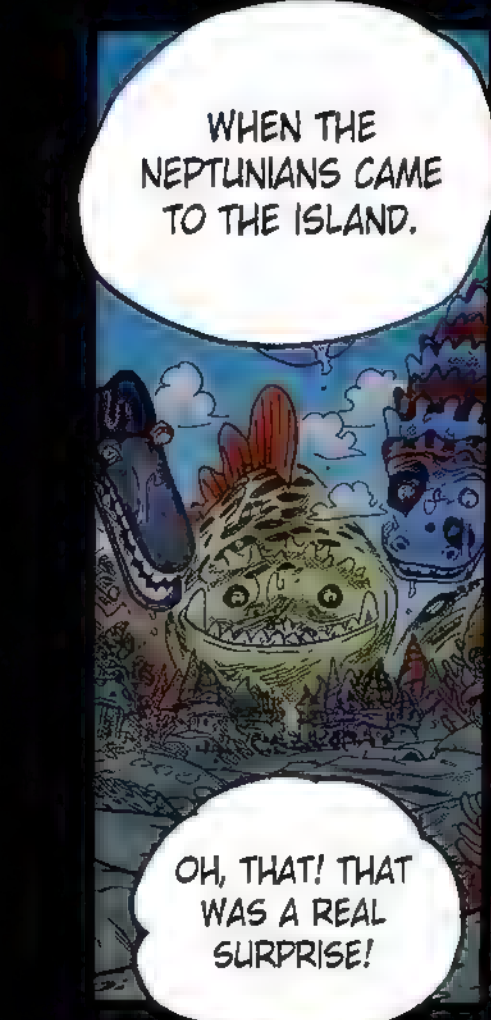
AFTER
SEVEN
YEARS...

...LOVED
HER.



BRING YOUR
SIGNATURES
HERE, PLEASE!

PEOPLE FROM ALL
OVER THE KINGDOM
GATHERED AT THE
PLAZA WITH THEIR
SIGNATURES IN HAND,
DAY AFTER DAY.



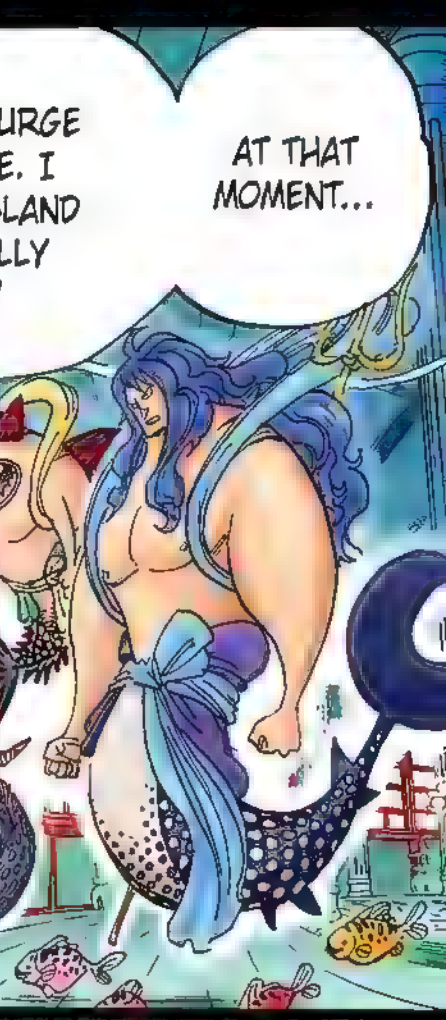
WHEN THE
NEPTUNIANS CAME
TO THE ISLAND.



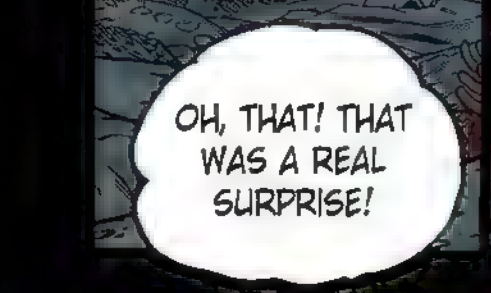
AT WHAT
MOMENT?



...I FELT A SURGE
OF COURAGE. I
KNEW THIS ISLAND
COULD REALLY
CHANGE!



AT THAT
MOMENT...



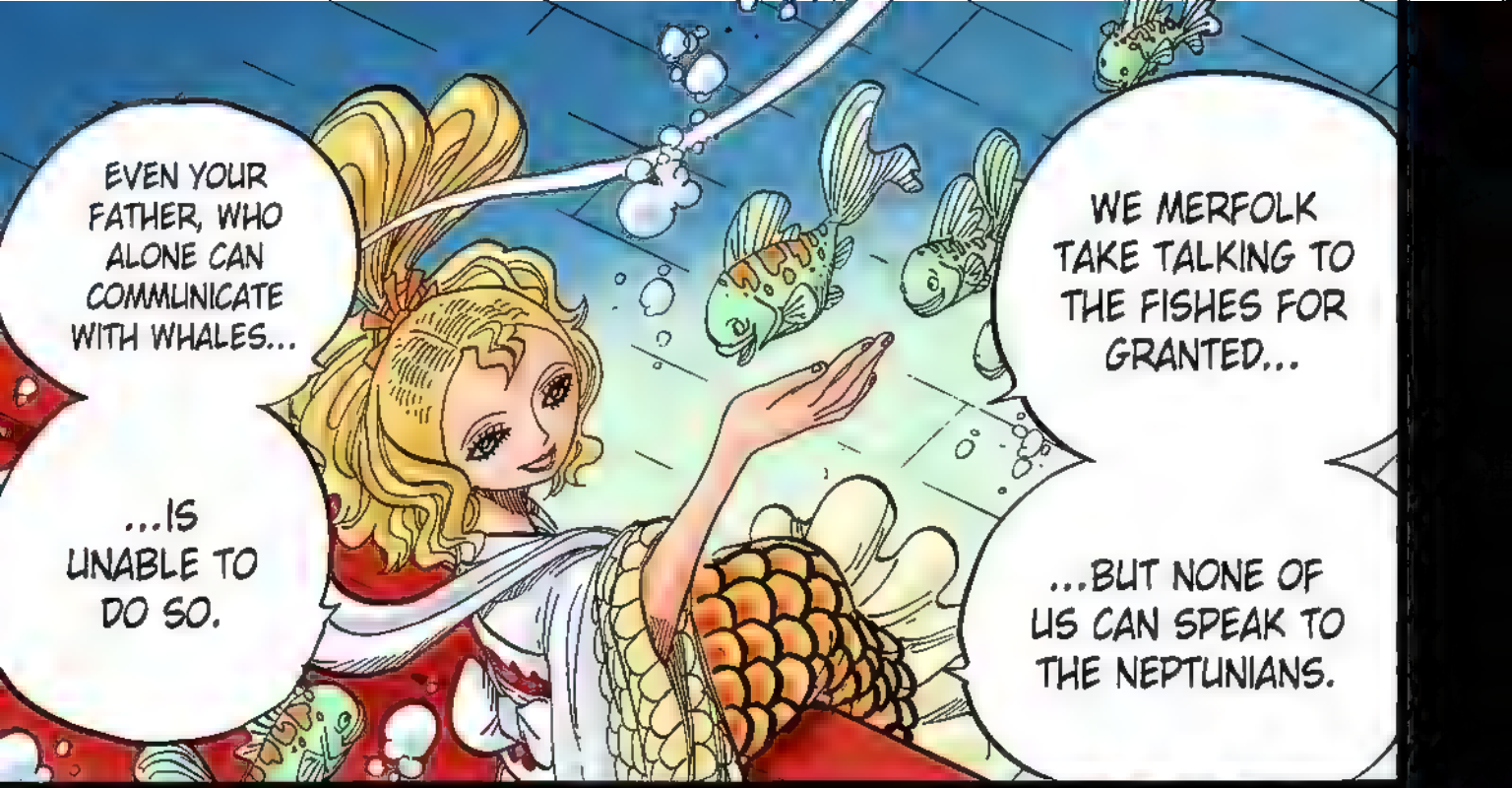
OH, THAT! THAT
WAS A REAL
SURPRISE!



WHAT
?!



SHIRA-
HOSHI
SUMMONED
THEM.



EVEN YOUR
FATHER, WHO
ALONE CAN
COMMUNICATE
WITH WHALES...

...IS
UNABLE TO
DO SO.

WE MERFOLK
TAKE TALKING TO
THE FISHES FOR
GRANTED...

...BUT NONE OF
US CAN SPEAK TO
THE NEPTUNIANS.



...IS
BORN ONCE
EVERY FEW
CENTURIES.

BUT ACCORDING
TO A LEGEND
PASSED DOWN IN
THE ROYAL
FAMILY...

...A MERMAID
WHO CAN
COMMUNICATE
WITH THE
NEPTUNIANS...



THAT'S
INCREDIBLE!!

AND YOU'RE TELLING
US IT'S SHIRAHOSHI,
MOTHER?!

A MERMAID
WHO CAN
COMMUNI-
CATE...

I ALWAYS
WANTED TO
RIDE A
NEPTUNIAN!

...WITH
THOSE GIANT
NEPTU-
NIANS?



AND WHEN
THAT TIME COMES,
THE WORLD WILL
CHANGE! THAT'S
WHAT THE
LEGEND SAYS.

ALONG WITH
THAT SPECIAL
MERMAID WILL
COME ONE WHO
CAN GUIDE HER TO
USE HER POWER
FOR GOOD.



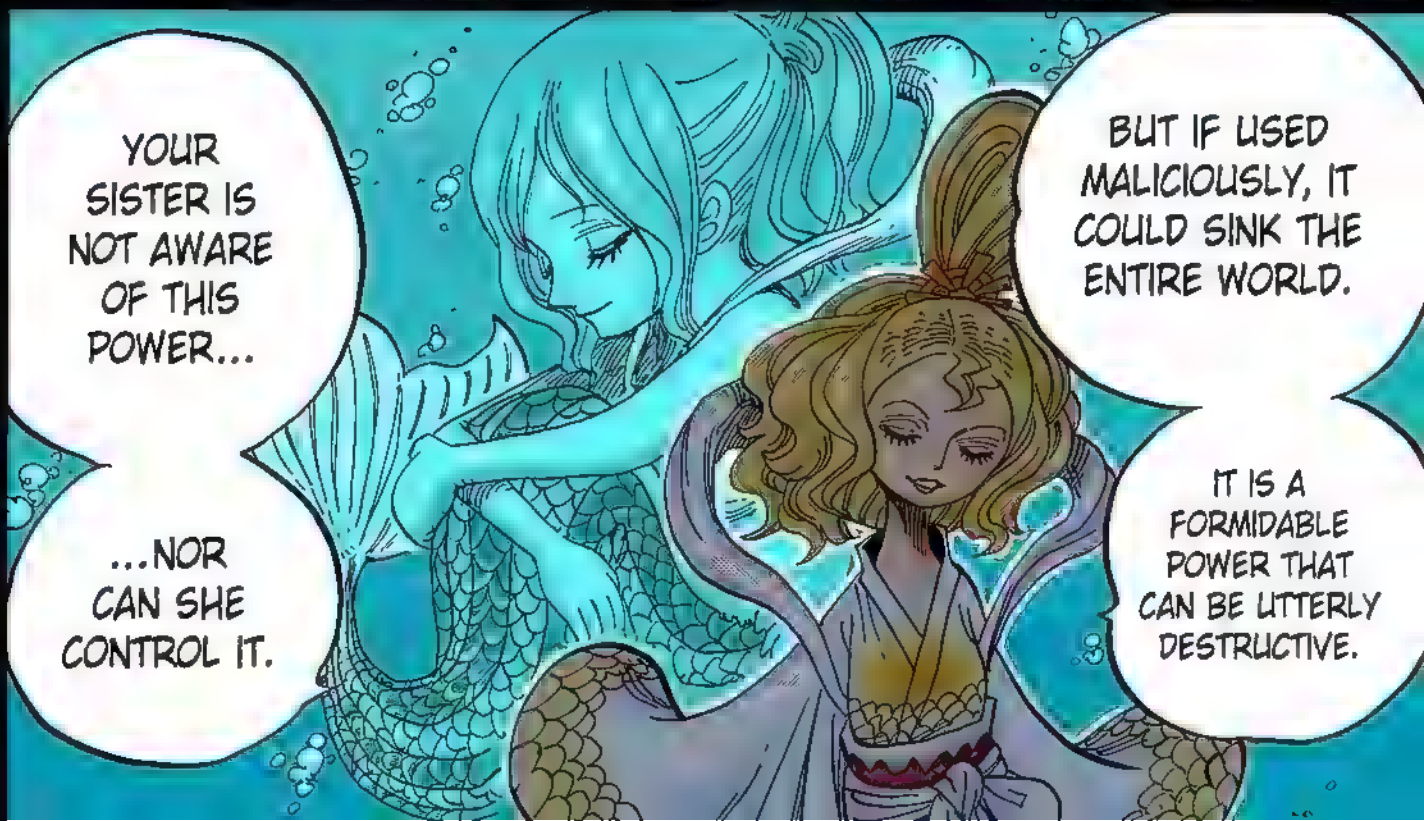
...WHEN
USED
CORRECTLY!

YES, I'M
SURE IT WILL.
THE POWER OF
LOVE CAN SAVE
THOUSANDS...

THEN WE
HOPE IT WILL
BE A GREAT
HELP TO YOU,
MOTHER.

AND THAT MEANS
THIS ISLAND WILL
CHANGE AS WELL.

THE
WORLD
WILL
CHANGE?!

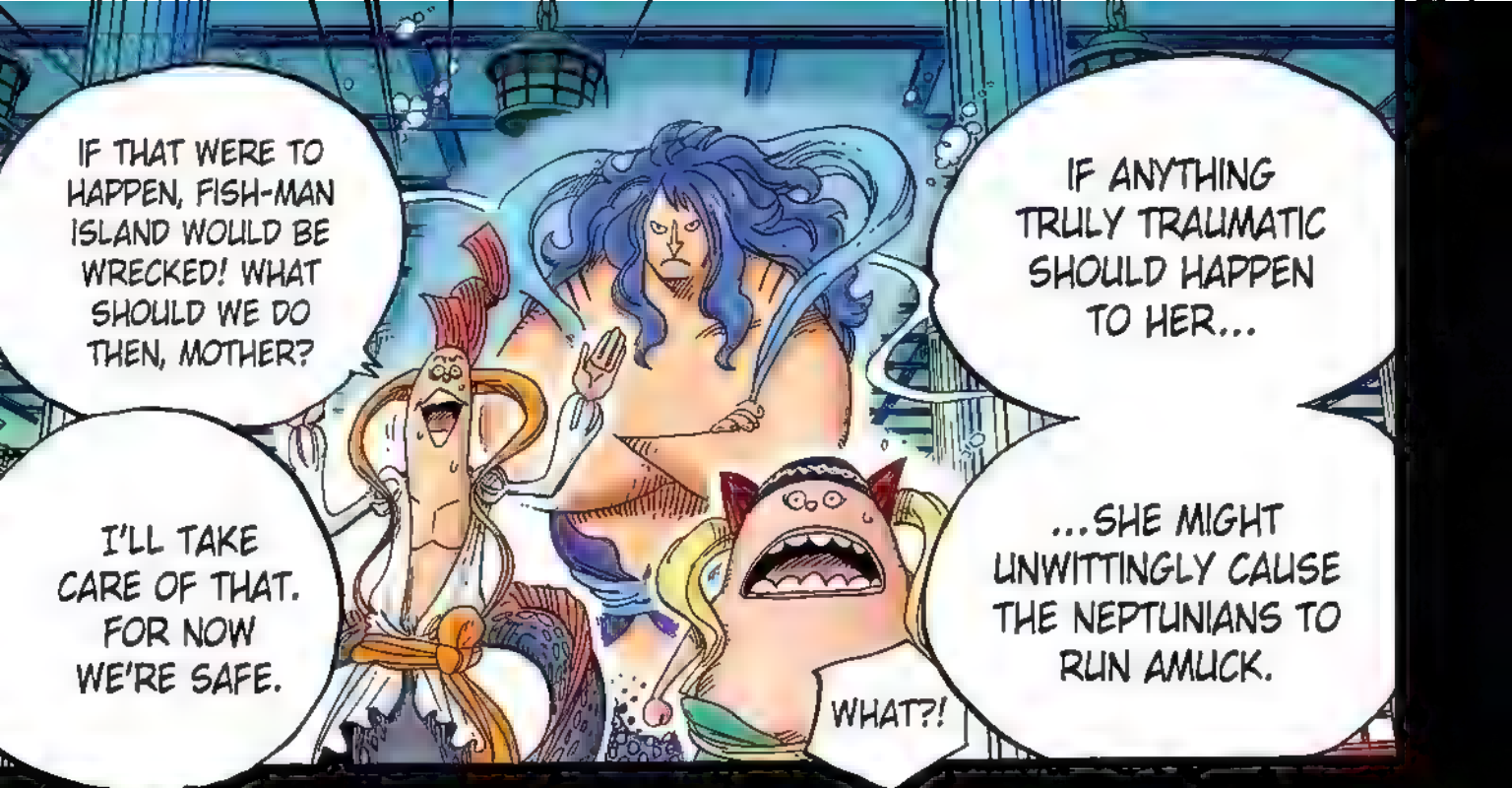


YOUR
SISTER IS
NOT AWARE
OF THIS
POWER...

...NOR
CAN SHE
CONTROL IT.

BUT IF USED
MALICIOUSLY, IT
COULD SINK THE
ENTIRE WORLD.

IT IS A
FORMIDABLE
POWER THAT
CAN BE UTTERLY
DESTRUCTIVE.



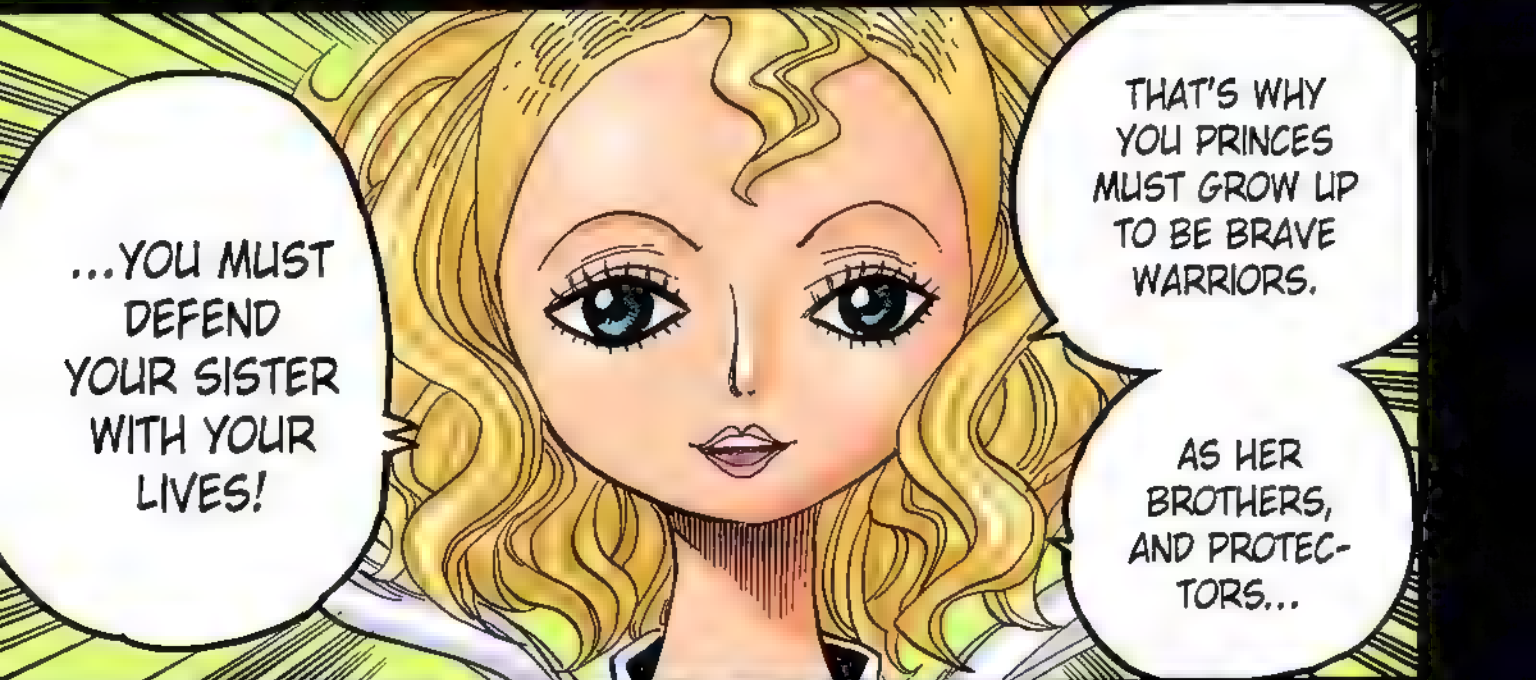
IF THAT WERE TO
HAPPEN, FISH-MAN
ISLAND WOULD BE
WRECKED! WHAT
SHOULD WE DO
THEN, MOTHER?

IF ANYTHING
TRULY TRAUMATIC
SHOULD HAPPEN
TO HER...

I'LL TAKE
CARE OF THAT.
FOR NOW
WE'RE SAFE.

...SHE MIGHT
UNWITTINGLY CAUSE
THE NEPTUNIANS TO
RUN AMUCK.

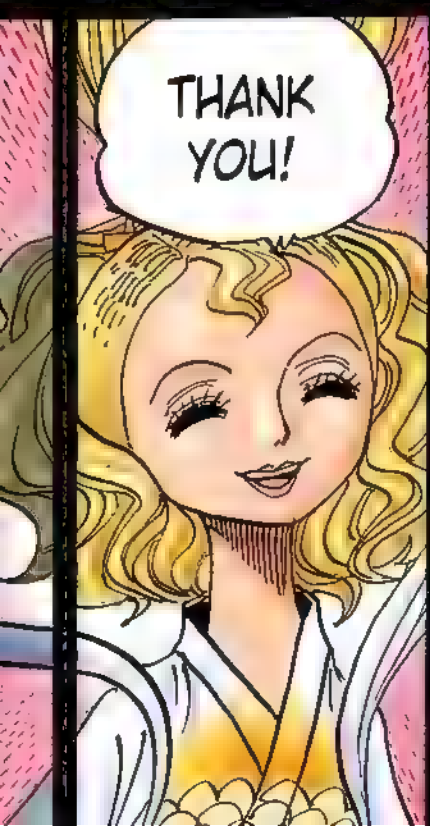
WHAT?!



...YOU MUST
DEFEND
YOUR SISTER
WITH YOUR
LIVES!

THAT'S WHY
YOU PRINCES
MUST GROW UP
TO BE BRAVE
WARRIORS.

AS HER
BROTHERS,
AND PROTEC-
TORS...



THANK
YOU!



FOR
SURE!!

WE WILL,
MOTHER!!

...
OCCURRED
WITHOUT
WARNING.

THE
INCIDENT
...

ゴオオオオ

AAAAAH
!!

!!!

PUT IT
OUT!!

THE BOX WITH
THE SIGNATURES
SUDDENLY
CAUGHT FIRE!!

!!?

GET AWAY!!
IT'S BURN-
ING UP!!

PLEASE
PUT OUT THE
FIRE!! THE
SIGNA-
TURES!!

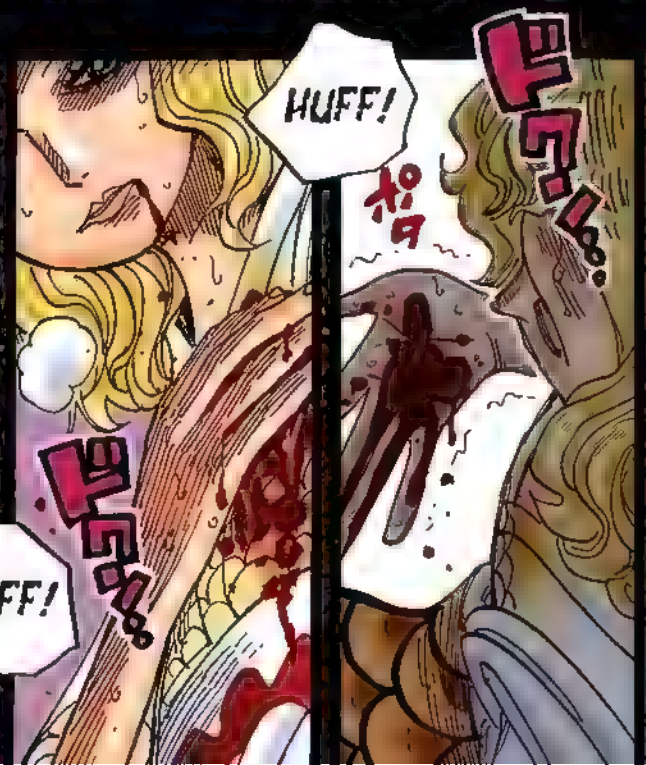
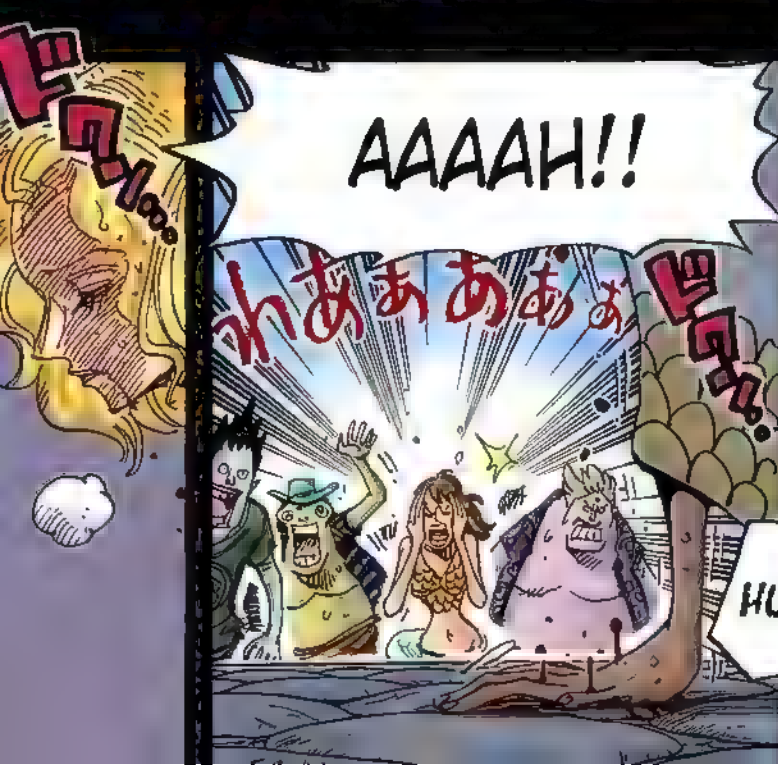
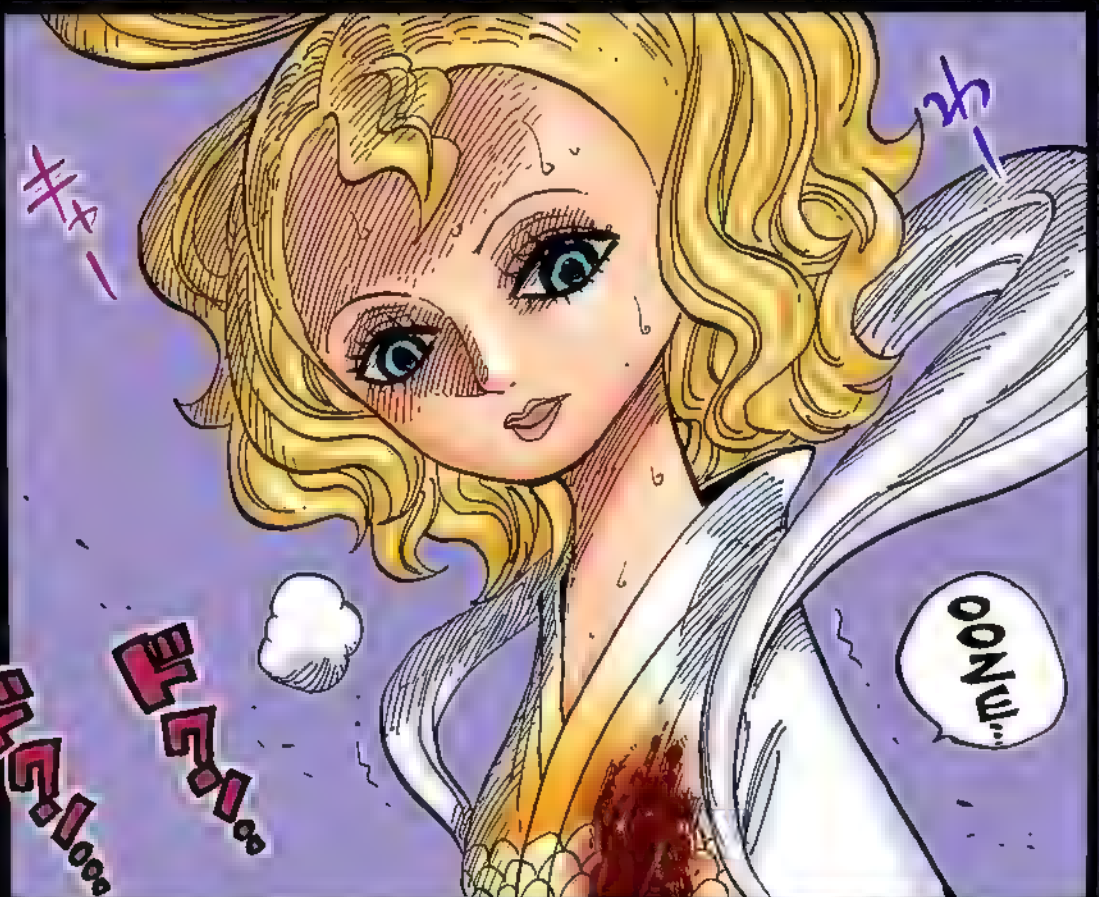
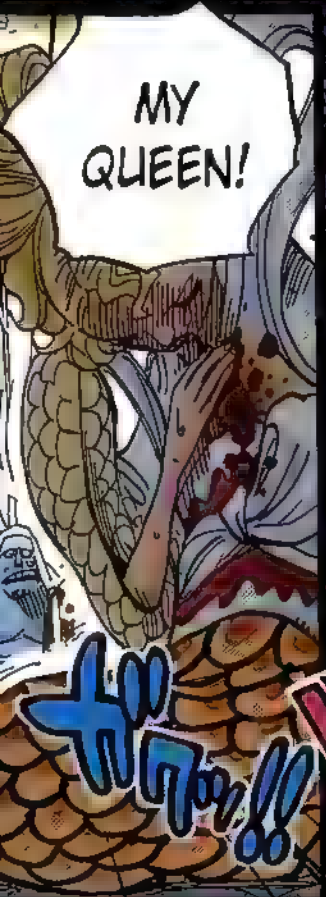
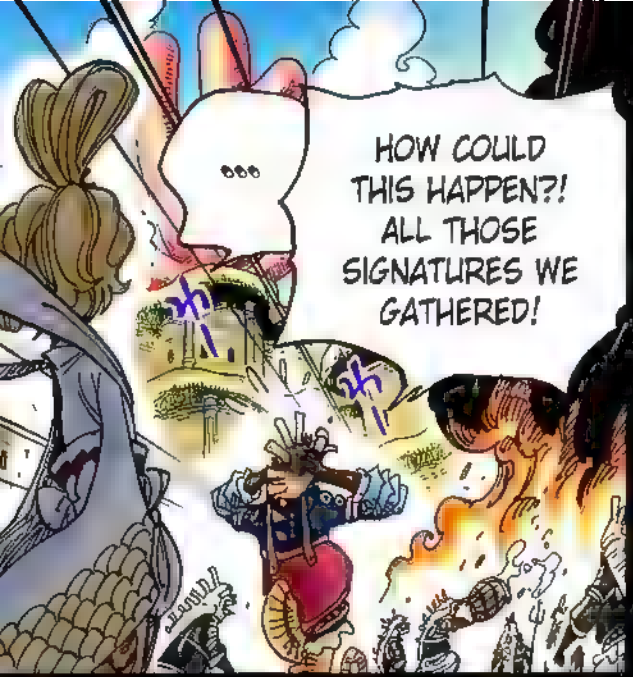
GET
SOME
WATER!!

WATER
!!

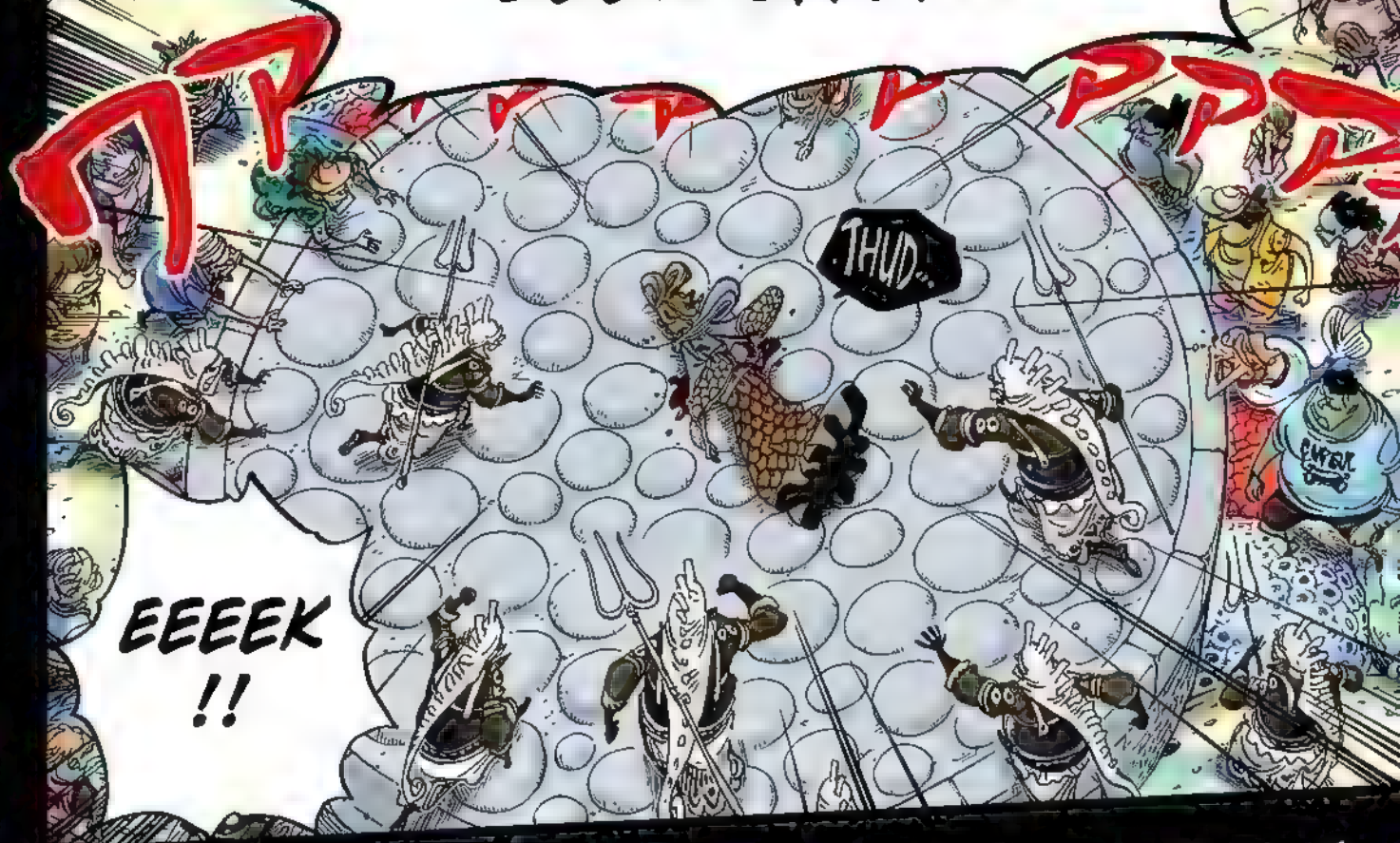
SAVE THE
SIGNATURES!!
DON'T LET
THEM BURN!!

パッパッパッ

?

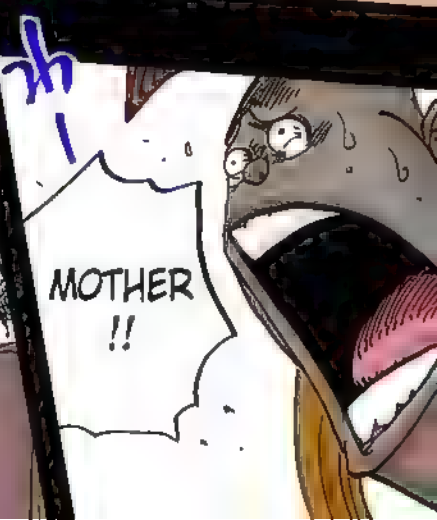
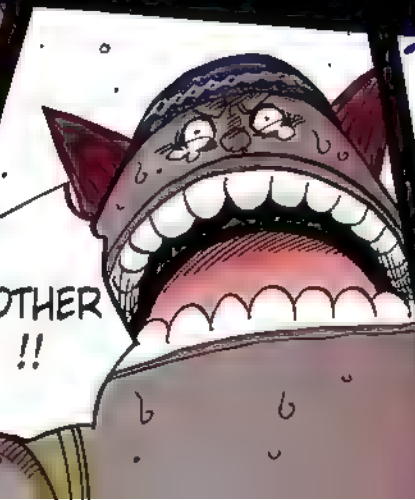
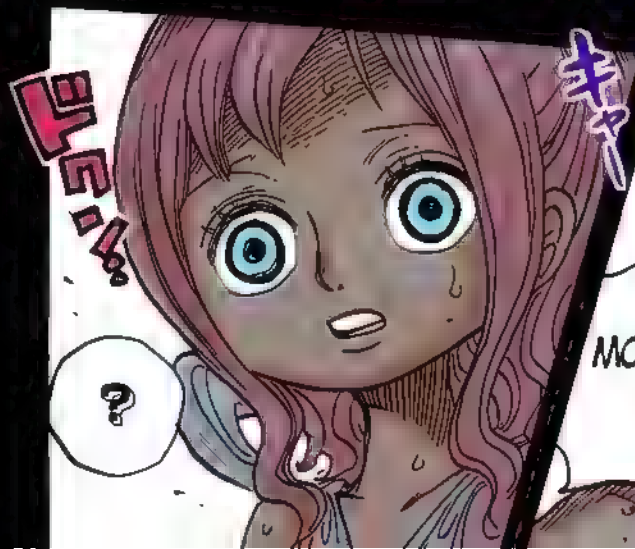
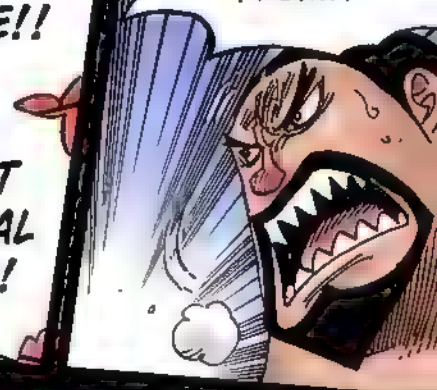


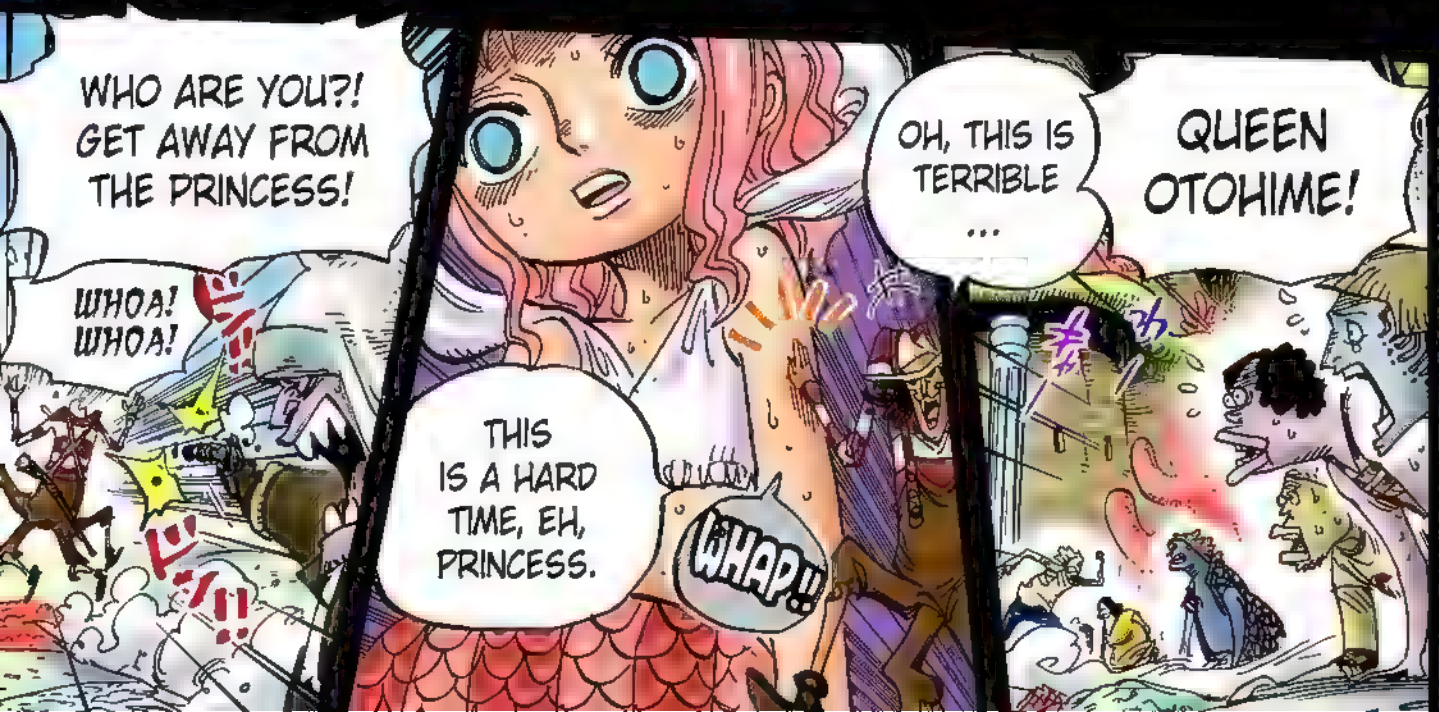
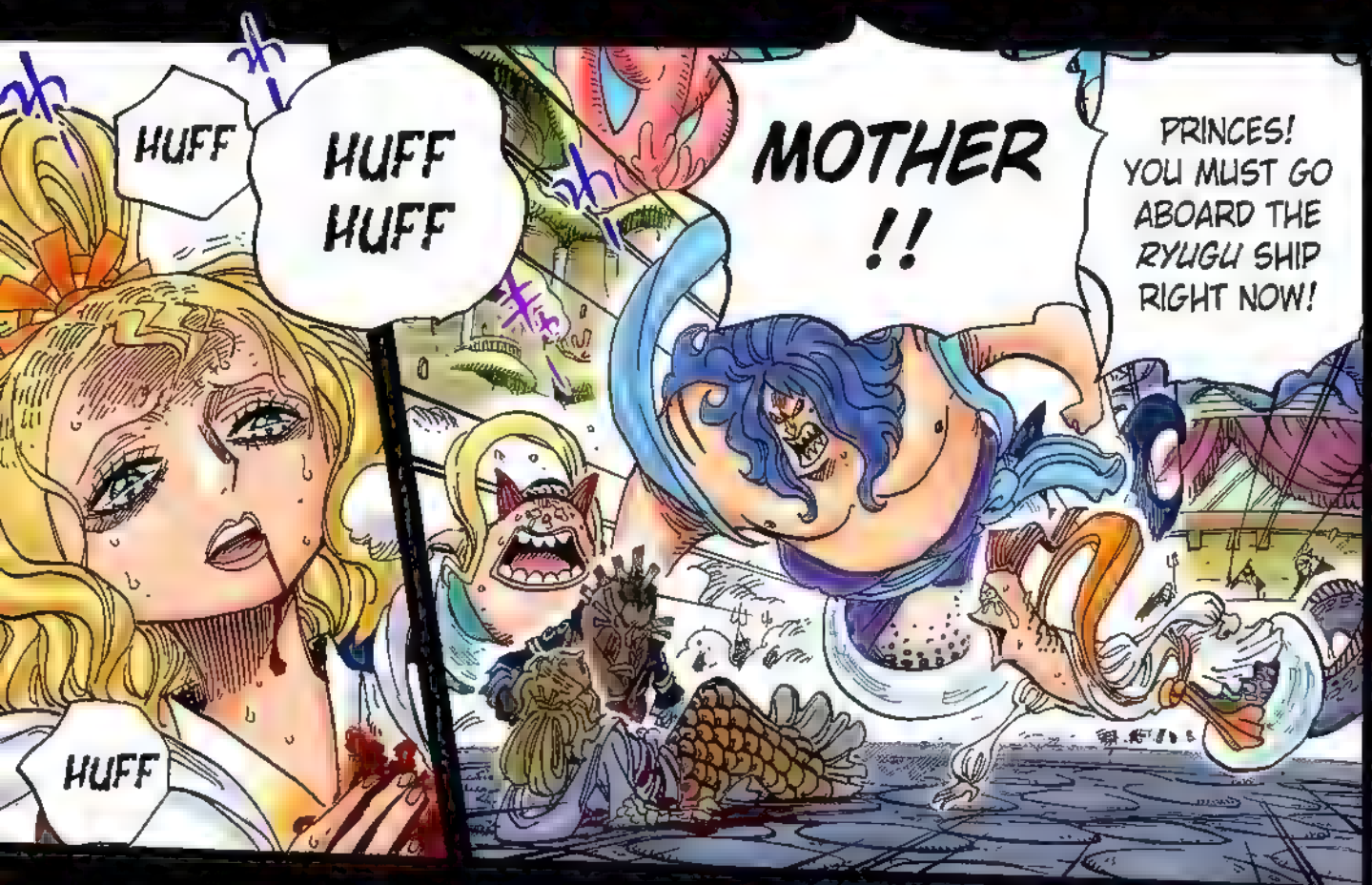
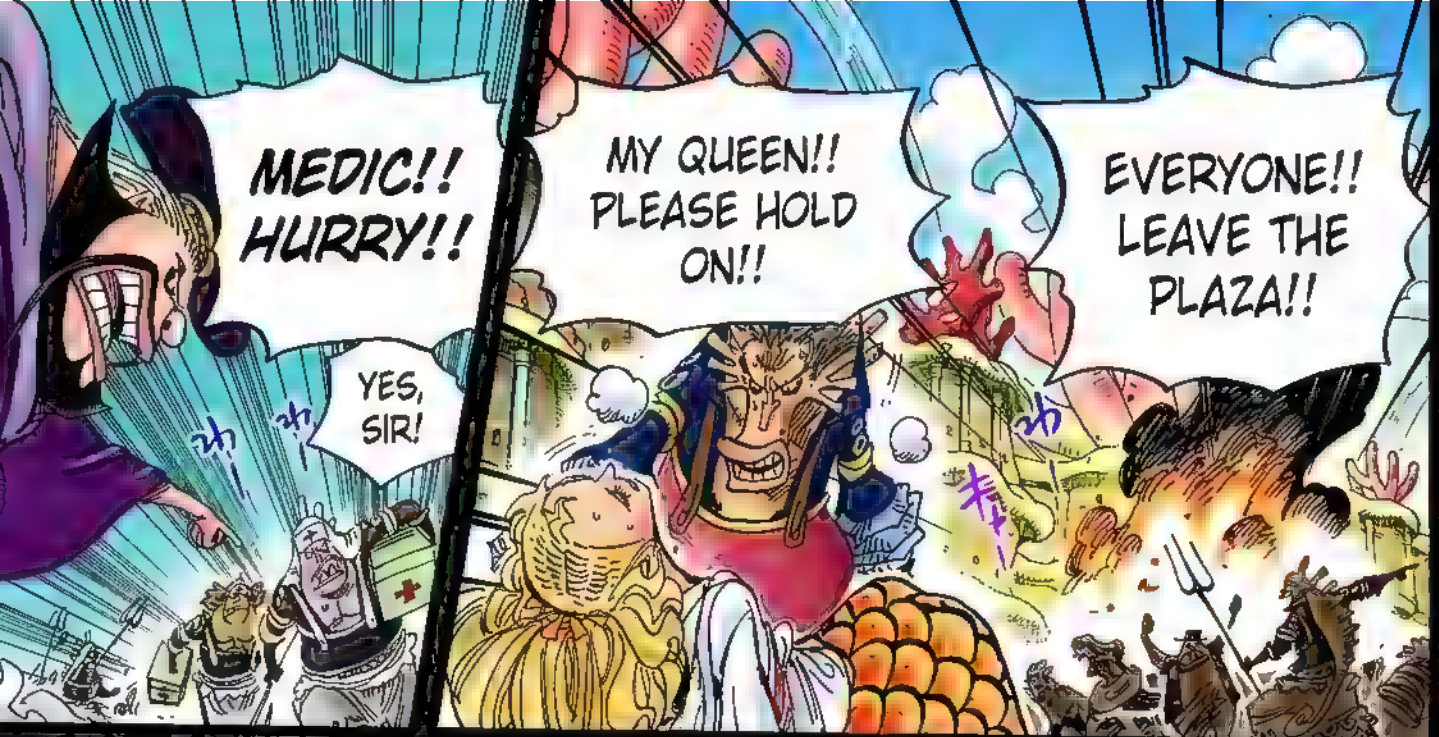
QUEEN OTOHIME'S BEEN SHOT!!

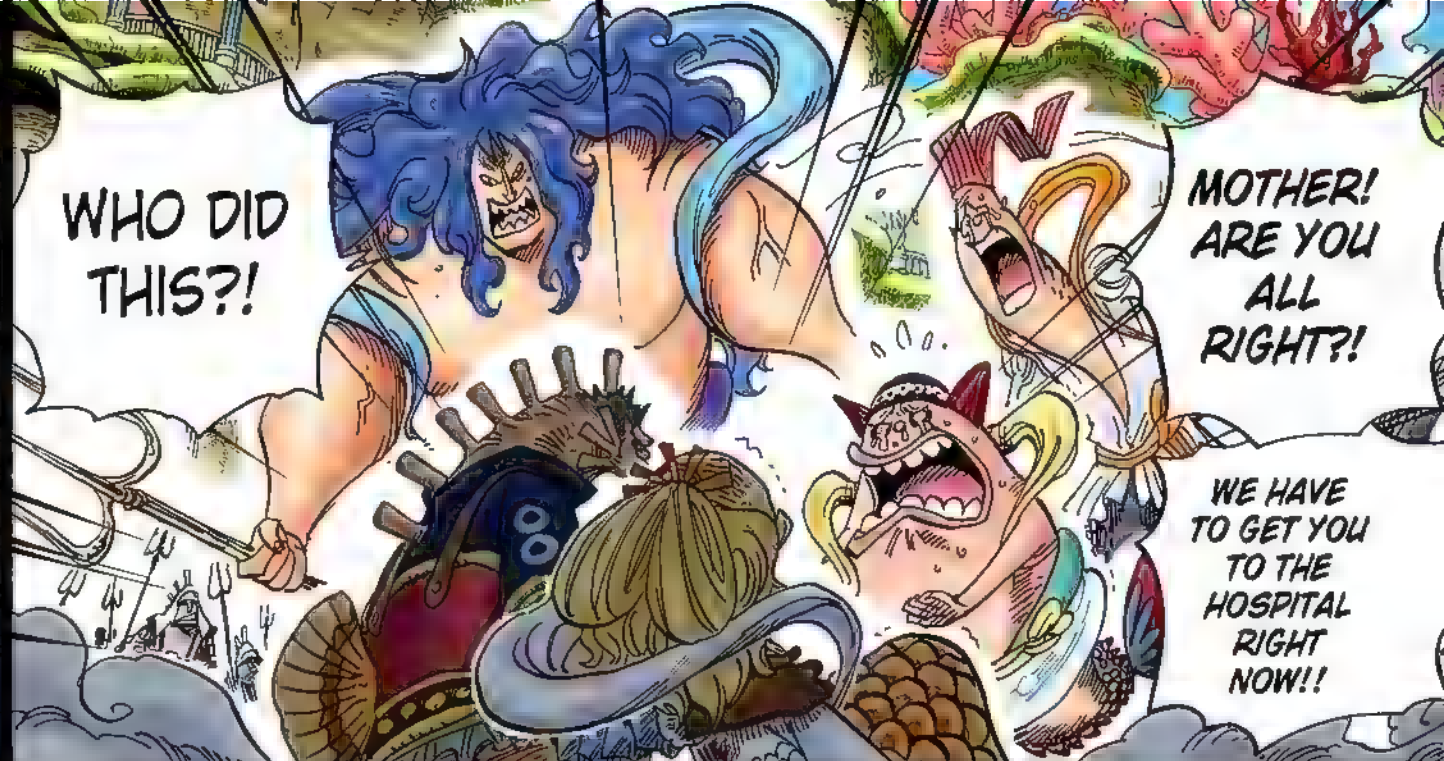


THERE'S
A SNIPER
SOME-
WHERE!!

WHO
DID IT?!
WHERE'D
IT COME
FROM?!



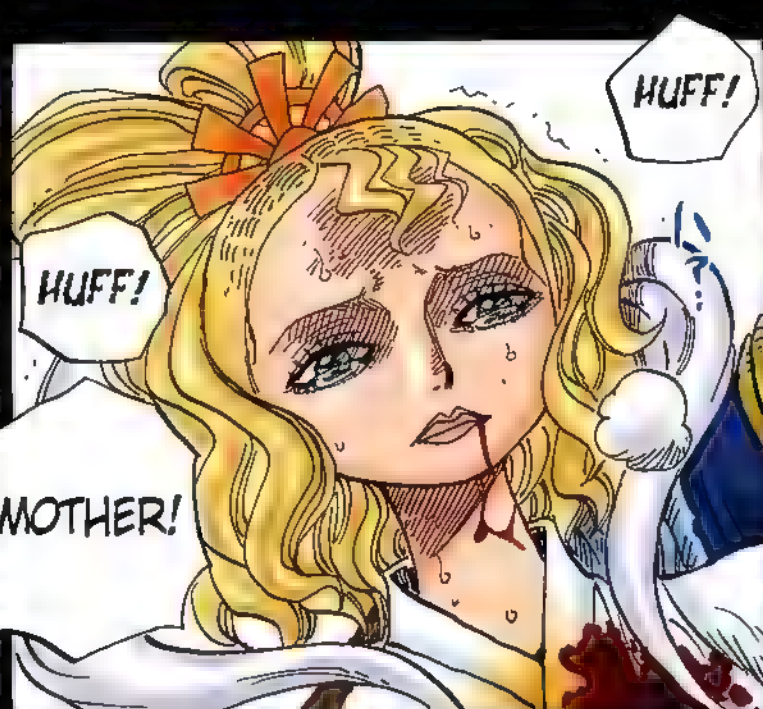




WHO DID THIS?!

MOTHER!
ARE YOU
ALL
RIGHT?!

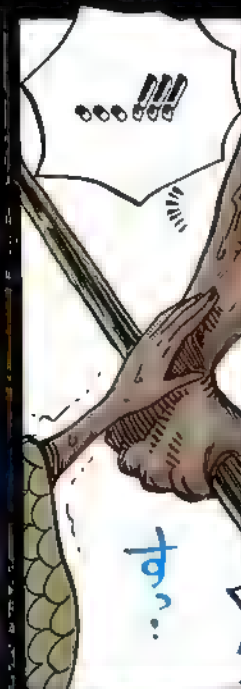
WE HAVE
TO GET YOU
TO THE
HOSPITAL
RIGHT
NOW!!



HUFF!

HUFF!

MOTHER!



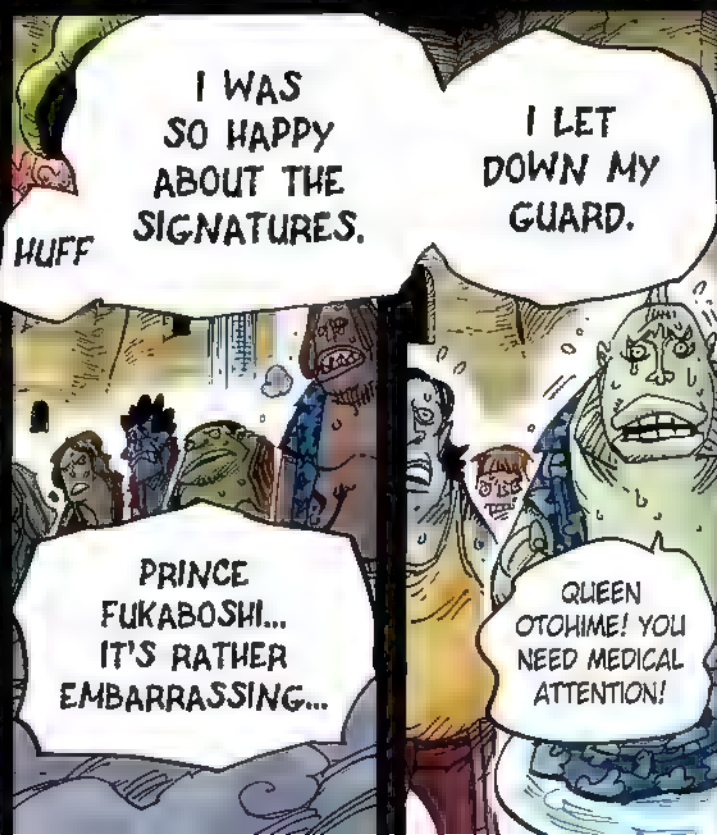
...!!!

す



THEY
WILL
PAY!!

!!



I WAS
SO HAPPY
ABOUT THE
SIGNATURES.

I LET
DOWN MY
GUARD.

HUFF

PRINCE
FUKABOSHI...
IT'S RATHER
EMBARRASSING...

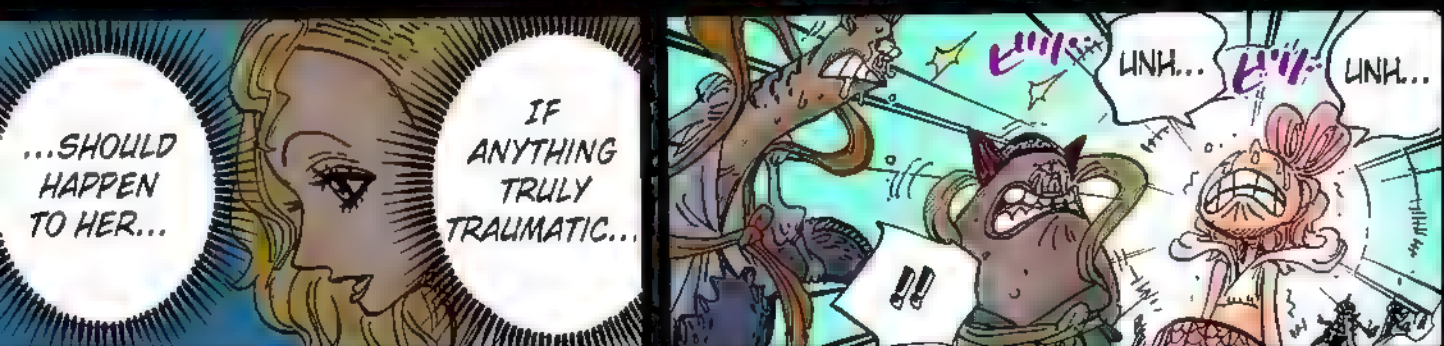
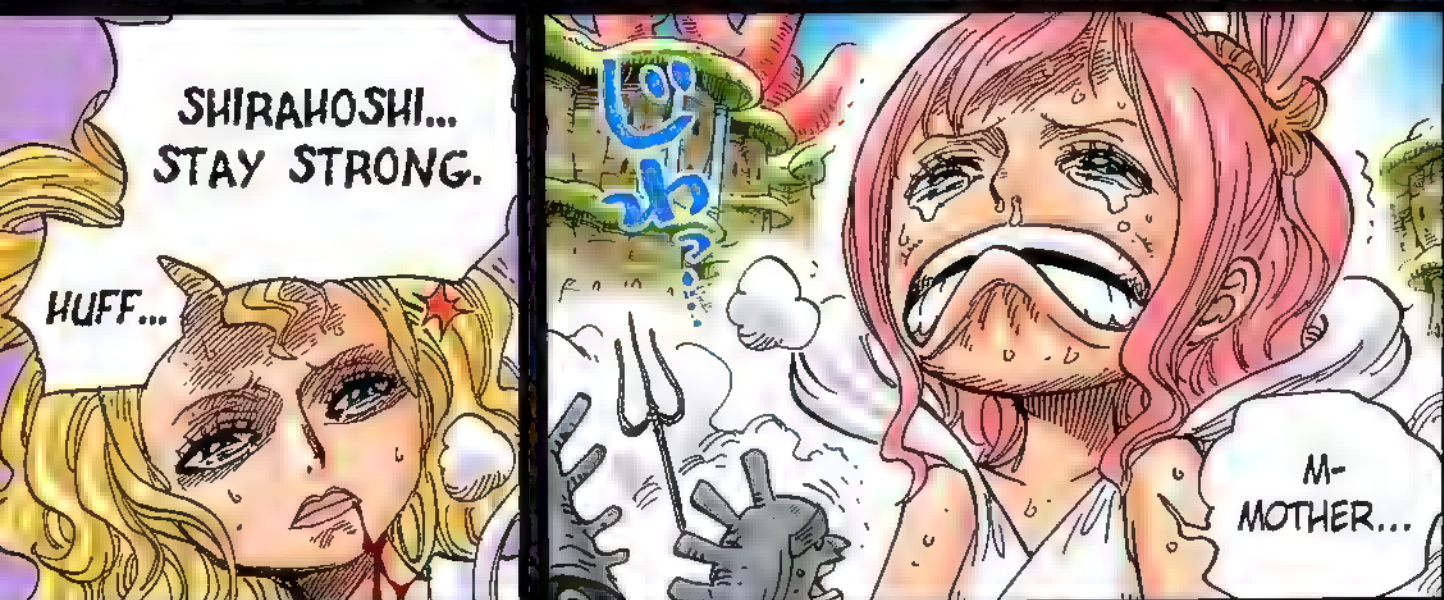
QUEEN
OTOHIME! YOU
NEED MEDICAL
ATTENTION!



CALM
YOUR-
SELVES.

STAY BY
MY SIDE,
MY LITTLE
ANGELS.

...!!



THE THREE
OF US WILL
ALWAYS BE
WITH YOU LA
TI DO!♪

IT'S SO MUCH
FUN! NOTHING
HAPPENED!♪ IT'S
TIME TO SING
NOW! SHIRA-
HOSHI!♪

SUNFISH MAMBO!
IT'S NOTHING!♪
MAMBO!♪ DANCING
IS SO MUCH FUN!
YEAH!♪

SUNFISH
MAMBO!
SUNFISH
MAMBO!
LOOK AT ME,
SHIRAHOSHI!
♪

KOFF

PRINCES!
WHAT
ARE YOU
DOING?!

WE'RE
GONNA
STAY RIGHT
HERE...♪

MOTHER,
LOOK AT
US! WE'LL
BE OKAY!
♪

HOW CAN
YOU SING AND
DANCE AT A
TIME LIKE
THIS?!

STOP THE
PRINCES!

STOP THAT,
PLEASE!! DON'T
YOU REALIZE
THE STATE THE
QUEEN IS IN?!

...AND
PROTECT
OUR SISTER
LA TI DO!♪

SO PLEASE
DON'T
WORRY!!

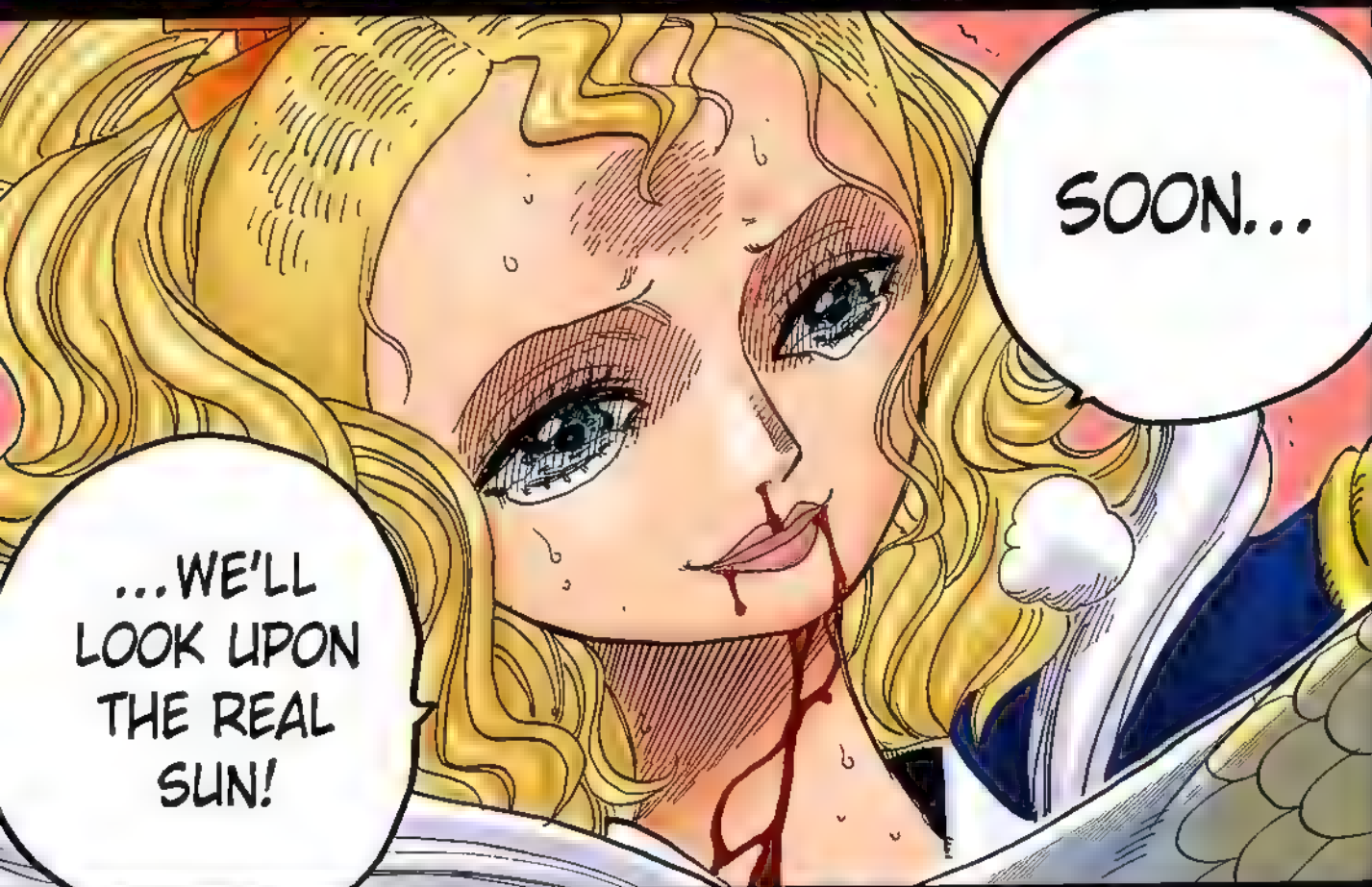


THE THREE
OF US WILL
BECOME GREAT
WARRIORS LIKE
FATHER!

AND WE'LL
DEFEND
SHIRAHOSHI
WITH OUR LIVES,
JUST LIKE WE
PROMISED!

WE'LL
GATHER THE
SIGNATURES
AGAIN!

MOTHER!



...WE'LL
LOOK UPON
THE REAL
SUN!





デジタルカラー版

ONE PIECE

63 巻

尾田栄一郎

© 尾田栄一郎 2011, 2012

初版発行 2011 年

デジタル版発行 2012 年

発行所 集英社

<http://www.shueisha.co.jp>

この作品は、著者カラー原画に加え、著者の原画をもとに集英社でデジタル彩色を行った特別編集版です。

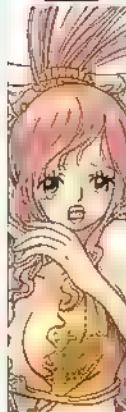
本作品の内容あるいはデータを、全部・一部にかかわらず、無断で複製、改竄、公衆送信（インターネット上への掲載を含む）することは、法律で禁じられています。また、個人的な使用を目的とする複製であっても、コピーガードなどの著作権保護技術を解除して行うことはできません。

JO

ONE PIECE

ワンピース

巻六十三



尾田栄一郎

集英社



尾田栄一郎

●週刊少年ジャンプ・H23年12号、13号、15号、25号掲載分収録

子供の頃、カブト虫を幼虫から育てたんですが、成虫過程でいじりすぎたカブト虫のツノは、変な方向に、ぐにやつと曲がつて固まってしまった。鉄は熱いうちに打てなんつー事を言いますが、あれは悪い事をした。しかし、じゃあ、さなぎのうちに、うっかりカブト虫の肩にバズーカを取りつけてたら、もしかしてバズーカカブト虫になったかもしれない。ヨロイと刀を装備させたらフル装備ヨロイカブト虫になったかもしれない。でもそれは、倫理的にアレだし、やっぱ生まれたままの姿が一番!! 63巻始まるよー!!



J・C

背表紙・カバー折り返し

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。

卷六十三 “オトヒメとタイガー” JUMP COMICS

尾田栄一郎
EIICHIRO ODA

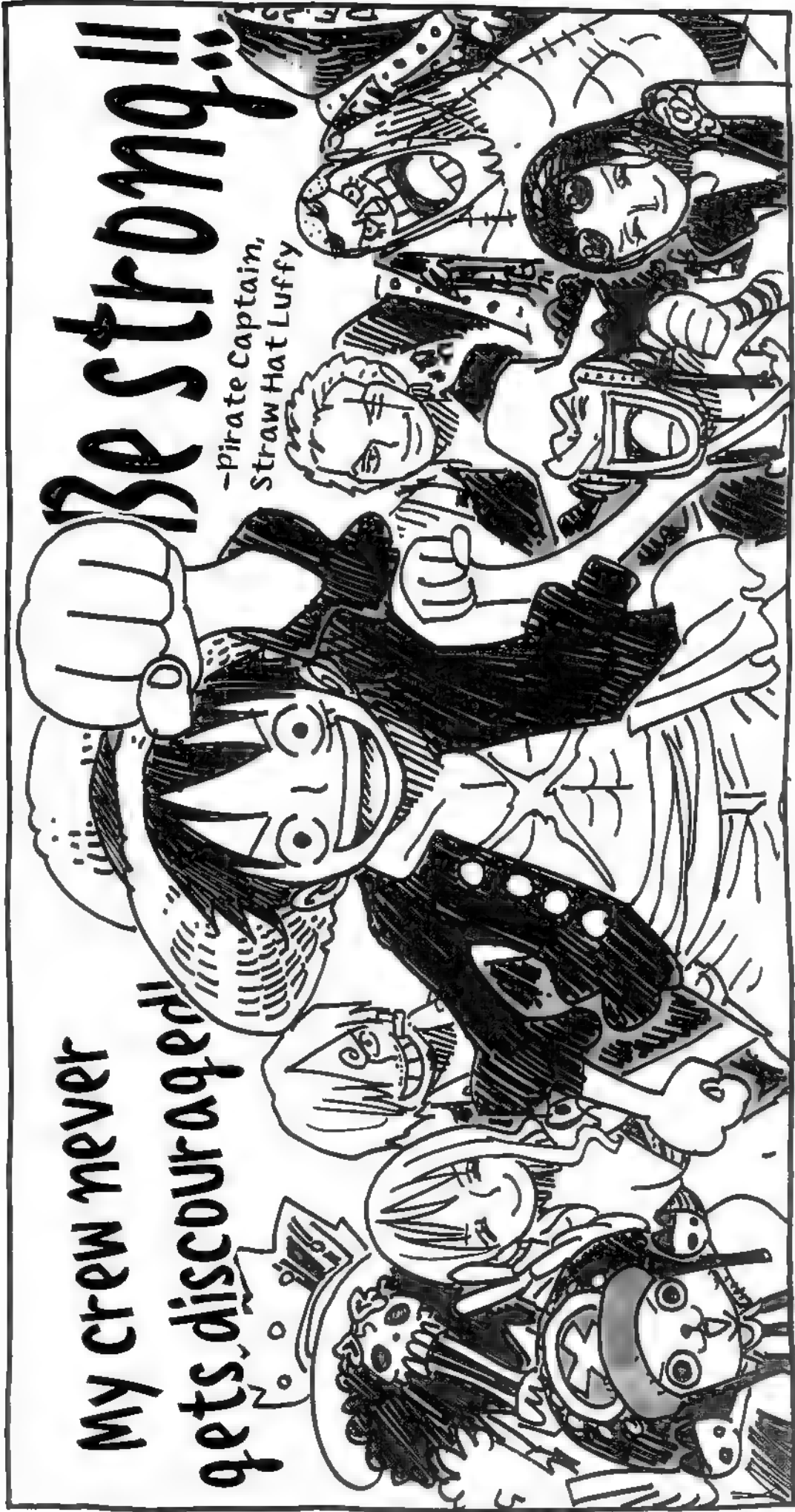
本体・表紙

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。

My crew never
gets discouraged!

Be strong!!

-Pirate Captain,
Straw Hat Luffy





集英社

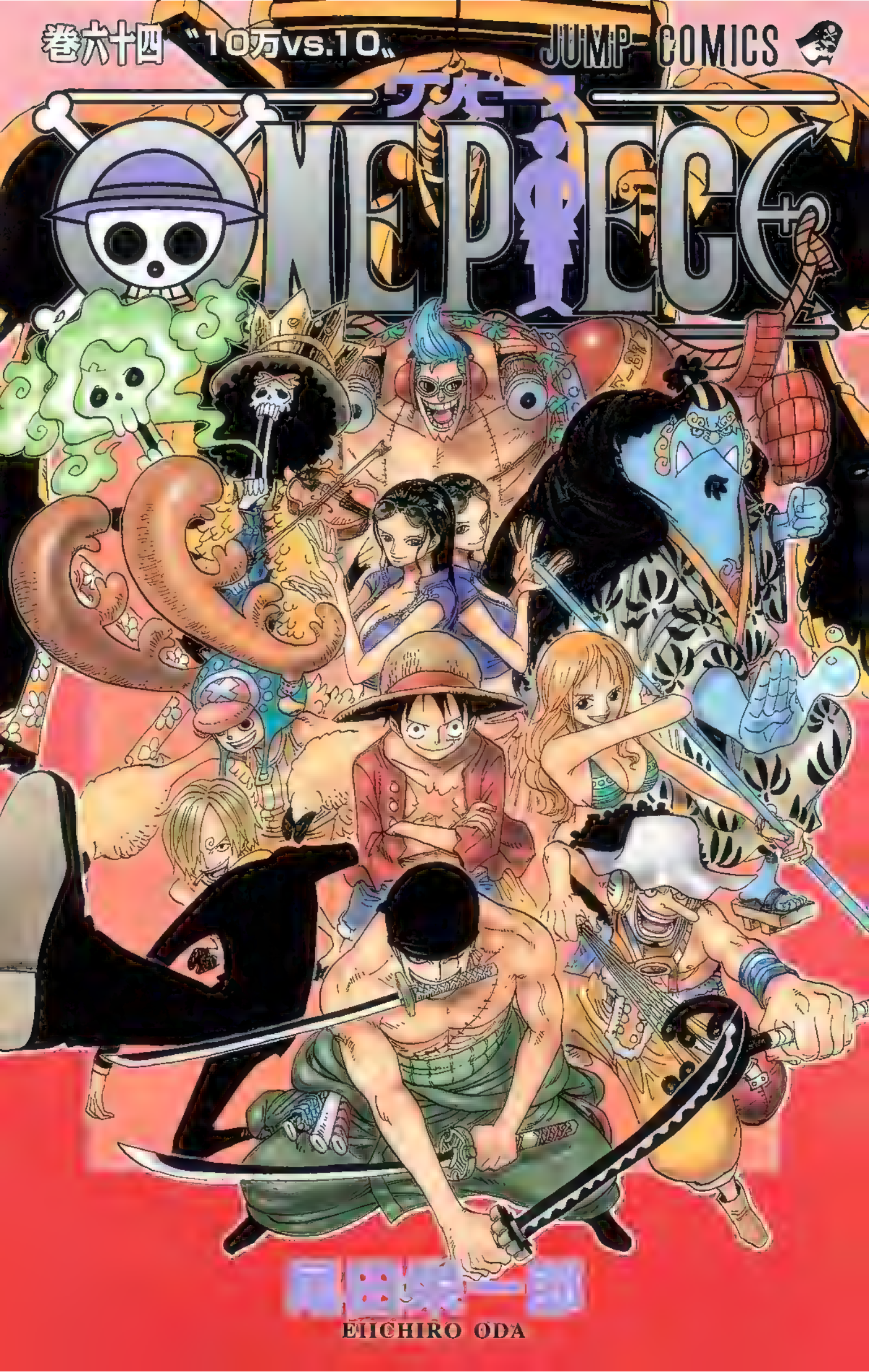
ジャンプ・コミックス

本体・裏表紙

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。

卷六十四 “10万vs.10”

JUMP COMICS



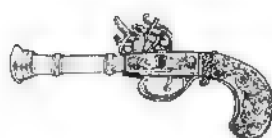
海贼王

EIICHIRO ODA



The wrappers for the old-fashioned candies have certain characters printed on them. They usually announce how the candies taste. I think it'd be funny if all products had these. For example, on a bag of kimchi, it'd say, "Spicy!" For pervy DVDs, it'd say "Sexy!" For cigarettes, it'd say "Smoky!" For drugs, it'd say "Dangerous!" Anyway, volume 64 is starting! Tasty!

-Eiichiro Oda, 2011



Eiichiro Oda began his manga career at the age of 17, when his one-shot cowboy manga **Wanted!** won second place in the coveted Tezuka manga awards. Oda went on to work as an assistant to some of the biggest manga artists in the industry, including Nobuhiro Watsuki, before winning the Hop Step Award for new artists. His pirate adventure **One Piece**, which debuted in **Weekly Shonen Jump** in 1997, quickly became one of the most popular manga in Japan.

JUMP COMICS



かん
巻六十四

まんバーサス

“10万vs.10”

お だ えい い ち ろ う

尾田栄一郎

Straw Hat Crew 麦わらの一味

Monkey.D.Luffy

モンキー・D・ルフィ

海賊王を夢見る青年。2年の修業を経て、仲間と合流し、新世界を目指す!

【船長 懸賞金4億\$】

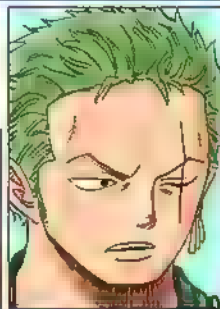


Roronoa Zoro

ロロノア・ゾロ

クライガナ島にて、己のプライドを捨て、ホークに剣の教を乞い、合流を果たす。

【戦闘員 懸賞金1億2000万\$】

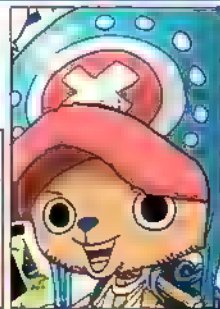


Tony Tony Chopper

トニー・トニー・チョッパー

「トリノ王国」で、強い薬の研究に励み、再合流を果たす

【船医 懸賞金50\$】

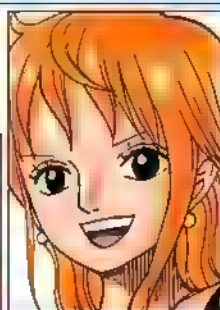


Nami

ナミ

天候を科学する国・小さな空島「ウェザリア」にて、新世界の天候を学び、合流。

【航海士 懸賞金1600万\$】

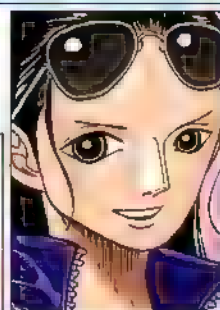


Nico Robin

ニコ・ロビン

革命軍のリーダーで、ルフィの父・ドラゴンが居るバルティゴを経て、合流。

【考古学者 懸賞金8000万\$】



Usopp

ウソップ

ポーン列島にて、狙撃の王様になる為、ヘラクレスの教を受け合流。

【狙撃手 懸賞金3000万\$】



Franky

フランキー

「未来国バルジモア」で、自身に改造を加え、アーマードフランキーとなり合流。

【船大工 懸賞金4400万\$】

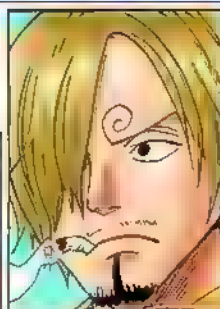


Sanji

サンジ

「カマバッカ王国」にて、新人類拳法の使い手達と戦い、更なる成長を遂げ合流。

【コック 懸賞金7700万\$】

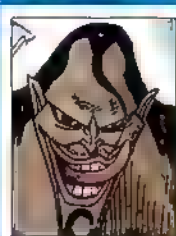
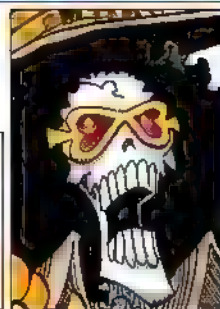


Brook

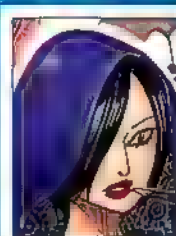
ブルック

手長族に捕まり見世物となるも、大スターソウルキング、ブルックとして合流。

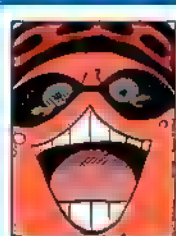
【音楽家 懸賞金3300万\$】



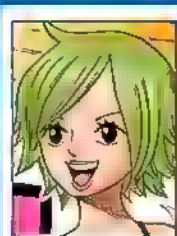
流れ髪のカリブー
【カリブー海賊団船長】



マダム・シャーリー



ハツハグ



ケイミー

【宝具店カニエ店員】

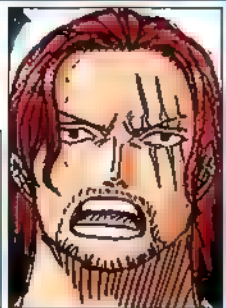
The story of ONE PIECE 1>64

Shanks

シャンクス

「四皇」の一人、偉大なる航路、後半
新世界にて、ルフィを待つ。

【赤髪海賊団 船長】



Jinbe

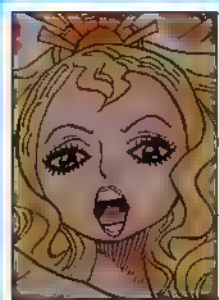
ジンベエ

七武海をやめた後、魚人島には居られなくなり、島を出て行ってしまった。

【元王下七武海】



・リュウグウ王国・



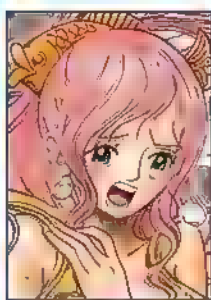
オトヒメ王妃

【ネプチューン王の妻】



海神ネプチューン

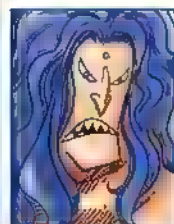
【リュウグウ王国国王】



しらほし姫

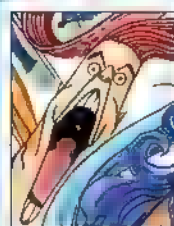
【リュウグウ王国王女】

求婚



長男 フカボシ

【ネプチューン家三兄弟】



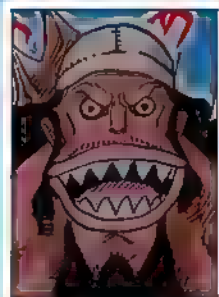
次男 リュウボシ

【ネプチューン家三兄弟】



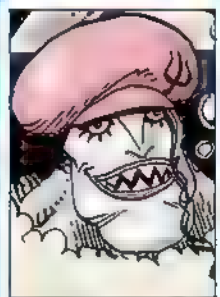
三男 マンボシ

【ネプチューン家三兄弟】



フィッシュ・タイガー

【タイコフの海賊団船長】



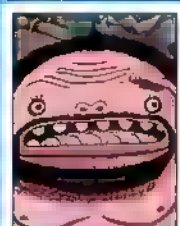
ホーディ・ジョーンズ

【新魚人海賊団船長】



バンダー・デッケン九世

【フライング海賊団船長】

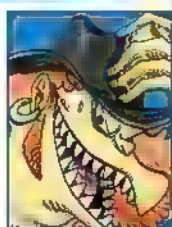


大人道ワダツミ

【フライング海賊団船員】

同盟

・フライング海賊団・



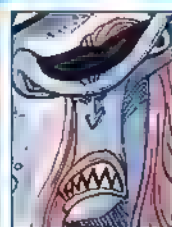
ハモンド

【新魚人海賊団船員】



イカロス・ムツヒ

【新魚人海賊団船員】



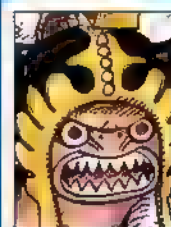
ドスン

【新魚人海賊団船員】



ゼオ

【新魚人海賊団船員】



ダルマ

【新魚人海賊団船員】



ヒョウゾウ

【新魚人海賊団 副船長】

新魚人海賊団

Story ・あらすじ・

2年の修業を経て、シャボンディ諸島に再集結を果たした麦わらの一味。彼らは次なる舞台、新世界へ向けて決意新たに航海に出る!!

船は、海底1万mにある「魚人島」に辿り着いたが、ルフィ達は歓迎されず、新魚人海賊団達の襲撃を受ける。彼らが人間を襲う理由が、ジンベエの口から語られた…。それはかつて、魚人の名をみだし者達をまとめたタイガーの死が人間のせいだったことが原因の一つだった。その一方で、オトヒメ王妃は光ある地上での暮らし実現へ向け活動していたが、何者かに撃たれ死亡。オトヒメの遺志はしらほし達に託されたのだが…。

ワンピース
ONE PIECE
vol.64

まんバーサス
`10万vs.10、`

CONTENTS

| | | |
|-------------|-------------------------------------|-----|
| だい
第627話 | わ
`かたじけない、` | 007 |
| だい
第628話 | わ
おおそうじ
`大掃除、` | 026 |
| だい
第629話 | わ
た ふさ もとしち ぶ かい
`立ち塞がる元七武海、` | 047 |
| だい
第630話 | わ
あば だ
`暴れ出す、` | 067 |
| だい
第631話 | わ
ひろ ぼ
`ギョンコルド広場、` | 087 |
| だい
第632話 | わ
し
`知ってた、` | 107 |
| だい
第633話 | わ
てき み かた
`敵か味方か、` | 127 |
| だい
第634話 | わ
まんバーサス
`10万vs.10、` | 146 |
| だい
第635話 | わ
そら と ほどおぞ
`空を飛ぶ程悍ましい、` | 167 |
| だい
第636話 | わ
み らいこく き しょうぐん
`未来国から来た將軍、` | 187 |



Chapter 627: **THANK YOU**



DECKS OF THE WORLD, VOL. 13:
"BARATIE—JOINT TEPPANYAKI SHIP NASUGASHIRA"

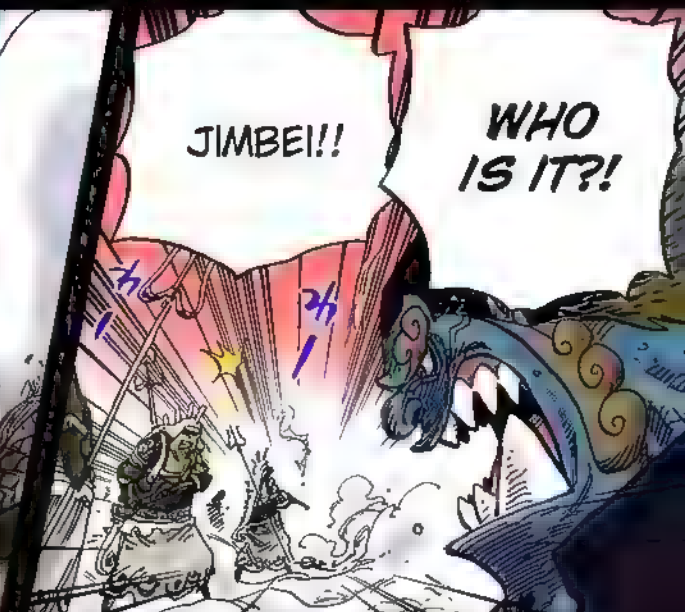


IT'S HIM!!
I KNOW
IT'S HIM!!

I GOT THE
ASSASSIN!!

AN ASSASSIN'S
BULLET HAS
CLAIMED THE
LIFE OF
QUEEN OTOHIME
OF THE KINGDOM
OF RYUGU.

!!
!!
!!



JIMBEI!!

WHO
IS IT?!



THIS
IS TOO
CRUEL!

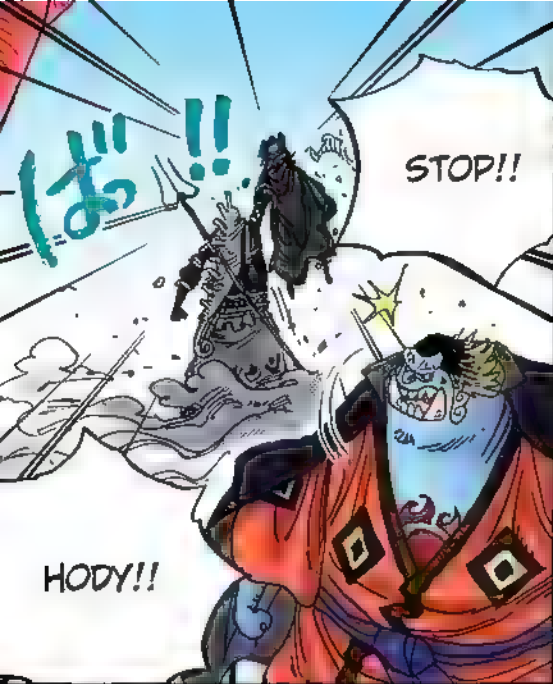
WHAT WILL
BECOME OF
THE QUEEN'S
DREAM?!



BIG BOSS
JIMBEI?!

?!
!!

HIDE IT!



STOP!!

HODY!!



IT'S A
FACT!



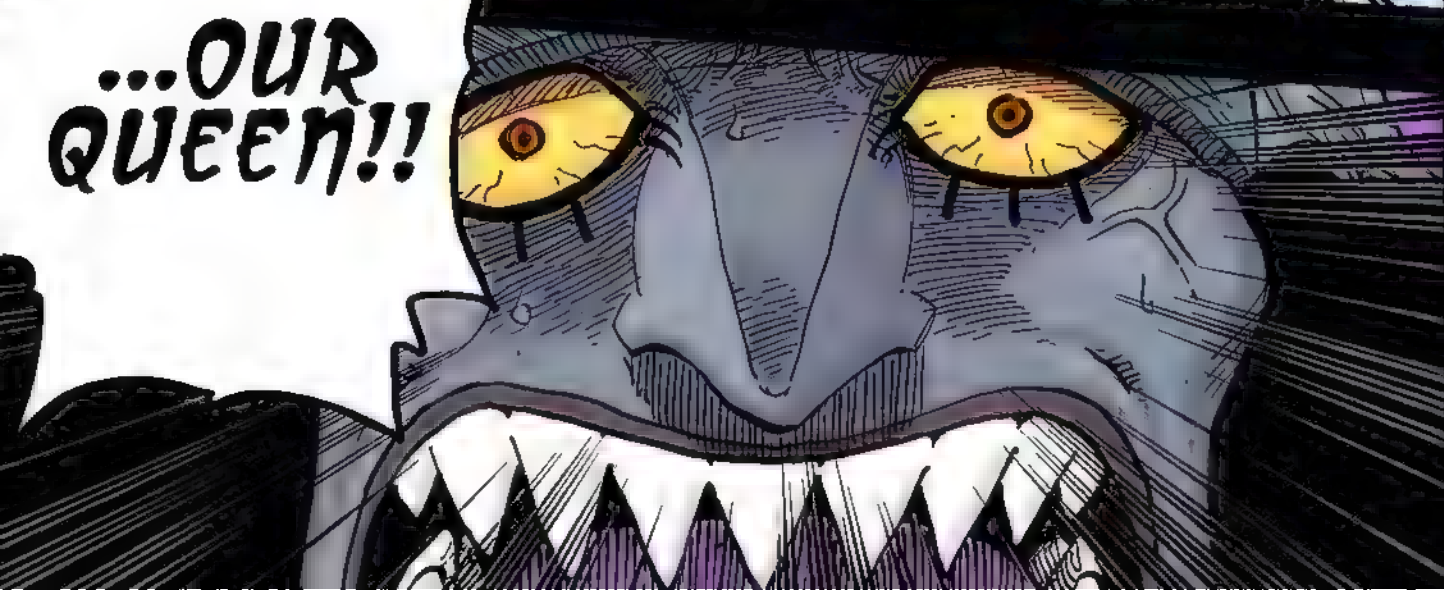
NO!
HE'S A
PIRATE!

BUT
THIS IS
REALITY.

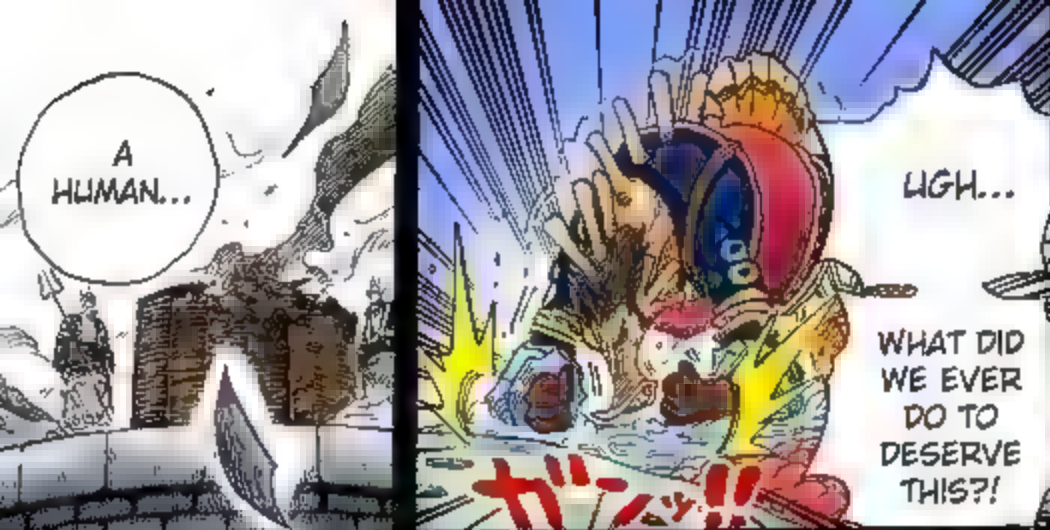


...WHO
KILLED...

IT
WAS A
HUMAN...



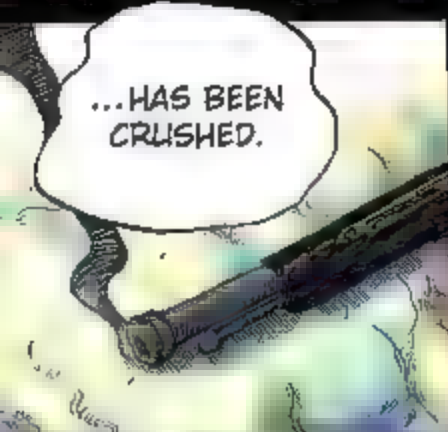
...OUR
QUEEN!!



A HUMAN...

UGH...

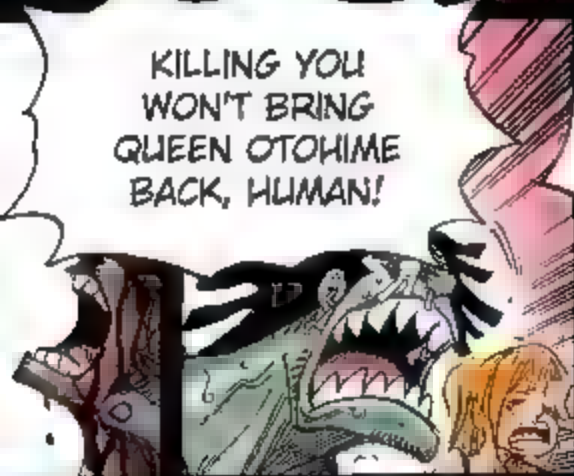
WHAT DID WE EVER DO TO DESERVE THIS?!



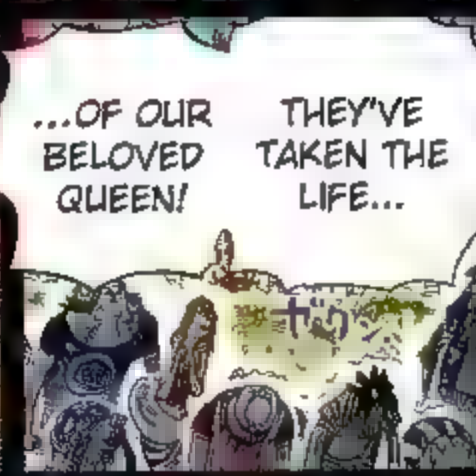
...HAS BEEN CRUSHED.



OUR WILL TO LIVE IN HARMONY WITH HUMANS...

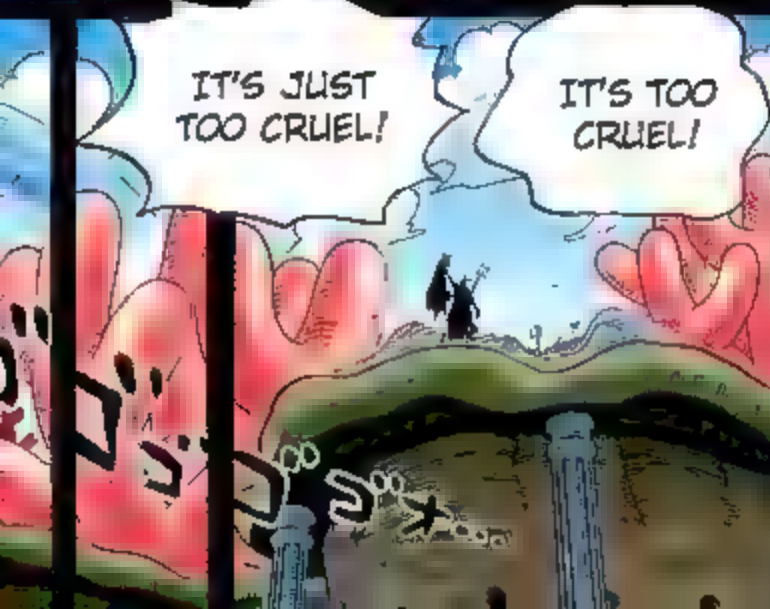


KILLING YOU WON'T BRING QUEEN OTOHIME BACK, HUMAN!



...OF OUR BELOVED QUEEN!

THEY'VE TAKEN THE LIFE...



IT'S JUST TOO CRUEL!

IT'S TOO CRUEL!



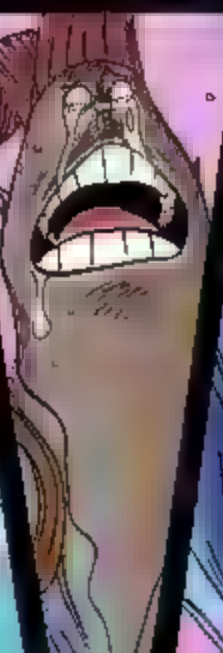
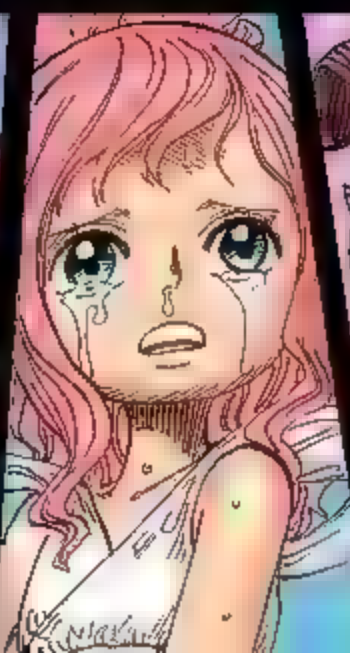
THERE'S NO JUSTICE IN THIS WORLD.

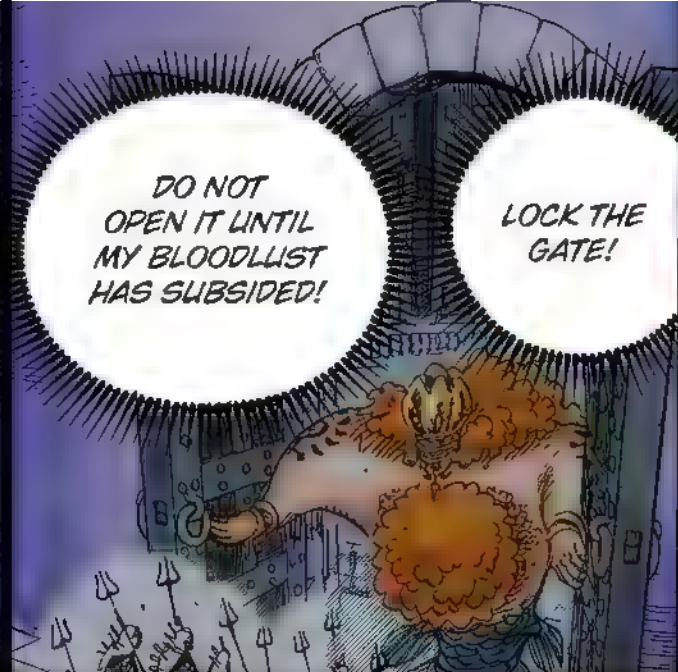


...A HUMAN!!

QUEEN OTOHIME WAS KILLED BY...

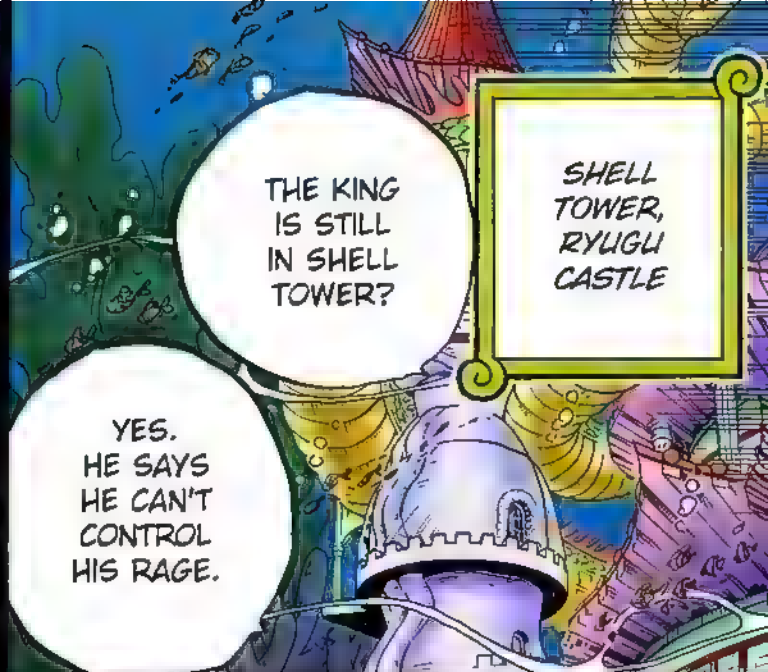
!!?





DO NOT
OPEN IT UNTIL
MY BLOODLUST
HAS SUBSIDED!

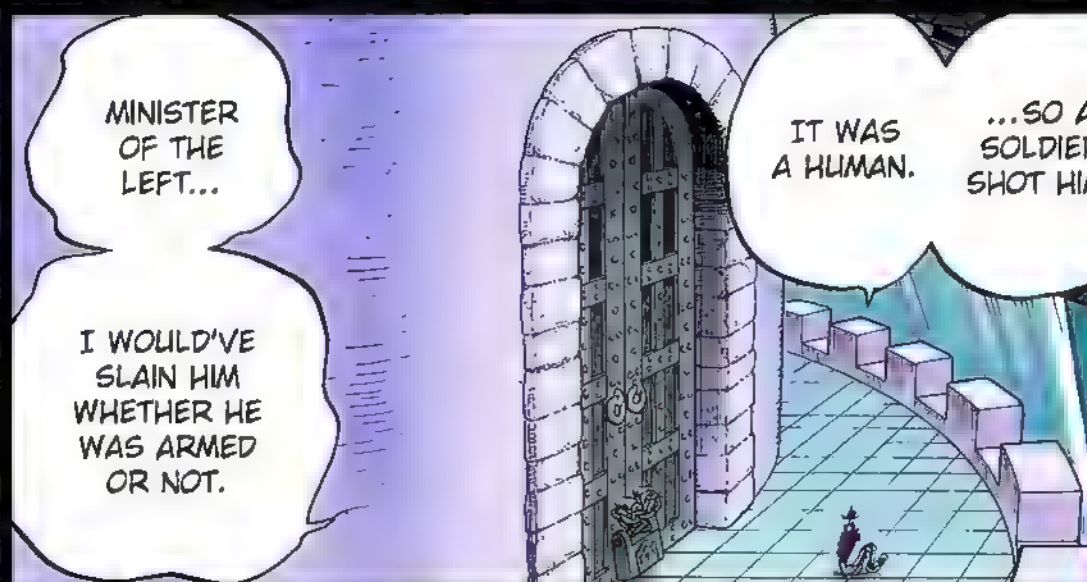
LOCK THE
GATE!



THE KING
IS STILL
IN SHELL
TOWER?

SHELL
TOWER,
RYUGU
CASTLE

YES.
HE SAYS
HE CAN'T
CONTROL
HIS RAGE.



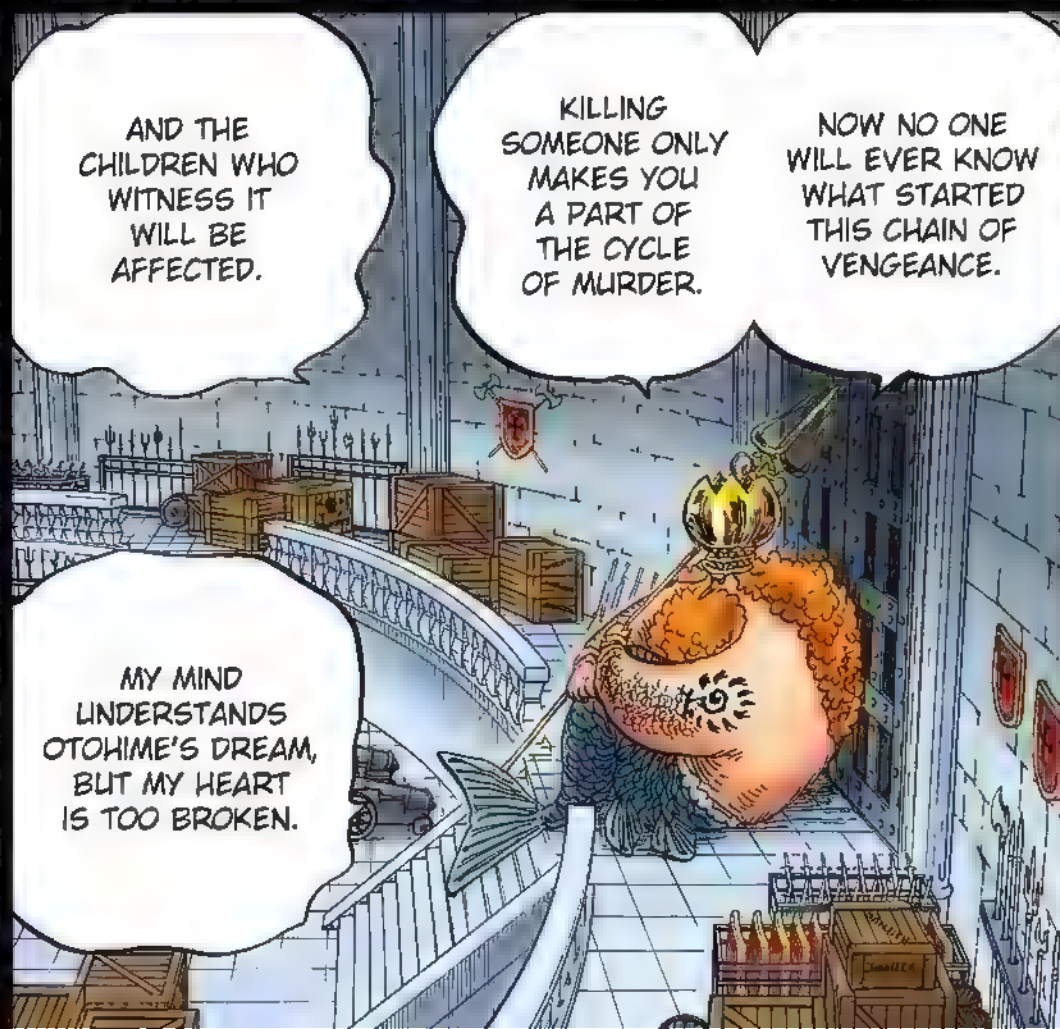
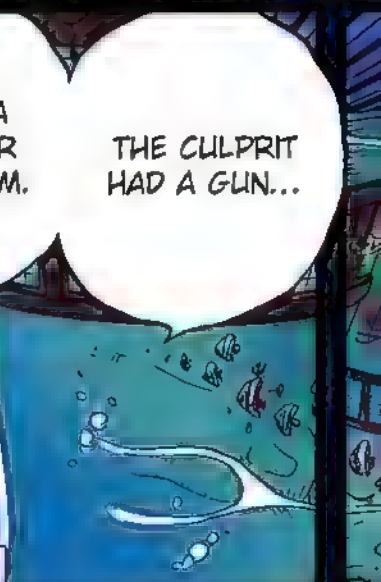
MINISTER
OF THE
LEFT...

I WOULD'VE
SLAIN HIM
WHETHER HE
WAS ARMED
OR NOT.

IT WAS
A HUMAN.

...SO A
SOLDIER
SHOT HIM.

THE CULPRIT
HAD A GUN...

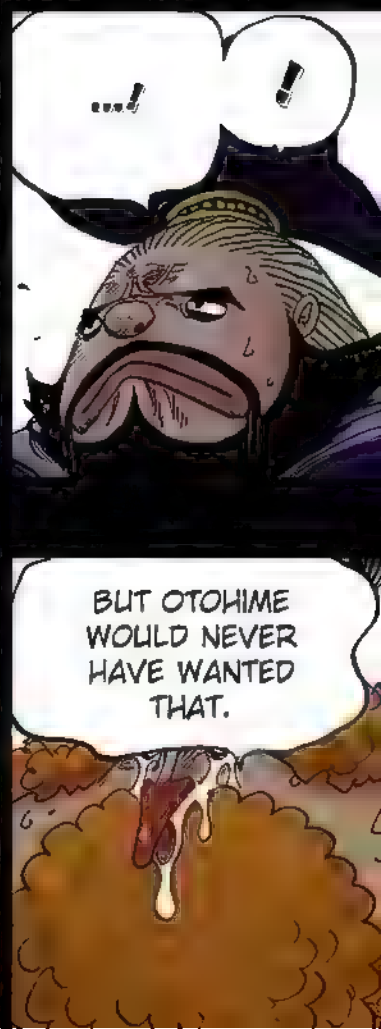


AND THE
CHILDREN WHO
WITNESS IT
WILL BE
AFFECTED.

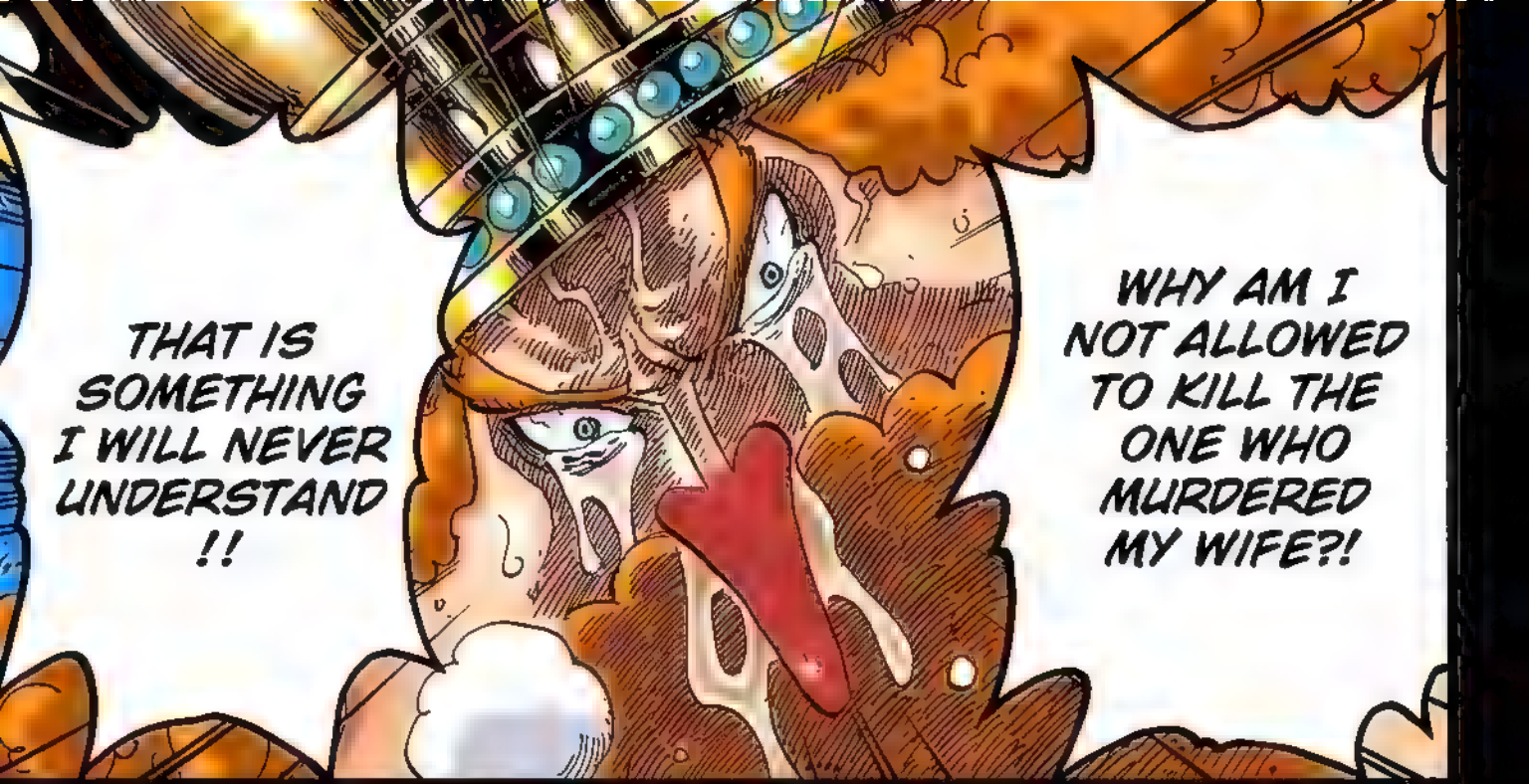
KILLING
SOMEONE ONLY
MAKES YOU
A PART OF
THE CYCLE
OF MURDER.

NOW NO ONE
WILL EVER KNOW
WHAT STARTED
THIS CHAIN OF
VENGEANCE.

MY MIND
UNDERSTANDS
OTOHIME'S DREAM,
BUT MY HEART
IS TOO BROKEN.

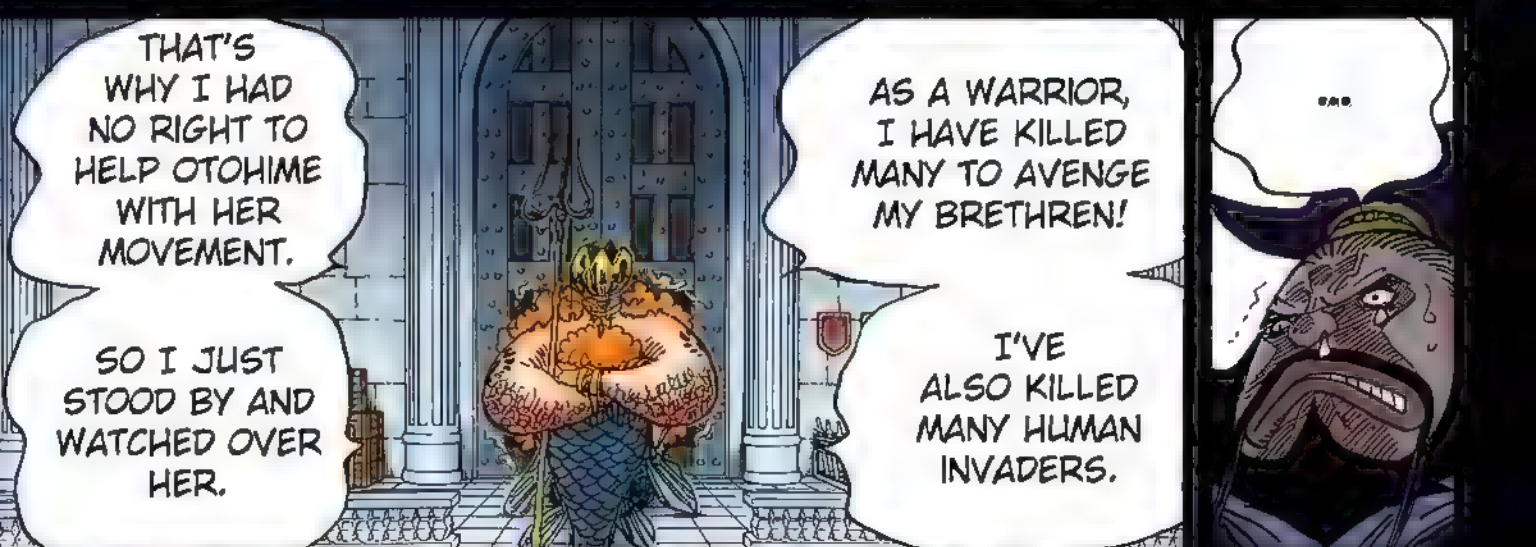


...!
!
BUT OTOHIME
WOULD NEVER
HAVE WANTED
THAT.



THAT IS
SOMETHING
I WILL NEVER
UNDERSTAND
!!

WHY AM I
NOT ALLOWED
TO KILL THE
ONE WHO
MURDERED
MY WIFE?!



THAT'S
WHY I HAD
NO RIGHT TO
HELP OTOHIME
WITH HER
MOVEMENT.

SO I JUST
STOOD BY AND
WATCHED OVER
HER.

AS A WARRIOR,
I HAVE KILLED
MANY TO AVENGE
MY BRETHREN!

I'VE
ALSO KILLED
MANY HUMAN
INVADERS.

...



THEY ARE
FULL OF
CONTRADICTIONS,
WHETHER THEY
BE FISH-MEN
OR HUMANS.

BUT
THE HEARTS
AND MINDS OF
MEN CONTINUE
TO CHANGE.

AND THERE
ARE SOME
THINGS THAT
ONLY A WARRIOR
CAN PROTECT.



IF I TOOK
OVER OTOHIME'S
PROJECT NOW,
I'D BE A
HYPOCRITE!

WHY DID AN
INNOCENT DIE
WHILE I
LIVED?!

!?

YOUR
MAJESTY!
SOMETHING
STRANGE IS
GOING ON!

A LOVE
LETTER?!

THIS IS THE
FIFTH ONE,
FATHER!

WHEREVER I GO,
THIS LETTER
KEEPS COMING
TO ME.

WHAT
IS IT?

I've fallen in
love with you,
I think.
Now marry me
Vander Decken

SHIRAHOSHI
IS ONLY SIX!

AND CAPTURE
THIS PIRATE
VANDER DECKEN
AT ONCE!

YES,
YOUR
HIGH-
NESS!

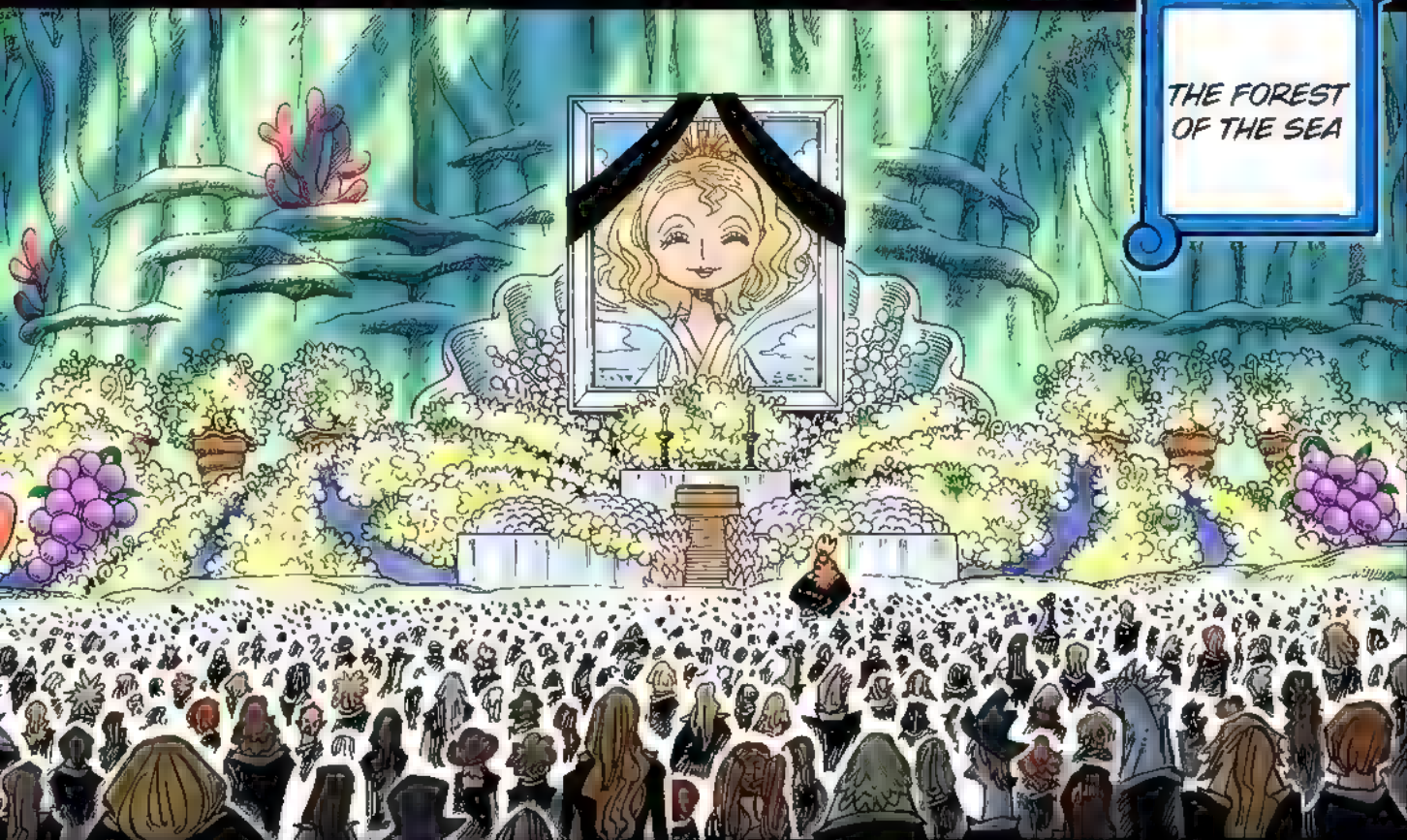
WHAT?!

THE SNIPER'S
ACCOMPLICES
MAY STILL BE
AROUND.

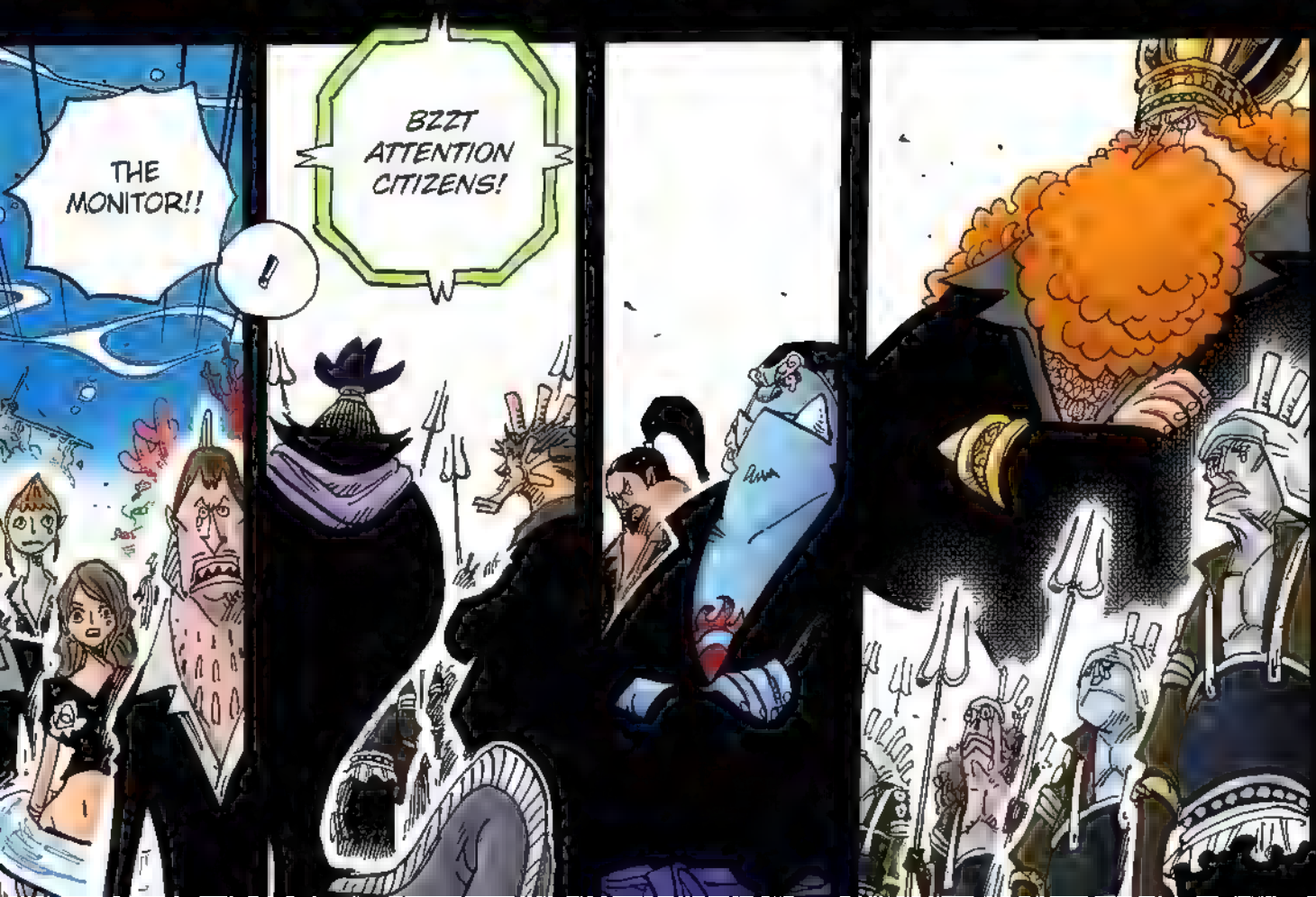
MY
CHILDREN
MUSTN'T
TAKE PART
IN THE
FUNERAL.

WHO
IS THIS
VANDER
DECKEN?

HE'S THE
LATEST IN A
LONG LINE OF
PIRATES BY
THAT NAME.

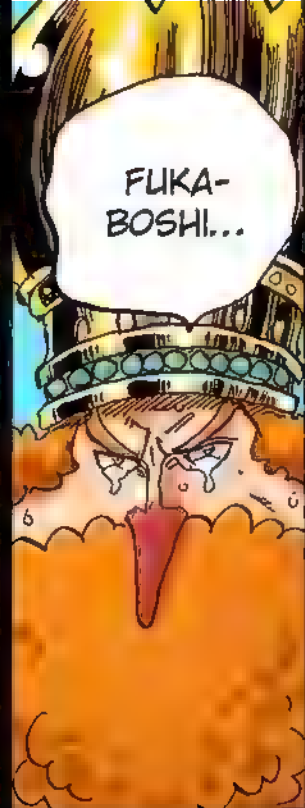


THE FOREST
OF THE SEA

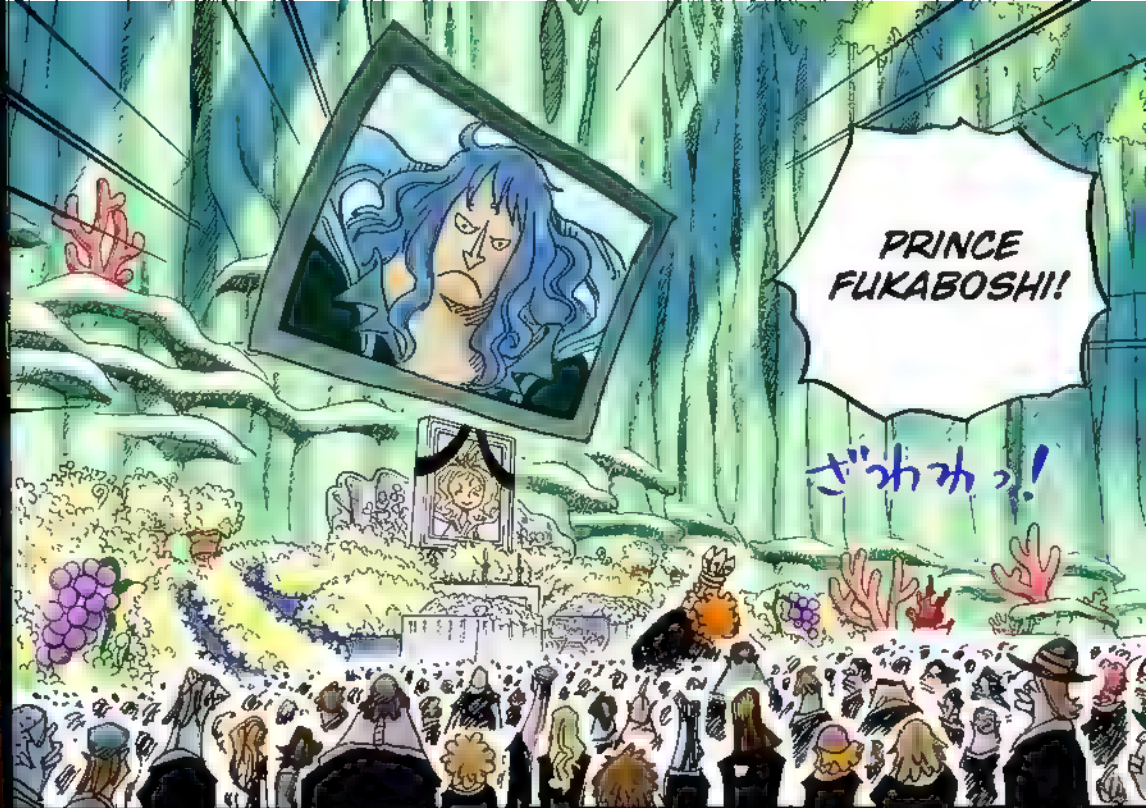


THE
MONITOR!!

BZZT
ATTENTION
CITIZENS!



FUKA-
BOSHI...



PRINCE
FUKABOSHI!

ざわわわ!!



...THAT
SOON...

MOTHER
SAID...

...WE
WOULD SEE
THE REAL
SUN!



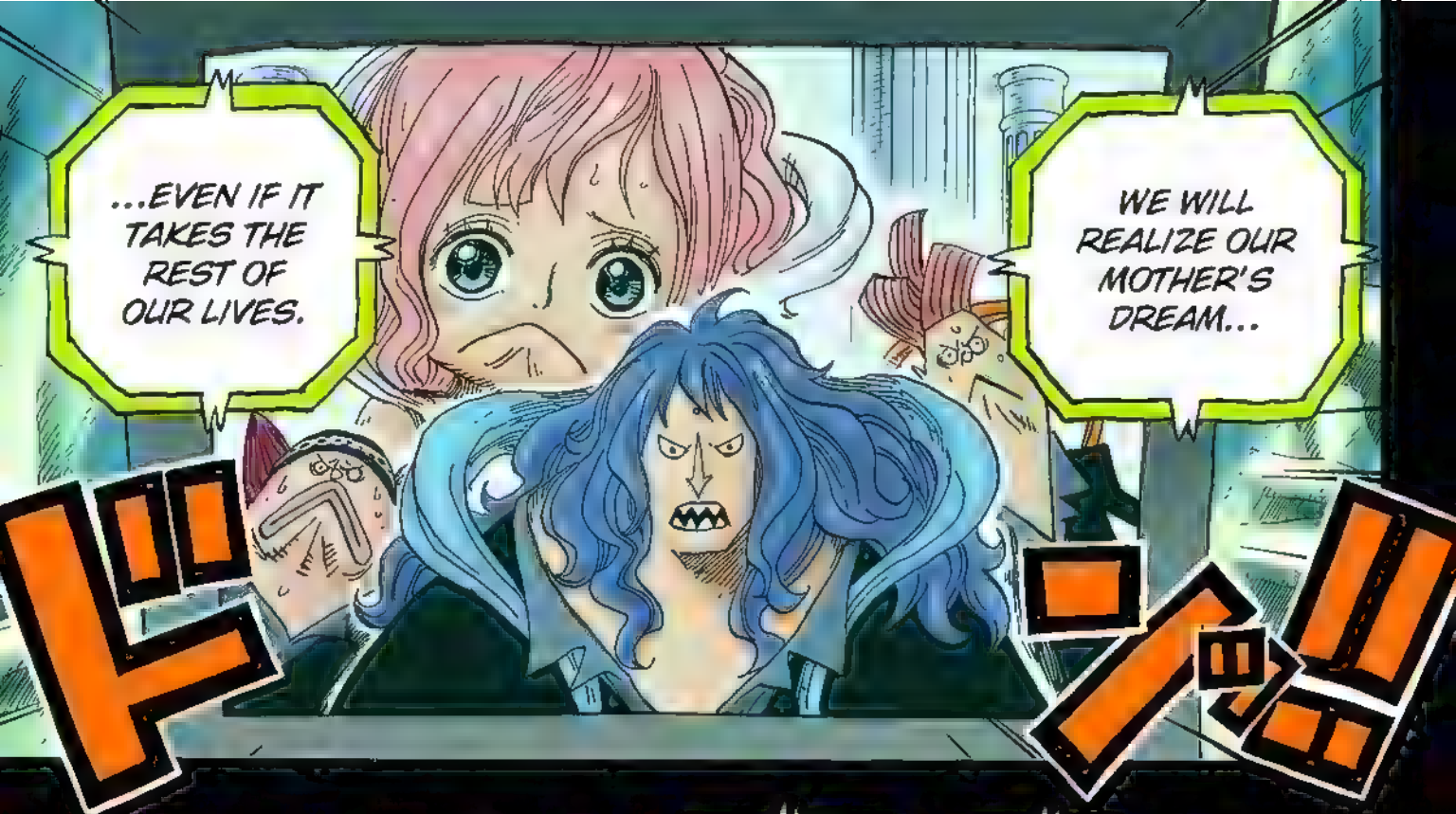
...FOR YOUR
HEARTS
AND MINDS
TO BECOME
AS ONE.

THE NEXT
REVERIE IS
IN TWO YEARS.
MAYBE THAT'S
TOO SOON...

BUT THERE
WILL BE
ANOTHER IN
SIX YEARS,
AND IN TEN.

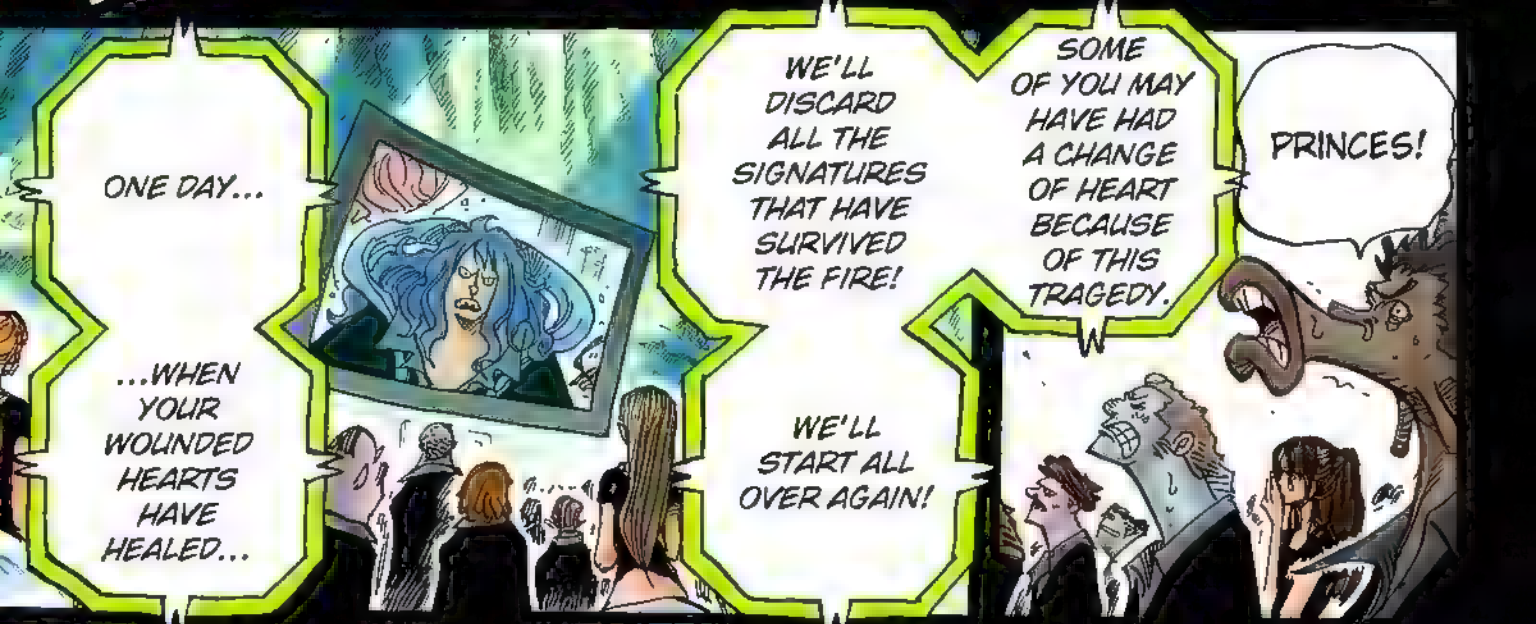


...



...EVEN IF IT
TAKES THE
REST OF
OUR LIVES.

WE WILL
REALIZE OUR
MOTHER'S
DREAM...



ONE DAY...

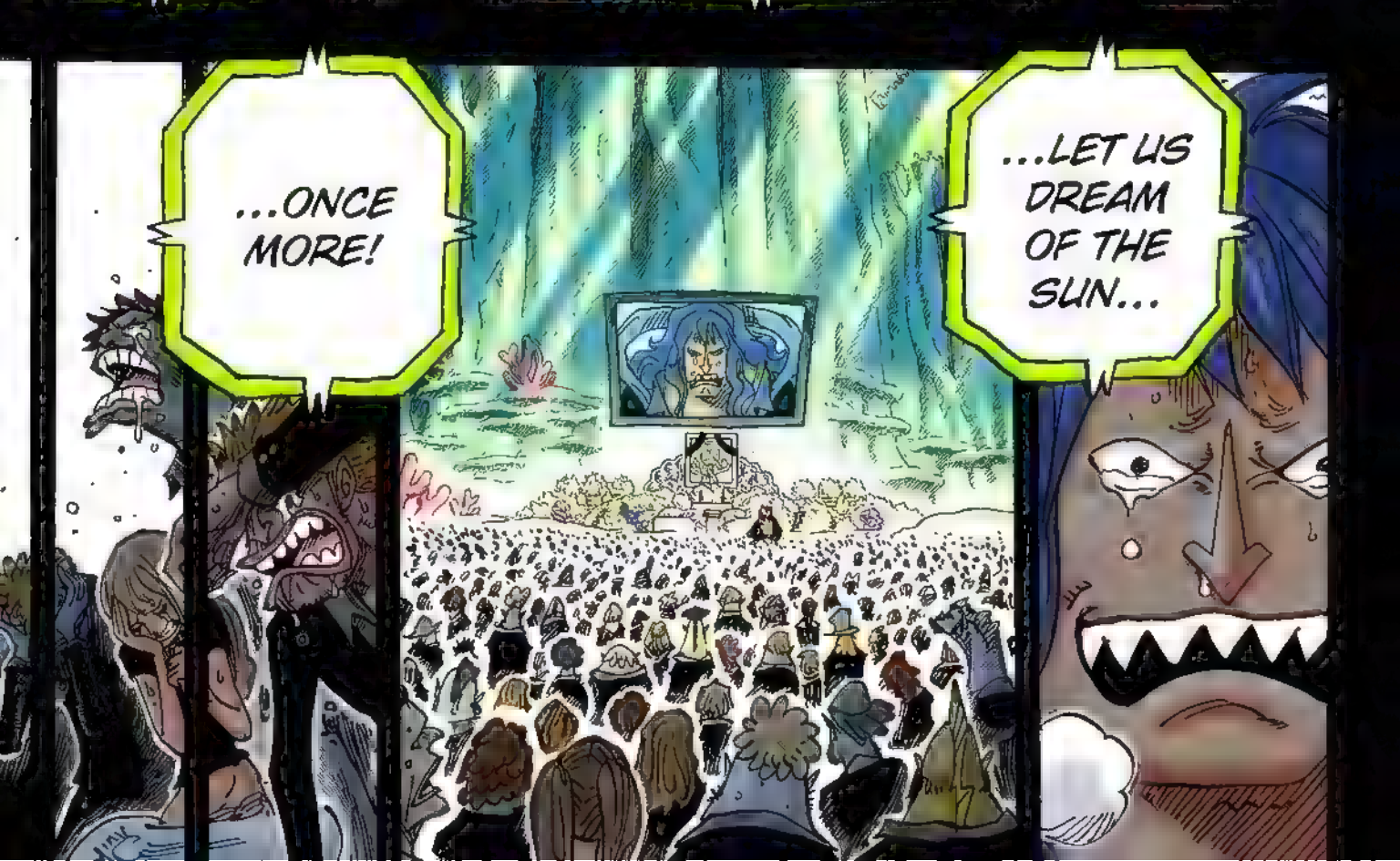
...WHEN
YOUR
WOUNDED
HEARTS
HAVE
HEALED...

WE'LL
DISCARD
ALL THE
SIGNATURES
THAT HAVE
SURVIVED
THE FIRE!

WE'LL
START ALL
OVER AGAIN!

SOME
OF YOU MAY
HAVE HAD
A CHANGE
OF HEART
BECAUSE
OF THIS
TRAGEDY.

PRINCES!



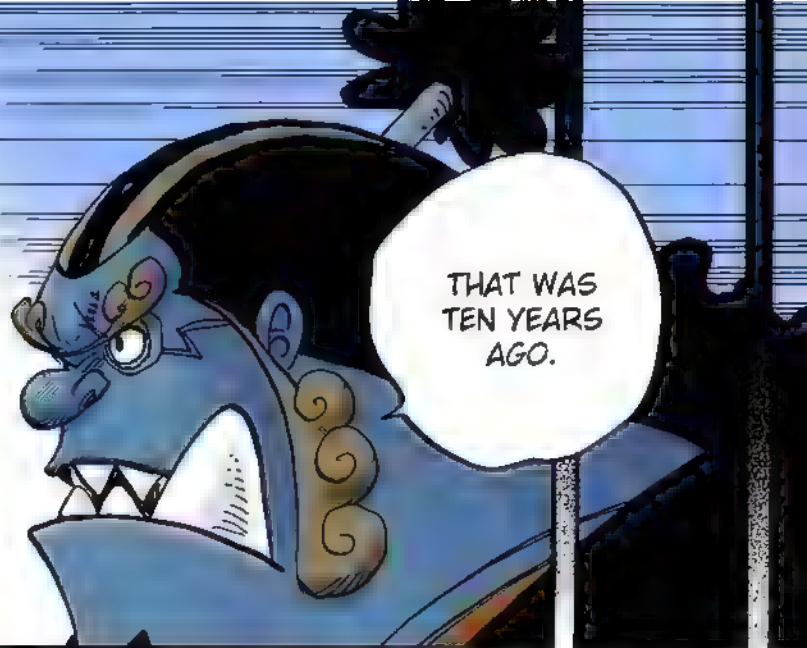
...ONCE
MORE!

...LET US
DREAM
OF THE
SUN...

THE PRINCES
FUKABOSHI,
RYUBOSHI,
AND MAMBOSHI
LED THE WAY.

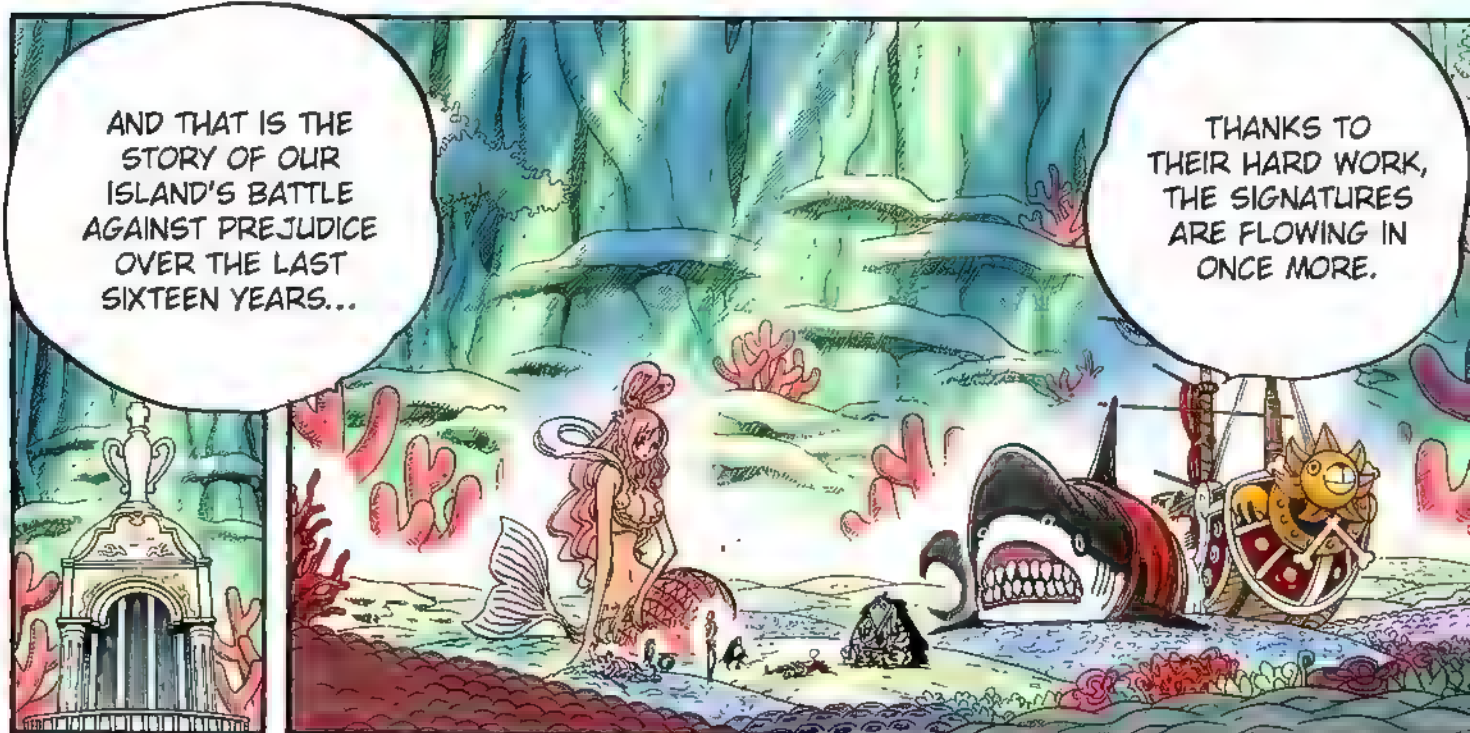
TOGETHER
WITH THE KING
AND THE PRINCESS,
THEY CALLED UPON
THE CITIZENS.

THAT WAS
TEN YEARS
AGO.



AND THAT IS THE
STORY OF OUR
ISLAND'S BATTLE
AGAINST PREJUDICE
OVER THE LAST
SIXTEEN YEARS...

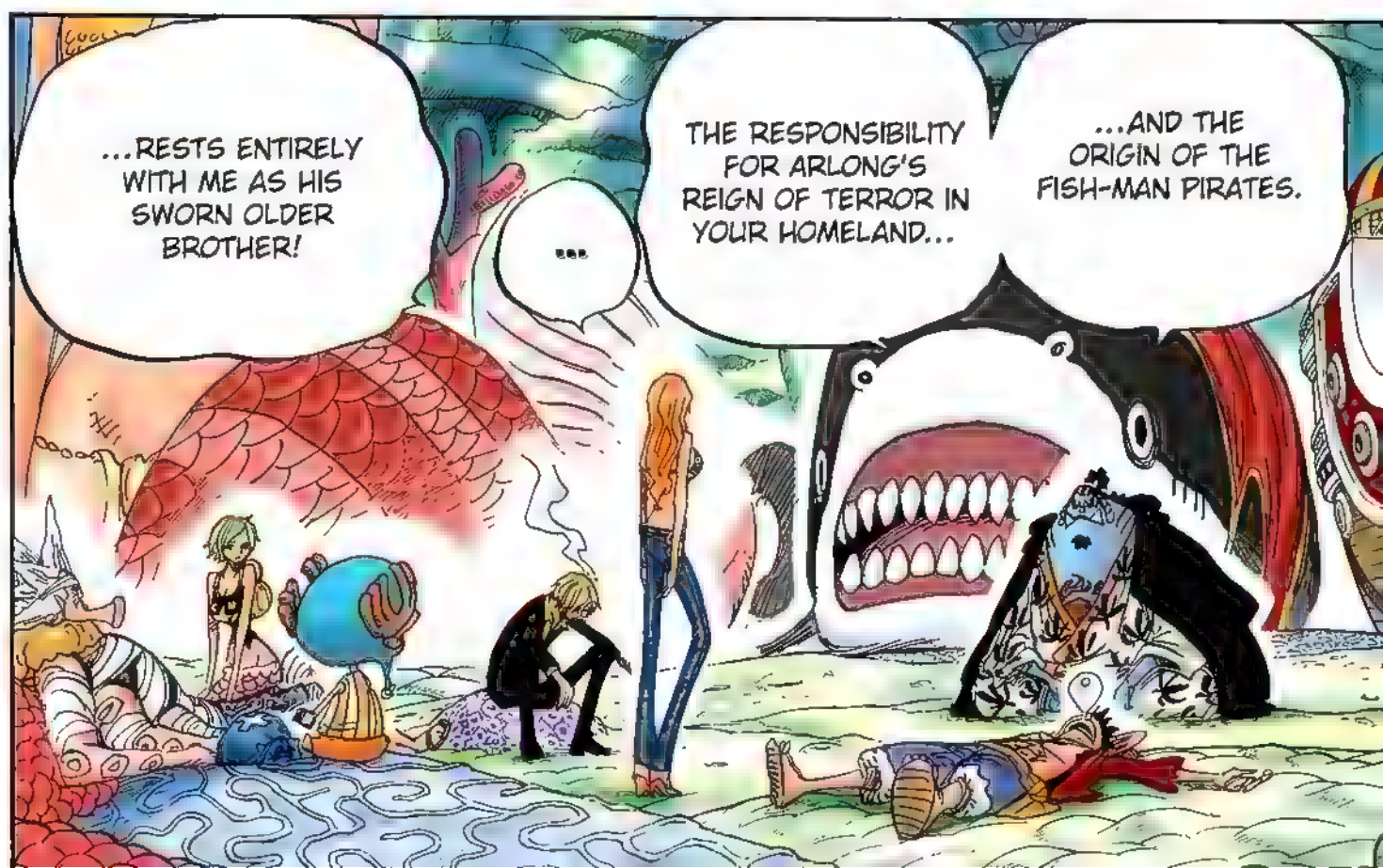
THANKS TO
THEIR HARD WORK,
THE SIGNATURES
ARE FLOWING IN
ONCE MORE.

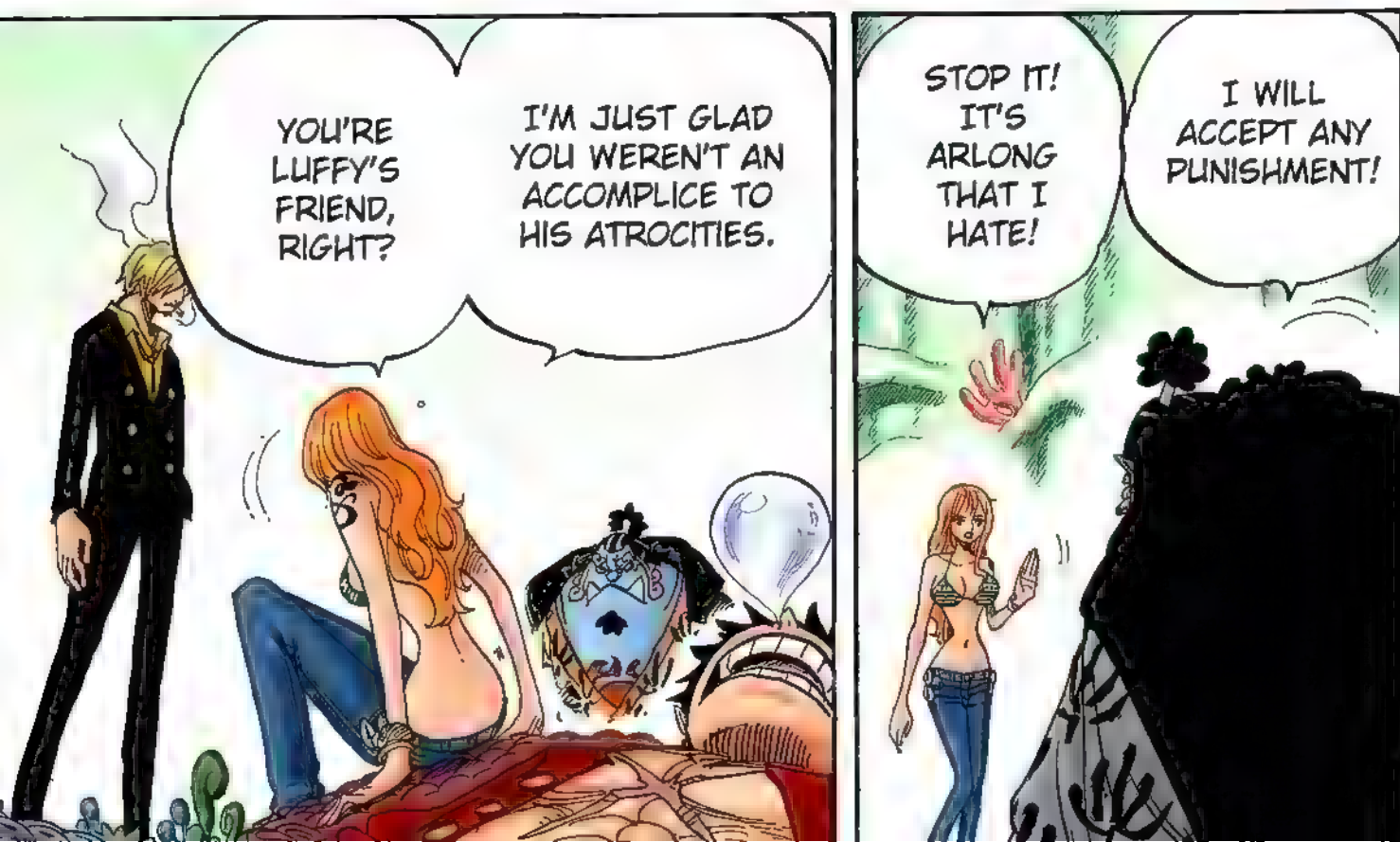
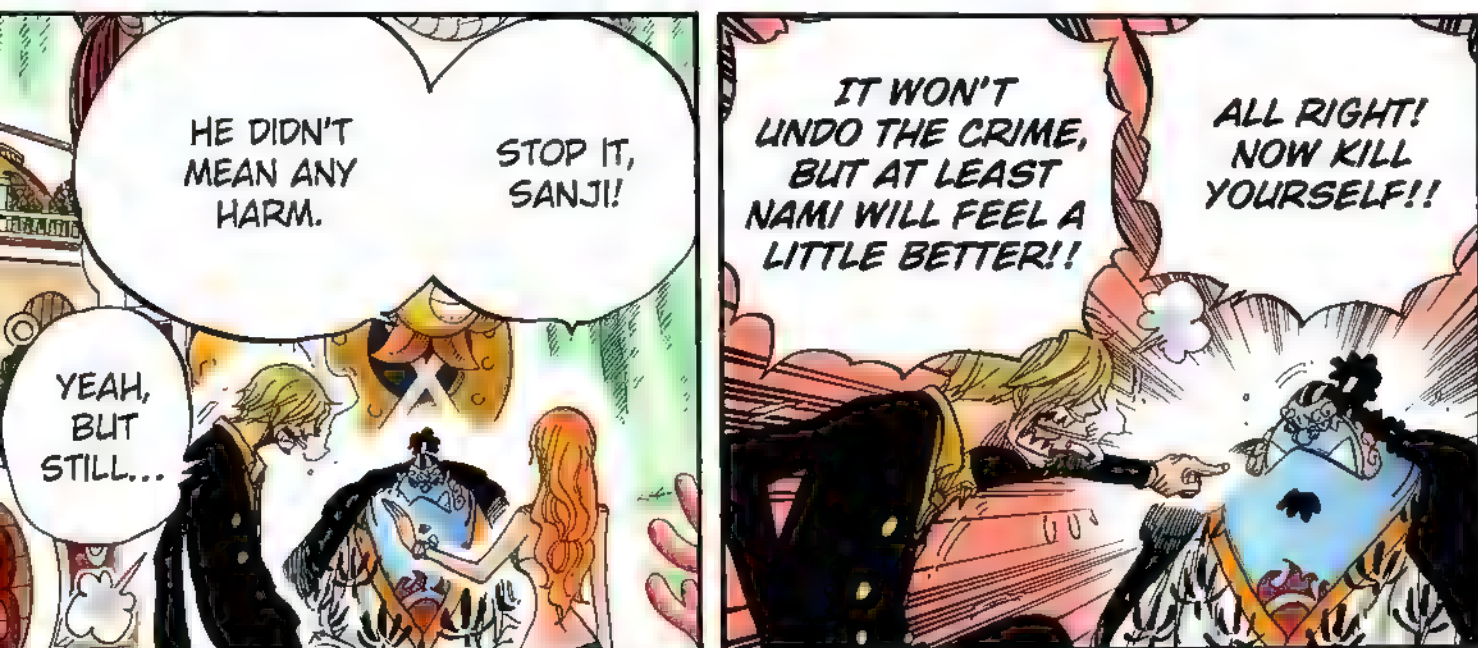
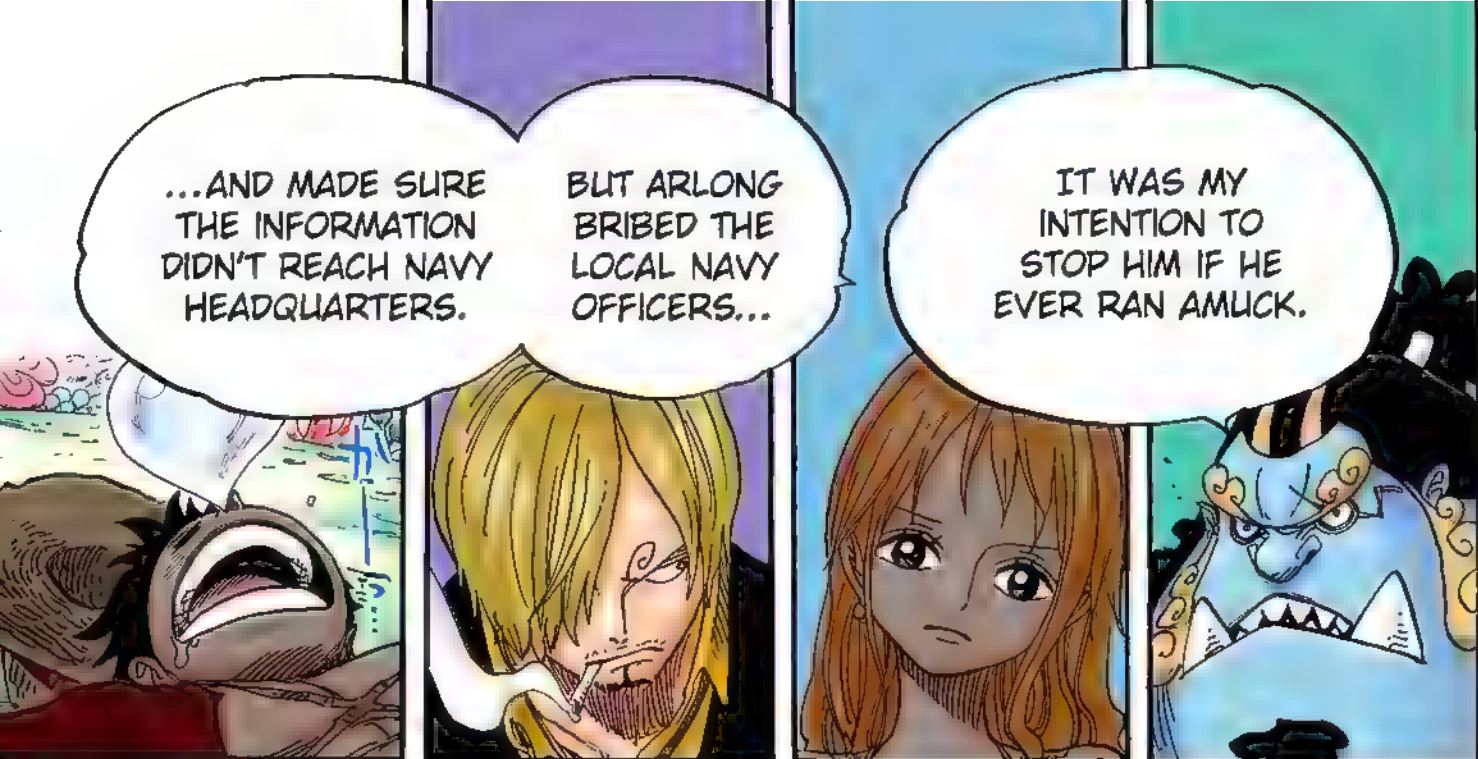


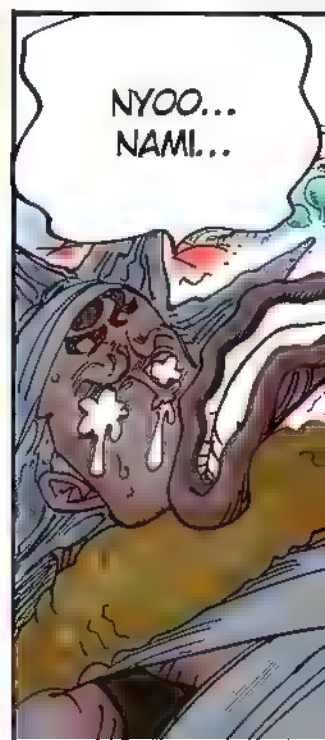
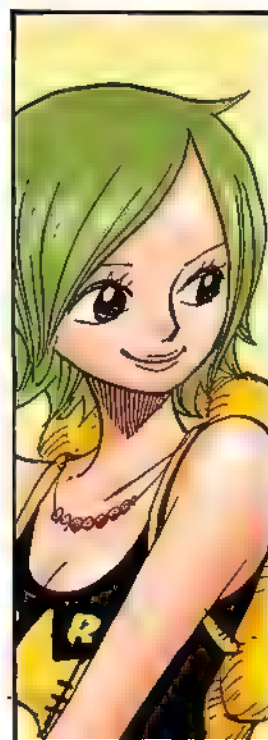
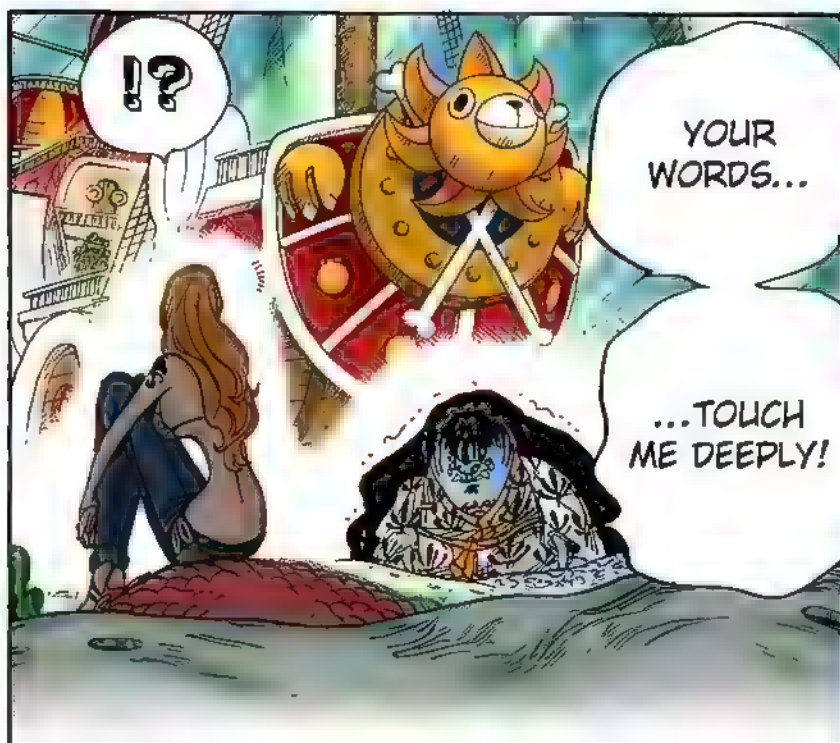
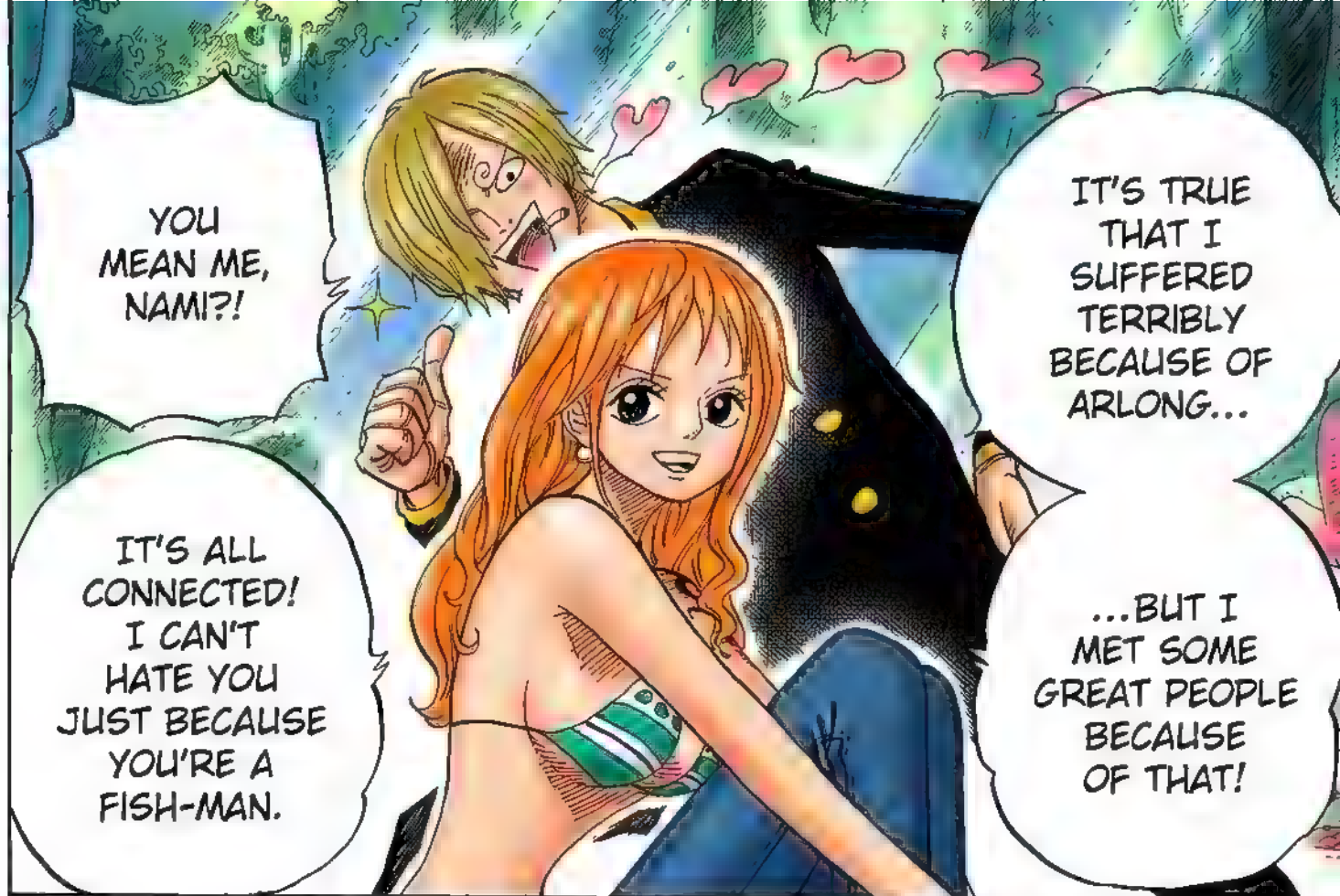
...RESTS ENTIRELY
WITH ME AS HIS
SWORN OLDER
BROTHER!

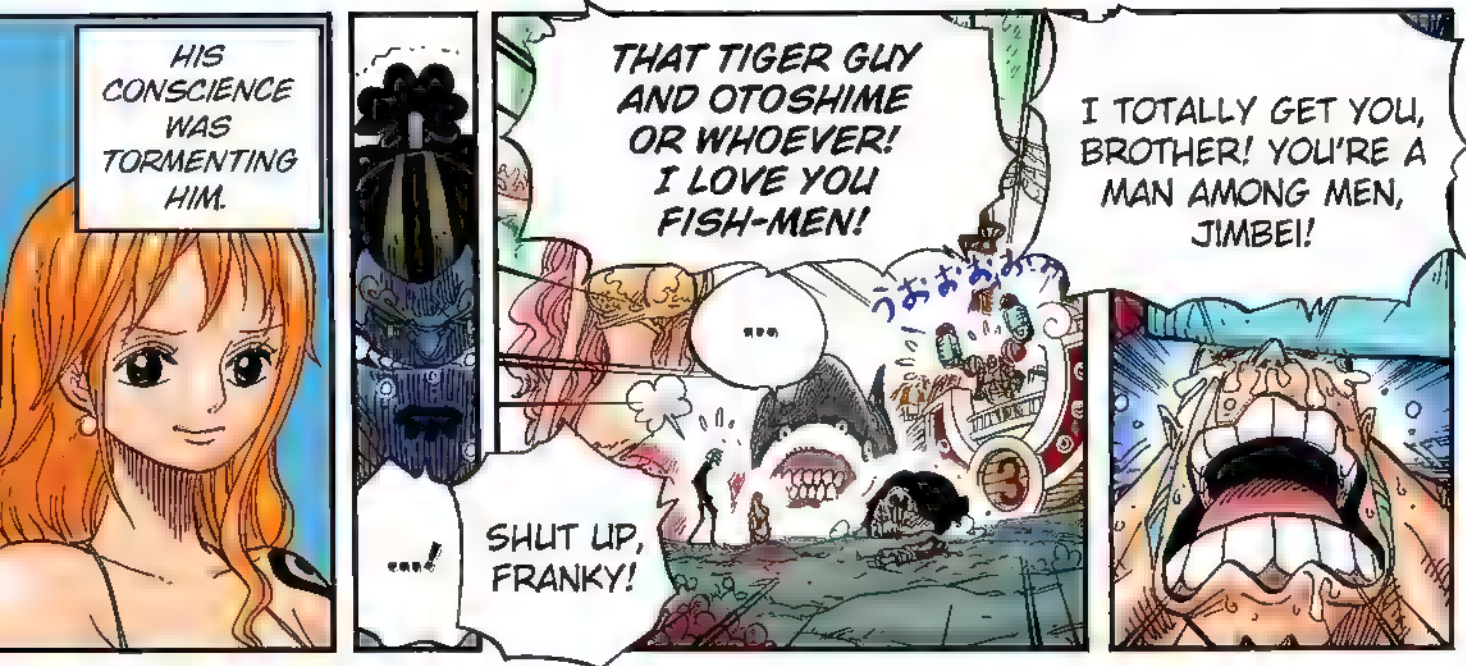
THE RESPONSIBILITY
FOR ARLONG'S
REIGN OF TERROR IN
YOUR HOMELAND...

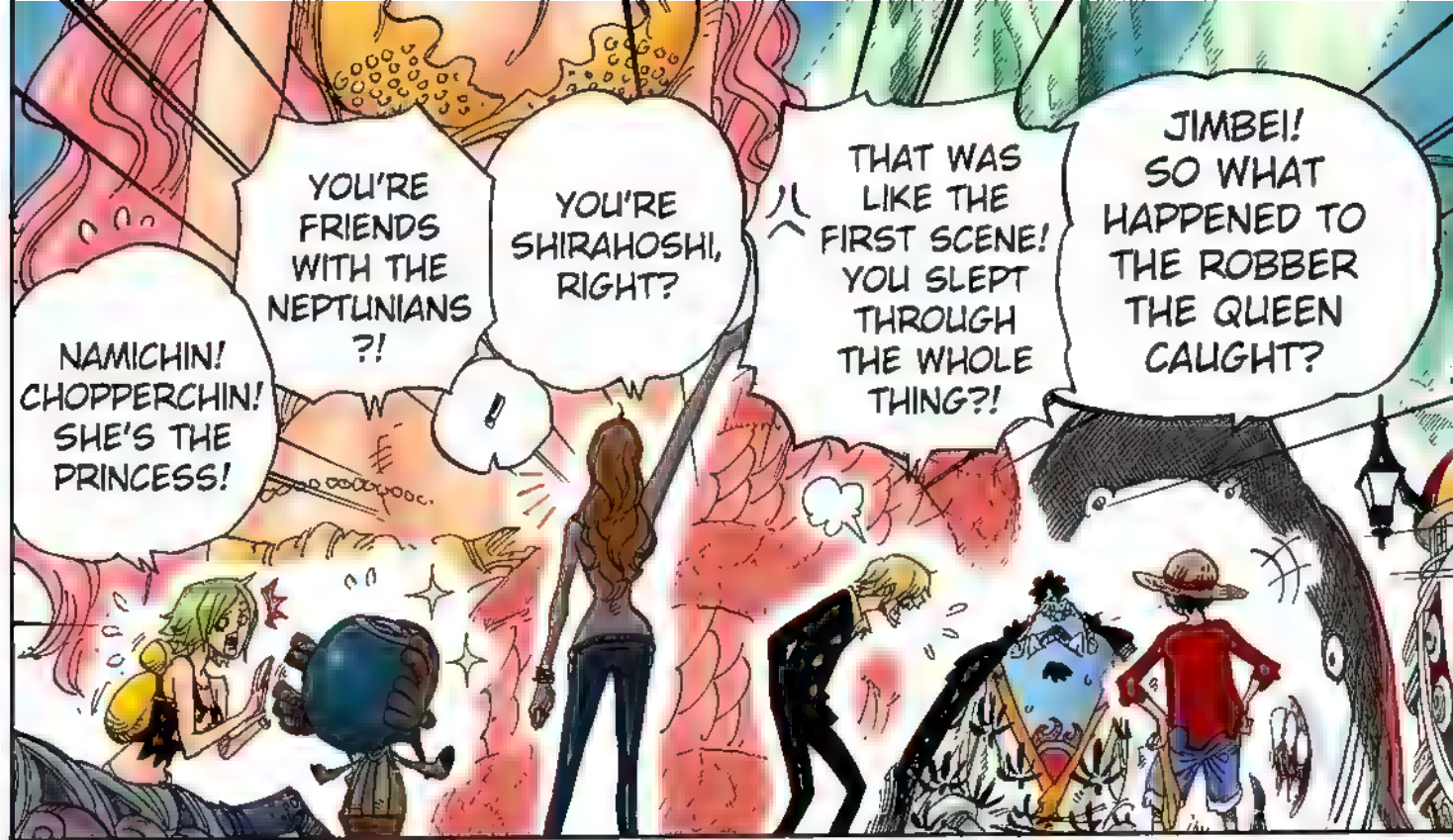
...AND THE
ORIGIN OF THE
FISH-MAN PIRATES.











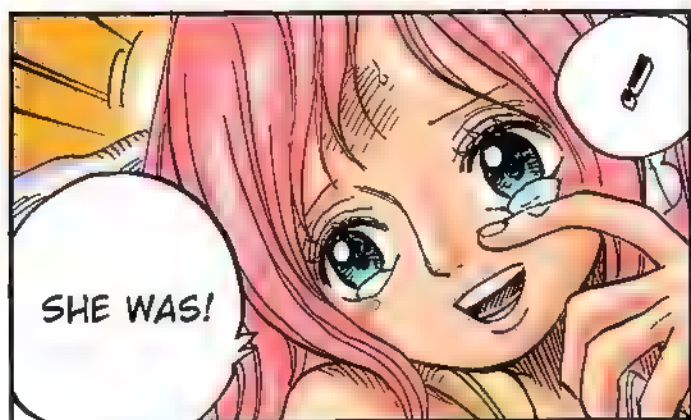
NAMICHIN!
CHOPPERCHIN!
SHE'S THE
PRINCESS!

YOU'RE
FRIENDS
WITH THE
NEPTUNIANS
?!

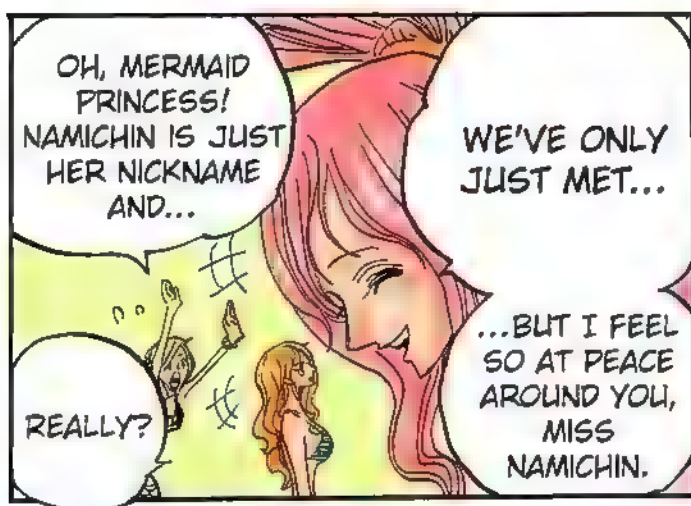
YOU'RE
SHIRAHOSHI,
RIGHT?

THAT WAS
LIKE THE
FIRST SCENE!
YOU SLEPT
THROUGH
THE WHOLE
THING?!

JIMBEI!
SO WHAT
HAPPENED TO
THE ROBBER
THE QUEEN
CAUGHT?



SHE WAS!

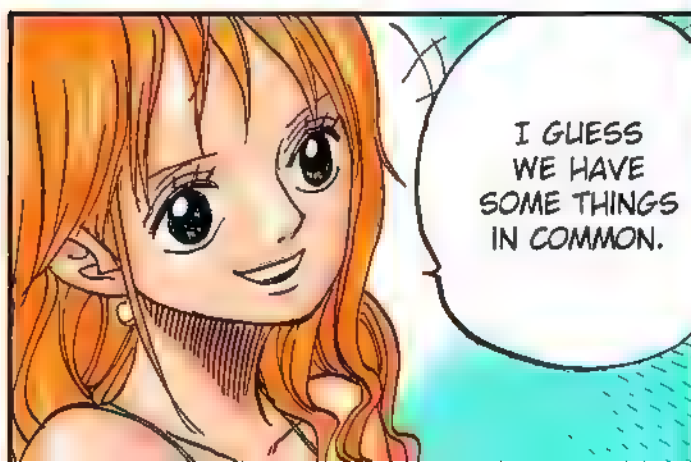


OH, MERMAID
PRINCESS!
NAMICHIN IS JUST
HER NICKNAME
AND...

WE'VE ONLY
JUST MET...

...BUT I FEEL
SO AT PEACE
AROUND YOU,
MISS
NAMICHIN.

REALLY?



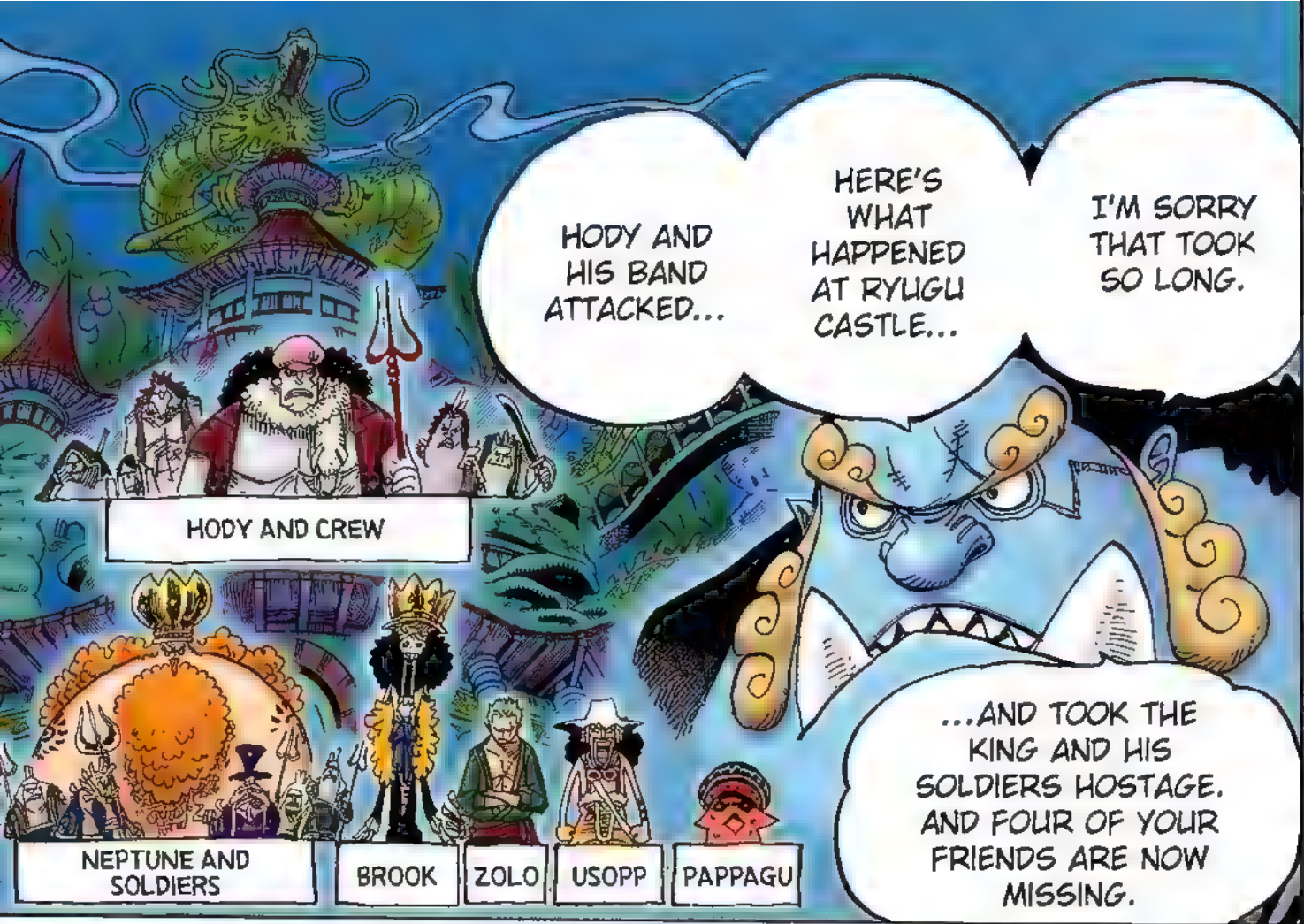
I GUESS
WE HAVE
SOME THINGS
IN COMMON.



I CAN'T
HOLD BACK
THE TEARS
WHEN I
THINK OF
MY MOTHER.

YES. OH,
I'M SORRY.

SHE
MUST'VE
BEEN A
GREAT
MOTHER.



HODY AND
HIS BAND
ATTACKED...

HERE'S
WHAT
HAPPENED
AT RYUGU
CASTLE...

I'M SORRY
THAT TOOK
SO LONG.

HODY AND CREW

NEPTUNE AND
SOLDIERS

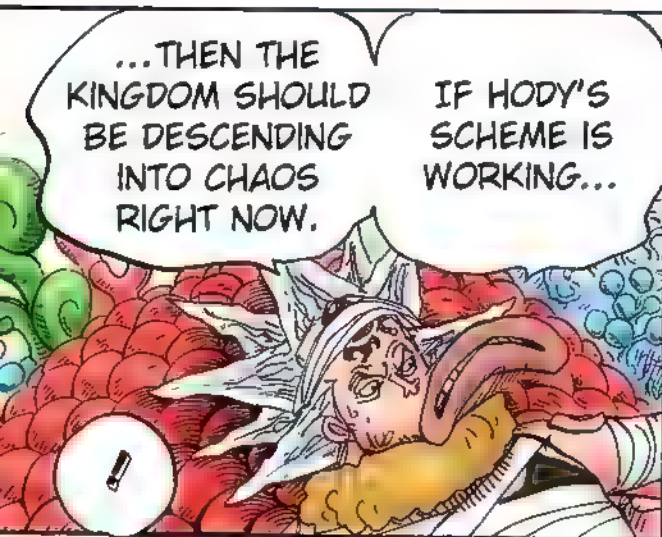
BROOK

ZOLO

USOPP

PAPPAGU

...AND TOOK THE
KING AND HIS
SOLDIERS HOSTAGE.
AND FOUR OF YOUR
FRIENDS ARE NOW
MISSING.



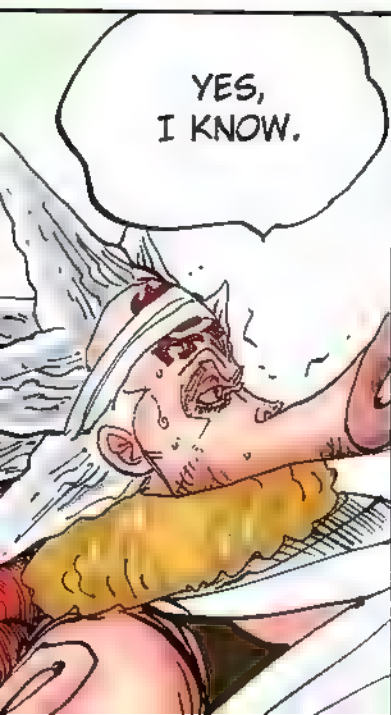
...THEN THE
KINGDOM SHOULD
BE DESCENDING
INTO CHAOS
RIGHT NOW.

IF HODY'S
SCHEME IS
WORKING...



NYOO...
JIMBEI...

THAT IS
ALL THE
INFORMATION
WE HAVE
RIGHT NOW.



YES,
I KNOW.

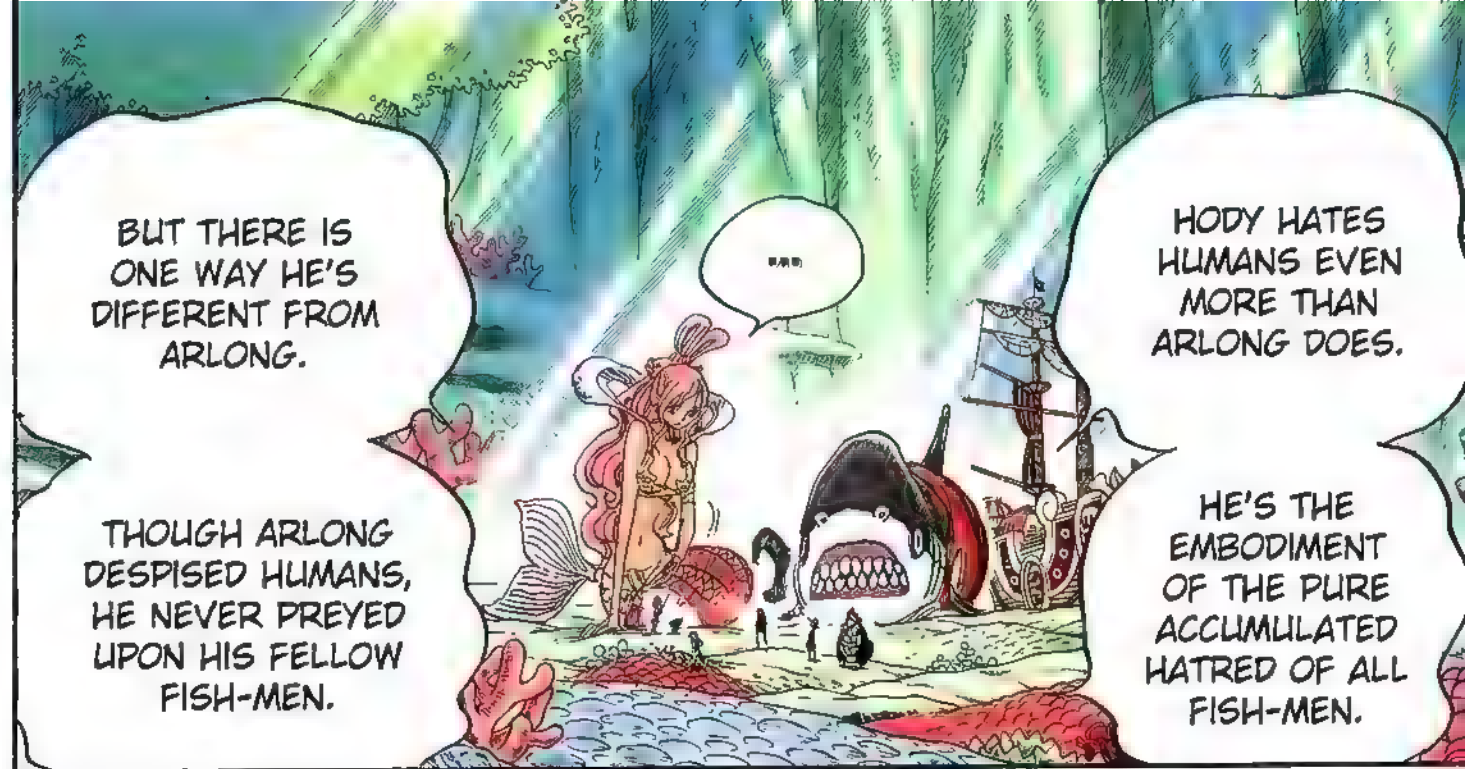


AFTER THAT
MAN LEFT
THE ARMY,
I KNEW HE
WAS PLOTTING
SOMETHING...

...BUT HE
NEVER ACTED
ON IT IN FRONT
OF ME.

OH, YES,
YOU WERE AT
THE FISH-MAN
DISTRICT...

...SO YOU
KNOW ABOUT
HODY'S PLAN.
IS THAT
RIGHT?

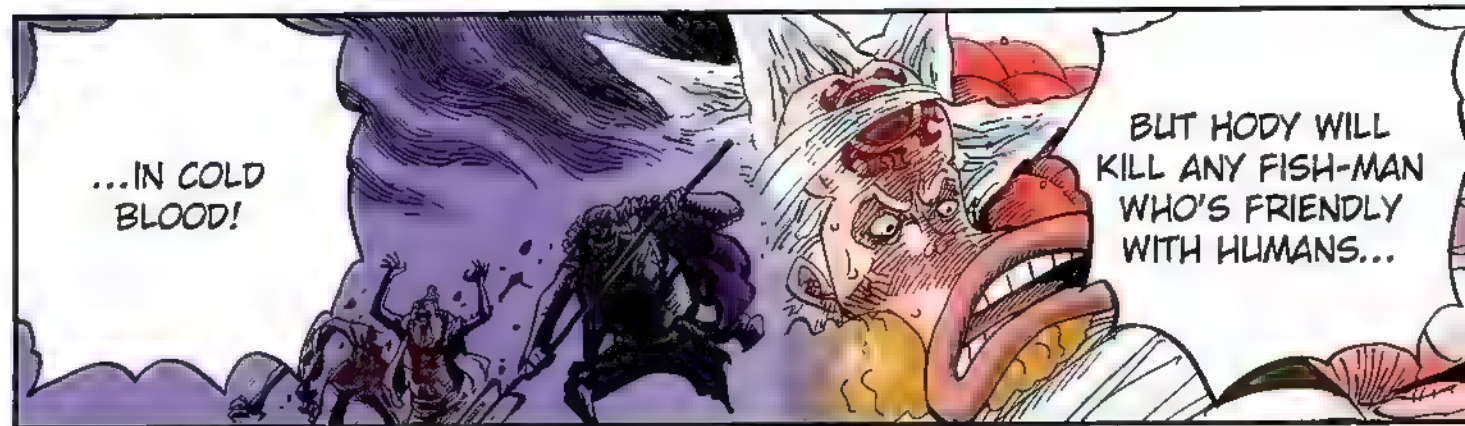


BUT THERE IS
ONE WAY HE'S
DIFFERENT FROM
ARLONG.

THOUGH ARLONG
DESPISED HUMANS,
HE NEVER PREYED
UPON HIS FELLOW
FISH-MEN.

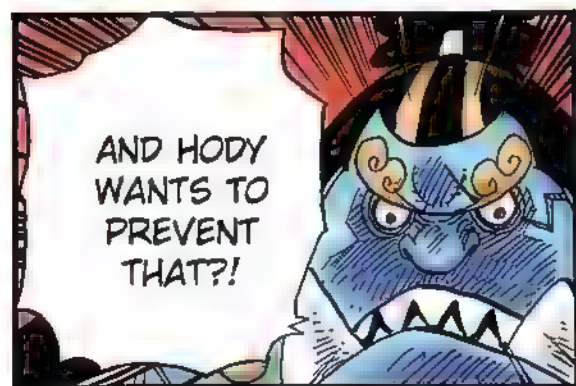
HODY HATES
HUMANS EVEN
MORE THAN
ARLONG DOES.

HE'S THE
EMBODIMENT
OF THE PURE
ACCUMULATED
HATRED OF ALL
FISH-MEN.

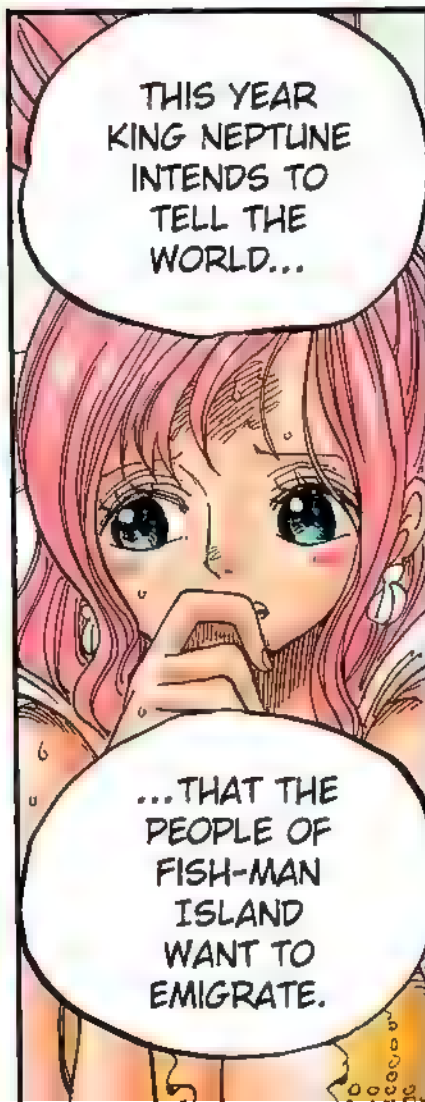


...IN COLD
BLOOD!

BUT HODY WILL
KILL ANY FISH-MAN
WHO'S FRIENDLY
WITH HUMANS...

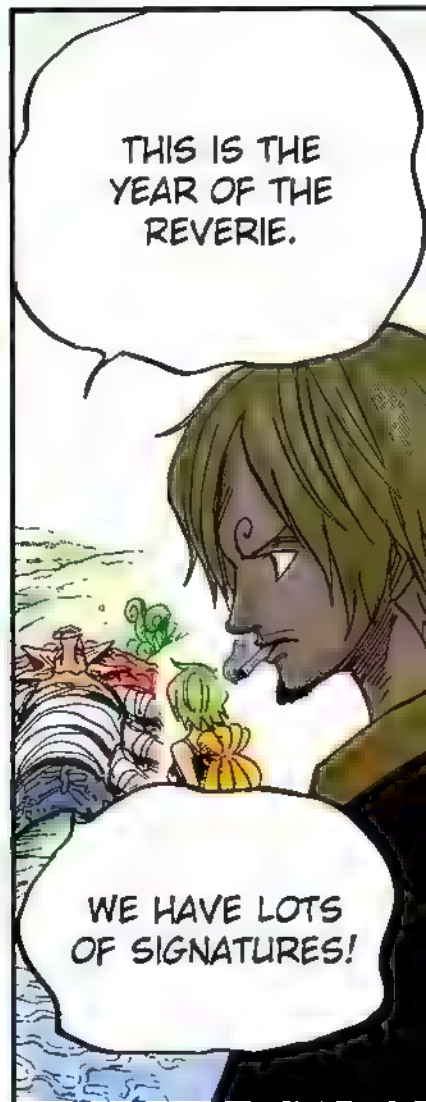


AND HODY
WANTS TO
PREVENT
THAT?!



THIS YEAR
KING NEPTUNE
INTENDS TO
TELL THE
WORLD...

...THAT THE
PEOPLE OF
FISH-MAN
ISLAND
WANT TO
EMIGRATE.

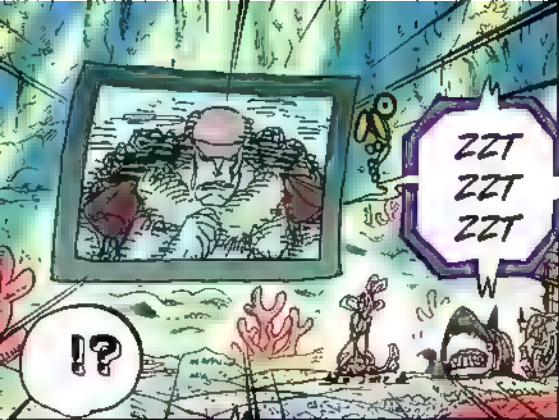


THIS IS THE
YEAR OF THE
REVERIE.

WE HAVE LOTS
OF SIGNATURES!



WELL...
NOT ONLY
THAT...



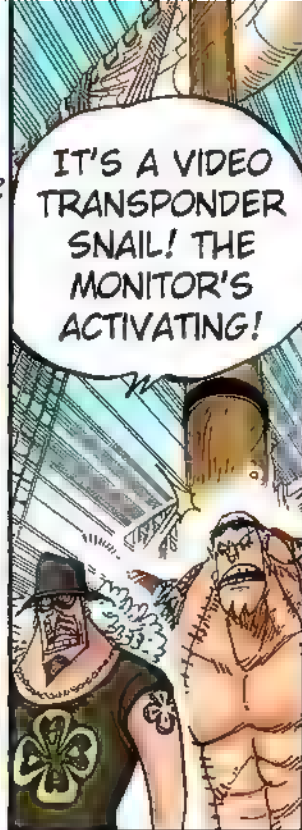
ZZT
ZZT
ZZT

!?

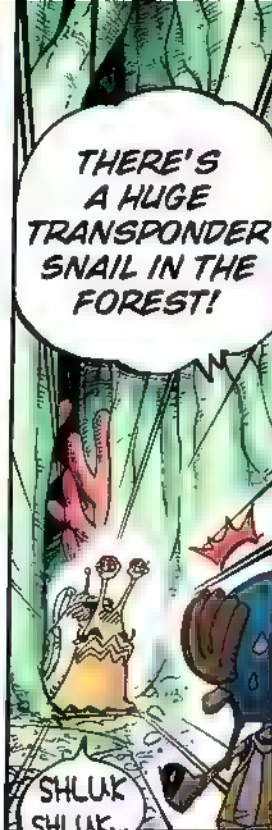
TEST-
ING...

HEY!

IT'S
HIM!



IT'S A VIDEO
TRANSPONDER
SNAIL! THE
MONITOR'S
ACTIVATING!

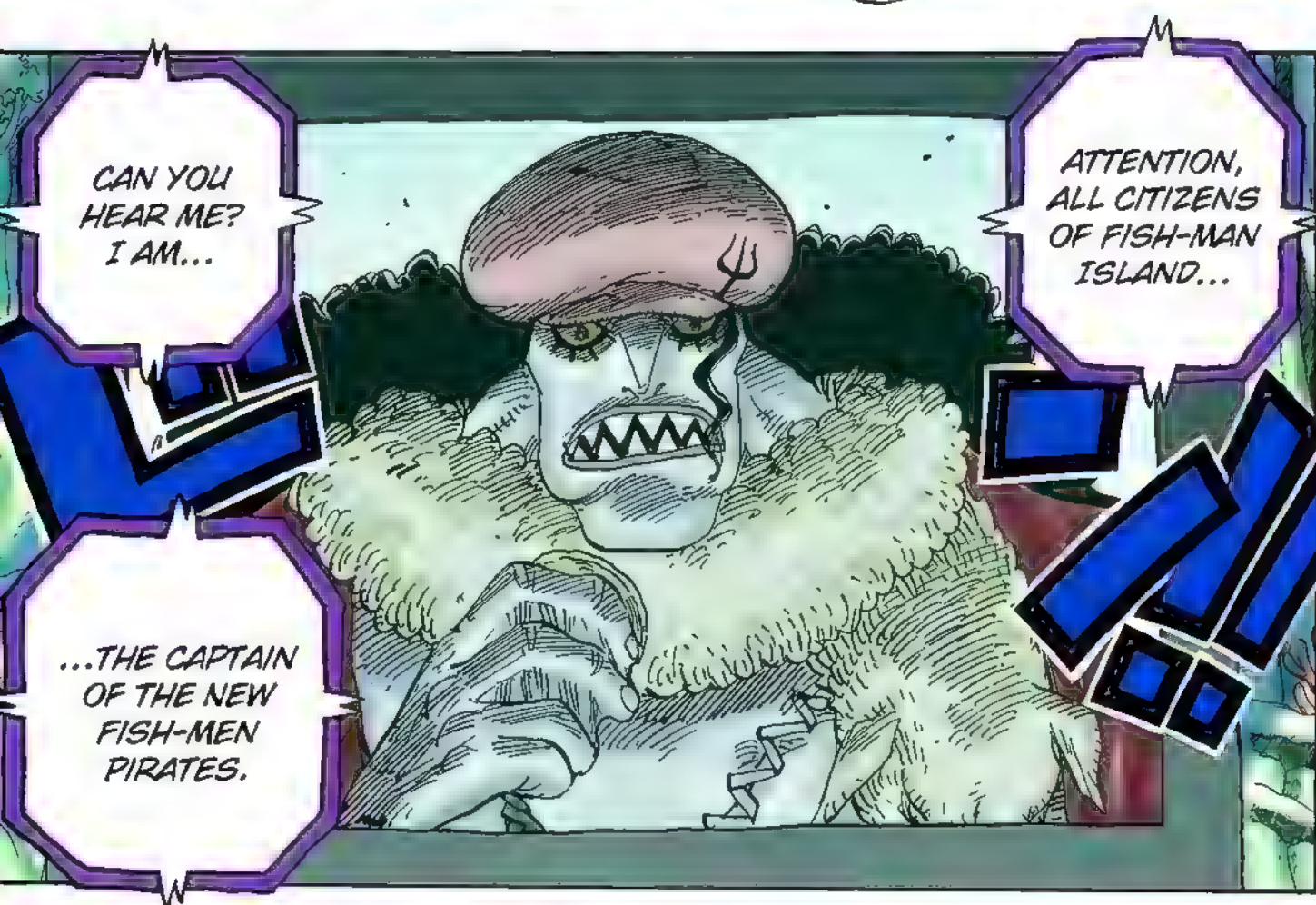


THERE'S
A HUGE
TRANSPONDER
SNAIL IN THE
FOREST!

SHLUX
SHLUX...



AAAH!!

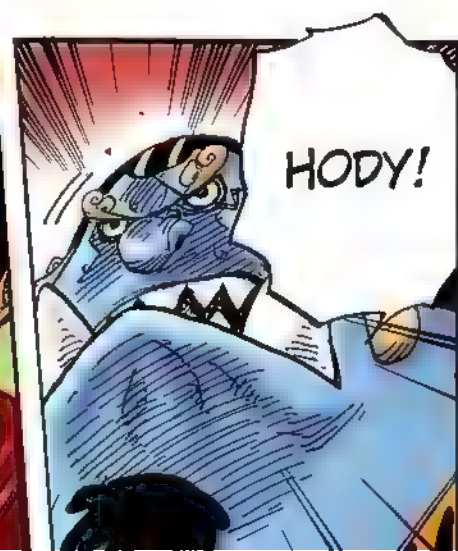
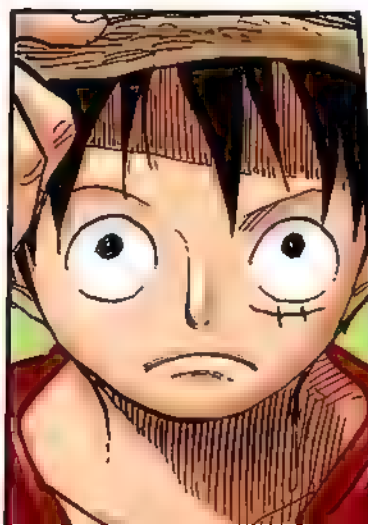


CAN YOU
HEAR ME?
I AM...

ATTENTION,
ALL CITIZENS
OF FISH-MAN
ISLAND...

...THE CAPTAIN
OF THE NEW
FISH-MEN
PIRATES.

HODY
JONES!



HODY!

Chapter 628:

SPRING CLEANING



ONE PIECE^{vol. 64}

CANDY FACTORY TOWN, FISH-MAN ISLAND

I HAD NO CHOICE!
THEY'LL KILL US
IF WE DON'T STEP
ON IT!

QUEEN OTOHIME
WILL FORGIVE
US FOR THIS!

I HAD NO CHOICE!
THEY'LL KILL US
IF WE DON'T STEP
ON IT!

QUEEN OTOHIME
WILL FORGIVE
US FOR THIS!

NEXT...

NEXT...

HEY!
CAPTAIN HODY'S
BROADCAST IS
STARTING!

HEE HEE!
THEY'RE ALL STEPPING
ON IT WITHOUT HESITATION!
SEEMS LIKE THE QUEEN
WASN'T SO RESPECTED
AFTER ALL! HEE HEE!

NEXT!

YOU
PASS!

HEY!
CAPTAIN HODY'S
BROADCAST IS
STARTING!

HEE HEE!
THEY'RE ALL STEPPING
ON IT WITHOUT HESITATION!
SEEMS LIKE THE QUEEN
WASN'T SO RESPECTED
AFTER ALL! HEE HEE!

NEXT!

YOU
PASS!

HEY!
CAPTAIN HODY'S
BROADCAST IS
STARTING!

HEE HEE!
THEY'RE ALL STEPPING
ON IT WITHOUT HESITATION!
SEEMS LIKE THE QUEEN
WASN'T SO RESPECTED
AFTER ALL! HEE HEE!

NEXT!

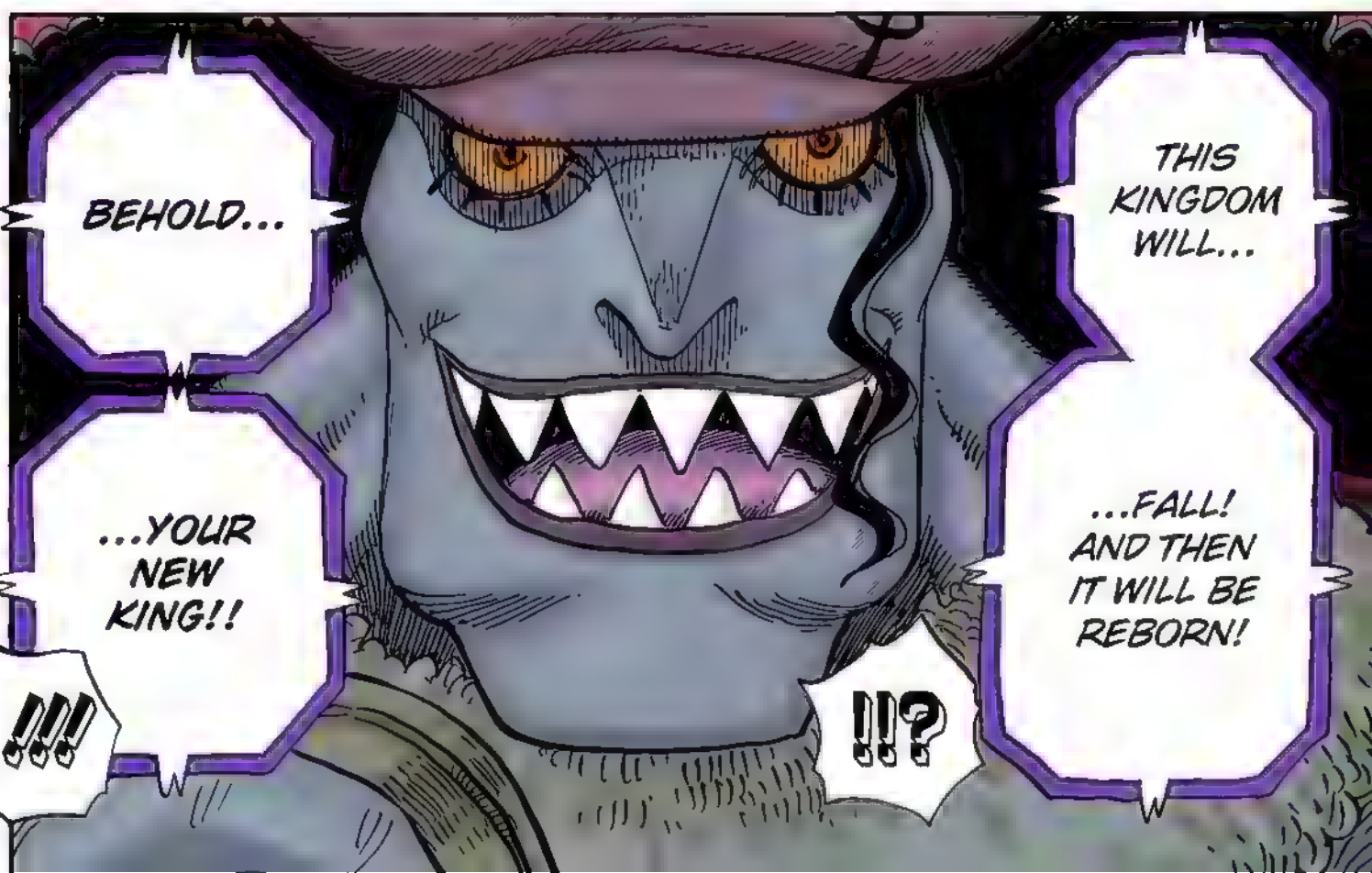
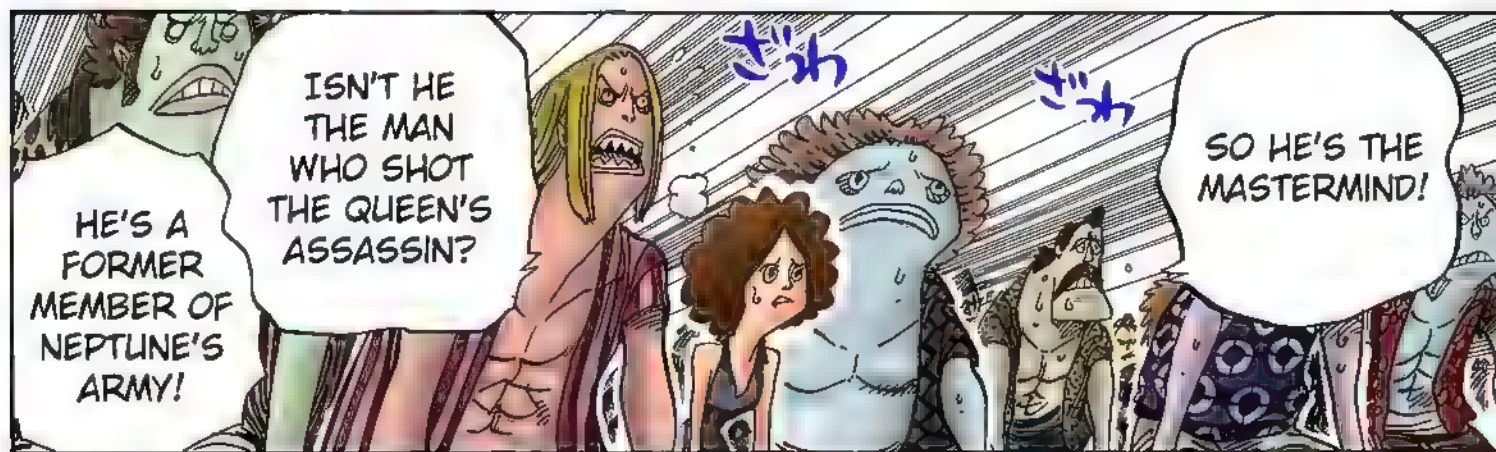
YOU
PASS!

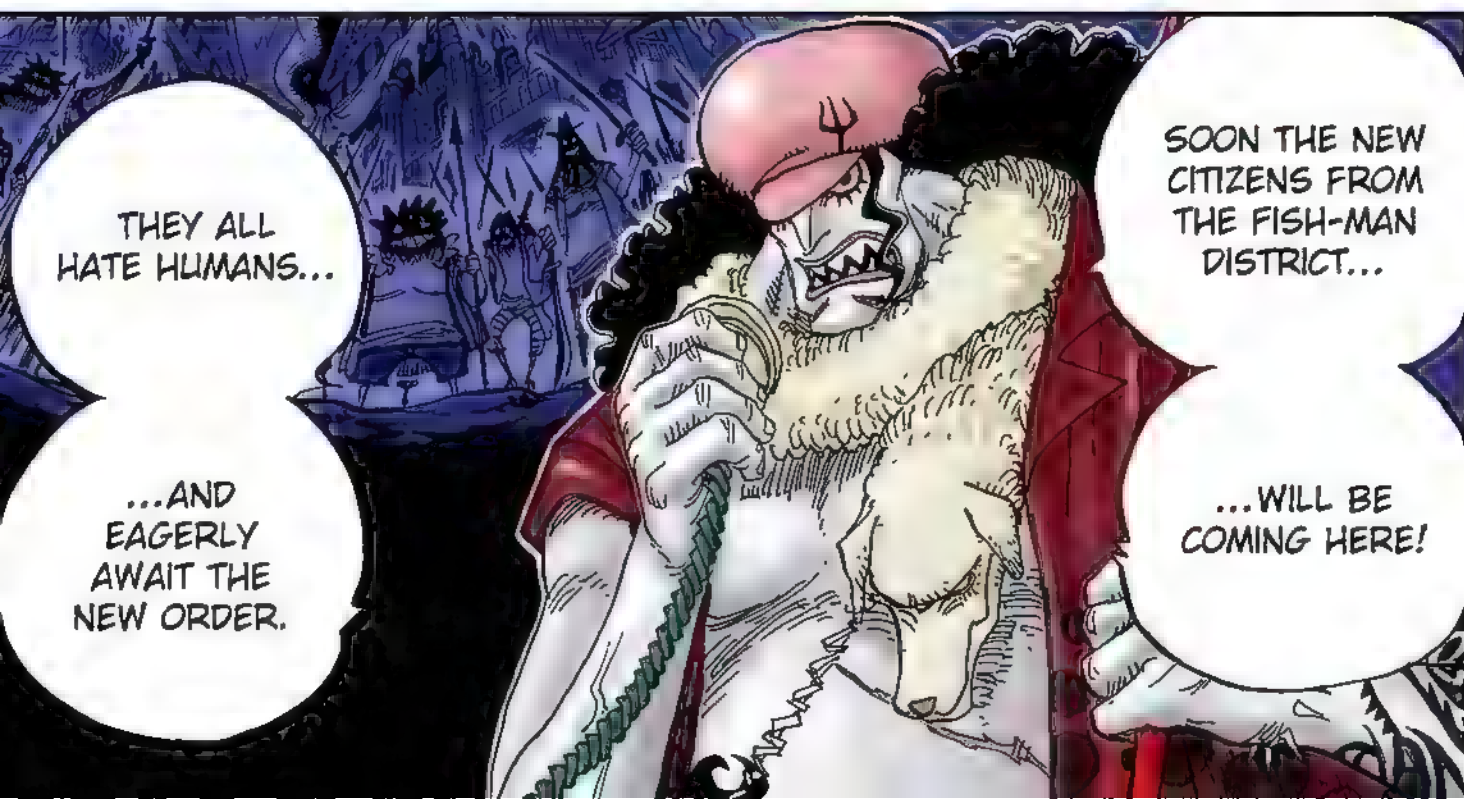
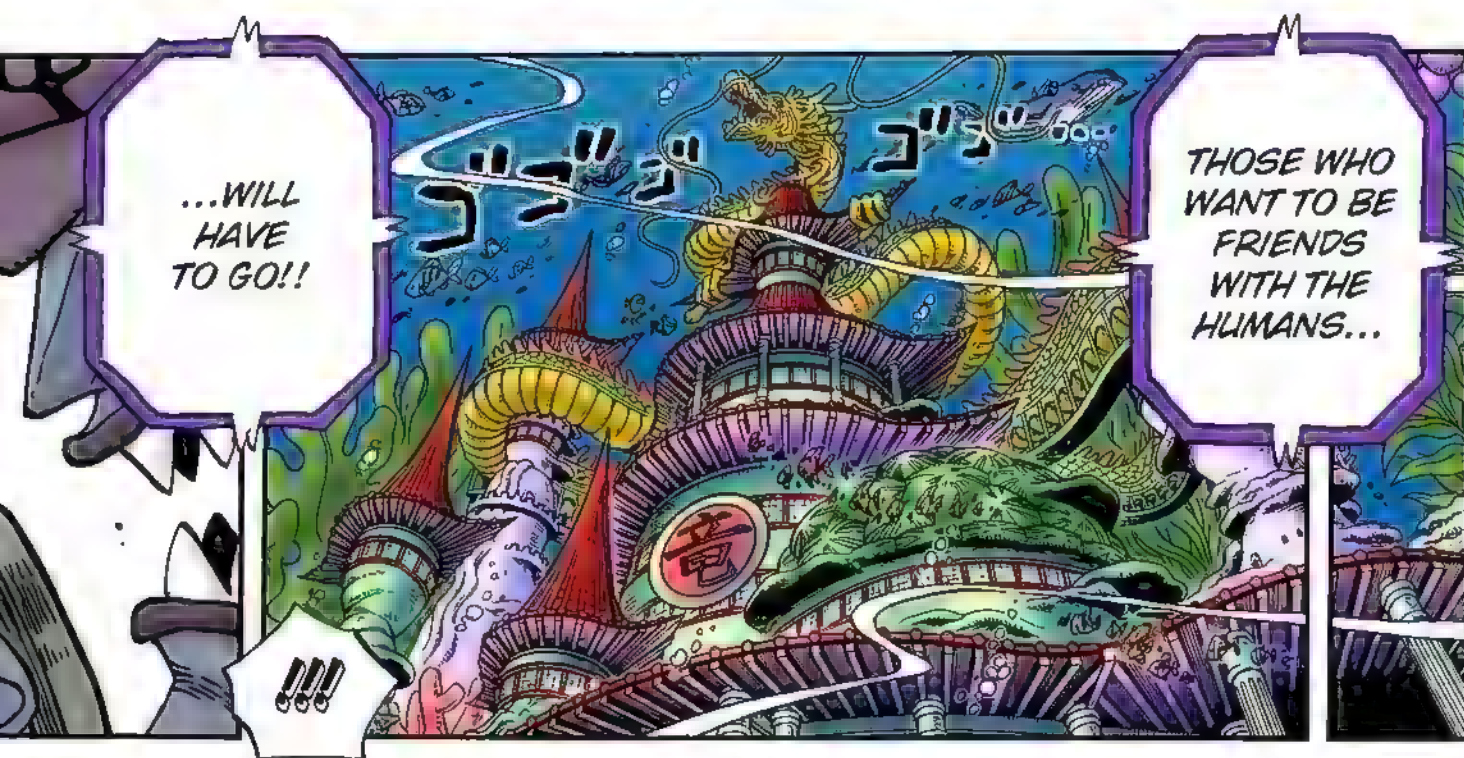
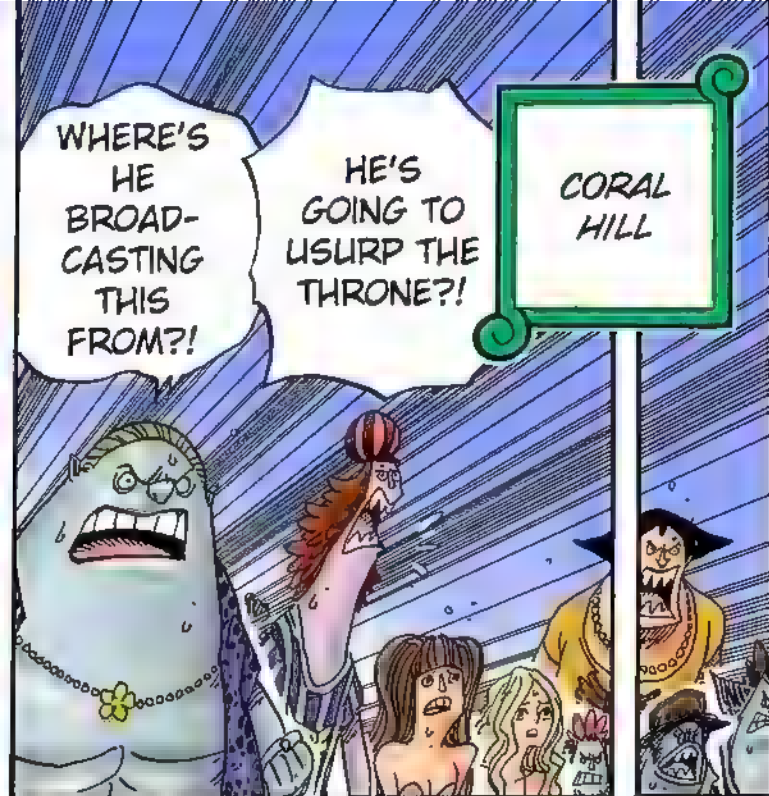
HEY!
CAPTAIN HODDY'S
BROADCAST IS
STARTING!

HEE HEE!
THEY'RE ALL STEPPING
ON IT WITHOUT HESITATION!
SEEMS LIKE THE QUEEN
WASN'T SO RESPECTED
AFTER ALL! HEE HEE!

NEXT!

YOU
PASS!



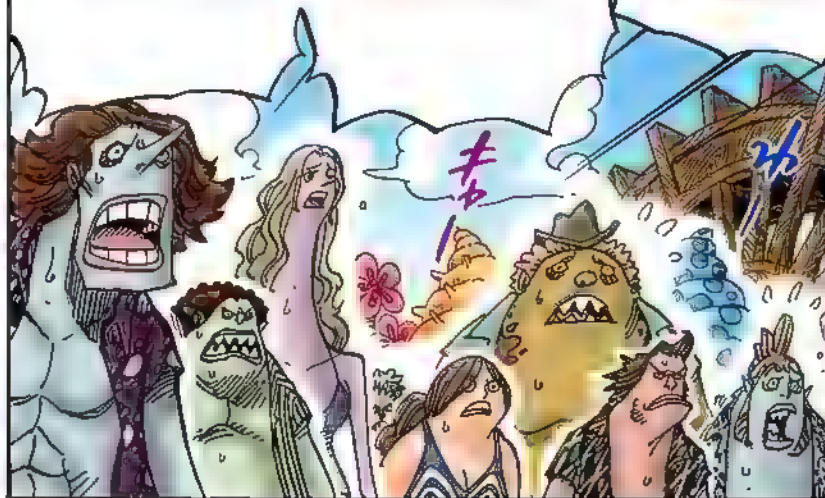


YOU ALL
WITNESSED THE
DEATH OF YOUR
BELOVED QUEEN
OTOHIME!

...ARE
GOING TO
LIVE HERE?!

THOSE
LAWLESS
FUGITIVES...

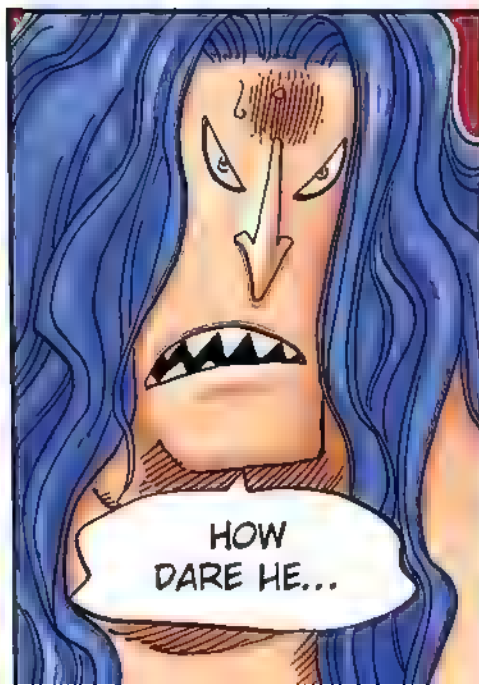
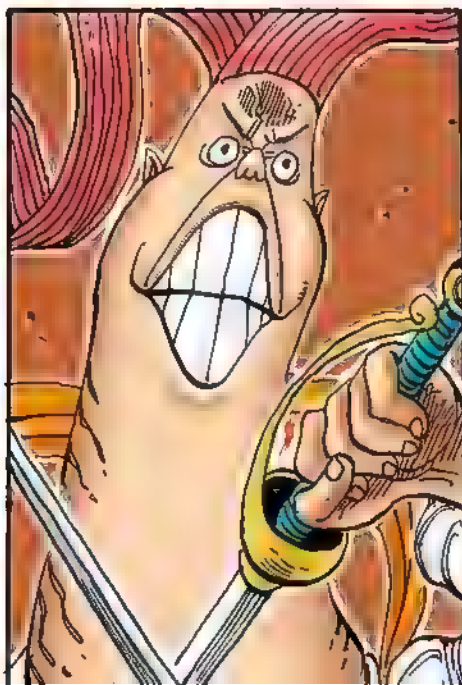
WHAT?!
THEY'RE
COMING
HERE?!



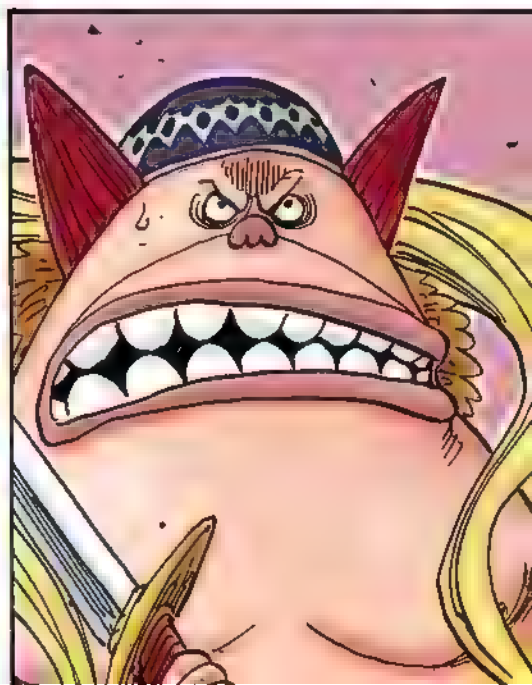
WHY
CAN'T YOU
UNDERSTAND
THAT?!

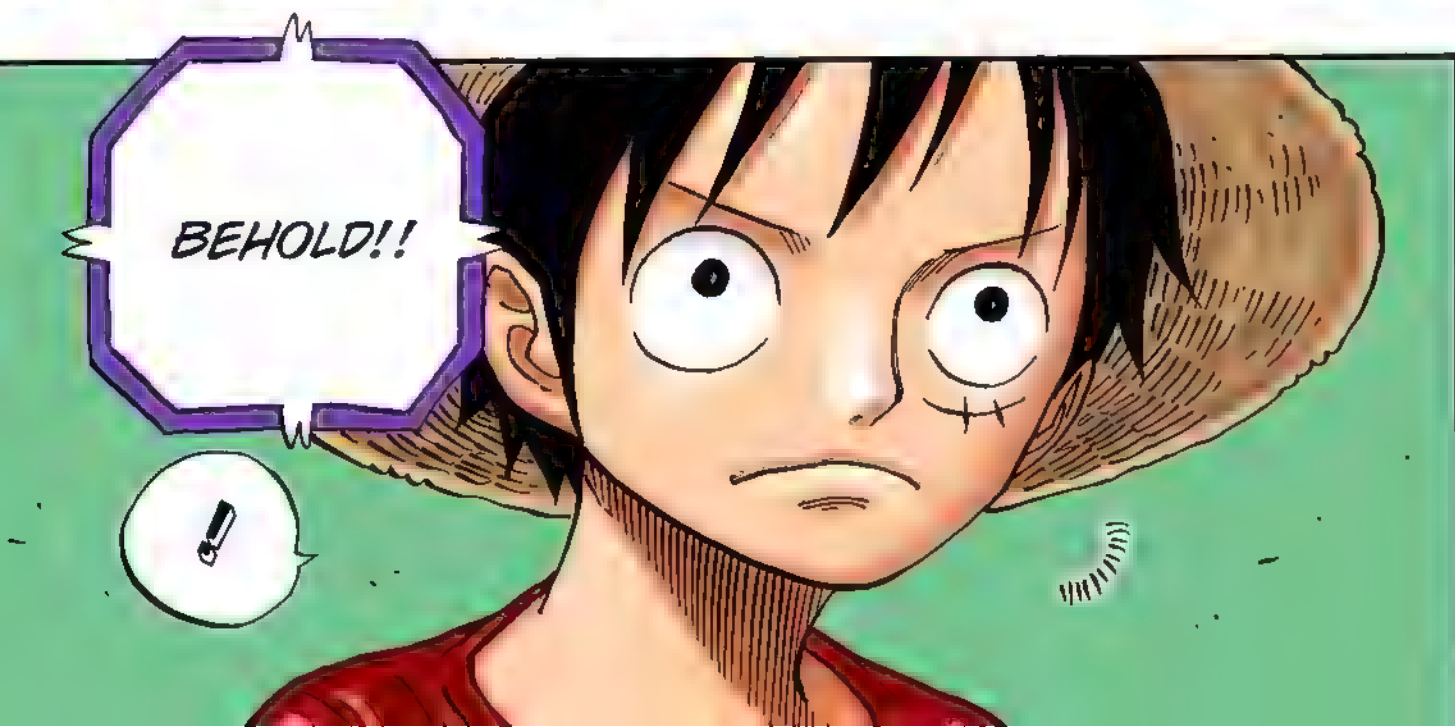
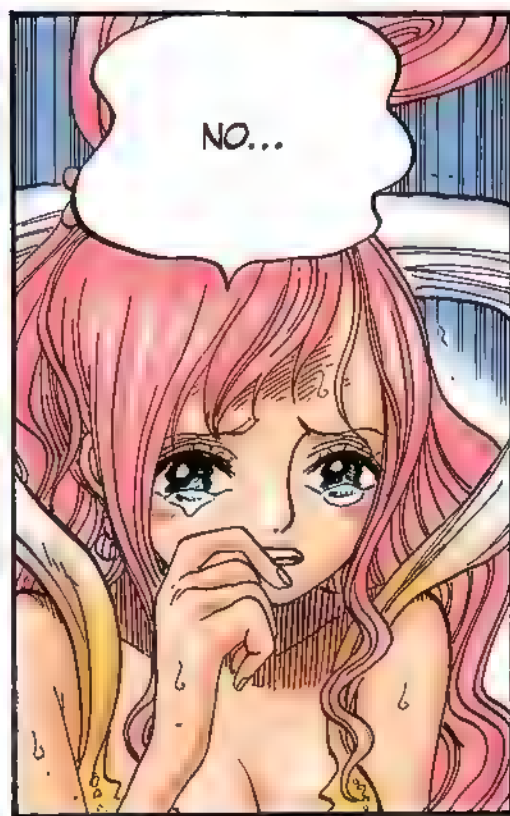
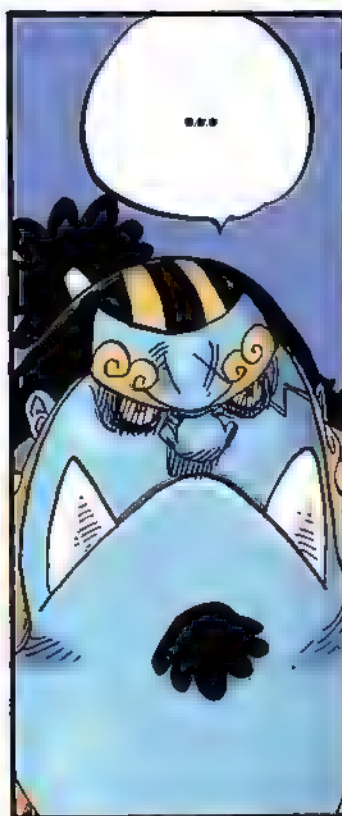
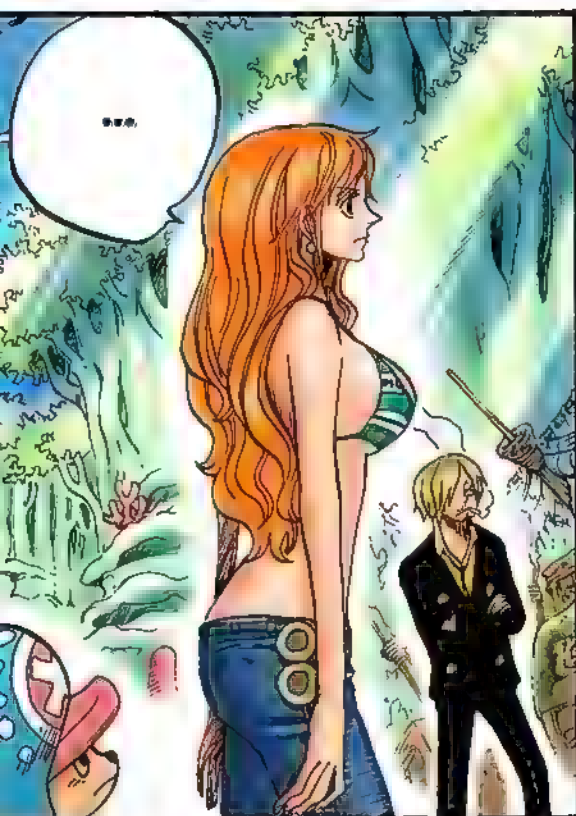
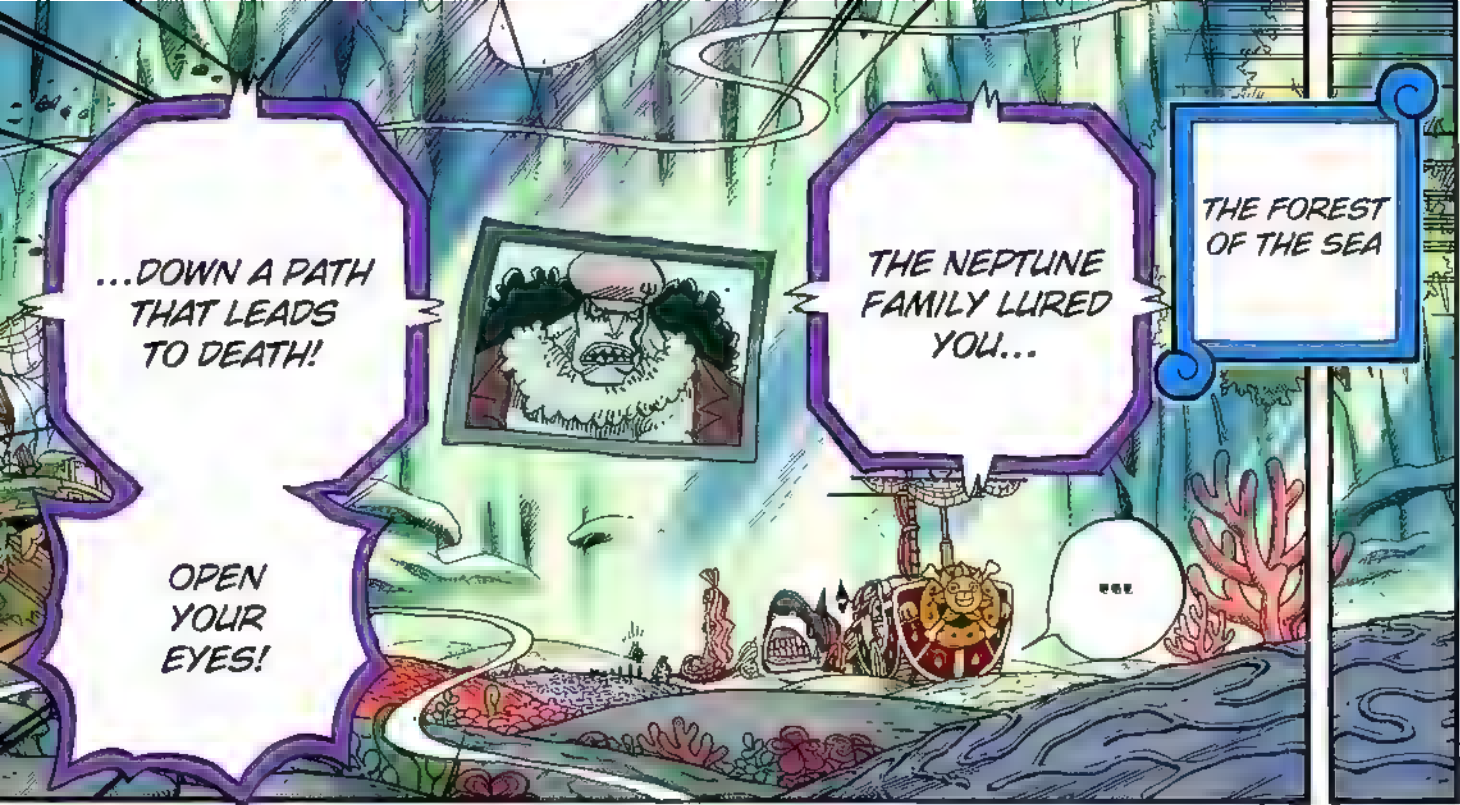
EVEN IF
YOU TRUST
HUMANS AND
WELCOME
THEM WITH
SMILES...

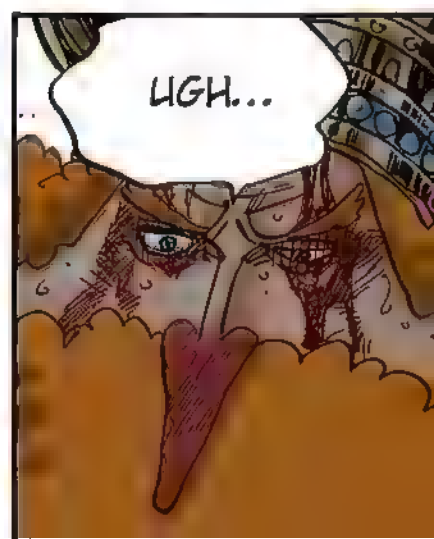
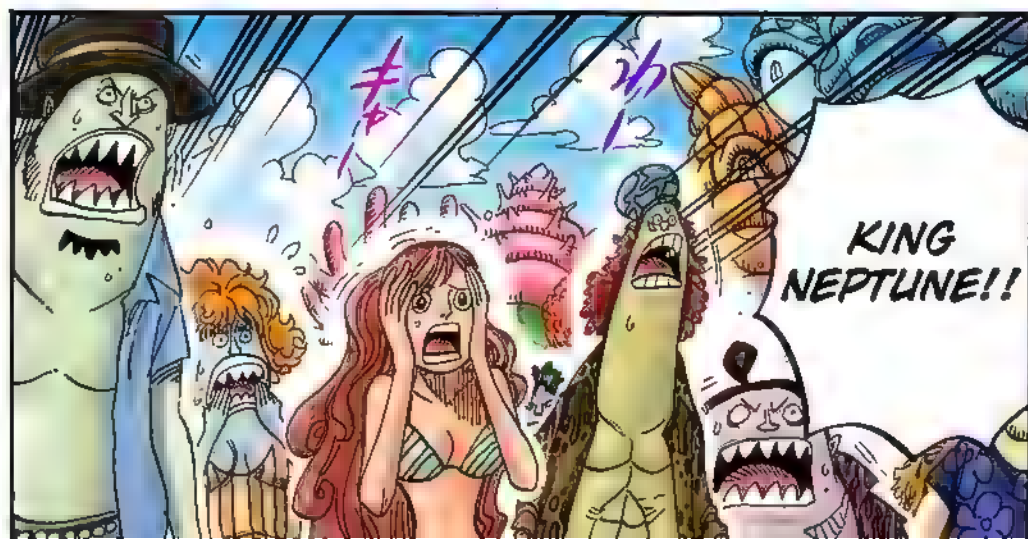
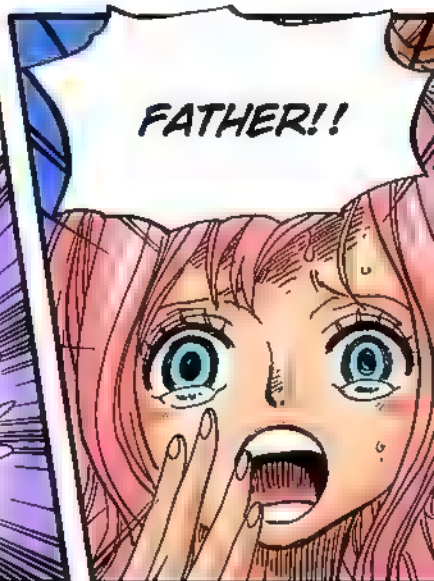
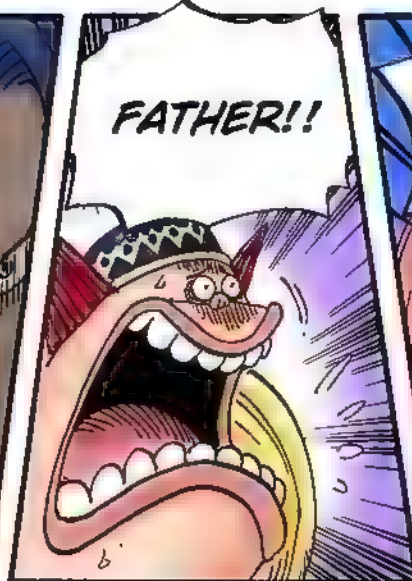
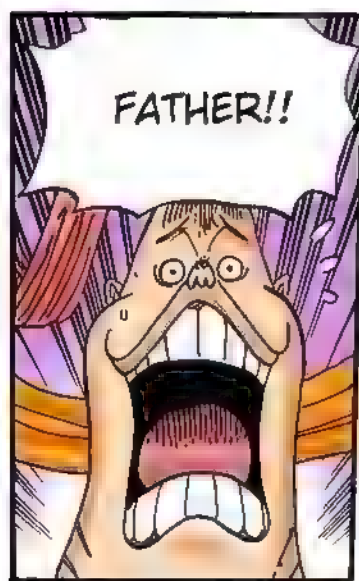
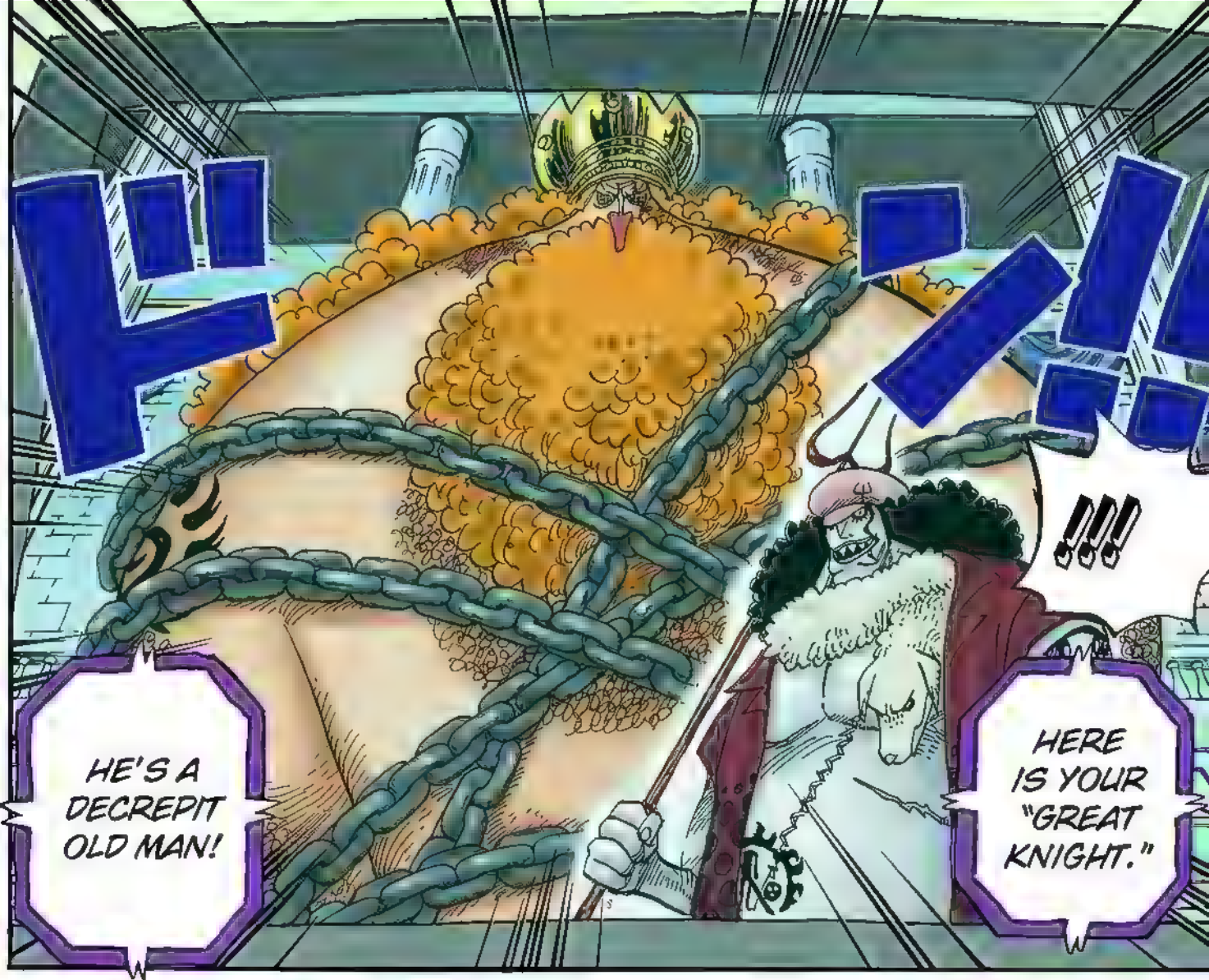
...ALL THAT
AWAITS YOU
IS BETRAYAL!

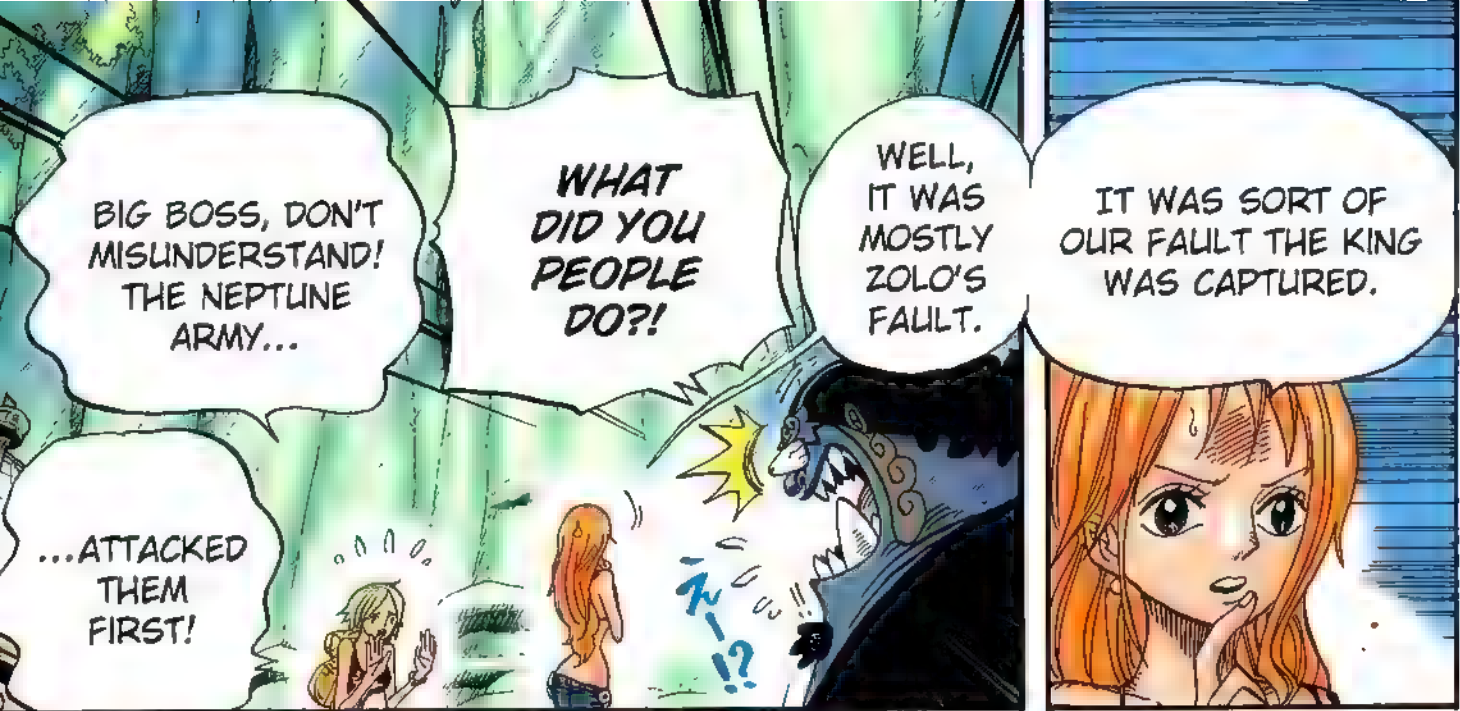


HOW
DARE HE...









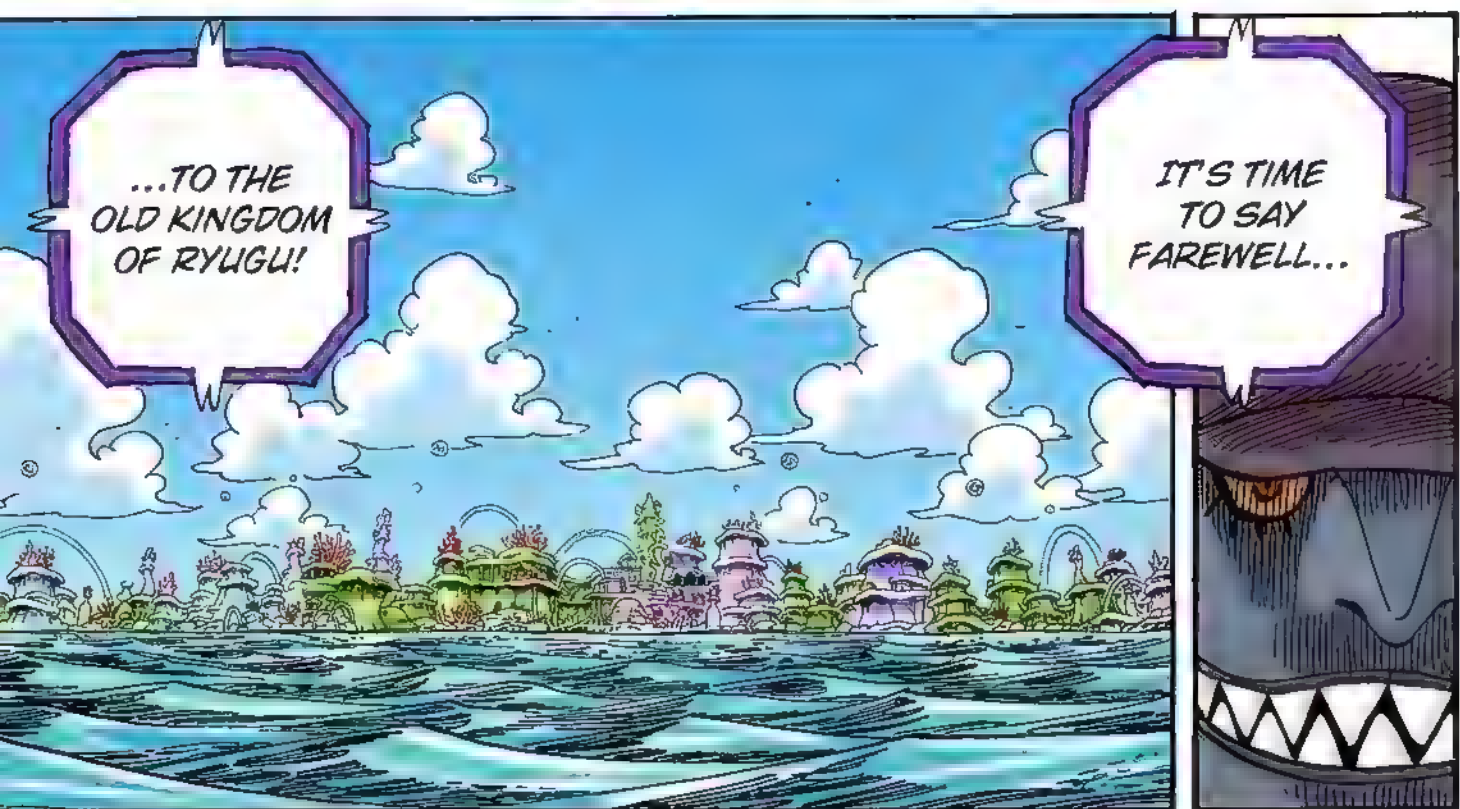
BIG BOSS, DON'T MISUNDERSTAND! THE NEPTUNE ARMY...

WHAT DID YOU PEOPLE DO?!

WELL, IT WAS MOSTLY ZOLO'S FAULT.

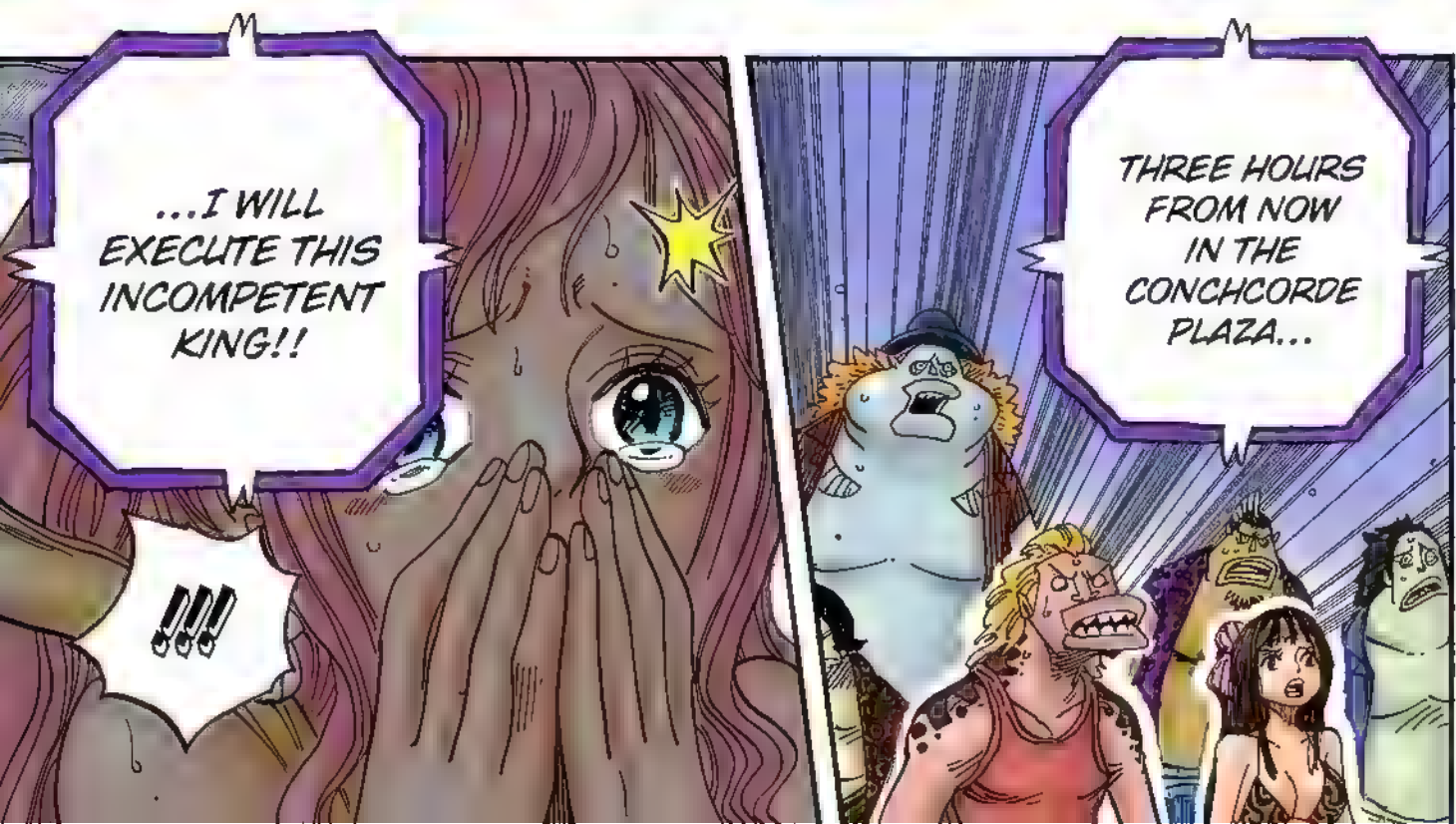
IT WAS SORT OF OUR FAULT THE KING WAS CAPTURED.

...ATTACKED THEM FIRST!



...TO THE OLD KINGDOM OF RYUGU!

IT'S TIME TO SAY FAREWELL...



...I WILL EXECUTE THIS INCOMPETENT KING!!

THREE HOURS FROM NOW IN THE CONCHCORDE PLAZA...



ONCE IT'S
DESTROYED,
IT CAN NEVER
BE REPLACED.
AND IN THIS
GIANT BOX...

...RISKED
HER LIFE
TO GET
THIS LETTER
FROM A
CELESTIAL
DRAGON.

TEN
YEARS
AGO,
QUEEN
OTOHIME...

AND I'VE
FOUND
SOMETHING
VERY
INTERESTING
HERE AT RYUGU
CASTLE.

THESE ARE THE
NAMES OF THOSE
WHO WOULD DEFY
MY NEW ORDER!
IN OTHER WORDS...

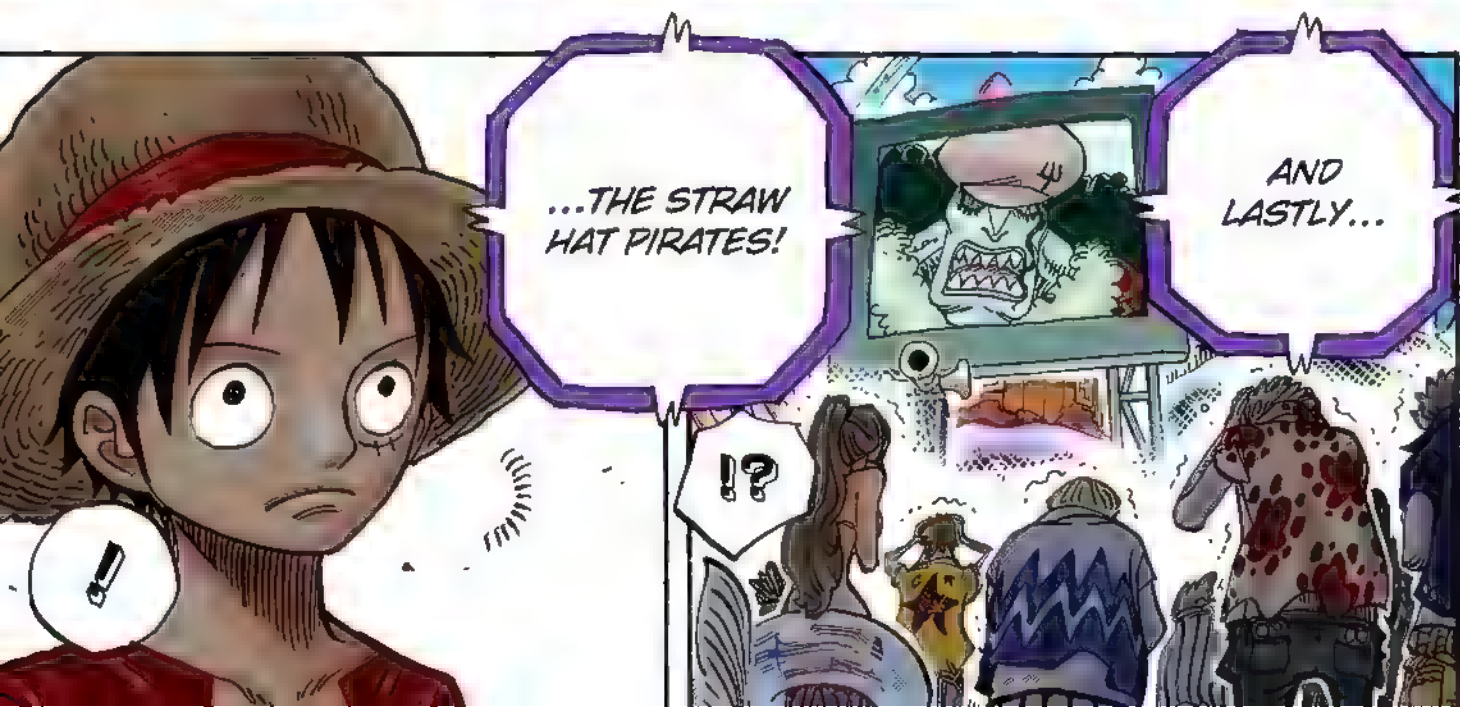
SO MANY
FOOLS WHO
WANT TO BE
FRIENDLY
WITH THE
HUMANS!

JA HA HA!
SO MANY...

...ARE THE
SIGNATURES
OF MORE
THAN HALF
OF THE
CITIZENS!



THIS IS
A LIST OF
TRAITORS!!



I KNOW YOU'RE
WATCHING THIS
FROM A MONITOR
SOMEWHERE!

THESE ARE THE
HUMANS WHO
THWARTED THE
AMBITIONS OF
THE ARLONG
PIRATES, AND
STIRRED THE
RAGE OF THE
FISH-MEN!

LOOK
HERE!!

とん

THEY GOT
CAPTURED!!

...

WHAT ARE
THEY DOING?

ZOLO!!
USOPP!!
BROOK!!

...THIS
ROOM WILL
HAVE FILLED
WITH WATER!
YOU HUMANS
ARE AN
INFERIOR
RACE...

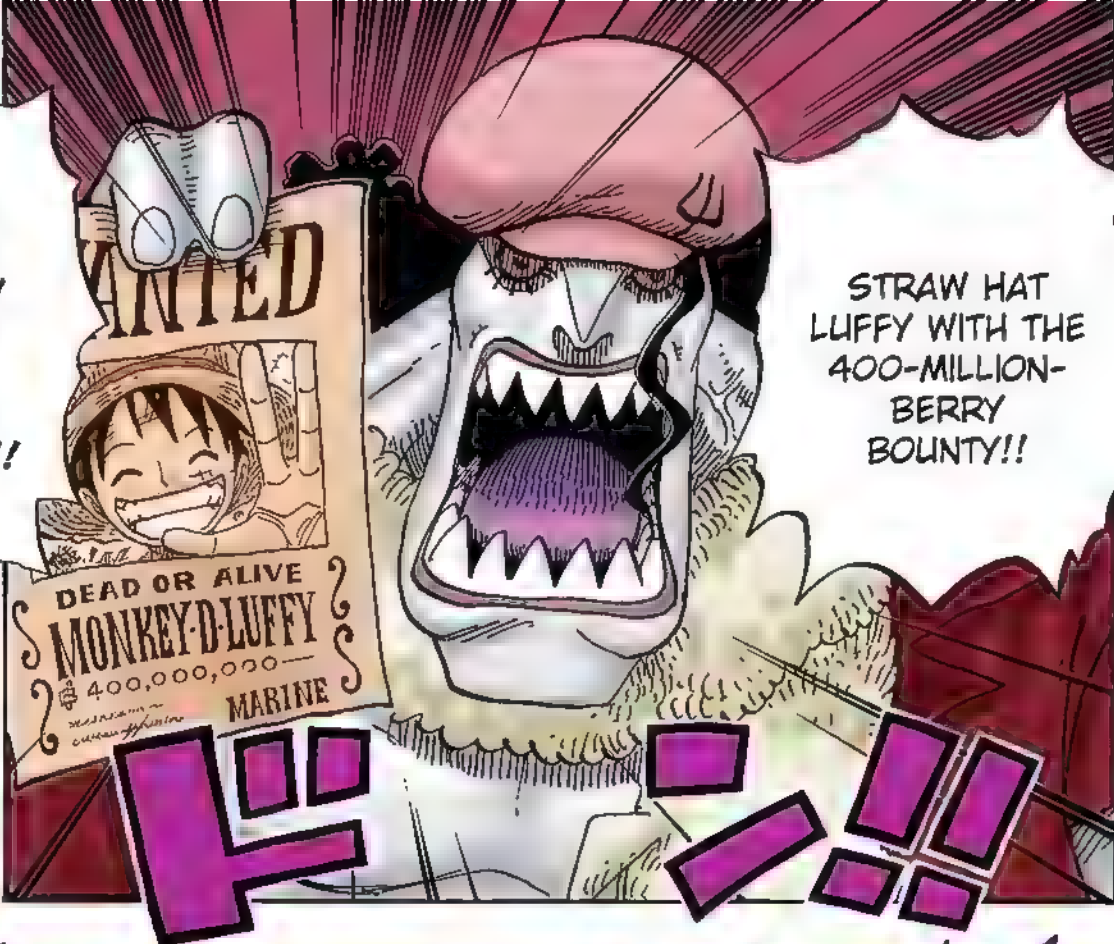
...FIT TO BE
DROWNED
LIKE RATS!

BY THE
TIME THE
KING HAS
BEEN
EXECUTED...

KSHHH...

...

I WILL TAKE
YOUR HEADS
AND MAKE AN
EXAMPLE OF
YOU TO THE
HUMANS ON
THE SURFACE!!



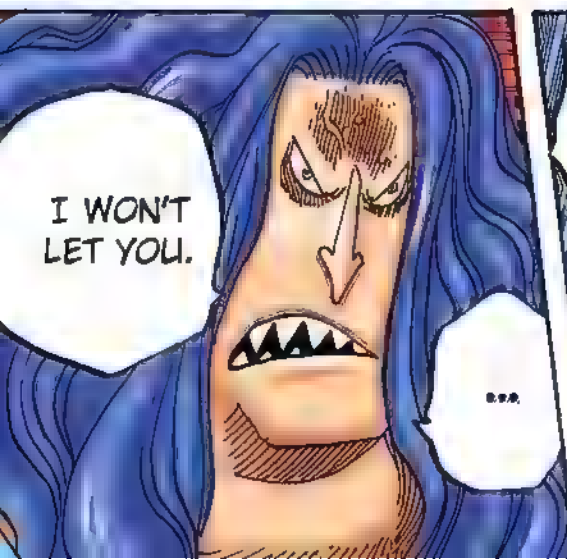
STRAW HAT
LUFFY WITH THE
400-MILLION-
BERRY
BOUNTY!!

IN THREE
HOURS,
THIS LAND
WILL BE
REBORN AS
THE PROUD
FISH-MAN
ISLAND!!

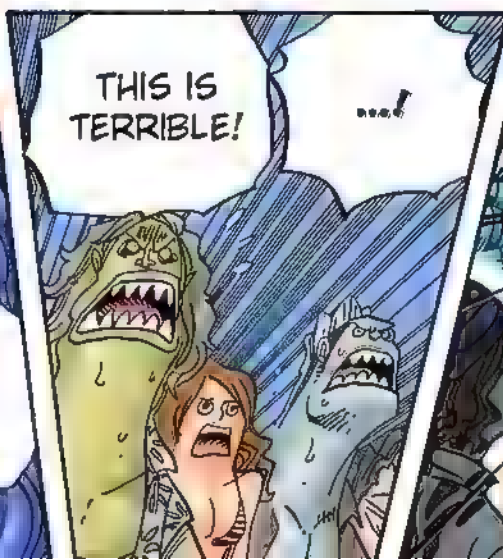


NOW!
IT'S TIME
FOR THE
SPRING
CLEANING
OF THE
OLD RYUGU
KINGDOM
TO BEGIN!!

I WON'T
LET YOU.

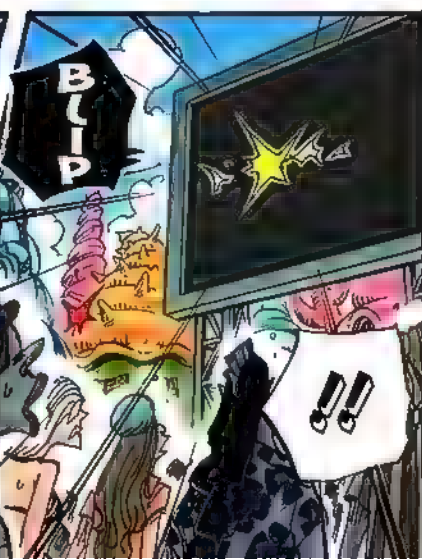


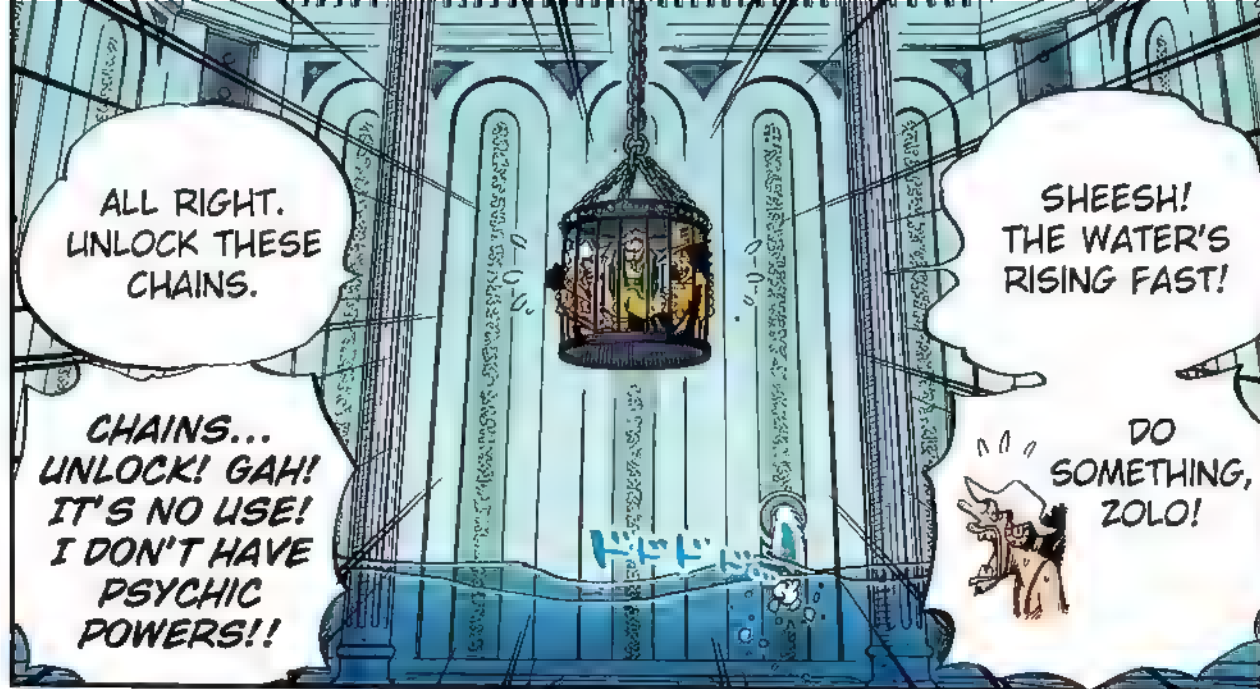
THIS IS
TERRIBLE!



...

B
L
I
P





ALL RIGHT.
UNLOCK THESE
CHAINS.

SHEESH!
THE WATER'S
RISING FAST!

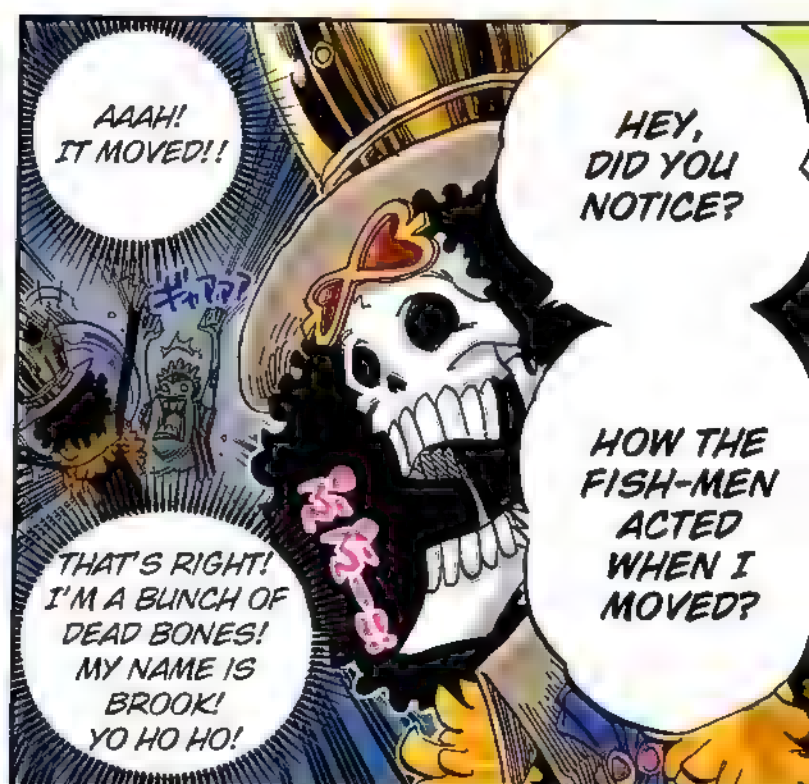
CHAINS...
UNLOCK! GAH!
IT'S NO USE!
I DON'T HAVE
PSYCHIC
POWERS!!

DO
SOMETHING,
ZOLO!



IF YOU'D JUST
KEPT PRETENDING
TO BE A CORPSE,
YOU COULD BE
FREEING US
RIGHT NOW!

SOMEBODY
HELP!
THEY'LL
KILL ME!!



AAAHH!
IT MOVED!!

HEY,
DID YOU
NOTICE?

HOW THE
FISH-MEN
ACTED
WHEN I
MOVED?

THAT'S RIGHT!
I'M A BUNCH OF
DEAD BONES!
MY NAME IS
BROOK!
YO HO HO!



YO HO
HO HO!
YOU SOUND
JUST LIKE
HER!

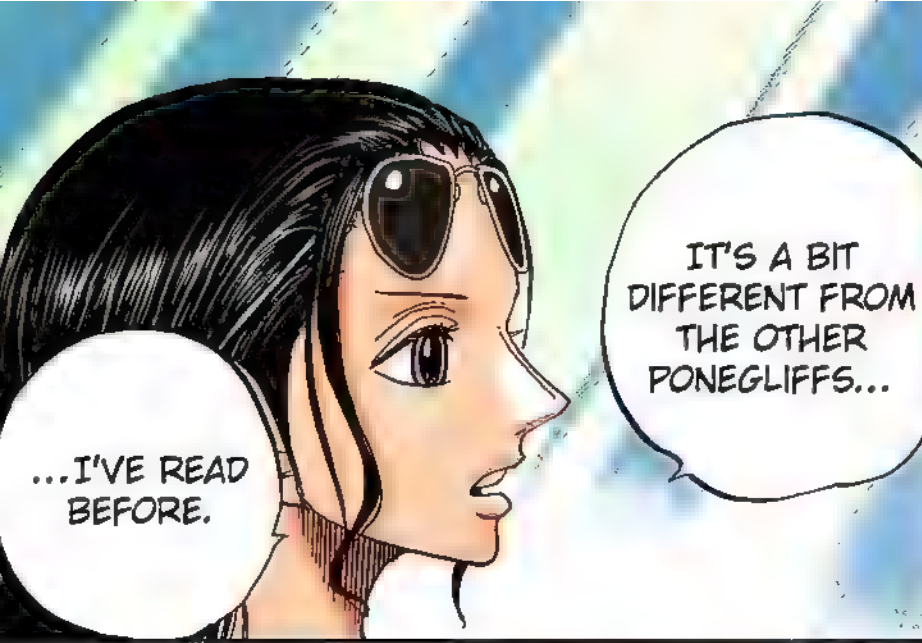
ROBIN
IMPERSONATION!
"I HOPE NAMI
HASN'T BEEN
TORN TO PIECES
BY SOME DEEP
SEA FISH."



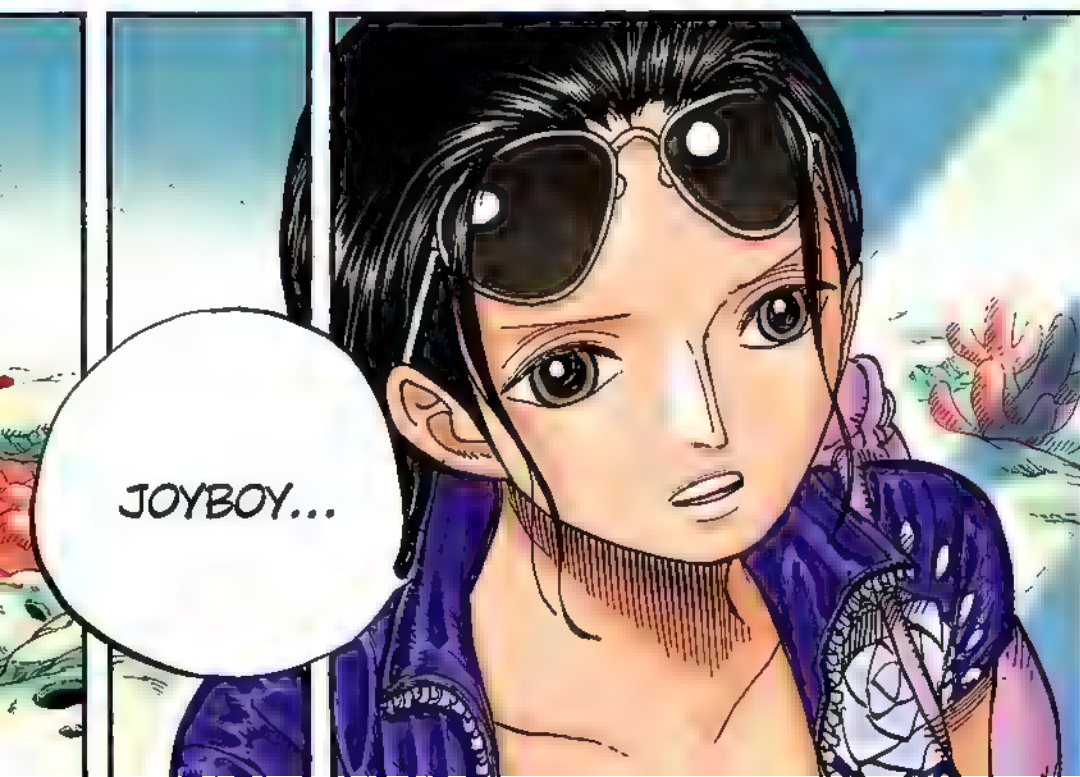
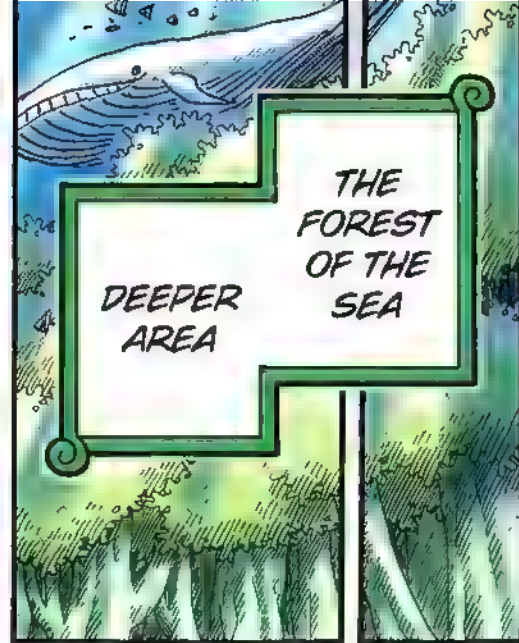
BUT
WHAT
IF THEY
DON'T
COME?!

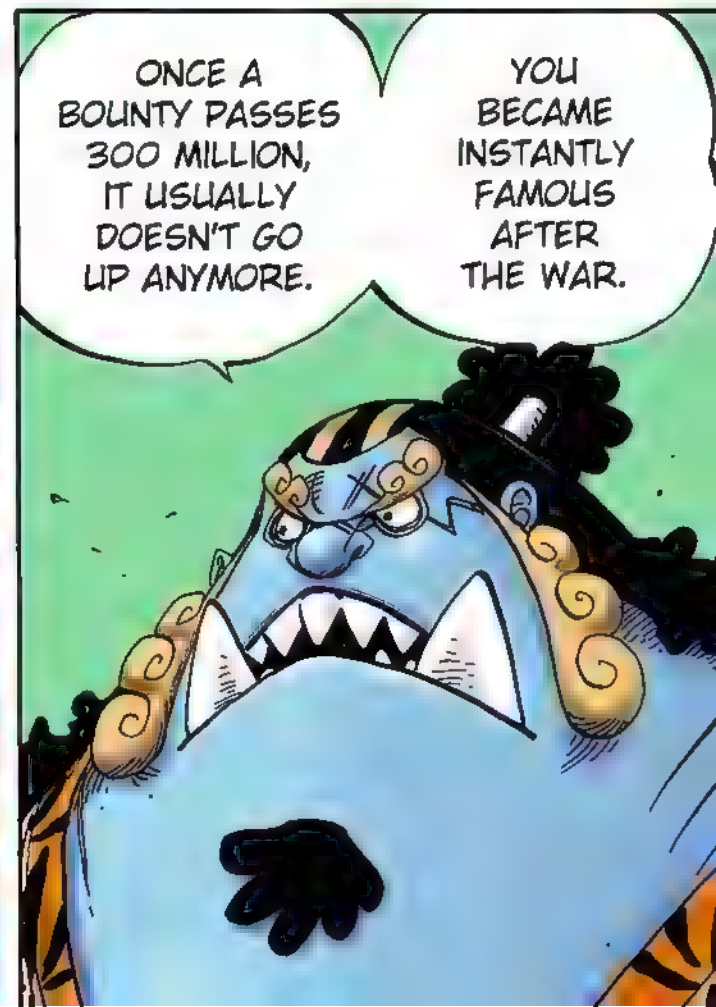
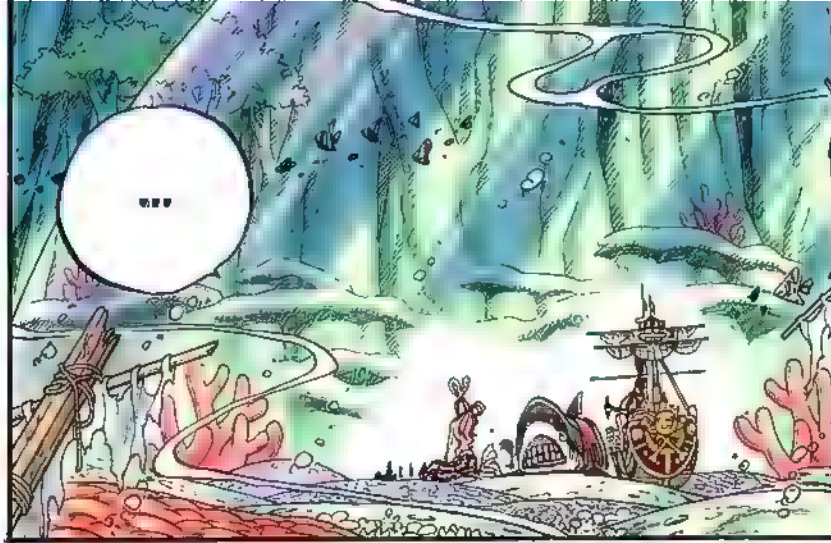
WELL, AT
LEAST NAMI GOT
AWAY, RIGHT?
SHE JUST NEEDS
TO BRING LUFFY
AND THE OTHERS
HERE.

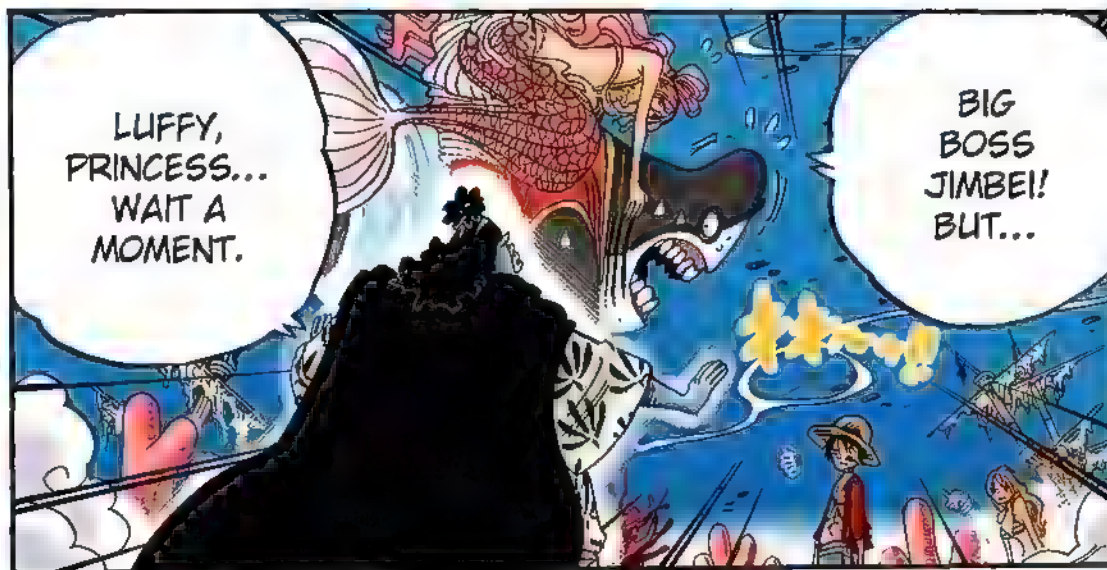
OH,
WAIT. I'M
ALREADY
DEAD!
YO HO
HO HO!

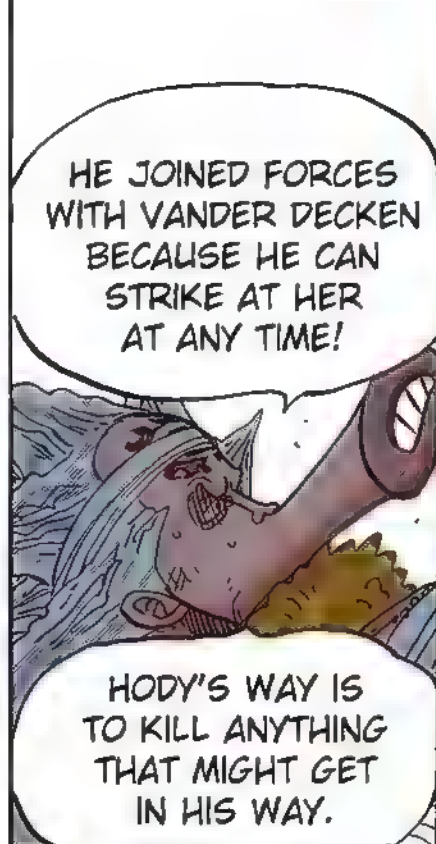


IT'S A BIT DIFFERENT FROM THE OTHER PONEGLIFFS...









HE JOINED FORCES
WITH VANDER DECKEN
BECAUSE HE CAN
STRIKE AT HER
AT ANY TIME!

HODY'S WAY IS
TO KILL ANYTHING
THAT MIGHT GET
IN HIS WAY.



NYOO...
HODY WOULDN'T
EVEN THINK ABOUT
TAKING THE PRINCESS
HOSTAGE IN ORDER
TO USE HER POWER
FOR HIMSELF.

THE
POWER ITSELF
TERRIFIES HIM
TOO MUCH.



THEN WE'D BETTER
MAKE SURE HODY
DOESN'T FIND OUT.
WE WANT HIM TO
GO ON FEARING IT.

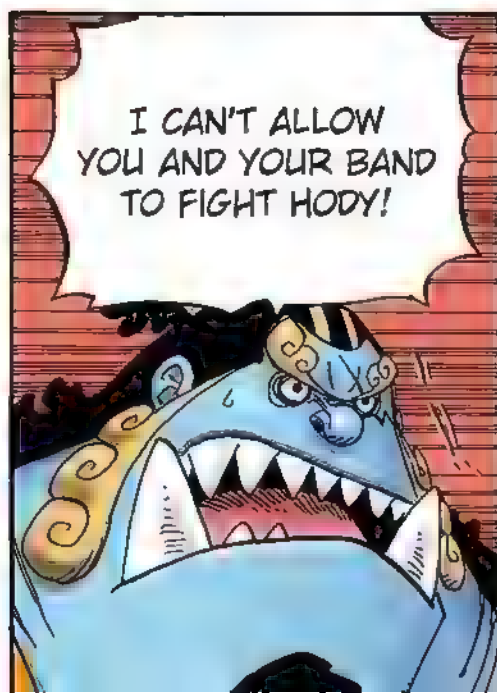
I SEE.



...BUT I'VE
NEVER SPOKEN
TO ANY OF THESE
NEPTUNIANS.

I'VE HEARD
OF THIS POWER
OF MINE...

I'M NOT
EVEN SURE
IT REALLY
EXISTS.



I CAN'T ALLOW
YOU AND YOUR BAND
TO FIGHT HODY!



I SAID WAIT,
LUFFY!

SANJI!
TAKE CARE
OF WIMPY
HERE!

SHARK!
TAKE ME
TO RYUGU
CASTLE!

MANY FISH-MEN
STILL HARBOR
RESENTMENT
TOWARDS
MANKIND.

THAT'S
RIGHT.

LET ME
HANDLE
THIS!

THINGS GET
COMPLICATED
WHEN YOU TWO
SAY THAT!

BECAUSE
WE'RE
HUMAN?

I'M GOING!
IF YOU
WANT TO
STOP ME...

JIMBEI!
HODY'S
GOT MY
CREW!

...GO
AHEAD
AND
TRY!

LUFFY!

IF I
DON'T GET HIM,
MY FRIENDS AND
EVERYBODY ELSE
WILL BE IN
DANGER.

I FOUGHT
ALONGSIDE
YOU SO I
MISJUDGED
YOU...

BUT IF
YOU WON'T
STAY PUT,
YOU LEAVE
ME NO
CHOICE.

YOU'RE HIS
LITTLE
BROTHER,
ALL RIGHT.



(Hiroshi Suyama, Tokyo)

Reader (Q):



--N-ji

Oda (A): Hi, everyone. How do you do? The weather sure is hot recently. Oh, I guess summer is coming. (It's actually winter right now.) But you know how we always feel like eating some Chinese food during summer? Oh, look, a common street sign in summer. It started this year also. Let's have ice cold SBS! Wait, what?!?

Q: Odacchi! Sneeze for me!

--Kirikirimai

A: O-O-Okaychooo! Sniff... Ahh...

Q: If you woke up in the morning and found out that your left hand turned into Crab-hand Gyro's hand, what would you do? I'd boil it.

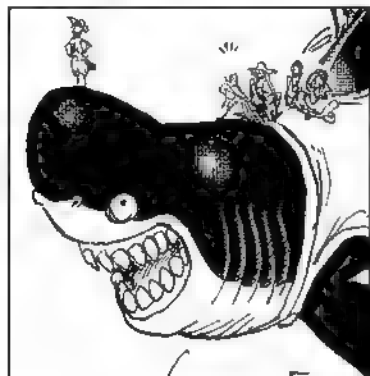
--Maeda

A: You're gonna eat it?!? It's your own hand! Well, if you're going to eat it anyway, I'll have some too. I won't be eating my hand. But I'll have some of yours.

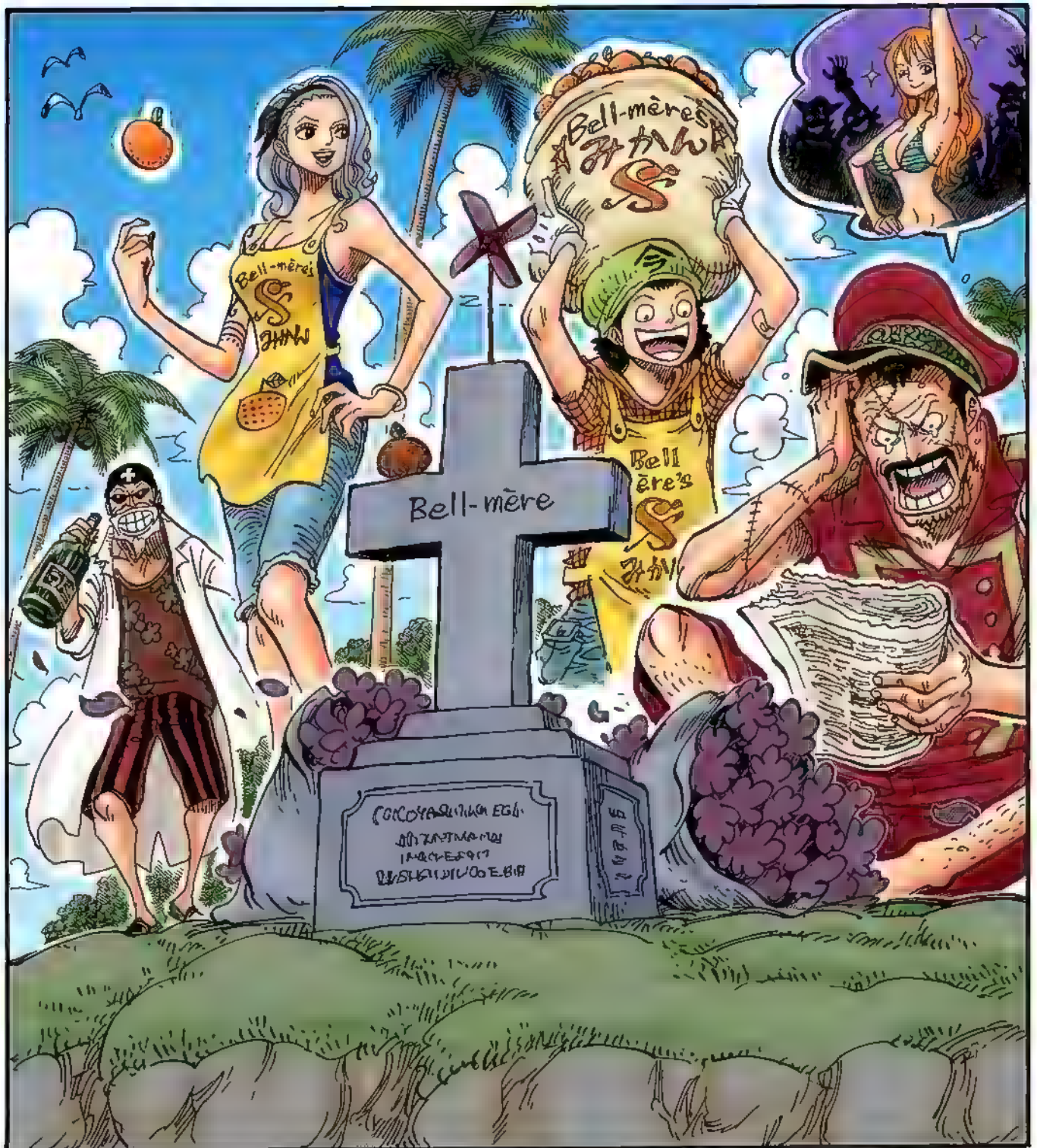
Q: I have a question! It's about Megalo. Let me guess... Did you base that on the ancient giant shark called Megalodon? Don't they say that there are still a few surviving ones?

--Miha

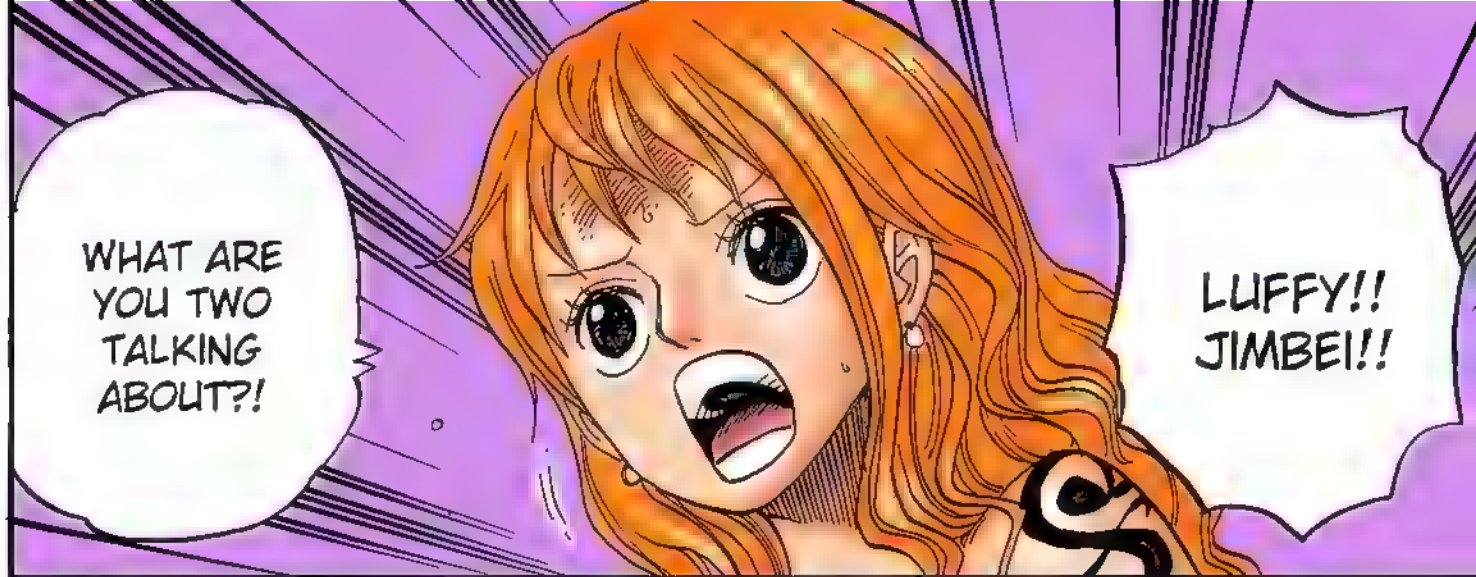
A: That's exactly right. It's megalodon. They are the ancestors of the great white sharks and fossils of their teeth have been found. By studying those fossils, they think that the length of those sharks were anywhere from 13 meters to 20 meters. Even the scary great white is 5 meters long. I'm sure it was a really powerful monster. And yes, I based Megalo on Megalodon.



Chapter 629: FORMER WARLORD IN THE WAY

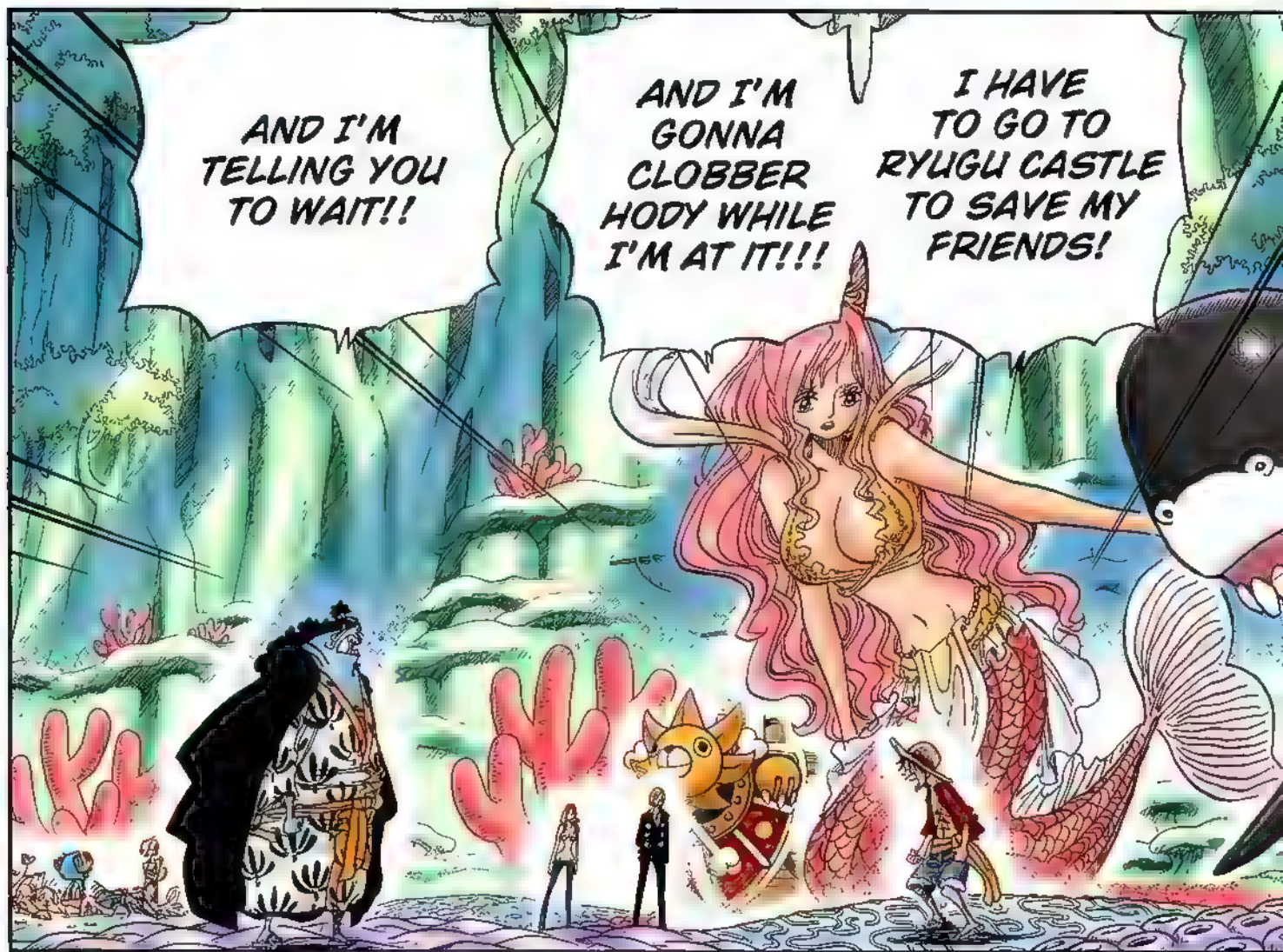


DECKS OF THE WORLD, VOL. 14:
"COCO VILLAGE"



WHAT ARE
YOU TWO
TALKING
ABOUT?!

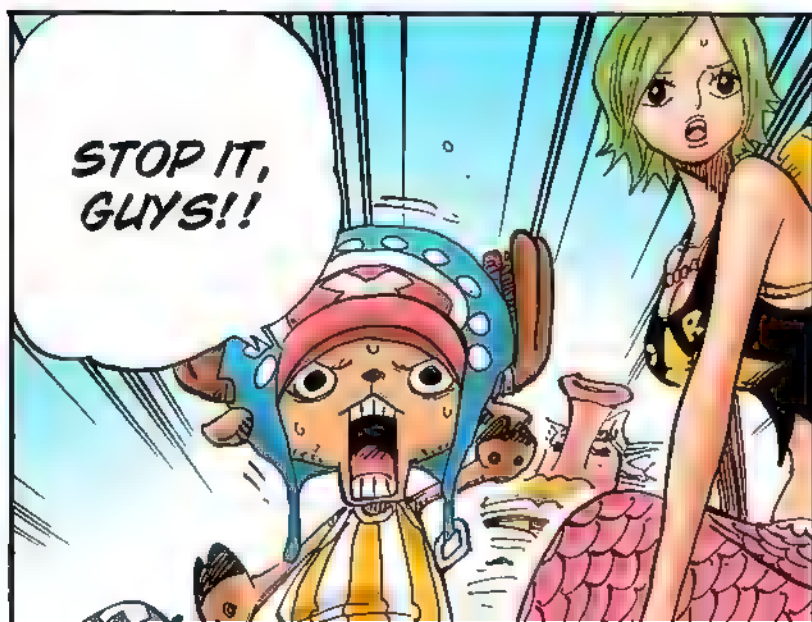
LUFFY!!
JIMBEI!!



AND I'M
TELLING YOU
TO WAIT!!

AND I'M
GONNA
CLOBBER
HODY WHILE
I'M AT IT!!!

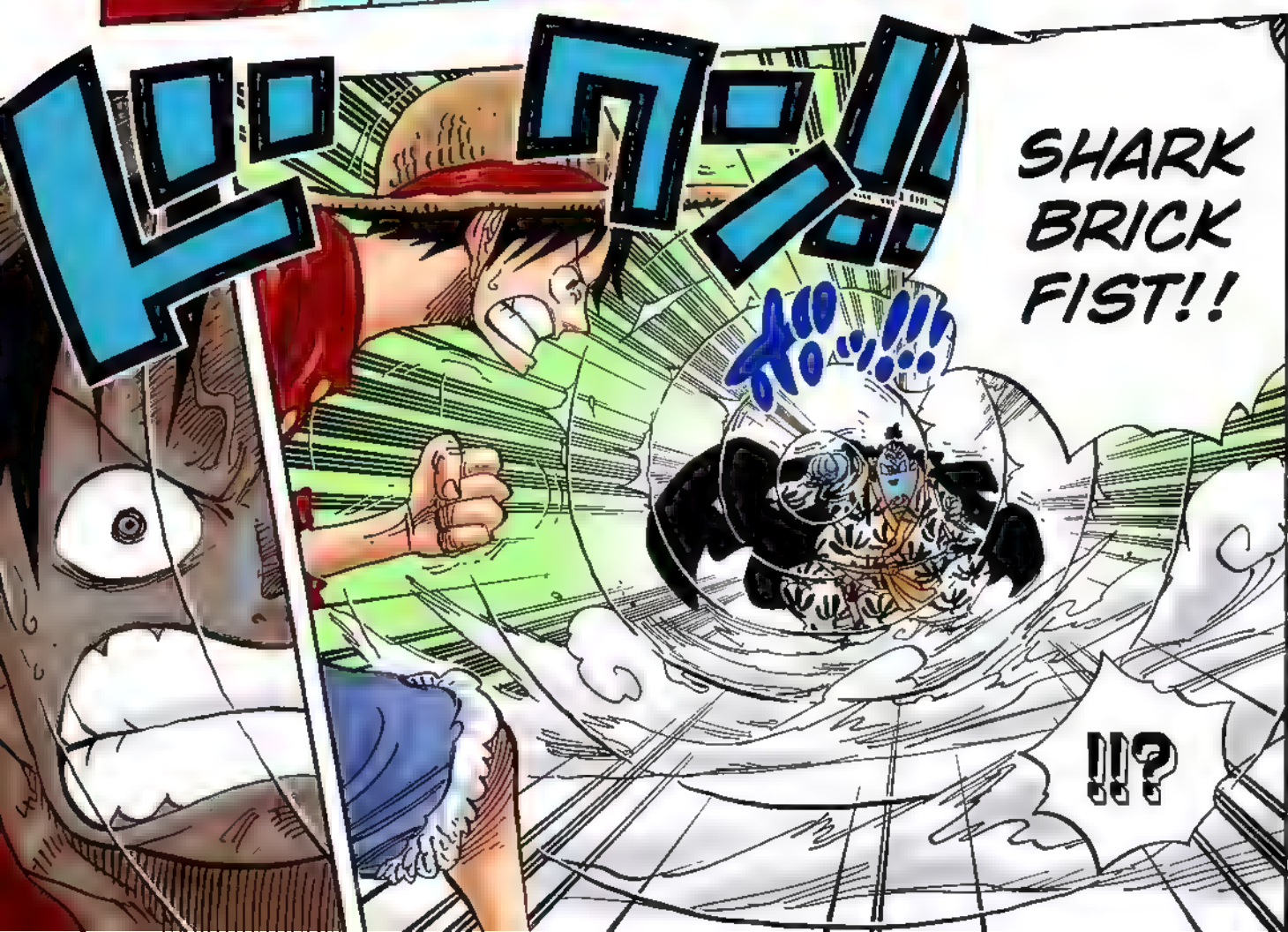
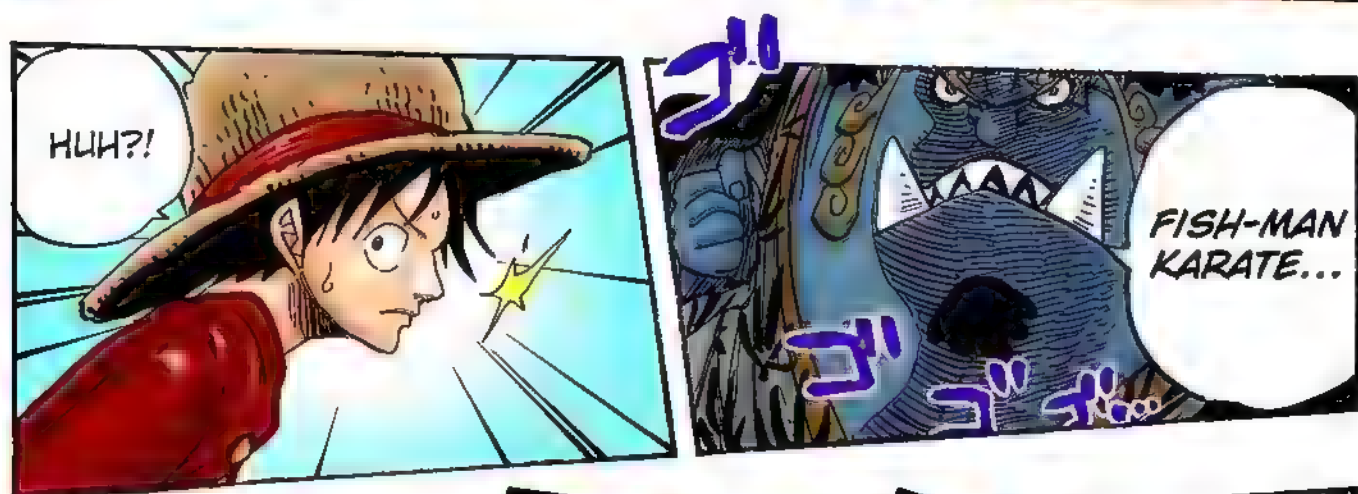
I HAVE
TO GO TO
RYUGU CASTLE
TO SAVE MY
FRIENDS!

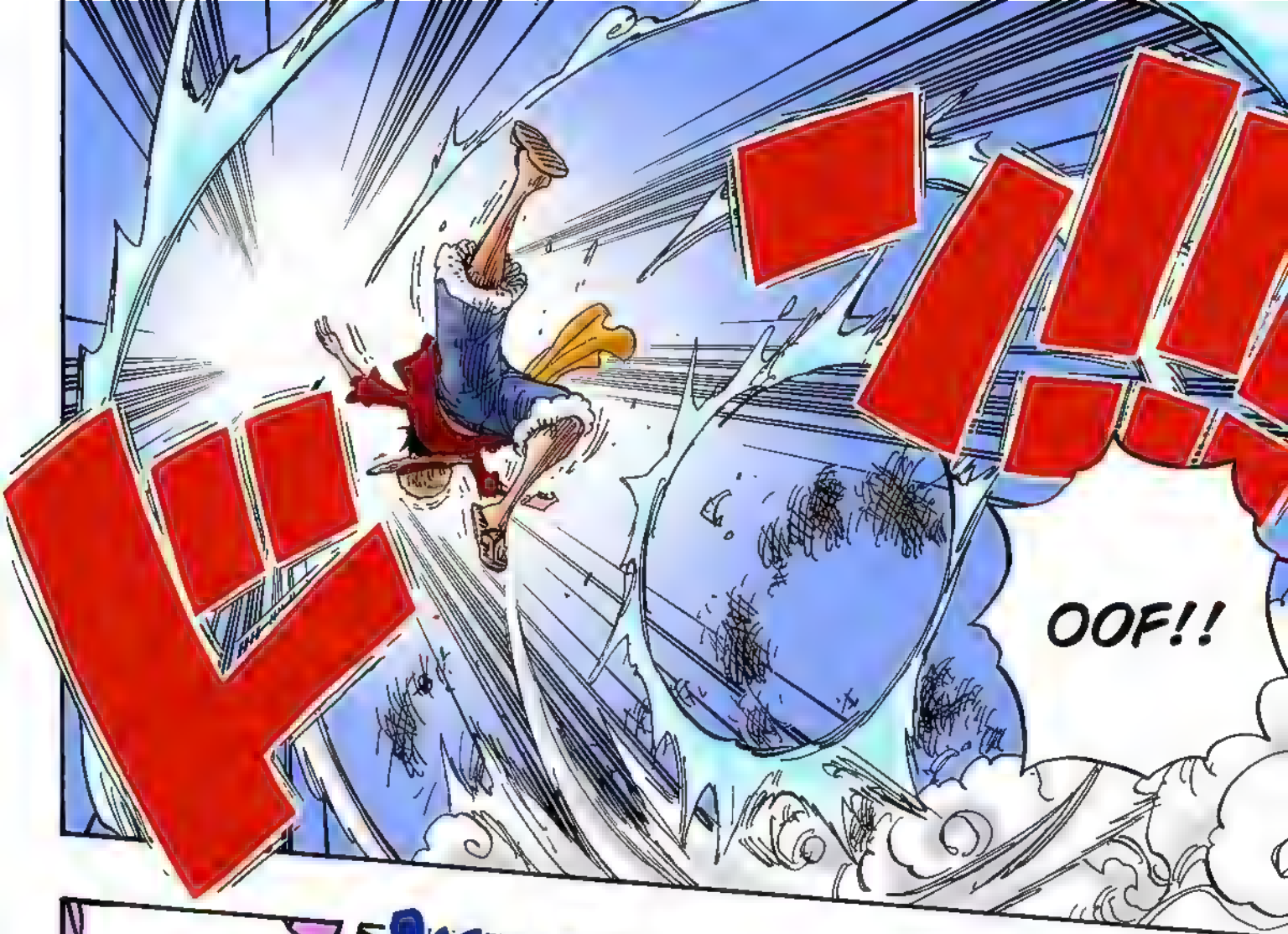


STOP IT,
GUYS!!



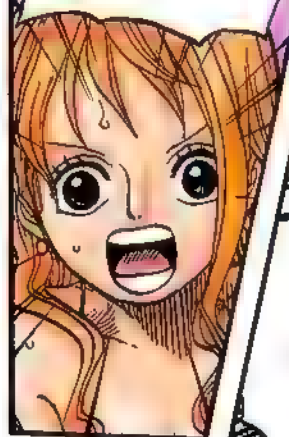
HEY,
CALM DOWN,
BOTH OF YOU.





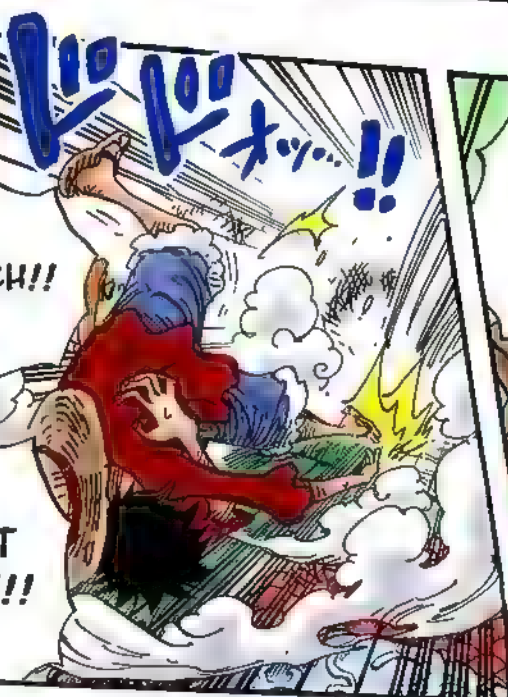
OOF!!

IT WORKED?!
EVEN THOUGH
HE'S MADE OF
RUBBER?!



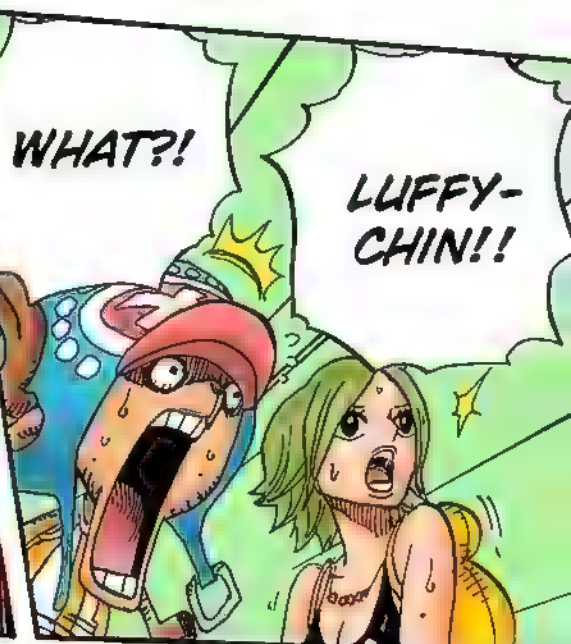
UGH!!

THAT
HURT!!



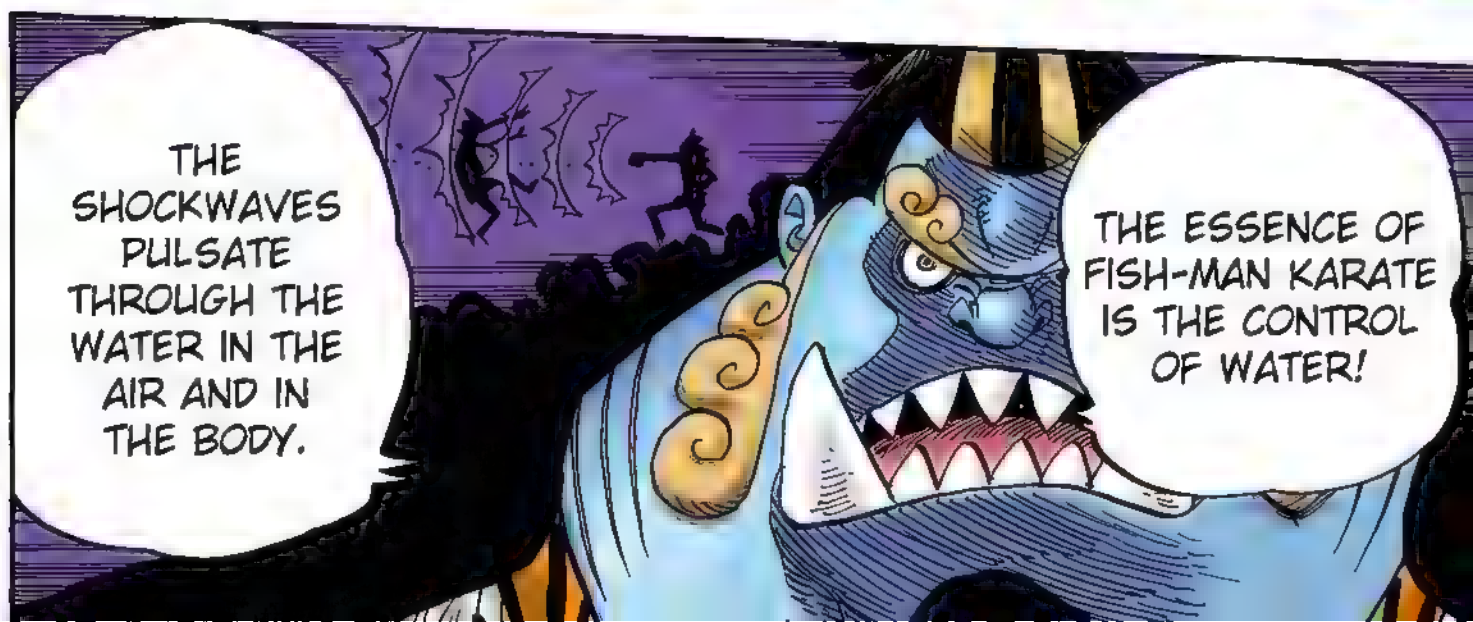
WHAT?!

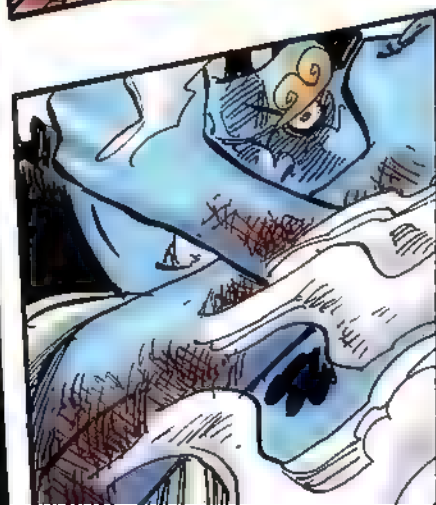
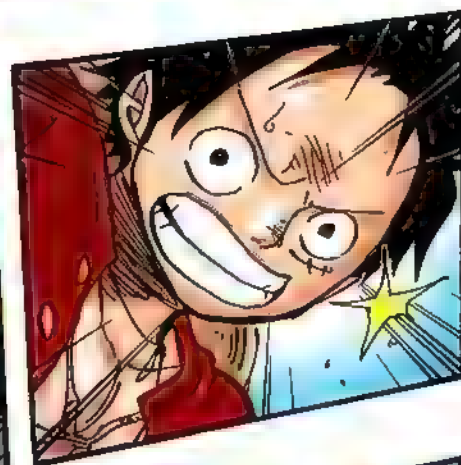
LUFFY-
CHIN!!

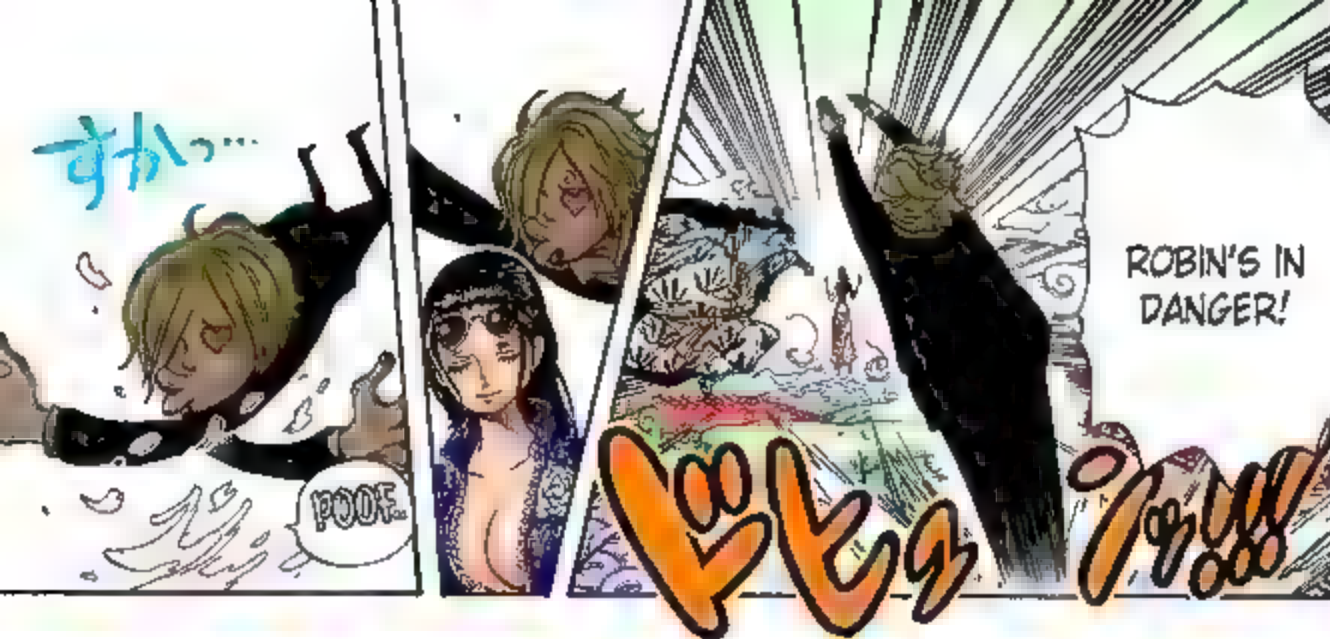


THE
SHOCKWAVES
PULSATE
THROUGH THE
WATER IN THE
AIR AND IN
THE BODY.

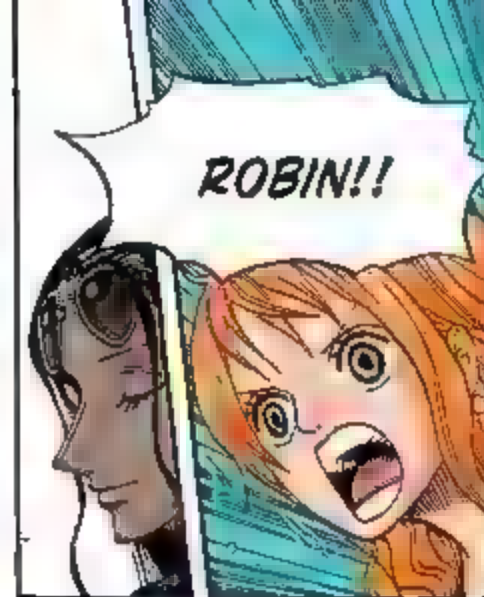
THE ESSENCE OF
FISH-MAN KARATE
IS THE CONTROL
OF WATER!



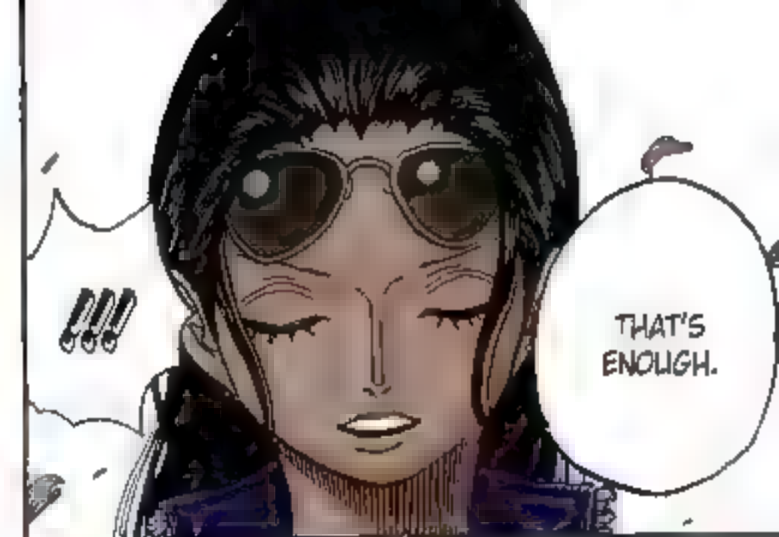




ROBIN'S IN
DANGER!



ROBIN!!



THAT'S
ENOUGH.

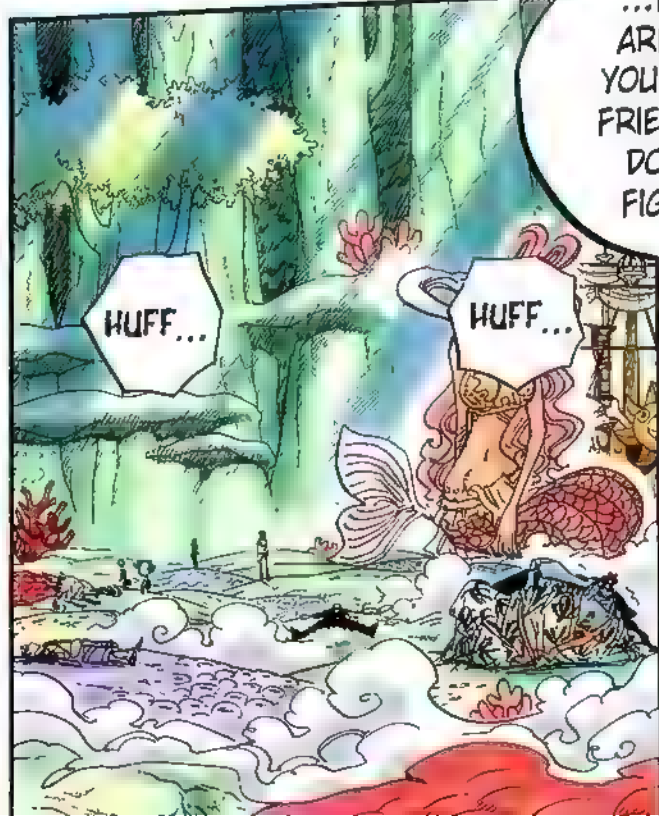
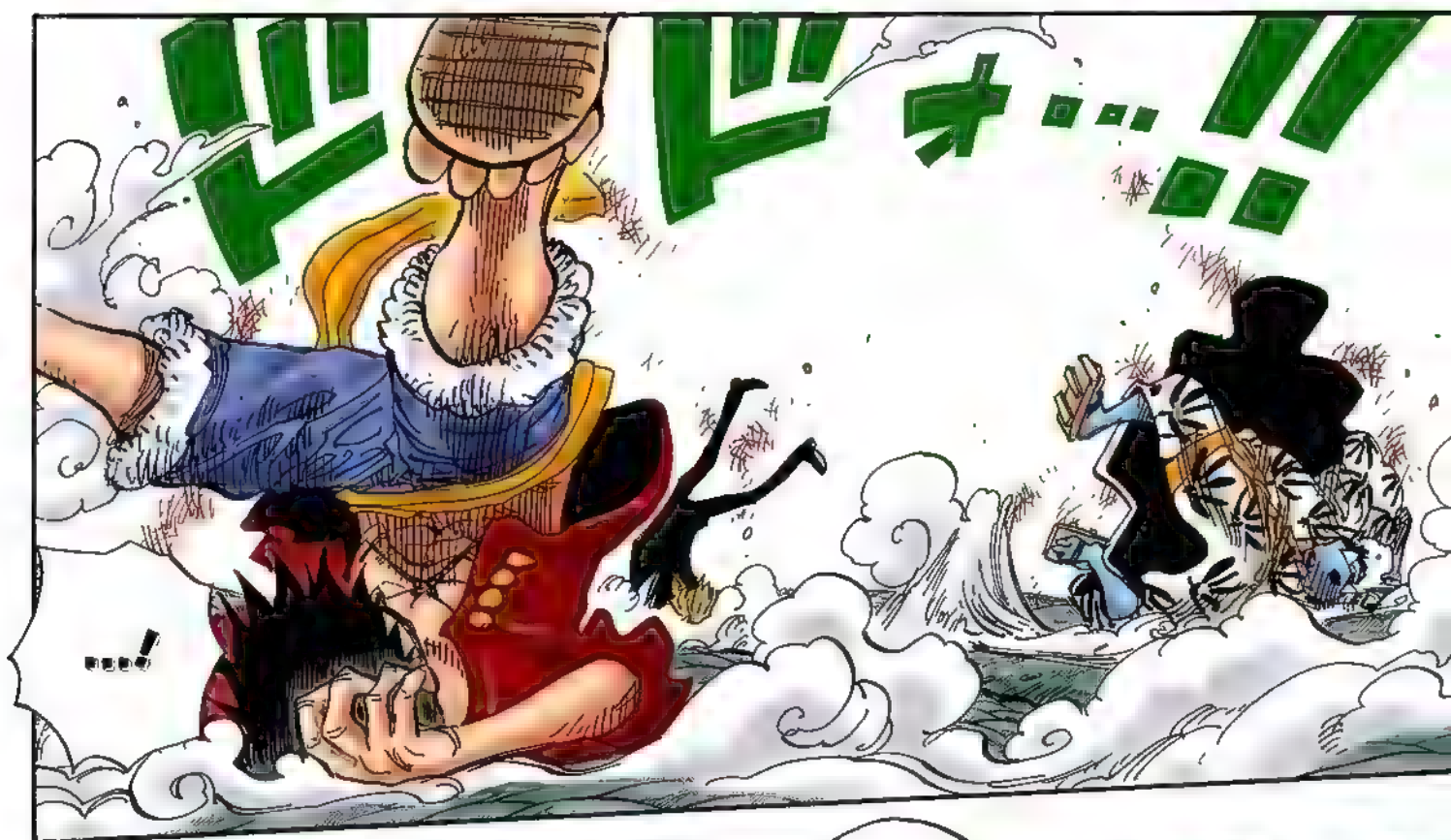
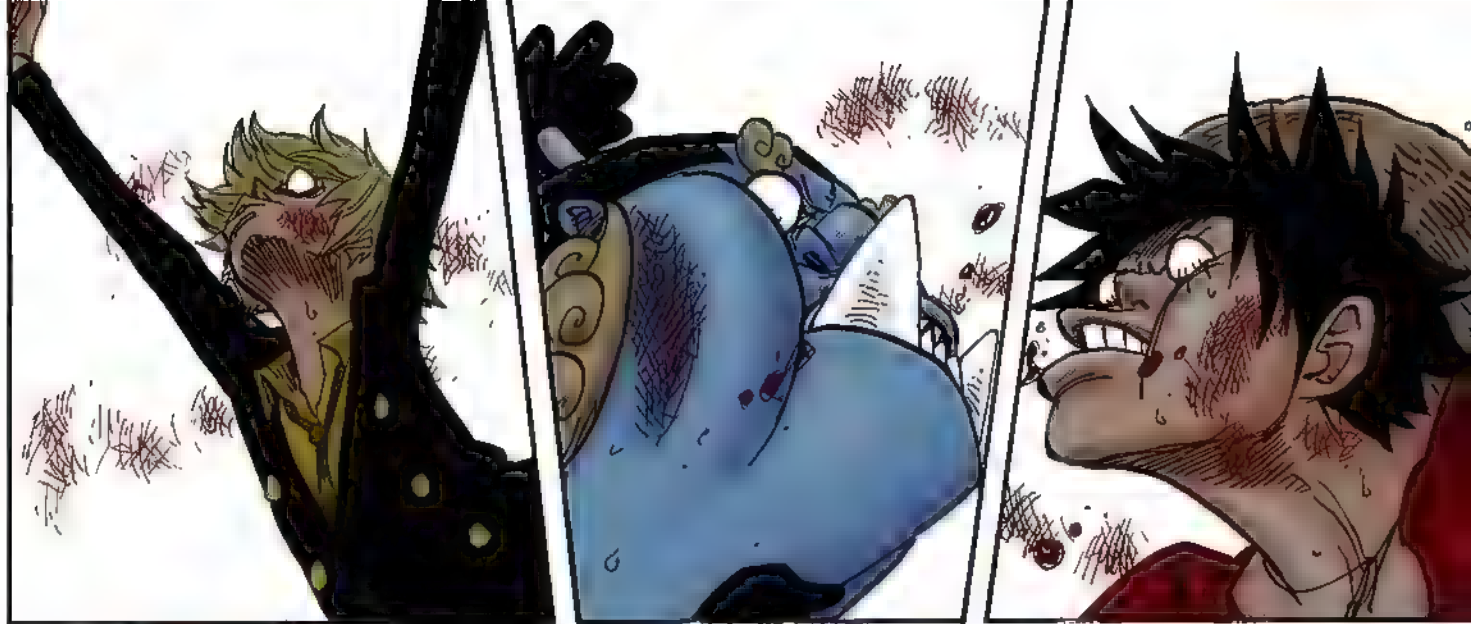


HUH?!



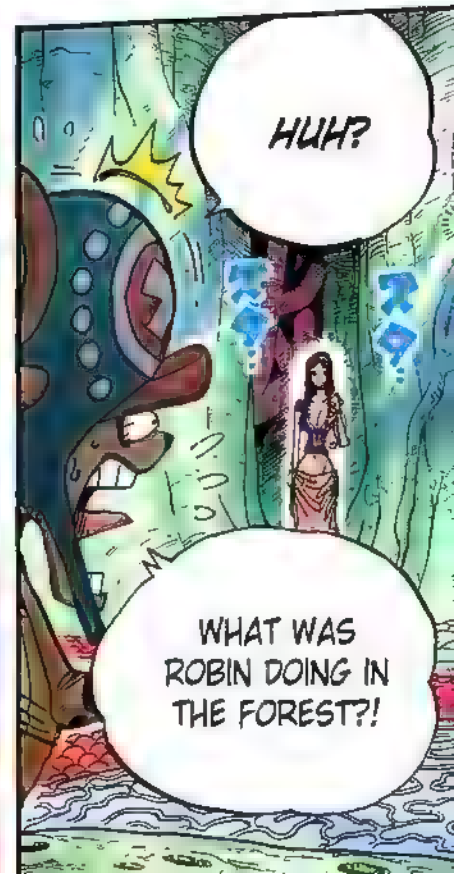
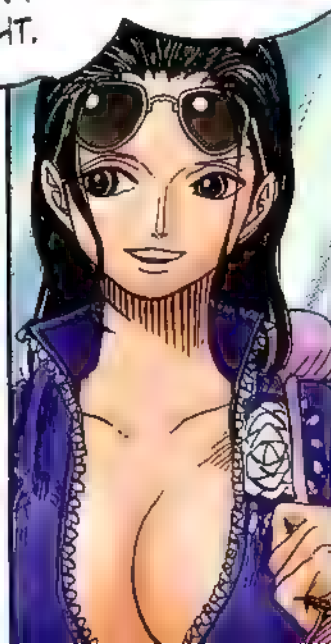
HEY!!
GET OUTTA
THE WAY,
ROBIN!!

WHO
ARE YOU?!
STAY
OUT OF
THIS!!



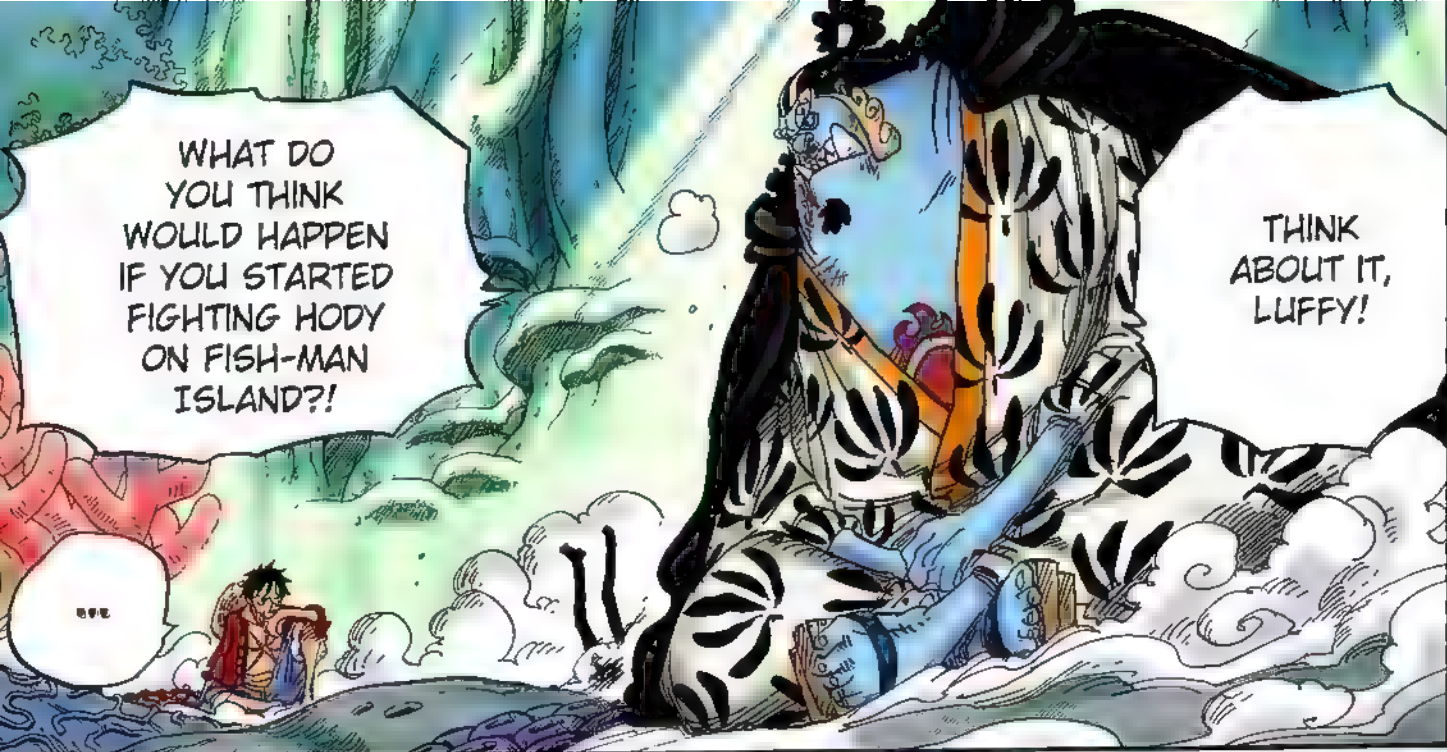
...BUT AREN'T YOU TWO FRIENDS? DON'T FIGHT.

I DON'T KNOW WHAT'S GOING ON HERE...



HUH?

WHAT WAS ROBIN DOING IN THE FOREST?!



WHAT DO
YOU THINK
WOULD HAPPEN
IF YOU STARTED
FIGHTING HODY
ON FISH-MAN
ISLAND?!

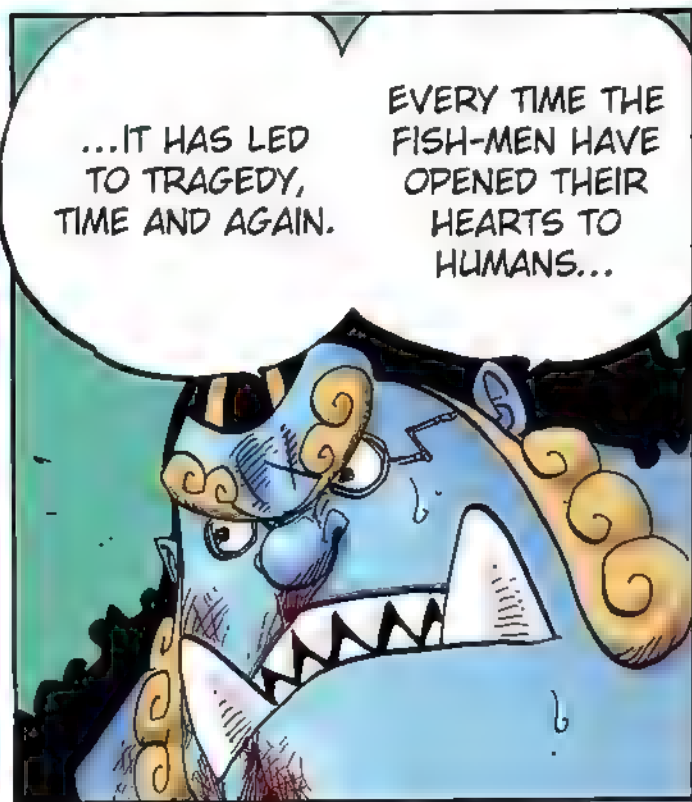
THINK
ABOUT IT,
LUFFY!



"HUMANS
HATE AND
DESPISE
FISH-MEN."

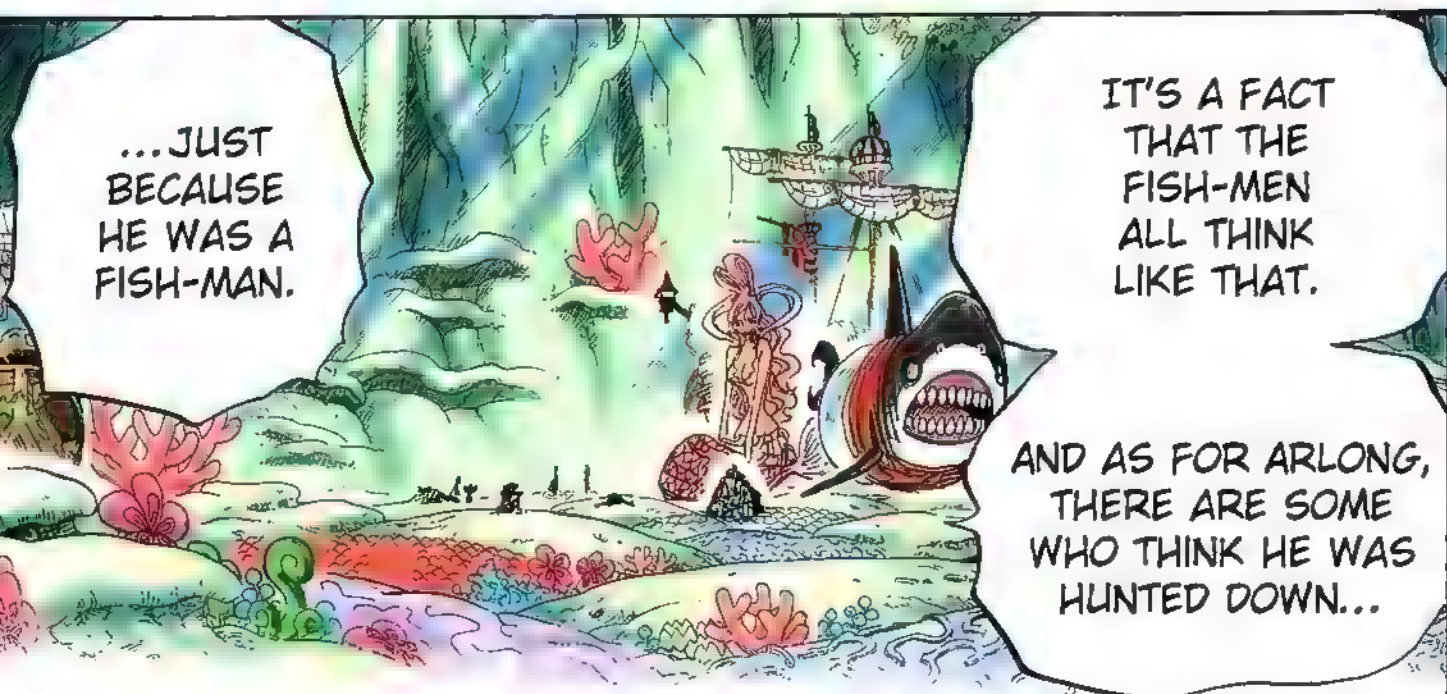
"HUMANS
ARE BRUTAL
CREATURES."

THAT IS THE
HISTORY THE
FISH-MEN
HAVE
EXPERIENCED.



...IT HAS LED
TO TRAGEDY,
TIME AND AGAIN.

EVERY TIME THE
FISH-MEN HAVE
OPENED THEIR
HEARTS TO
HUMANS...



...JUST
BECAUSE
HE WAS A
FISH-MAN.

IT'S A FACT
THAT THE
FISH-MEN
ALL THINK
LIKE THAT.

AND AS FOR ARLONG,
THERE ARE SOME
WHO THINK HE WAS
HUNTED DOWN...

EVEN IF
YOU SAVED
FISH-MAN
ISLAND...

...HODY
WOULD
BECOME
A MARTYR!

AND IF YOU,
ARLONG'S
VANQUISHER,
WERE TO
ENTER THE
FRAY...

WHAT DO
YOU THINK
WOULD HAPPEN
IF YOU FOUGHT
HODY?!

IT WOULD
SEEM AS THOUGH
HISTORY WERE
REPEATING
ITSELF!

THAT'S
WHAT THEY
WOULD
BELIEVE!

ANOTHER
FISH-MAN
STRUCK
DOWN FOR
REBELLING
AGAINST THE
HUMANS!

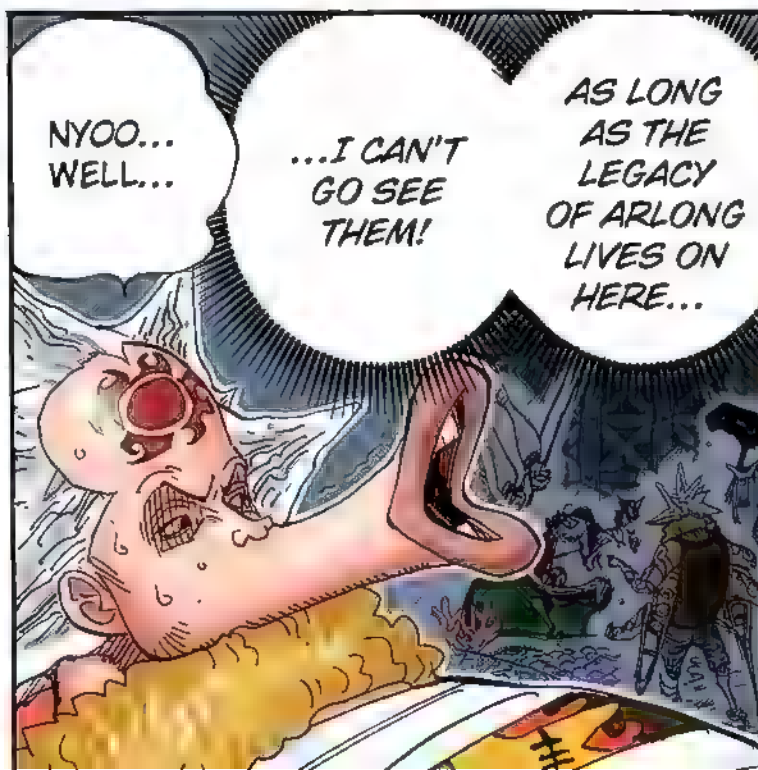
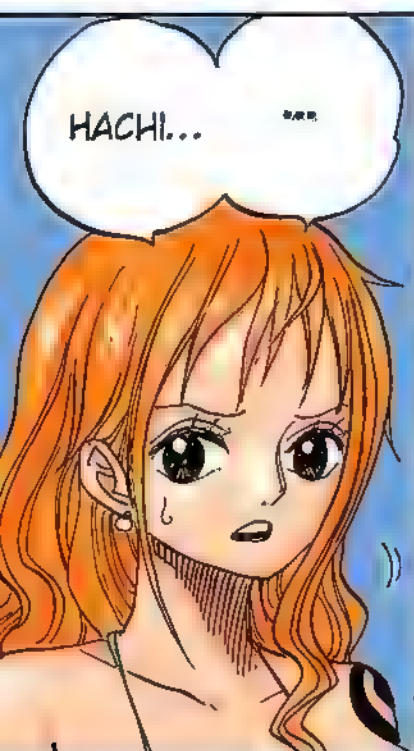
AND IF WE
DON'T DO SOMETHING,
FISH-MAN ISLAND
WILL FALL INTO
HODY'S HANDS.

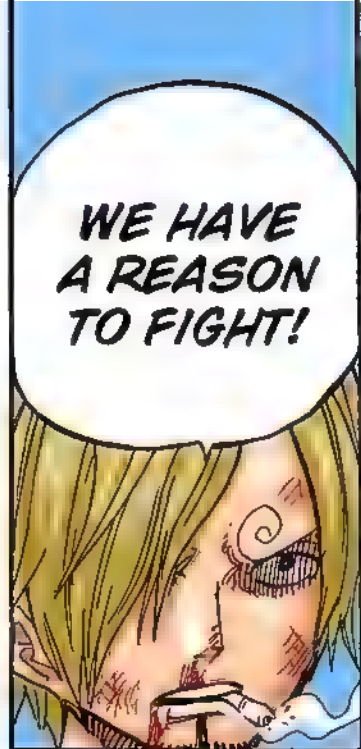
WE STILL
NEED TO SAVE
OUR CAPTURED
FRIENDS.

WE'VE GOT
SOME GOOD
FRIENDS
LIVING ON
THIS
ISLAND.

HOLD ON,
JIMBEI.

...!





**WE HAVE
A REASON
TO FIGHT!**

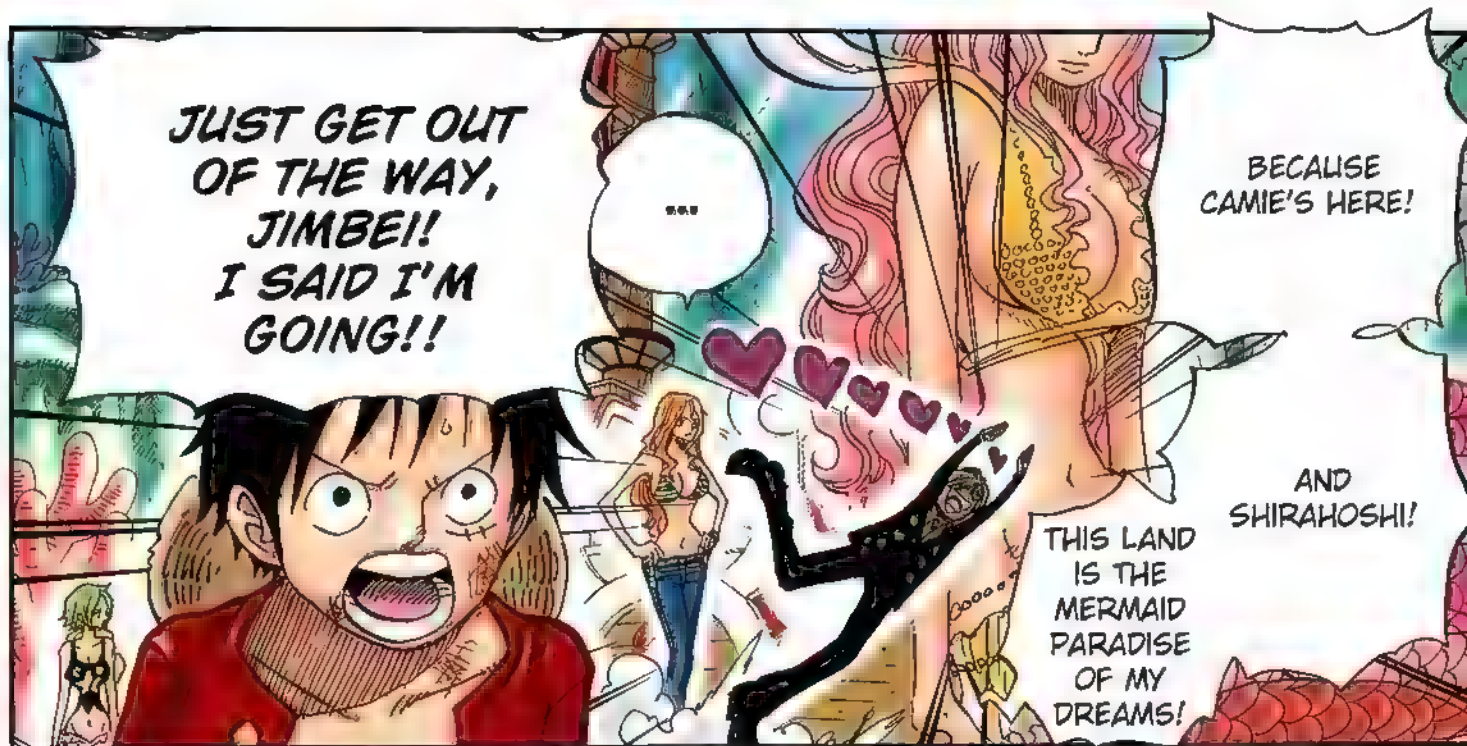


**WE CAN'T
JUST SIT HERE
AND WATCH!**

!

**AND
REMEMBER THIS,
JIMBEI..**

**ANOTHER REASON
LUFFY WANTS
TO BEAT HODY
IS BECAUSE YOU
LIVE HERE TOO.**

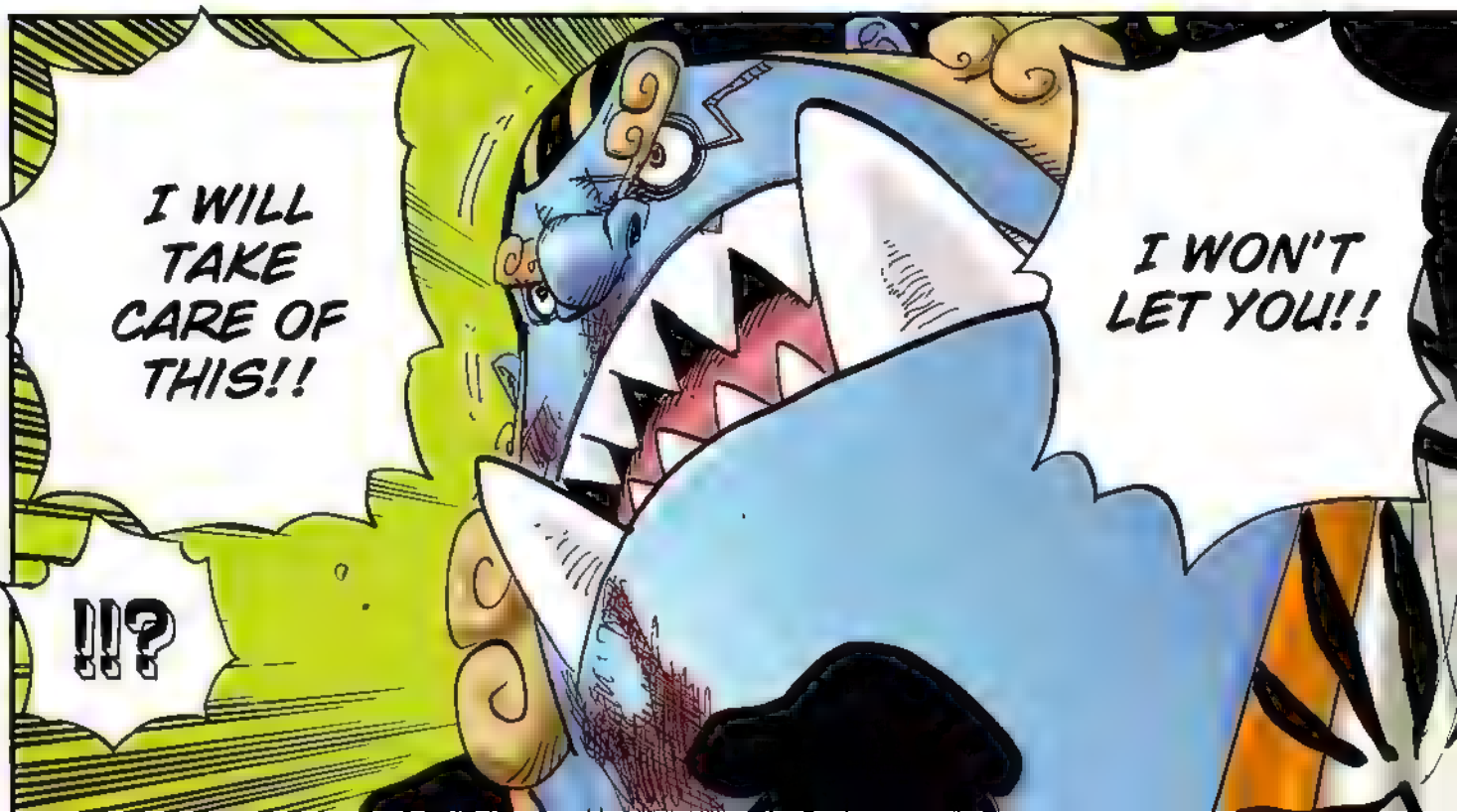


**JUST GET OUT
OF THE WAY,
JIMBEI!
I SAID I'M
GOING!!**

**BECAUSE
CAMIE'S HERE!**

**AND
SHIRAHOSHI!**

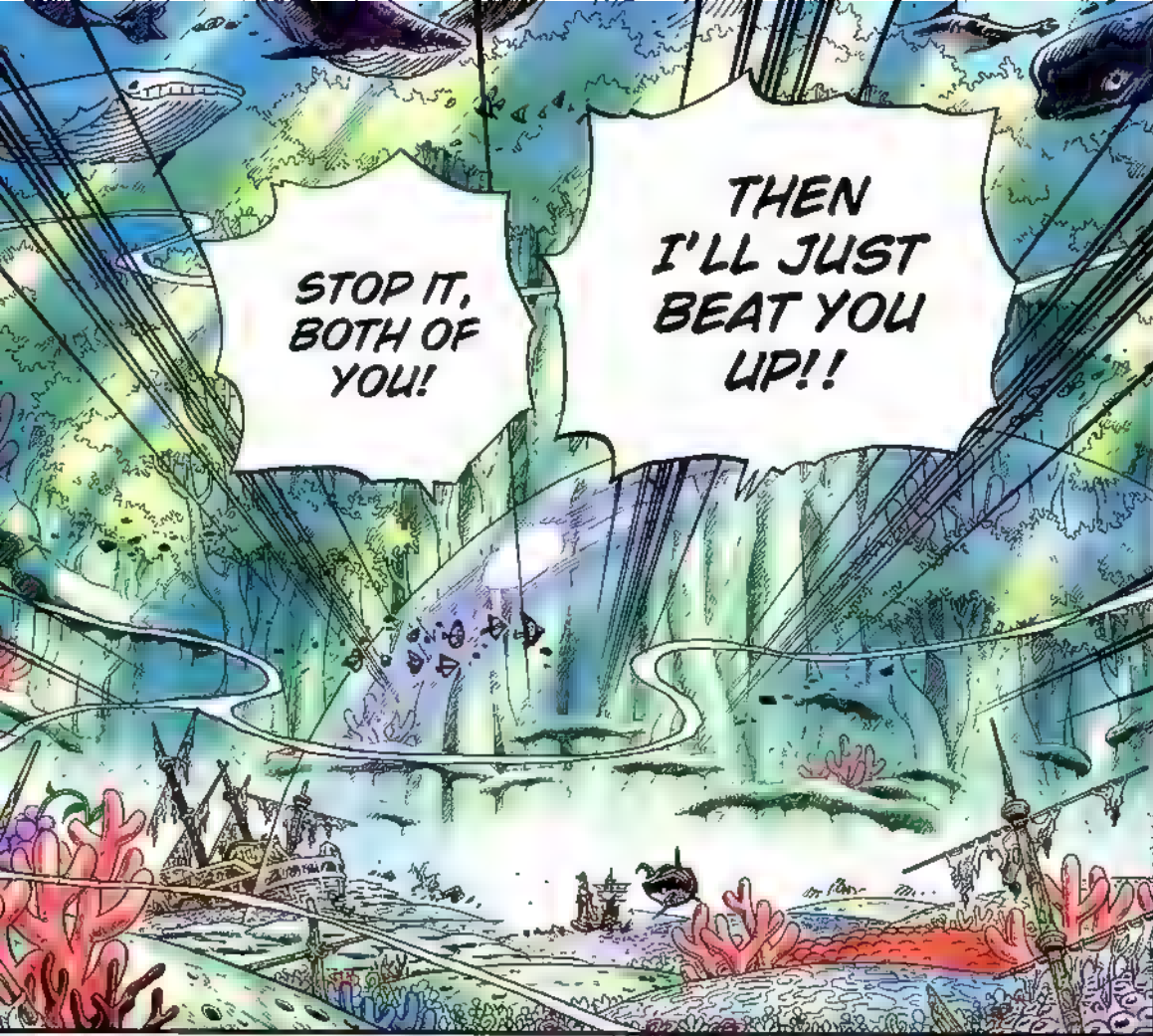
**THIS LAND
IS THE
MERMAID
PARADISE
OF MY
DREAMS!**



**I WILL
TAKE
CARE OF
THIS!!**

**I WON'T
LET YOU!!**

!!!?



STOP IT,
BOTH OF
YOU!

THEN
I'LL JUST
BEAT YOU
UP!!



WHY,
YOU....!!



RYUGU
CASTLE IS AN
IMPREGNABLE
FORTRESS!

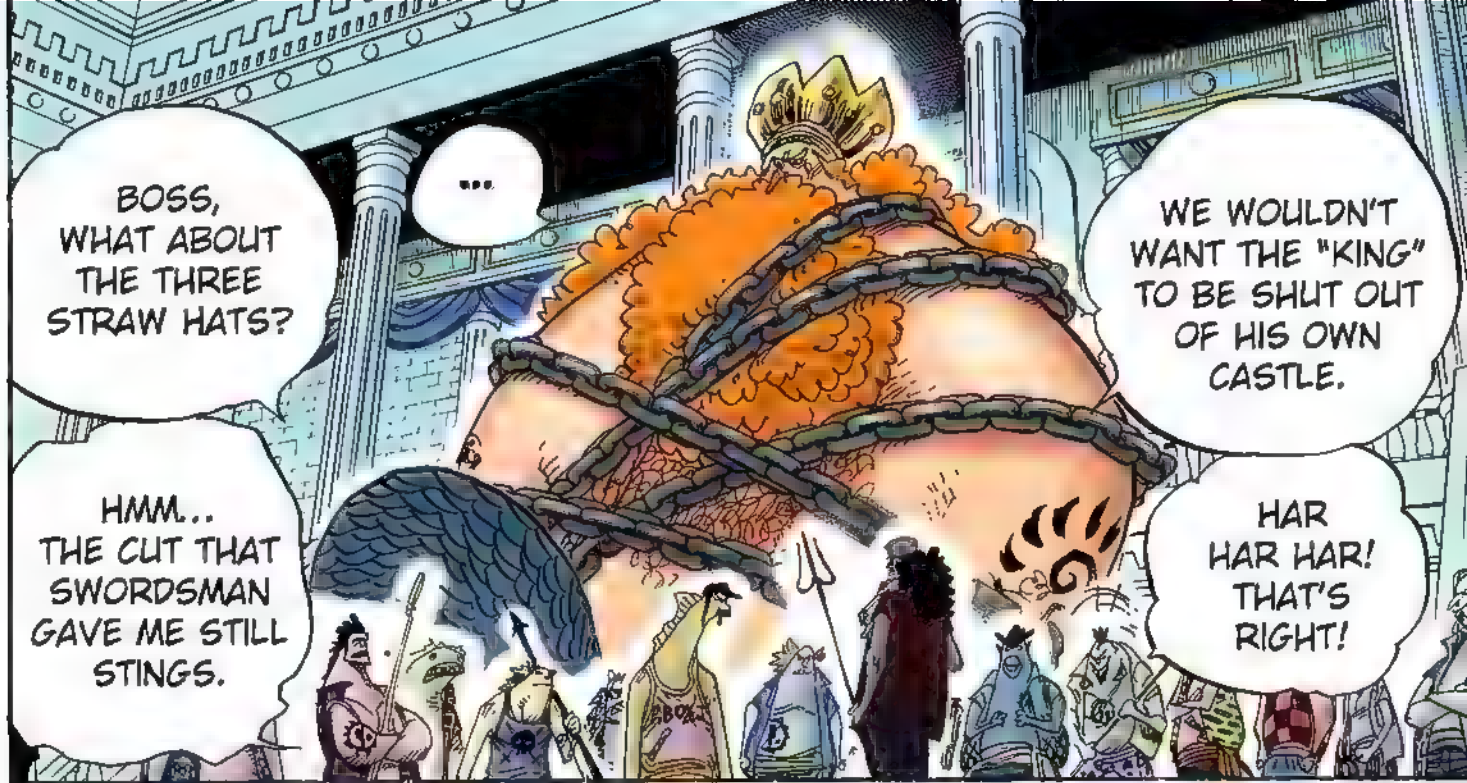
WE
JUST NEED
TO LEAVE A
FEW MEN
BEHIND TO
OPEN THE
GATES WHEN
WE COME
BACK.



HARDLY
ANYONE.

WHO DO YOU
WANT TO LEAVE AT
RYUGU CASTLE,
BOSS?





BOSS,
WHAT ABOUT
THE THREE
STRAW HATS?

...

WE WOULDN'T
WANT THE "KING"
TO BE SHUT OUT
OF HIS OWN
CASTLE.

HMM...
THE CUT THAT
SWORDSMAN
GAVE ME STILL
STINGS.

HAR
HAR HAR!
THAT'S
RIGHT!



BUT NEVER MIND THAT.
WHAT ABOUT THE
NEW CITIZENS FROM
THE FISH-MAN
DISTRICT?

EVEN
IF SOMEONE
DOES COME
TO SAVE THEM,
THEY'LL NEVER GET
INTO THE CASTLE.

WELL,
THEY'RE ONLY
HUMANS.
JUST LET
THEM DROWN.

I'M
RUNNING LOW.
BRING ME
MORE ENERGY
STERIODS.

THEY'RE
SUPPOSED TO BE
STARTING THEIR
MOVE.

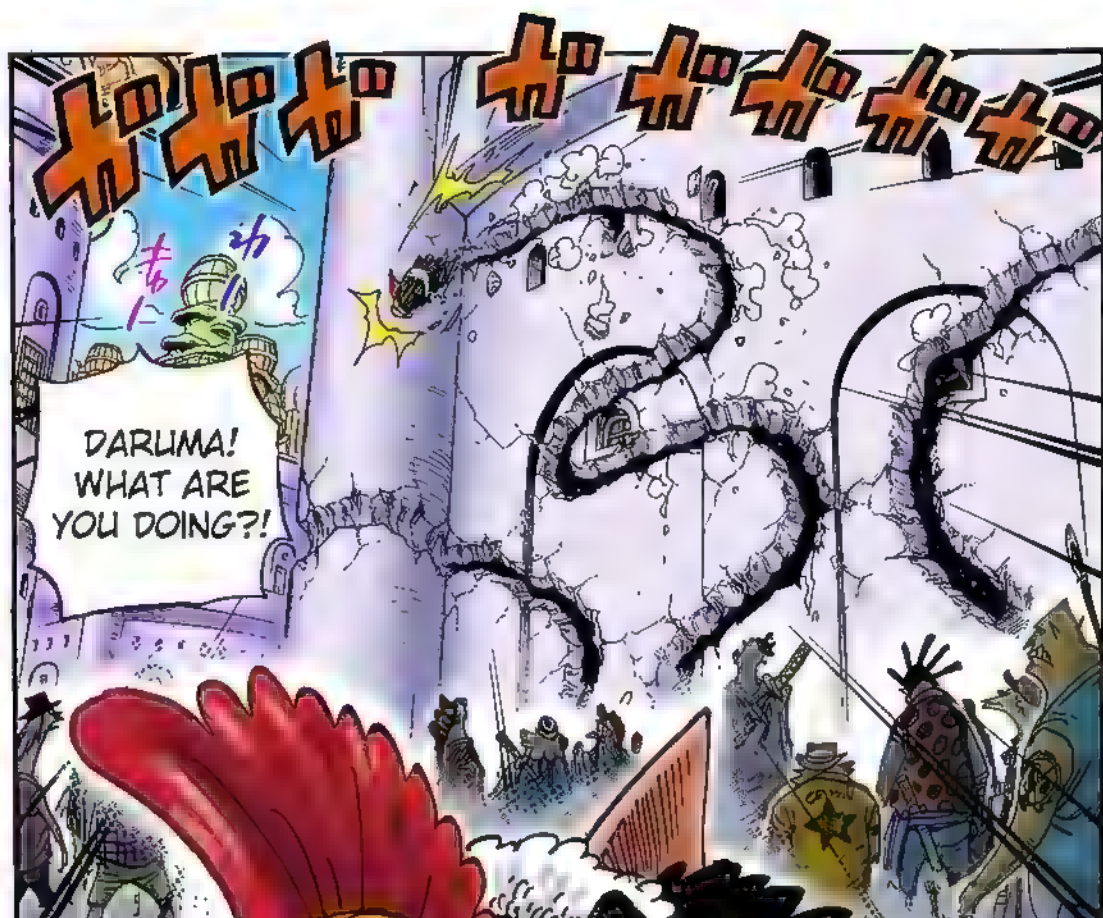
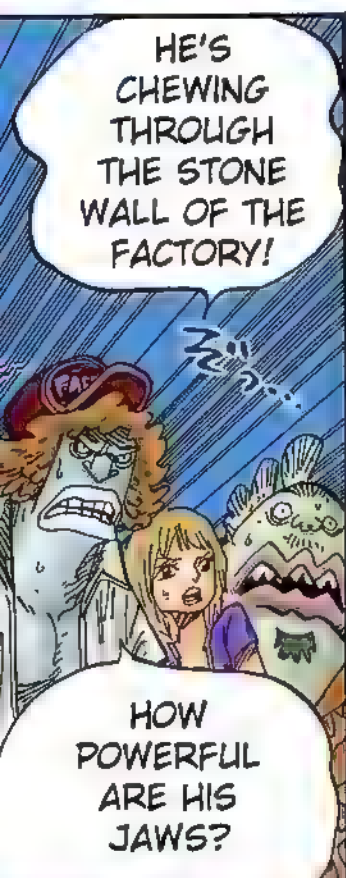
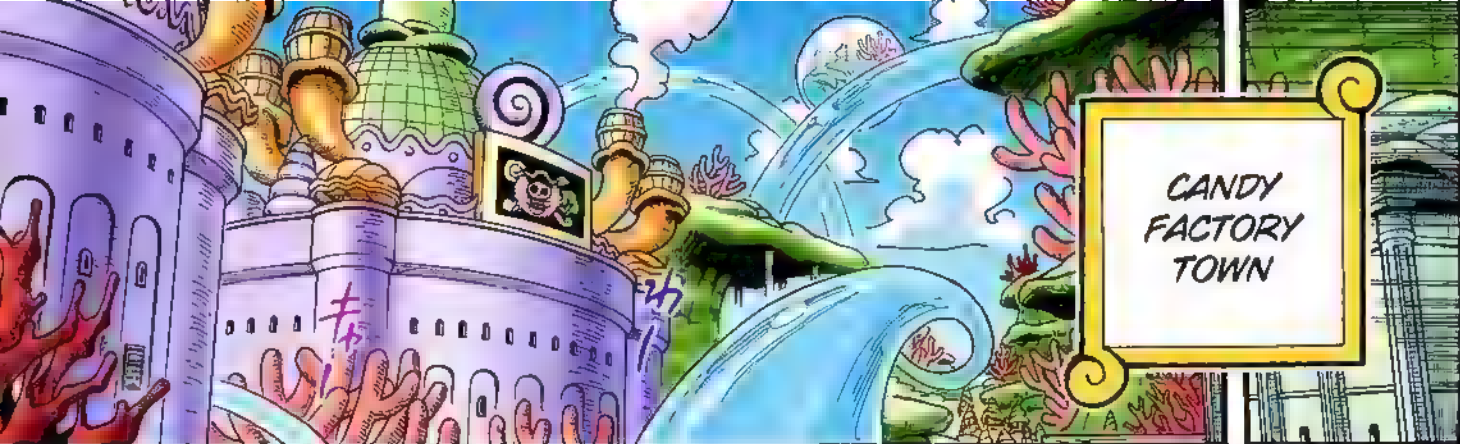


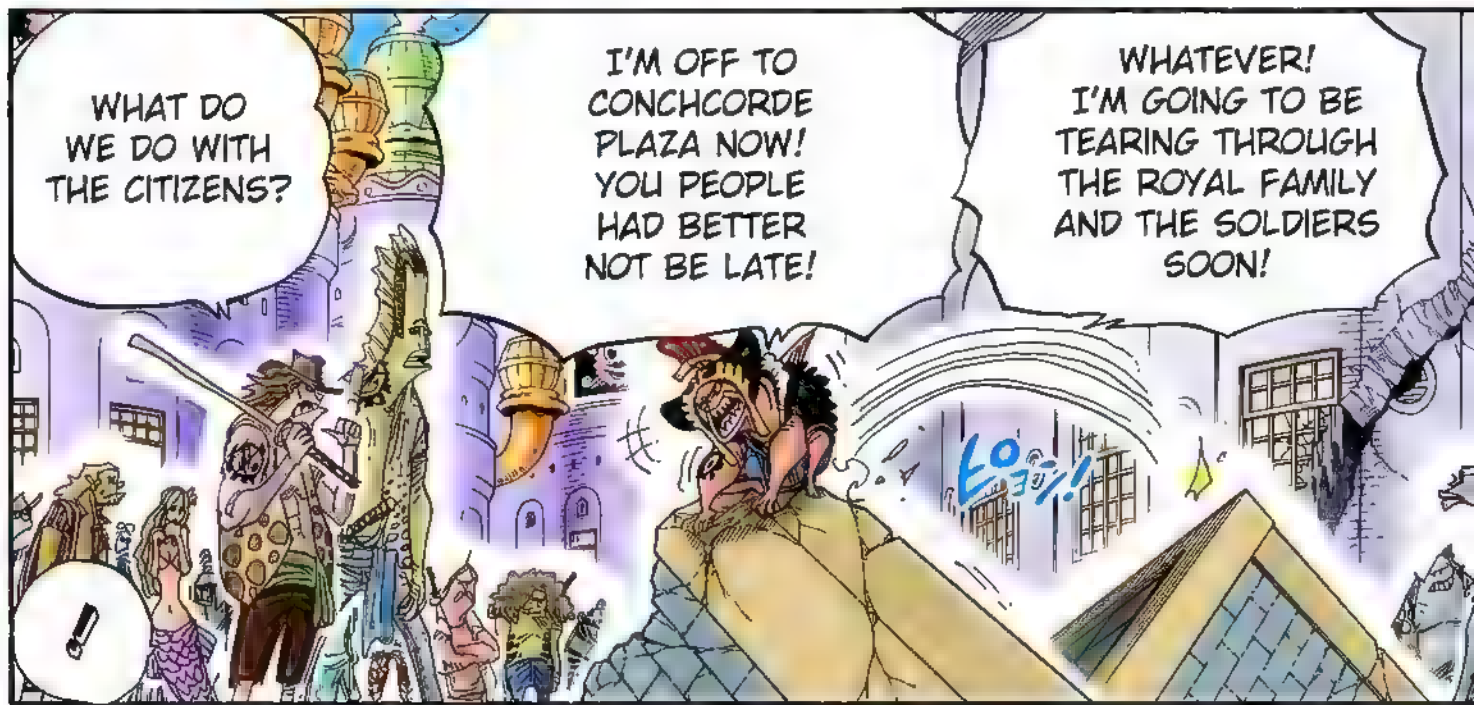
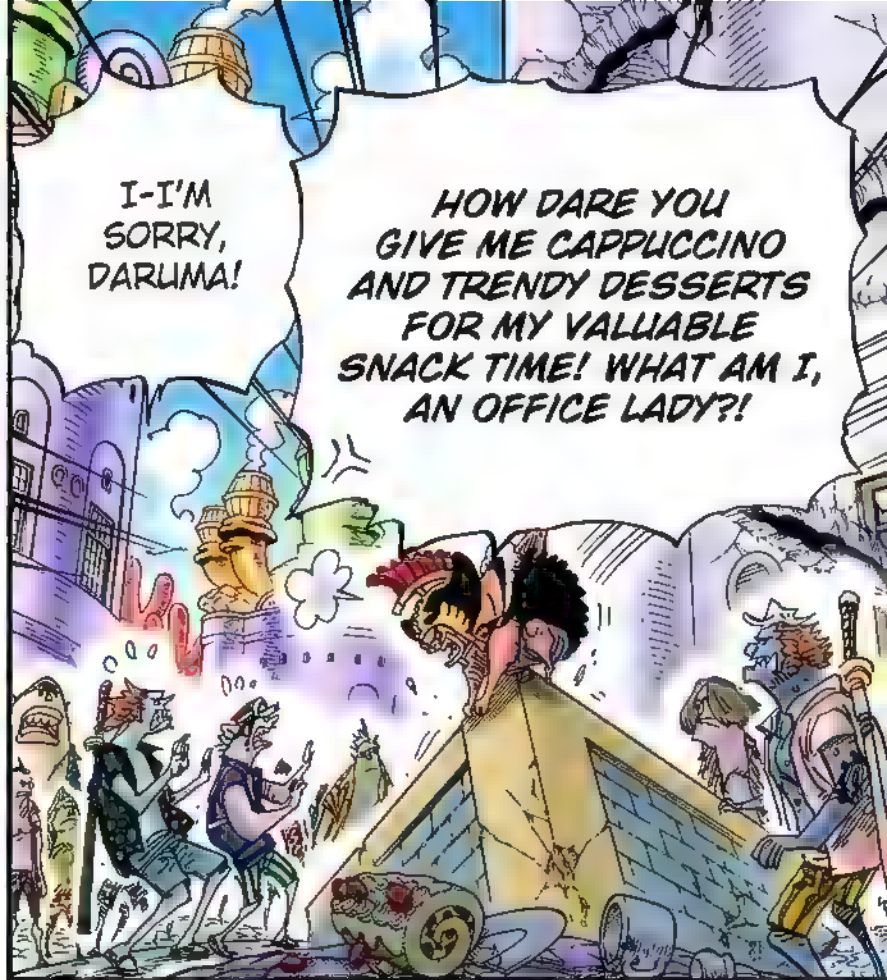
ALL OUR
CITIZENS
WILL LOOK
DOWN ON
HUMANS.

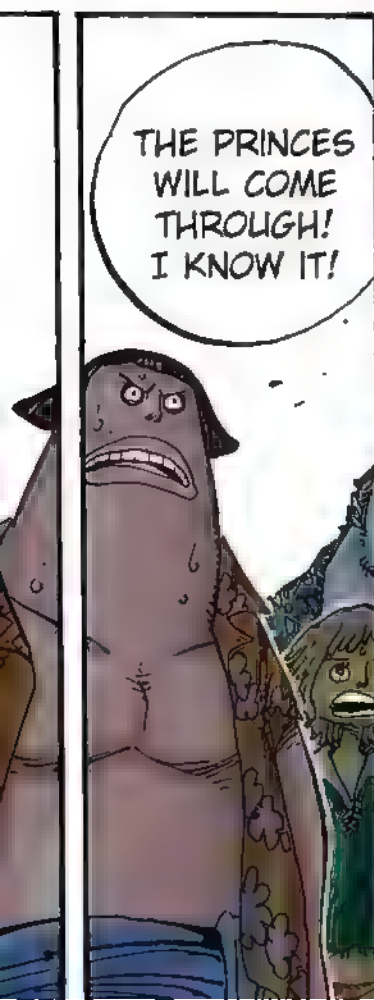
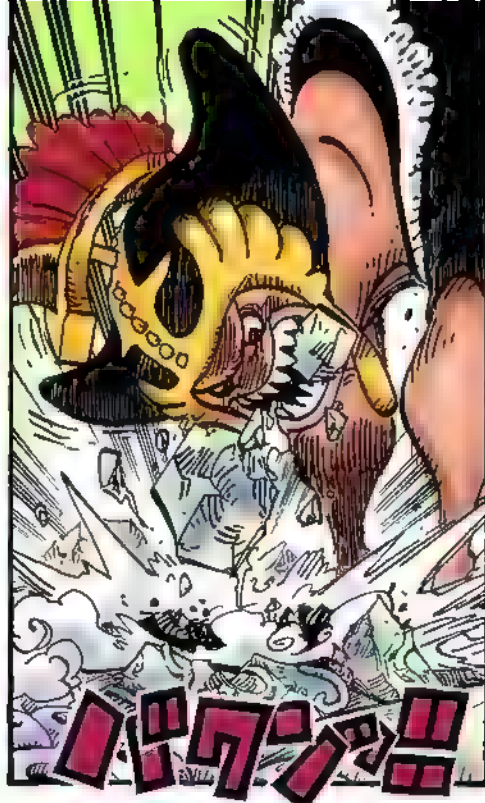
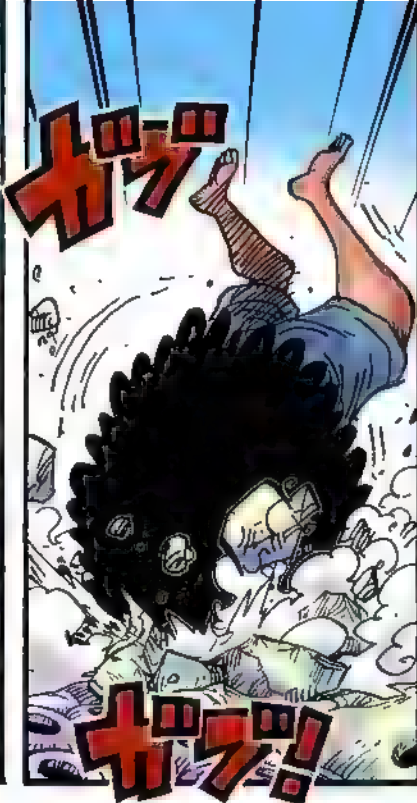
ALL RIGHT.
THERE WILL
BE SPACE
FOR THEM
SOON
ENOUGH.

THIS IS
GOING TO
BE A GREAT
COUNTRY.
JA HA HA HA!

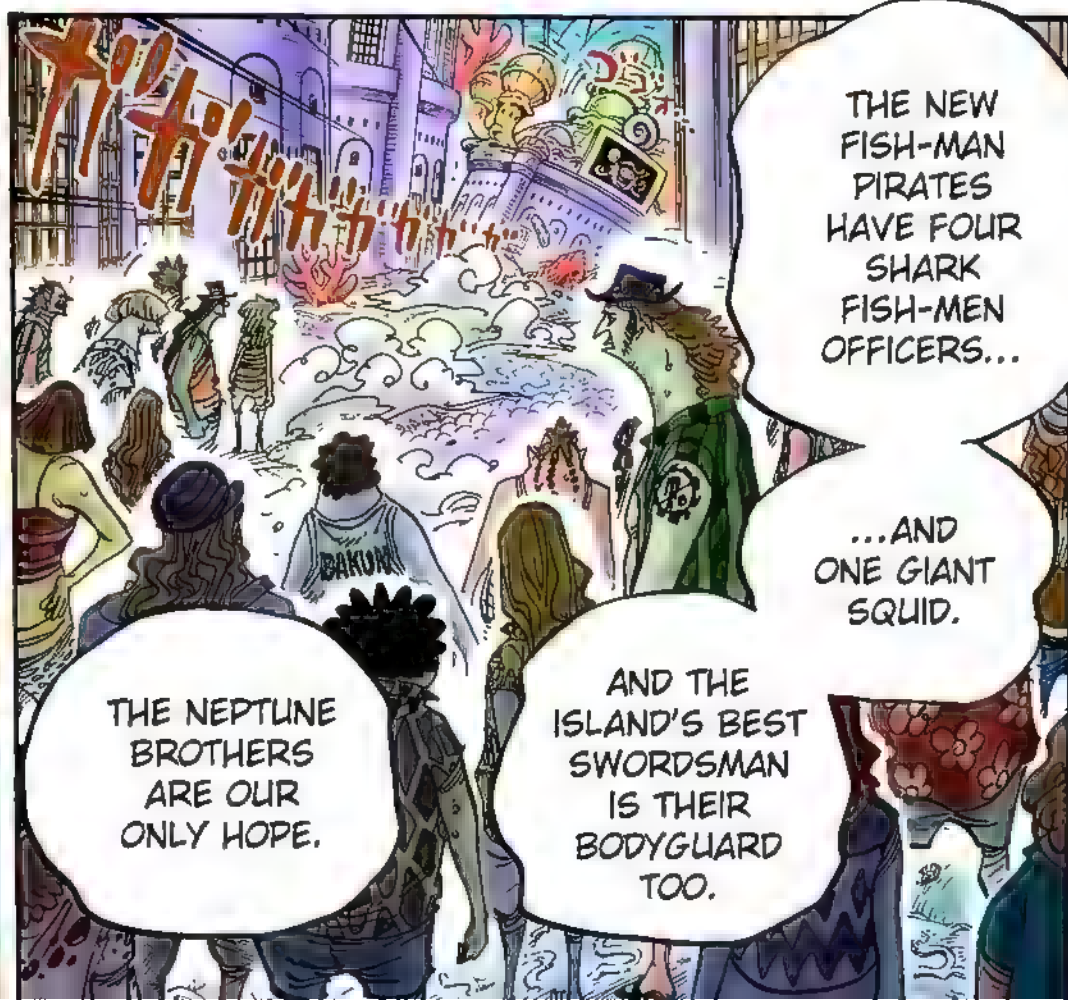
THEY CAN
LIVE IN THE
HOUSES OF
THOSE WHO
LEAVE OR
CHOOSE
TO DIE.







THE PRINCES
WILL COME
THROUGH!
I KNOW IT!



THE NEW
FISH-MAN
PIRATES
HAVE FOUR
SHARK
FISH-MEN
OFFICERS...

...AND
ONE GIANT
SQUID.

THE NEPTUNE
BROTHERS
ARE OUR
ONLY HOPE.

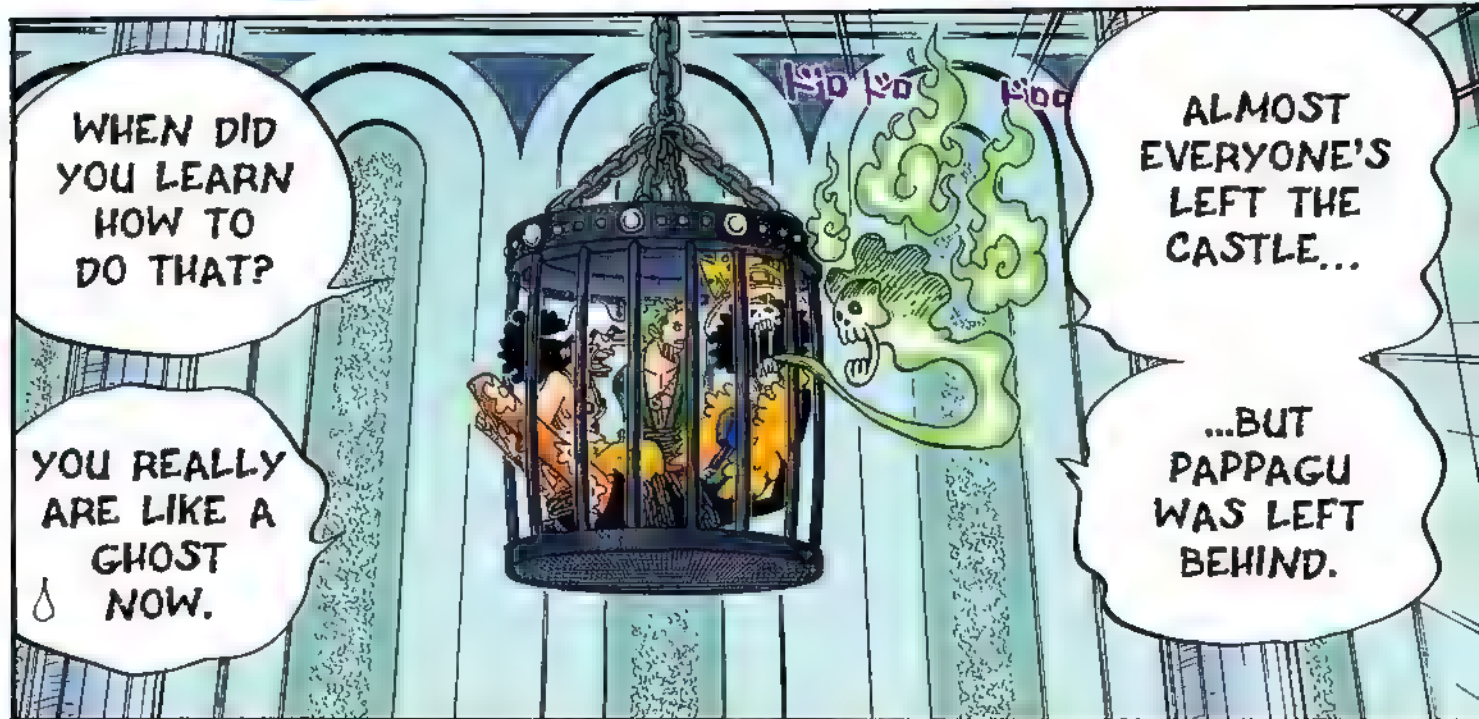
AND THE
ISLAND'S BEST
SWORDSMAN
IS THEIR
BODYGUARD
TOO.



I'VE FOUND
OUR ONE RAY
OF HOPE!

INDOOR
POOL,
RYUGU
CASTLE

ひゅーう!!!

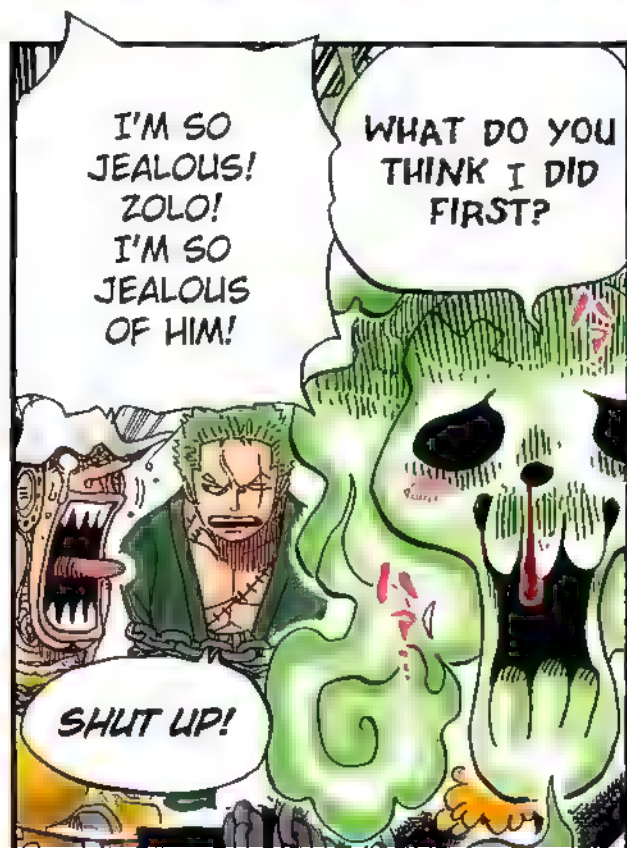


WHEN DID
YOU LEARN
HOW TO
DO THAT?

ALMOST
EVERYONE'S
LEFT THE
CASTLE...

YOU REALLY
ARE LIKE A
GHOST
NOW.

...BUT
PAPPAGU
WAS LEFT
BEHIND.



I'M SO
JEALOUS!
ZOLO!
I'M SO
JEALOUS
OF HIM!

WHAT DO YOU
THINK I DID
FIRST?

SHUT UP!

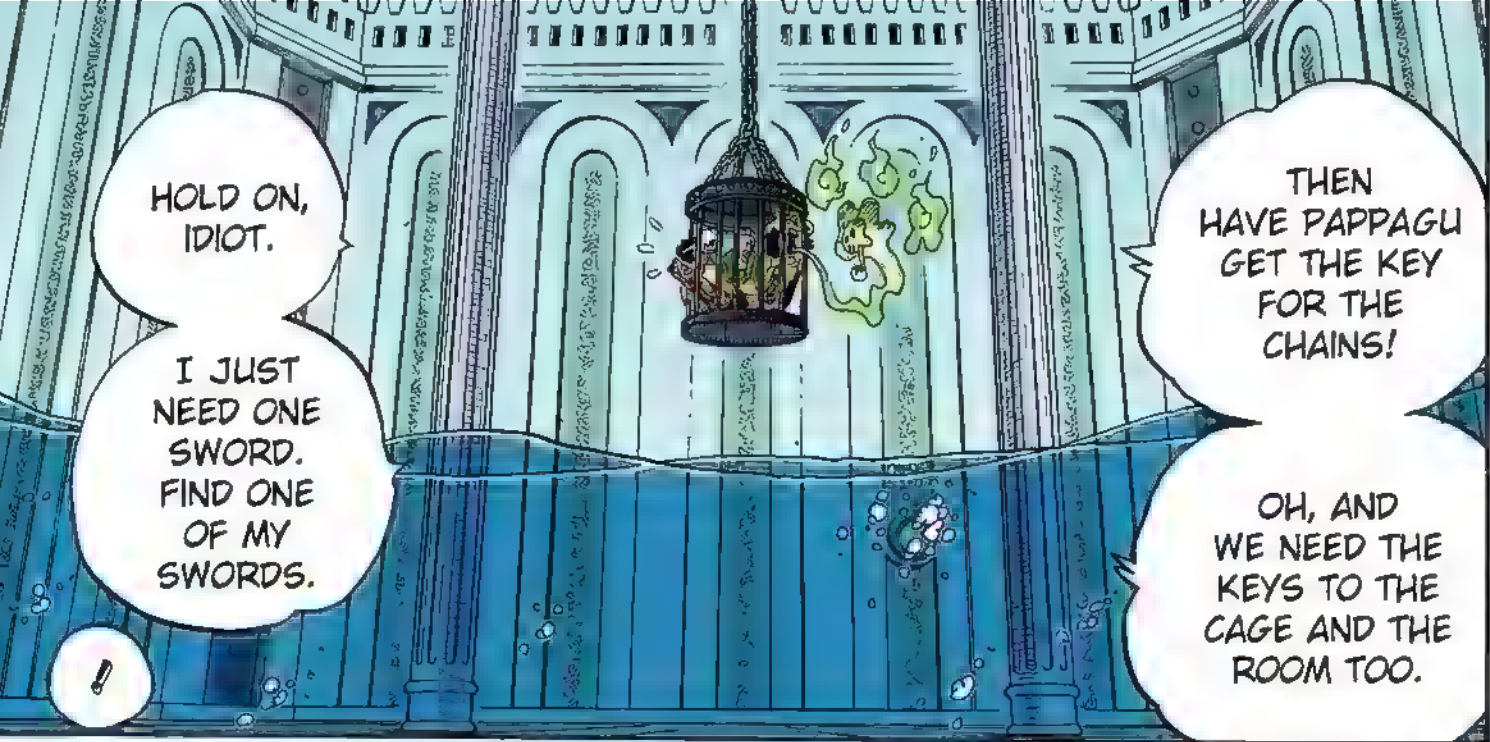


WELL,
ONE DAY,
I WAS
PRAYING...

...AND
MY SOUL
JUST LEFT
MY BODY.
YO HO HO
HO...

...THE DAY
I LEARNED
THIS
TECHNIQUE.

I WENT
THROUGH
WALLS
LEFT AND
RIGHT...



HOLD ON,
IDIOT.

I JUST
NEED ONE
SWORD.
FIND ONE
OF MY
SWORDS.

THEN
HAVE PAPPAGU
GET THE KEY
FOR THE
CHAINS!

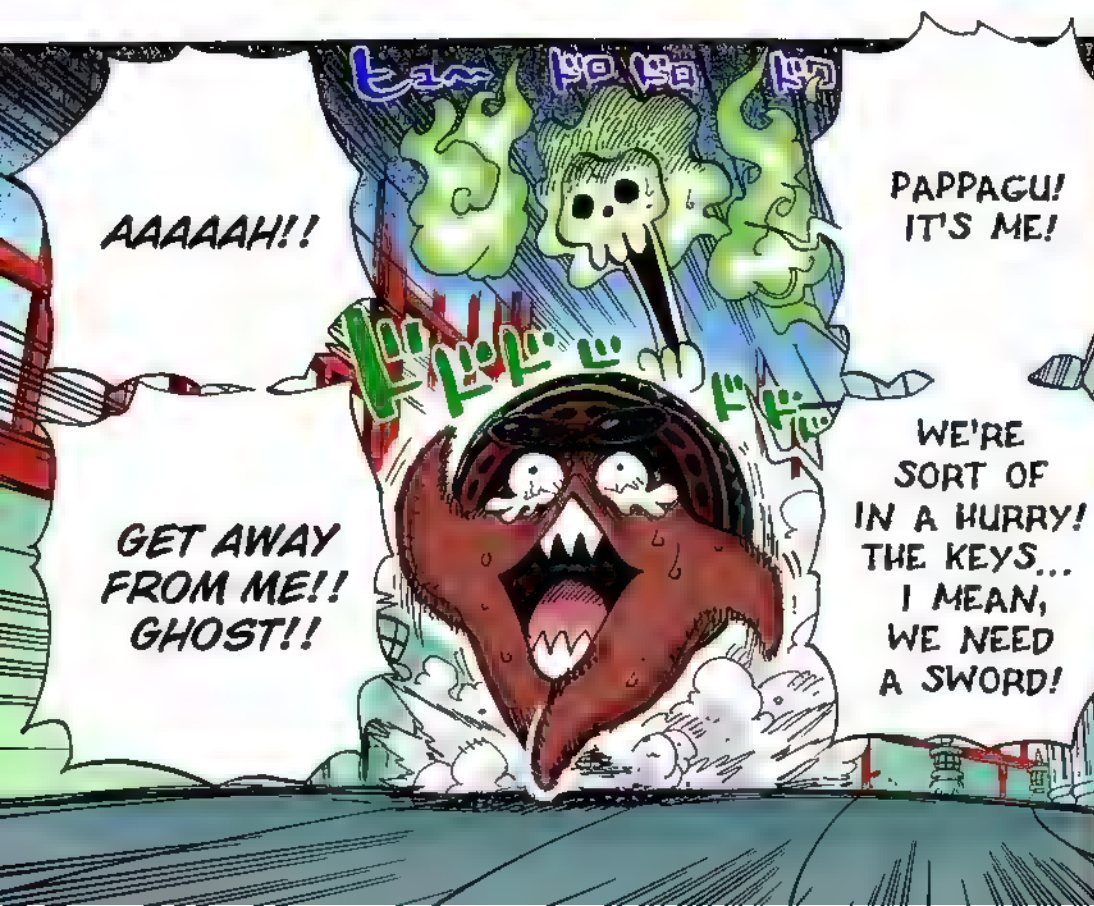
OH, AND
WE NEED THE
KEYS TO THE
CAGE AND THE
ROOM TOO.



WHOA!

YOU CAN
BE SO
HANDY!

I CAN CUT
THROUGH
THEM ALL.



AAAAAH!!

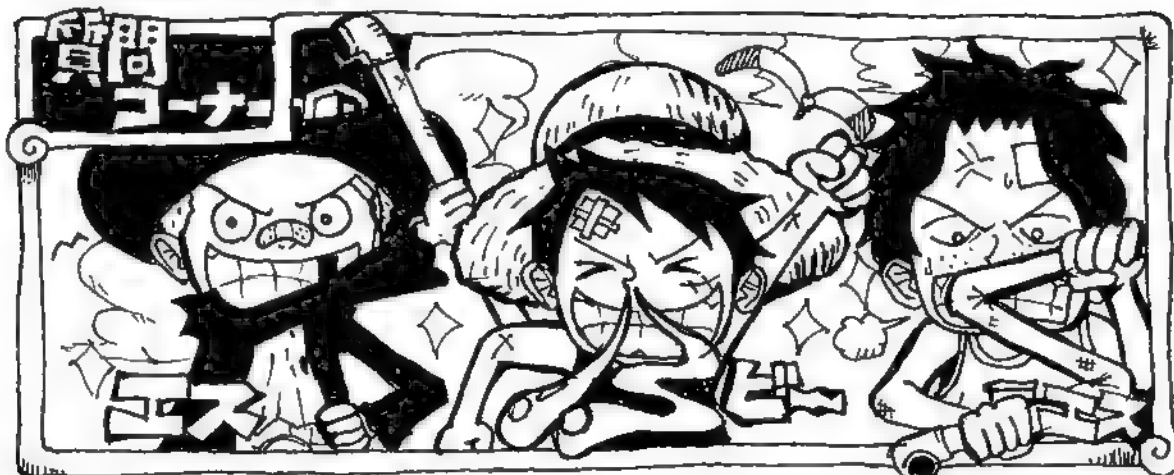
GET AWAY
FROM ME!!
GHOST!!

PAPPAGU!
IT'S ME!

WE'RE
SORT OF
IN A HURRY!
THE KEYS...
I MEAN,
WE NEED
A SWORD!



DON'T
RUN!



(Kurumekko, Saitama)

Q: Mr. Odacchi, I have a question. It's a serious one! In volume 63, page 144, there's a partial message behind Kizaru. Aokiji's motto is "lazy justice." So what are Kizaru's and Akainu's and Odacchi's mottos? Please tell me.

—K. Z. K. Jones

A: What? Mine too? Well, here's what they are.



Akainu

Absolute Justice



Kizaru

Uncertain Justice



Aokiji

Lazy Justice



Oda

I love Anpanman

Well, anyway, if you have a lot of free time, you can think about what I meant by that. I love Takashi Yanase. Akainu's justice involves his eradicating all forms of evil, as shown by the destruction of Robin's hometown of Ohara. At the time, Aokiji based his thinking on "Burning Justice," but through lots of thinking, he resorted to his current "Lazy Justice." Kizaru probably saw everything from a distance and chose whatever he thought fit best. Over the past two years, a lot of things happened in the Navy. I can't wait to draw out exactly what happened, so please look forward to them in the main chapters.

Q: Dear Mr. Odacchi. Hello. I thought about Drake's and Bege's birthdays.

X Drake



October 24
X is the roman number for 10 and it's also the 24th letter in the alphabet.

Capone
"Gang"
Bege



January 17
Same birthday as
Al Capone

What do you think?

--Eraser-Eraser Stamp!

A: Oh, right. I forgot that I had suspended thinking about the birthdays of these two supernovas. Hmmm... (pretending to think hard) Sure.

Q: It might be kind of late but I don't quite understand the system behind the bounties. If you kill the bounty, you'll get money from the Navy, right? But if a pirate comes to deliver the bounty, won't the Navy capture the guy too?

--Sakimaru

A: Yes, they will. That's why even if pirates defeat other pirates, they can't obtain bounties. All they will get is "infamy"



Chapter 630:

GETTING VIOLENT

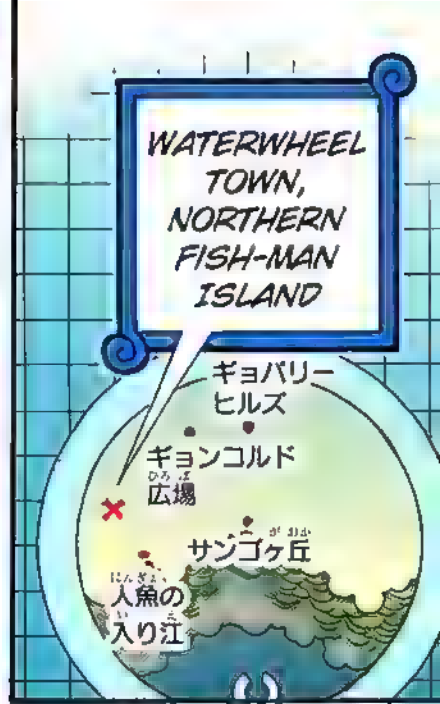


DECKS OF THE WORLD, VOL. 15:
"ROGUETOWN"



WHAT'S
TO BECOME
OF OUR
COUNTRY?!

THE PRINCES
ARE HEADING
FOR THE PLAZA!



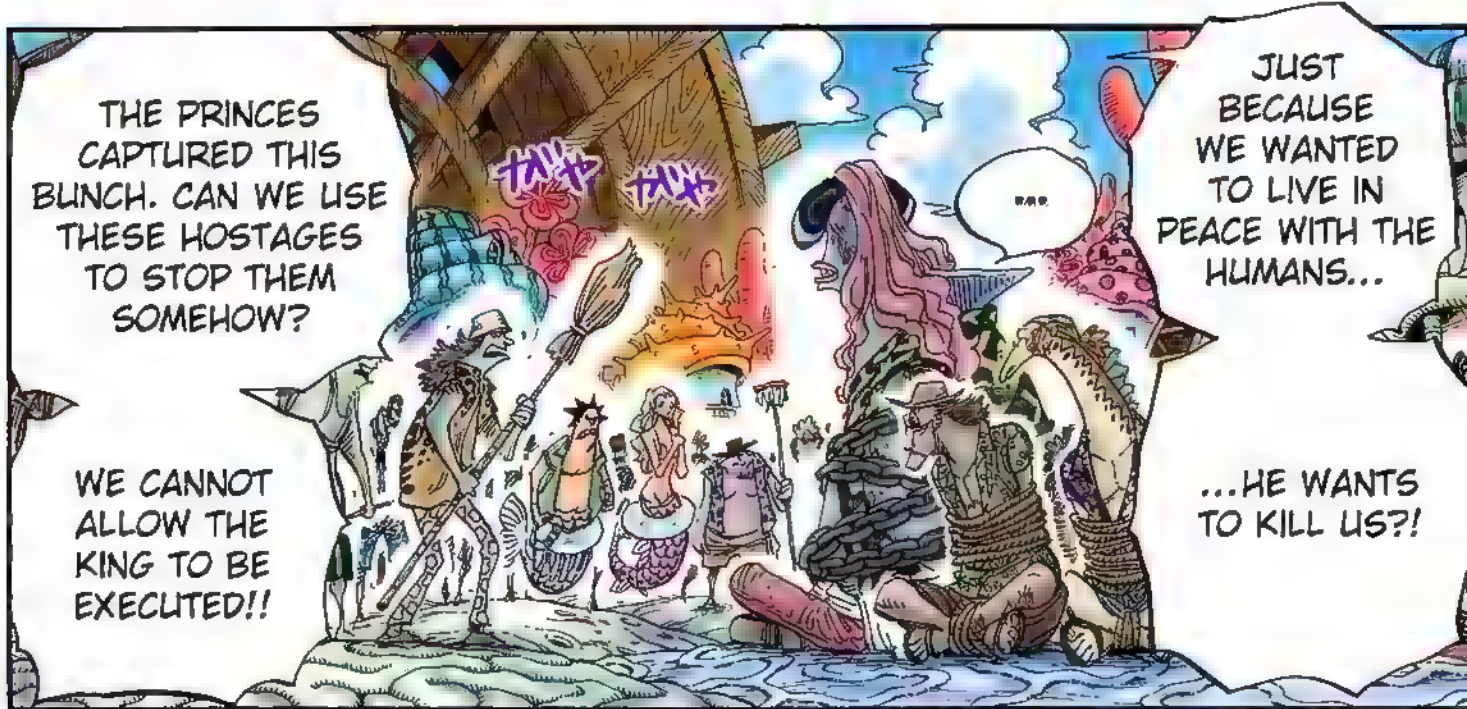
WATERWHEEL
TOWN,
NORTHERN
FISH-MAN
ISLAND

ギョバリー
ヒルズ

ギョコンコルド
ひろば
広場

サンゴヶ丘

人魚の
入り江

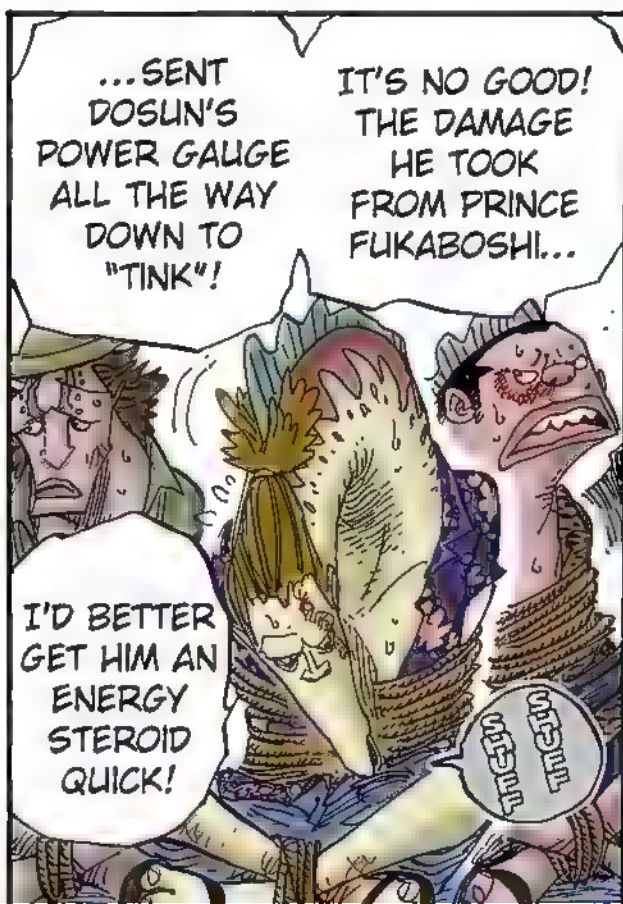


THE PRINCES
CAPTURED THIS
BUNCH. CAN WE USE
THESE HOSTAGES
TO STOP THEM
SOMEHOW?

WE CANNOT
ALLOW THE
KING TO BE
EXECUTED!!

JUST
BECAUSE
WE WANTED
TO LIVE IN
PEACE WITH THE
HUMANS...

...HE WANTS
TO KILL US?!



...SENT
DOSUN'S
POWER GAUGE
ALL THE WAY
DOWN TO
"TINK"!

IT'S NO GOOD!
THE DAMAGE
HE TOOK
FROM PRINCE
FUKABOSHI...

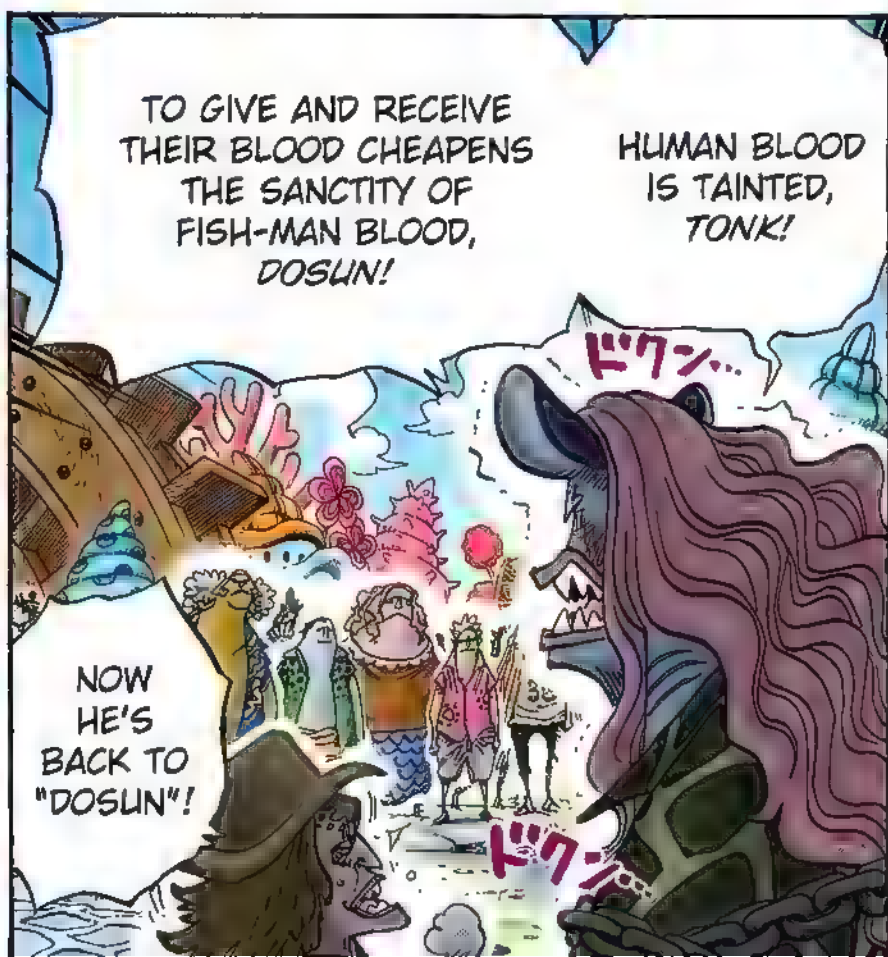
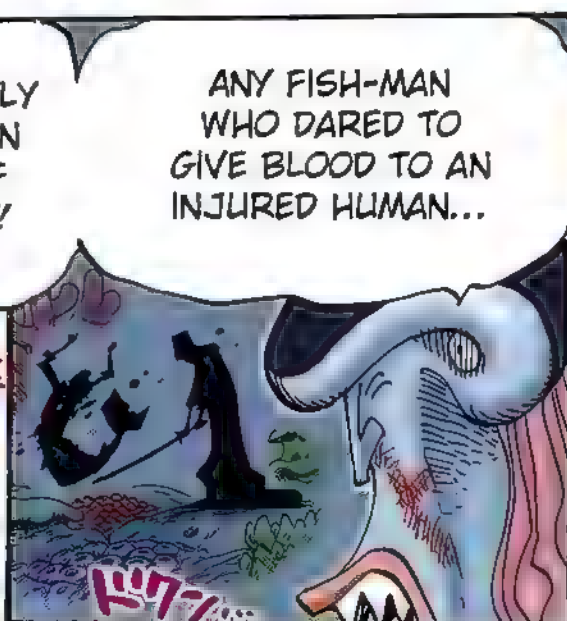
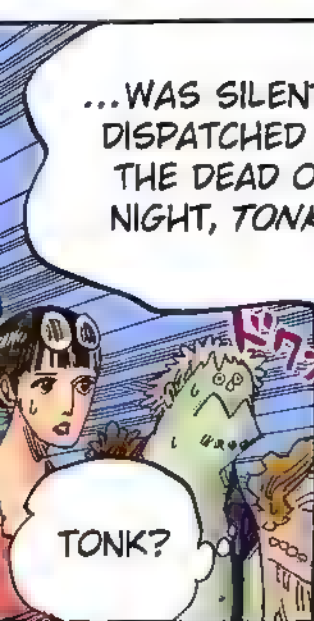
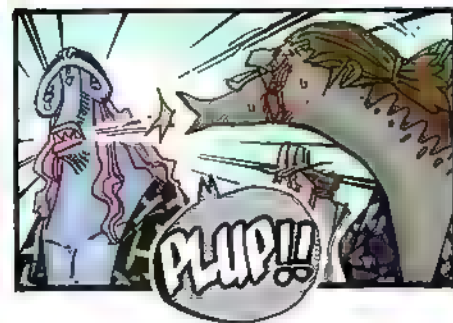
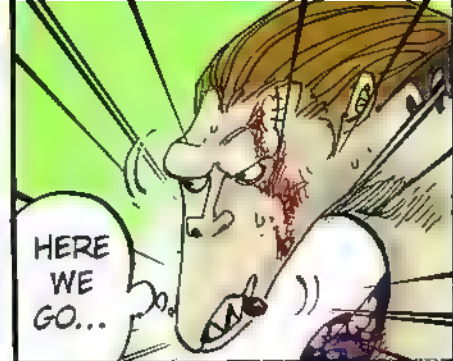
I'D BETTER
GET HIM AN
ENERGY
STEROID
QUICK!

てんてん
てんてん



IT WILL NOT WORK.
CAPTAIN HODY IS
A CRUEL AND
HEARTLESS MAN,
TINK...

HE'LL JUST
ABANDON US
AND CONTINUE ON
HIS WAY, TINK...



...OBSTACLES TO OUR HOLY WAR, KAPOW!!

アッ

ドスン

CHAMMERHEAD
SHARK FISH-MAN

WHERE DID HE GET THE STRENGTH?!

AAAH!! HE BROKE THE CHAINS!!

HE'S GONE BEYOND "DOSUN"!!

...OBSTACLES TO OUR HOLY WAR, KAPOW!!

アッ

ドスン

CHAMMERHEAD
SHARK FISH-MAN

WHERE DID HE GET THE STRENGTH?!

AAAH!! HE BROKE THE CHAINS!!

HE'S GONE BEYOND "DOSUN"!!

...OBSTACLES TO OUR HOLY WAR, KAPOW!!

カッ

ドン

DOSUN
ドスン
CHAMMERHEAD
SHARK FISH-MAN

WHERE DID HE GET THE STRENGTH?!

AAAH!! HE BROKE THE CHAINS!!

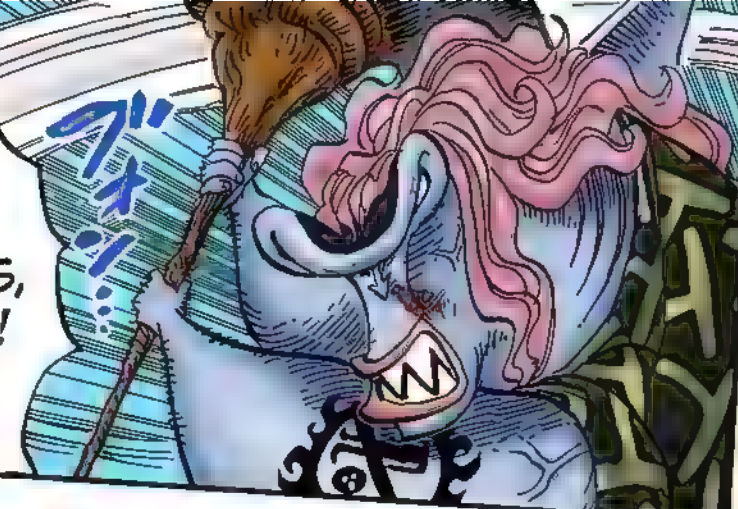
HE'S GONE BEYOND "DOSUN"!!

AAAAH!!
HE BROKE
THE CHAINS!!

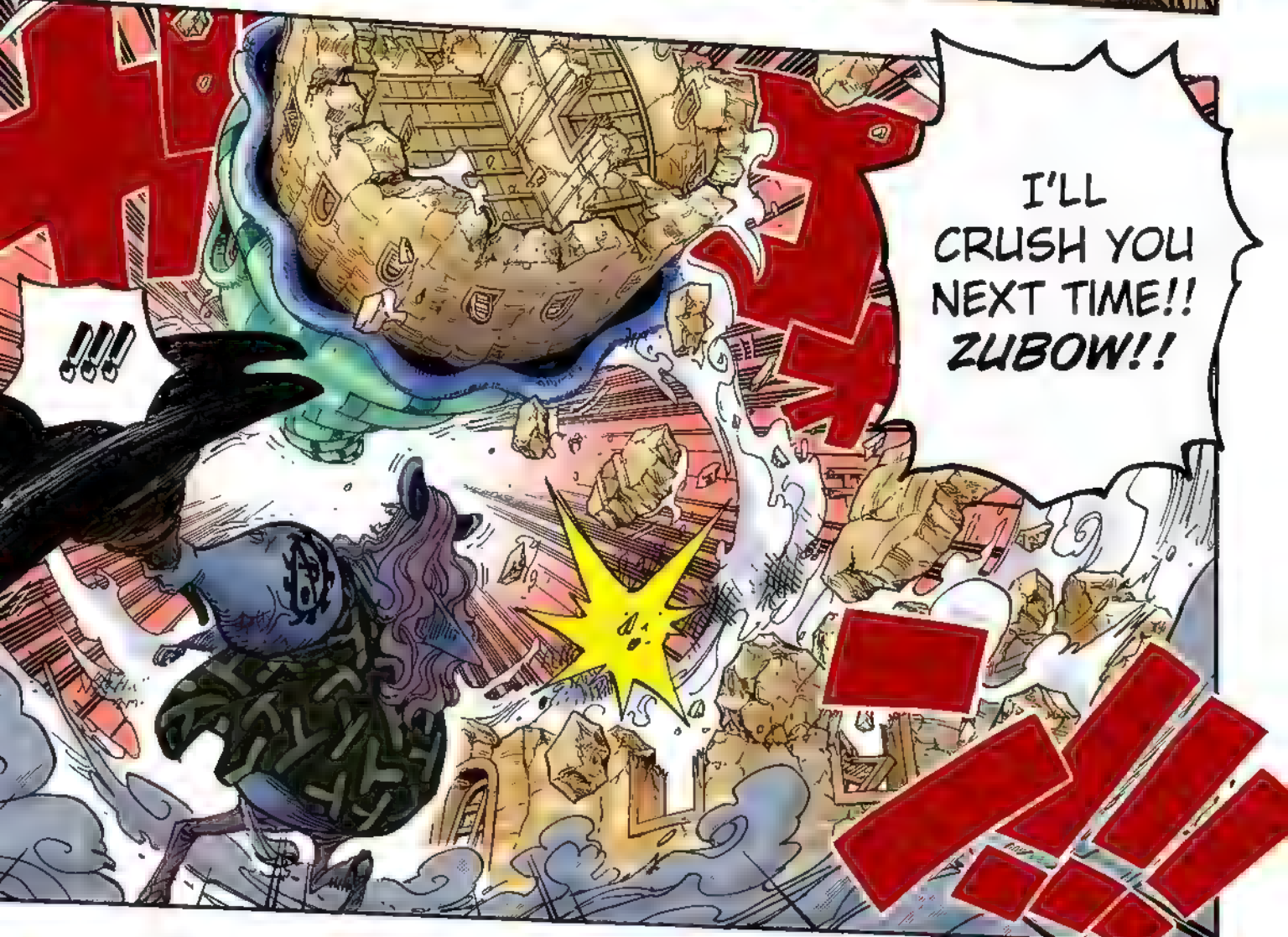
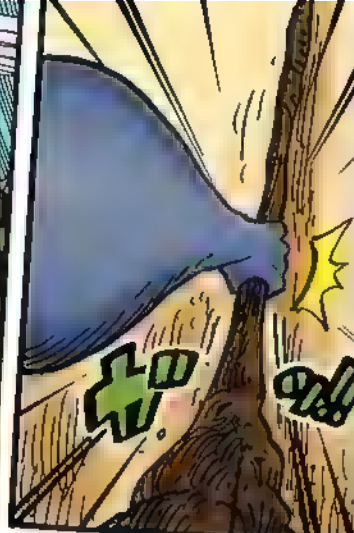
WHERE
DID HE
GET THE
STRENGTH?!

AAAAH!!
HE BROKE
THE CHAINS!!

WHERE
DID HE
GET THE
STRENGTH?!



YOU'LL
PAY FOR THIS,
FUKABOSHI!!
KABOOM!!



I'LL
CRUSH YOU
NEXT TIME!!
ZUBOW!!

TO THE
EXECUTION
PLATFORM AT
CONCHCORDE
PLAZA!!
GRABOOM!!

LET'S
GO, MEN!
WHABAM!!

ドゥン!!

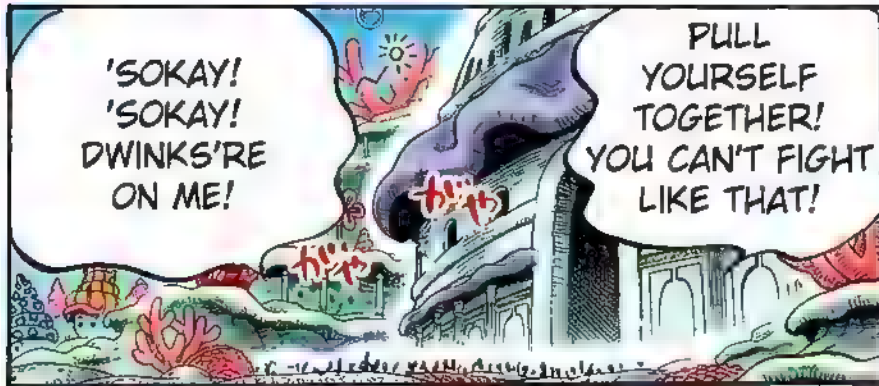
YEEAAH!!





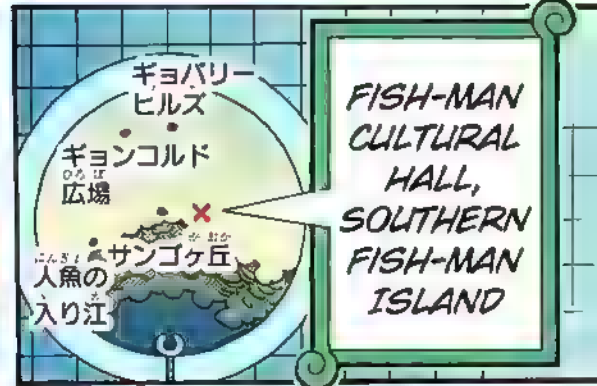
YOU ARE,
HYOUZOU!!

WHUH?
WHOOSH A
DWUNK?

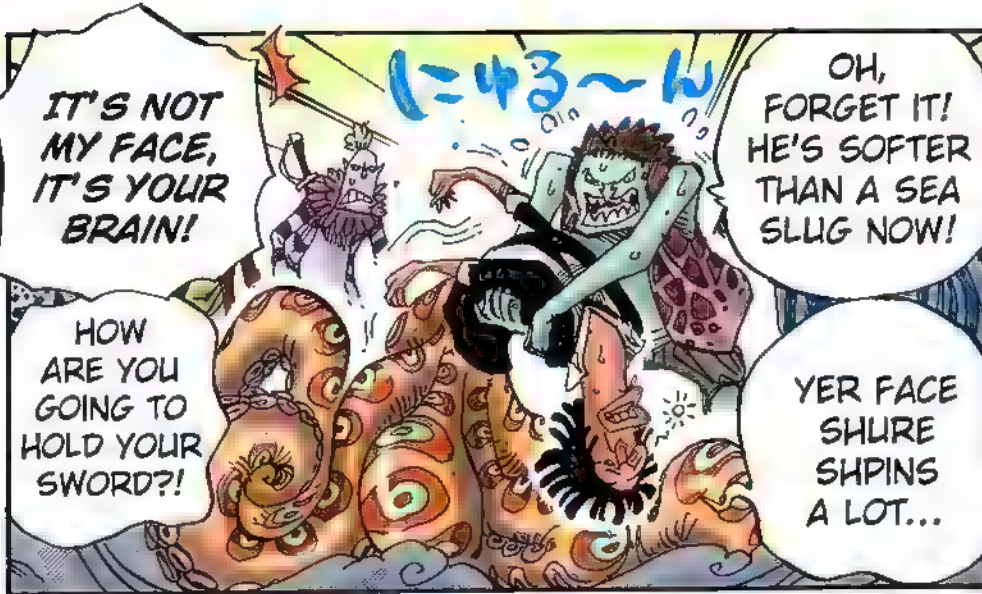


'SOKAY!
'SOKAY!
DWINKS'RE
ON ME!

PULL
YOURSELF
TOGETHER!
YOU CAN'T FIGHT
LIKE THAT!



FISH-MAN
CULTURAL
HALL,
SOUTHERN
FISH-MAN
ISLAND



IT'S NOT
MY FACE,
IT'S YOUR
BRAIN!

HOW
ARE YOU
GOING TO
HOLD YOUR
SWORD?!

OH,
FORGET IT!
HE'S SOFTER
THAN A SEA
SLUG NOW!

YER FACE
SHURE
SHPINS
A LOT...



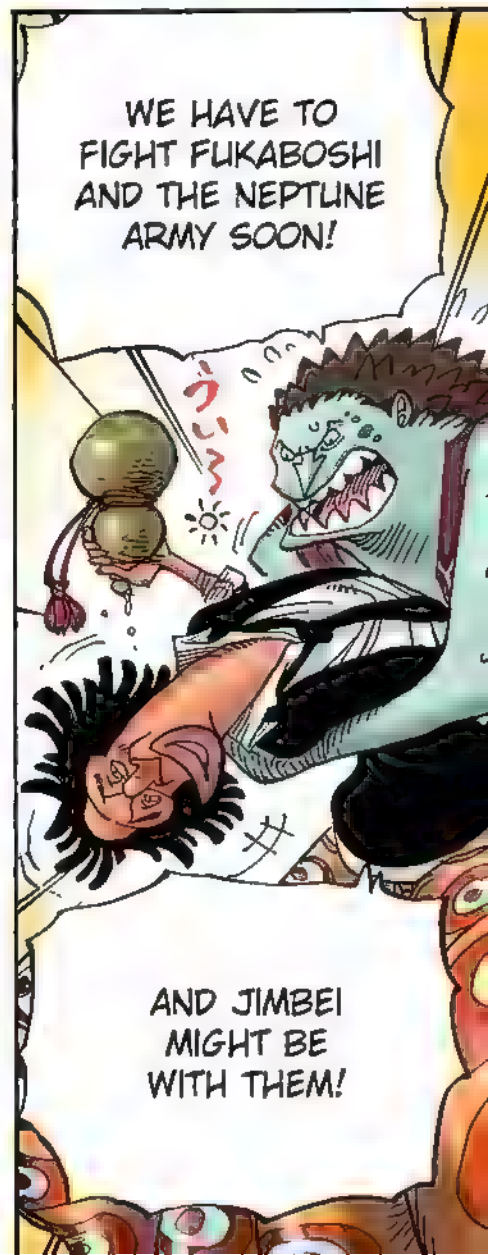
HYOUZOU
IS A KILLER
DRUNK!!



HEY!
WHAT ARE
YOU DOING?!
GET AWAY
FROM HIM!

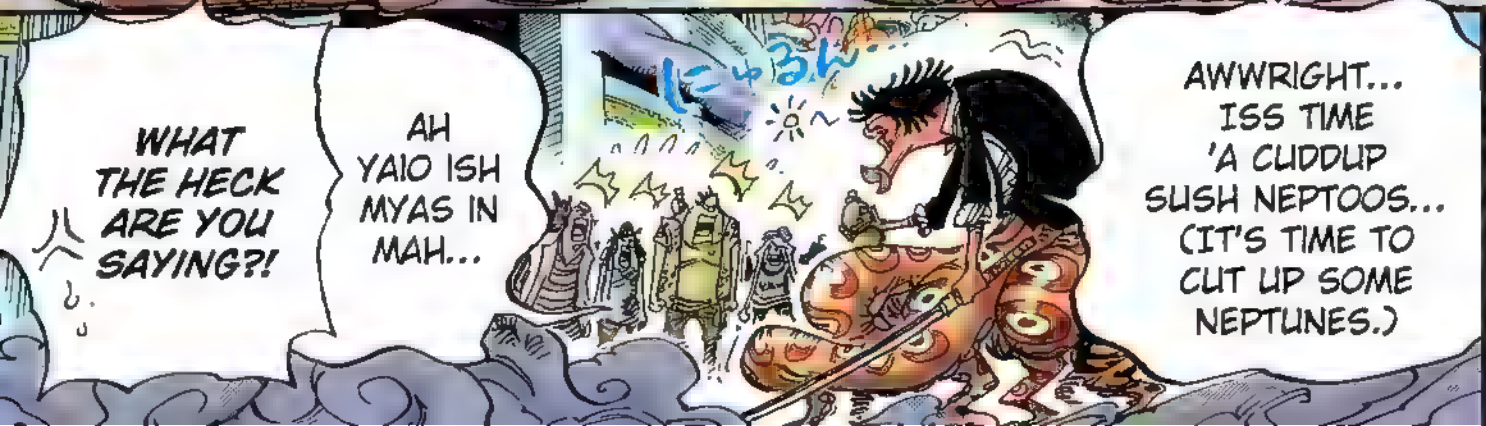
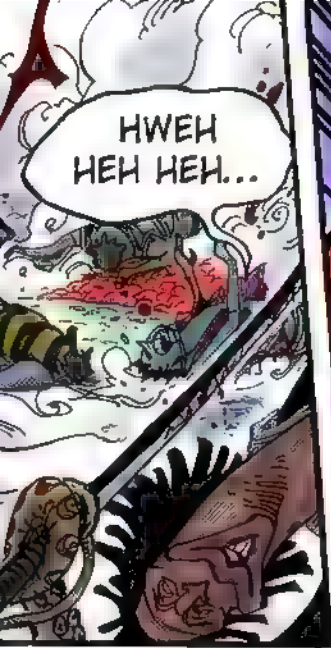


I CAN
HOLD IT
JUS' FINE.



WE HAVE TO
FIGHT FUKABOSHI
AND THE NEPTUNE
ARMY SOON!

AND JIMBEI
MIGHT BE
WITH THEM!



AWWRIGHT...
ISS TIME
'A CUDDUP
SUSH NEPTOOS...
(IT'S TIME TO
CUT UP SOME
NEPTUNES.)

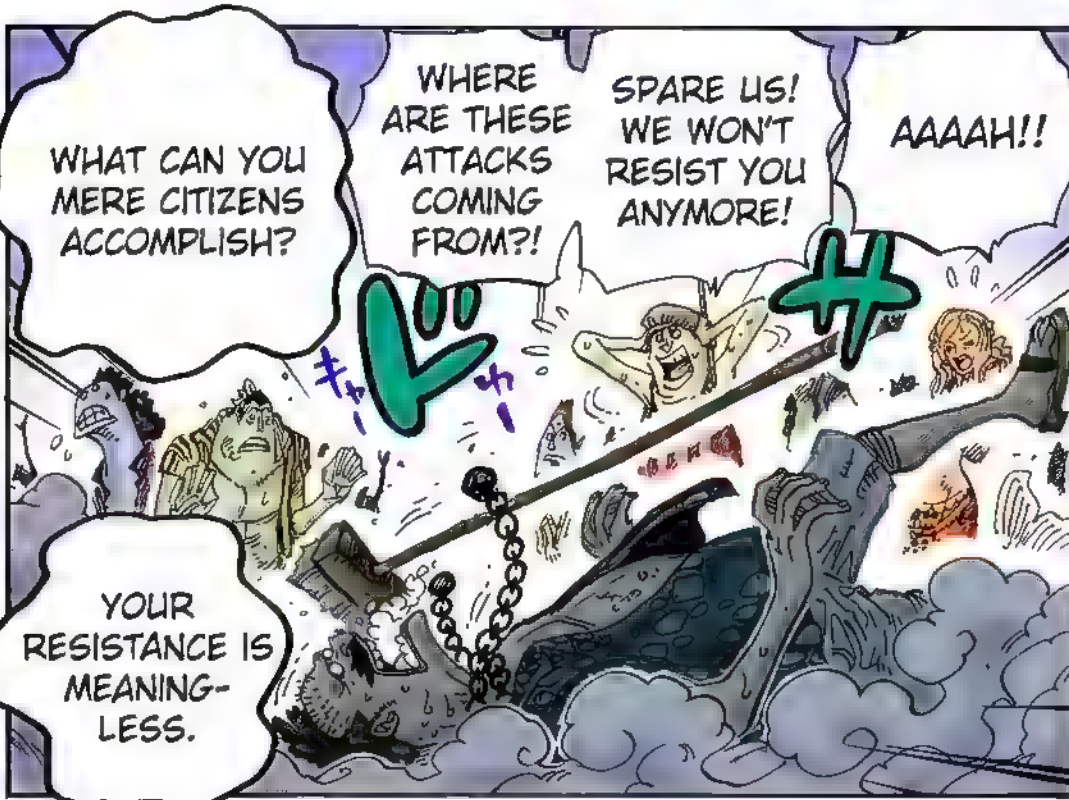


AAAAH!!

MARINE
SHOPPING MALL,
EASTERN
FISH-MAN
ISLAND

ギョバリー
ヒルズ

サンゴヶ丘
人魚の
入り江



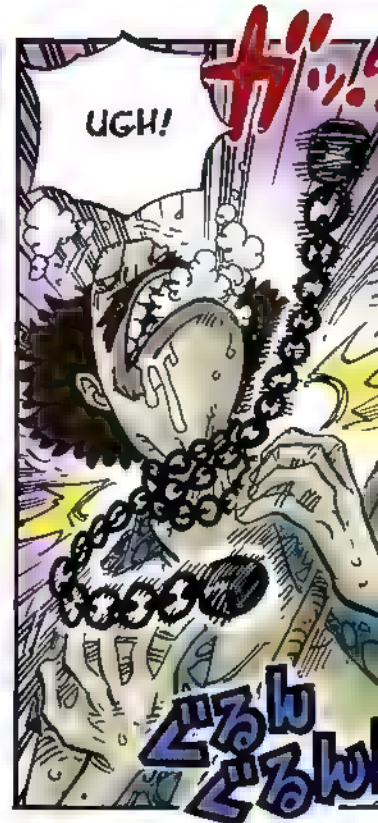
WHAT CAN YOU
MERE CITIZENS
ACCOMPLISH?

WHERE
ARE THESE
ATTACKS
COMING
FROM?!

SPARE US!
WE WON'T
RESIST YOU
ANYMORE!

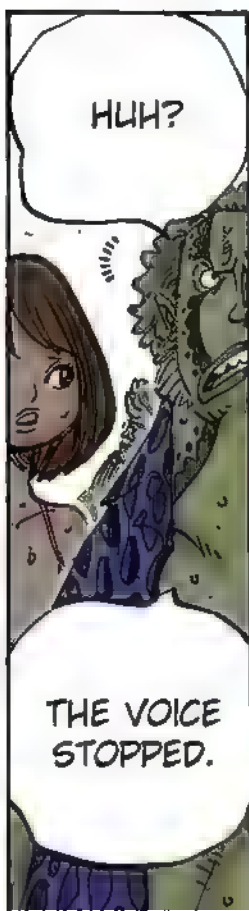
AAAAH!!

YOUR
RESISTANCE IS
MEANING-
LESS.



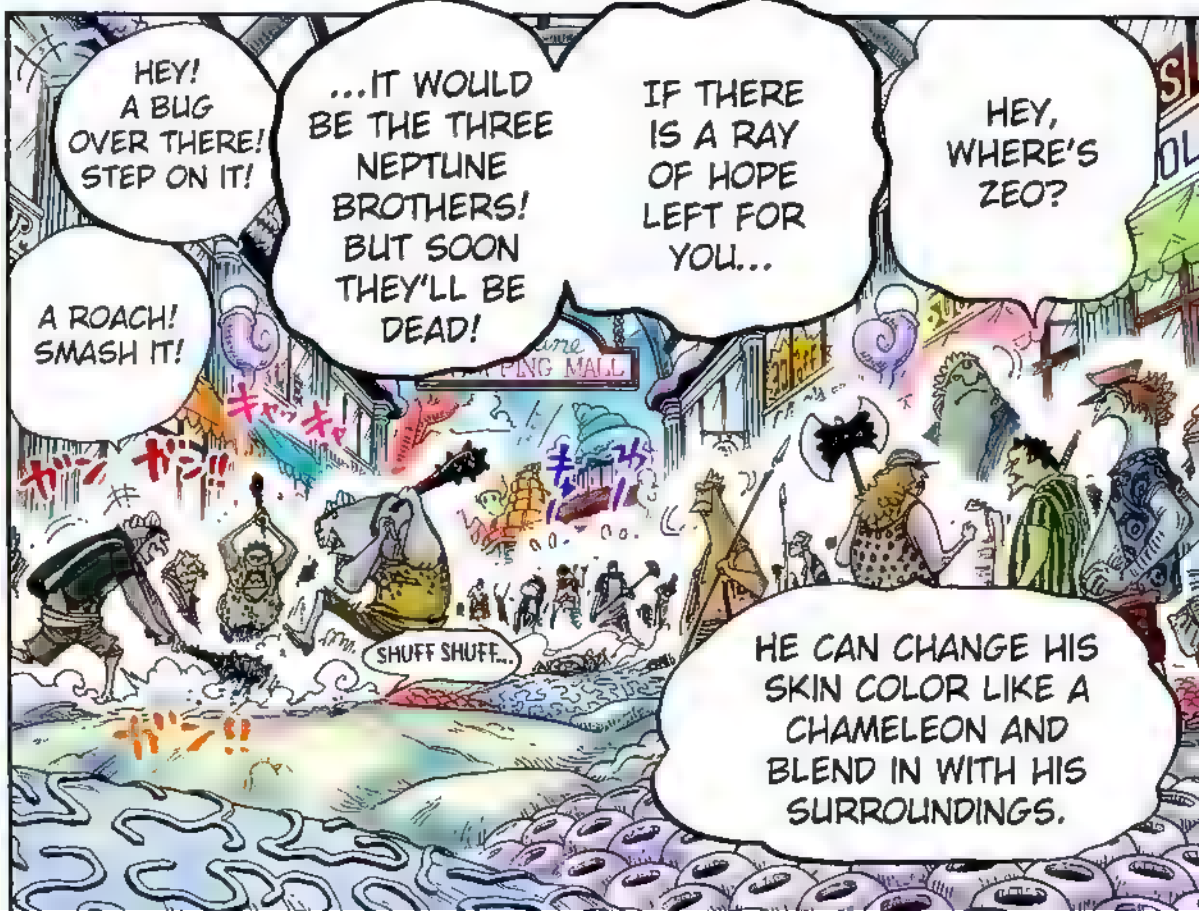
UGH!

ズルン
ズルン



HUH?

THE VOICE
STOPPED.



HEY!
A BUG
OVER THERE!
STEP ON IT!

A ROACH!
SMASH IT!

...IT WOULD
BE THE THREE
NEPTUNE
BROTHERS!
BUT SOON
THEY'LL BE
DEAD!

IF THERE
IS A RAY
OF HOPE
LEFT FOR
YOU...

HEY,
WHERE'S
ZEO?

HE CAN CHANGE HIS
SKIN COLOR LIKE A
CHAMELEON AND
BLEND IN WITH HIS
SURROUNDINGS.

SHUFF SHUFF...



YOU HAVE NOWHERE TO RUN.

HE'S TOO PROUD TO ADMIT HIS DISGRACE! NO WONDER HE'S THE SELF-PROCLAIMED ARISTOCRAT OF THE FISH-MAN DISTRICT!

THERE WILL BE NO ESCAPE!!

KOFF!

IS HE TRYING TO PRETEND THAT DIDN'T JUST HAPPEN?!

02
ZERO
ゼオ

(WOBBEGONG FISH-MAN)

THE DEATH OF THE NEPTUNE FAMILY WILL HERALD THE BIRTH OF A NEW KING!

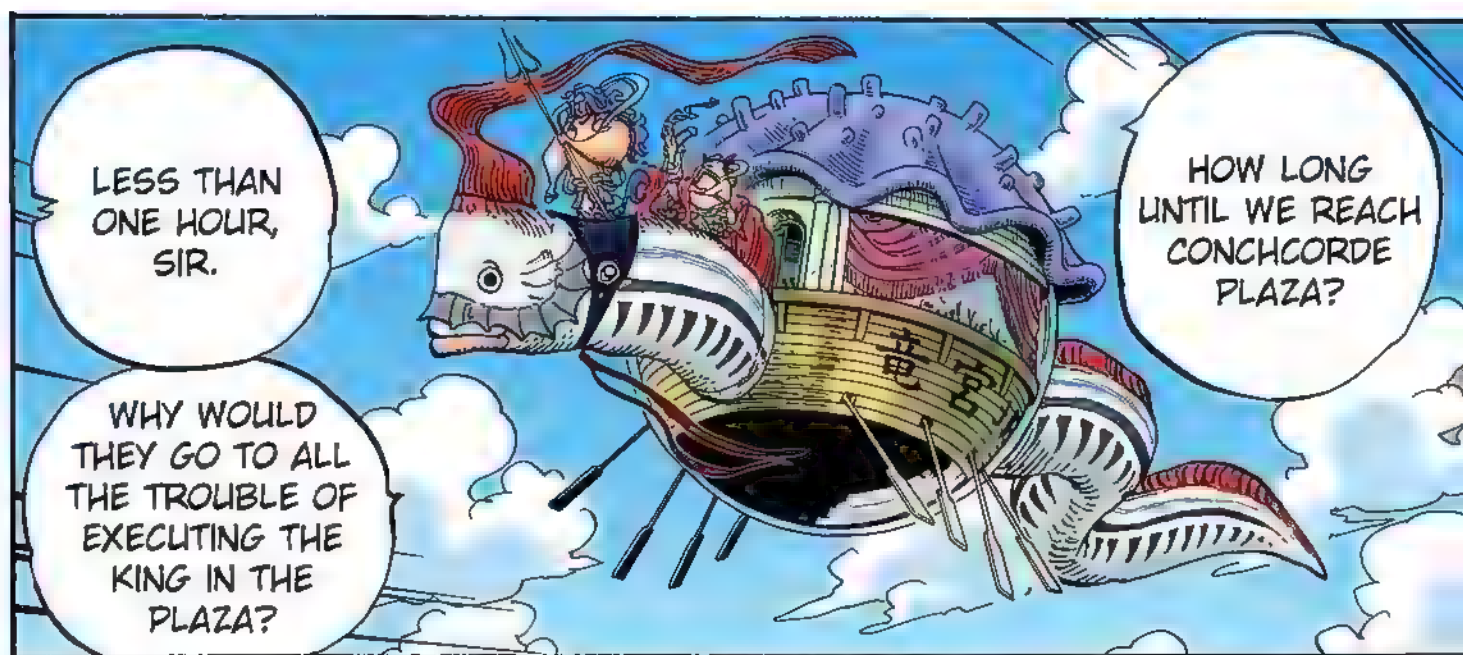
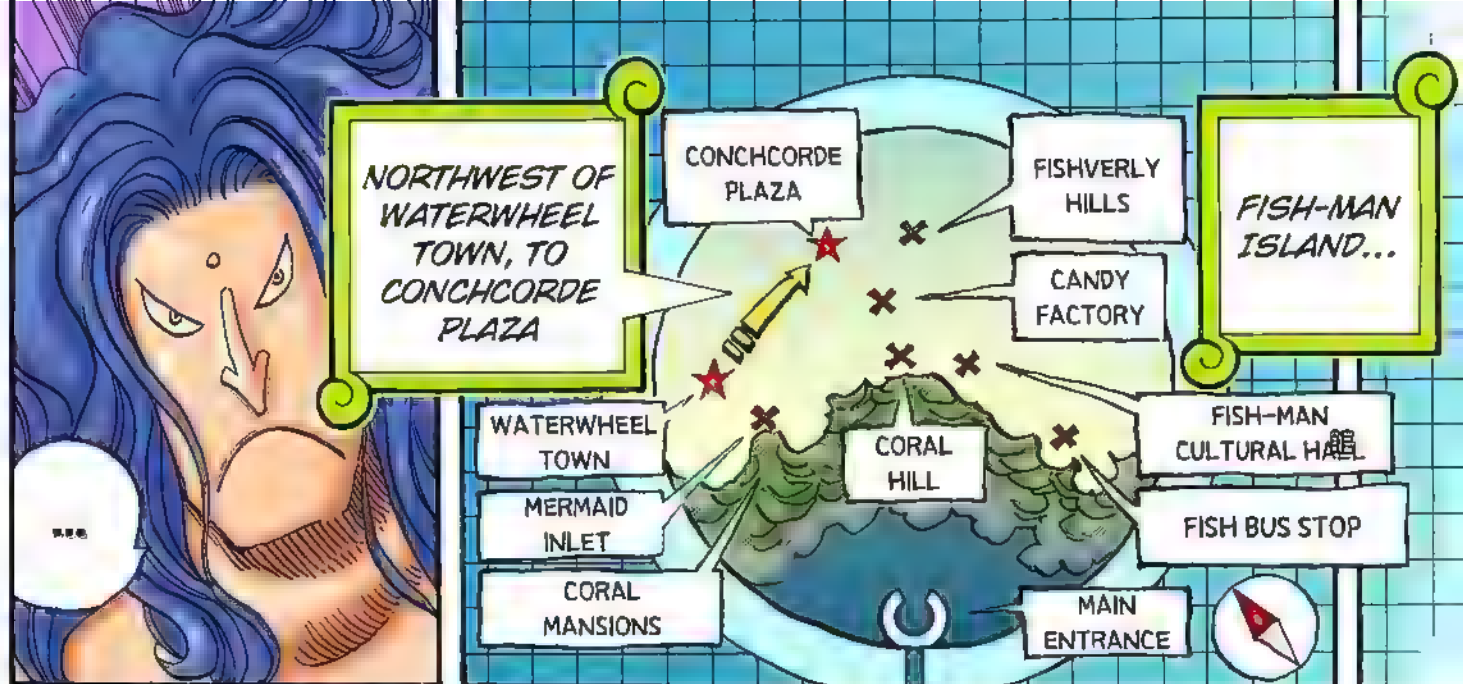
THIS IS A REVOLUTION!

NOW LET'S GO TO THE PLAZA!!

AS OF TODAY... AT CONCH-CORDE PLAZA...

KOFF!

HUFF
HUFF



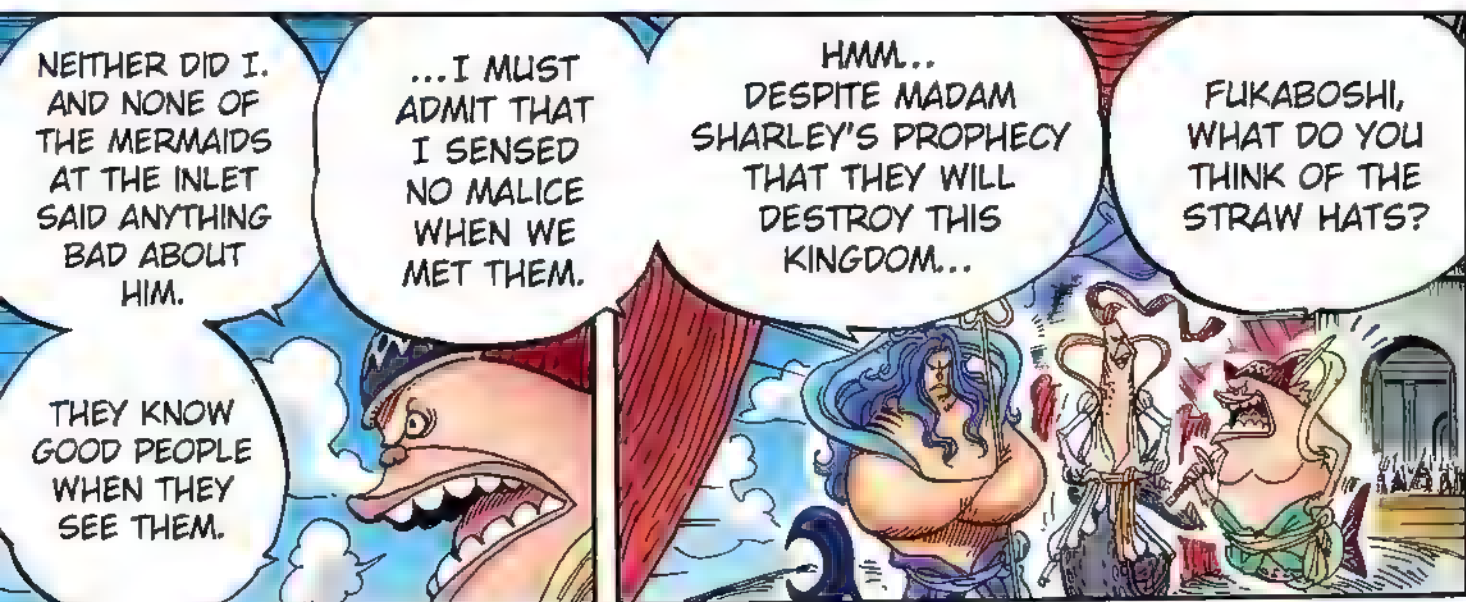


IS SHIRAHOSHI
STILL IN SHELL
TOWER?

IT BOTHERS ME
THAT WE HAVEN'T
RECEIVED ANY
INFORMA--
SO LA TI DO.

THIS MUST BE
WHY JIMBEI
NEVER TOOK HIS
EYES OFF HODY.

THEY'RE
PROBABLY
THE REASON
WE HAVEN'T
HAD ANY HUMAN
PIRATES AROUND
FOR A WHILE.



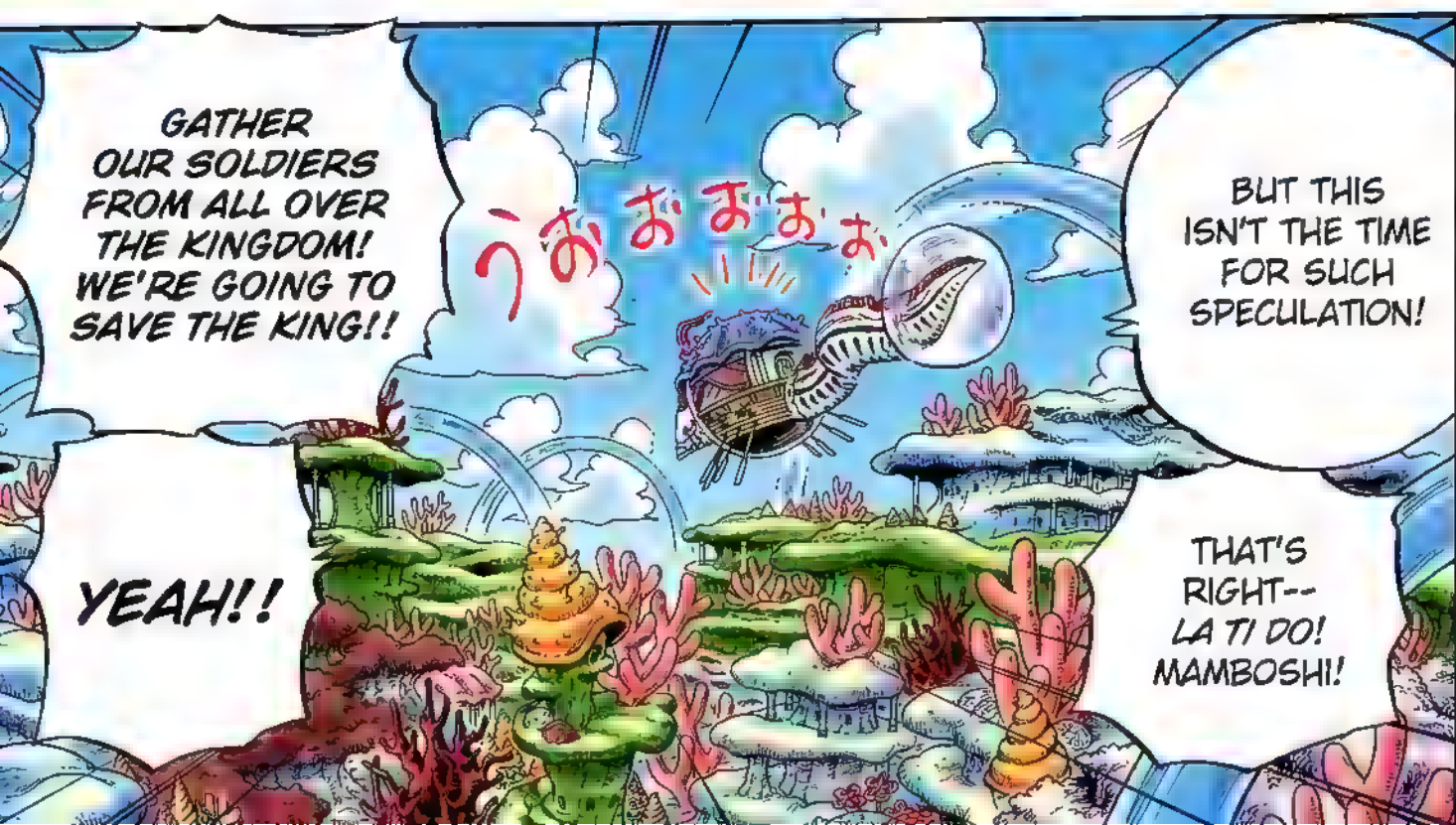
NEITHER DID I.
AND NONE OF
THE MERMAIDS
AT THE INLET
SAID ANYTHING
BAD ABOUT
HIM.

...I MUST
ADMIT THAT
I SENSED
NO MALICE
WHEN WE
MET THEM.

HMM..
DESPITE MADAM
SHARLEY'S PROPHECY
THAT THEY WILL
DESTROY THIS
KINGDOM...

FUKABOSHI,
WHAT DO YOU
THINK OF THE
STRAW HATS?

THEY KNOW
GOOD PEOPLE
WHEN THEY
SEE THEM.

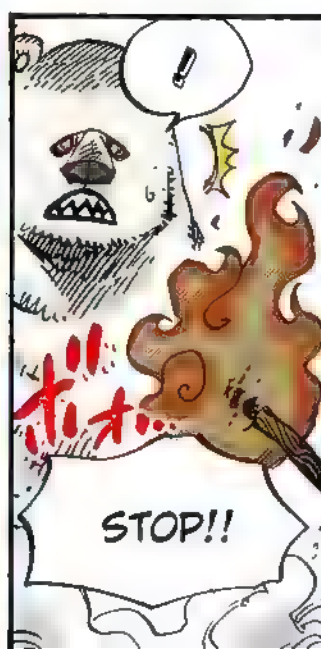
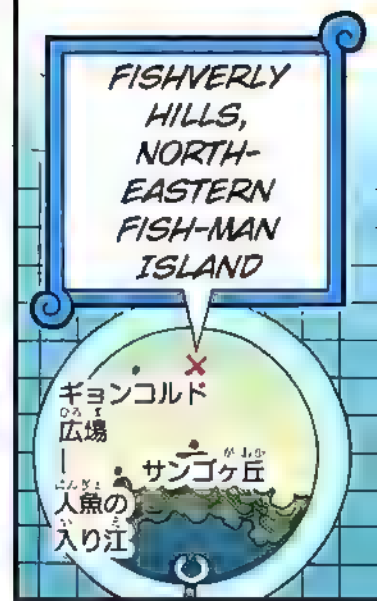
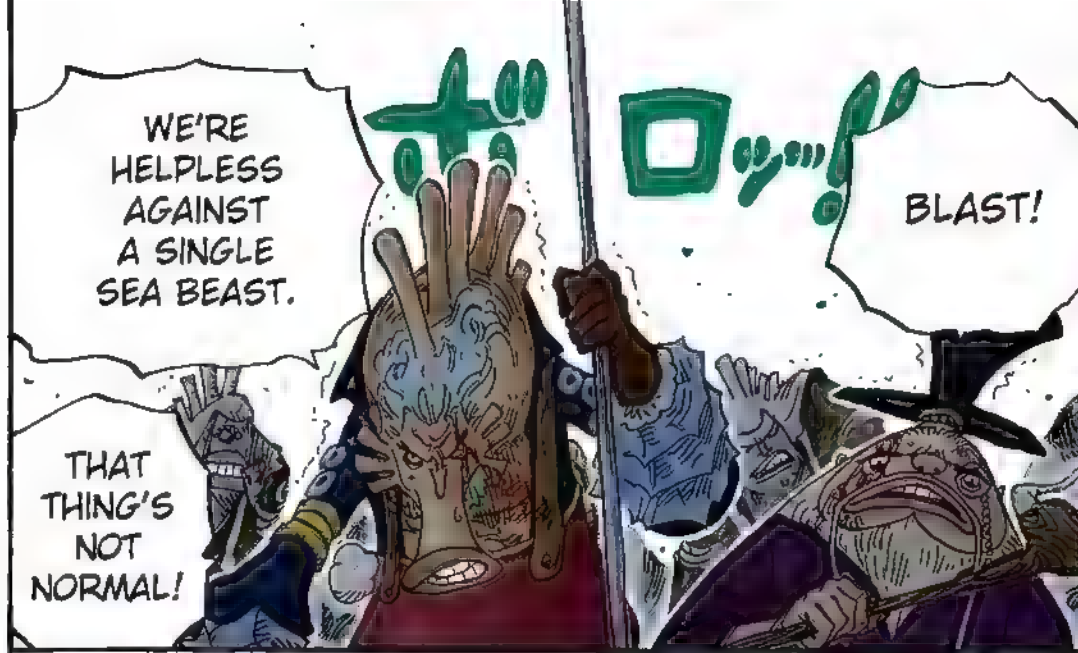


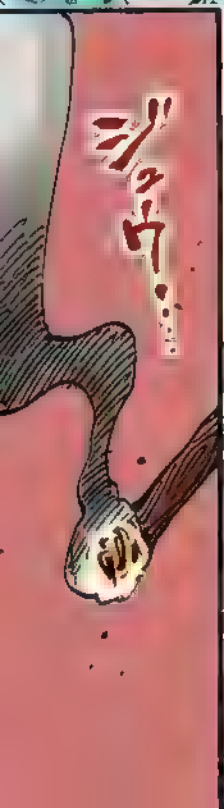
GATHER
OUR SOLDIERS
FROM ALL OVER
THE KINGDOM!
WE'RE GOING TO
SAVE THE KING!!

YEAH!!

BUT THIS
ISN'T THE TIME
FOR SUCH
SPECULATION!

THAT'S
RIGHT--
LA TI DO!
MAMBOSHI!







...WENT
TOO
CLOSE
TO THE
SUN...

A LONG
TIME AGO,
IKAROS'S
GIANT SQUID
BEST FRIEND...

...AND
TURNED INTO
A GIANT SLAB
OF DRIED SQUID.
HE'S STILL
TRAUMATIZED
ABOUT IT.

ズイ...

ズ...



I NEVER
EVEN
THOUGHT
OF THAT,
IDIOT!

YOU WERE GOING TO
COOK ME AND EAT ME
FOR A SNACK, WEREN'T
YOU? BUT YOU'LL BE
SORRYCH!!

OH,
SORRY!

オハ

オハ



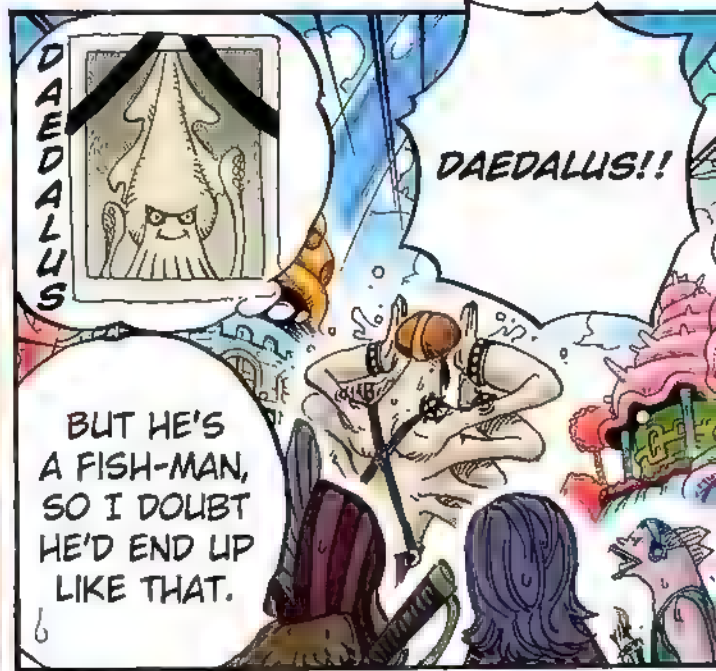
AAAAH!!

MCH!



キラ

キラ



DAEDALUS

DAEDALUS!!

BUT HE'S
A FISH-MAN,
SO I DOUBT
HE'D END UP
LIKE THAT.

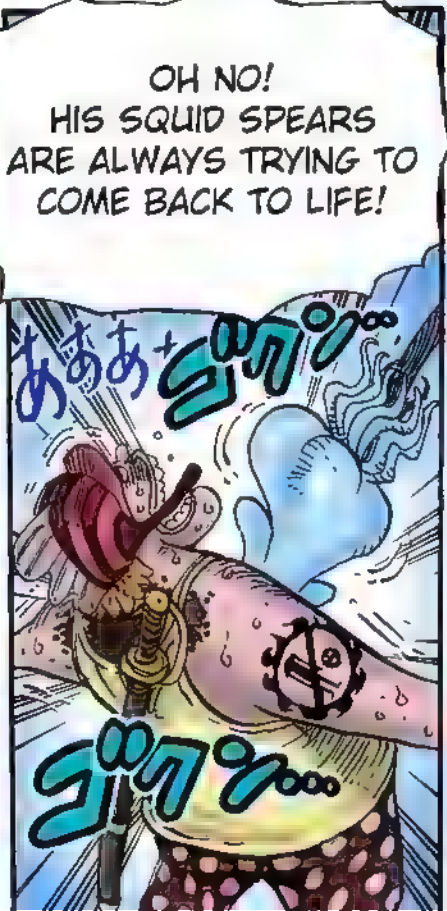
ダ

ダ



ONE STAB AND
IT SUCKS ALL THE
LIQUID OUT OF ITS
VICTIM!

AH...
AH...



OH NO!
HIS SQUID SPEARS
ARE ALWAYS TRYING TO
COME BACK TO LIFE!

オハ

オハ

オハ

オハ

オハ

オハ

オハ

オハ

オハ



BE MORE
CAREFUL NEXT
TIMECH!

オハ

オハ

オハ

オハ

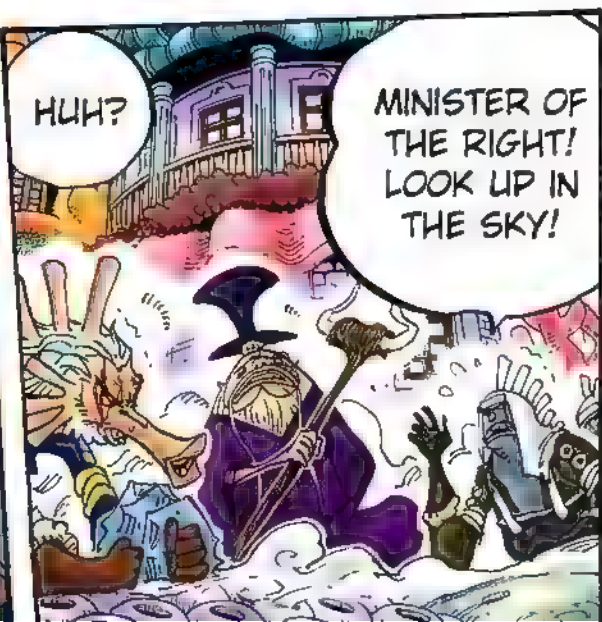
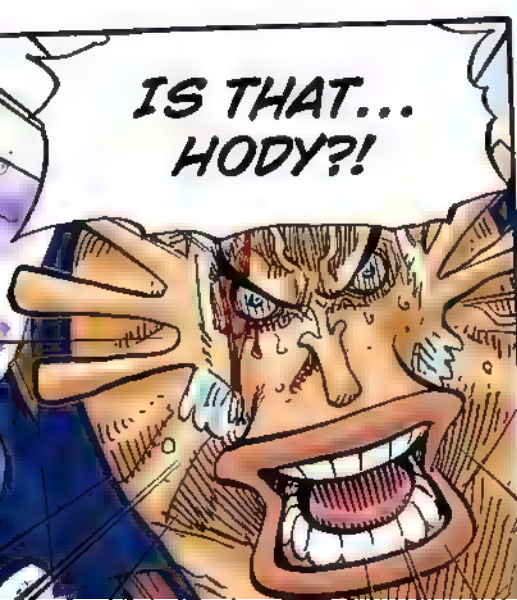
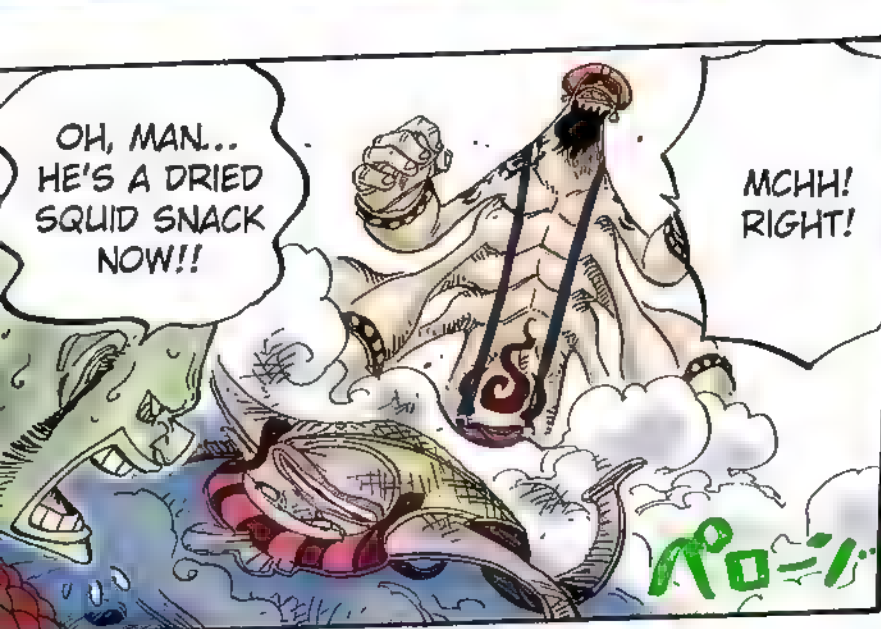
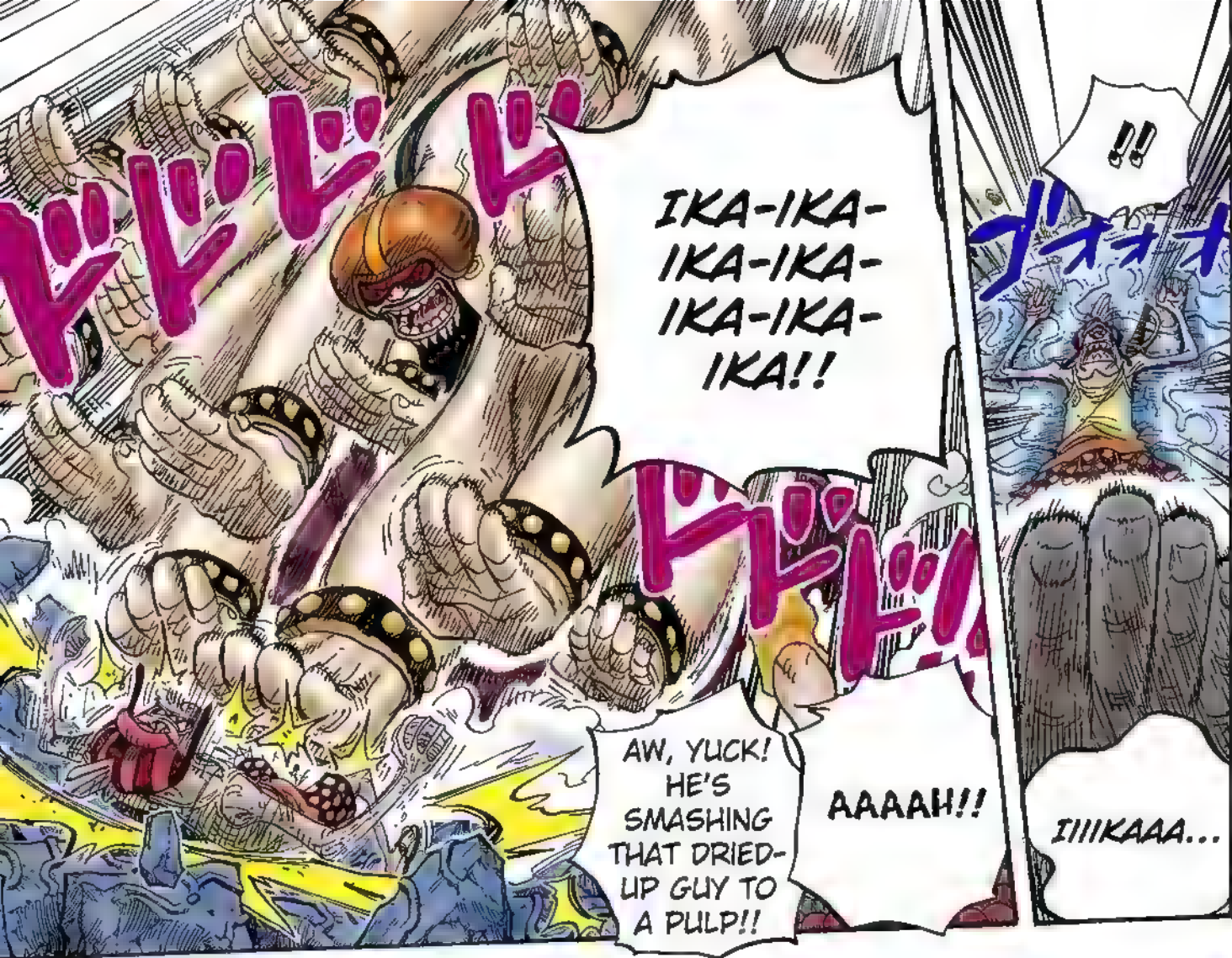
オハ

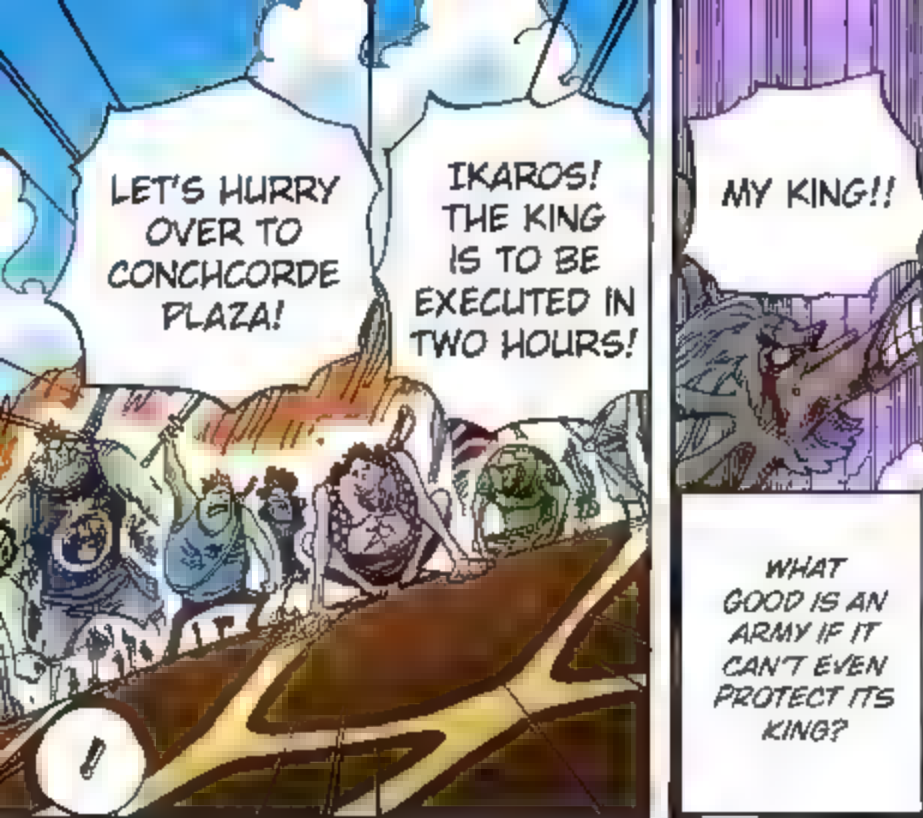
オハ

オハ

オハ

オハ



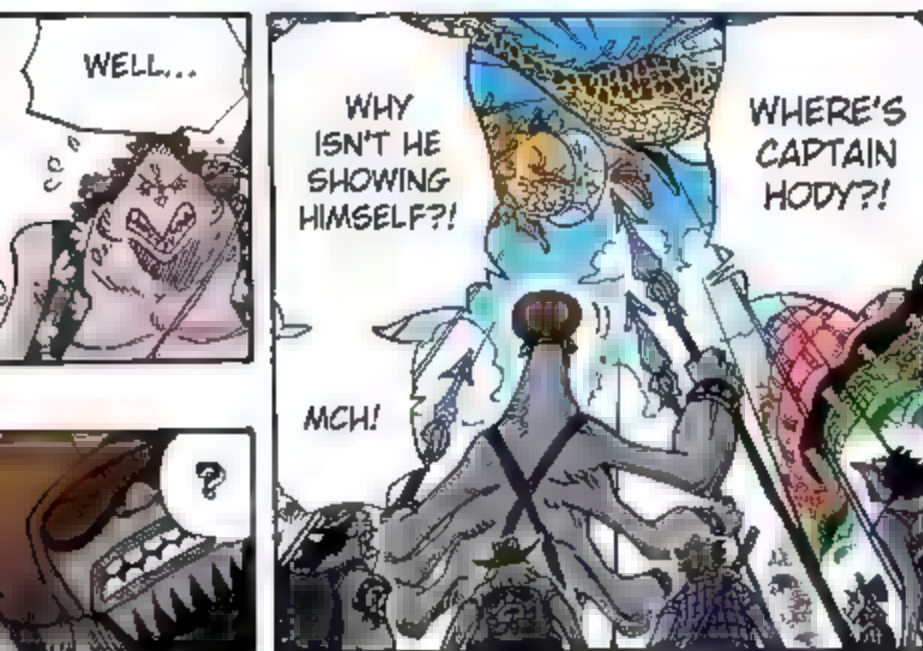


LET'S HURRY
OVER TO
CONCHCORDE
PLAZA!

IKAROS!
THE KING
IS TO BE
EXECUTED IN
TWO HOURS!

MY KING!!

WHAT
GOOD IS AN
ARMY IF IT
CAN'T EVEN
PROTECT ITS
KING?

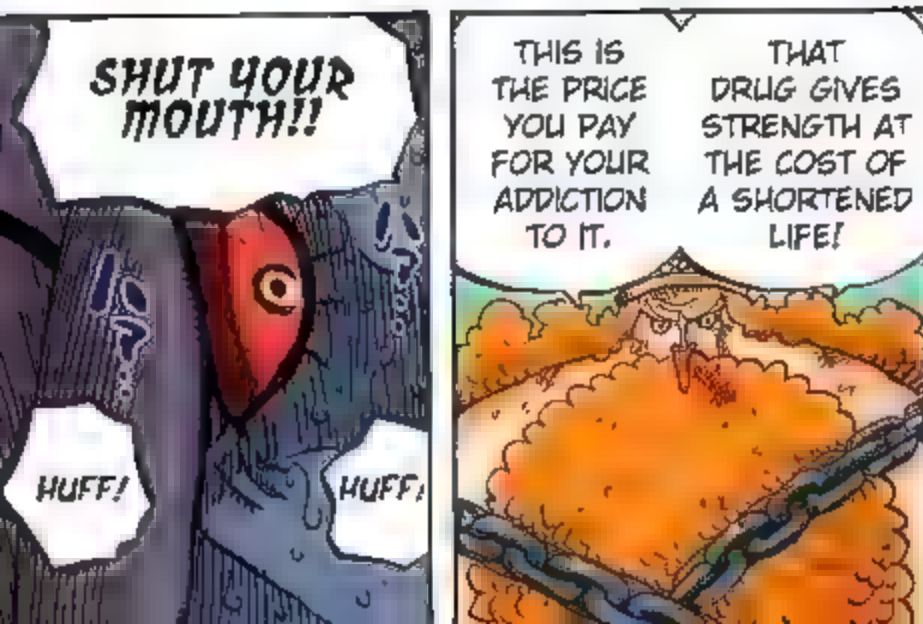


WELL...

WHY
ISN'T HE
SHOWING
HIMSELF?!

WHERE'S
CAPTAIN
HODY?!

MCH!



SHUT YOUR
MOUTH!!

HUFF!

HUFF!

THIS IS
THE PRICE
YOU PAY
FOR YOUR
ADDICTION
TO IT.

THAT
DRUG GIVES
STRENGTH AT
THE COST OF
A SHORTENED
LIFE!



DON'T CALL
ME THE
GREAT KNIGHT
ANYMORE. I
CAN'T EVEN
SAVE MY OWN
SUBJECTS.

PERFORM
YOUR GREAT
KNIGHT
MIRACLE!

SAVE US,
YOUR
MAJESTY!!

LOOK!!
THEY HAVE
THE KING!!

KING
NEPTUNE!!

OH NO!!



WE TRIED
TO STOP HIM!
WE REALLY DID!

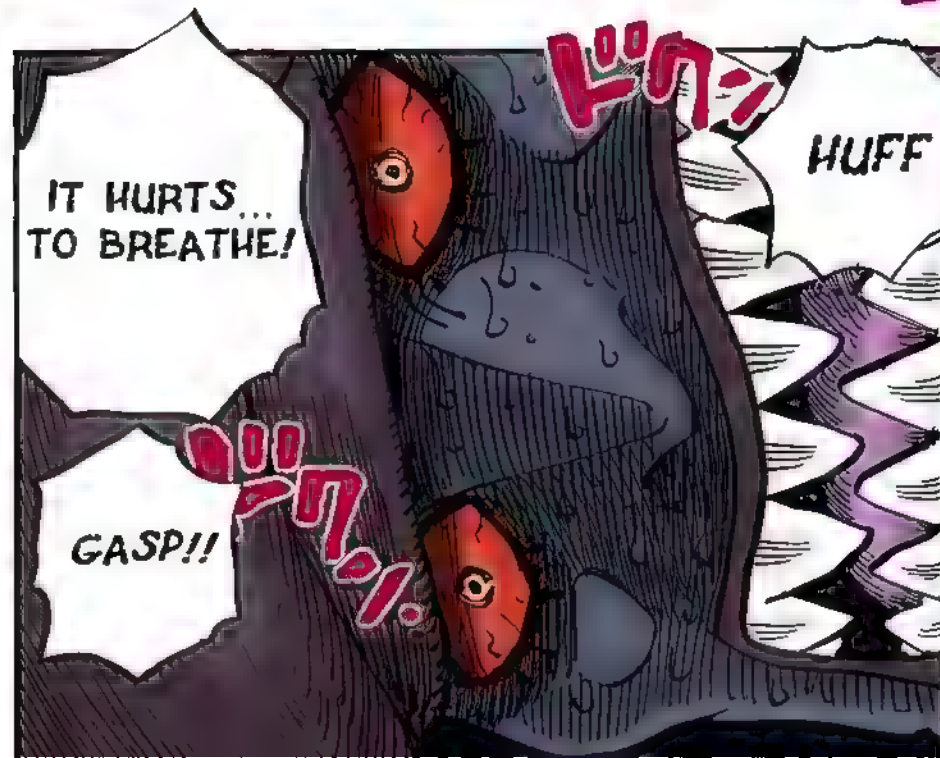
HE'S BEEN
POPPING
ENERGY
STERIODS
TO DULL
THE PAIN.

CAPTAIN HODY
IS SUFFERING
FROM WOUNDS
RECEIVED FROM
THAT PIRATE
SWORDSMAN...

UGH!



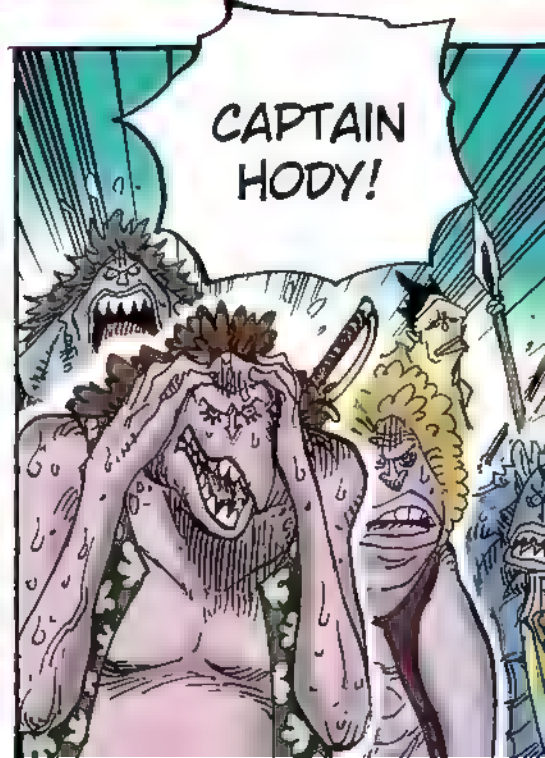
AAAAAH!!



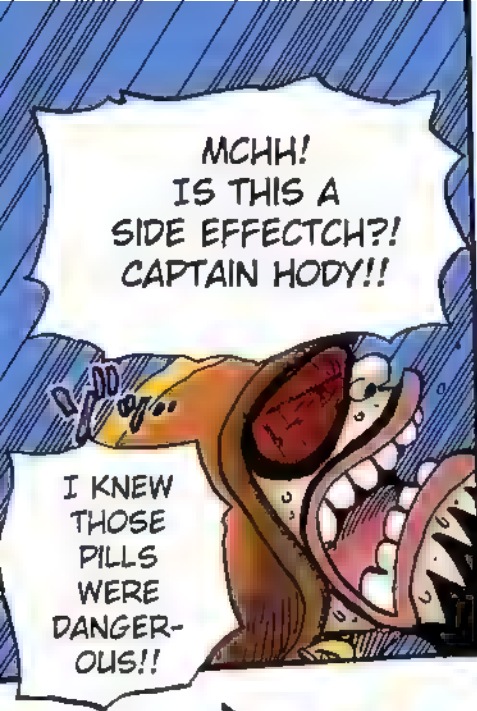
IT HURTS...
TO BREATHE!

HUFF

GASP!!



CAPTAIN
HODY!



MCHH!
IS THIS A
SIDE EFFECTCH?!

CAPTAIN HODY!!

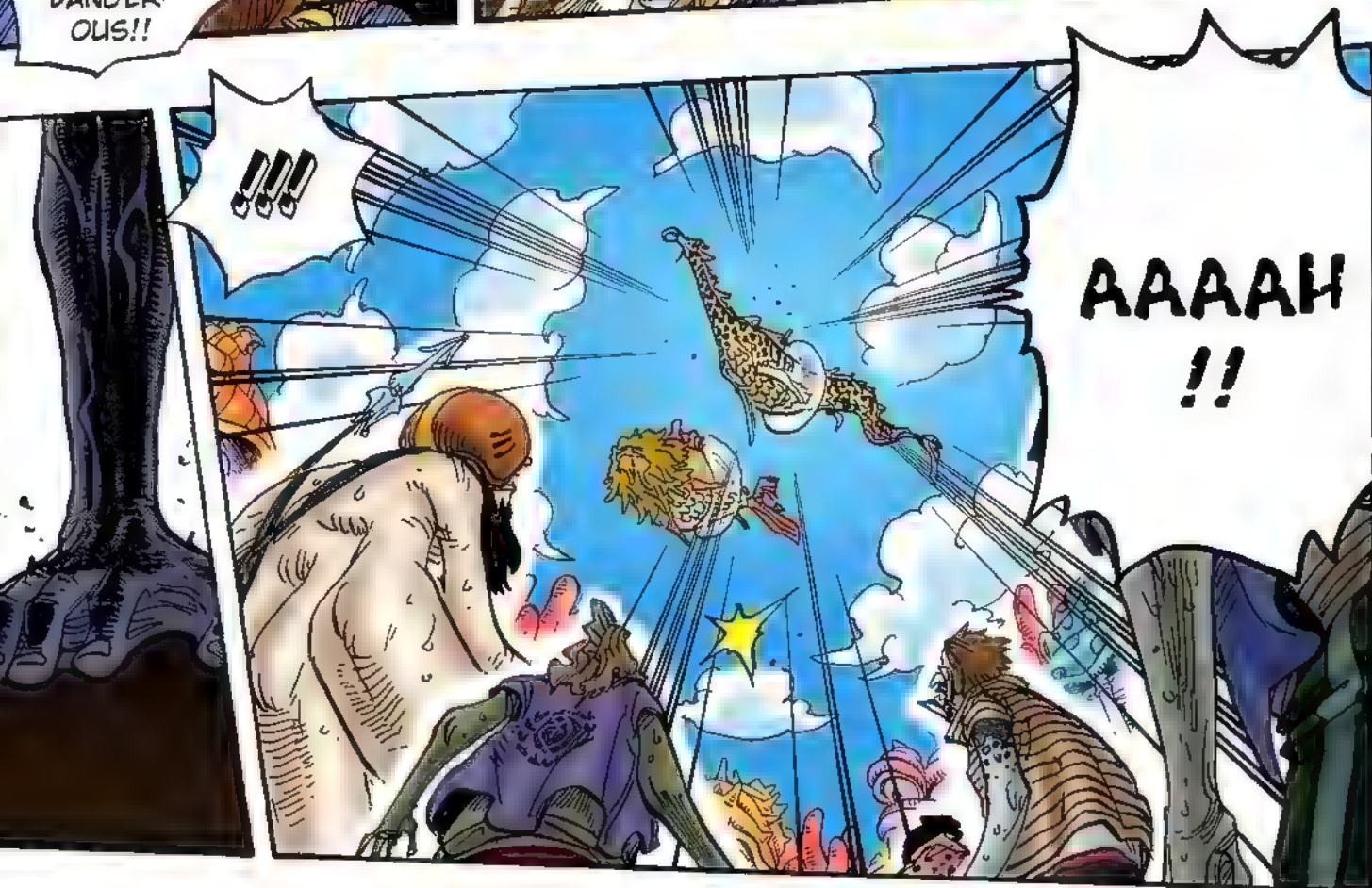
I KNEW
THOSE
PILLS
WERE
DANGER-
OUS!!



...IS BEING
TORN TO
PIECES!!

MY
BODY...

あああああ



AAAAH
!!

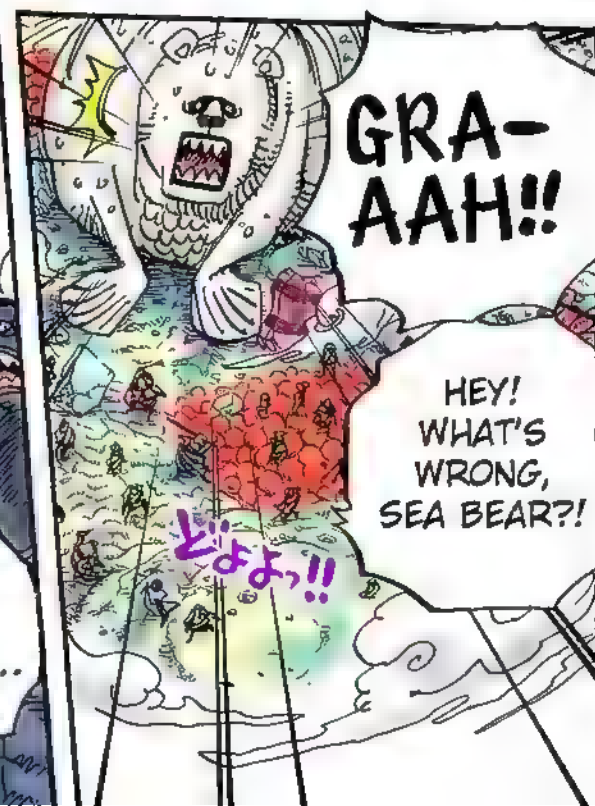


BUT IT'S THE
FIRST TIME I'VE
SEEN ANY OF THEM
THIS TERRIFIED!!



HE'S ACTING
STRANGE. ALL
THE SEA BEASTS
AROUND HERE...

...SHOULD BE
UNDER CAPTAIN
HODY'S CONTROL...



GRA-
AAH!!

HEY!
WHAT'S
WRONG,
SEA BEAR?!

どよよ!!

[illegible]

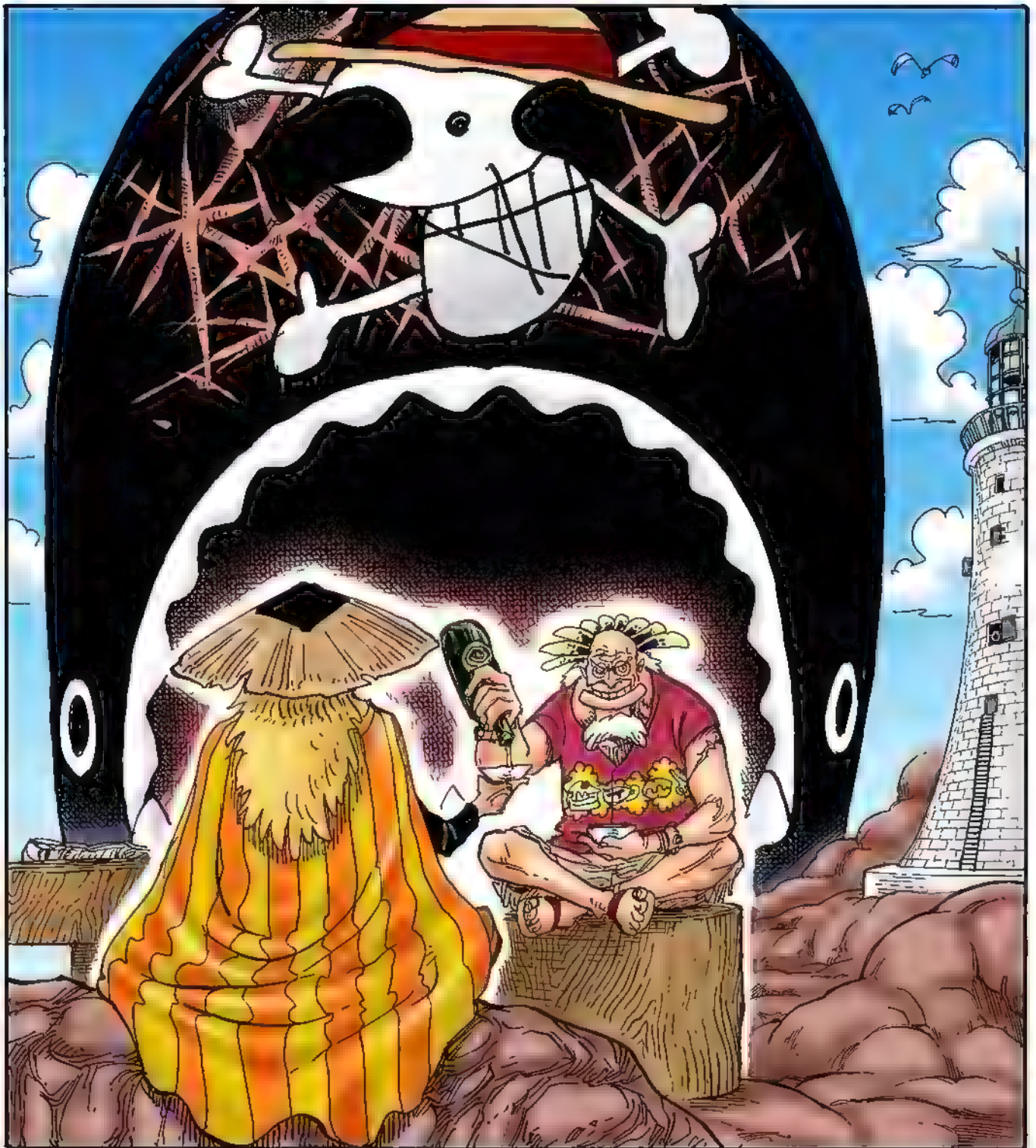
Q: Underwear underwear underwear underwear underwear underwear underwear
underwear underwear underwear underwear underwear underwear underwear
--Underwear Curse

A: What?!³ Stop it!
Ow! Ow! I've been framed, I swear! It's the readers' fault! They're the vulgar ones!

Chapter 631:

CONCHCORDE

PLAZA



DECKS OF THE WORLD, VOL. 16:
"TWIN CAPE"

JUST
THE TOP?!

SHE
REJECTED
ME SO
I SHAVED
MY HEAD!!

I WANTED
TO FULFILL MY
ANCESTOR'S
WISHES BY
MARRYING HER!
BUT YOU KNOW
WHAT
HAPPENED?!

AT FIRST,
SHIRAHOSHI
WAS STILL
JUST A KID.

DON'T
PATRONIZE
ME!!

CAPTAIN
DECKEN!
THERE ARE
OTHER FISH
IN THE SEA!

FISH-MAN
DISTRICT,
NOAH

EVERYTHING I THROW
STILL FLIES AT HER,
BUT THAT BLASTED
STRAW HAT KEEPS
KNOCKING THEM DOWN!

I WANT TO
KILL HER NOW,
BUT SHE'S
STILL ALIVE!

"YOU ARE NOT MY TYPE"
HURTS WHEN I HEAR THAT FROM HER
THIS FEELING OF LOVE

...I THINK. (EXTRA SYLLABLES)
-VANDER DECKEN IX

OH! OH!

バンダー・デッケン九世

余り



BA HO!



EVERY-
THING!

THAT'S IT.
I'LL JUST
SMASH
EVERYTHING.

WHAT'S
WRONG?

OH,
YEAH.



BA HO
HO HO!!

I JUST
GOT A
BRILLIANT
IDEA!!

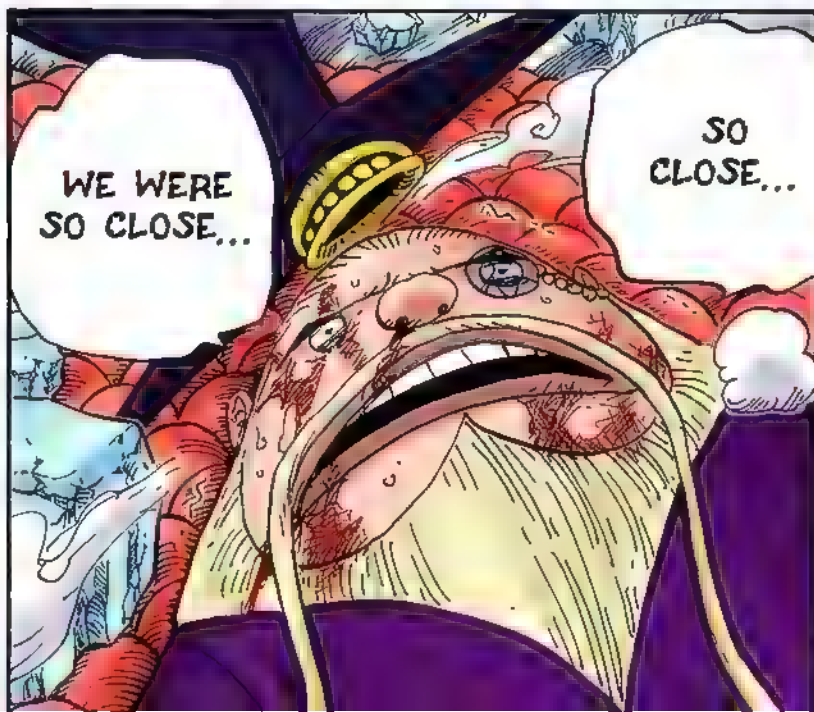


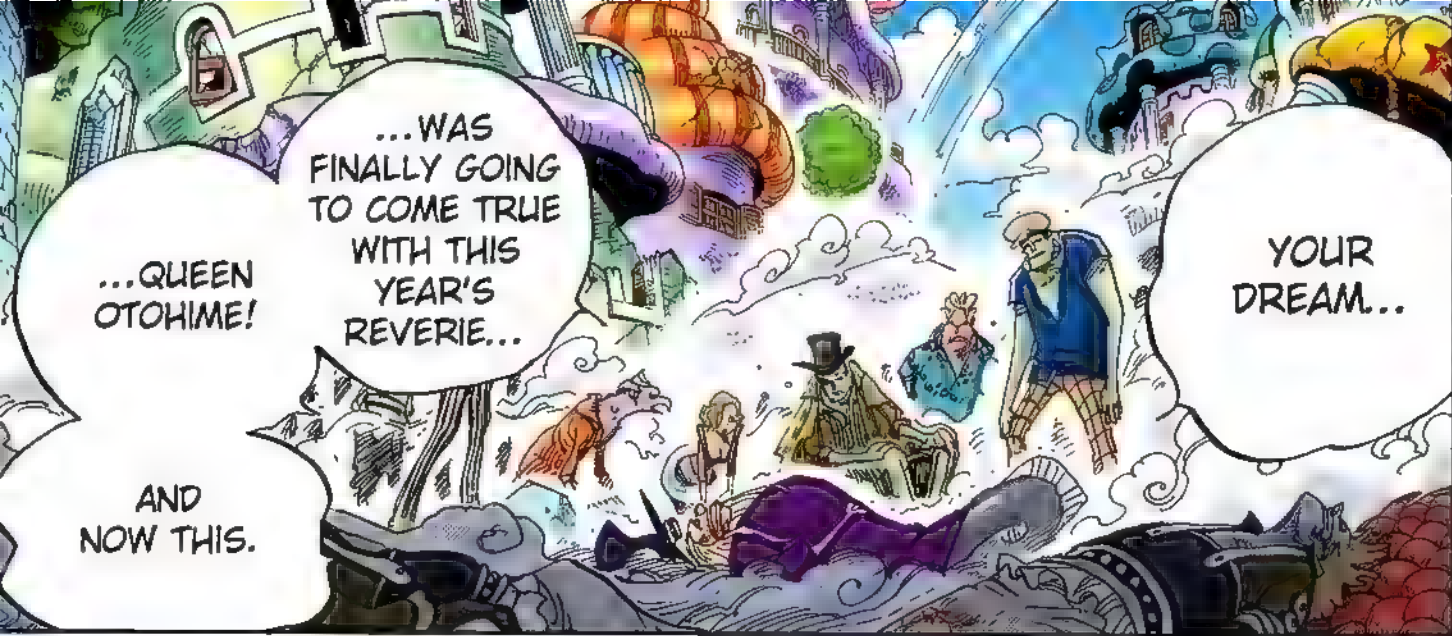
...TO
COMPLETELY
CRUSH...

...ALL IT TOOK
WAS A FEW
SEA BEASTS...

IN THE
END...

FISHVERLY
HILLS,
FISH-MAN
ISLAND





...QUEEN
OTOHIME!

...WAS
FINALLY GOING
TO COME TRUE
WITH THIS
YEAR'S
REVERIE...

YOUR
DREAM...

AND
NOW THIS.



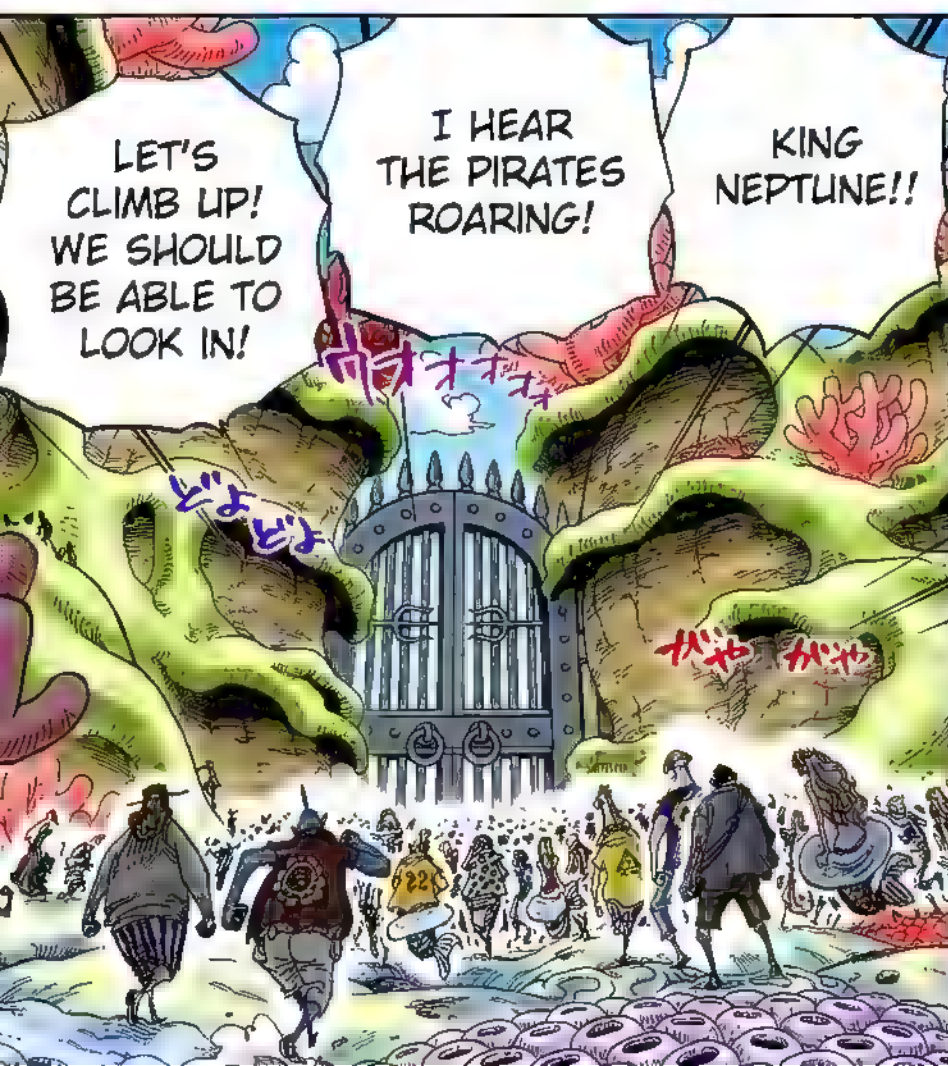
...IN ONE HOUR...
THE KING WILL
BE DEAD!!

「...」

AT THIS
RATE...

PLEASE
WATCH
OVER US!

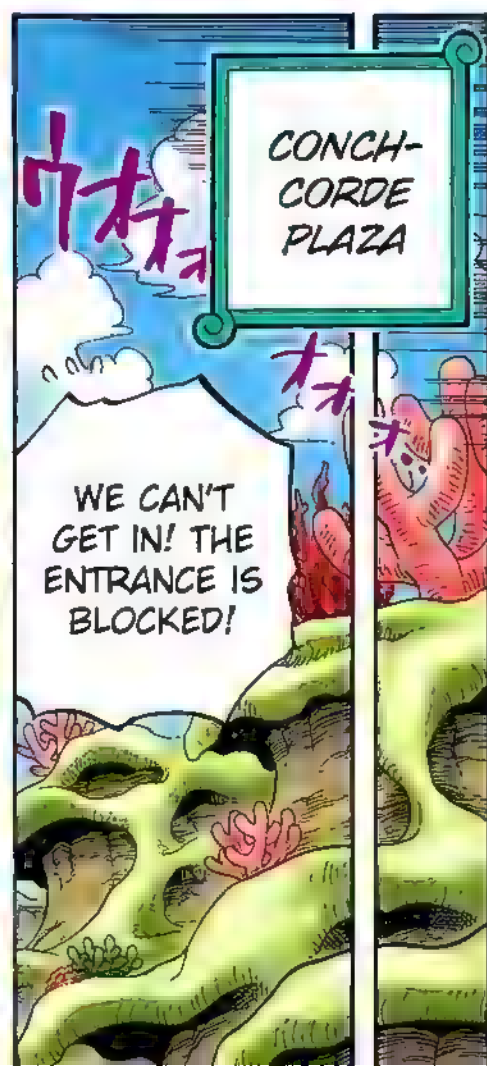
PLEASE!!
SAVE THE
KING!!



LET'S
CLIMB UP!
WE SHOULD
BE ABLE TO
LOOK IN!

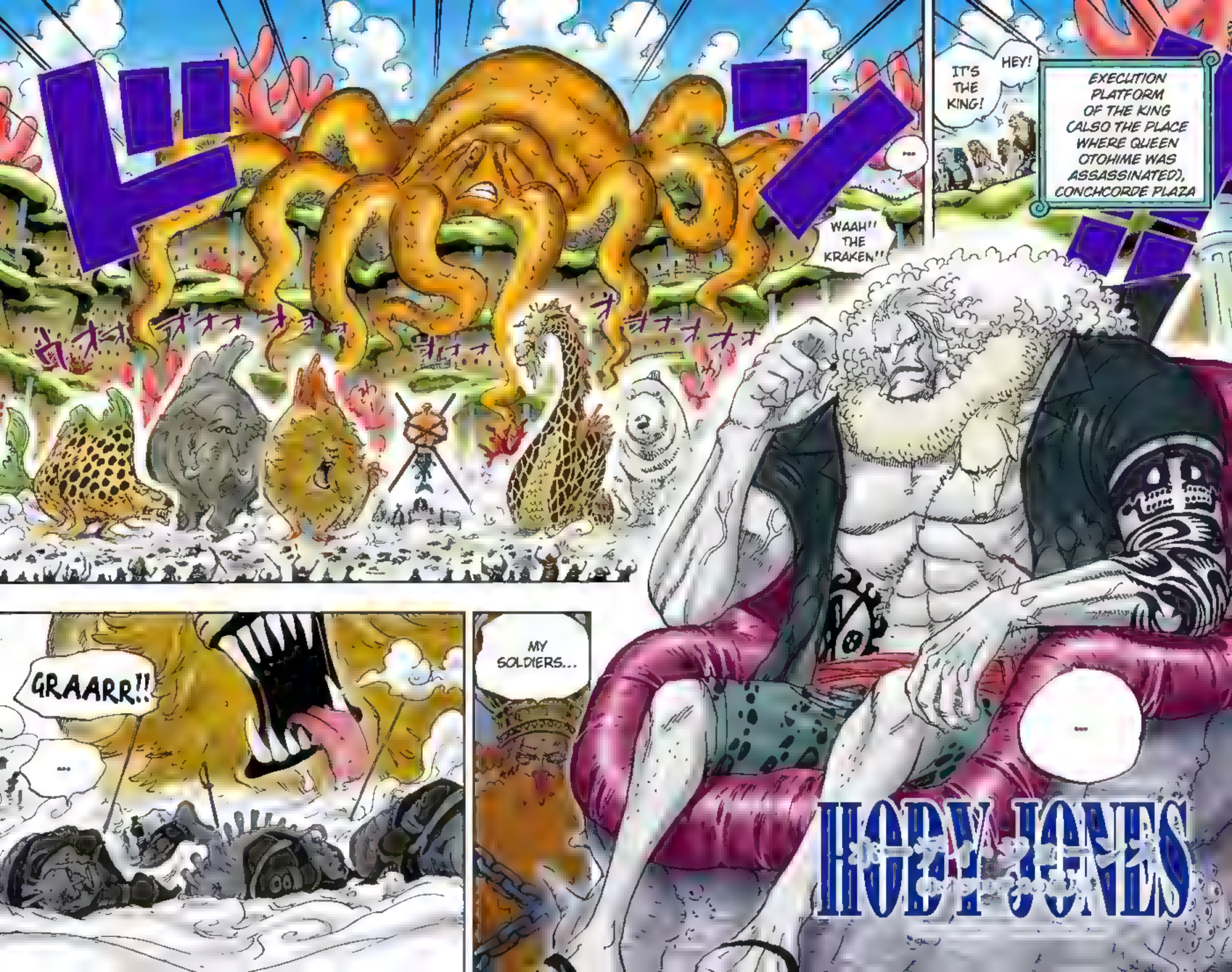
I HEAR
THE PIRATES
ROARING!

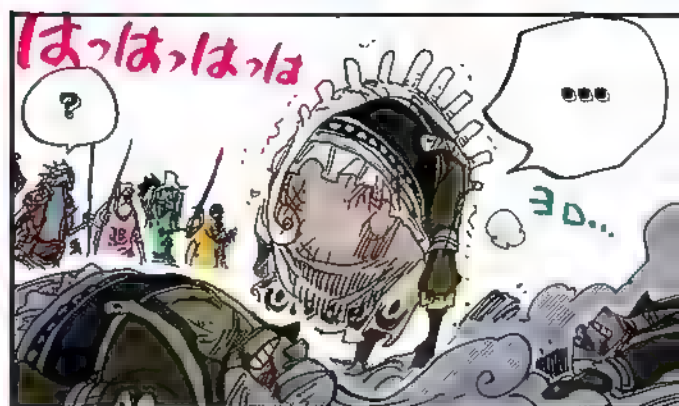
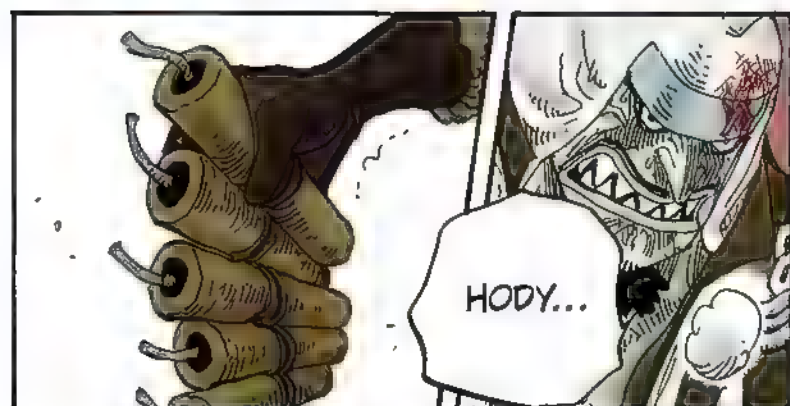
KING
NEPTUNE!!

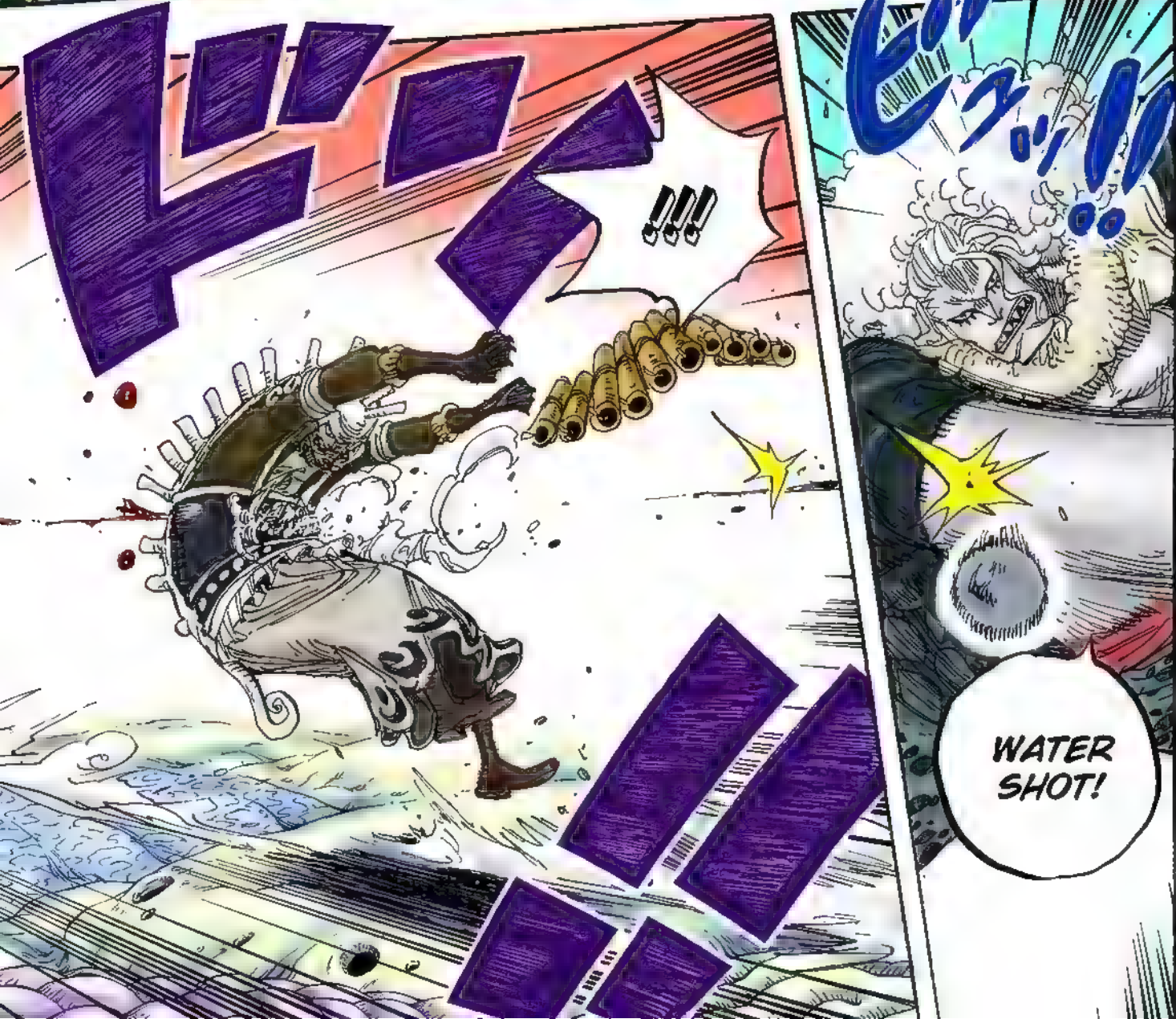
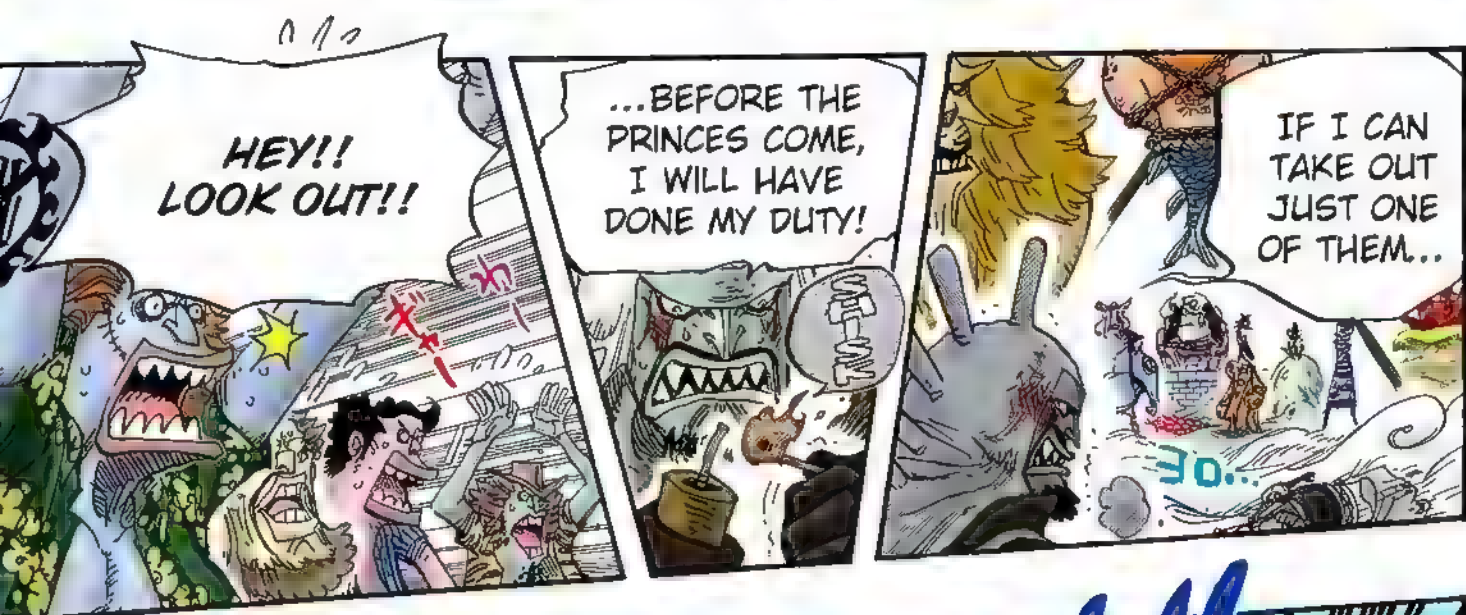


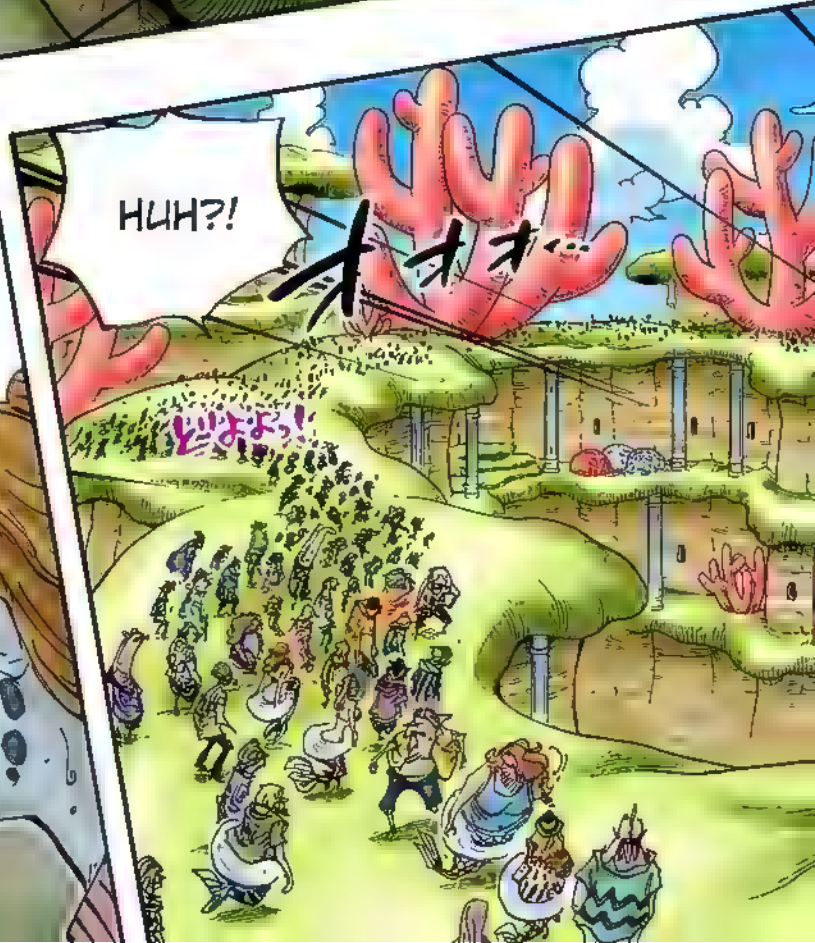
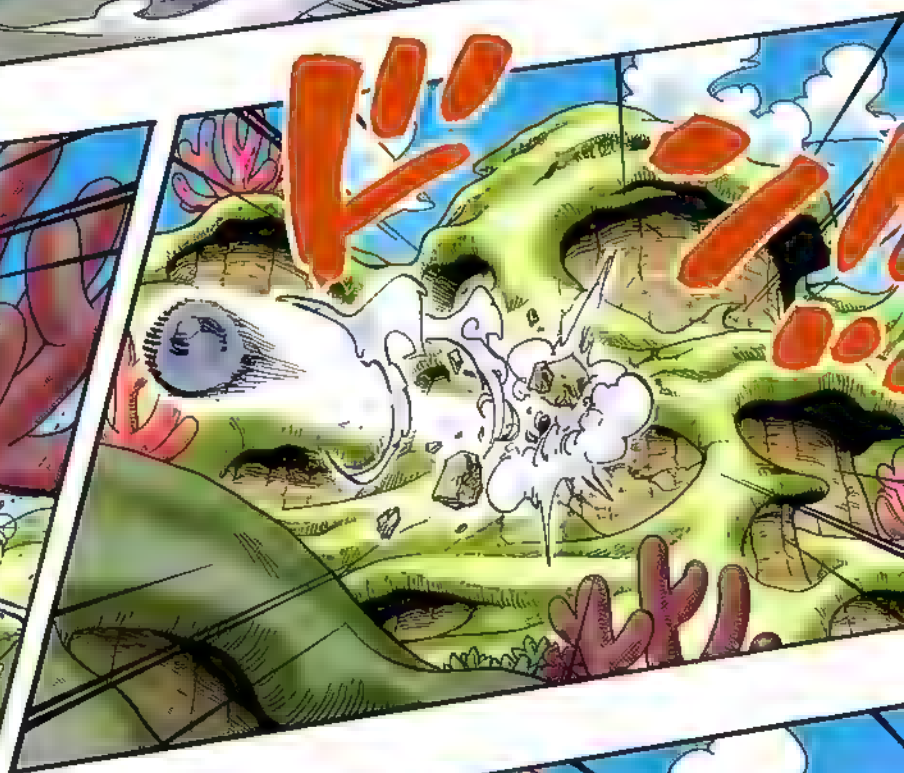
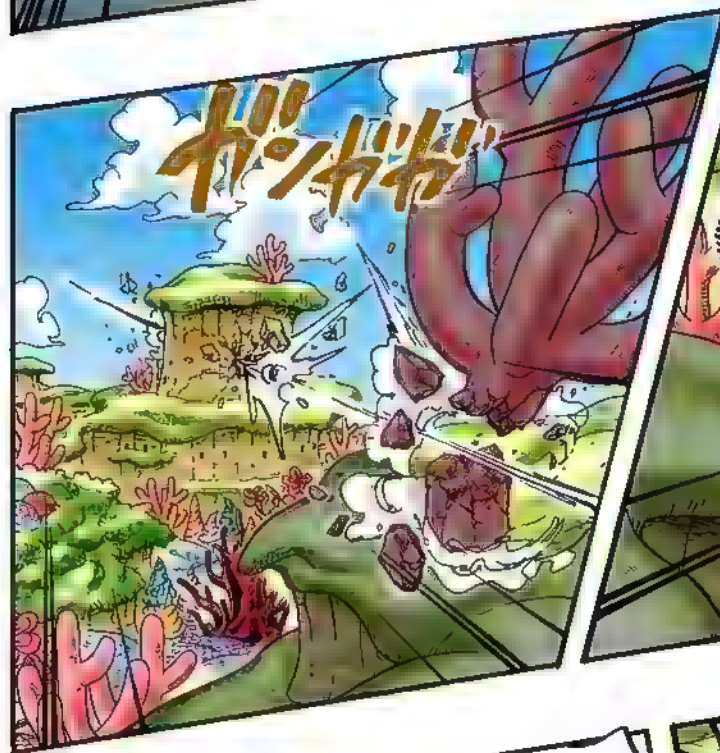
CONCH-
CORDE
PLAZA

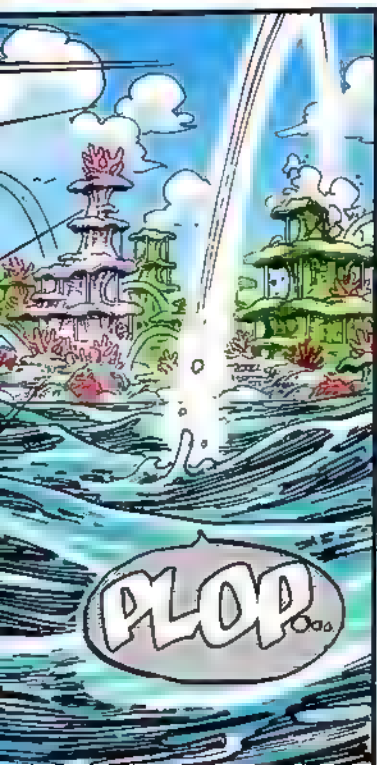
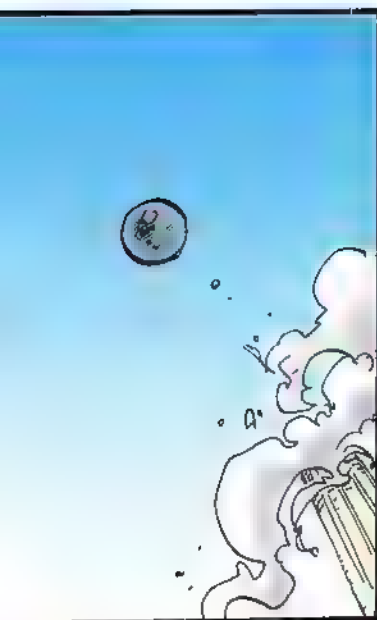
WE CAN'T
GET IN! THE
ENTRANCE IS
BLOCKED!



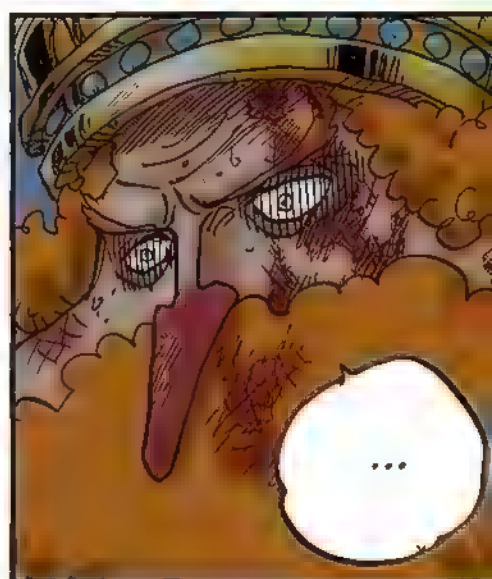
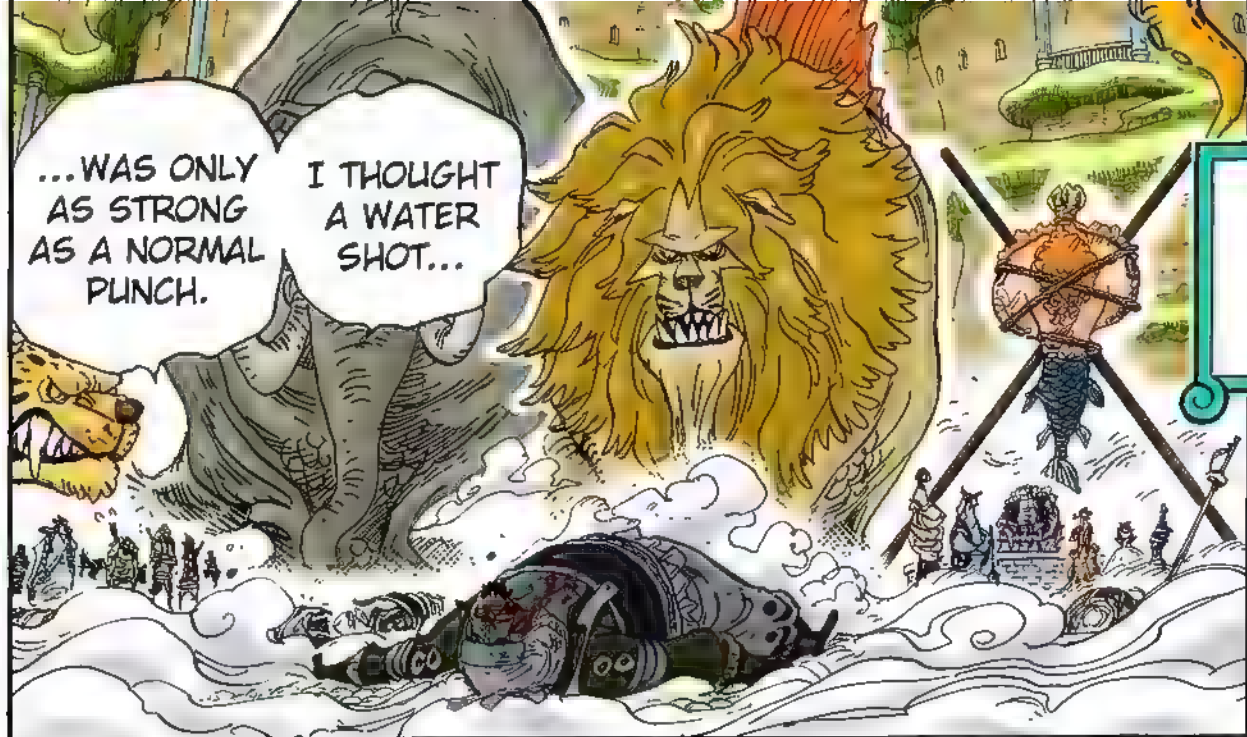


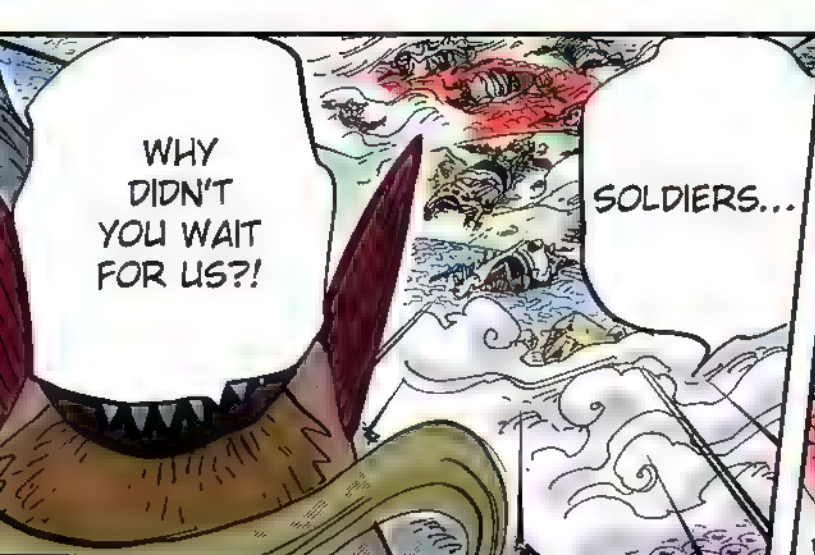
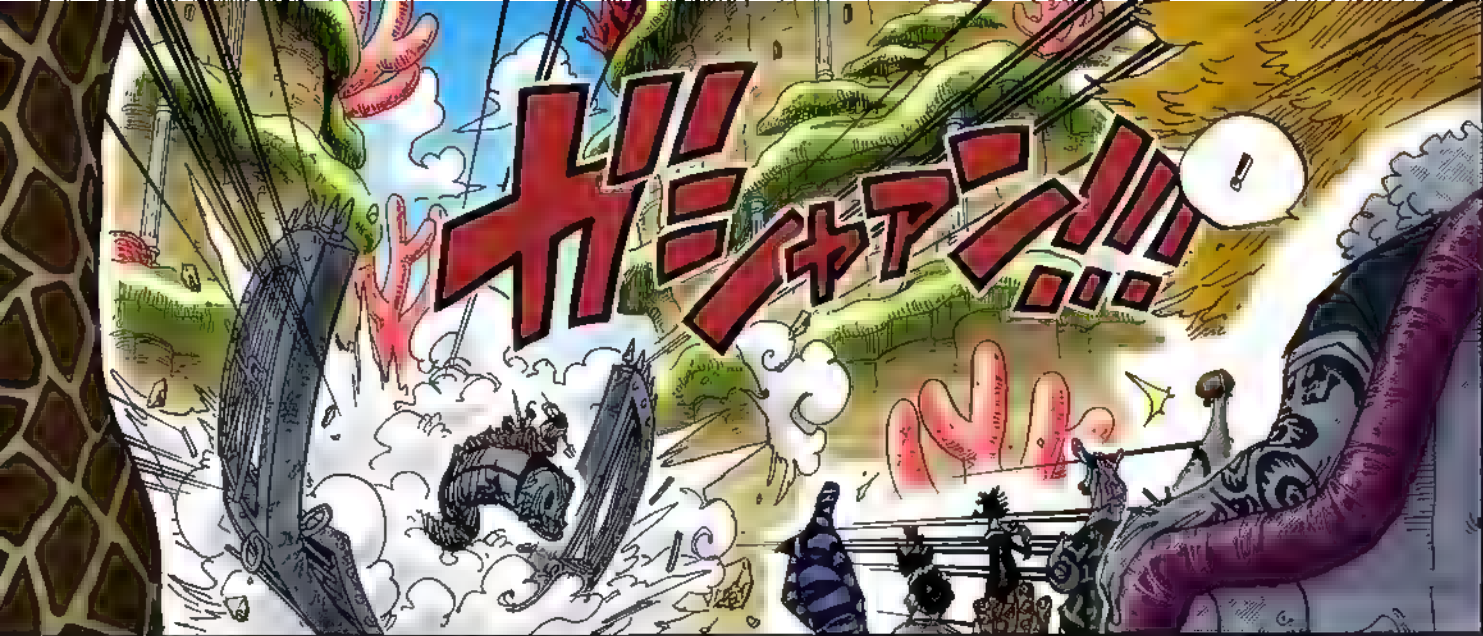




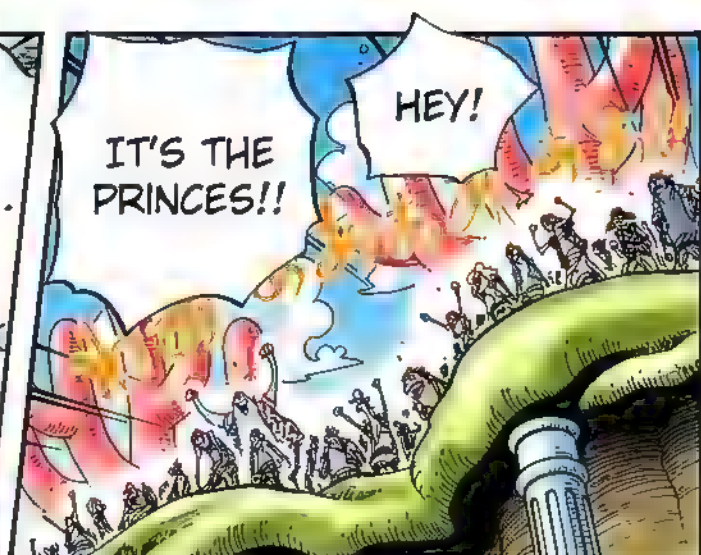


MERMAID
INLET,
WESTERN
COAST

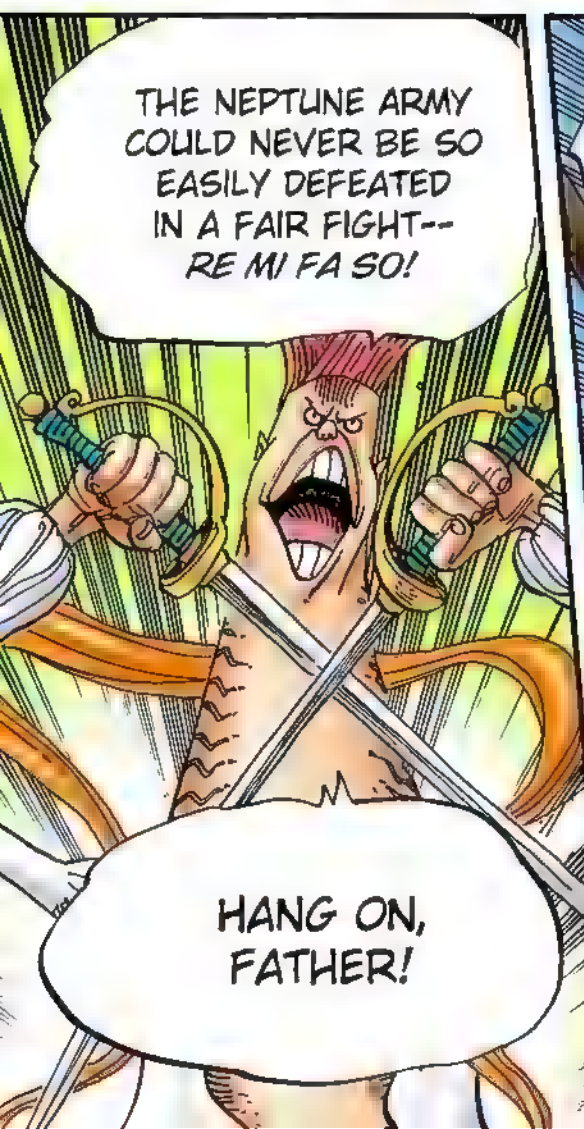




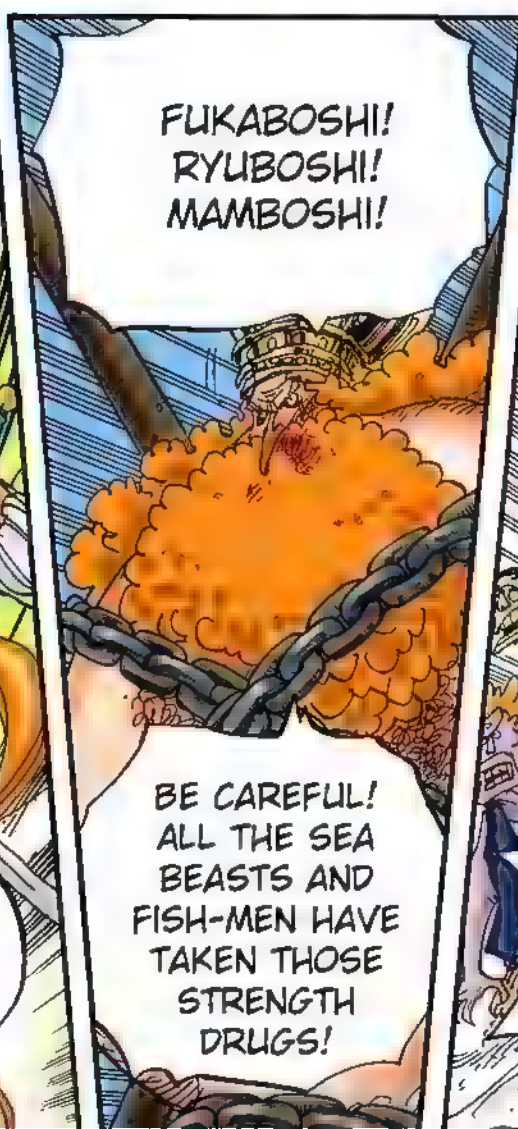
SOLDIERS...



IT'S THE PRINCES!!



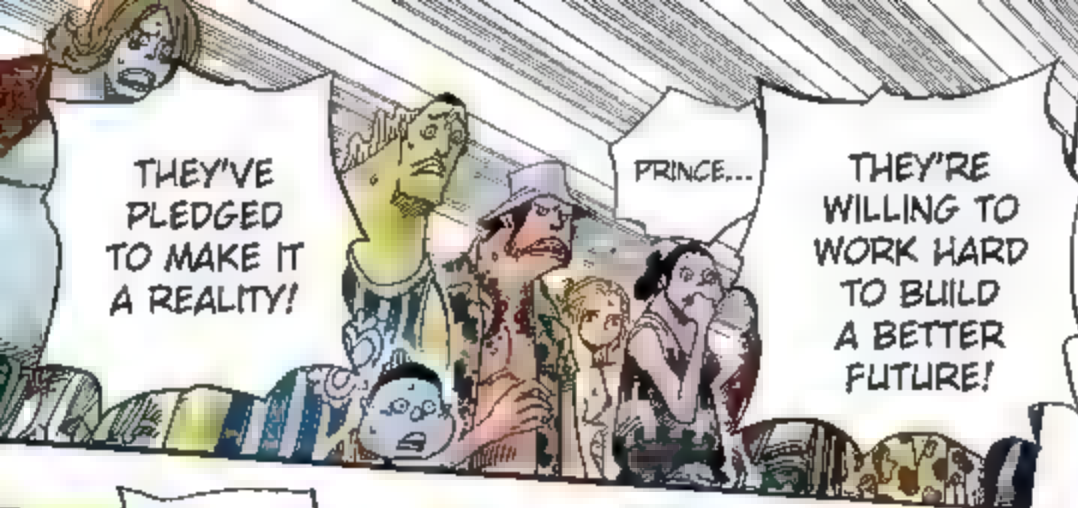
HANG ON, FATHER!



BE CAREFUL!
ALL THE SEA
BEASTS AND
FISH-MEN HAVE
TAKEN THOSE
STRENGTH
DRUGS!



CAN WE
HOPE TO
DEFEAT
THEM?!



THEY'VE
PLEGGED
TO MAKE IT
A REALITY!

PRINCE...

THEY'RE
WILLING TO
WORK HARD
TO BUILD
A BETTER
FUTURE!



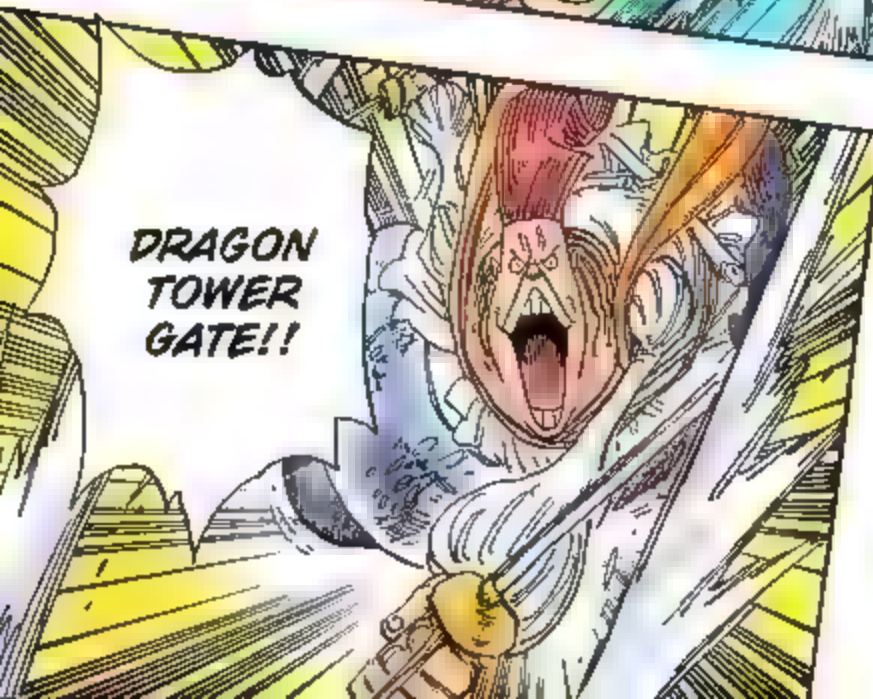
MERMAN
ARTS!!

SPEAR
OF THE
AGES!!

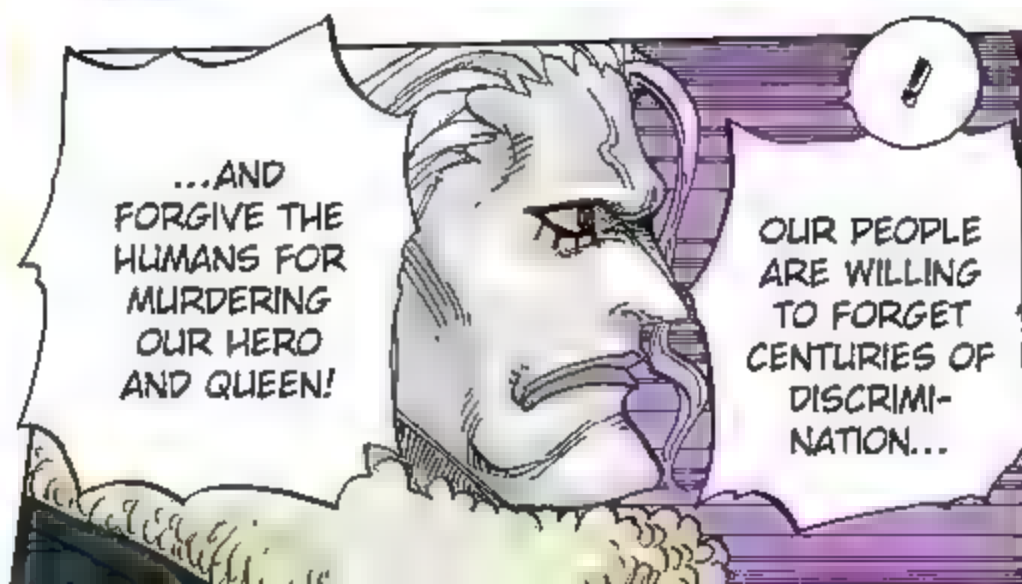
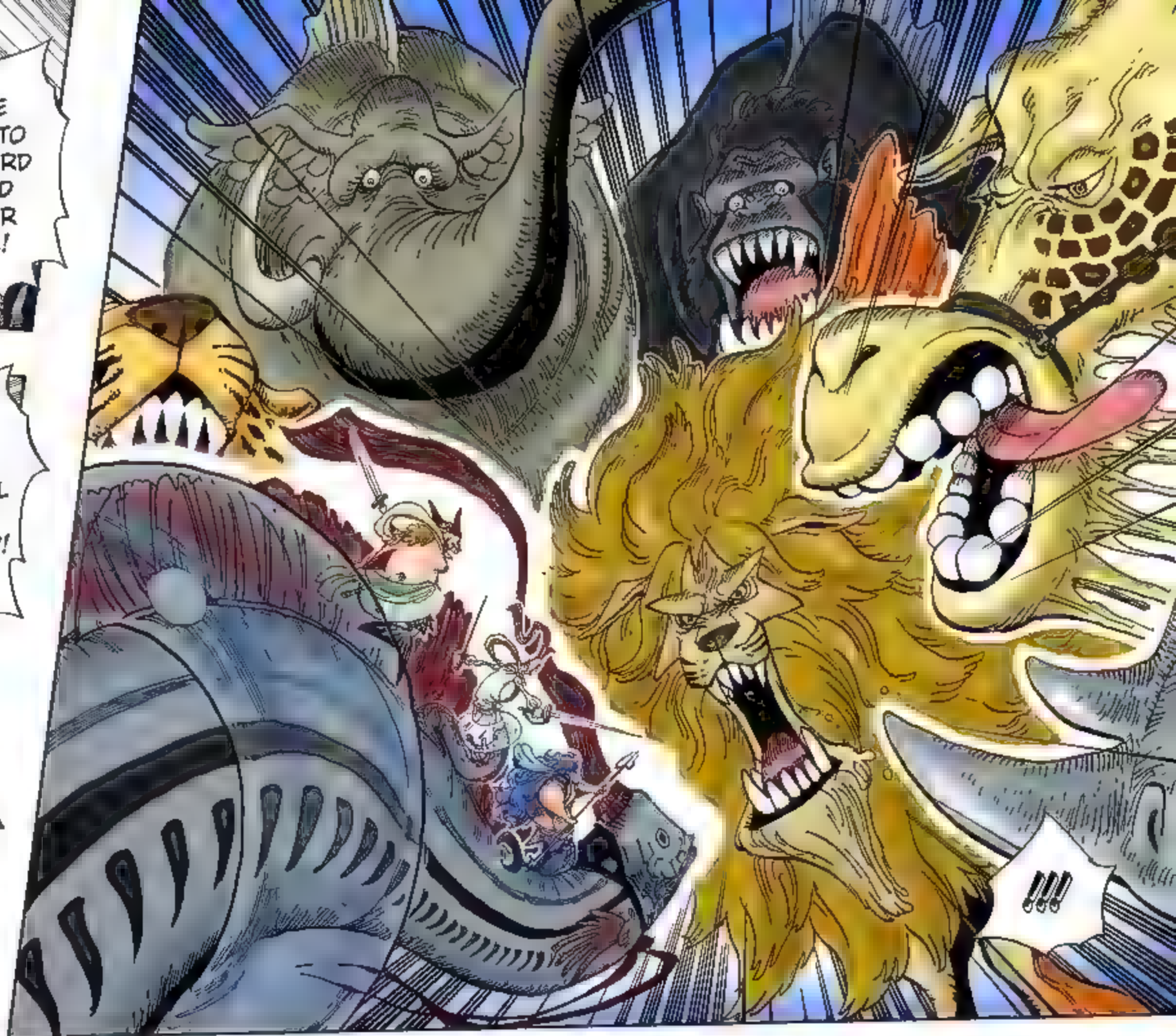
WHY CAN'T
YOU RESPECT
THEIR POWERFUL
YET PEACEFUL
DETERMINATION?!



SEVEN
GREAT
TREASURES
!!



DRAGON
TOWER
GATE!!



...AND
FORGIVE THE
HUMANS FOR
MURDERING
OUR HERO
AND QUEEN!

OUR PEOPLE
ARE WILLING
TO FORGET
CENTURIES OF
DISCRIMI-
NATION...

YOU'RE
WEAKER
THAN
ANYONE
ON THIS
ISLAND!

WHY
CAN'T YOU
UNDERSTAND,
HODY JONES
?!



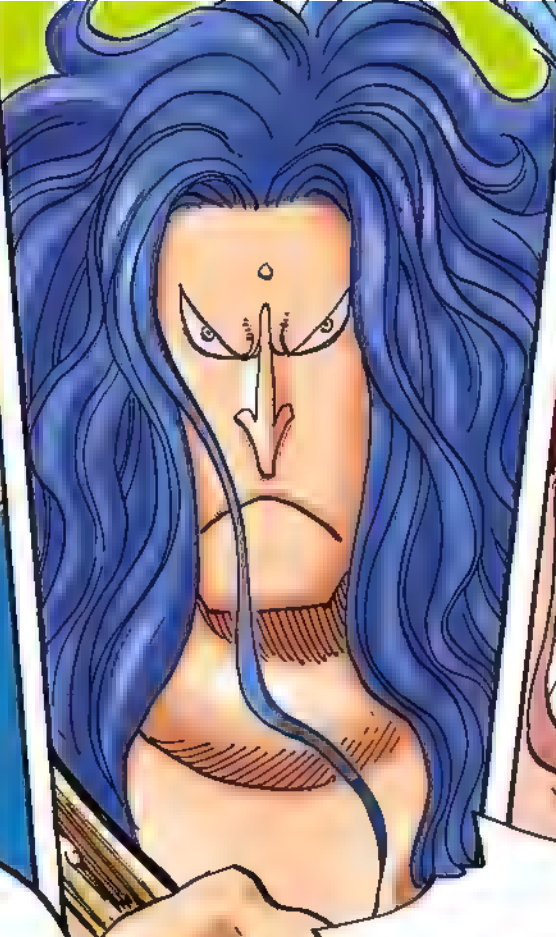
YOU WILL
TAKE
NOTHING
FROM US!!

A PACK
OF HATEFUL,
REVENGE-
OBSESSED
FOOLS...

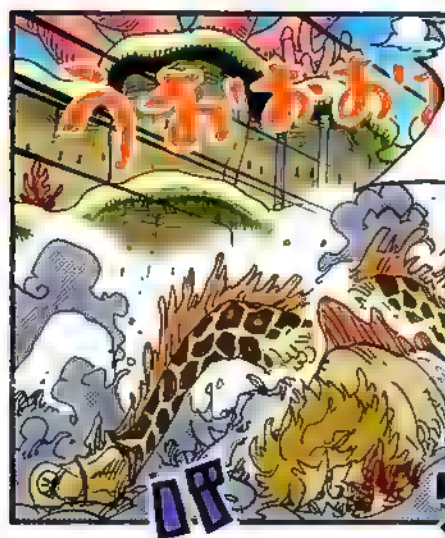
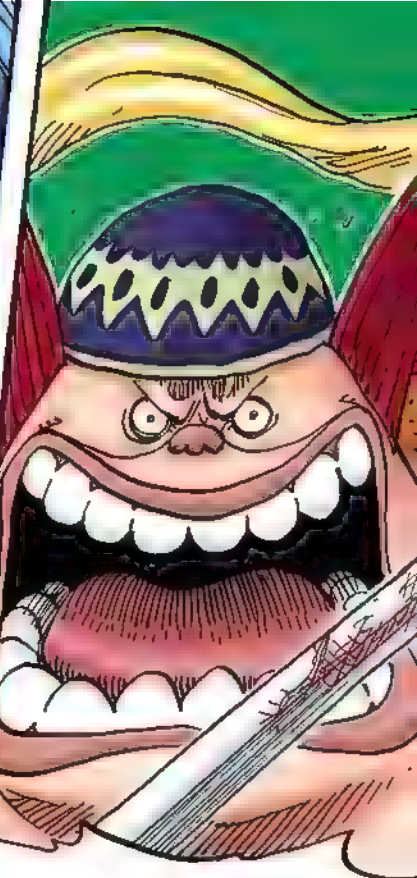
...OR THE
KINGDOM
OF RYUGU!
...ARE NOT
GOING TO
TAKE OUR
KING'S HEAD,
OUR
PEOPLE'S
HOMES...



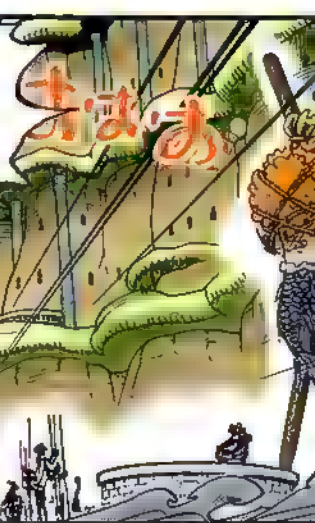
IF YOU WIN,
YOU WILL INITIATE
CENTURIES OF BITTER
CONFLICT.



WE WILL DEFEAT YOU
AND BUILD A FUTURE
OF PEACE WITH
THE HUMANS!!

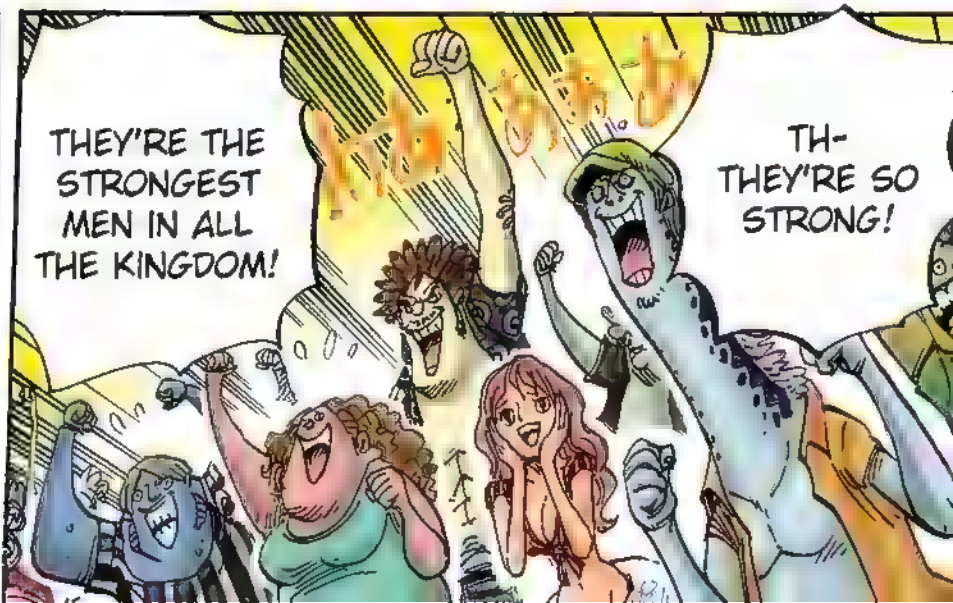


THE SEA BEASTS LOST!!



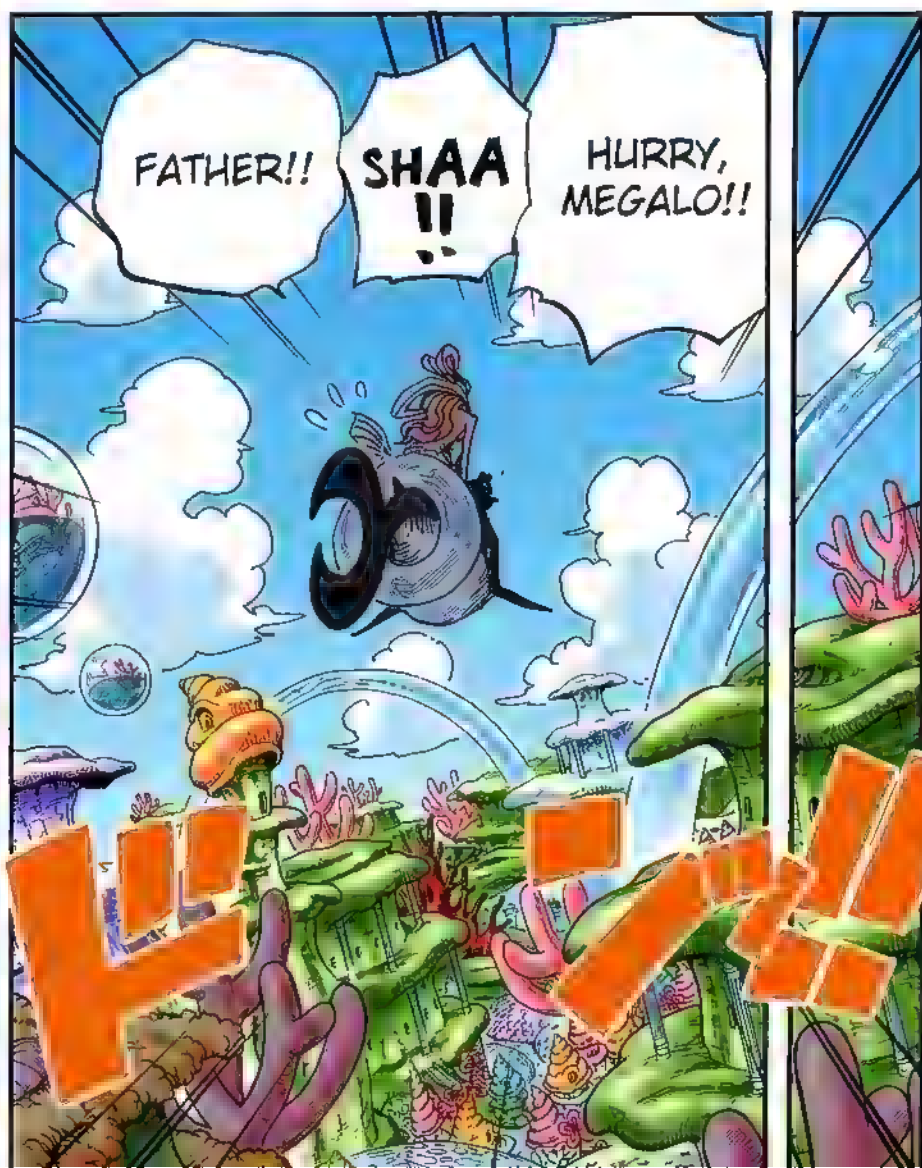
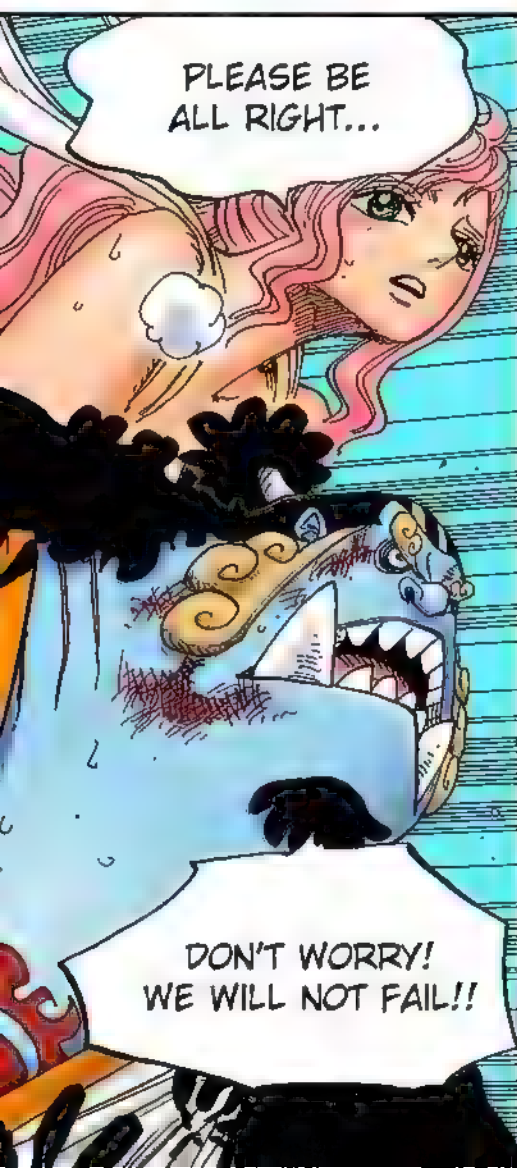
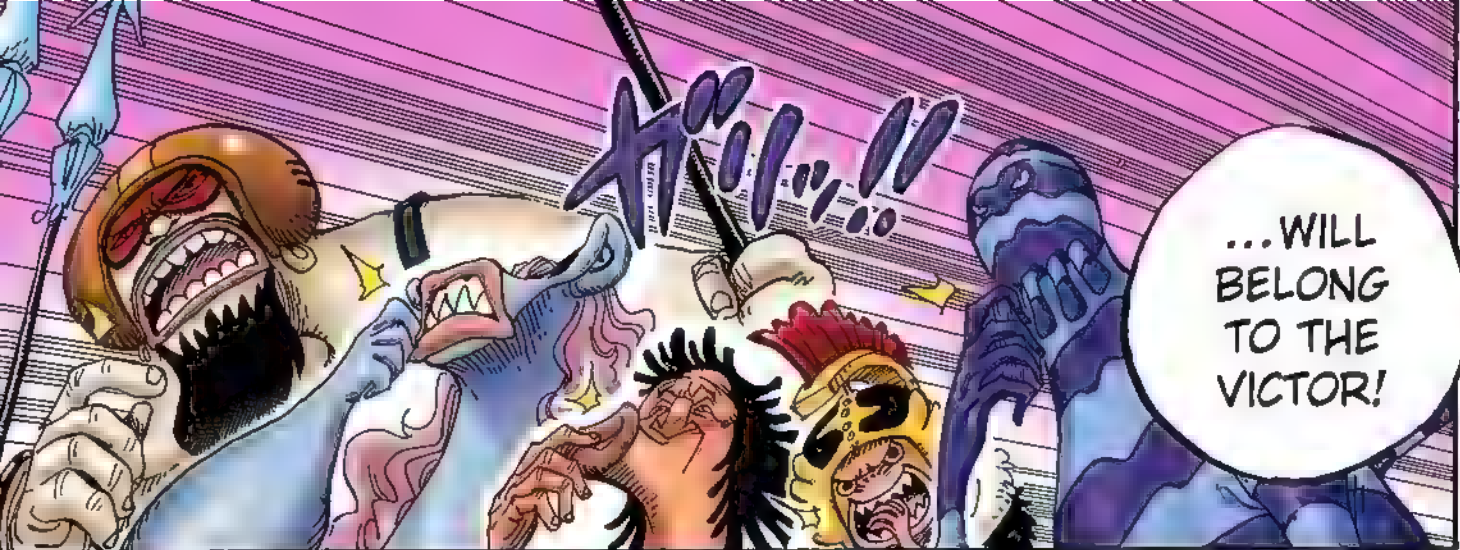
SAY
WHAT YOU
WANT.

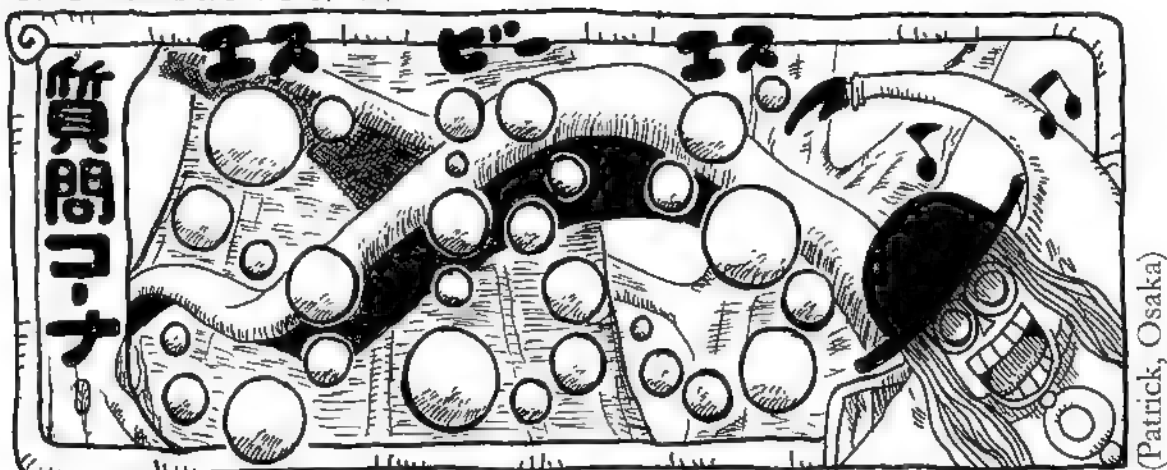
IN
THE END, THIS
COUNTRY...



THEY'RE THE
STRONGEST
MEN IN ALL
THE KINGDOM!

TH-
THEY'RE SO
STRONG!



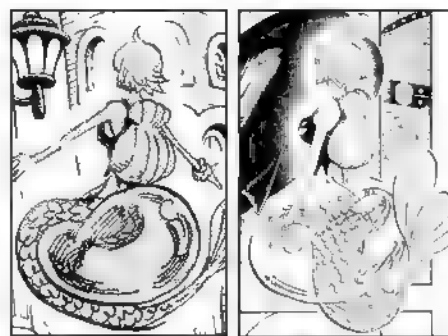


Q: Mr. Oda, hello. I have a question. What exactly are those lifesavers that the mermaids are wearing? Why do they wear them? Please tell me.

—Usoppi

A: They're BUBBLES. It's similar to what they have in the Sabaody Archipelago. Mermaids have difficulty walking on "foot" so they wear the BUBBLES and "swim" using their fins in the air. They sit on or push on them.

It's pretty versatile. The mermaids always carry their Bubbly Coral around with them.



Q: And then? —Mercurian

A: Yes, and I would like to hug the mermaids on the BUBBLES...

What?! That was uncalled for!?

Q: Mr. Oda! I read a lot of manga, but there are some that have the characters keep their mouths closed while talking and some that do not. To make it seem like the characters are talking, I think it's always better to have their mouths open. In *One Piece*, do you always make sure the characters' mouths are open when they're talking?

—Manabi



A: That's a BIG surprise. You must read a lot of manga. You're right. There are authors who keep their characters' mouths closed even when they are talking. On the other hand, I can't do it. It feels too weird for me. I think it's a difference of what you focus on. Authors that keep the mouths closed are usually people who want to make the characters look cool or make the scene look better. People like me who have to keep the characters' mouths open think of manga as a method of presentation. For us, it's more like, "Even if it looks ugly, it's more important to get the message across!" or "there's no point in it if we don't get our message to the reader!" This is how I think of the "pictures" in my manga. But each author has their own style.

Chapter 632:

I KNEW



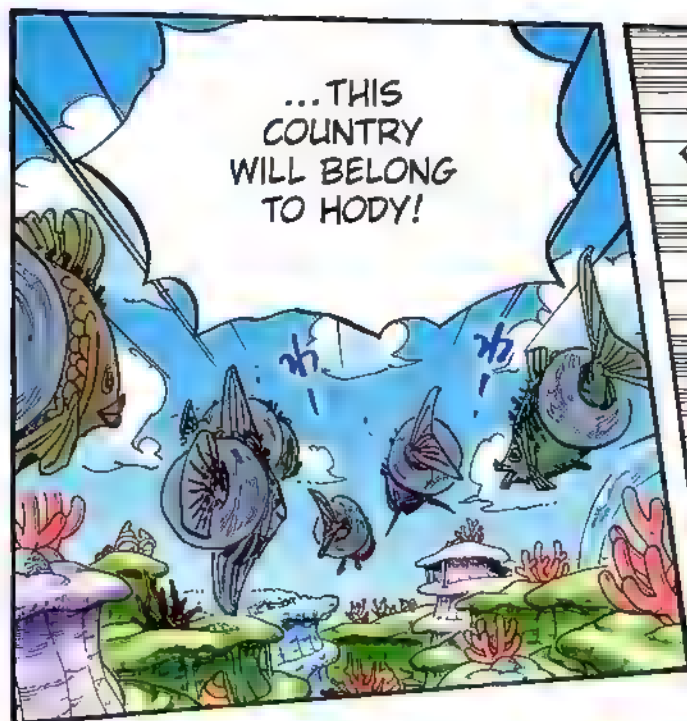
DECKS OF THE WORLD, VOL. 17:
"WHISKY PEAK AND THE BOUNTY HUNTERS"



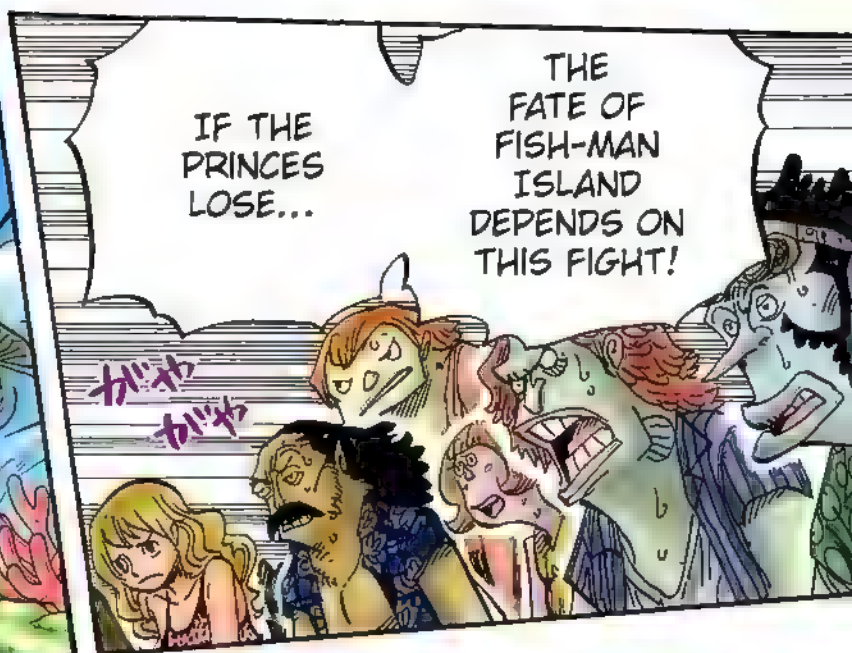
あああああああ

THE PRINCES ARE FIGHTING THE NEW FISH-MAN PIRATES AT THE PLAZA!!

LET'S GO TO CONCHCORDE PLAZA!!



...THIS COUNTRY WILL BELONG TO HODY!



IF THE PRINCES LOSE...

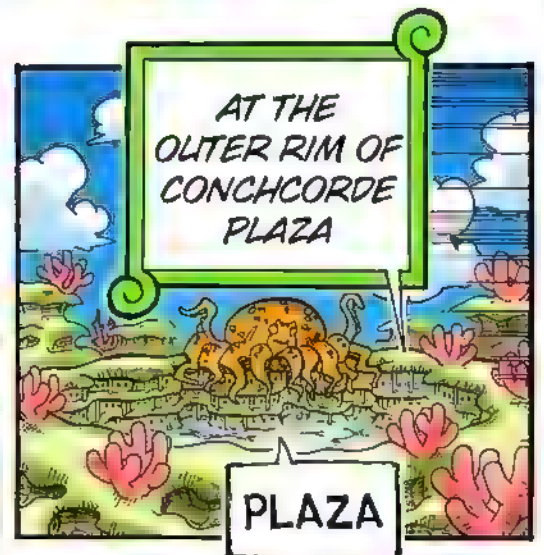
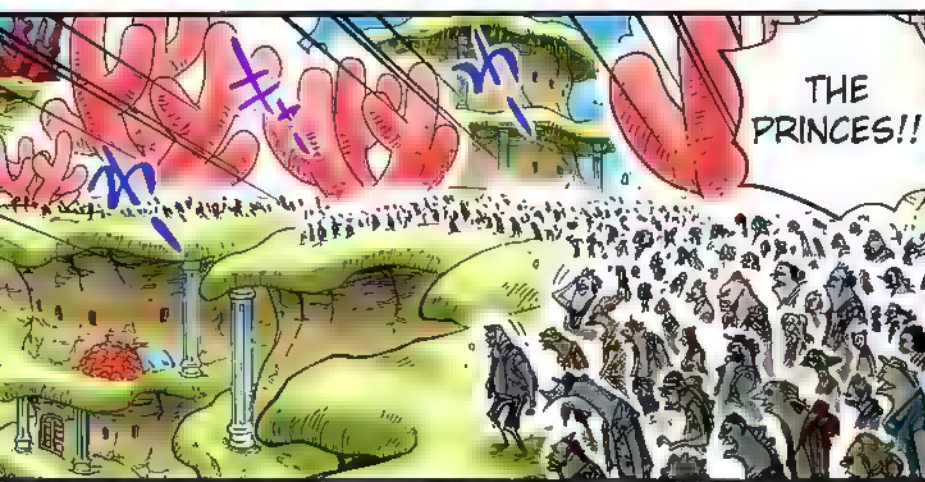
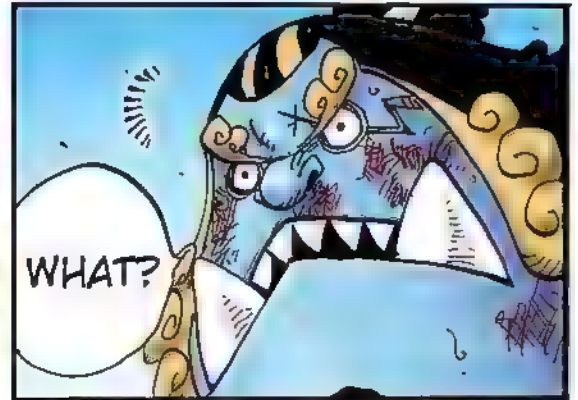
THE FATE OF FISH-MAN ISLAND DEPENDS ON THIS FIGHT!

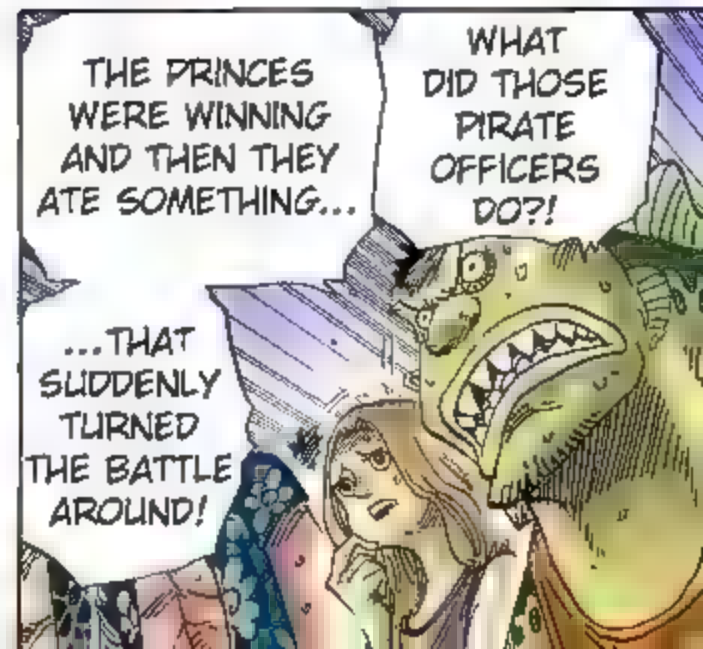
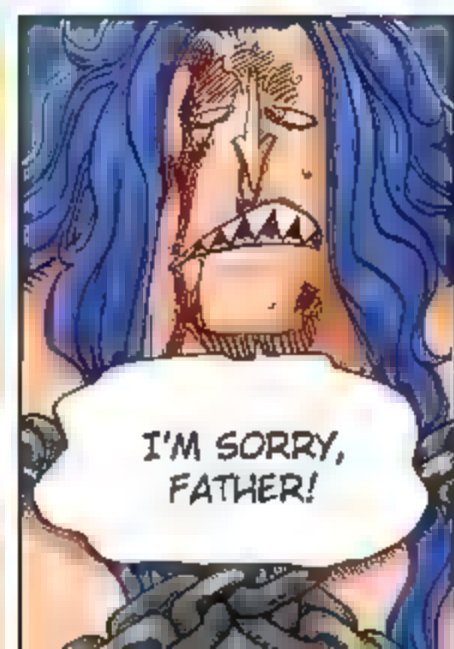
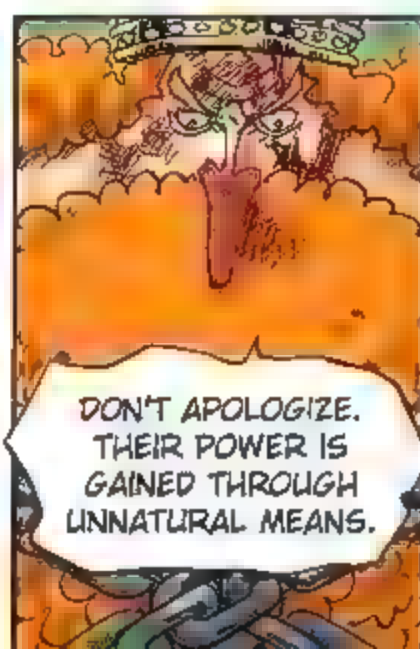
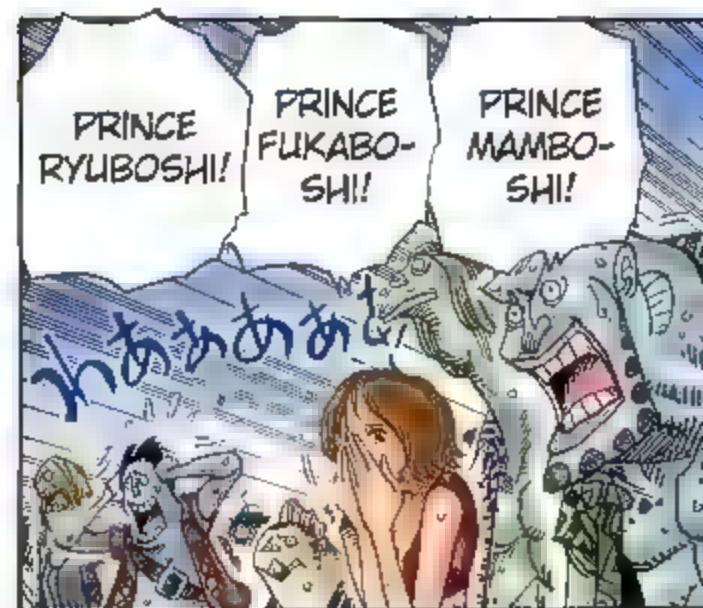


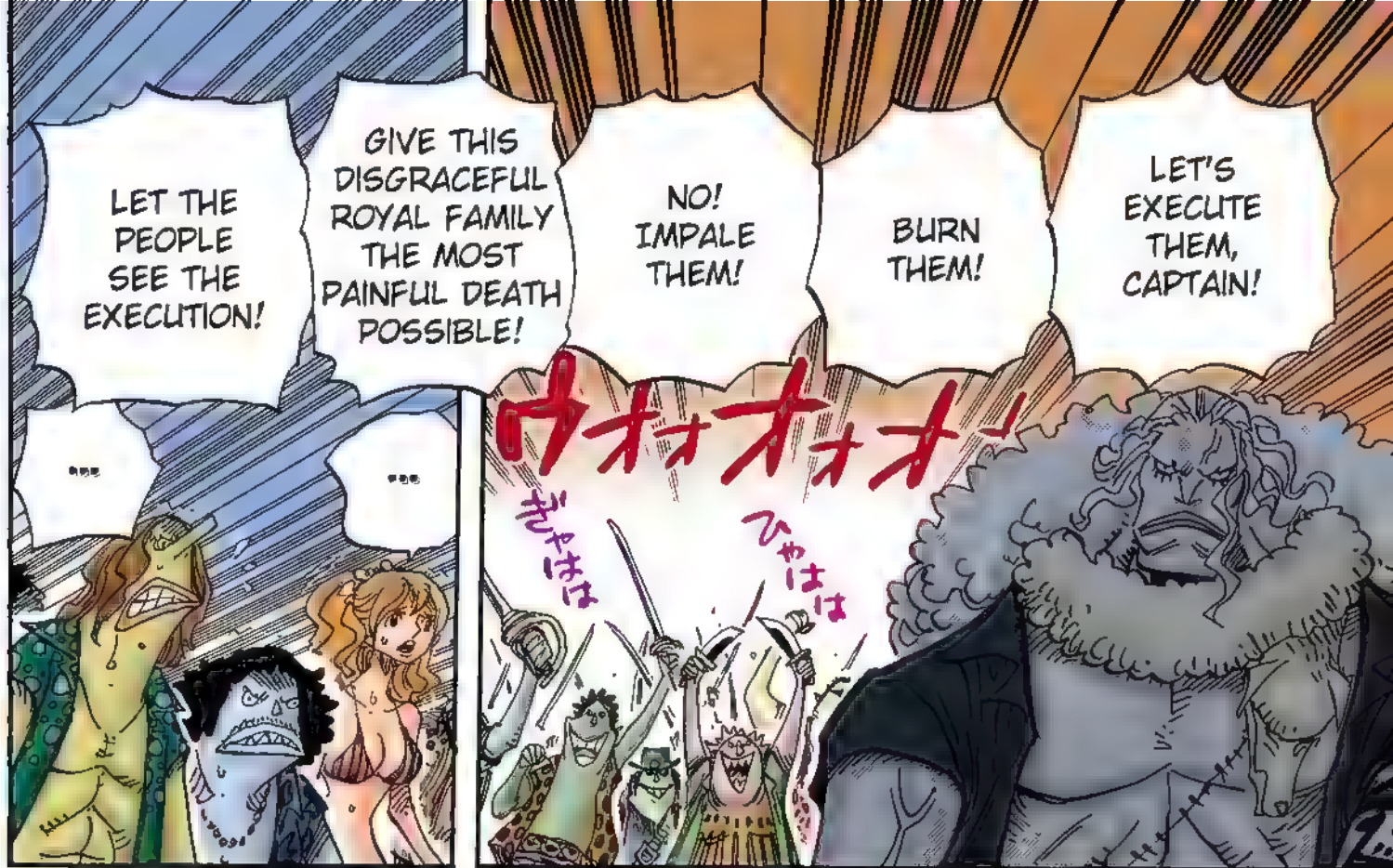
TAKE A LOOK AT THAT!

BIG BOSS JIMBEI! MEGALO!

IN THE SKIES ABOVE CONCHCORDE PLAZA...







LET THE PEOPLE SEE THE EXECUTION!

GIVE THIS DISGRACEFUL ROYAL FAMILY THE MOST PAINFUL DEATH POSSIBLE!

NO! IMPALE THEM!

BURN THEM!

LET'S EXECUTE THEM, CAPTAIN!

オオオオオオ

ぎやは

ひやは



ALL THIS IS MEANINGLESS IF I CAN'T LURE HER HERE.

I HAVEN'T RECEIVED A REPORT FROM VANDER DECKEN'S UNDERLINGS ...

...THAT SHIRAHOSHI IS DEAD YET.



EEP!!

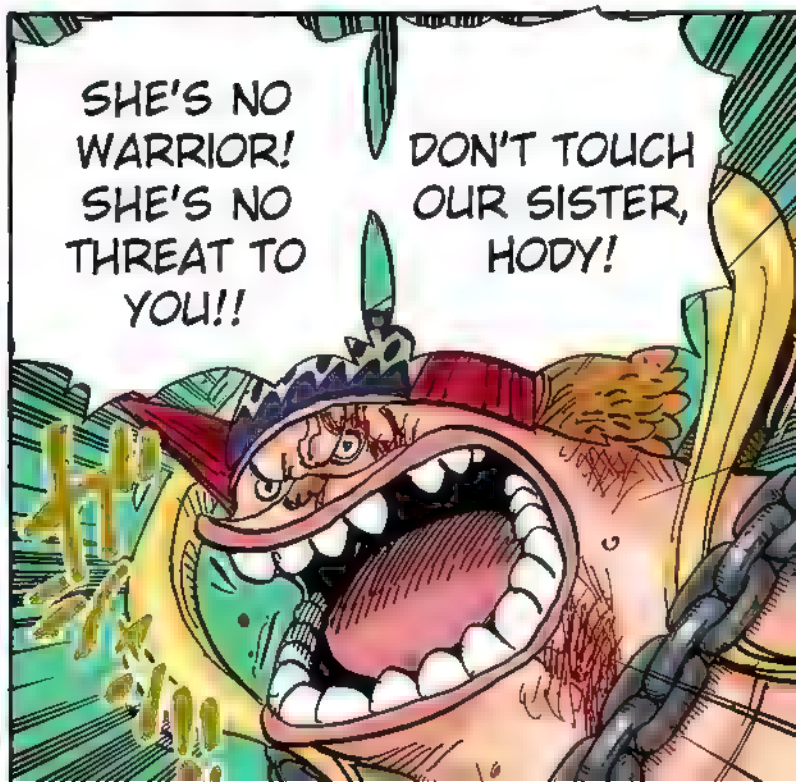
SHUT UP.

ニニニニニ



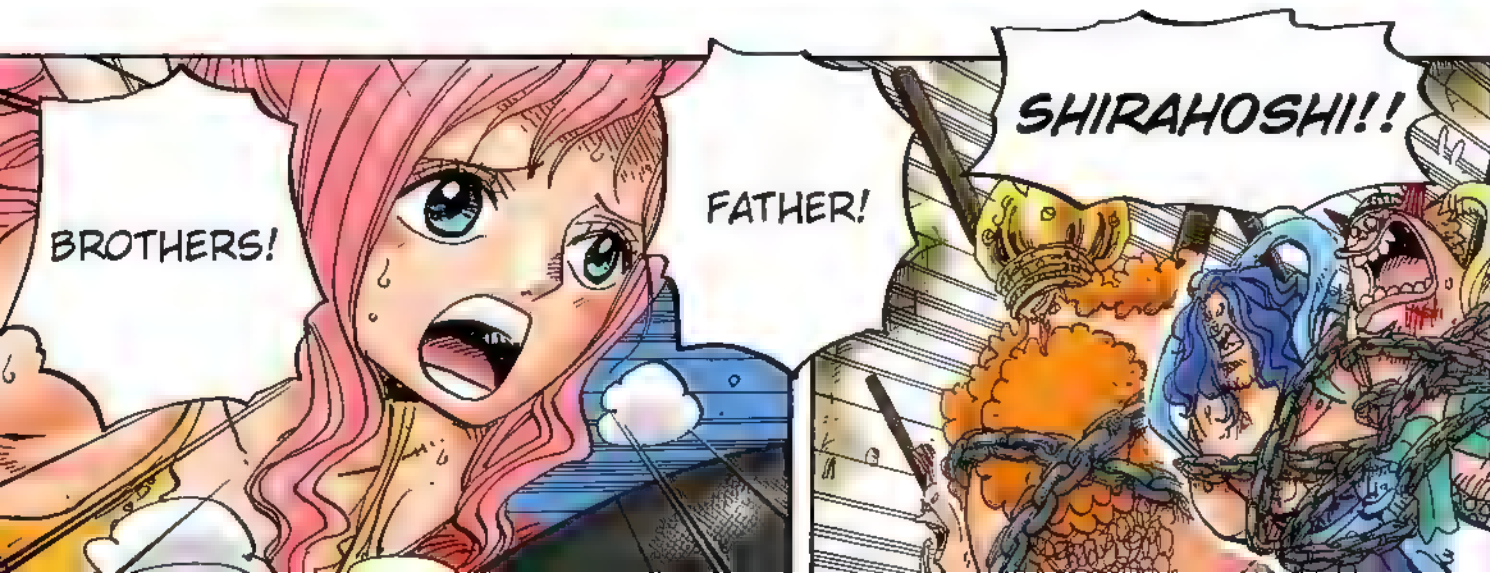
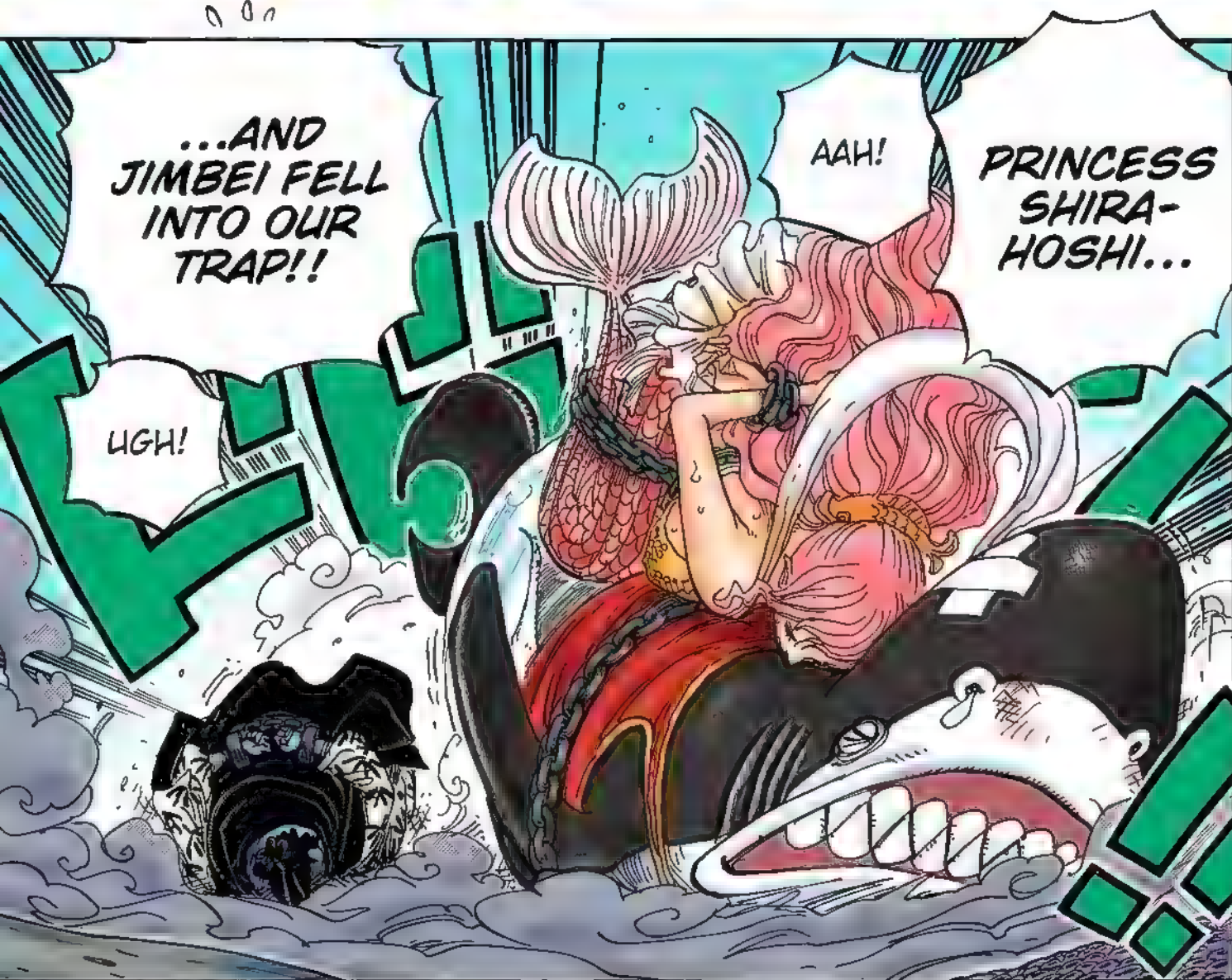
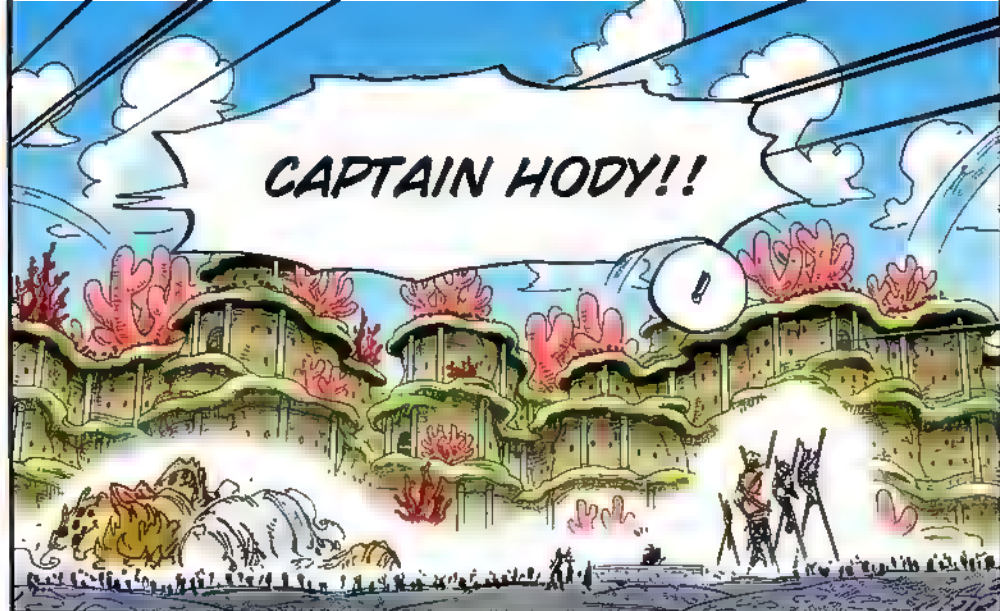
SHE'S THE MERMAID OF LEGEND. I WANT TO KILL HER MORE THAN ANY OF YOU!

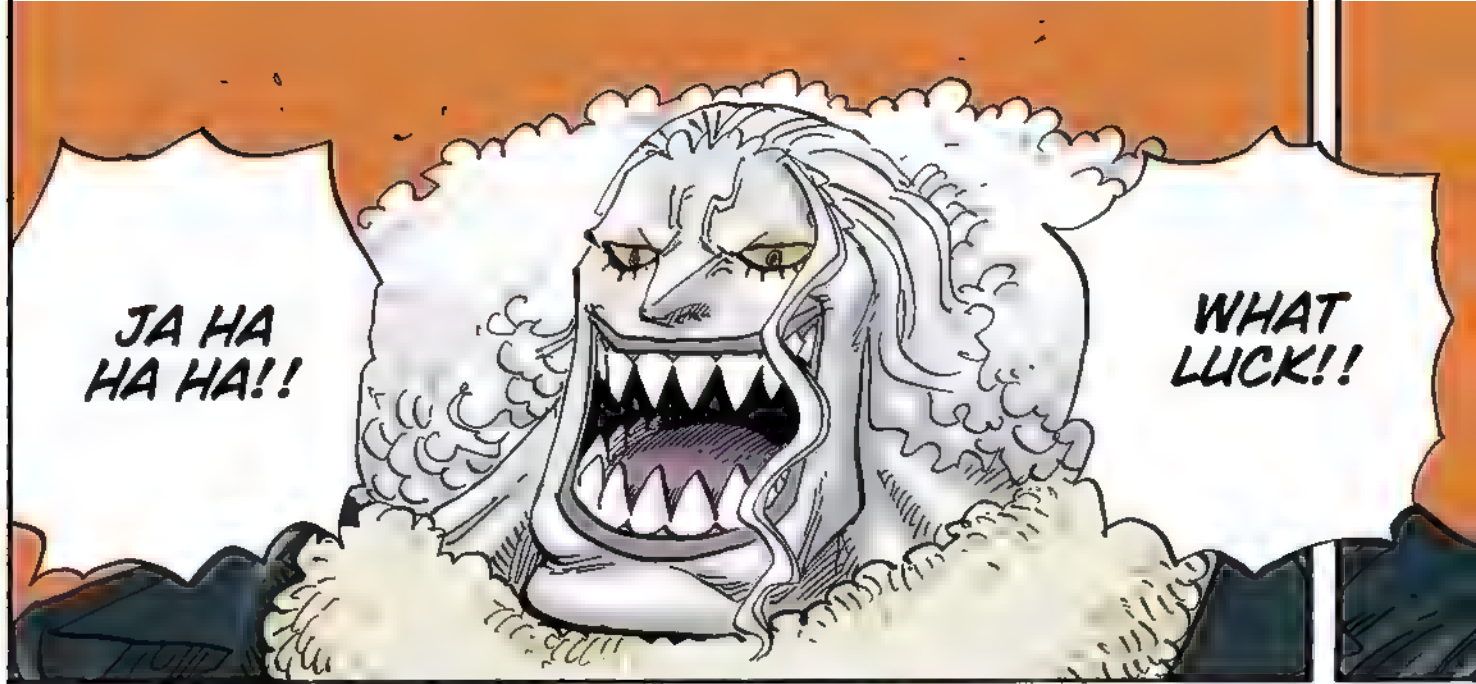
PRINCE MAMBOSHI, DO YOU THINK I'M A FOOL?



SHE'S NO WARRIOR! SHE'S NO THREAT TO YOU!!

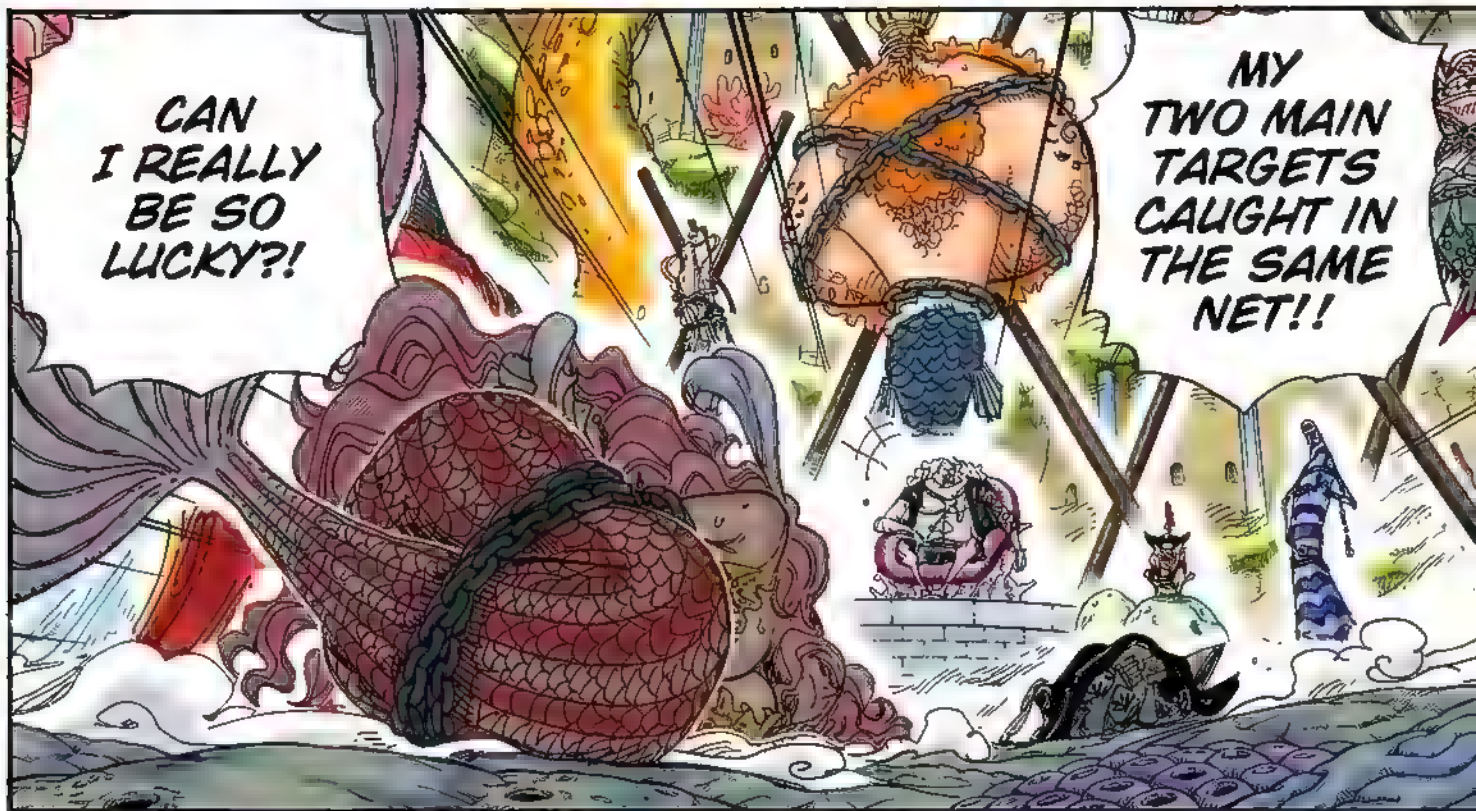
DON'T TOUCH OUR SISTER, HODY!





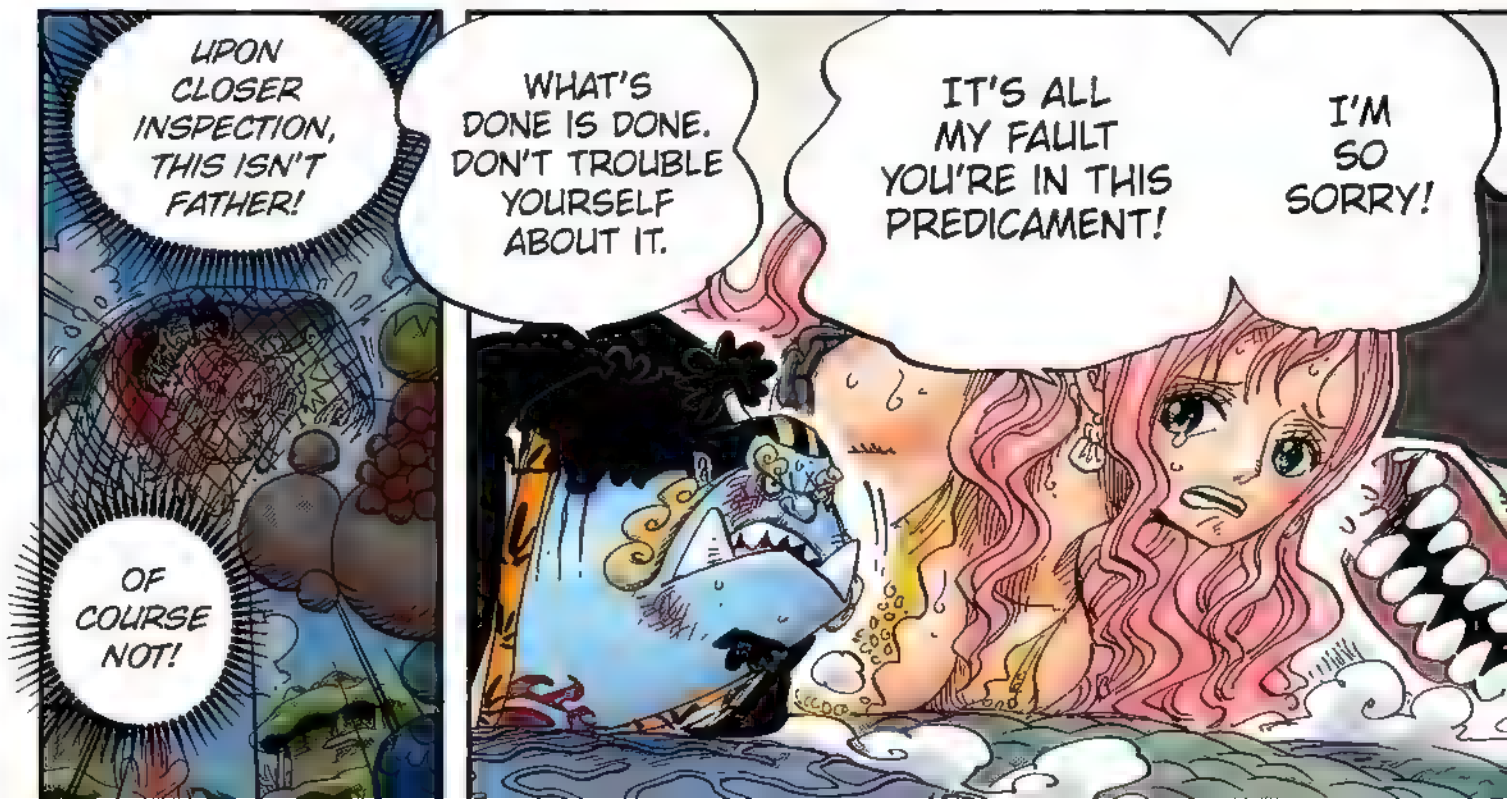
**JA HA
HA HA!!**

**WHAT
LUCK!!**



**CAN
I REALLY
BE SO
LUCKY?!**

**MY
TWO MAIN
TARGETS
CAUGHT IN
THE SAME
NET!!**



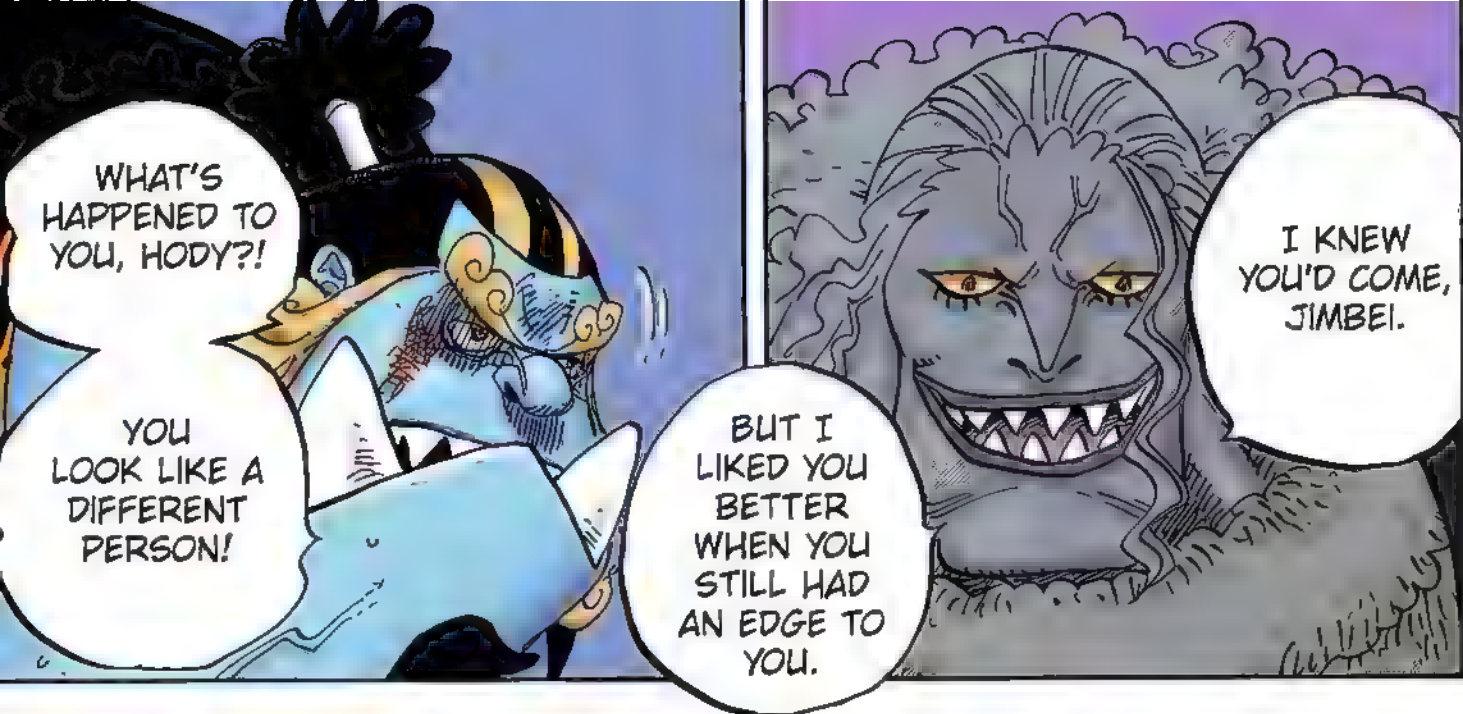
**UPON
CLOSER
INSPECTION,
THIS ISN'T
FATHER!**

**WHAT'S
DONE IS DONE.
DON'T TROUBLE
YOURSELF
ABOUT IT.**

**IT'S ALL
MY FAULT
YOU'RE IN THIS
PREDICAMENT!**

**I'M
SO
SORRY!**

**OF
COURSE
NOT!**

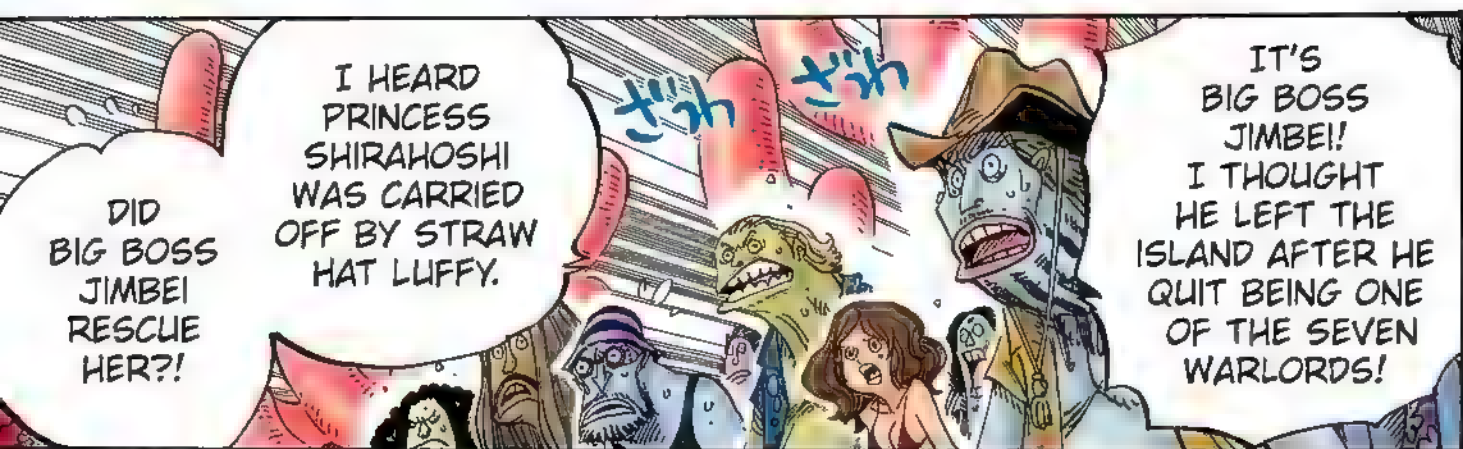


WHAT'S
HAPPENED TO
YOU, HODY?!

YOU
LOOK LIKE A
DIFFERENT
PERSON!

BUT I
LIKED YOU
BETTER
WHEN YOU
STILL HAD
AN EDGE TO
YOU.

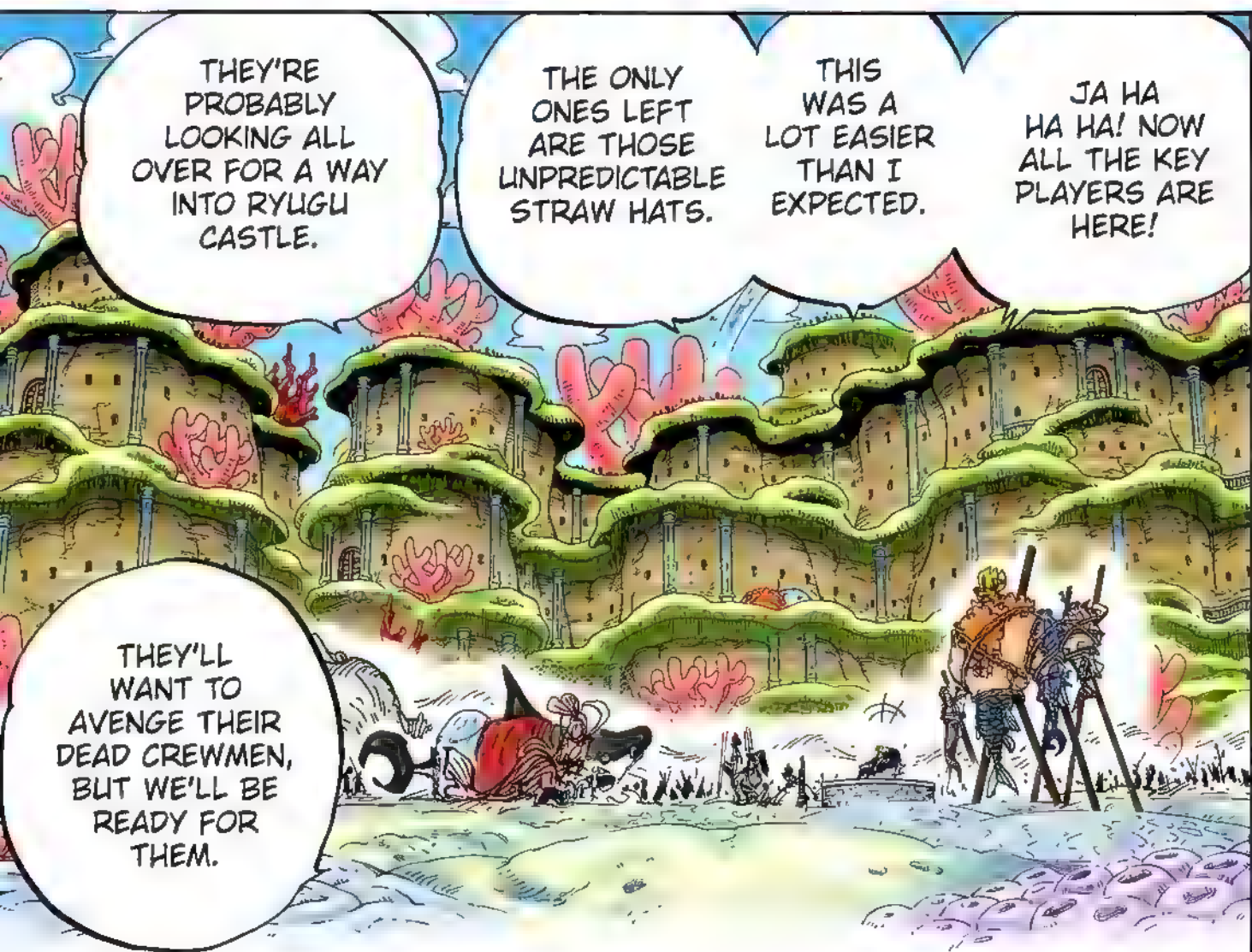
I KNEW
YOU'D COME,
JIMBEI.



DID
BIG BOSS
JIMBEI
RESCUE
HER?!

I HEARD
PRINCESS
SHIRAHOSHI
WAS CARRIED
OFF BY STRAW
HAT LUFFY.

IT'S
BIG BOSS
JIMBEI!
I THOUGHT
HE LEFT THE
ISLAND AFTER HE
QUIT BEING ONE
OF THE SEVEN
WARLORDS!



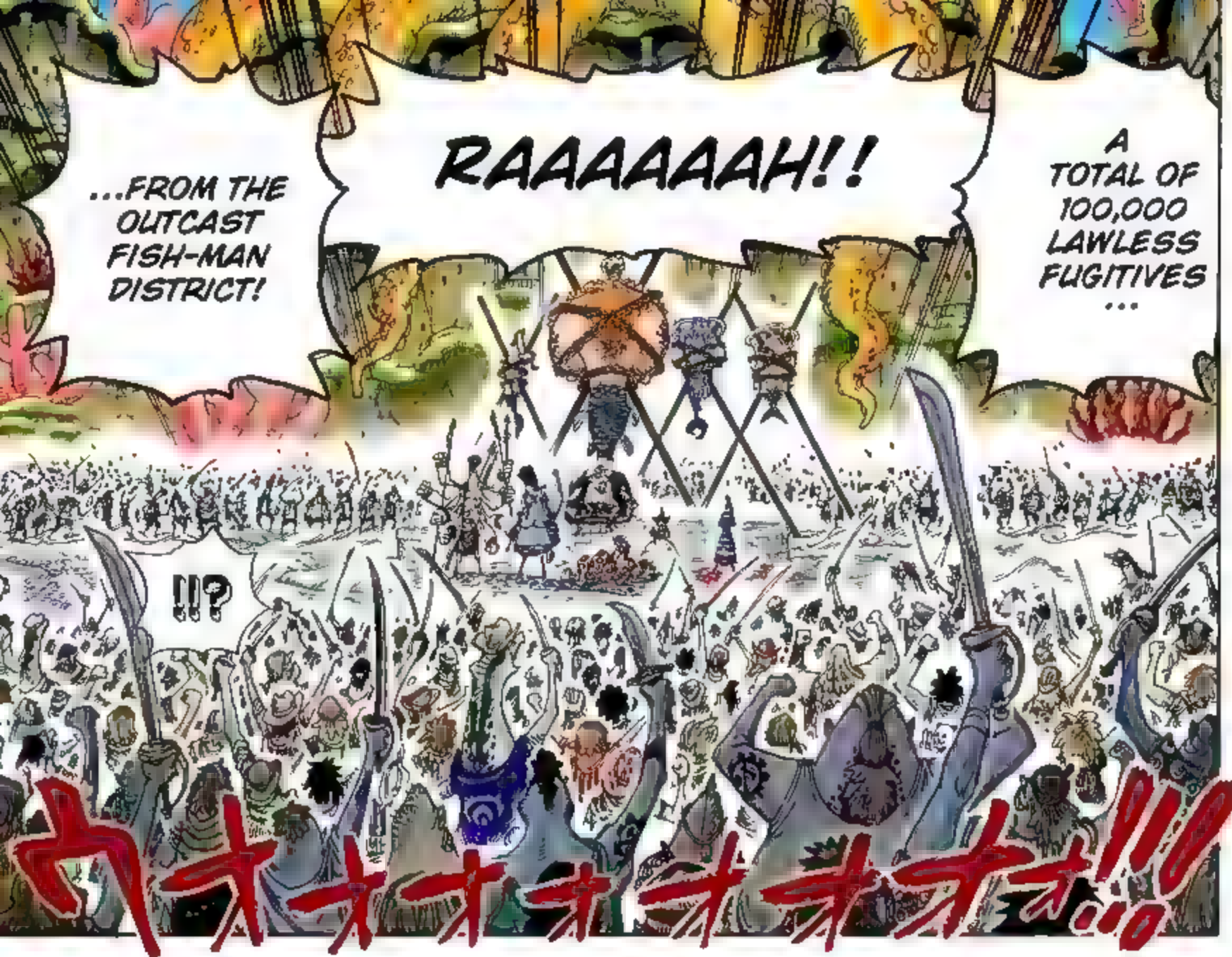
THEY'RE
PROBABLY
LOOKING ALL
OVER FOR A WAY
INTO RYUGU
CASTLE.

THE ONLY
ONES LEFT
ARE THOSE
UNPREDICTABLE
STRAW HATS.

THIS
WAS A
LOT EASIER
THAN I
EXPECTED.

JA HA
HA HA! NOW
ALL THE KEY
PLAYERS ARE
HERE!

THEY'LL
WANT TO
AVENGE THEIR
DEAD CREWMEN,
BUT WE'LL BE
READY FOR
THEM.



...FROM THE
OUTCAST
FISH-MAN
DISTRICT!

RAAAAAAH!!

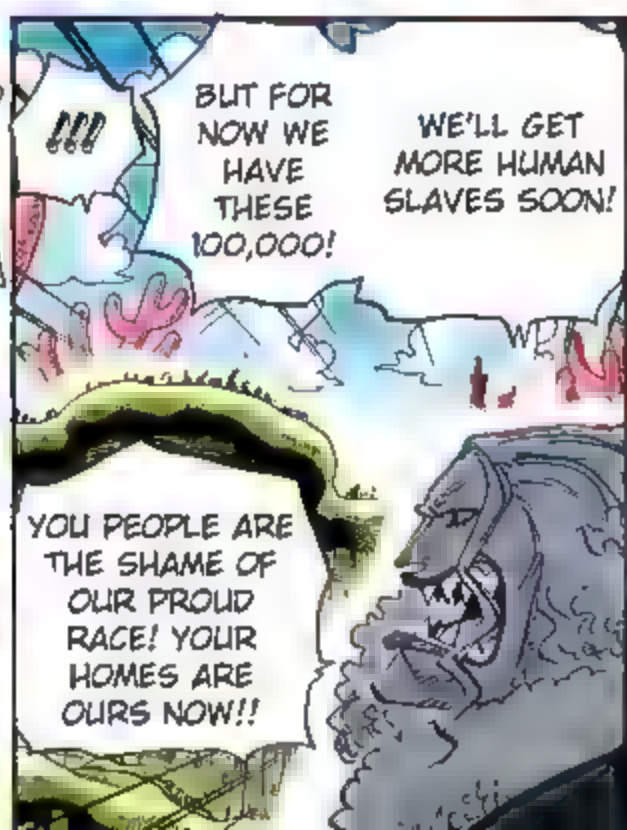
A
TOTAL OF
100,000
LAWLESS
FUGITIVES
...

!!?

カオオオオオオオオオ!!!



EITHER RUN
AWAY OR DIE!
DECIDE NOW!



!!!
BUT FOR
NOW WE
HAVE
THESE
100,000!

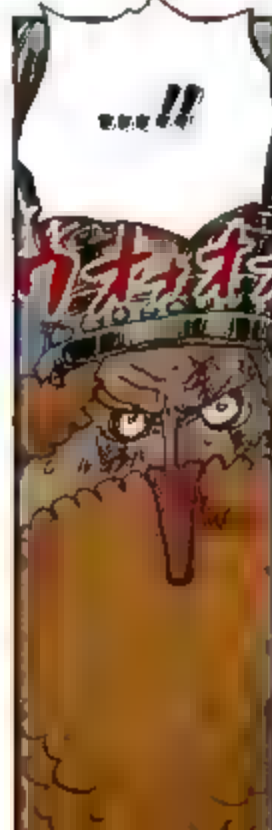
WE'LL GET
MORE HUMAN
SLAVES SOON!

YOU PEOPLE ARE
THE SHAME OF
OUR PROUD
RACE! YOUR
HOMES ARE
OURS NOW!!

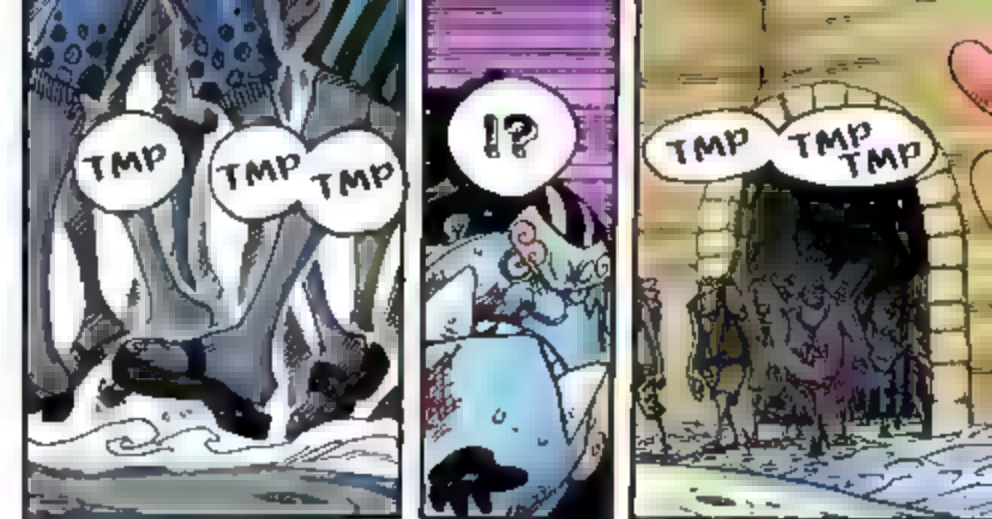


THERE ARE SOME
NONCOMBATANT
WOMEN AND
CHILDREN
OUTSIDE THE
PLAZA...

BUT I'LL DEAL
WITH THAT
LATER.



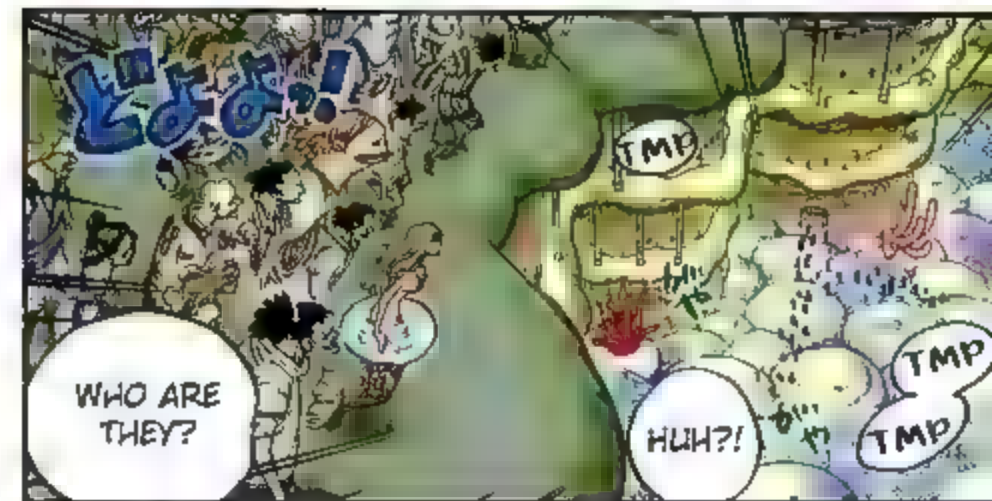
!!!



TMP TMP TMP

!?

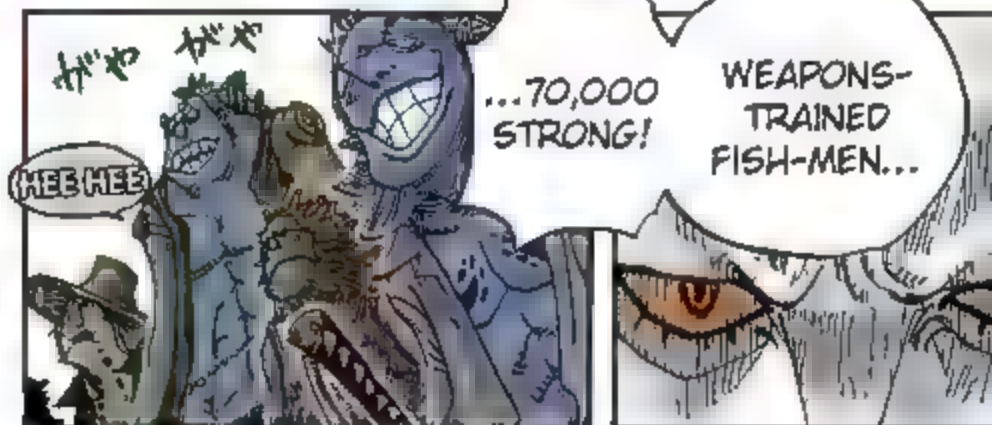
TMP TMP TMP



WHO ARE
THEY?

HUH?!

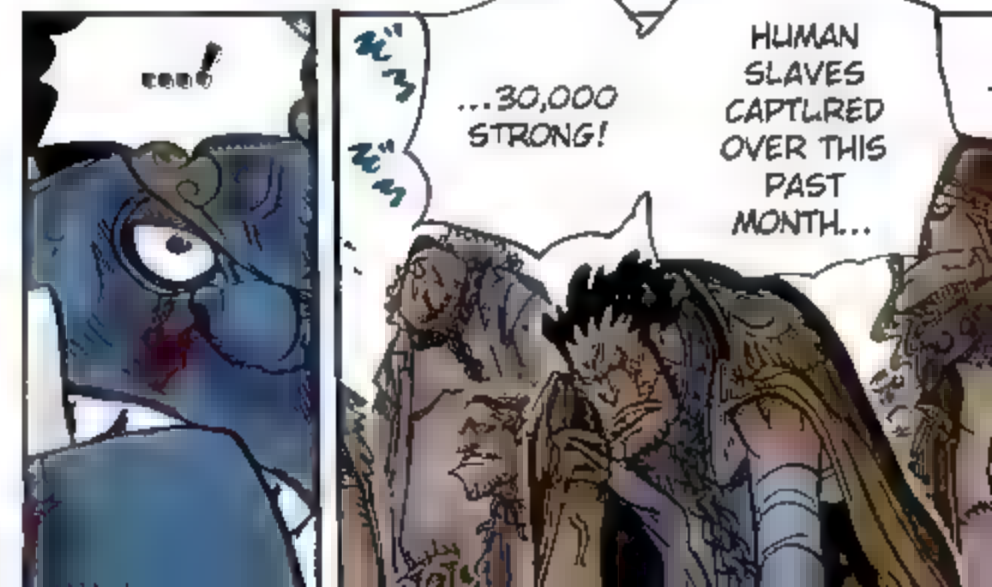
TMP
TMP



HEE HEE

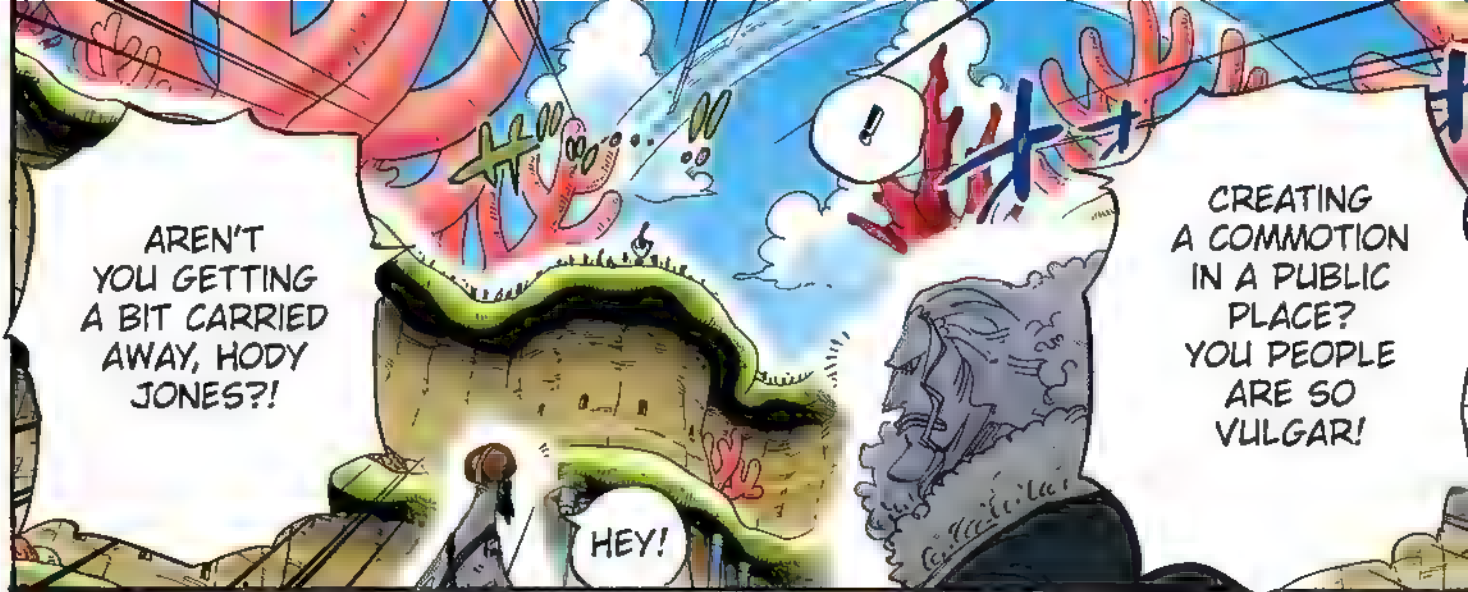
...70,000
STRONG!

WEAPONS-
TRAINED
FISH-MEN...



...30,000
STRONG!

HUMAN
SLAVES
CAPTURED
OVER THIS
PAST
MONTH...



AREN'T YOU GETTING A BIT CARRIED AWAY, HODY JONES?!

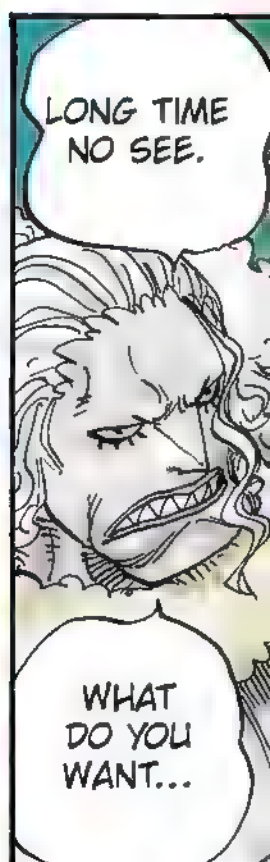
CREATING A COMMOTION IN A PUBLIC PLACE? YOU PEOPLE ARE SO VULGAR!

HEY!



I CAME TO TELL YOU YOU'RE IN OVER YOUR HEAD HERE!

...MADAM SHARLEY?!



LONG TIME NO SEE.

WHAT DO YOU WANT...



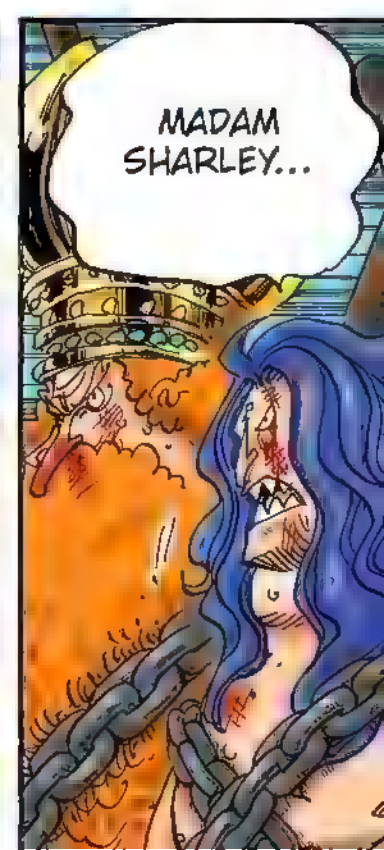
NO.

THAT MAY COME TRUE. WAS I THE ONE YOU SAW?

THE MAN WHO WILL DESTROY THIS ISLAND IS...



I LOOKED INTO THE FUTURE AND SAW THAT A CERTAIN MAN WOULD BRING RUIN TO FISH-MAN ISLAND.



MADAM SHARLEY...



WHAT
ARE YOU
TRYING TO
SAY?!



!!!?

...STRAW
HAT
LUFFY!



SO THAT
MEANS THERE'S
NO FUTURE WHERE
HODY RULES THIS
ISLAND!

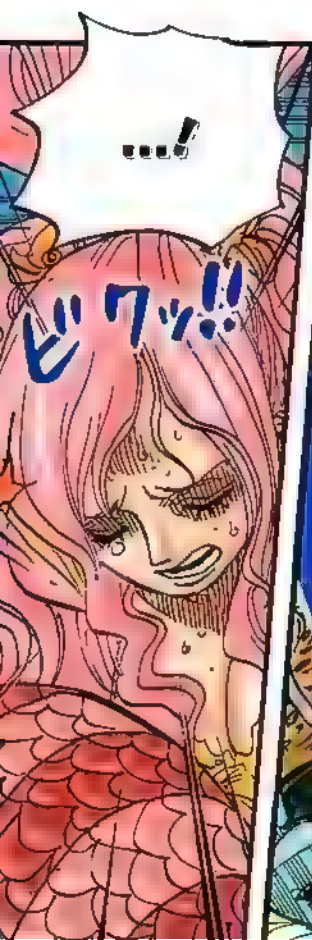


TH-THAT'S
RIGHT! AND
MADAM'S
PROPHECIES
ALWAYS COME
TRUE!



YOU
WILL NEVER
BE THE
CONQUEROR
OF THIS
ISLAND!

THAT'S
ALL I
KNOW!



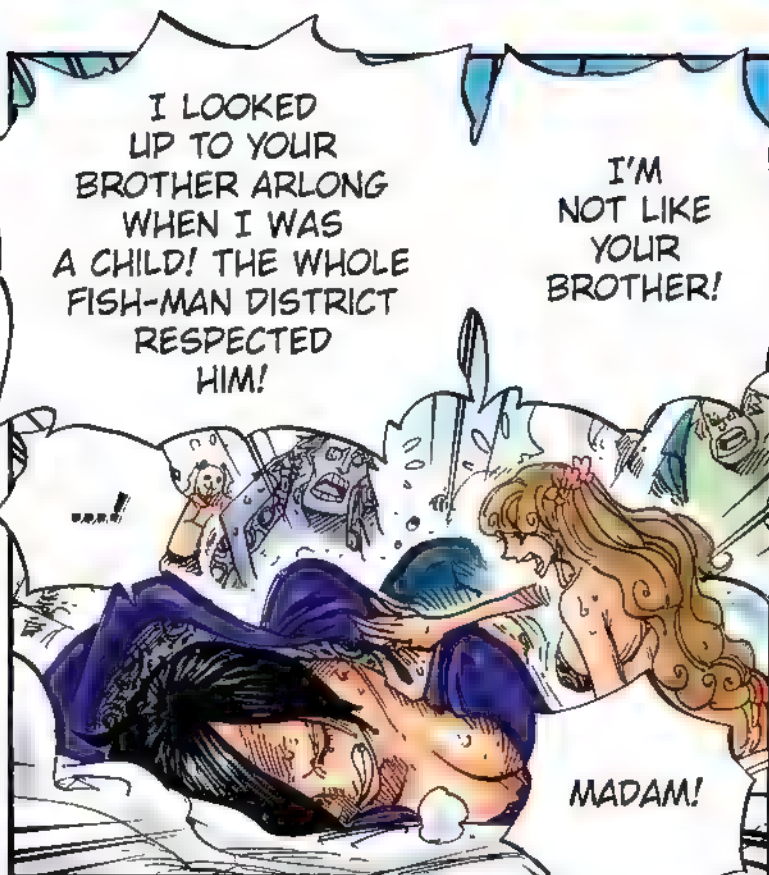
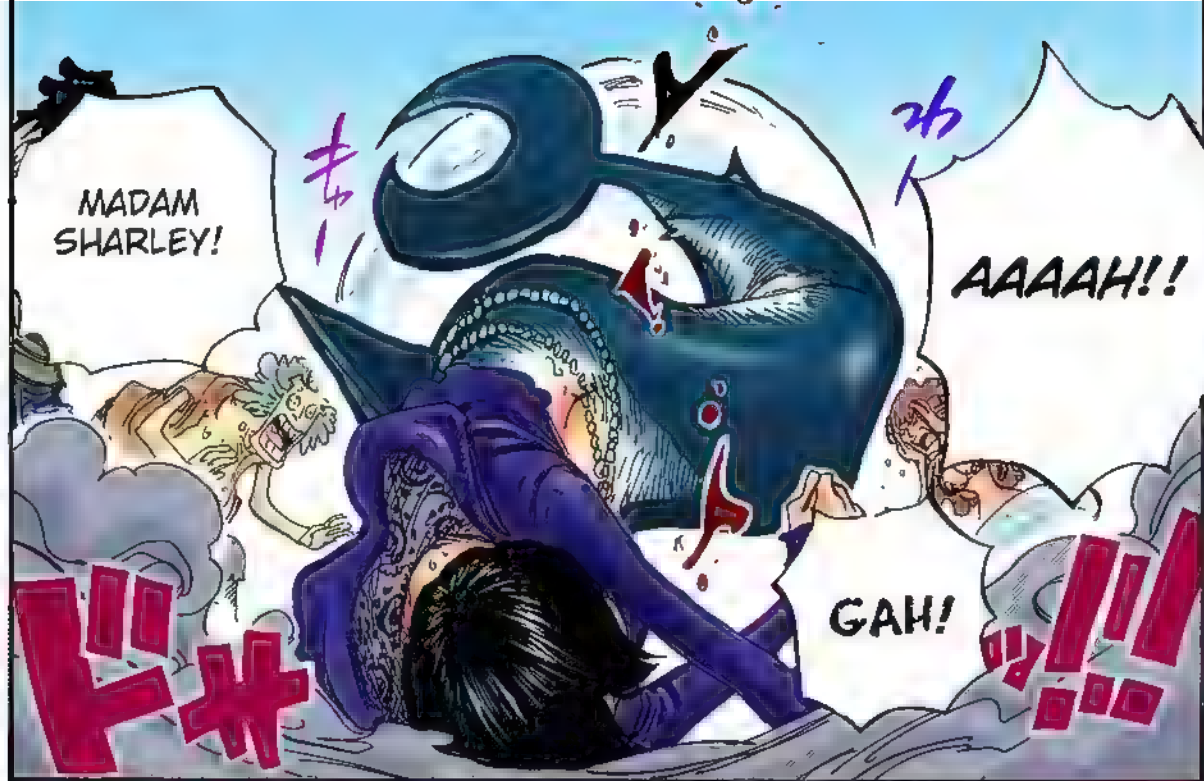
...!

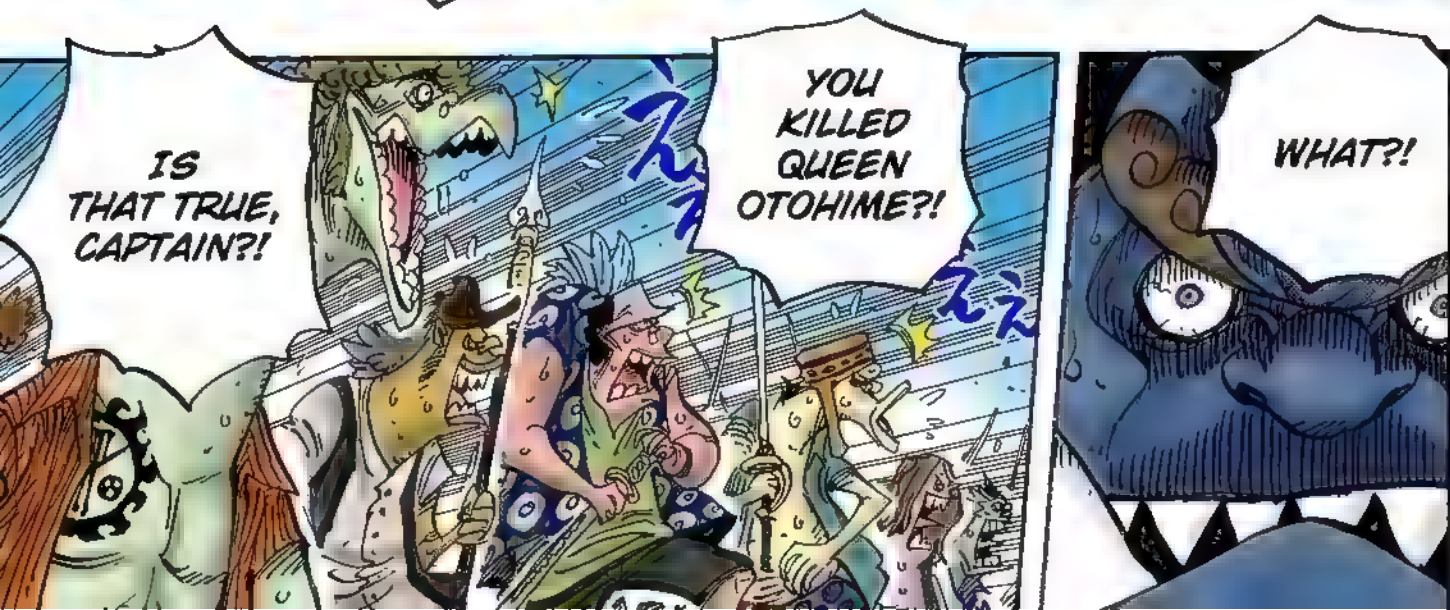
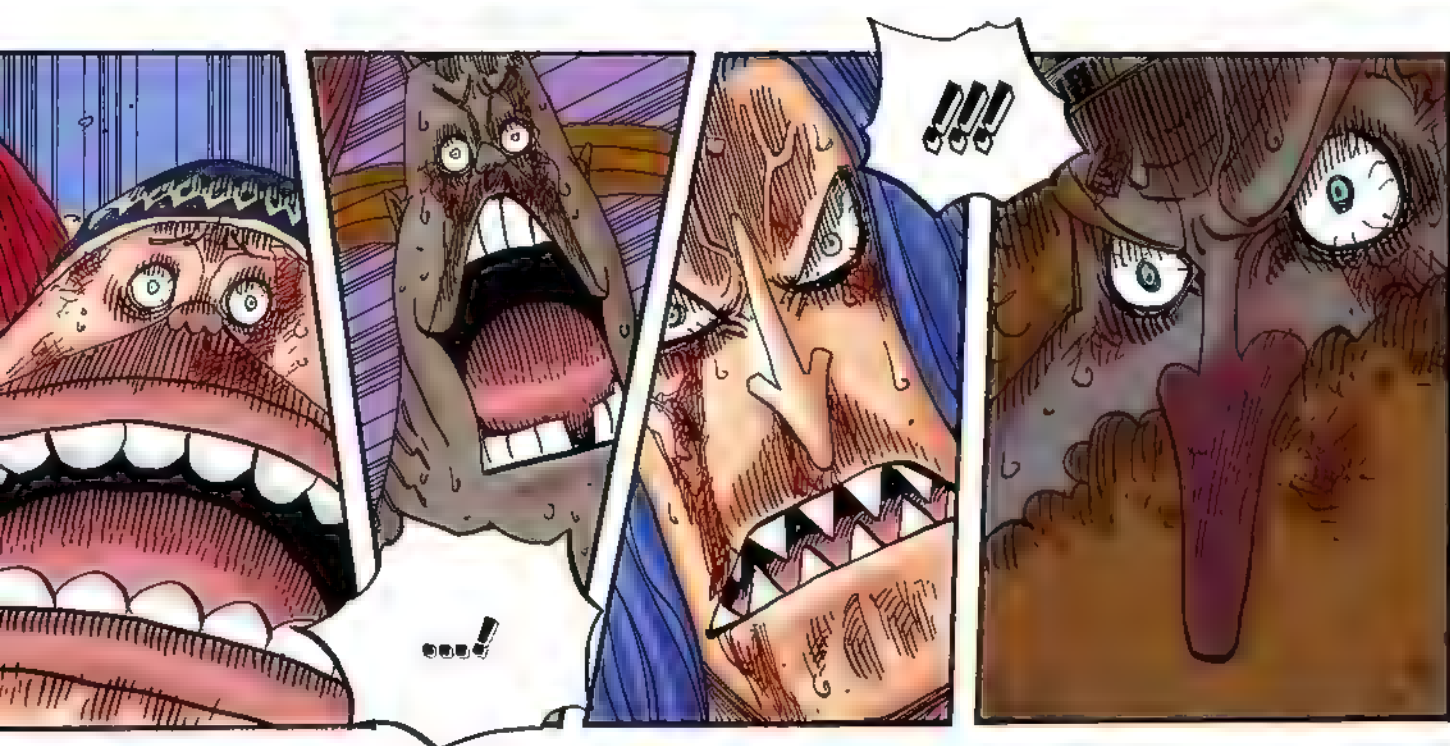
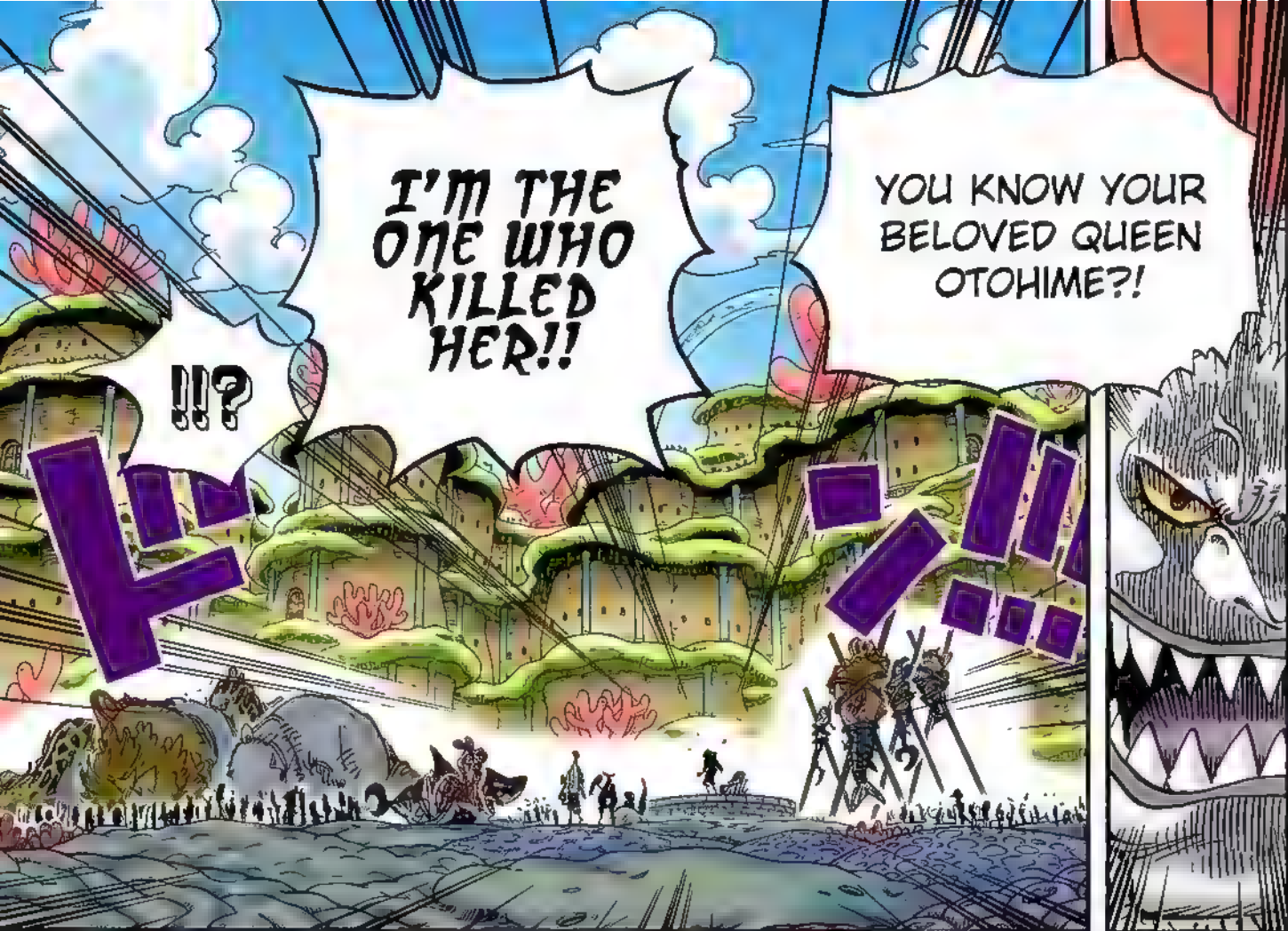
ビッパッ!!



UGH!

!!!

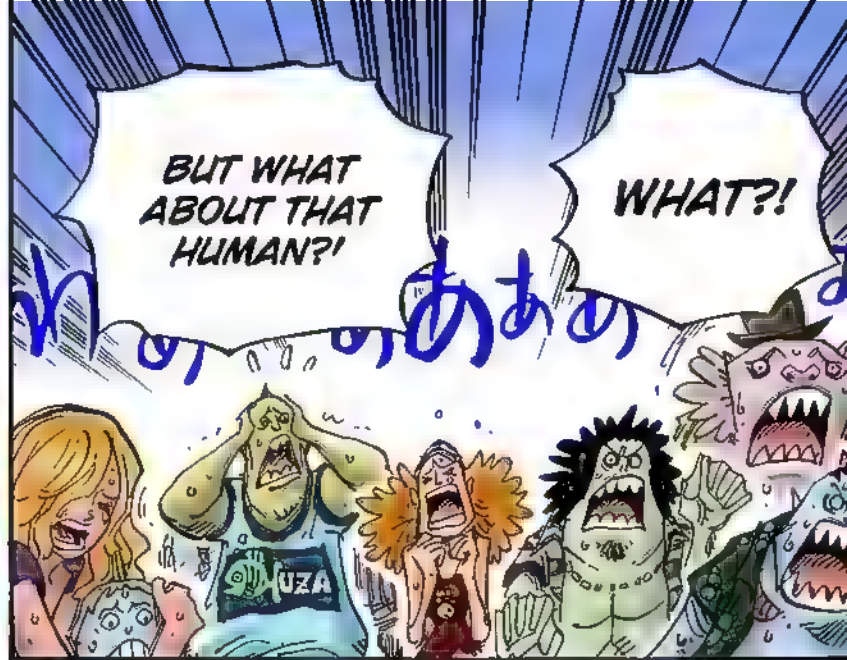






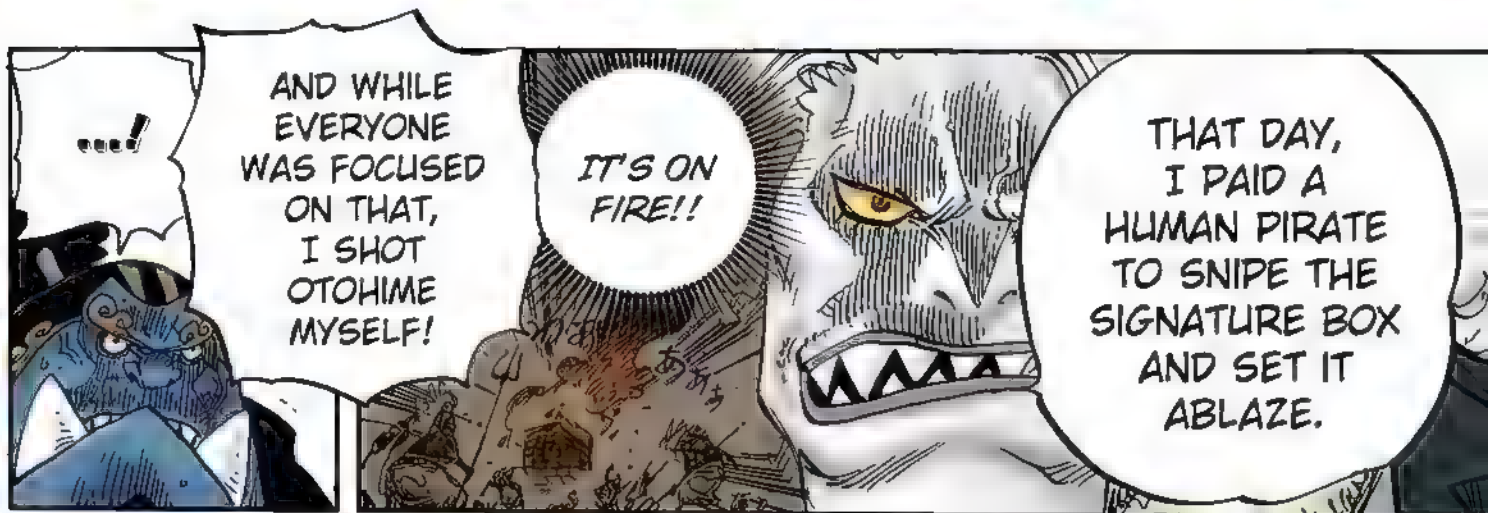
HEE HEE!
THEY DIDN'T
KNOW?!
THE FOOLS!!

HA
HA HA...



BUT WHAT
ABOUT THAT
HUMAN?!

WHAT?!



...!

AND WHILE
EVERYONE
WAS FOCUSED
ON THAT,
I SHOT
OTOHIME
MYSELF!

IT'S ON
FIRE!!

THAT DAY,
I PAID A
HUMAN PIRATE
TO SNIPE THE
SIGNATURE BOX
AND SET IT
ABLAZE.



AGH!!

CURSE
YOU,
HODY!!



FATHER!



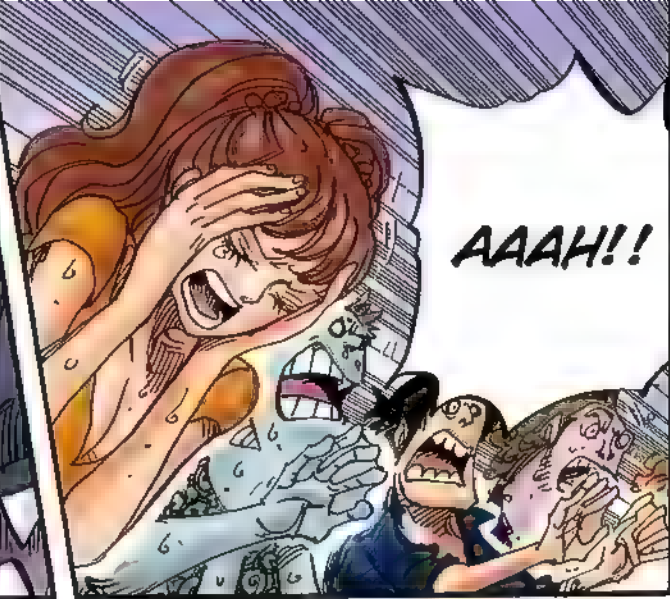
AND THEN
I KILLED
THAT PIRATE
PATSY!

A HUMAN
KILLED OUR
QUEEN!!

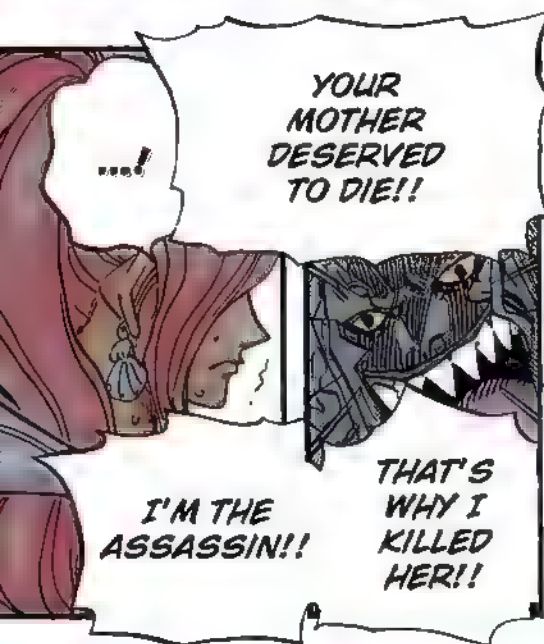
AND SET HIM
UP AS THE
ASSASSIN!



**SHE WAS
IN THE WAY,
SHIRAHOSHI!**



AAAH!!



**YOUR
MOTHER
DESERVED
TO DIE!!**

**I'M THE
ASSASSIN!!**

**THAT'S
WHY I
KILLED
HER!!**

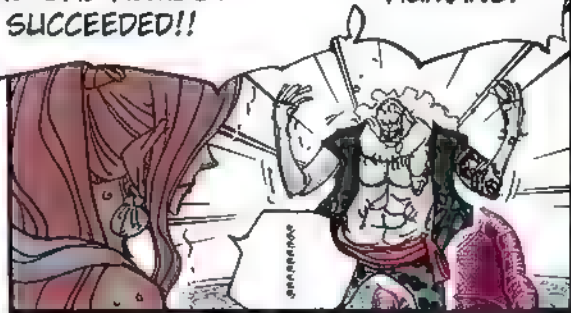


**STOP IT!
HOW CAN
YOU TALK
TO THE
PRINCESS
LIKE THAT?!**

**IT'S TOO
CRUEL!!**

**SHE TRIED TO
PERSUADE THE
INHABITANTS OF
THIS ISLAND TO MAKE
PEACE WITH THEIR
OPPRESSORS!
AND SHE ALMOST
SUCCEEDED!!**

**SHE MADE
EVERYONE
THINK IT WAS
WRONG TO
SEEK REVENGE
AGAINST THE
HUMANS!**



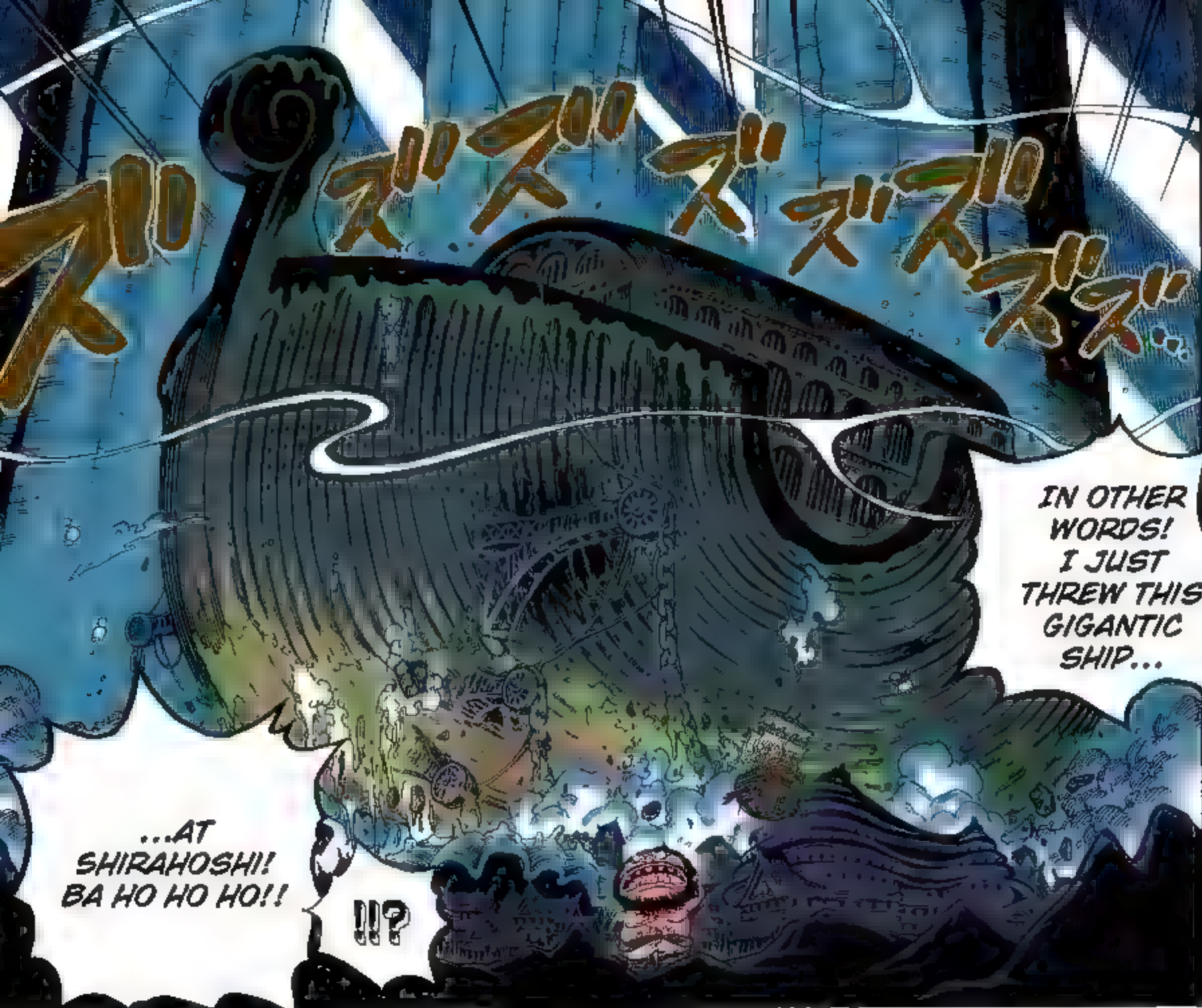
!!!?

**SHIRA-
HOSHI?!**

WHAT?!



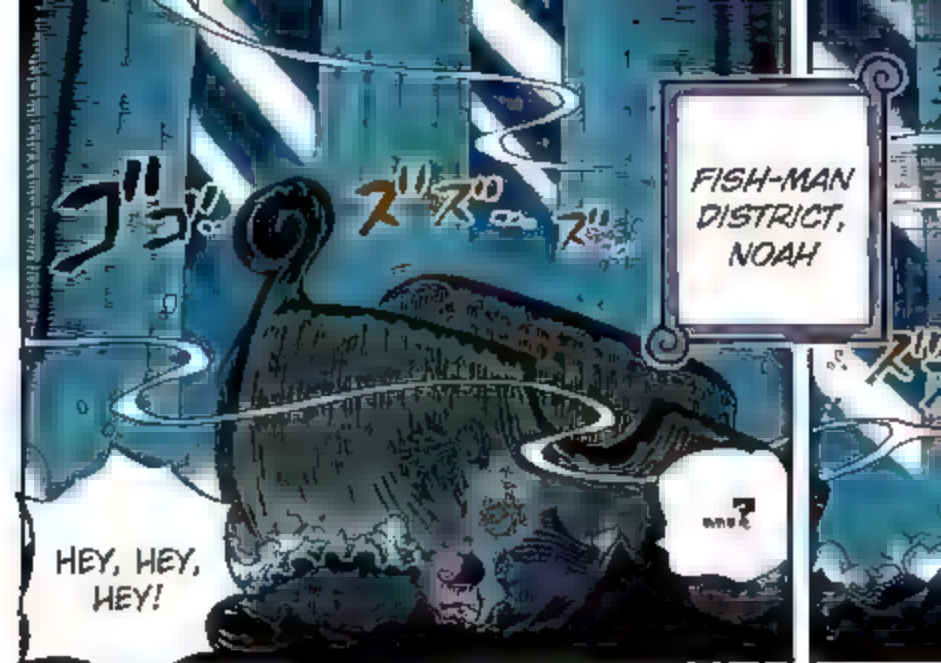
**I KNEW
THAT.**



...AT SHIRAHOSHI!
BA HO HO HO!!

!!?

IN OTHER
WORDS!
I JUST
THREW THIS
GIGANTIC
SHIP...



FISH-MAN
DISTRICT,
NOAH

HEY, HEY,
HEY!



CAPTAIN
VANDER
DECKEN!!

H-H-H-
HEY!!



CAN'T
YOU TELL?!
BA HO HO
HO!

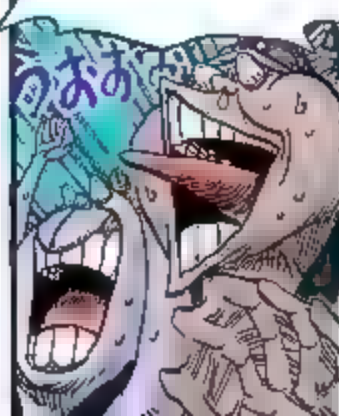
W-W-
WHAT'S
GOING
ON?!



DIE ALONG
WITH THE
ENTIRE
ISLAND,
MY DEAR
SHIRAHOSHI!
GOODBYE,
FISH-MAN
ISLAND!!

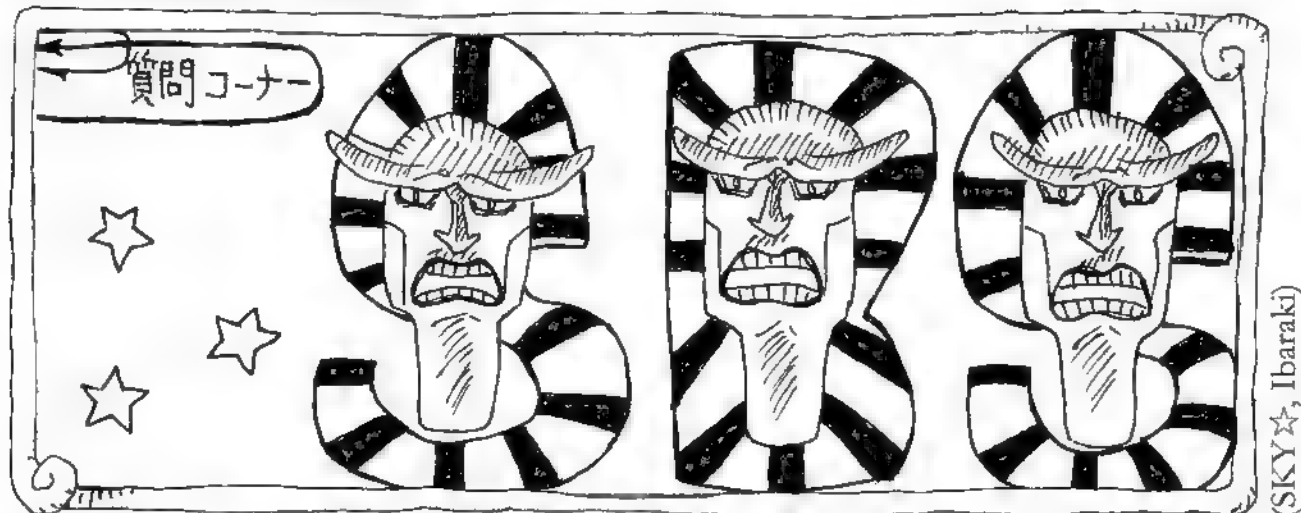
NOAH IS HALF
THE SIZE OF
FISH-MAN
ISLAND!
THERE'S
NOWHERE
TO RUN AND
THERE'S NO
WAY TO
STOP IT!!

IT MOVED!
I DON'T
BELIEVE IT!



I JUST
TAPPED IT
WITH
MY RIGHT
HAND!

A LONG
TIME AGO,
THE DENIZENS
OF FISH-MAN
ISLAND BUILT
THIS MYSTERIOUS
SHIP CALLED
NOAH!



Q: Heeccc! Hey hey hey hey hey, Odacchi, Odacchi who flew in from somewhere. I got somethin' to say to you! You know the scene in volume 63, chapter 626 where Otohime cried about the signatures? There's someone that looks identical to the Nami Mermaid that Luffy drew in volume 8, chapter 69. What's going on?! If you don't tell me, I'll... Well, I don't know.



--King of Gedatsu

A: I got lots of letters about this. I'm surprised you found it. Moreover, I'm surprised that what Luffy imagined actually existed.



Q: Earwax, boogers, or eye boogers. Which one do you prefer?

--Hatamori

A: Earwax, I guess.

Q: Mr. Oda. You're not my type.

--Match and Takeshi

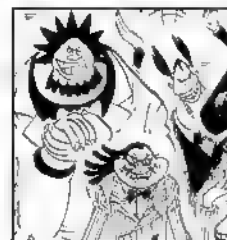
A: What?! But you read *One Piece* so I like you.

Q: Odacchi! This is my first letter to you and it's a serious question. In chapter 598, it mentioned something about Soul King's TD sales or whatnot. What is this "TD" thing? Is it like a CD in that world? I want to know.



--Toruman

A: That's right. You can assume that that's what it is. A lot of things changed over the past two years including much of the technology. TD stands for "tone dial." It's a shell that can store sound like the ones in sky island. They managed to farm and improve upon that technology. They are sold in pieces of two and they

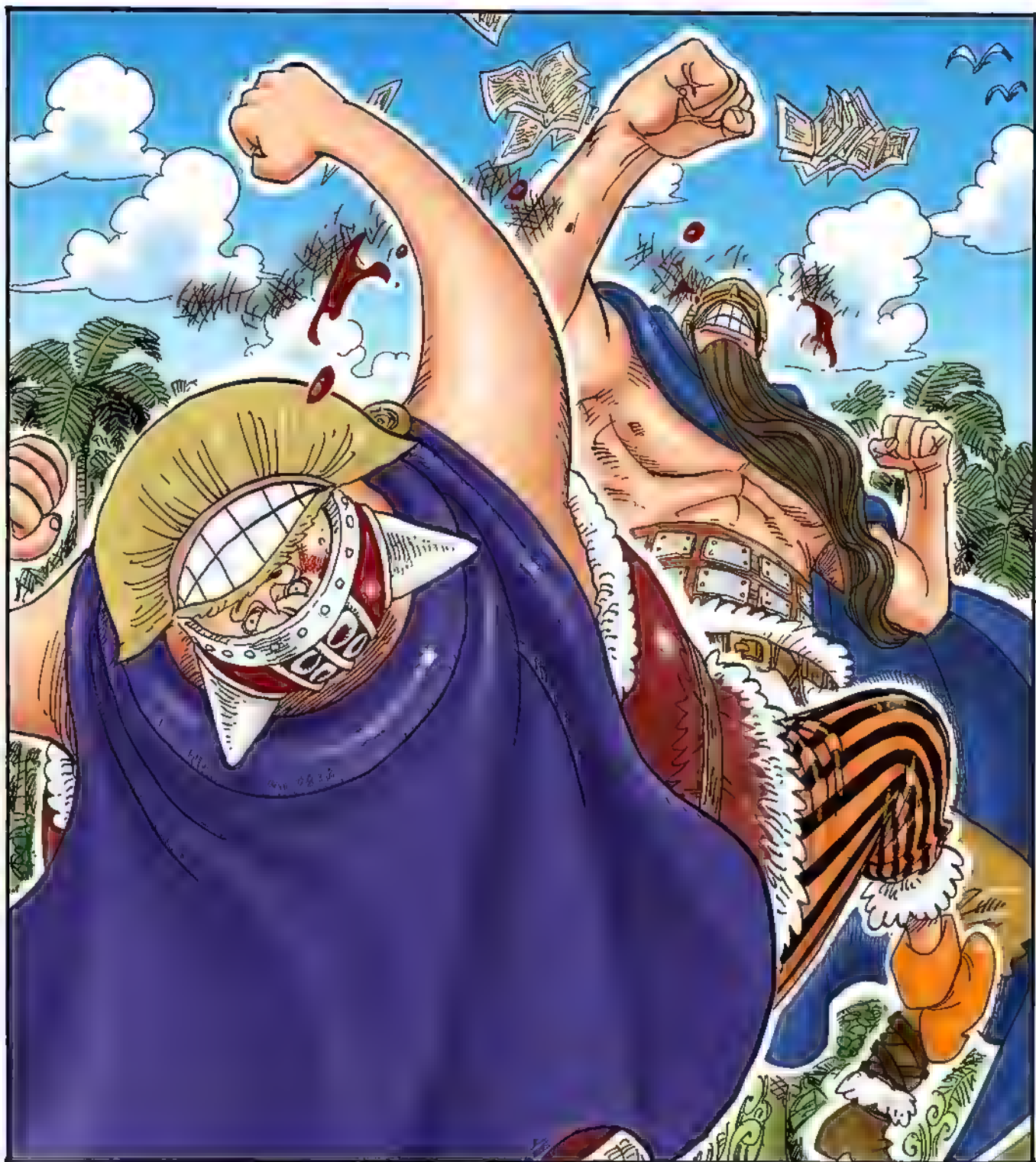


can be enjoyed in headphone and stereo.

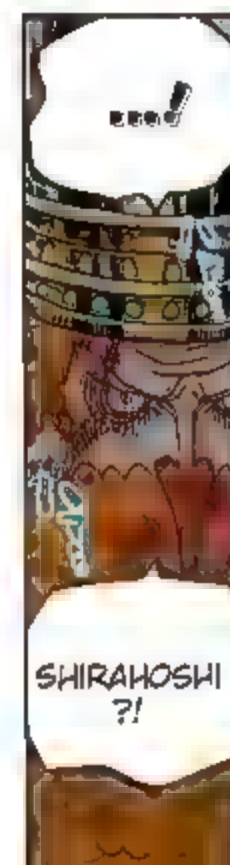
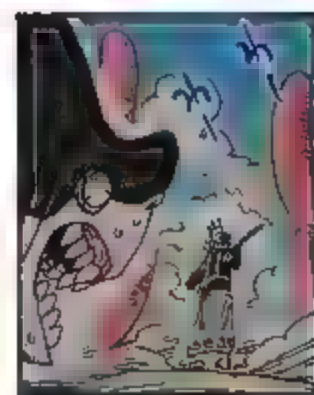
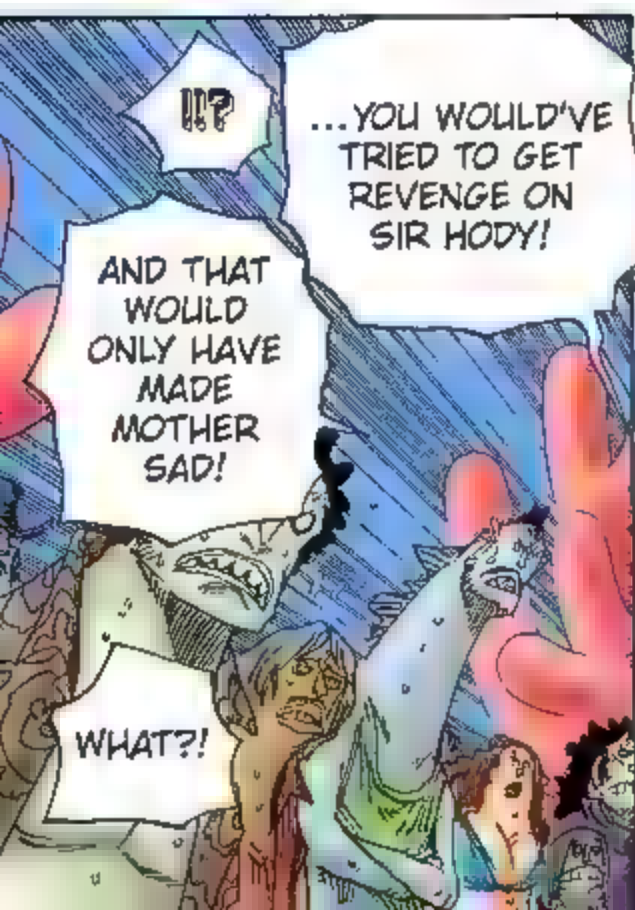
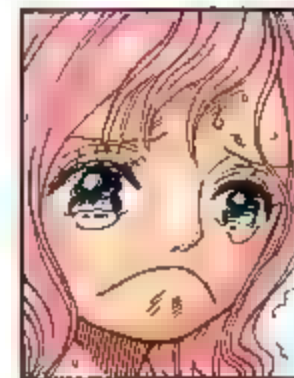


Chapter 633:

FRIEND OR FOE



DECKS OF THE WORLD, VOL. 18:
"LITTLE GARDEN, ISLAND OF GIANTS"





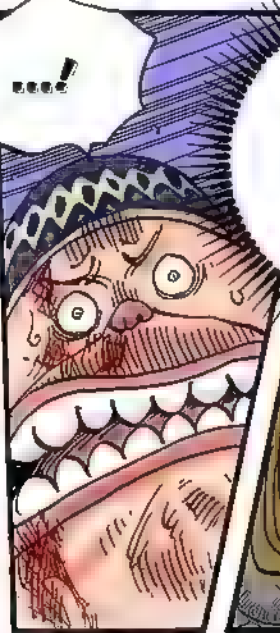
NO
MATTER
WHO KILLED
HER...

IT WAS
THE LAST
PROMISE
I MADE
TO HER!!

...I
WOULDN'T
HATE
THEM!!



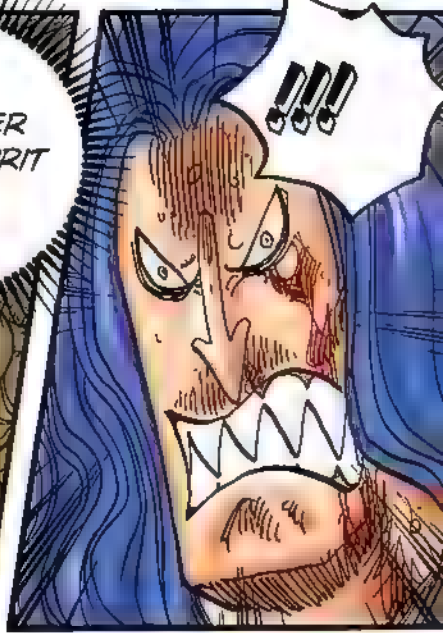
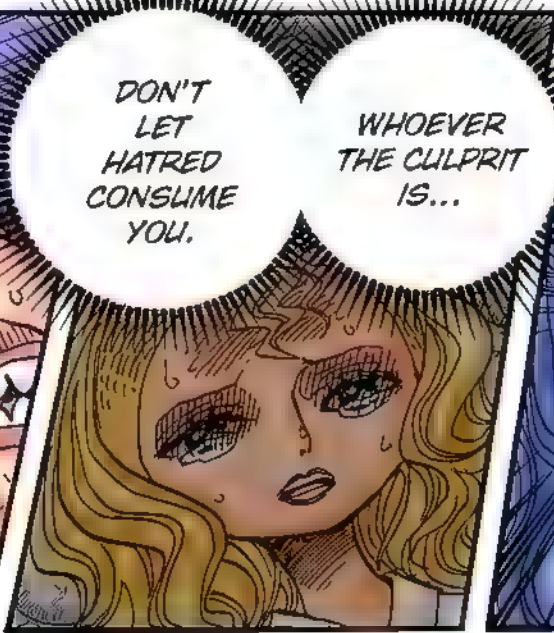
BECAUSE
OF
THAT...



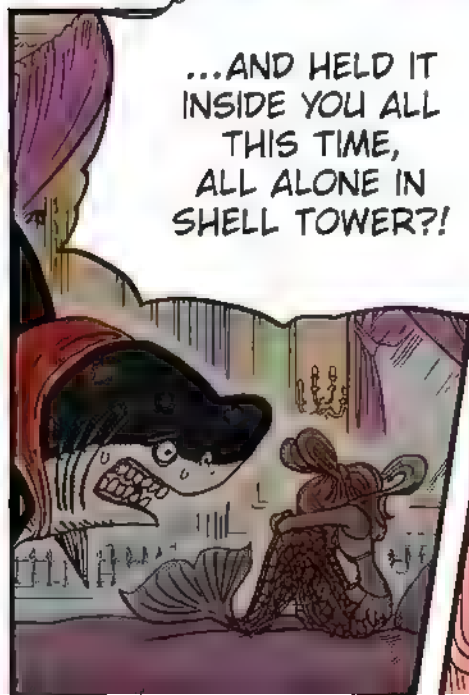
....!

DON'T
LET
HATRED
CONSUME
YOU.

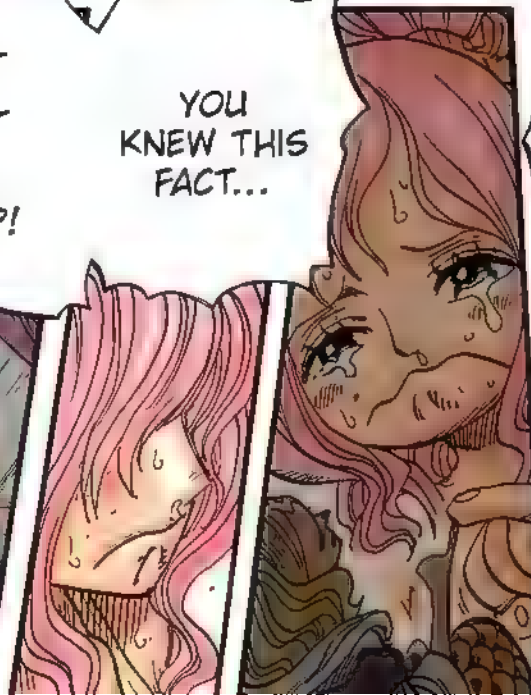
WHOEVER
THE CULPRIT
IS...



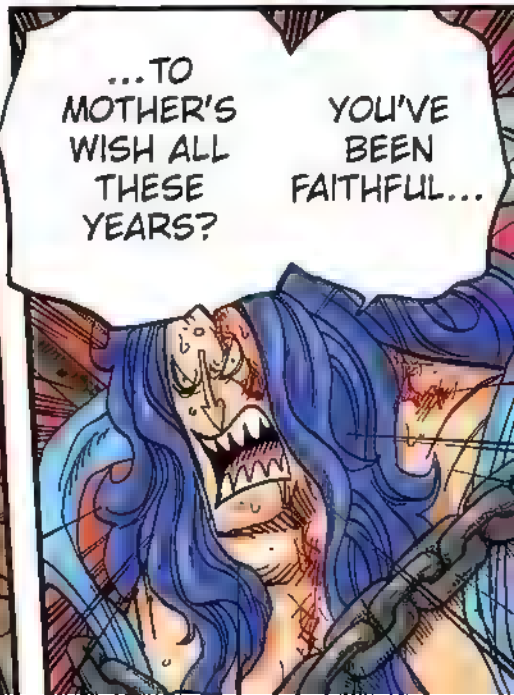
!!!



...AND HELD IT
INSIDE YOU ALL
THIS TIME,
ALL ALONE IN
SHELL TOWER?!



YOU
KNEW THIS
FACT...



...TO
MOTHER'S
WISH ALL
THESE
YEARS?

YOU'VE
BEEN
FAITHFUL...

NO ONE
CAN
IMITATE
THIS
FEAT!

WHAT A
HEROIC
YOUNG
LADY!

EVEN IF THAT
WAS HER DYING
MOTHER'S
WISH, SUCH A
THING WOULD
BE ALMOST
IMPOSSIBLE!

SHE
REFUSED
TO HATE
THE MAN
WHO
KILLED
HER
MOTHER?!

IF YOU'D
TOLD ANYONE
ELSE, MY PLANS
WOULD'VE BEEN
WRECKED!

I'M SO
GLAD YOU
PICKED THIS
STUPID GIRL
TO TALK TO!

MEGALO!

STOP
LAUGH-
ING!!

JA
HA HA
HA!!

JA HA
HA HA!

...

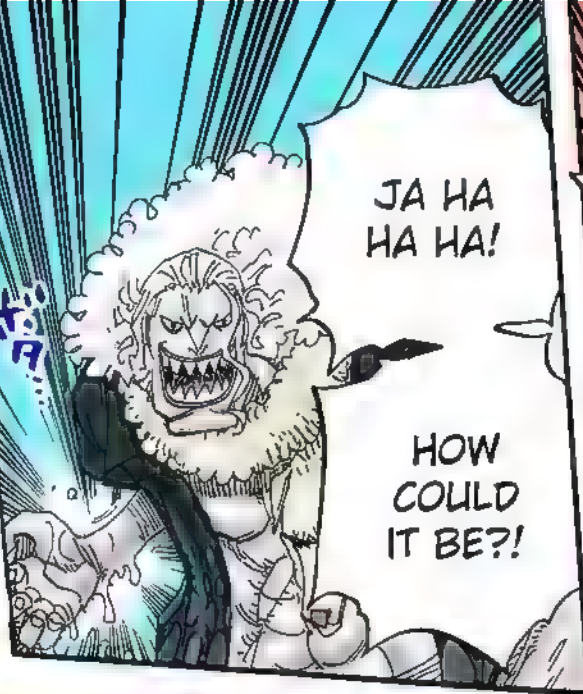
IT'S YOUR
FAULT YOUR
FATHER, YOUR
BROTHERS AND ALL
OF YOUR SUBJECTS
ARE GOING
TO DIE!!

BECAUSE
YOU WOULDN'T
ALLOW YOURSELF
TO HATE ME, THIS
KINGDOM IS
FINISHED!

LISTEN,
SHIRAHOSHI,
IN THIS WORLD,
WE CALL THAT
STUPIDITY!

...

!!

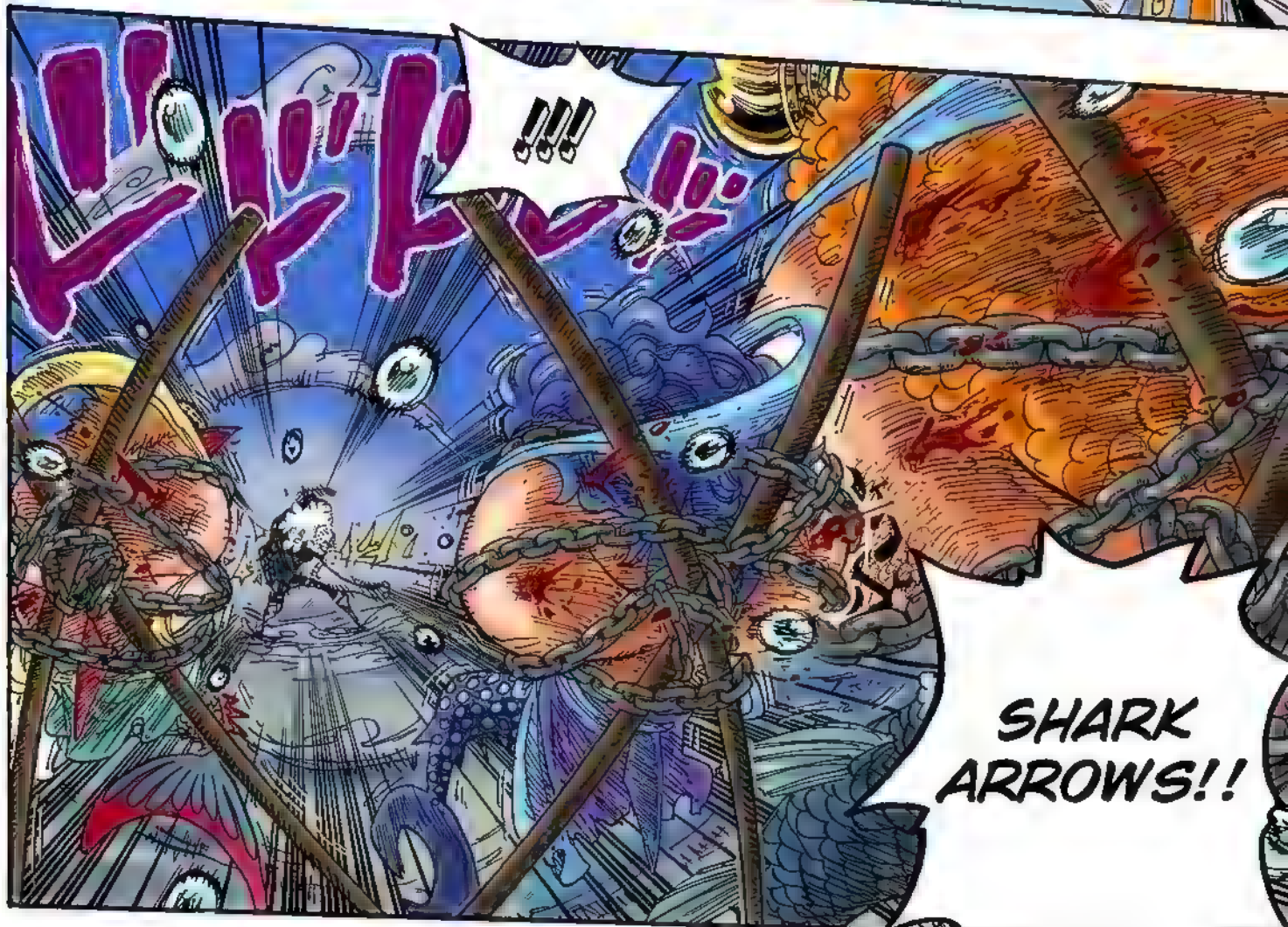


JA HA
HA HA!

HOW
COULD
IT BE?!



NO! DON'T LISTEN
TO HIM, PRINCESS!
WHAT YOU DID WAS
NOBLE AND GOOD!



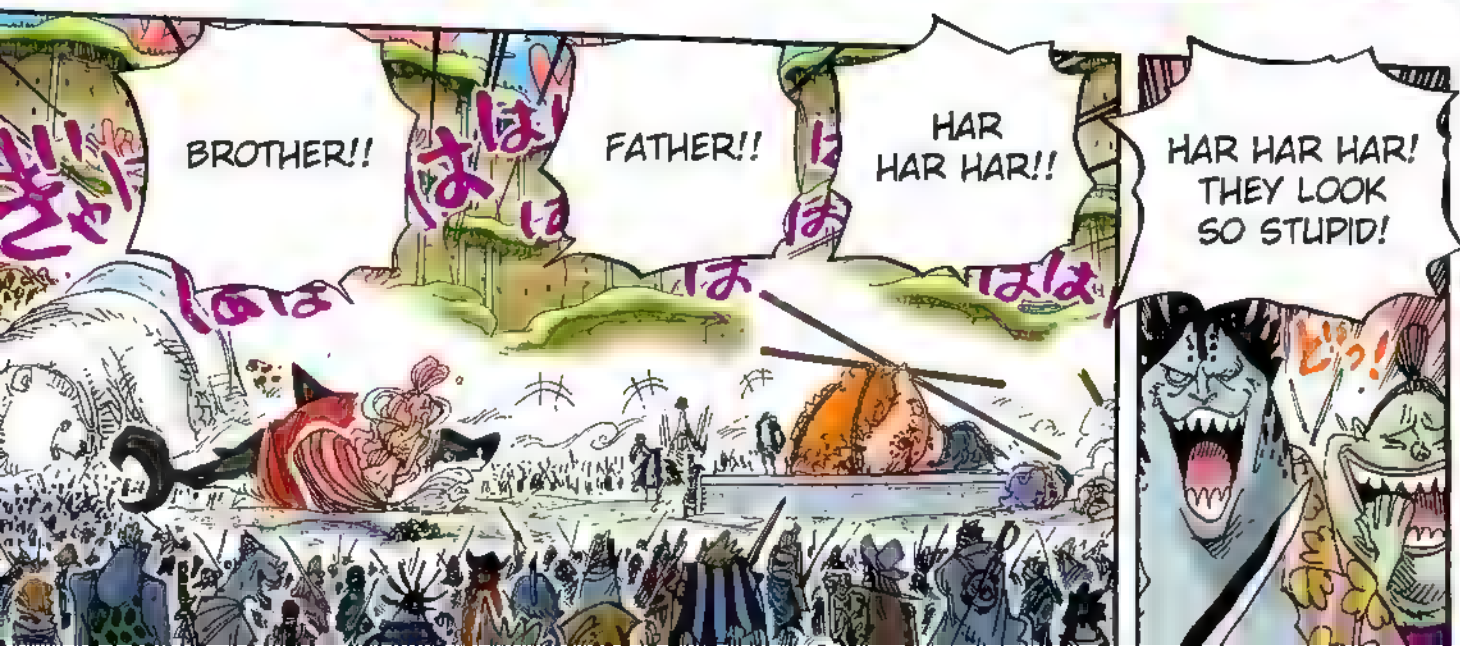
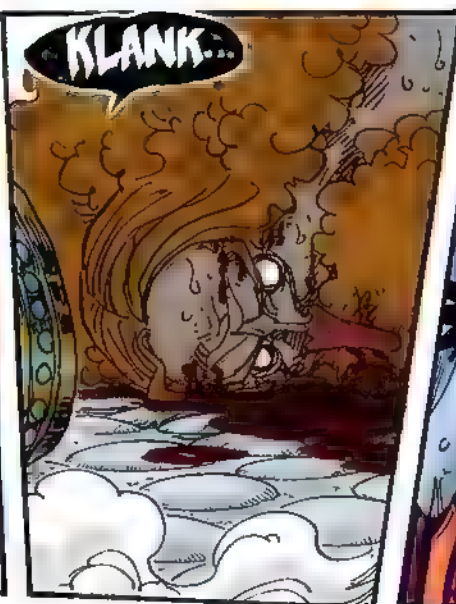
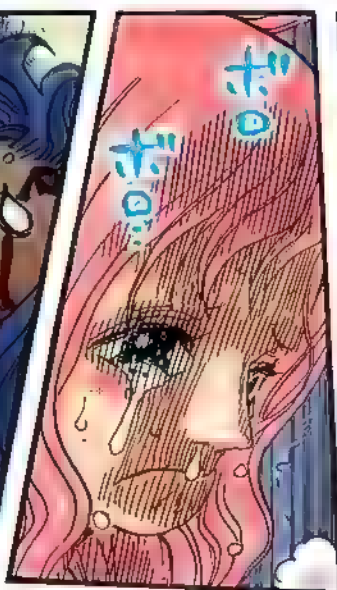
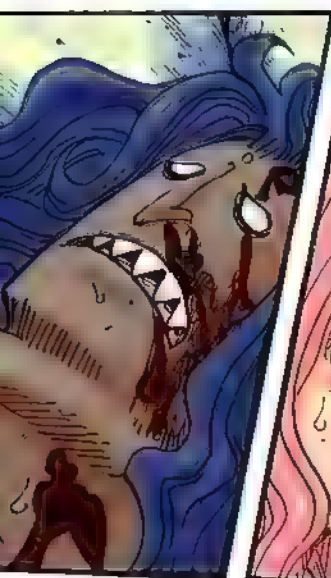
SHARK
ARROWS!!



JA HA
HA HA!

YOUR
MAJESTY!!
PRINCES!!

AAAAH!!



MADAM SHARLEY!
WHEN WILL THE
PIRATE WITH THE
HAT COME AND
DESTROY THIS
ISLAND?

WHAT?

THERE
ARE NO
WARRIORS LEFT
AND THE ENEMY
HAS 100,000
ARMED
FLUGITIVES!!

THE
GREAT KNIGHT
NEPTUNE MAY
REALLY BE
KILLED!!

THIS IS TERRIBLE!!

!?

I HOPE HE COMES NOW!

I...

I DON'T
KNOW IF
IT'LL BE
TOMORROW
OR A YEAR
FROM NOW.

I CAN
ONLY SEE
WHAT
HAPPENS.

I DON'T KNOW.

I WANT HIM TO COME NOW TOO!! I DON'T WANT THE KING TO DIE!!

...IT'D
BAD FOR
BUT IT'U
BAD FO
THEM TO

BE
R US,
D BE
OR
DO!!

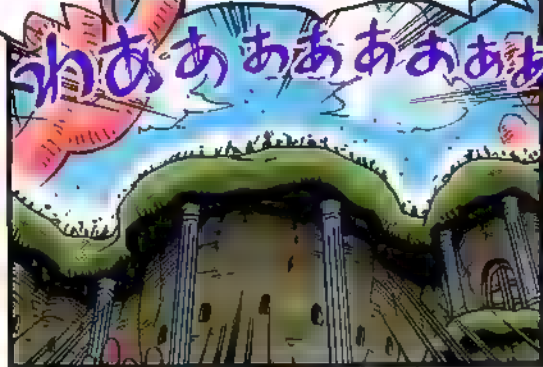
IF HE
DESTROY
EVERYTH
NOW..



あは

IF YOU'RE
GOING TO
BRING RUIN TO
THIS ISLAND,
DO IT RIGHT
NOW!!

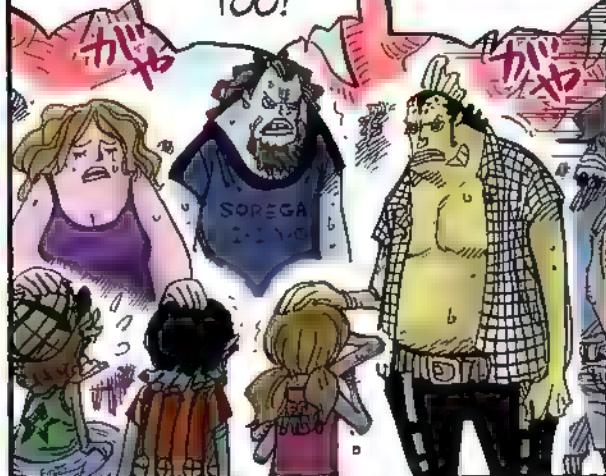
STRAW
HAT LUFFY!!



...!

I WANT
HIM TO
DO IT
NOW
TOO!

YOU'RE
RIGHT.



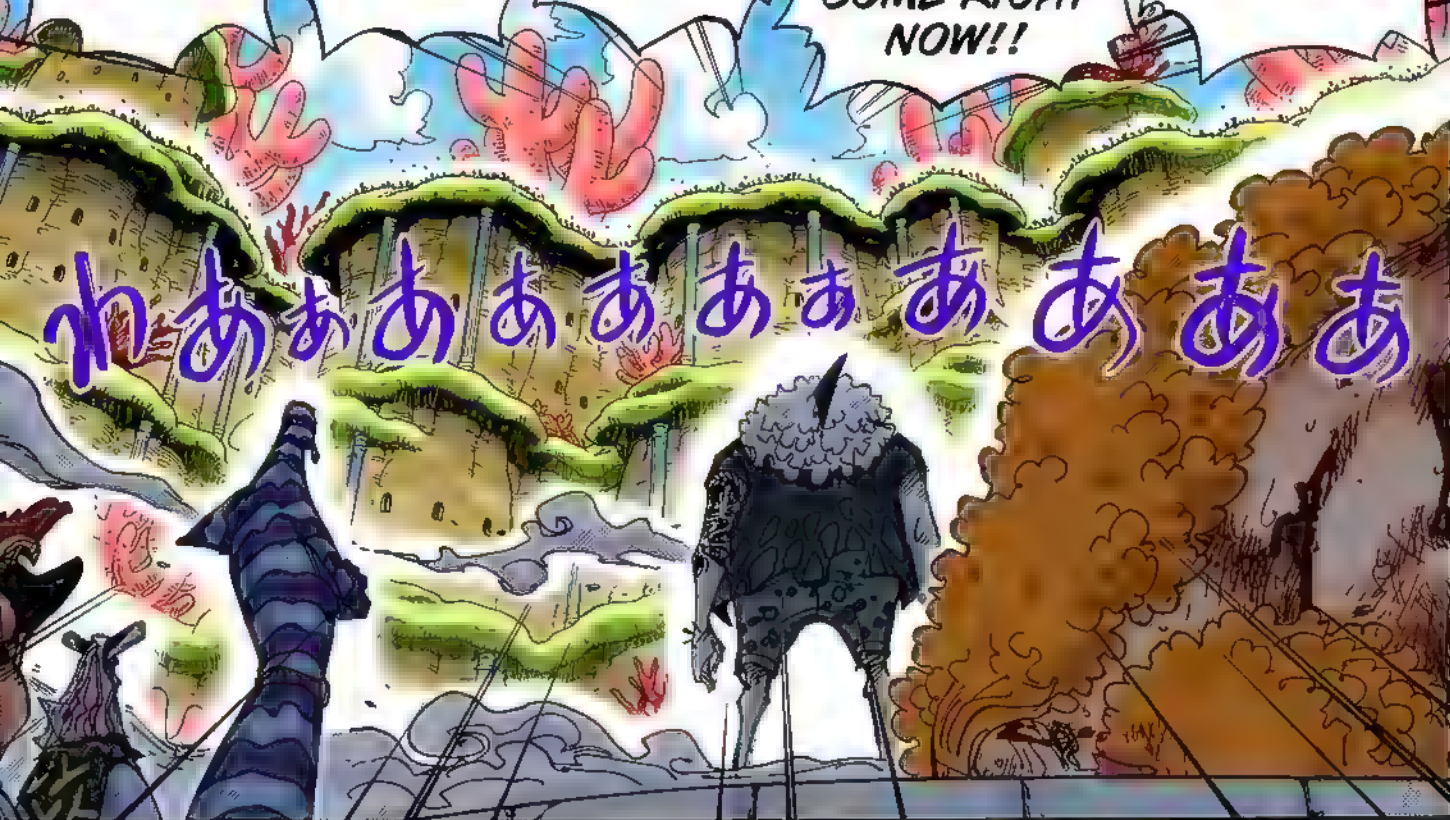
STRAW
HAT!!

STRAW
HAT!!

STRAW
HAT!!

IF YOU'RE
SOMEWHERE
ON THIS
ISLAND,
COME RIGHT
NOW!!

DESTROY
EVERYTHING
RIGHT NOW!!



WHAT
FUTILE
CRIES
FOR
HELP.

BESIDES,
SHARLEY'S
PROPHECY
HAS TO BE
WRONG
THIS TIME.

ARE THEY ALL
IMBECILES?
I'VE HEARD
OF GRASPING
AT STRAWS,
BUT THIS IS
RIDICULOUS.



MY
KING!!

AAAH!!

NOW WATCH AS
I BLOW THE HEAD
OFF YOUR OLD
KING NEPTUNE!!

HAVE YOU ALL
GONE INSANE?!
WELL, I'LL BRING
YOU BACK TO
REALITY!!

FATHER!!

URGH?!

MEGALO
?!

!!?

太一!!!

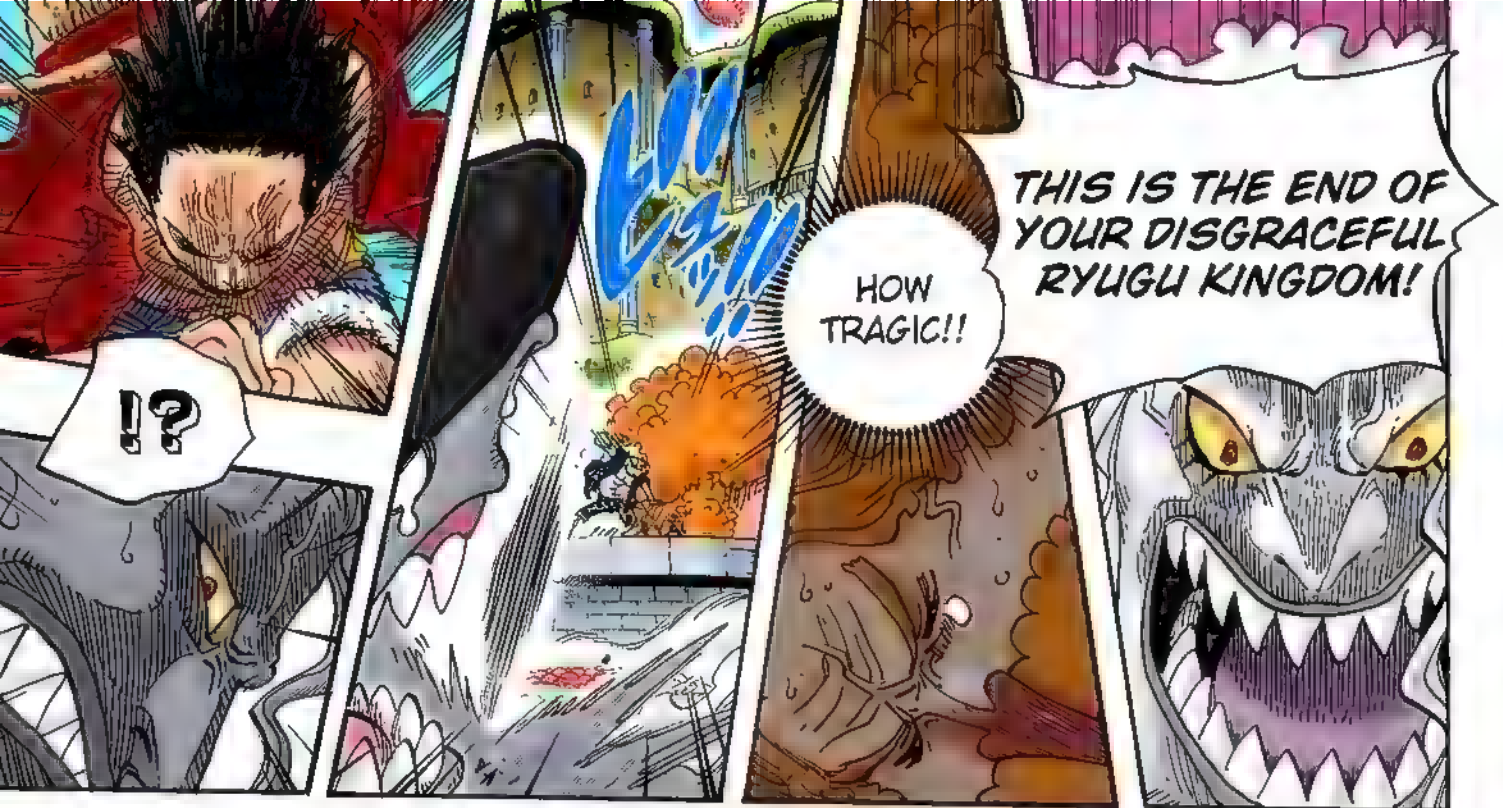
!!!

HUH?!

POP

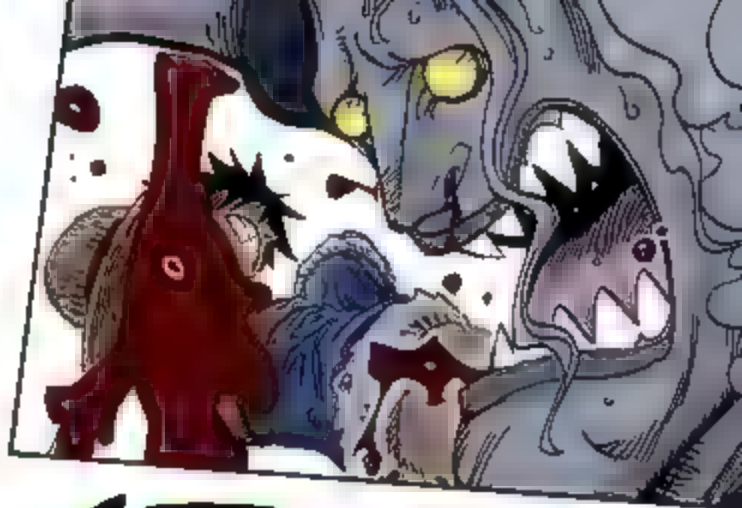
PLEASE
SAVE MY
FATHER!!

SIR
LUFFY!!



...STRAW
HAT
LUFFY!!

IT'S...

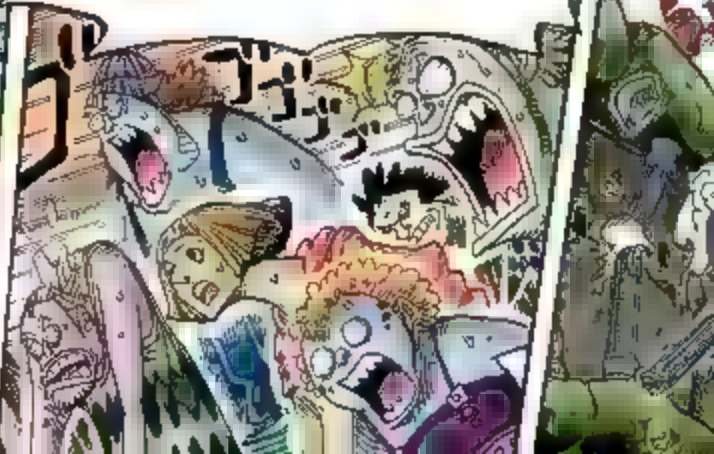


オオオオオオ



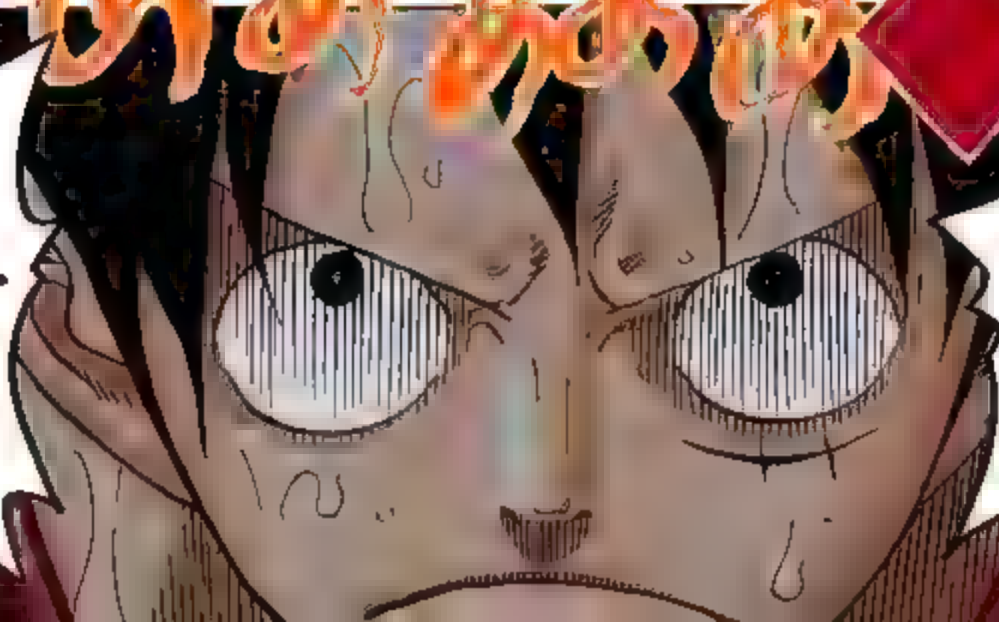
WHAT?!

LOOK!!



...SHOW-
ED UP!!

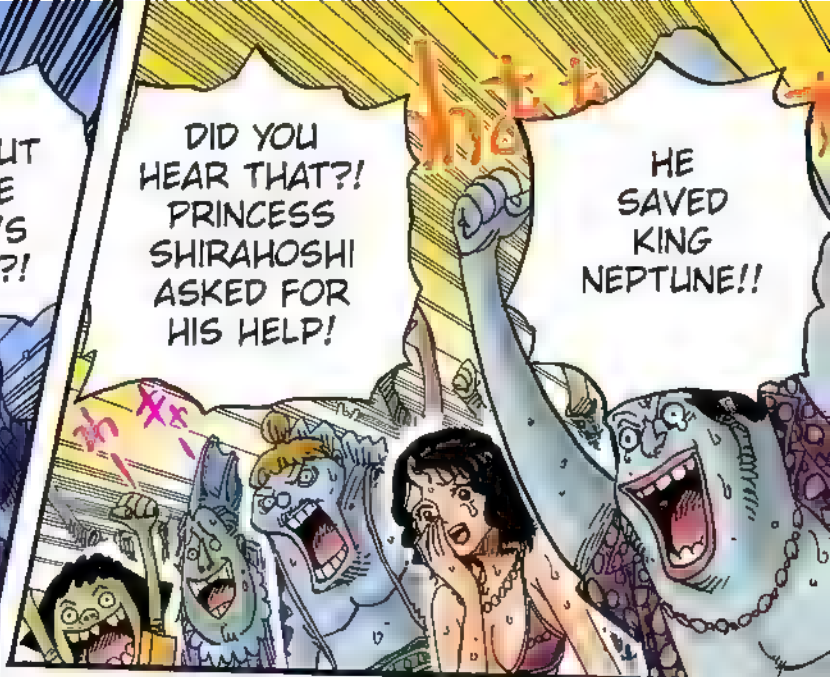
HE
REALLY
...





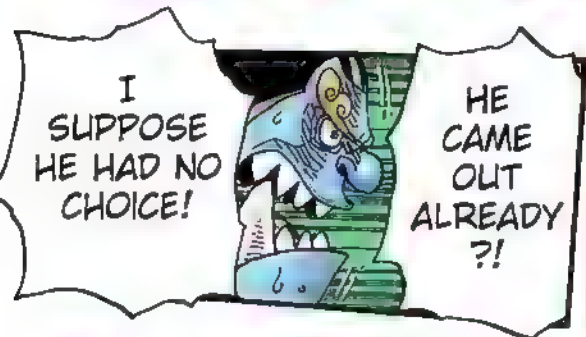
HAAH!
HE WAS IN THERE
THE WHOLE TIME?!
BUT WHY?!

HE
CAME OUT
OF THE
SHARK'S
MOUTH?!



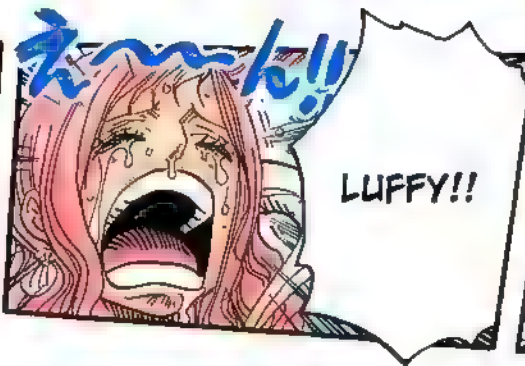
DID YOU
HEAR THAT?!
PRINCESS
SHIRAHOSHI
ASKED FOR
HIS HELP!

HE
SAVED
KING
NEPTUNE!!

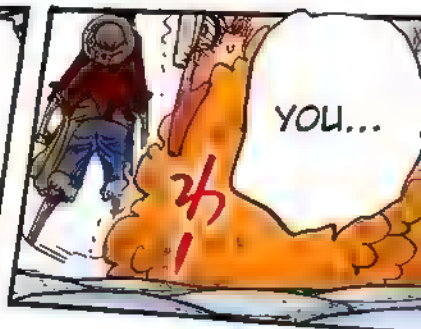


I
SUPPOSE
HE HAD NO
CHOICE!

HE
CAME
OUT
ALREADY
?!



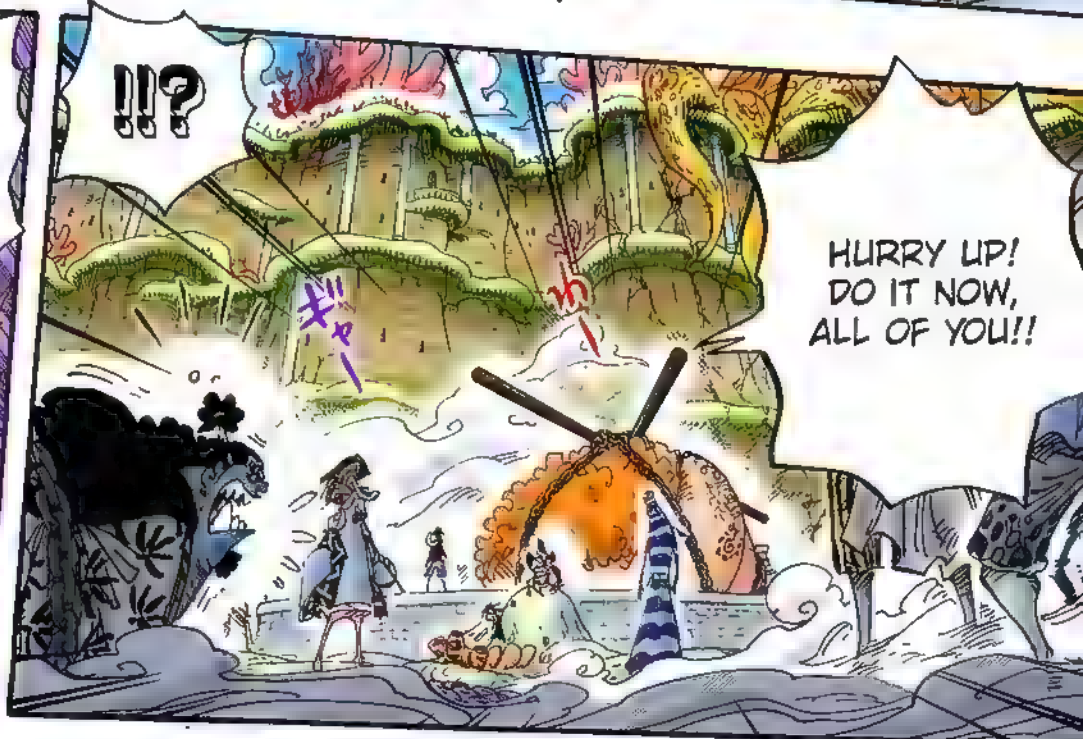
LUFFY!!



YOU...

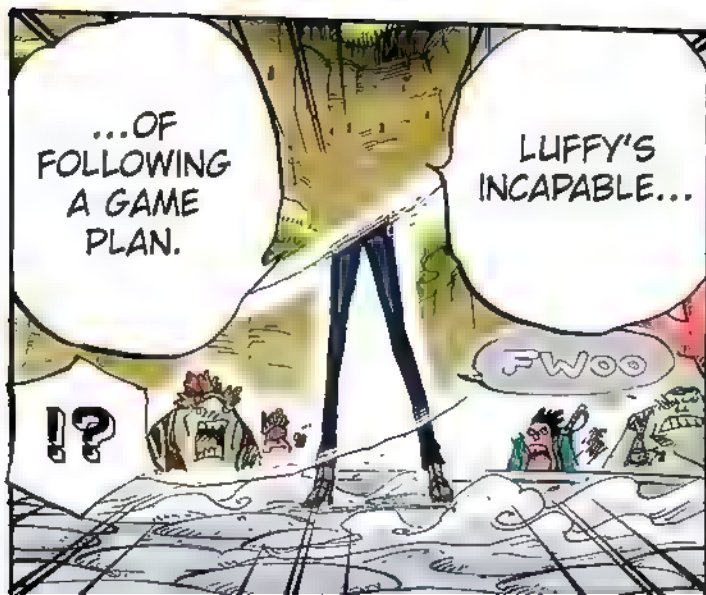


MCH!
WHAT?!
WHO'S HE
TALKING
TOICH?!



!!?

HURRY UP!
DO IT NOW,
ALL OF YOU!!



...OF
FOLLOWING
A GAME
PLAN.

LUFFY'S
INCAPABLE...

FWOO

!?

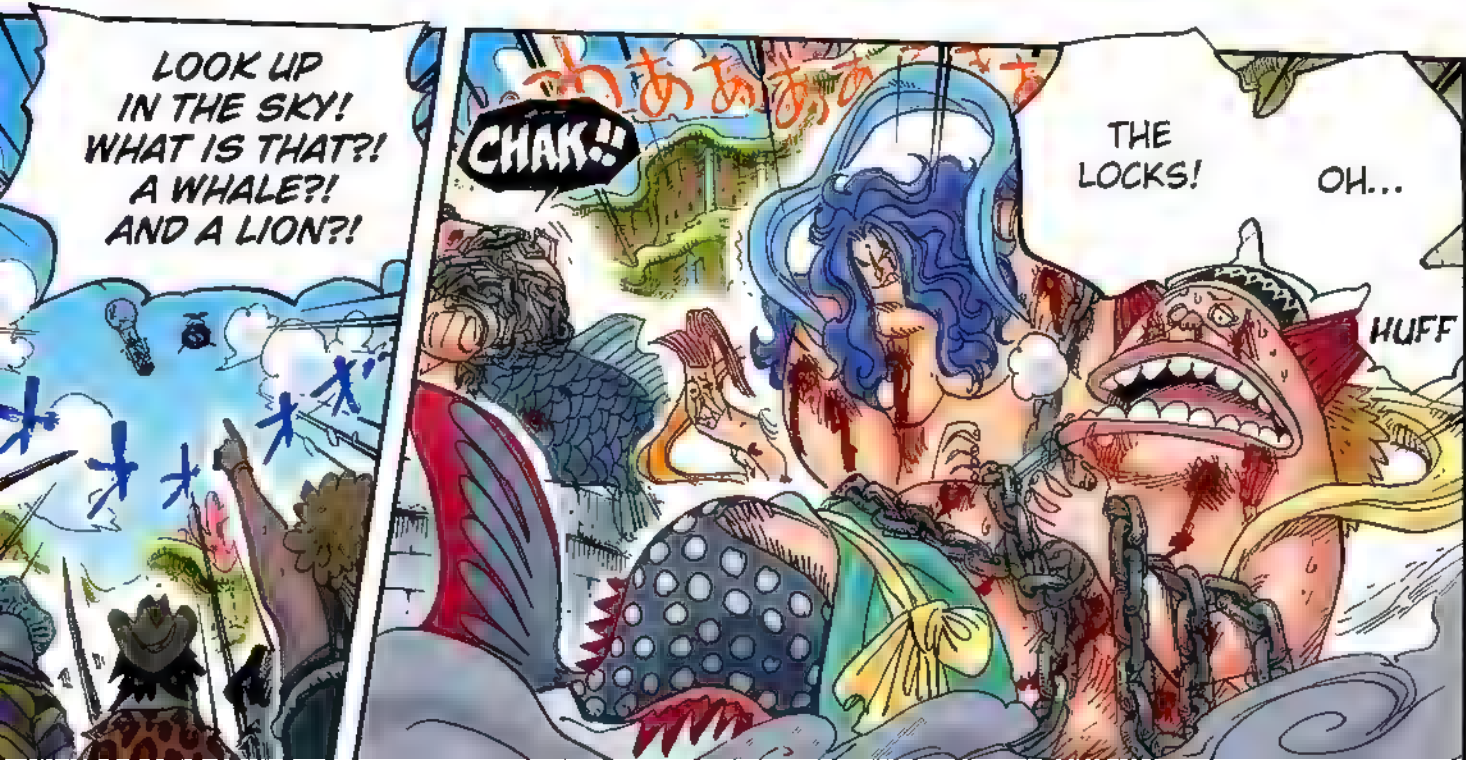
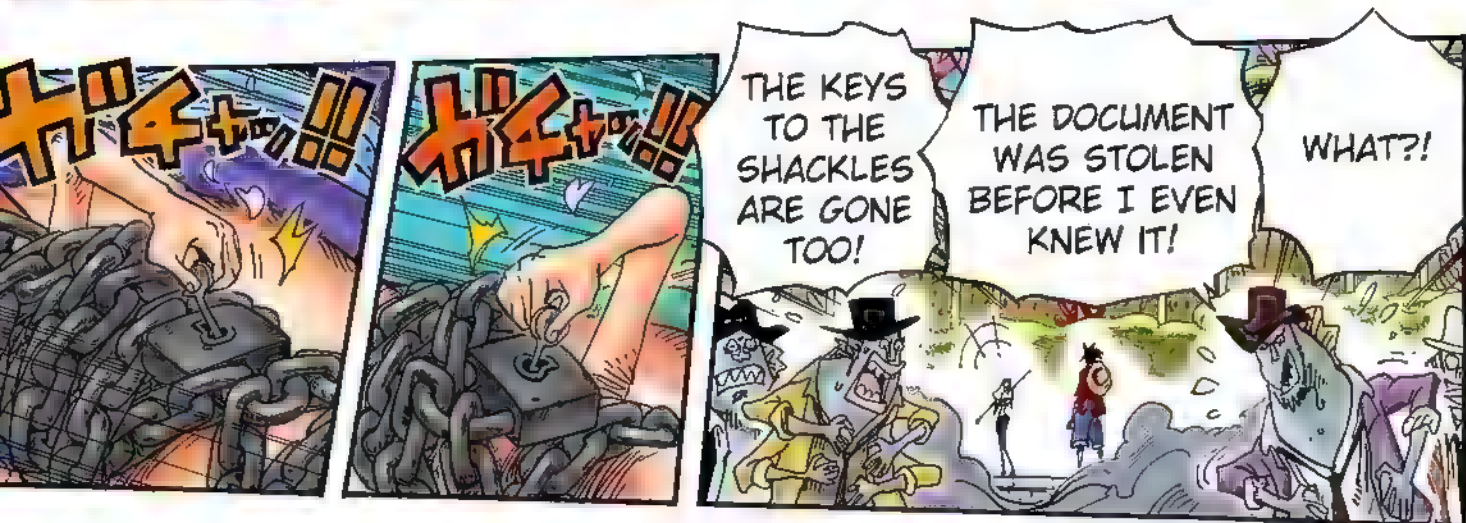
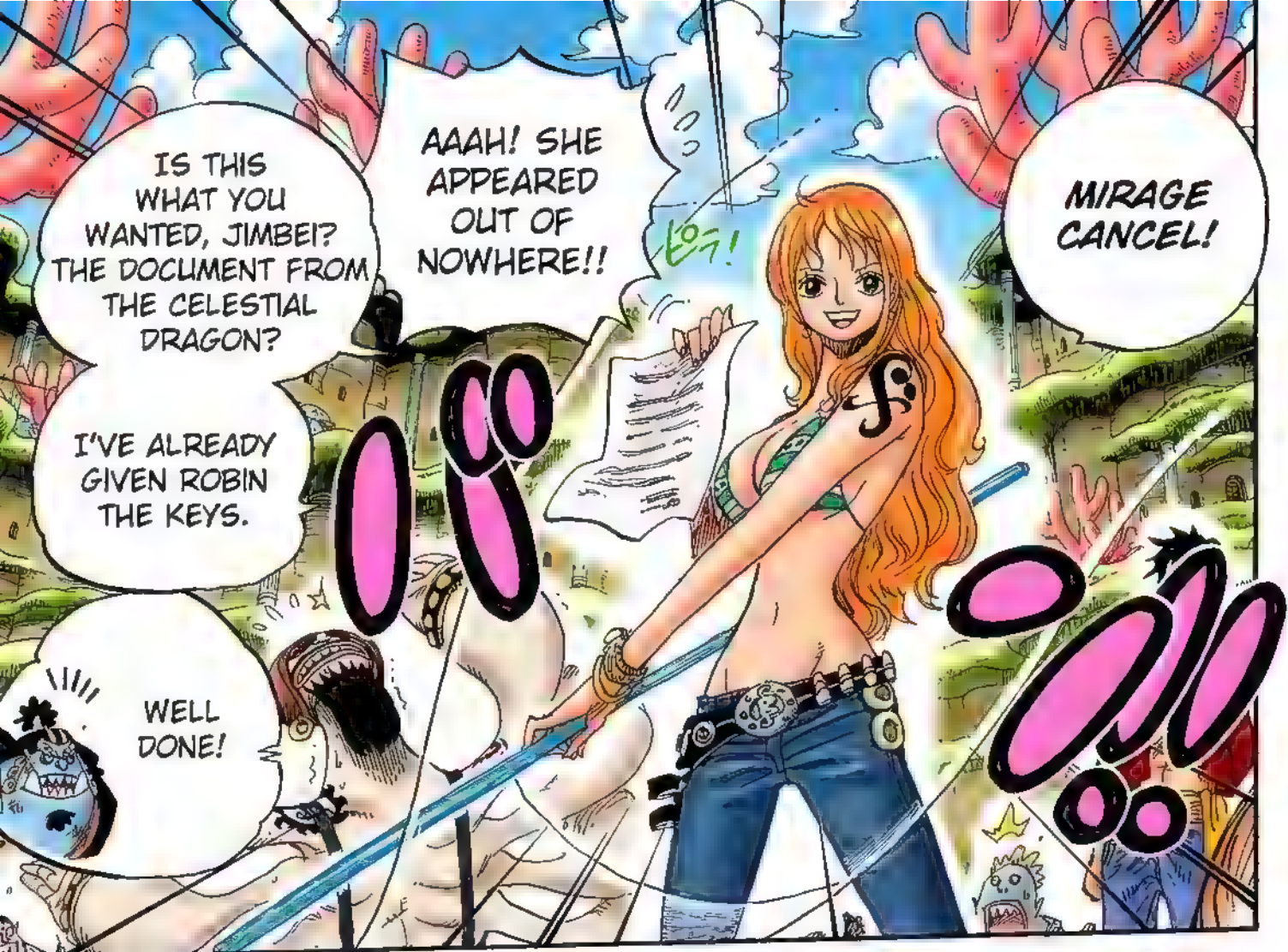


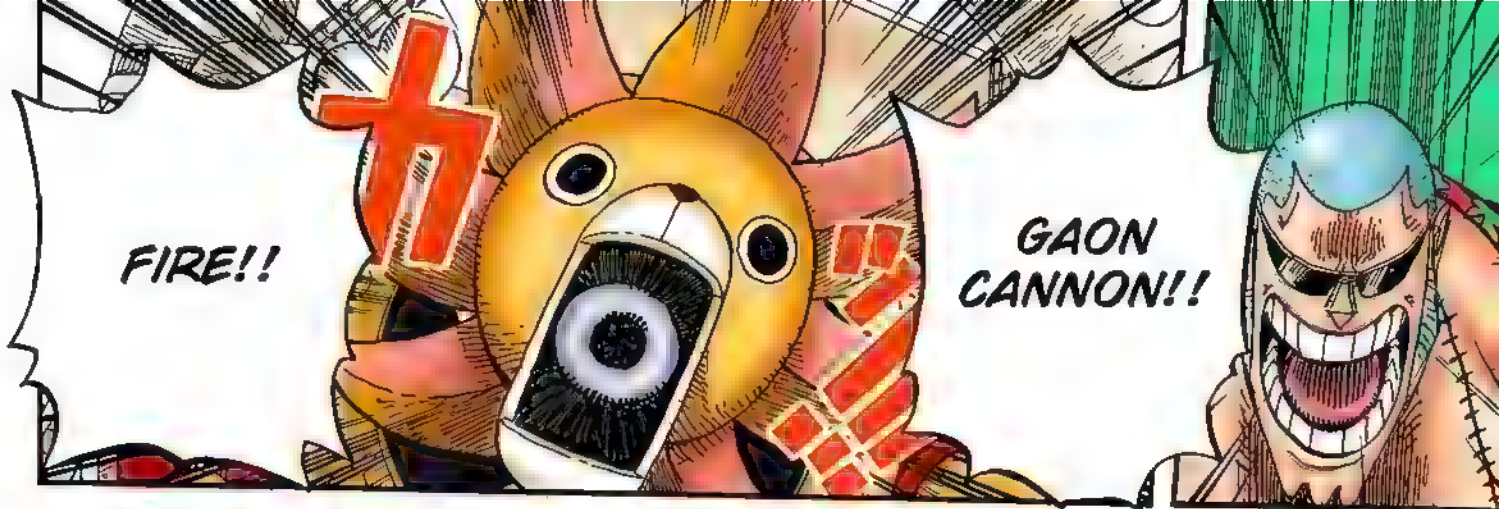
MUHHI?!

!?

RELAX,
I'VE BEEN
WORKING AS
FAST AS I
CAN.

TMP
TMP





FIRE!!

**GAON
CANNON!!**



!!!?

AAAAH!

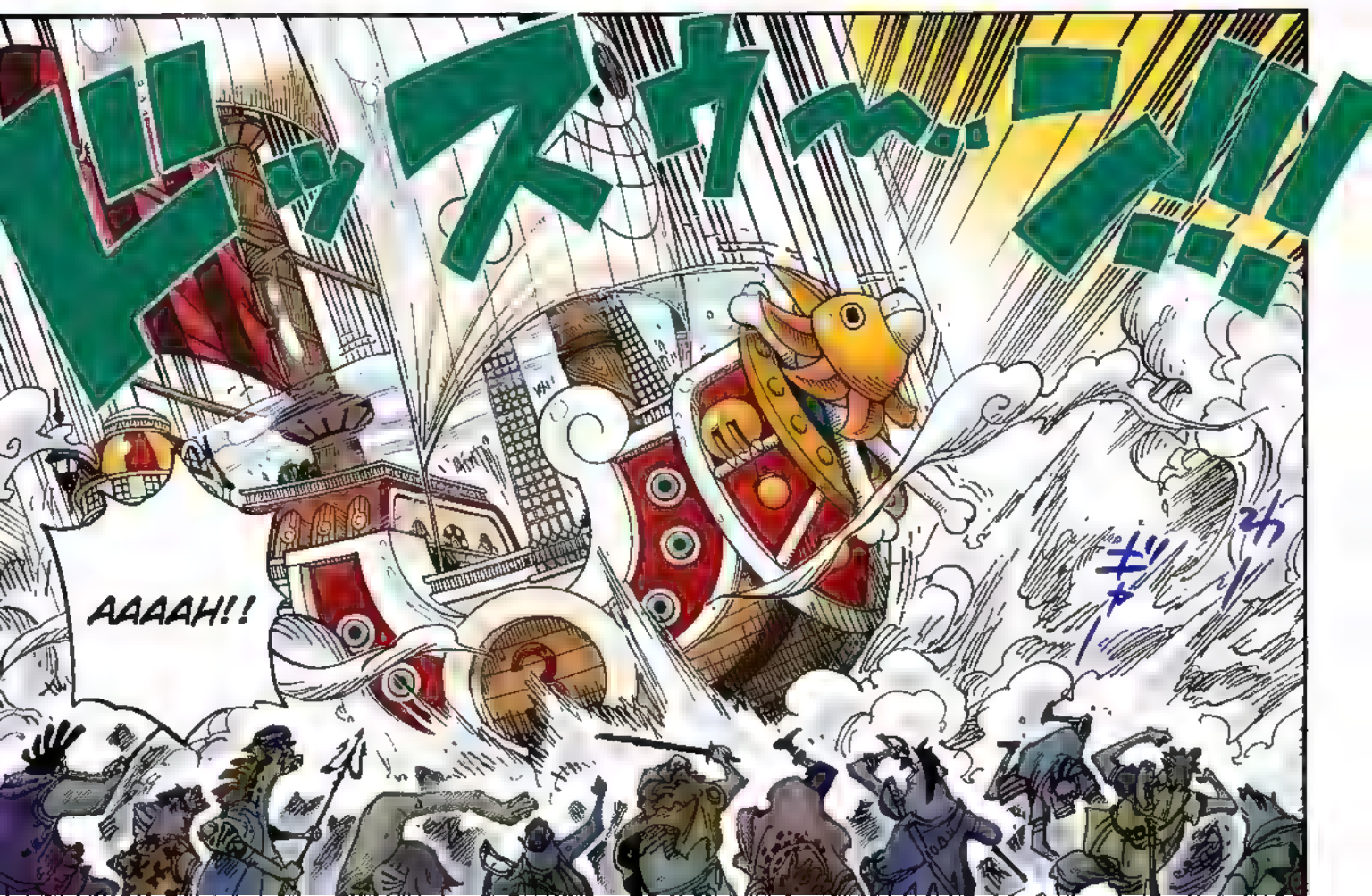
**IT'S A
PIRATE
SHIP!!**

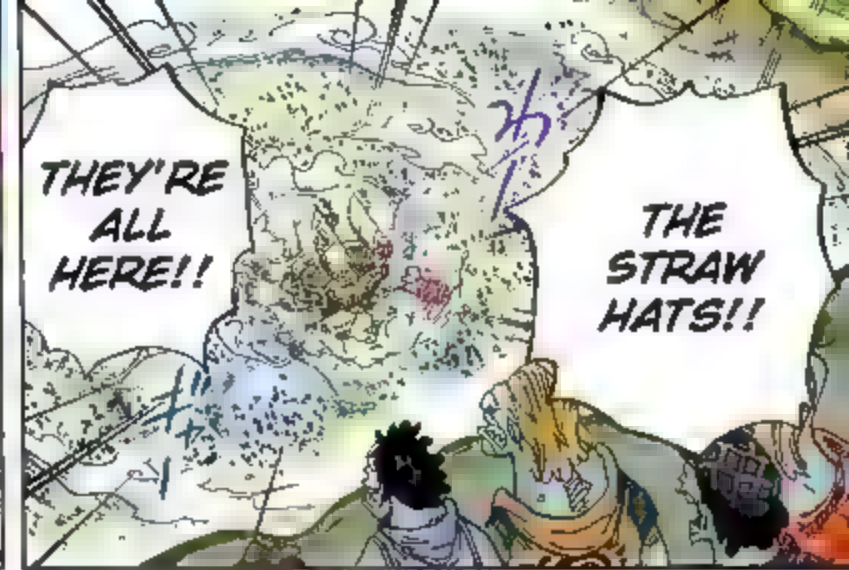
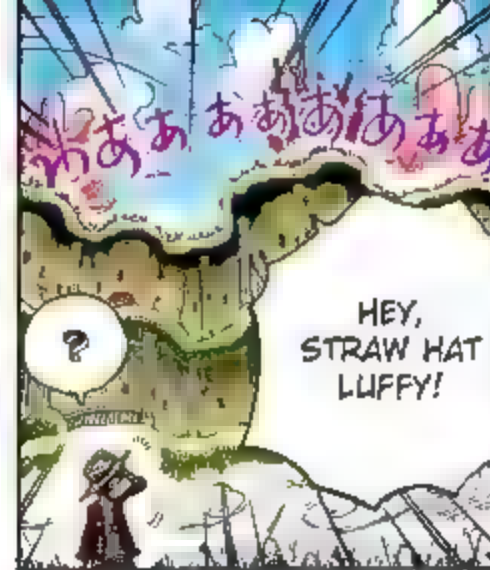


**GROO
!!!**

**NOW! GO,
WHALE!!**

AAAAH!!





Chapter 634: 100,000 VS. 10



ONE PIECE^{vol. 64}



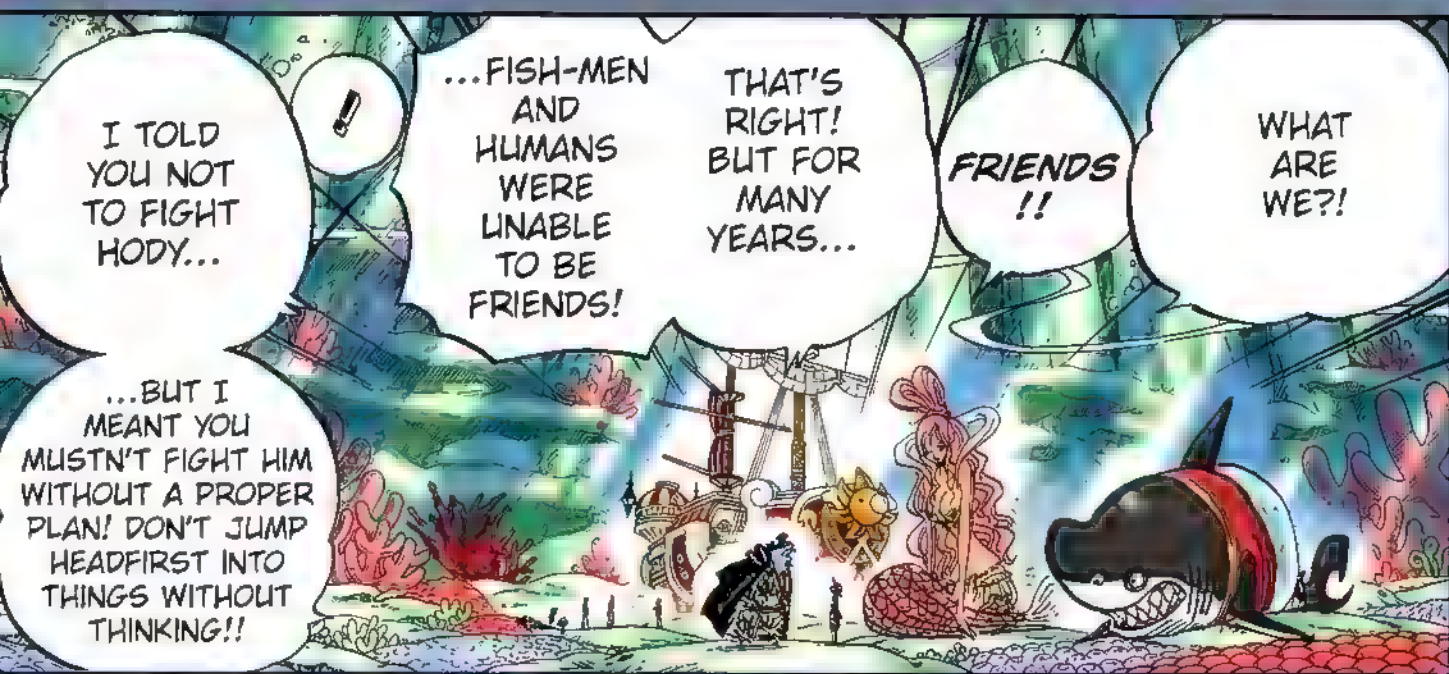
HEAR ME
OUT!!

I
SAID
WAIT!!



GET OUT
OF THE WAY!!
I'M GONNA BEAT
THEM ALL UP!!

A FEW
HOURS AGO
IN THE
FOREST OF
THE SEA...



I TOLD
YOU NOT
TO FIGHT
HODY...

! ...FISH-MEN
AND
HUMANS
WERE
UNABLE
TO BE
FRIENDS!

THAT'S
RIGHT!
BUT FOR
MANY
YEARS...

FRIENDS
!!

WHAT
ARE
WE?!

...BUT I
MEANT YOU
MUSTN'T FIGHT HIM
WITHOUT A PROPER
PLAN! DON'T JUMP
HEADFIRST INTO
THINGS WITHOUT
THINKING!!



DO
IT AS
THE HERO
OF THIS
ISLAND!!

IF
YOU'RE GOING
TO PLUMMEL HODY,
DON'T DO IT AS
AN ANGRY
HUMAN!



DO YOU EVEN
KNOW WHAT A
HERO IS?!

WE'RE PIRATES!
I LOVE HEROES,
BUT I DON'T WANT
TO BE ONE!

WHAT?!

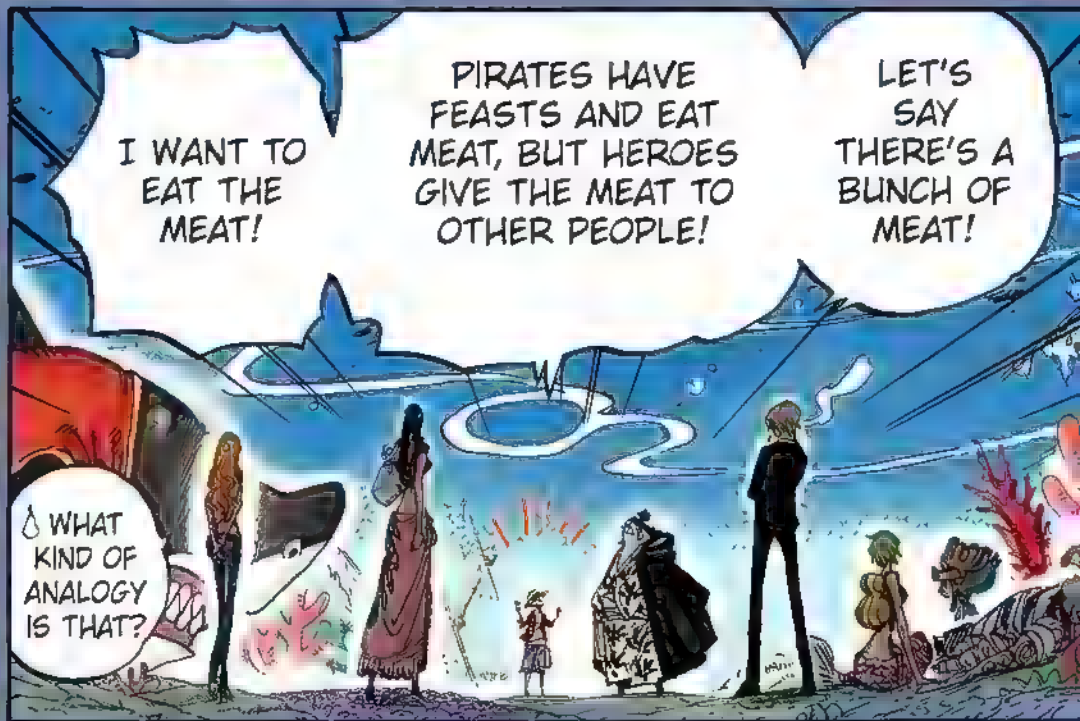
HERO?!
NO WAY!



I'LL
FEED YOU
ALL THE MEAT
YOU WANT IF
YOU DO AS
I SAY!!

DEAL!!

PROBLEM
SOLVED?!



I WANT TO
EAT THE
MEAT!

PIRATES HAVE
FEASTS AND EAT
MEAT, BUT HEROES
GIVE THE MEAT TO
OTHER PEOPLE!

LET'S
SAY
THERE'S A
BUNCH OF
MEAT!

WHAT
KIND OF
ANALOGY
IS THAT?



...WHILE
SOMEONE
STEALS THE
DOCUMENT OF
THE CELESTIAL
DRAGON AND
THE KEYS TO
THE KING'S
SHACKLES...

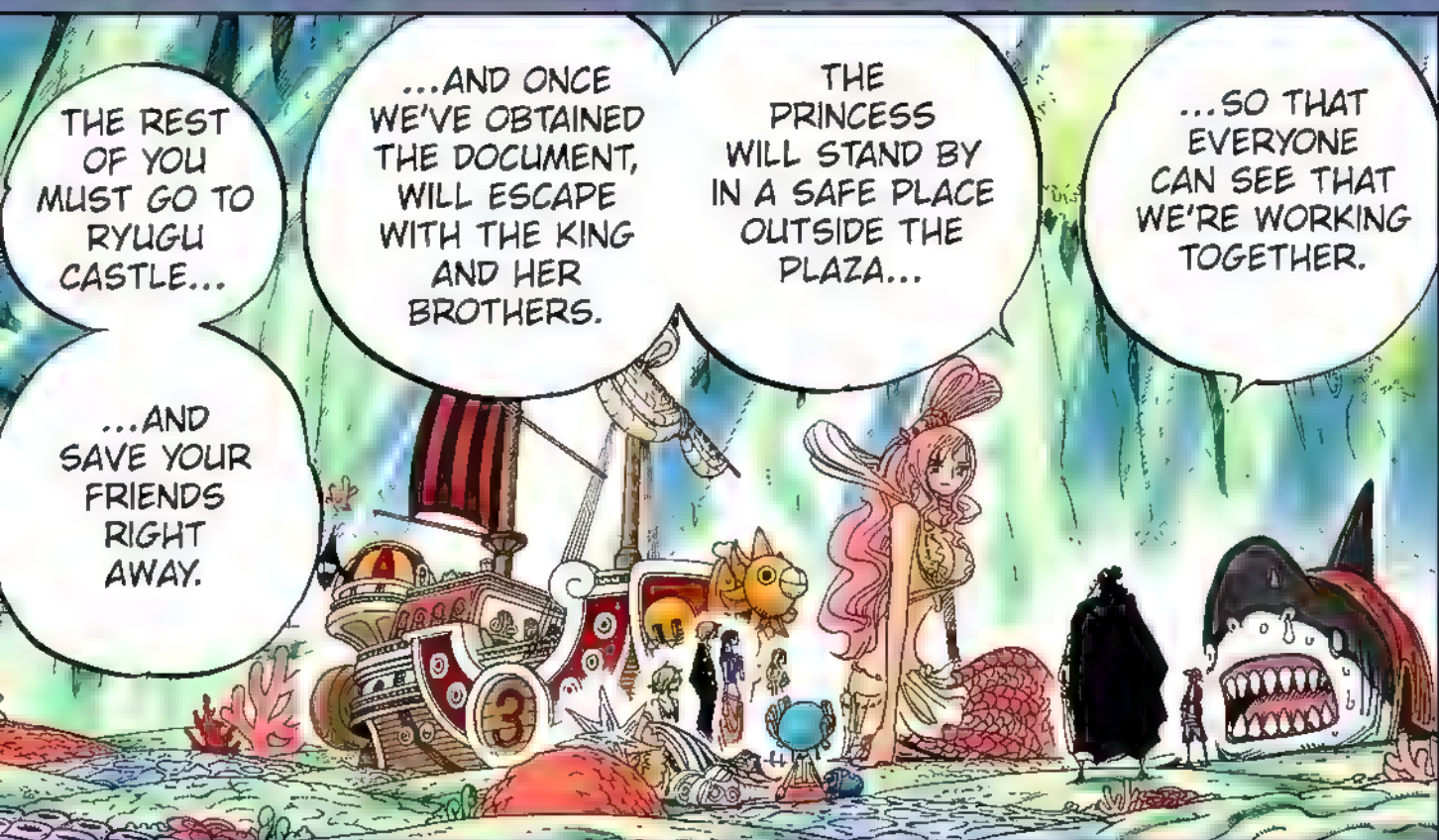
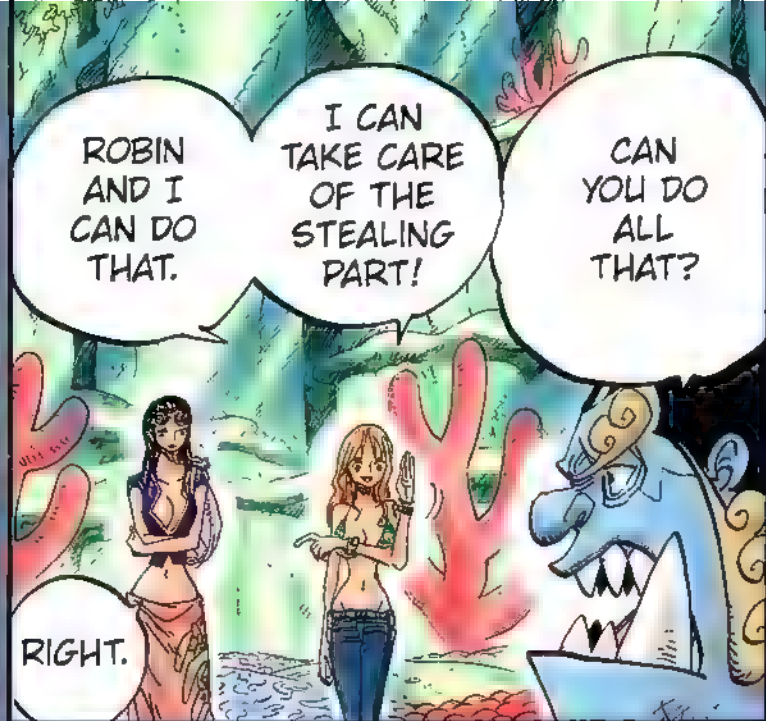
WE'LL
INFILTRATE THE
PLAZA WITH YOU
STOWED AWAY
INSIDE MEGALO'S
STOMACH...

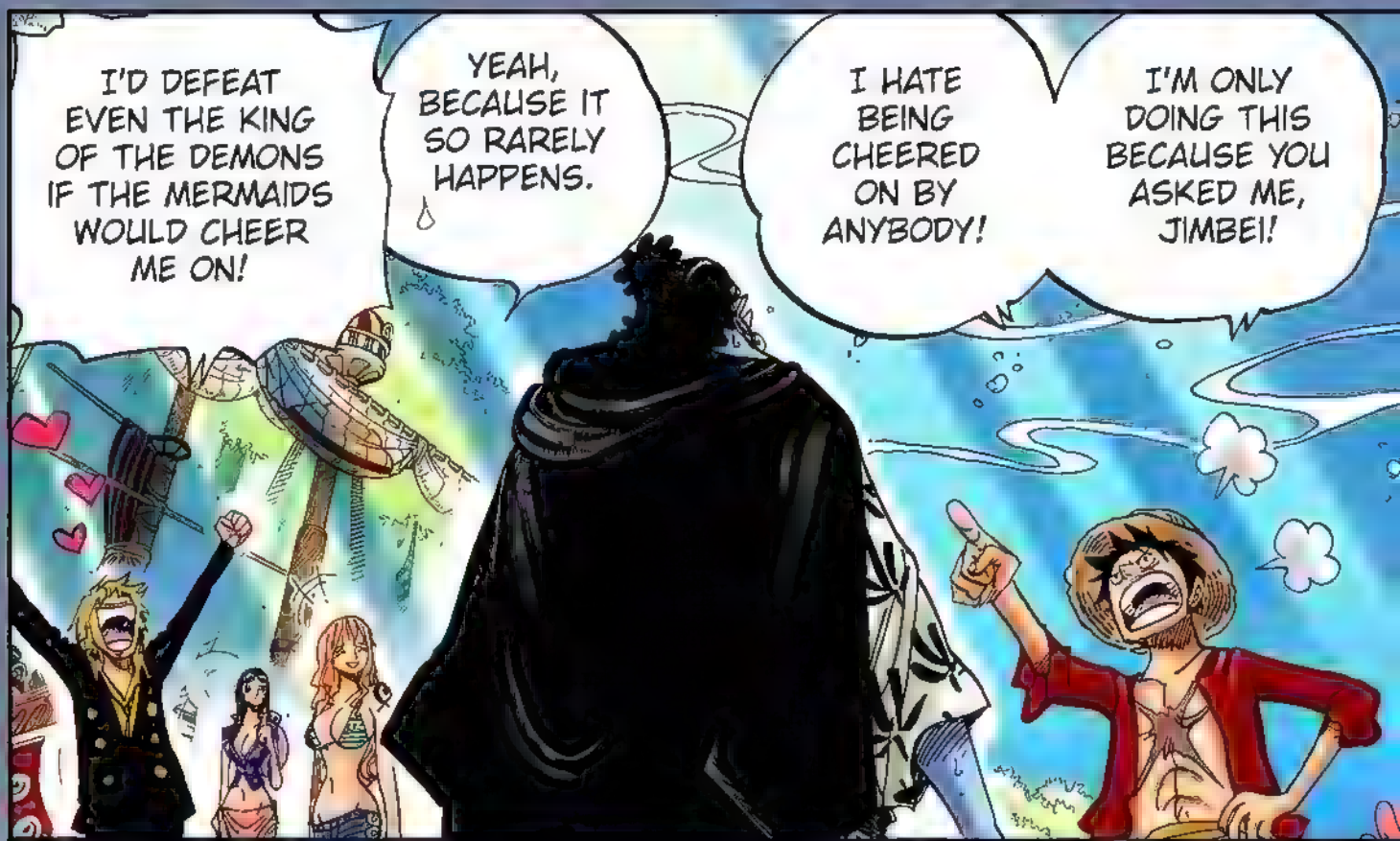
FIRST,
MEGALO AND
I WILL ALLOW
OURSELVES
TO BE
CAPTURED.

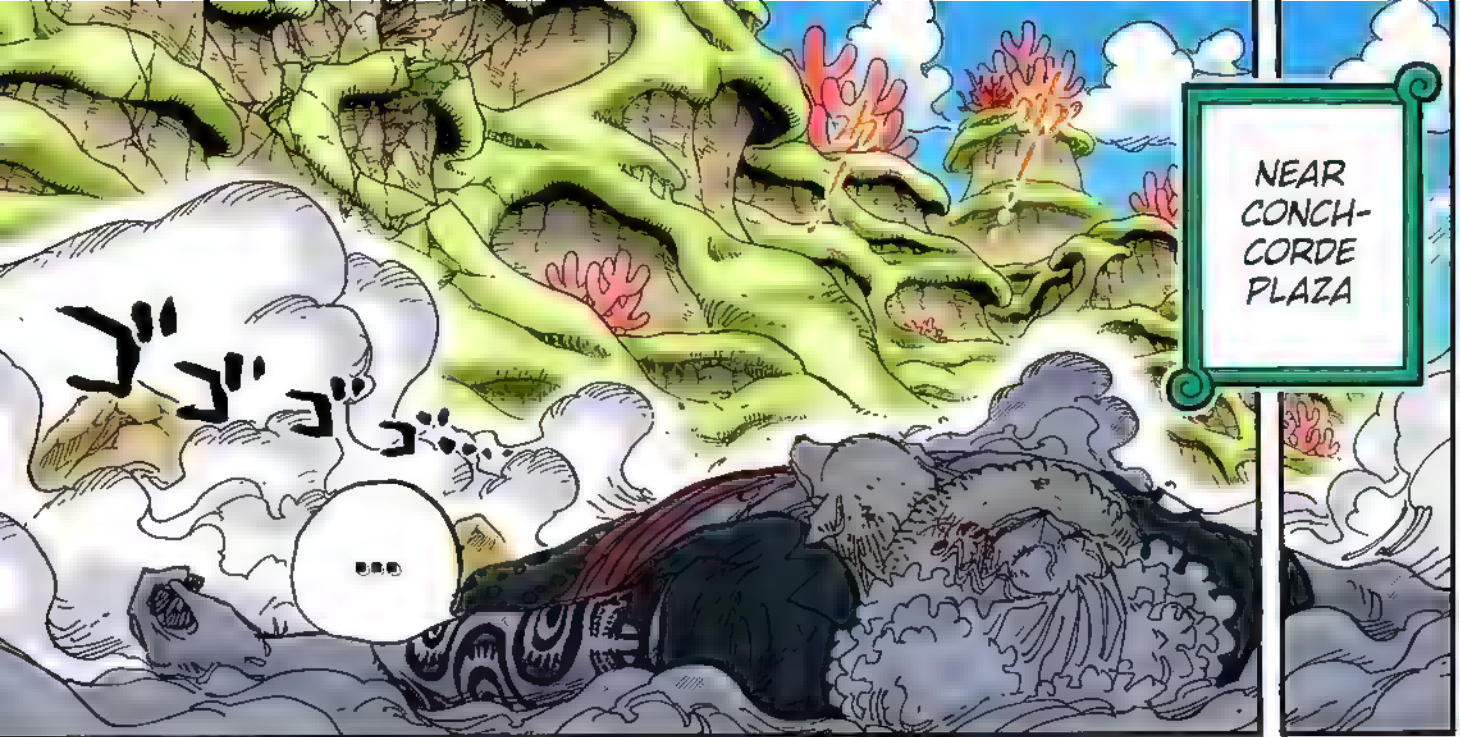
SIMPLY
PUT...

THE
SUCCESS OF
THE PLAN
REQUIRES YOU
SAVING ME.

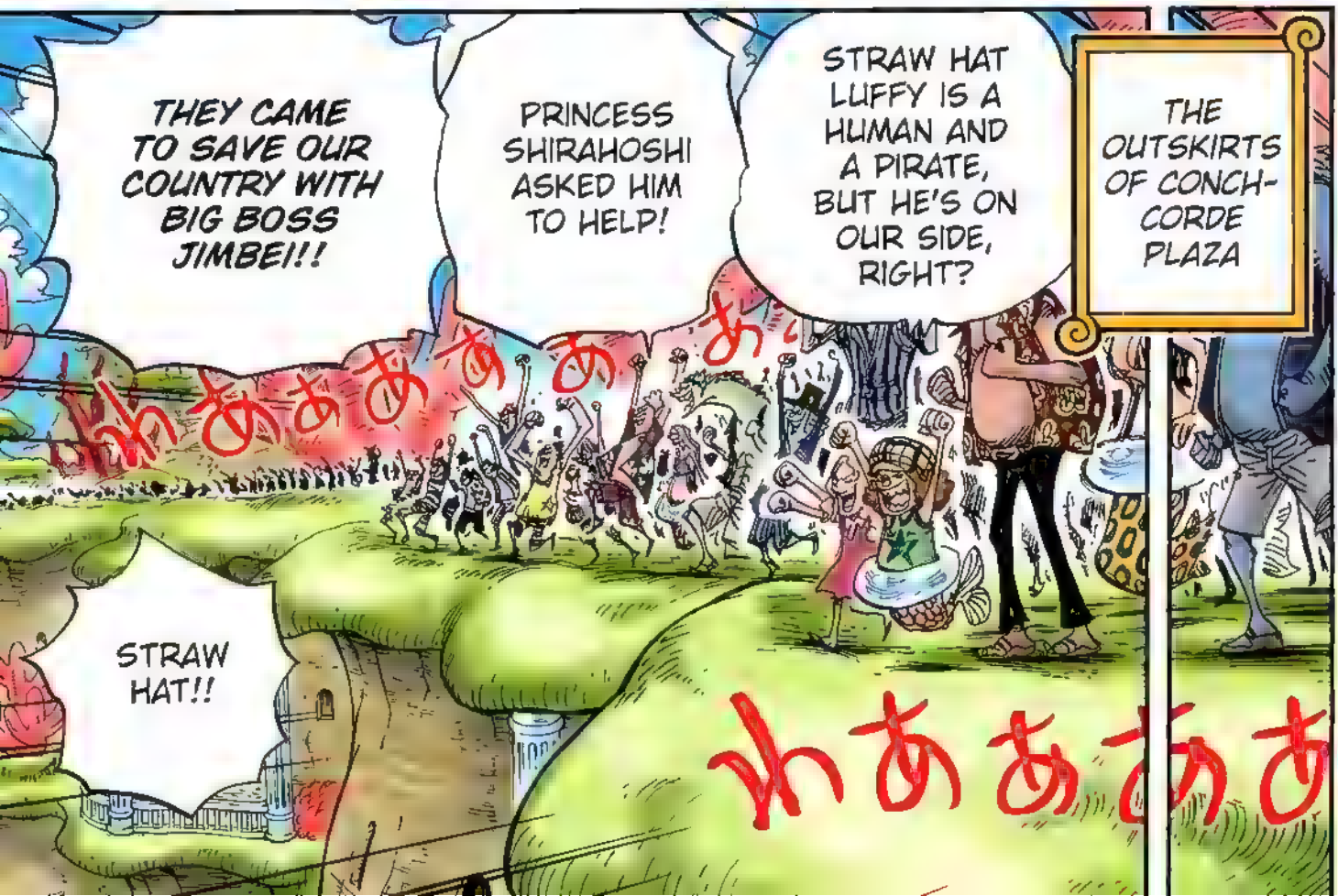
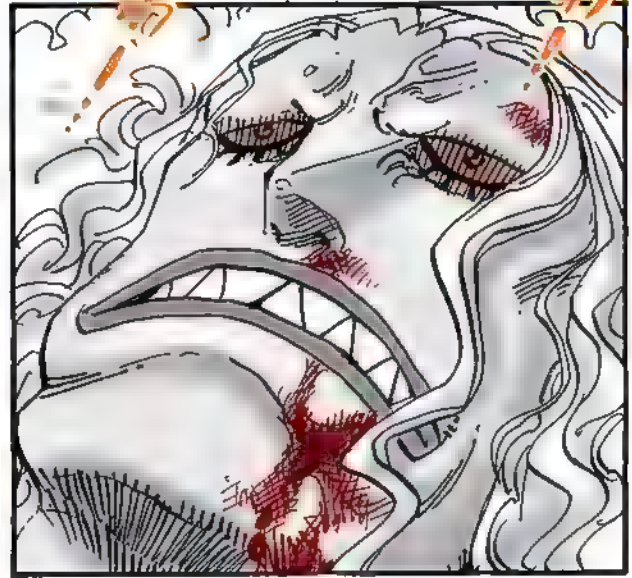
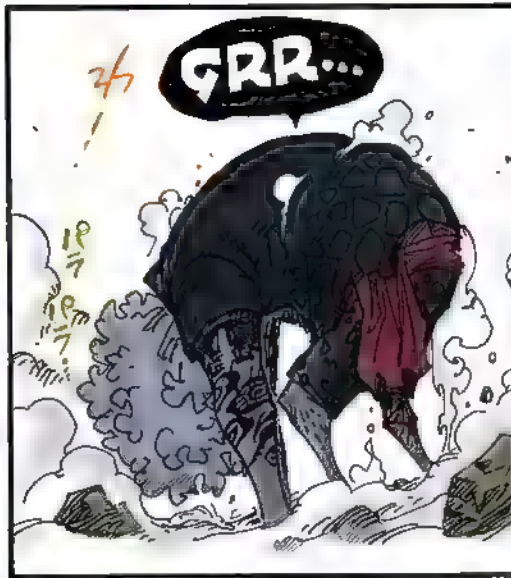
...FROM THE
ENEMY!



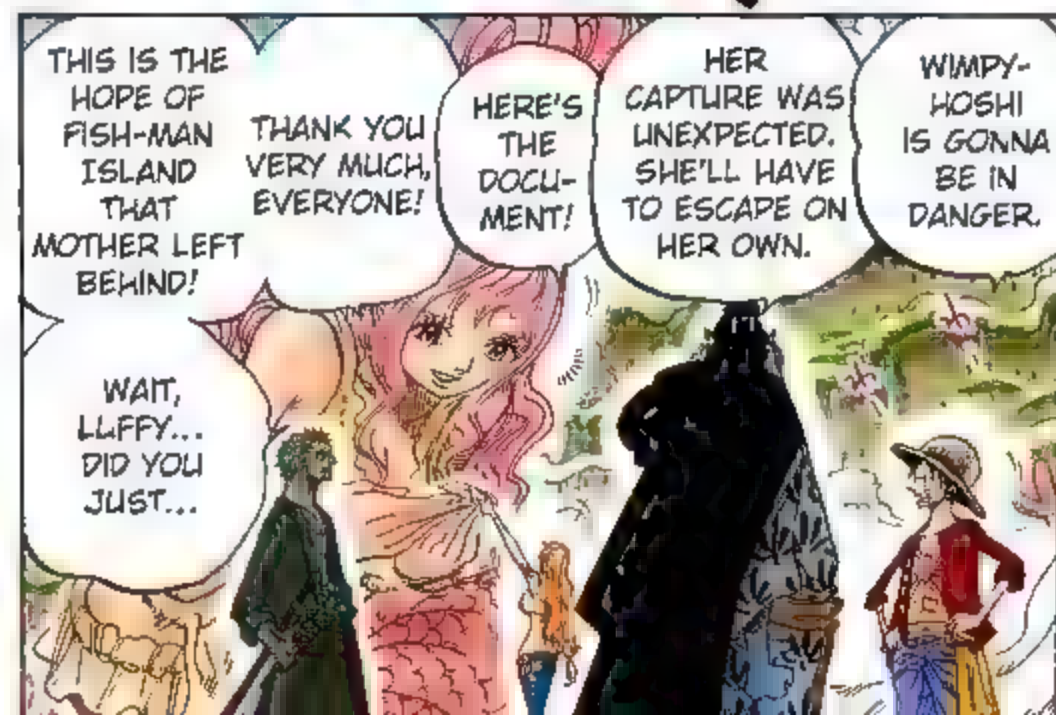
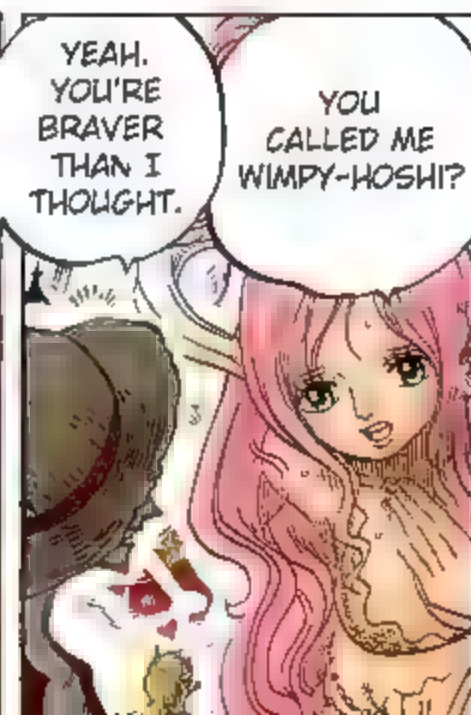
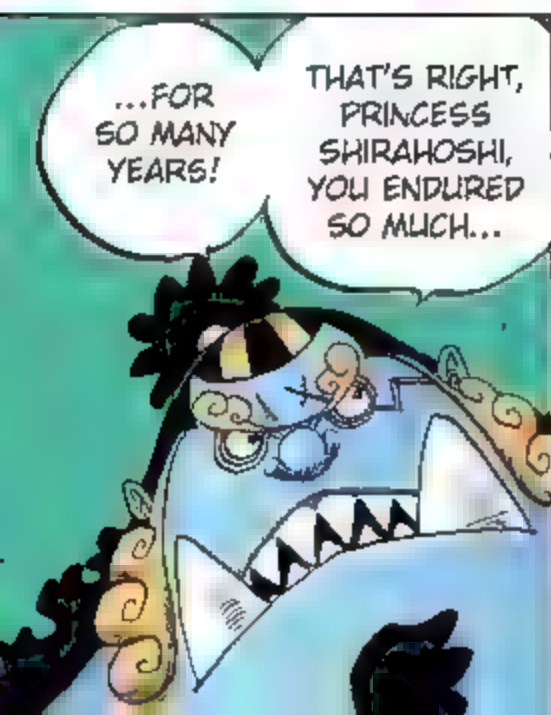
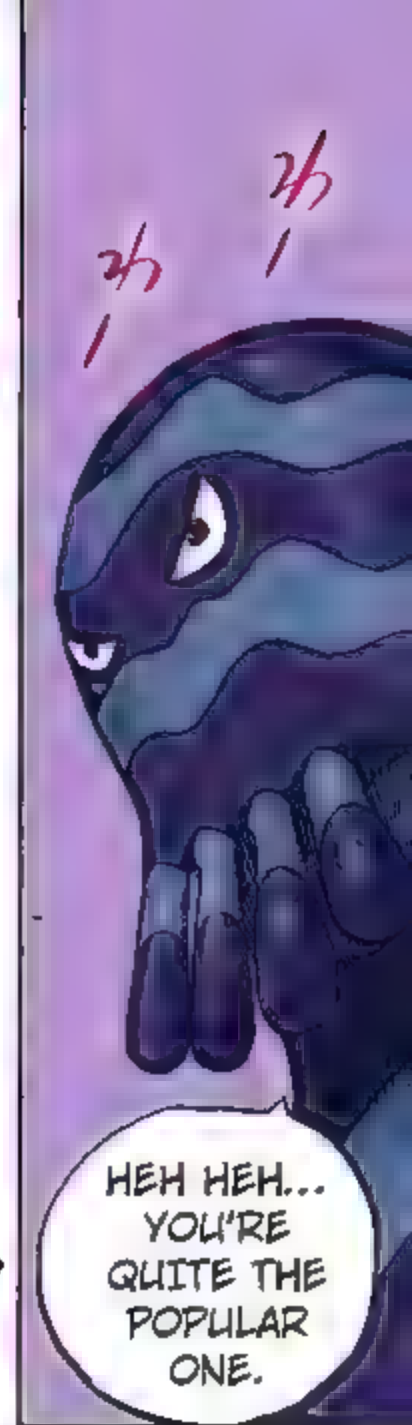


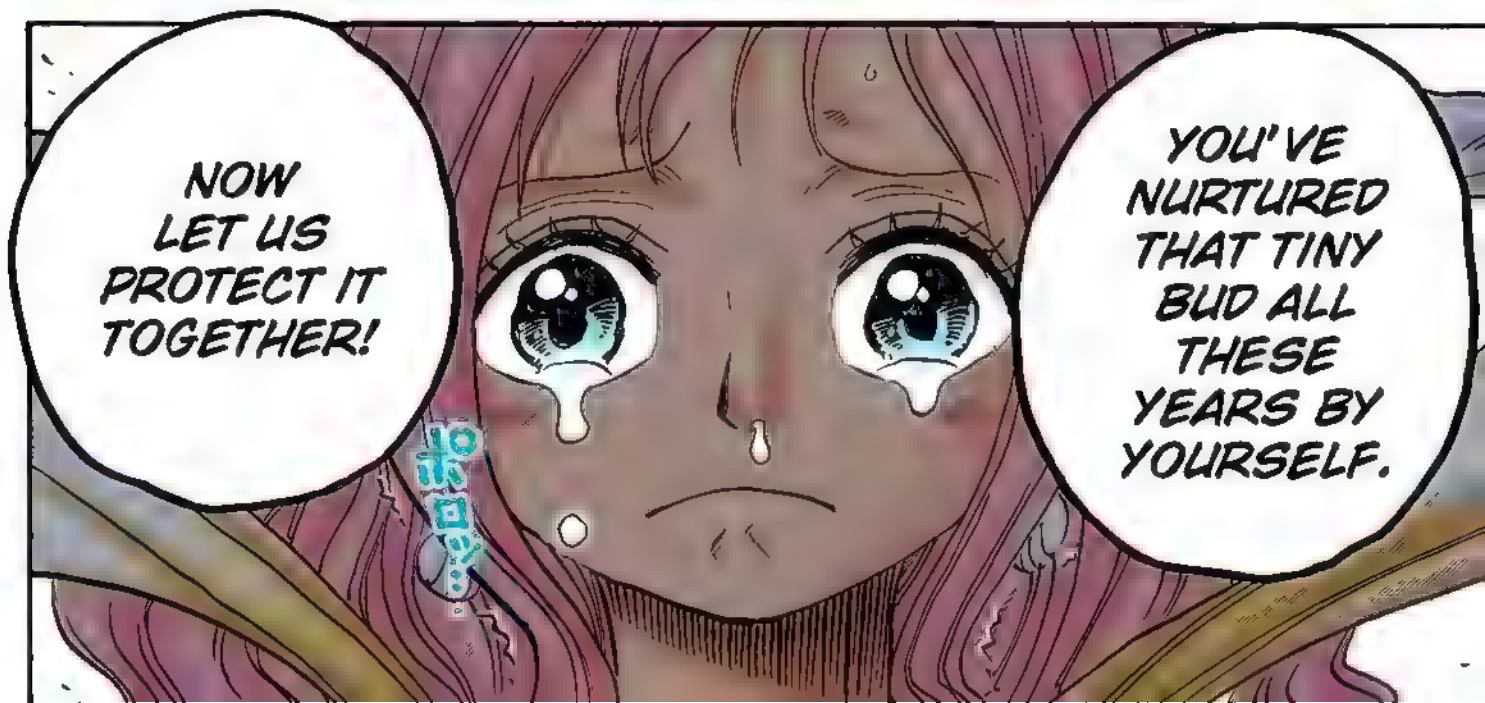
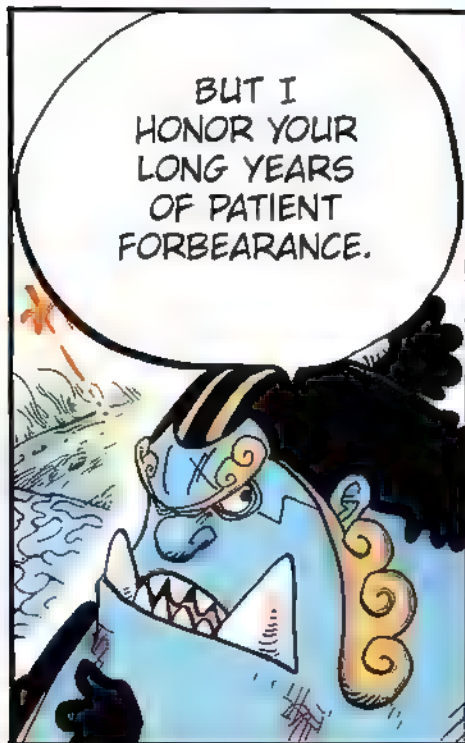


NEAR
CONCH-
CORDE
PLAZA



THE
OUTSKIRTS
OF CONCH-
CORDE
PLAZA







THANK YOU
SO MUCH...
WAAAAH!

STRAW
HAT!
GET
THEM!

ALL
RIGHT.

YOU'RE NOT A
WIMP ANYMORE,
BUT YOU'RE STILL
A GREAT BIG
CRYBABY.

わああああああ



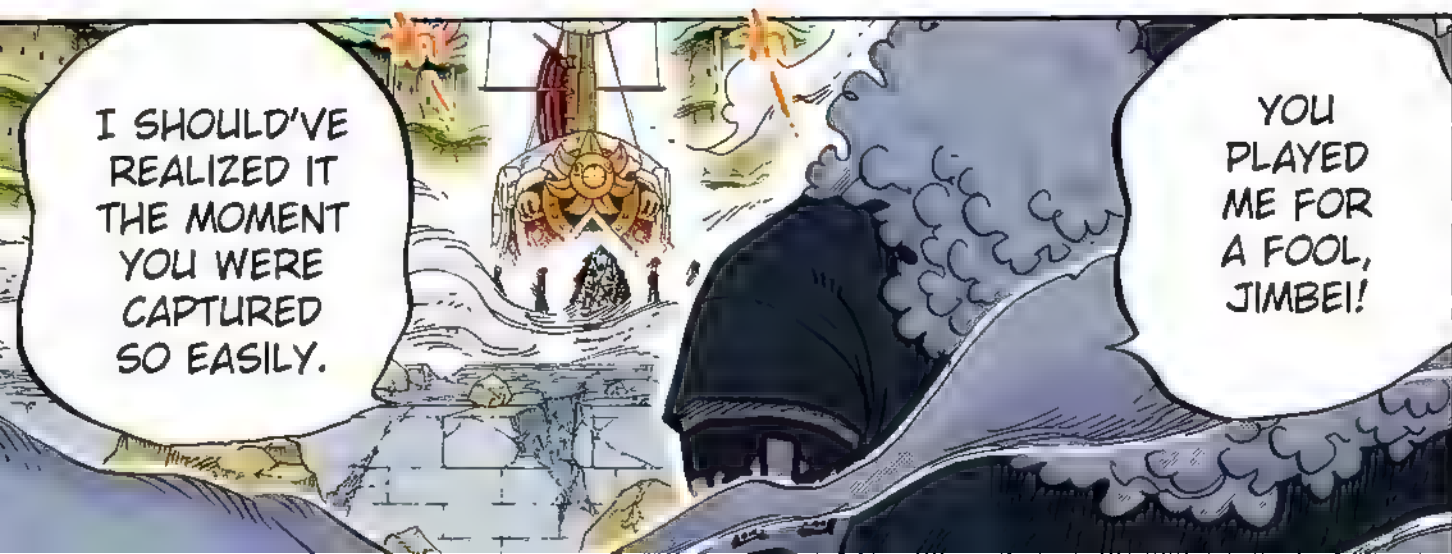
I TOLD
HIM THAT
SHIRAHOSHI
HAD TO BE
KILLED
IMMEDIATELY!



CAPTAIN
HODY?!



VANDER
DECKEN IS
COMPLETELY
USELESS!



I SHOULD'VE
REALIZED IT
THE MOMENT
YOU WERE
CAPTURED
SO EASILY.

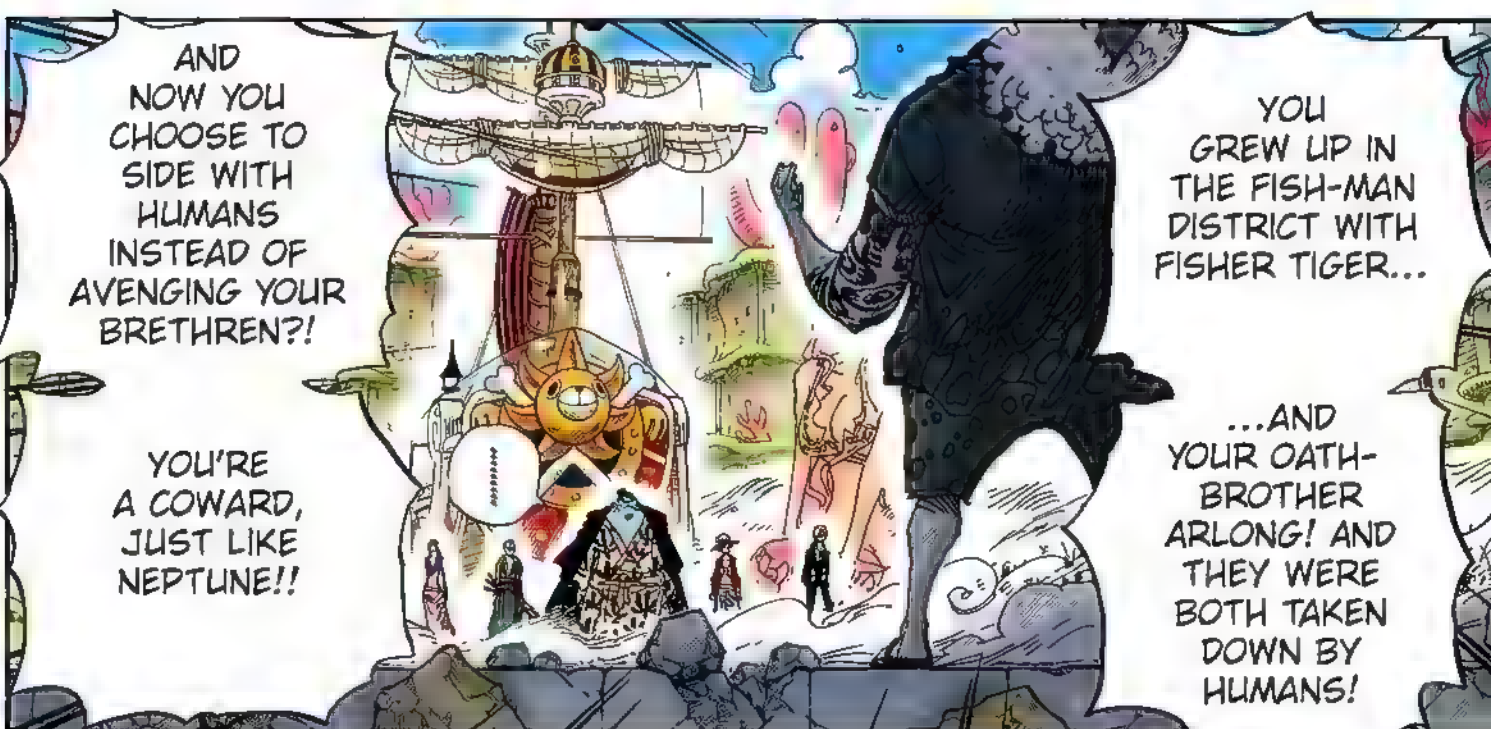
YOU
PLAYED
ME FOR
A FOOL,
JIMBEI!



I HATE
TRAITORS
LIKE YOU
MORE THAN
ANYTHING
IN THE
WORLD!



YOU'RE
OBVIOUSLY
FRIENDS
WITH THESE
HUMANS!

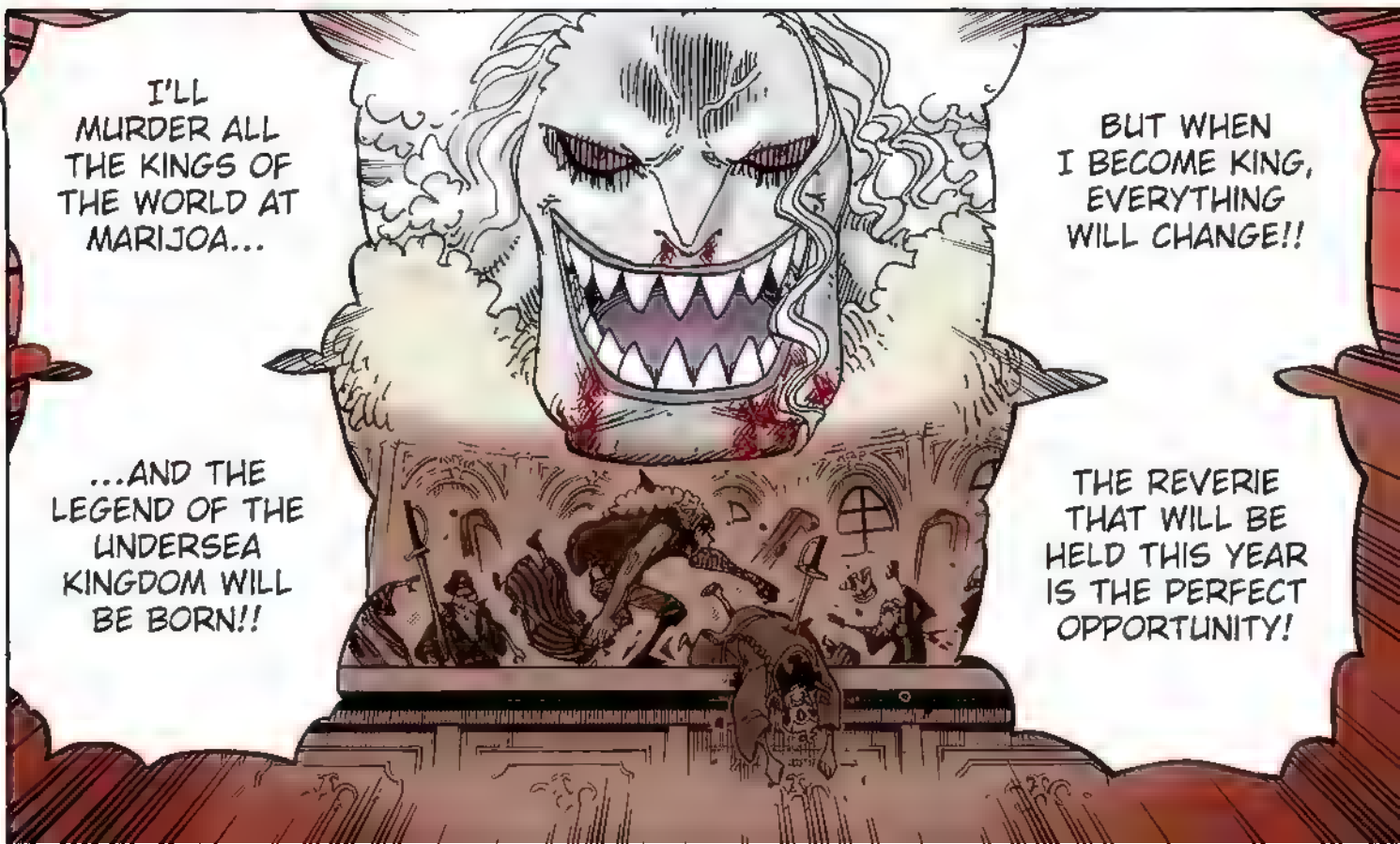


AND
NOW YOU
CHOOSE TO
SIDE WITH
HUMANS
INSTEAD OF
AVENGING YOUR
BRETHREN?!

YOU'RE
A COWARD,
JUST LIKE
NEPTUNE!!

YOU
GREW UP IN
THE FISH-MAN
DISTRICT WITH
FISHER TIGER...

...AND
YOUR OATH-
BROTHER
ARLONG! AND
THEY WERE
BOTH TAKEN
DOWN BY
HUMANS!



I'LL
MURDER ALL
THE KINGS OF
THE WORLD AT
MARIJOA...

...AND THE
LEGEND OF THE
UNDERSEA
KINGDOM WILL
BE BORN!!

BUT WHEN
I BECOME KING,
EVERYTHING
WILL CHANGE!!

THE REVERIE
THAT WILL BE
HELD THIS YEAR
IS THE PERFECT
OPPORTUNITY!



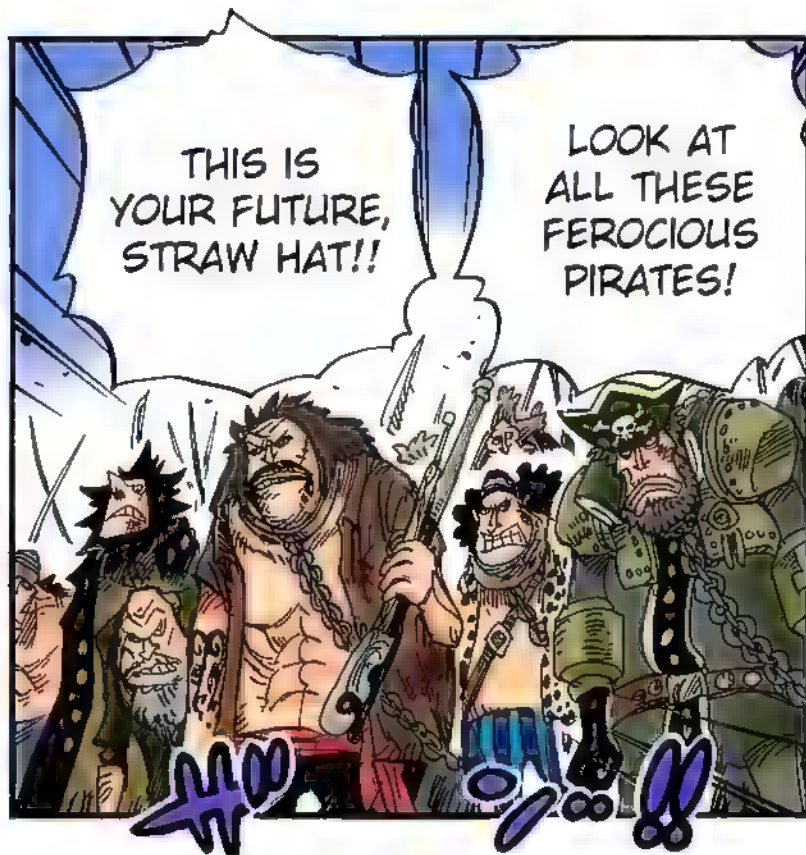
SOON NO ONE
WILL DARE
TO DEFY THE
FISH-MEN!
IT'LL BE
THE SAME IN
THE PIRATE
WORLD!!

I'LL DRAG ALL
THE HUMANS
UNDERWATER
AND MAKE THEM
OUR SLAVES!!



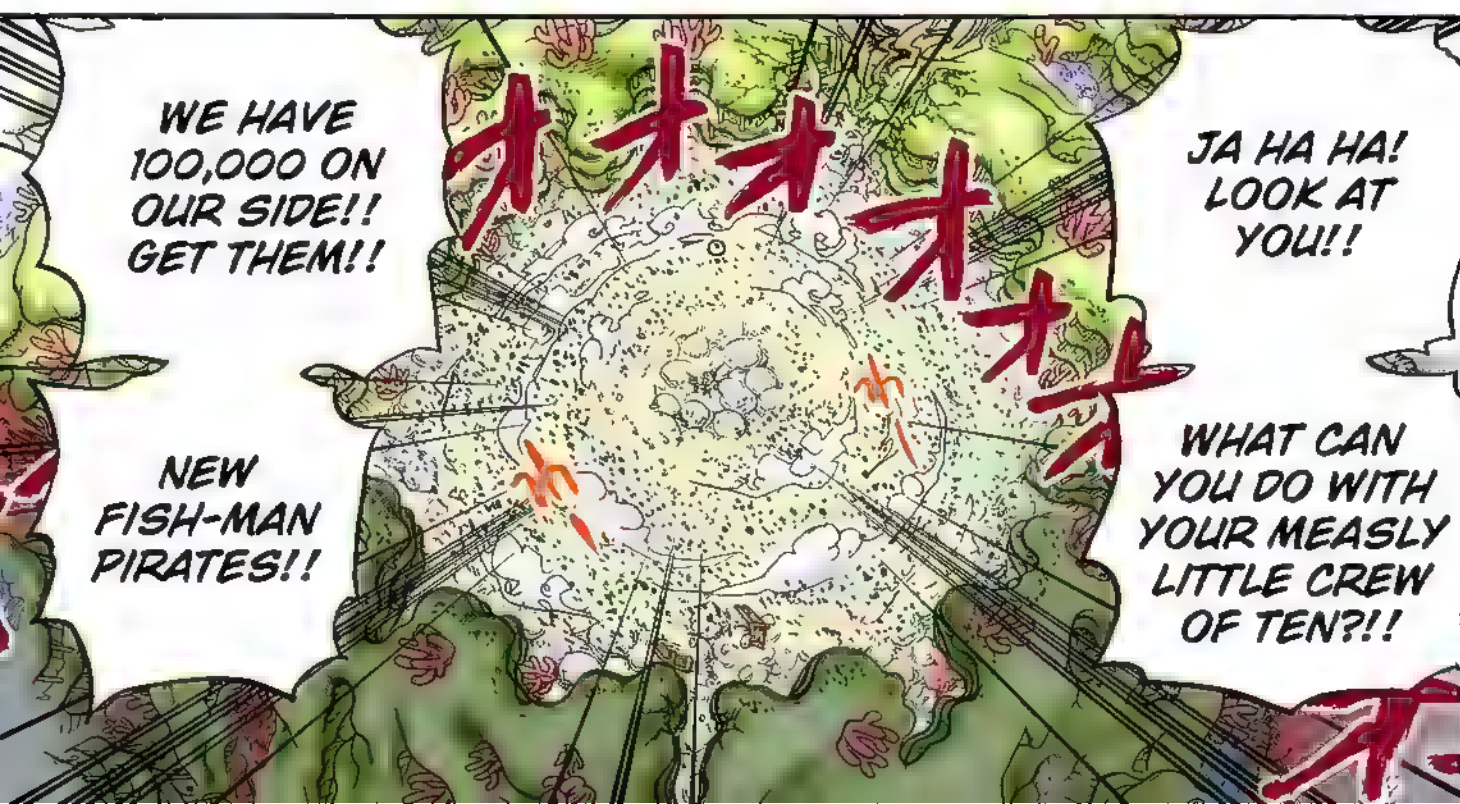
I ALONE AM
FIT TO BE THE
TRUE PIRATE
KING!!

PIRATE
KING?



THIS IS
YOUR FUTURE,
STRAW HAT!!

LOOK AT
ALL THESE
FEROCIOUS
PIRATES!

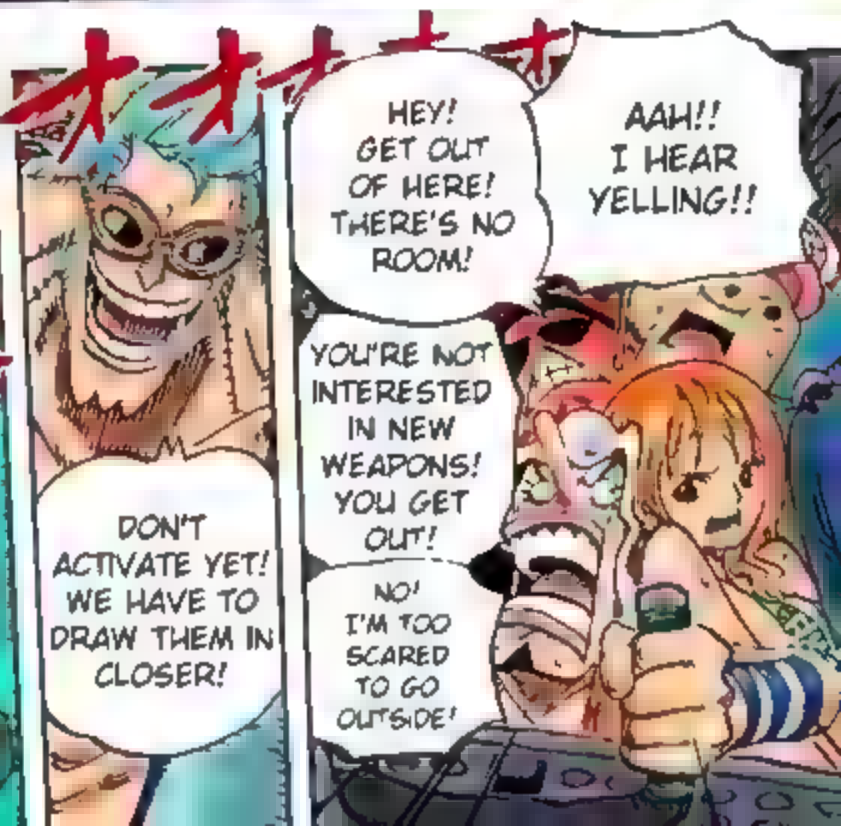
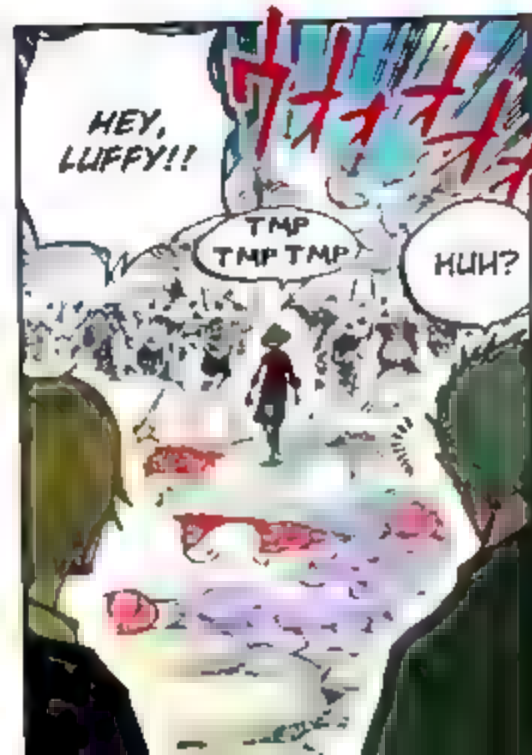
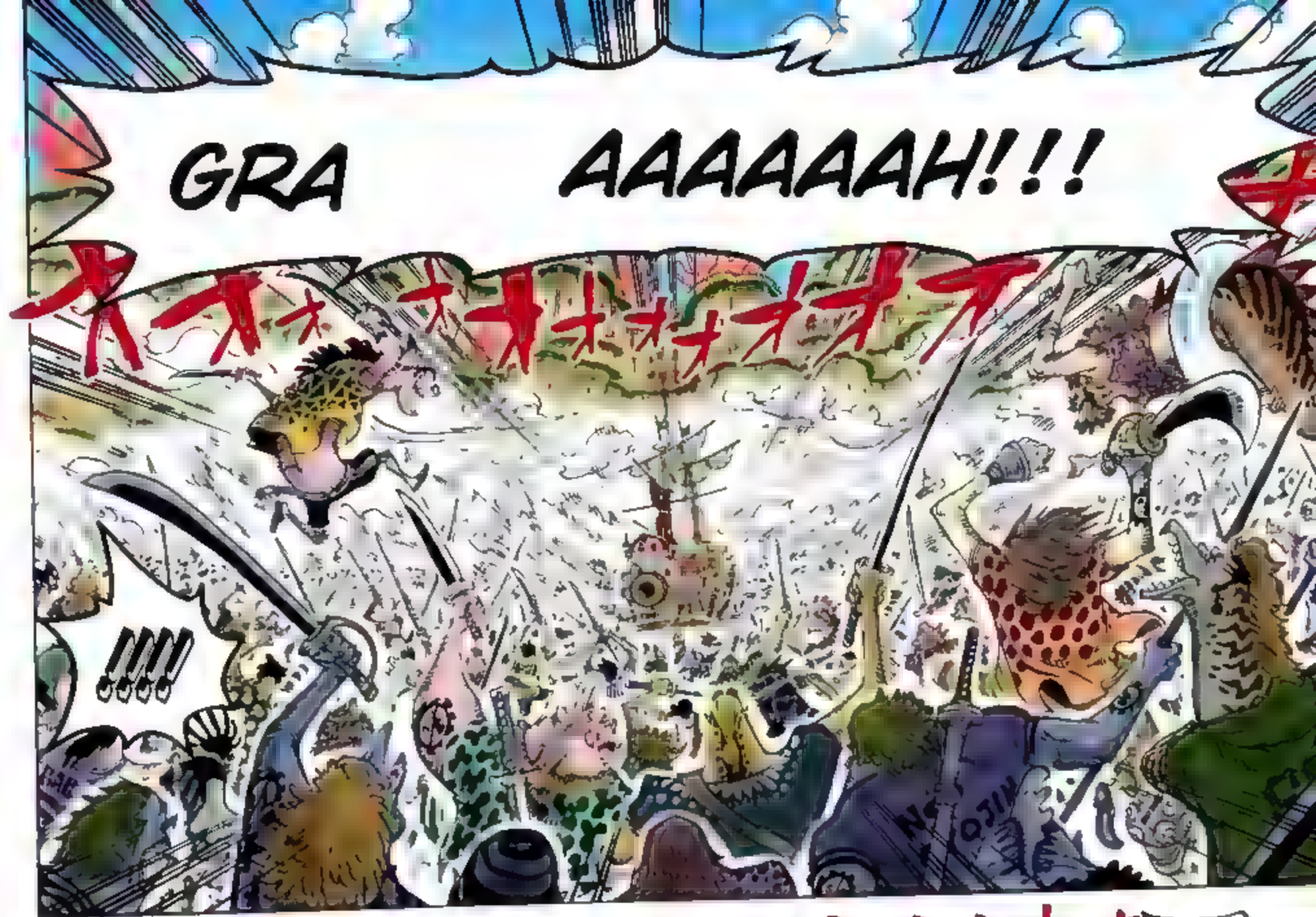
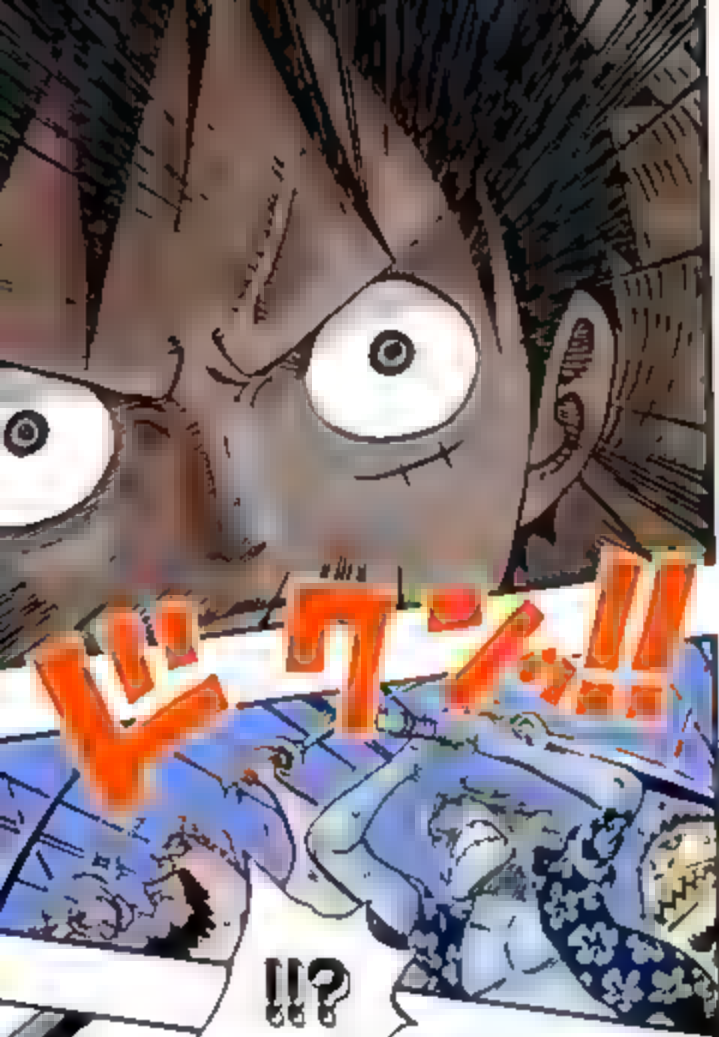


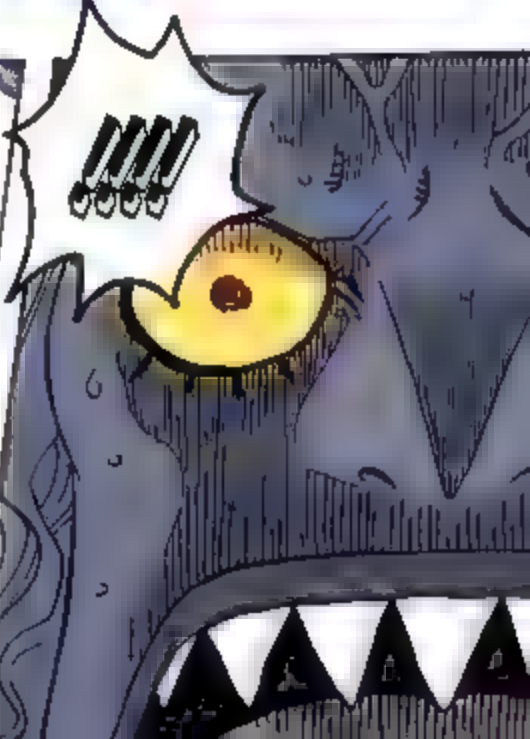
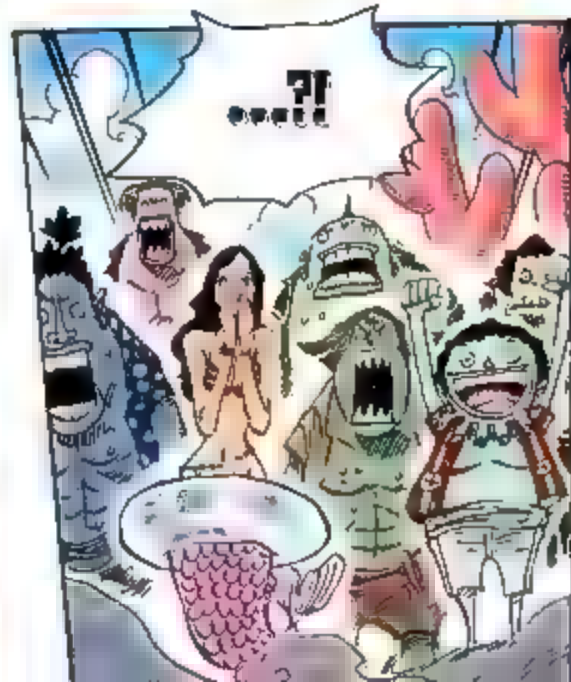
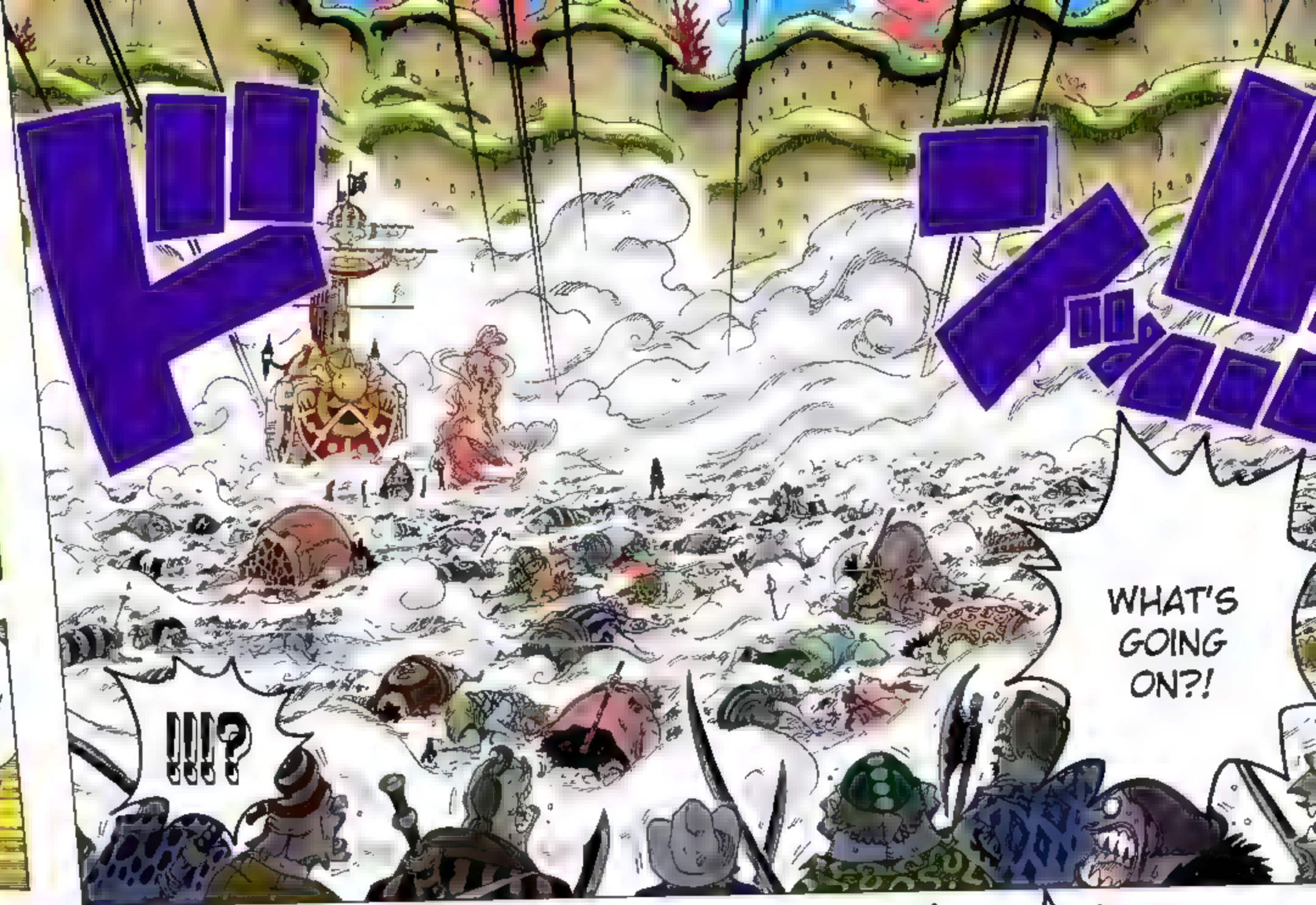
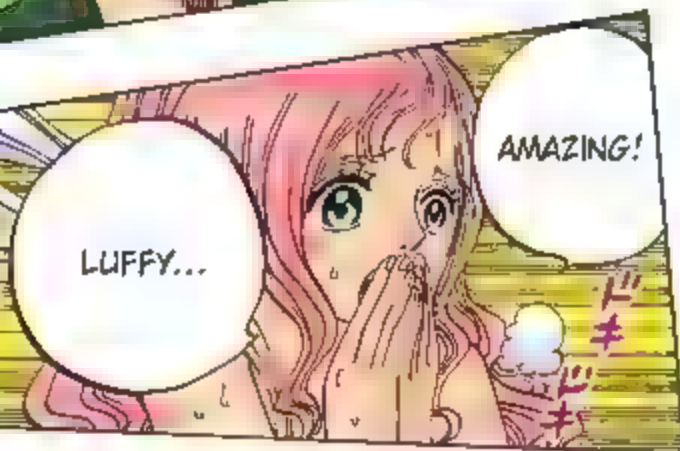
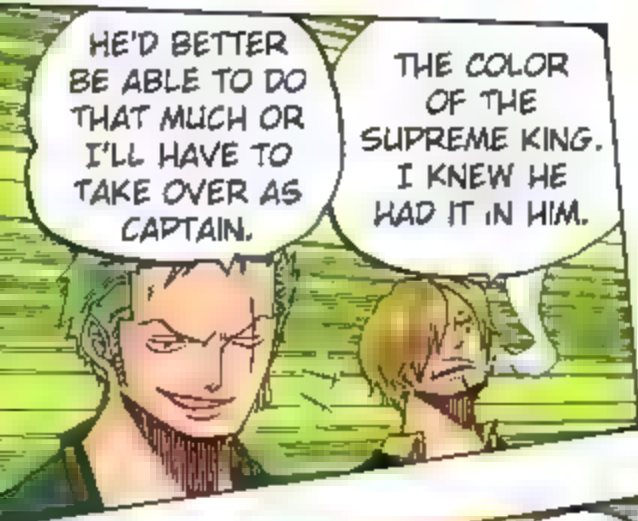
WE HAVE
100,000 ON
OUR SIDE!!
GET THEM!!

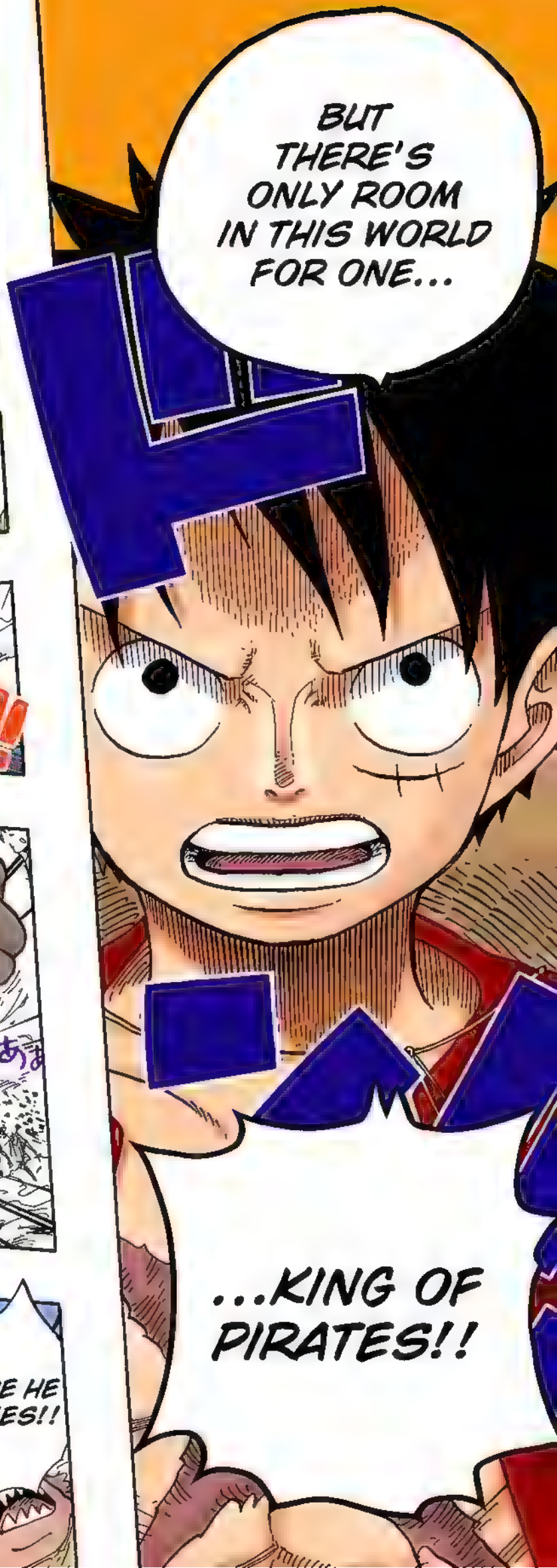
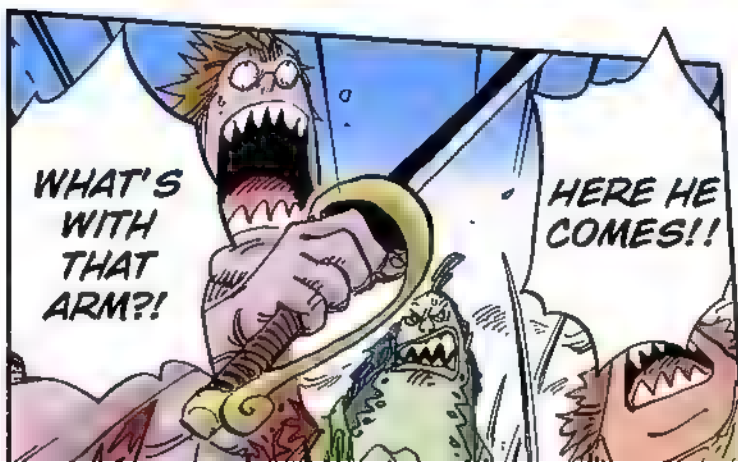
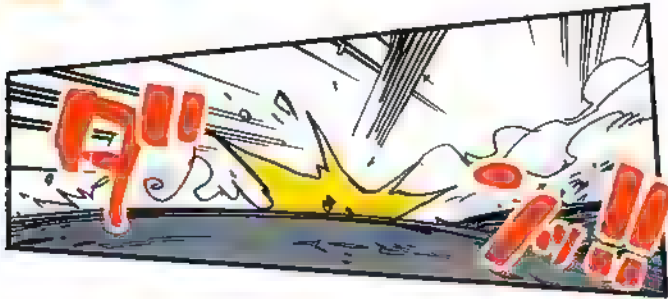
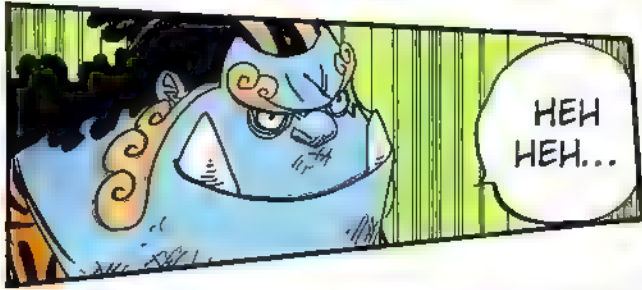
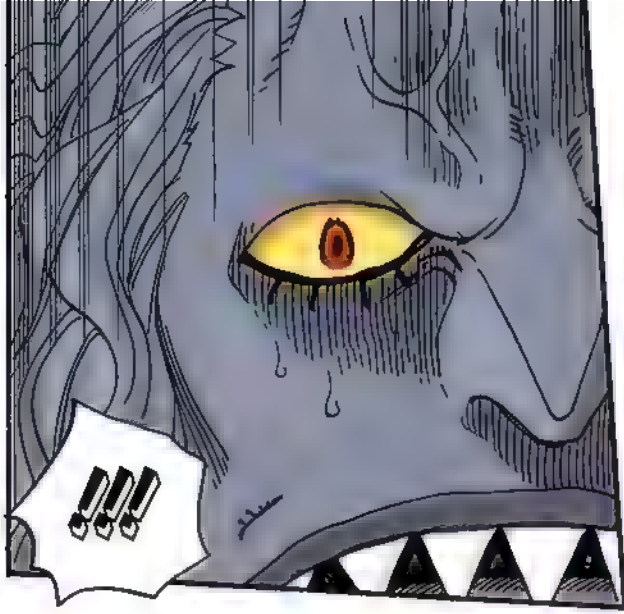
NEW
FISH-MAN
PIRATES!!

JA HA HA!
LOOK AT
YOU!!

WHAT CAN
YOU DO WITH
YOUR MEASLY
LITTLE CREW
OF TEN?!!

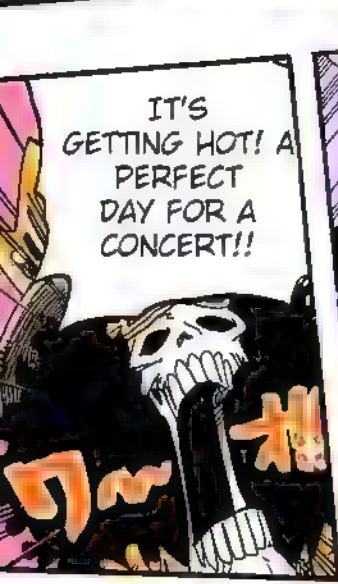






BUT
THERE'S
ONLY ROOM
IN THIS WORLD
FOR ONE...

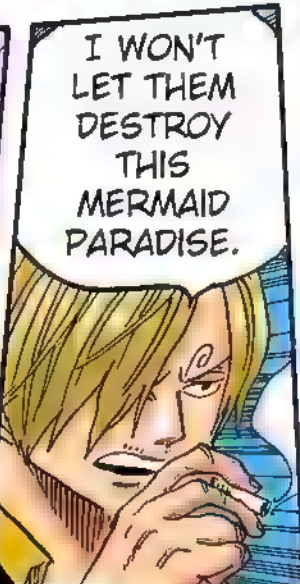
...KING OF
PIRATES!!



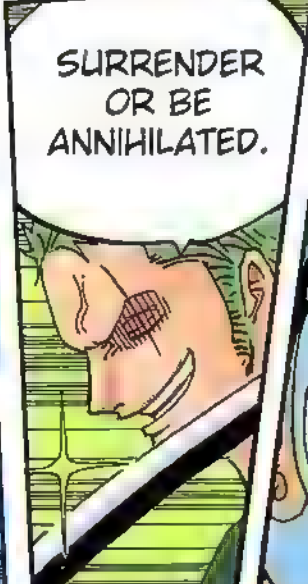
IT'S GETTING HOT! A PERFECT DAY FOR A CONCERT!!



THERE ARE MANY PRICELESS TREASURES OF WORLD HISTORY DOWN HERE.



I WON'T LET THEM DESTROY THIS MERMAID PARADISE.



SURRENDER OR BE ANNIHILATED.

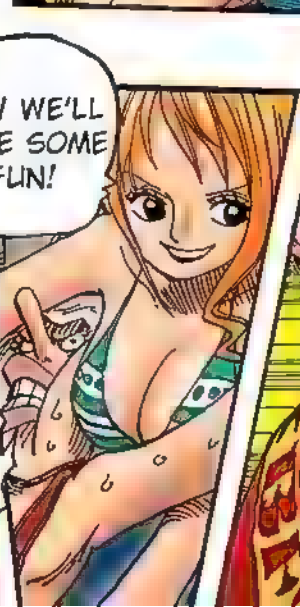


ALL RIGHT. LET'S GO.



IT'S SHOW-TIME!!

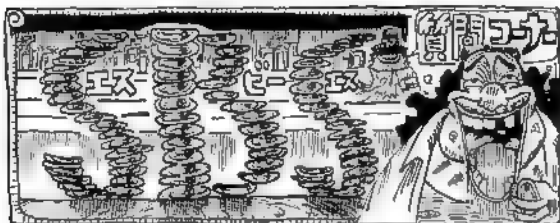
I'M THE PILOT!



NOW WE'LL HAVE SOME FUN!



LET'S GO! TIME TO SHOW OFF SUNNY'S NEW SOLDIER DOCK WEAPON!



(Tomoya Sato, Yamanashi)

Q: Mr. Oda, I have a question. Will you please draw all the Supernovas when they were kids?

--Yutaka Harada

A: Sure My SBS is going to end here. Starting on page 186 is the voice actor SBS!



Scratchmen Apoo



Trafalgar Law



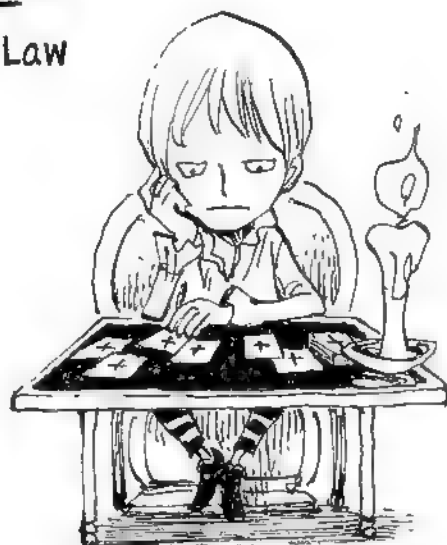
Killer



X. Drake



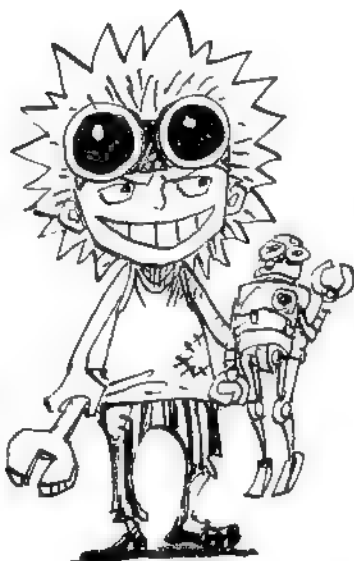
Capone "Gang" Bege



Basil Hawkins



Jewelry Bonney



Eustass "Captain" Kid

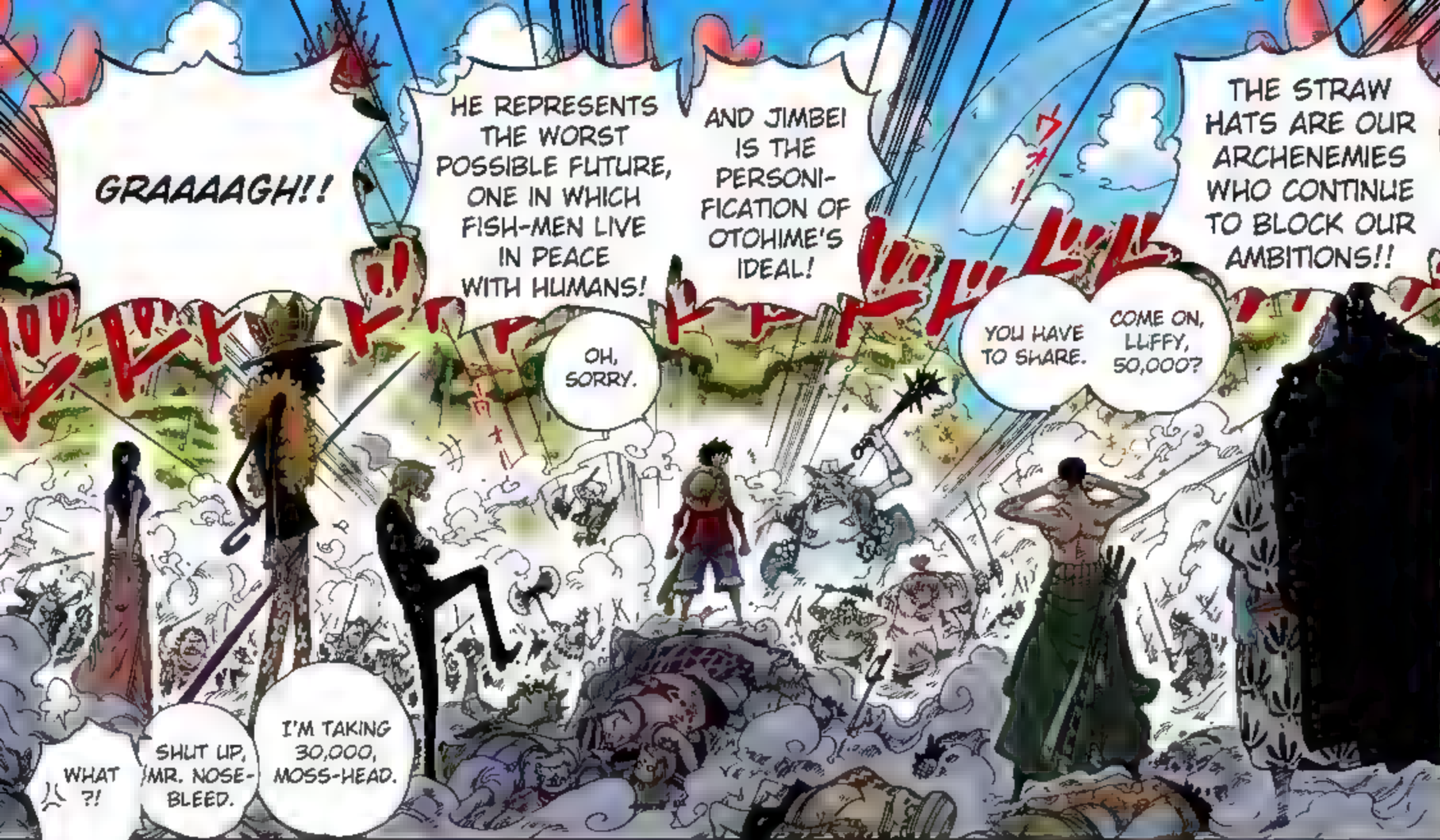


Urouge

Chapter 635: **SO SCARED I RAN** **UP TO THE SKY**



DECKS OF THE WORLD, VOL. 19:
“THE CHAIRMAN OF A CERTAIN CONGLOMERATE—
THE FOUNDING OF THE EVIL BLACK DRUM KINGDOM”



GRAAAAGH!!

HE REPRESENTS
THE WORST
POSSIBLE FUTURE,
ONE IN WHICH
FISH-MEN LIVE
IN PEACE
WITH HUMANS!

AND JIMBEI
IS THE
PERSONI-
FICATION OF
OTOHIME'S
IDEAL!

THE STRAW
HATS ARE OUR
ARCHENEMIES
WHO CONTINUE
TO BLOCK OUR
AMBITIONS!!

EVEN IF YOU
HAVE DEFEATED
50,000 OF
OUR MEN,
WE STILL HAVE
50,000 LEFT!!

OH,
SORRY.

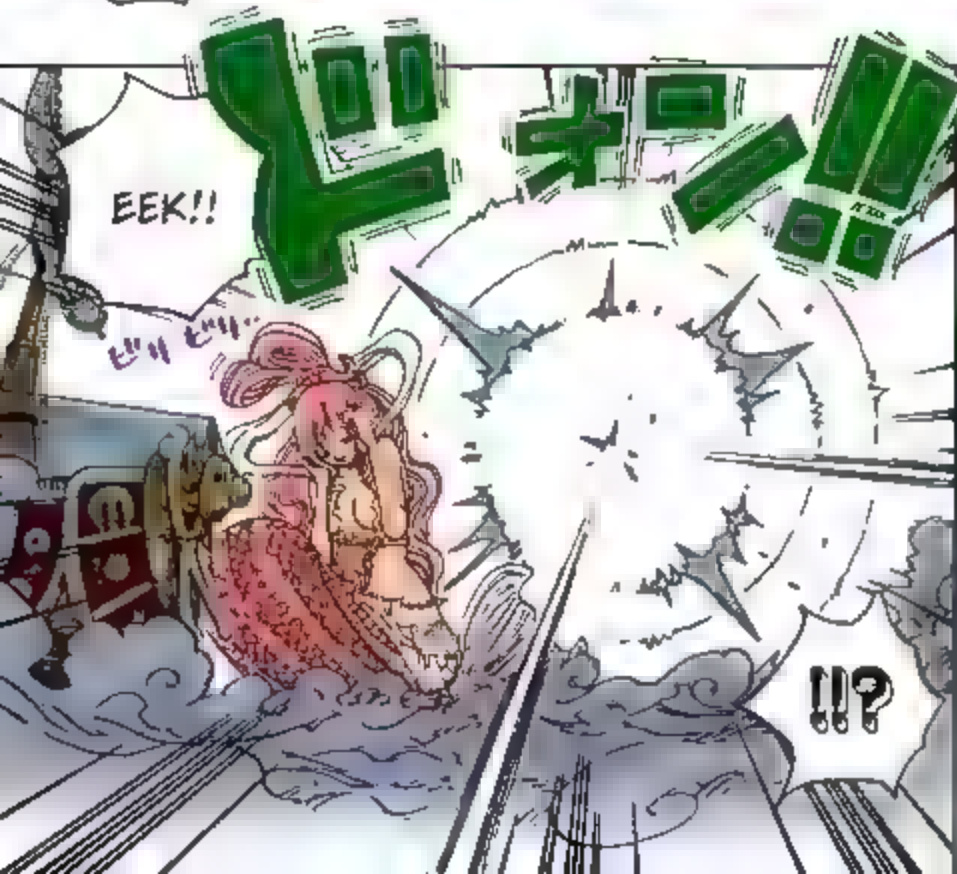
YOU HAVE
TO SHARE.

COME ON,
LUFFY,
50,000?

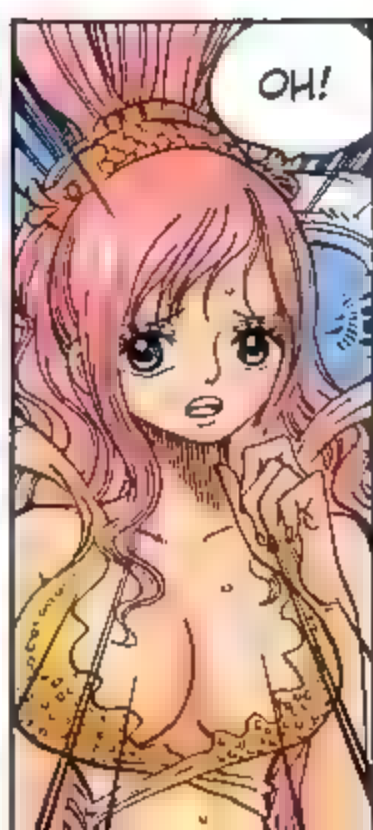
WHAT
?!

SHUT UP,
MR. NOSE-
BLEED.

I'M TAKING
30,000,
MOSS-HEAD.



EEK!!



OH!



THEN
GO AHEAD
AND TRY!!

YOU WANT
TO PROTECT
YOUR HUGE
MERMAID
PRINCESS?!

WATER
SHOT!!



LOOK
AT WHERE
WE ARE.

...!

PLAP PLAP PLAP...

HMPH...
I DON'T
KNOW HOW
YOU ACQUIRED
THAT POWER...

...BUT IT'S
MERELY THE
FISH-MAN
KARATE OF A
NOVICE.

**BUT HE
DEFLECTED IT
WITH A WATER
SHOT OF HIS
OWN!!**

**JIMBEI'S
A MONSTER
TOO!!**

IF YOU
WISH TO HARM
THE PRINCESS
YOU'LL HAVE
TO GO
THROUGH US
FIRST!!

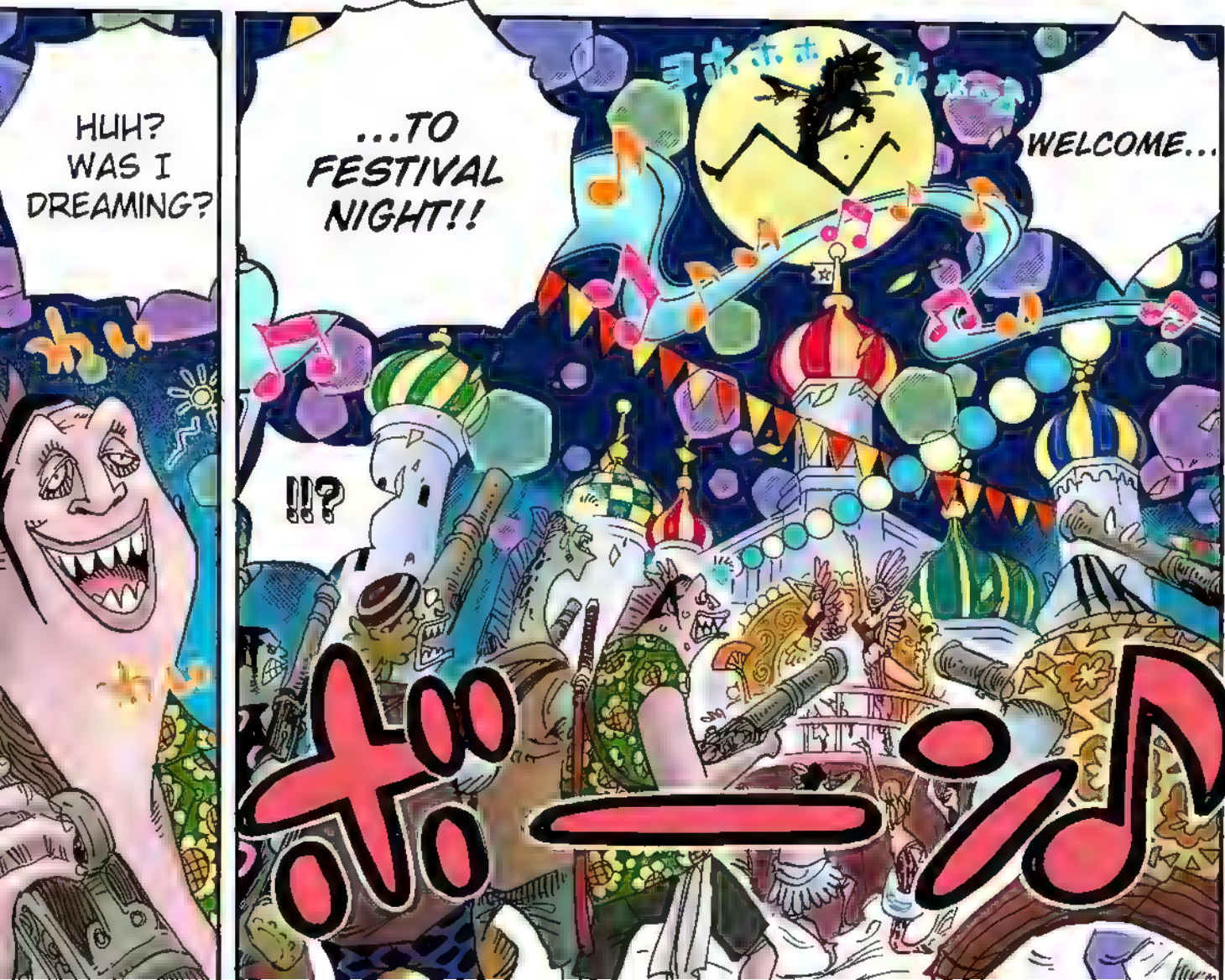
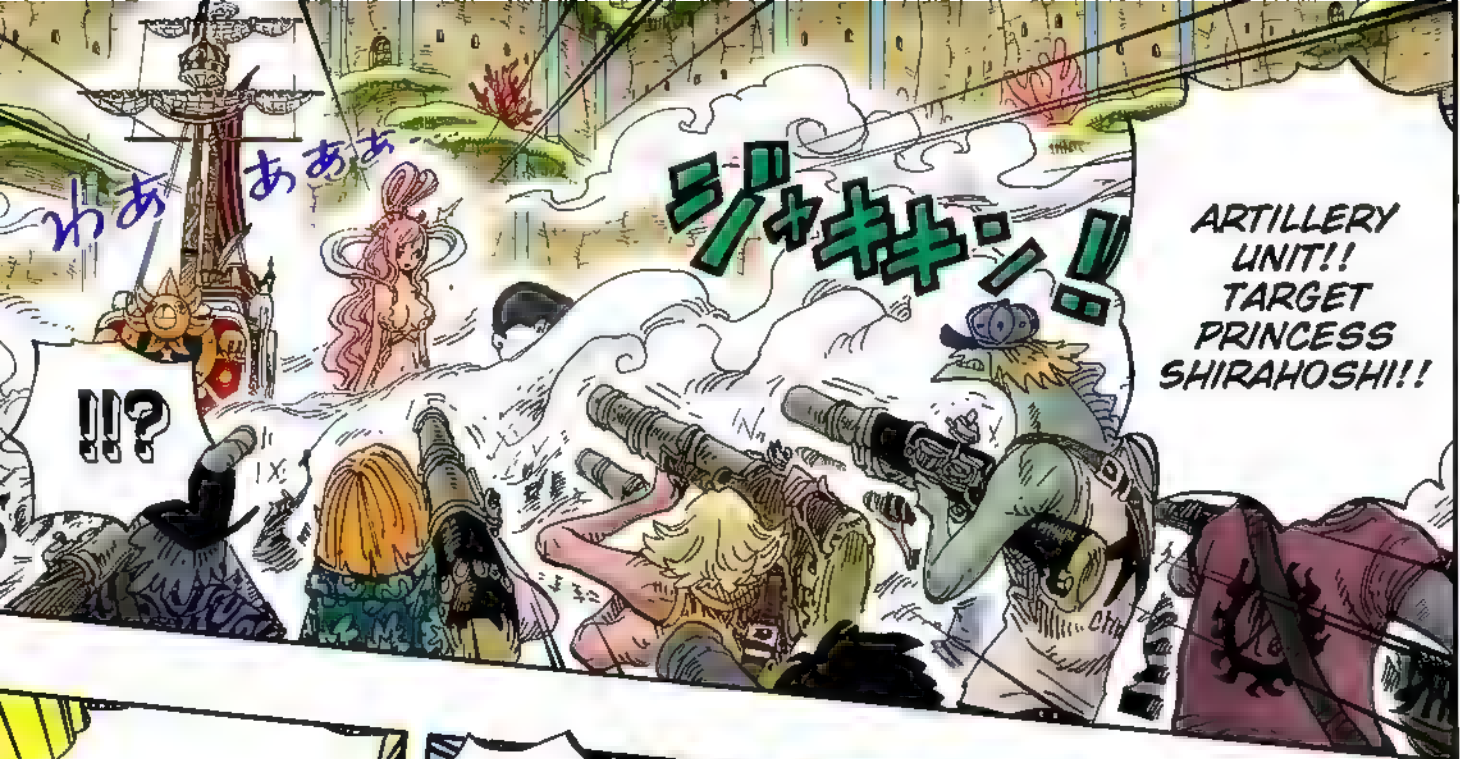
SHUT UP
AND FIGHT
ME!

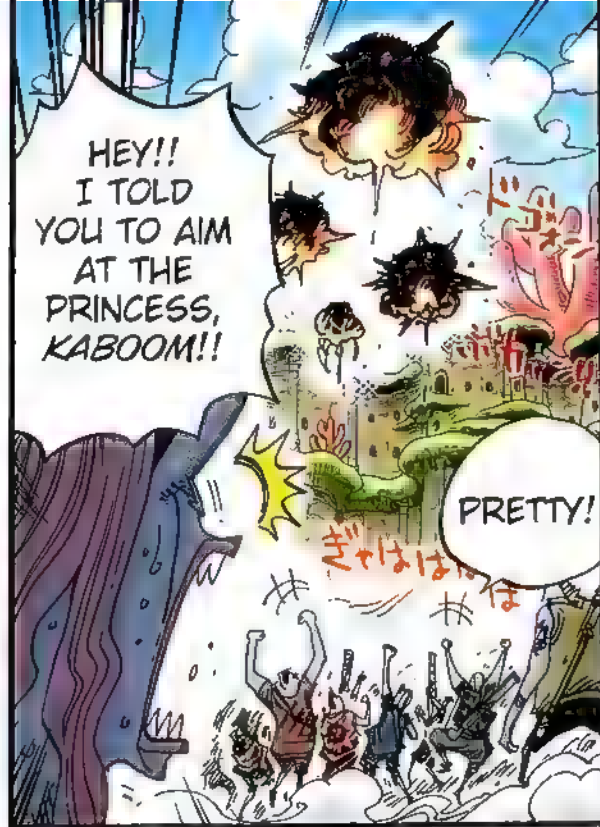
A blue, monstrous character with a wide, toothy grin and a yellow and black striped headband, shouting. The character has a large, open mouth showing sharp teeth and a pink tongue. The background is a simple, stylized landscape with a red sky and a yellow ground.

SHUT UP
AND FIGHT
ME!

AFTER
HE RESIGNED
THEY SET HIS
BOUNTY TO
OVER 400
MILLION!

HE'S
THE FIRST
FISH-MAN TO
BECOME ONE
OF THE SEVEN
WARLORDS!





HEY!!
I TOLD
YOU TO AIM
AT THE
PRINCESS,
KABOOM!!

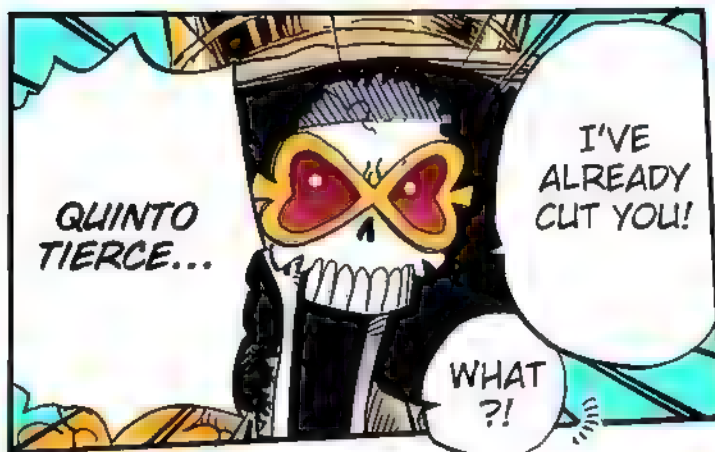
PRETTY!



WOO-
HOO!!

THIS
IS
FUN...

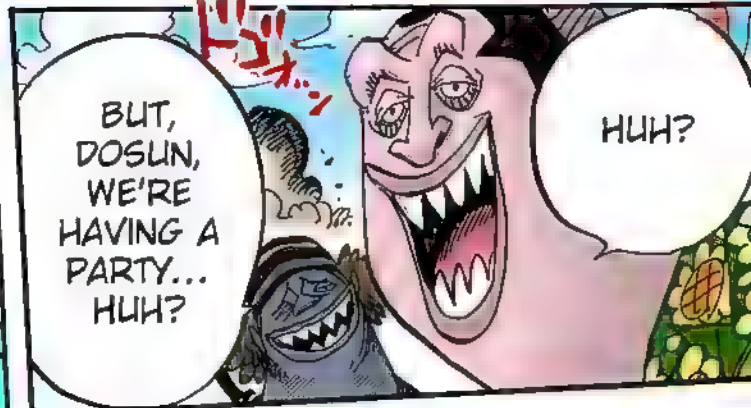
LET'S
SHOOT
THOSE
FIREWORKS
INTO THE
SKY!!



QUINTO
TIERCE...

I'VE
ALREADY
CUT YOU!

WHAT
?!



BUT,
DOSUN,
WE'RE
HAVING A
PARTY...
HUH?

HUH?



AAAAH!!

...FAN-
TASIA!!

KLIK!!!



THREE-SWORD
STYLE...



GAAH!!

IRON
SHELL UNIT!!
GET HIM!!



BLACK
ROPE
DRAGON
TWISTER!!

!!?

AAAAH!!

GAAH!!

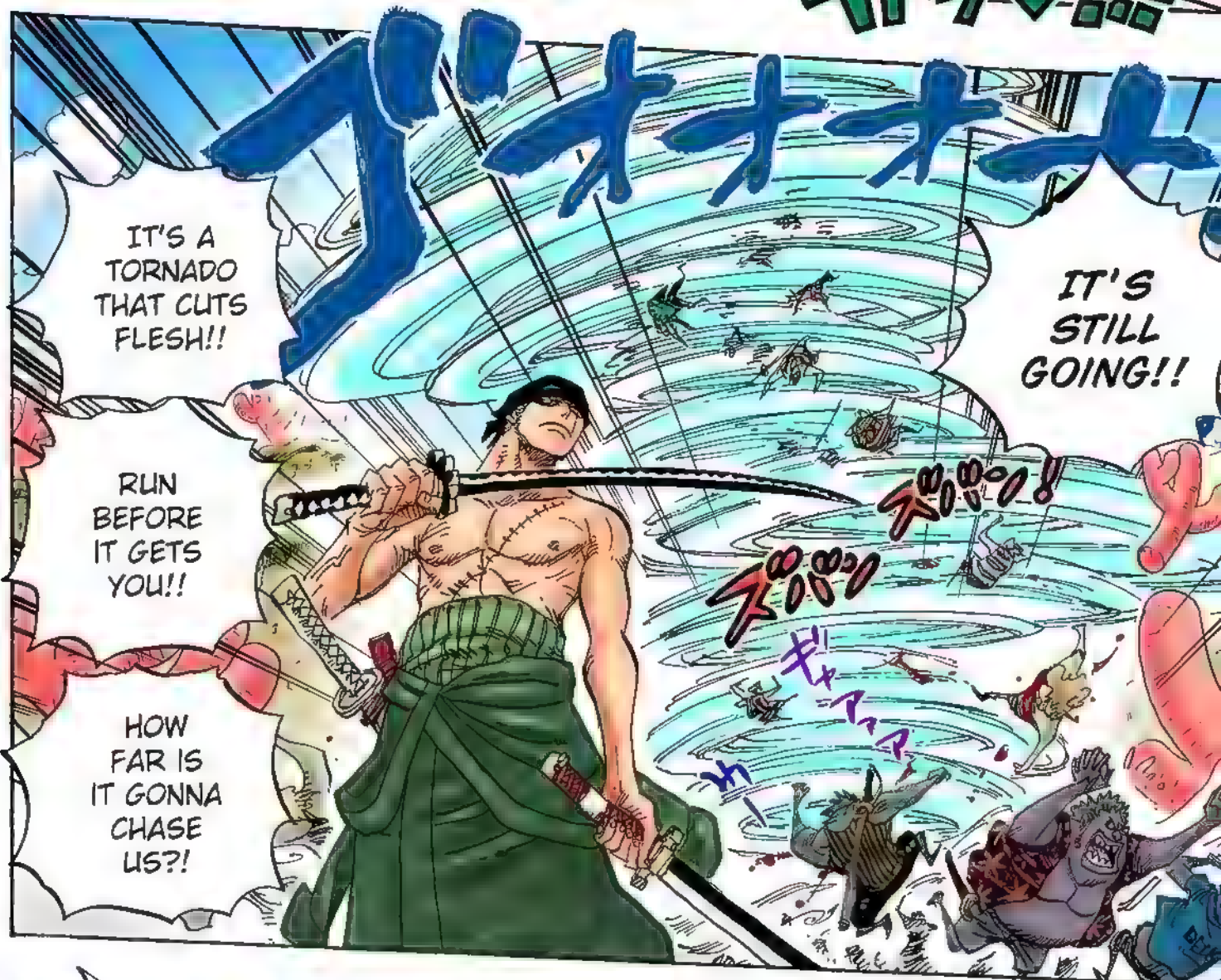


!!?

WHAT WAS
THAT HUGE
SLASH?! IT
WAS LIKE THE
GRIM REAPER'S
SCYTHE OR...

HE CUT
THROUGH
THOSE IRON
SHELLS
LIKE THEY
WERE
PINEAPPLES!!

ガラン!!!



IT'S A
TORNADO
THAT CUTS
FLESH!!

IT'S
STILL
GOING!!

RUN
BEFORE
IT GETS
YOU!!

HOW
FAR IS
IT GONNA
CHASE
US?!



!!!

TO THE
PITS OF
HELL.





KILL PRINCESS SHIRAHOSHI!!

LET'S ATTACK FROM THE SKY!



RAISE THE ALTITUDE OF THE BUBBLE!



PUNCTURE THAT KICKING GUY!!

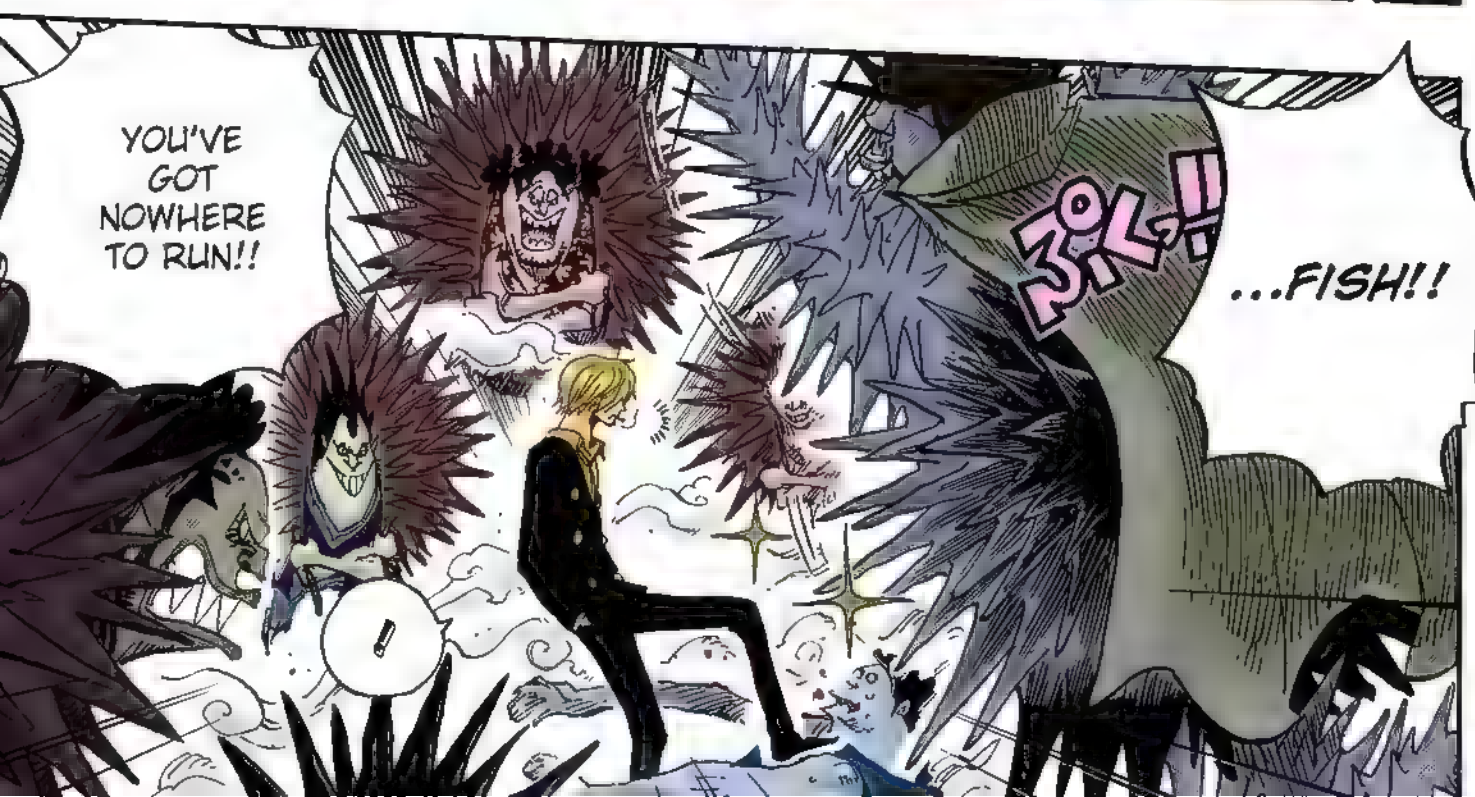
...LED BY CAPTAIN HARISENBON!!

SEA URCHIN SPIKE UNIT...



PORCLIPINE ...

キラリ!!



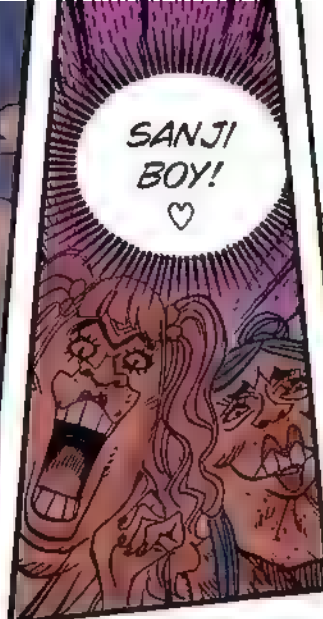
YOU'VE GOT NOWHERE TO RUN!!

キラリ!!

...FISH!!



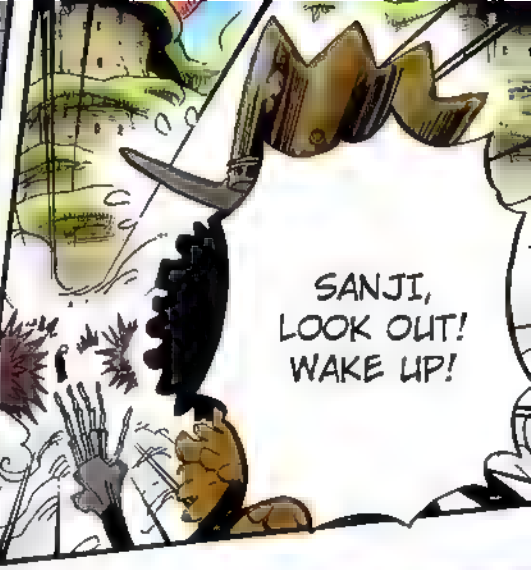
IT'S ALL IN THE
DISTANT PAST
NOW. I RAN...
I RAN AWAY FROM
THOSE HIDEOUS
MONSTERS, I
COULDN'T LET
THEM CATCH ME.



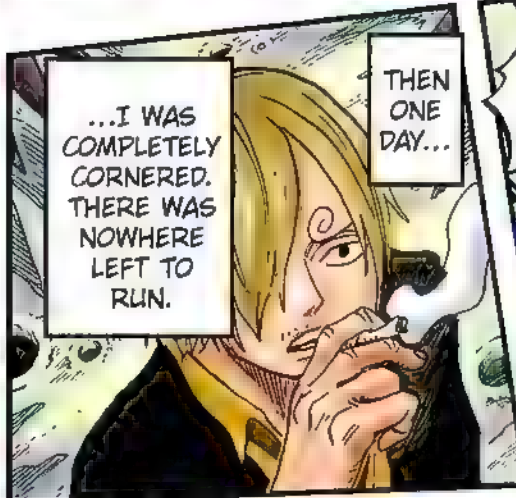
SANJI
BOY!
♡



7+~...
...



SANJI,
LOOK OUT!
WAKE UP!

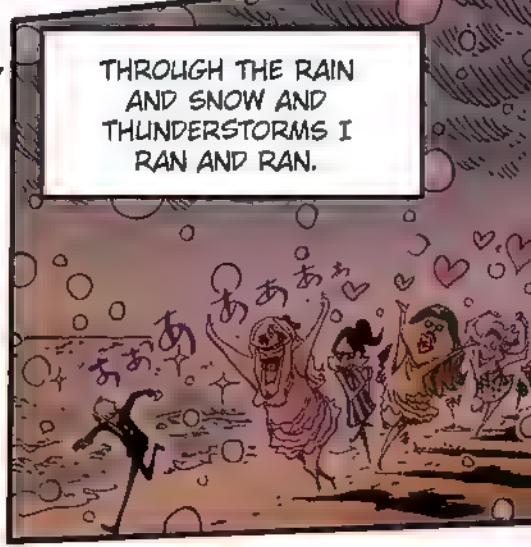


...I WAS
COMPLETELY
CORNERED.
THERE WAS
NOWHERE
LEFT TO
RUN.

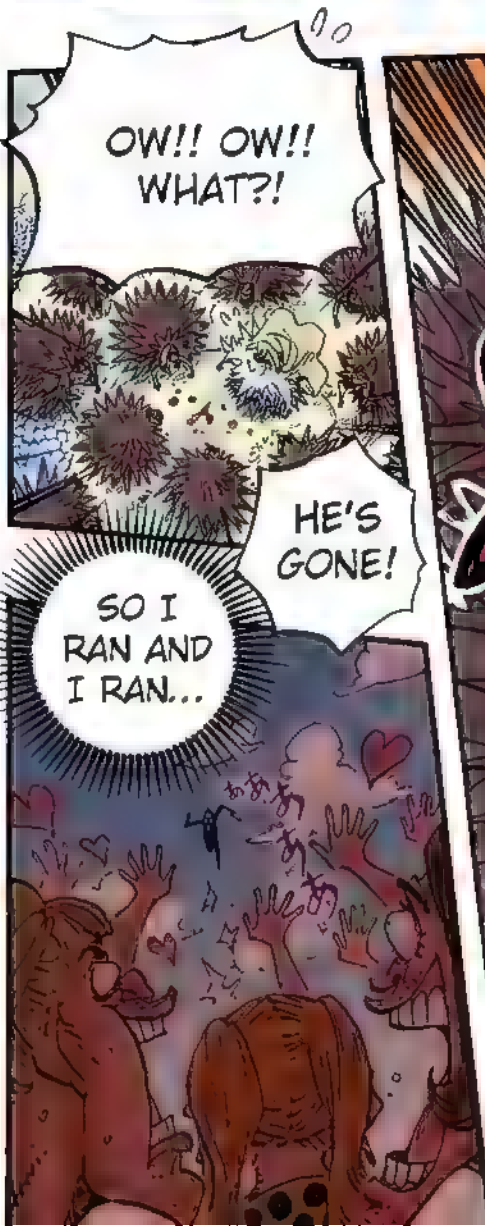
THEN
ONE
DAY...



THE KICKER'S
OURS!!



THROUGH THE RAIN
AND SNOW AND
THUNDERSTORMS I
RAN AND RAN.



OW!! OW!!
WHAT?!

HE'S
GONE!

SO I
RAN AND
I RAN...



GRAAAH!!

!!?

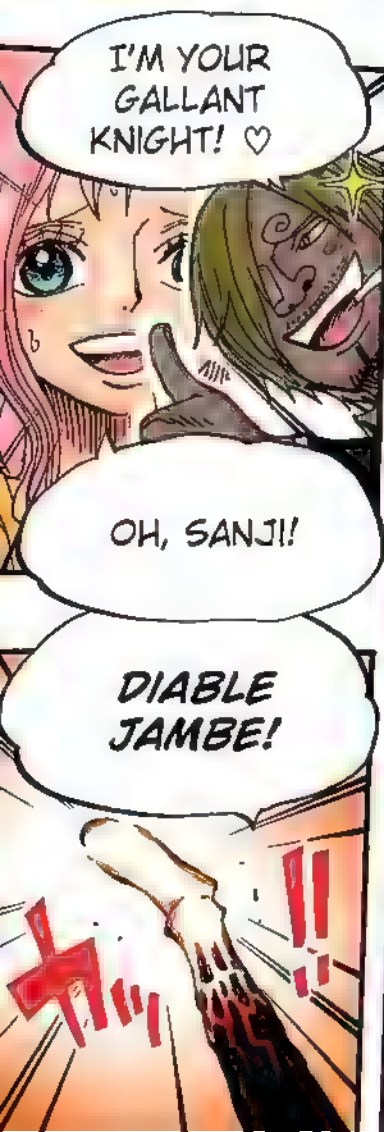


SKY
WALK!!

...RIGHT UP
TO THE
SKY!!

HE'S
UP
THERE!

!!?



I'M YOUR
GALLANT
KNIGHT! ♡

OH, SANJI!

DIABLE
JAMBE!

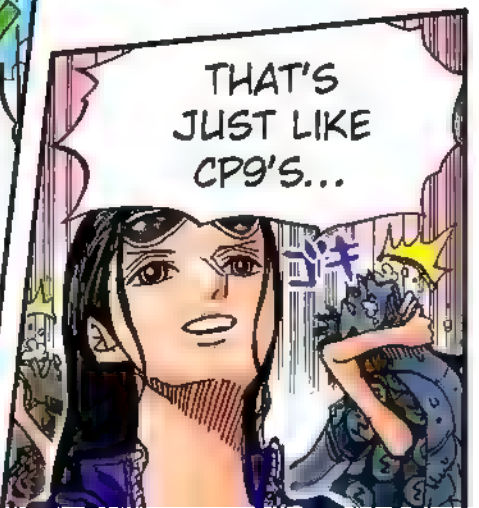


IF YOU GOT
SOMETHING
TO SAY TO
SHIRAHOSHI...

...YOU'LL
HAVE TO GO
THROUGH
ME FIRST!



WOW!!
SANJI'S
FLYING!!



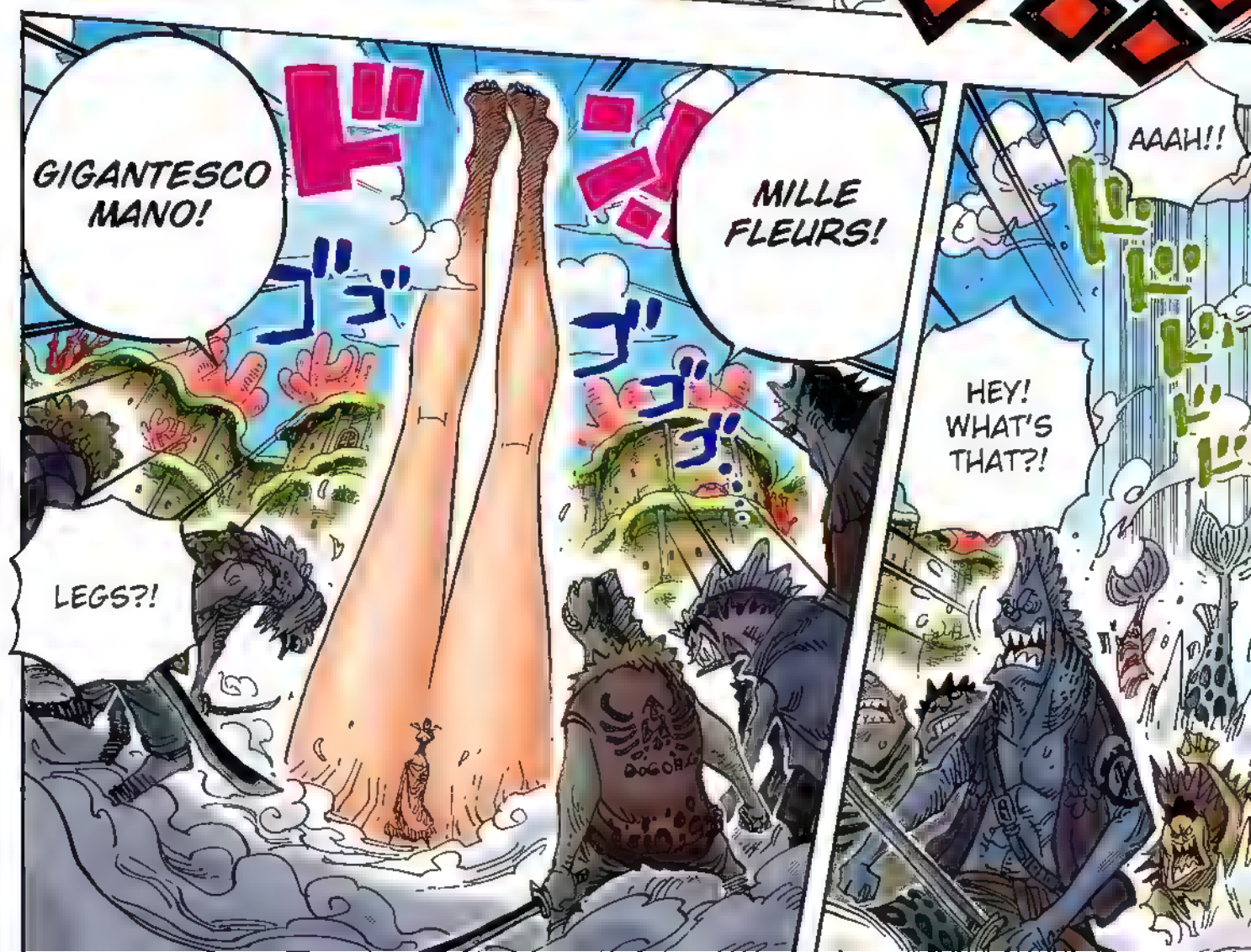
THAT'S
JUST LIKE
CP9'S...



SPECTRE!!

POILU
AU FRILLE!

AAAH!!



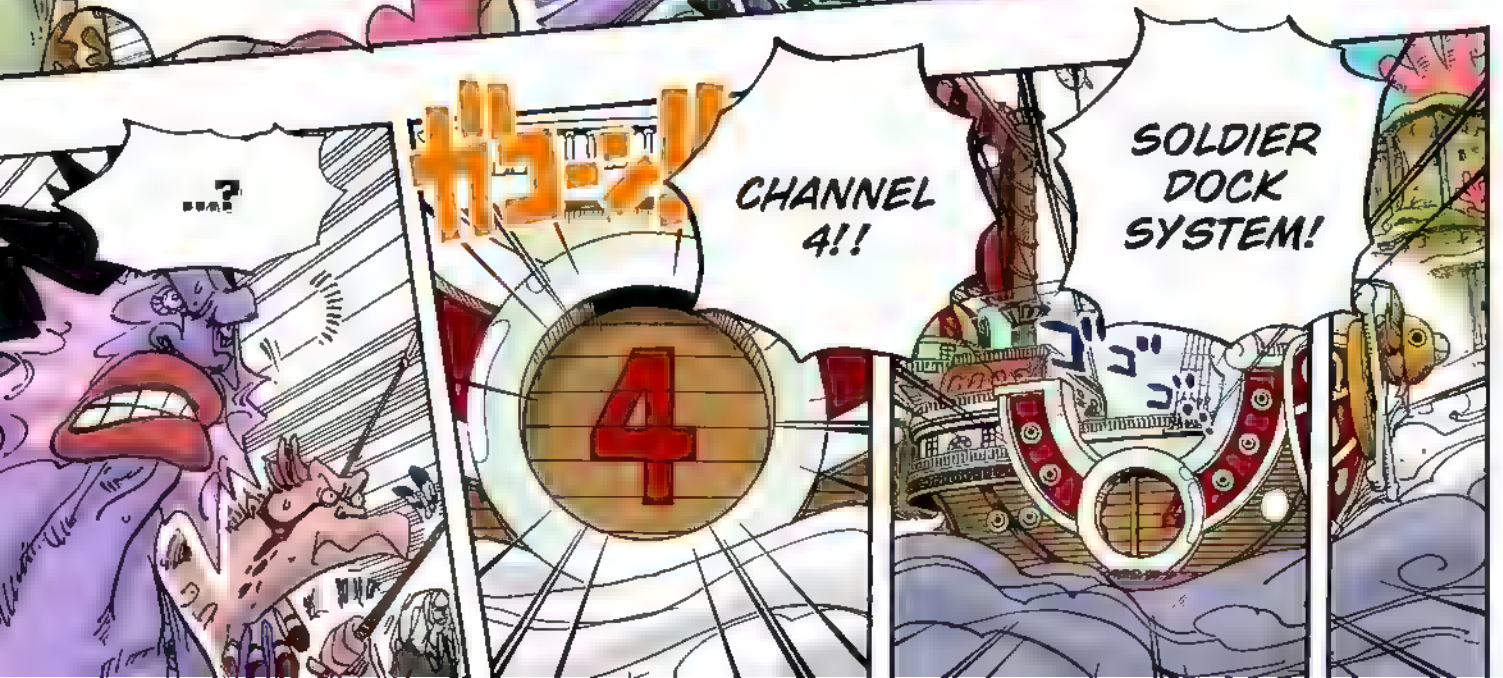
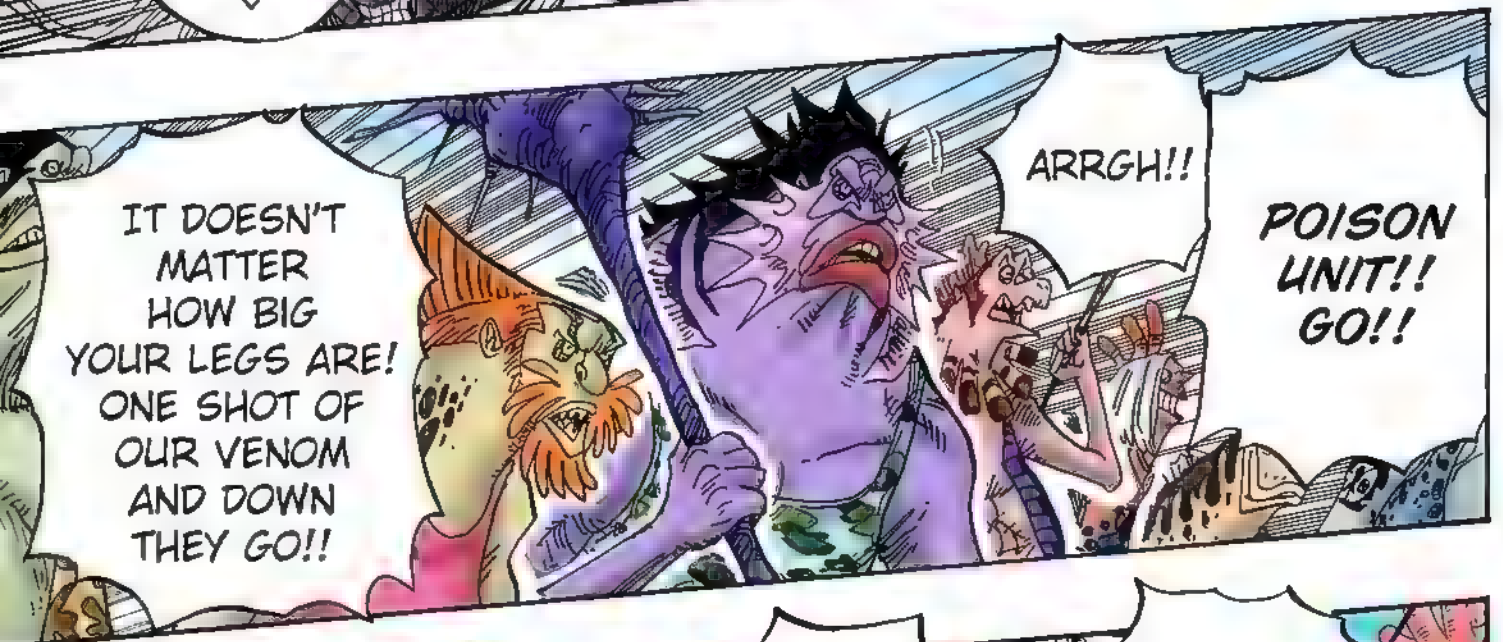
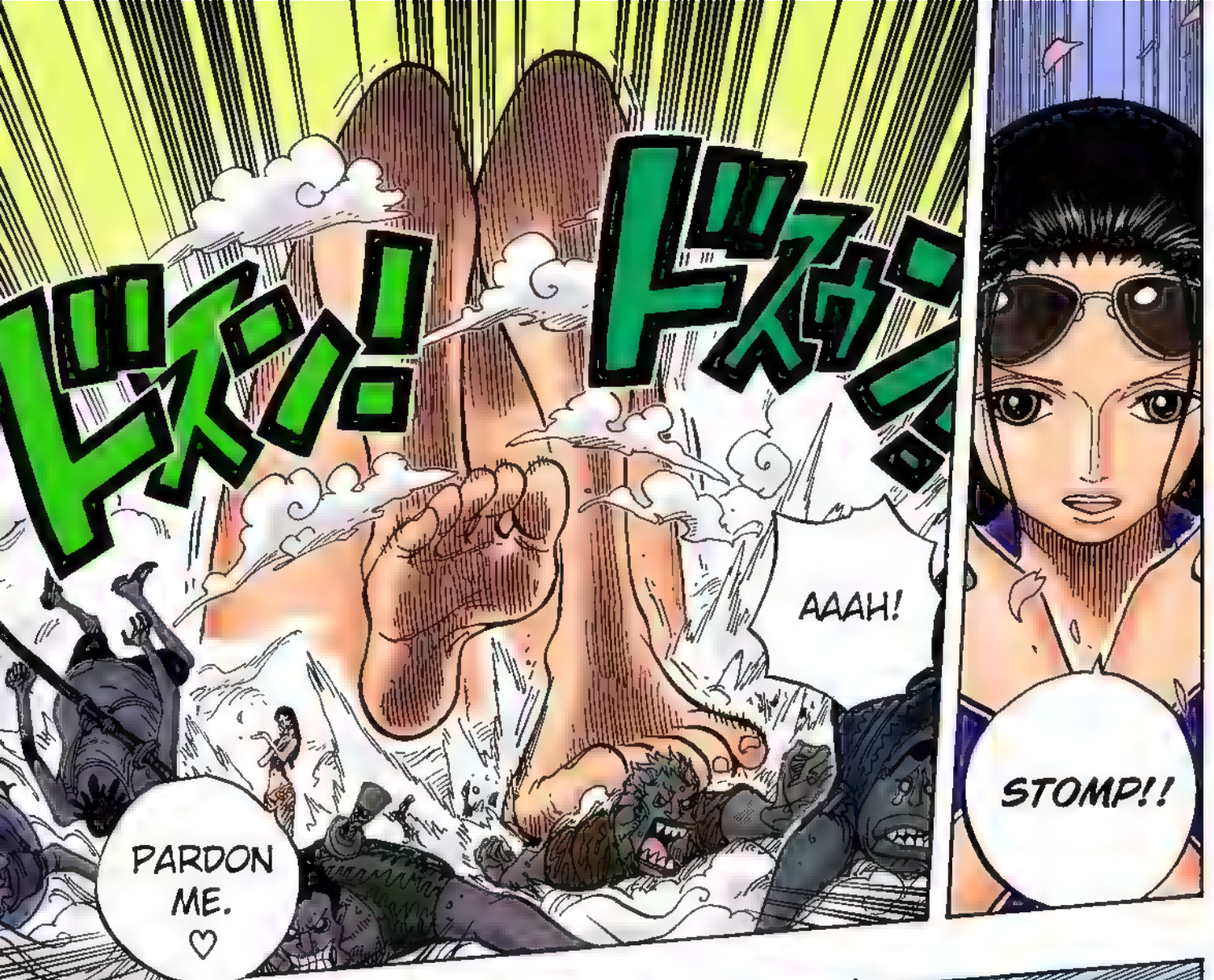
GIGANTESCO
MANO!

MILLE
FLEURS!

LEGS?!

HEY!
WHAT'S
THAT?!

AAAH!!





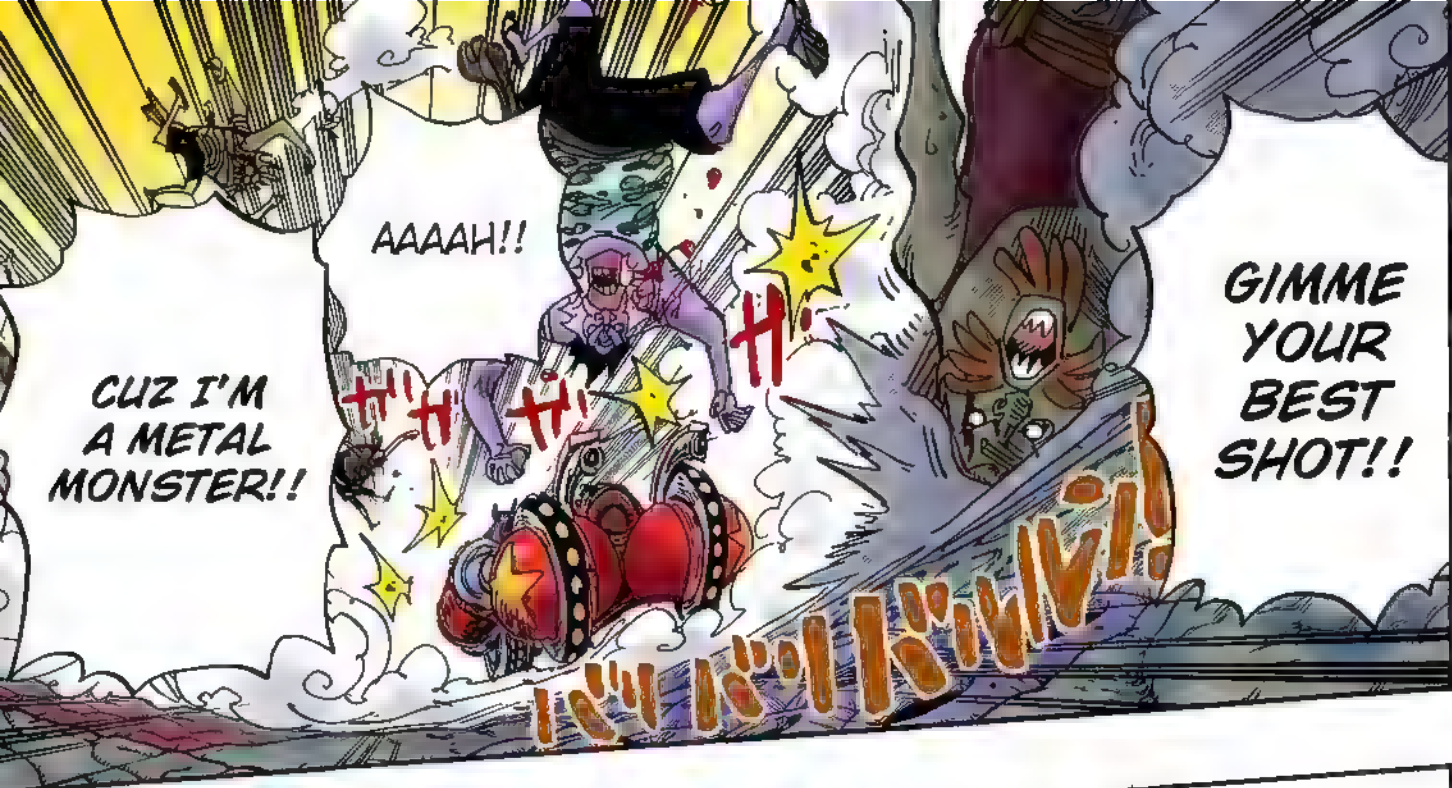
**BLACK
RHINO
FR-44!!**

WHAT
IS THAT
THING?!

HUH?!

VENOM,
YOU
SAY?!

IT'S A
RHINO BIKE!!
AWESOME!!



AAAAH!!

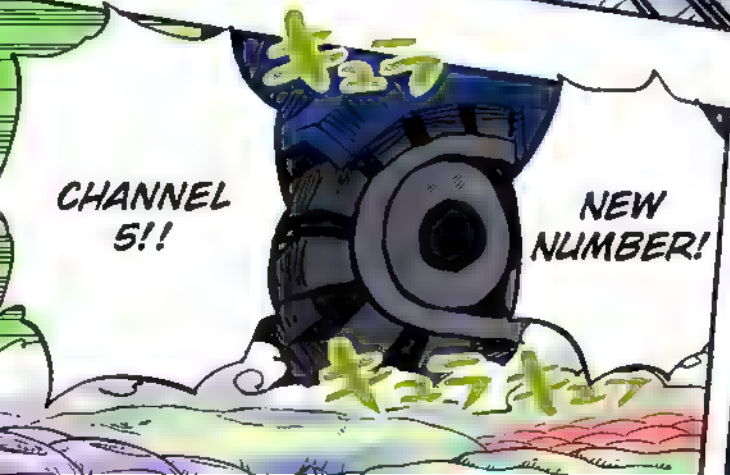
CUZ I'M
A METAL
MONSTER!!

GIMME
YOUR
BEST
SHOT!!



!!?

GAAH!!

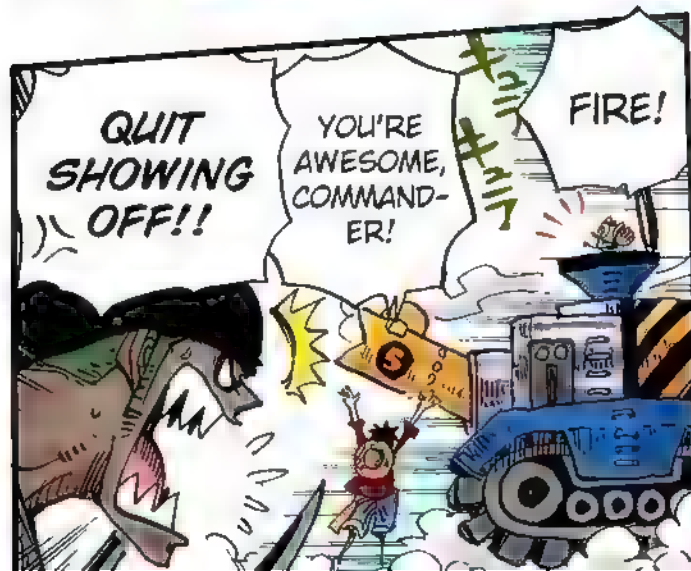
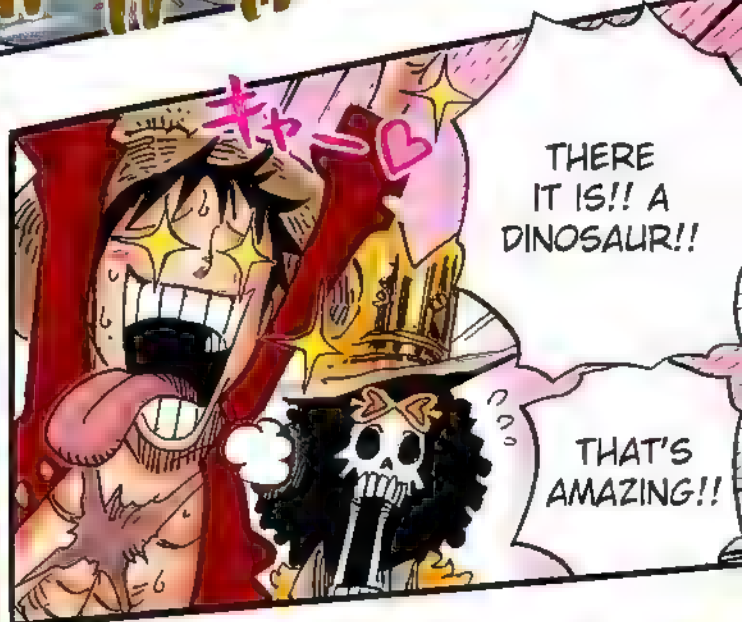
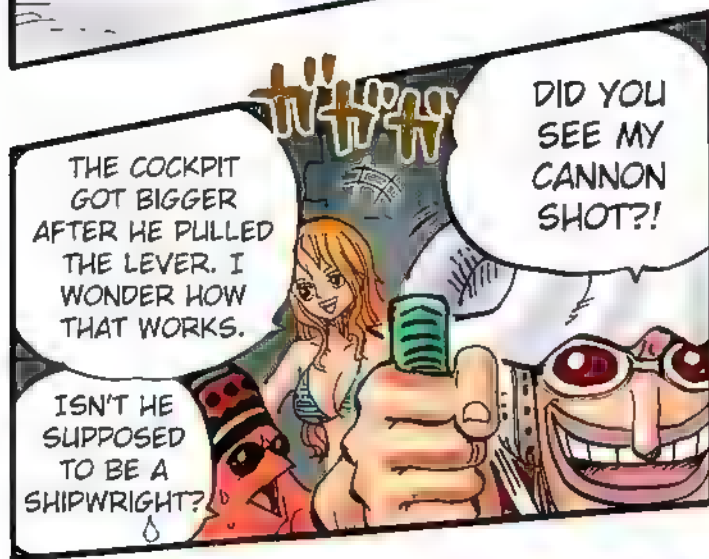
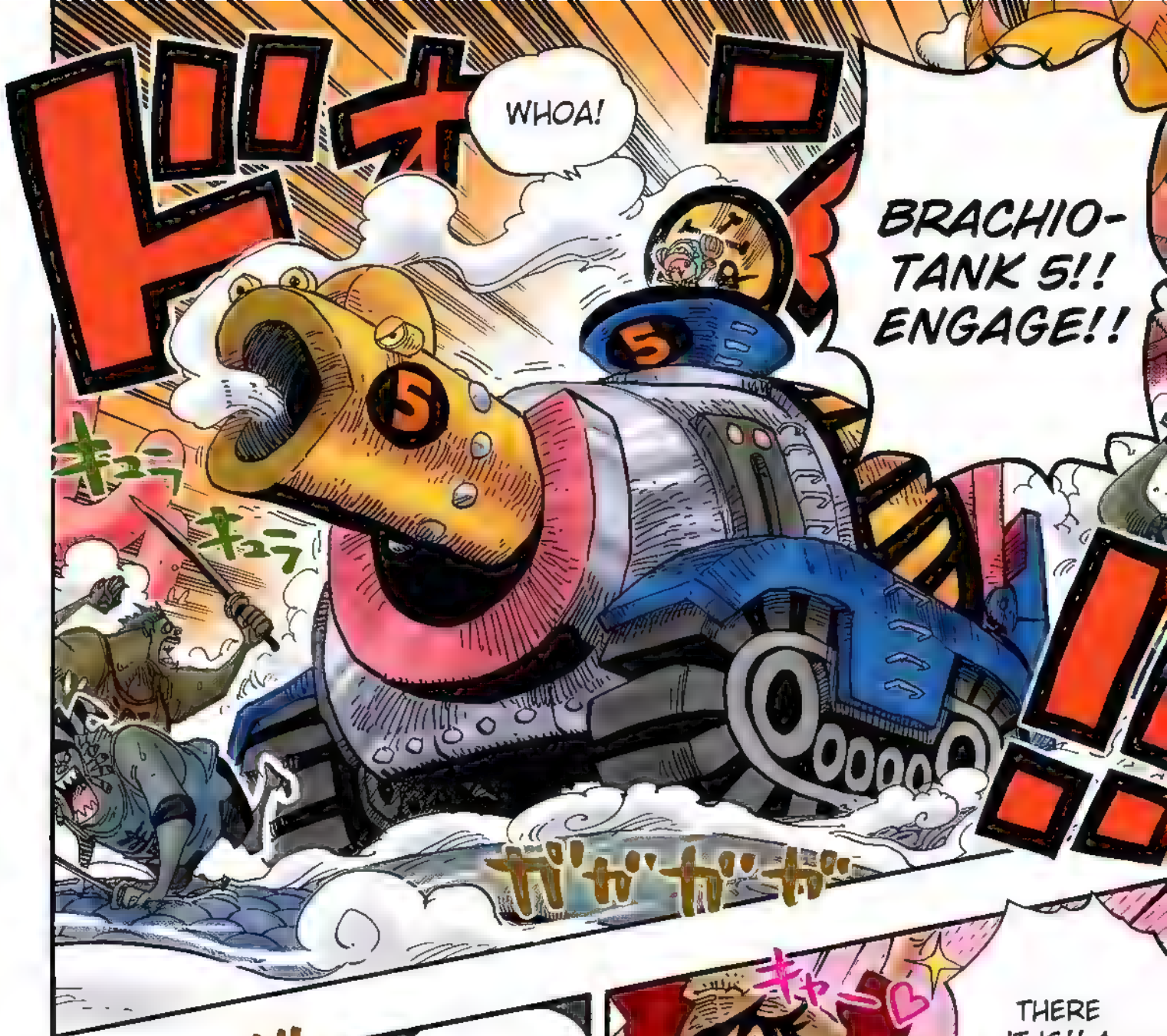


CHANNEL
5!!

NEW
NUMBER!



METAL
SMASHES
METAL!!
I'LL HANDLE
THIS!!

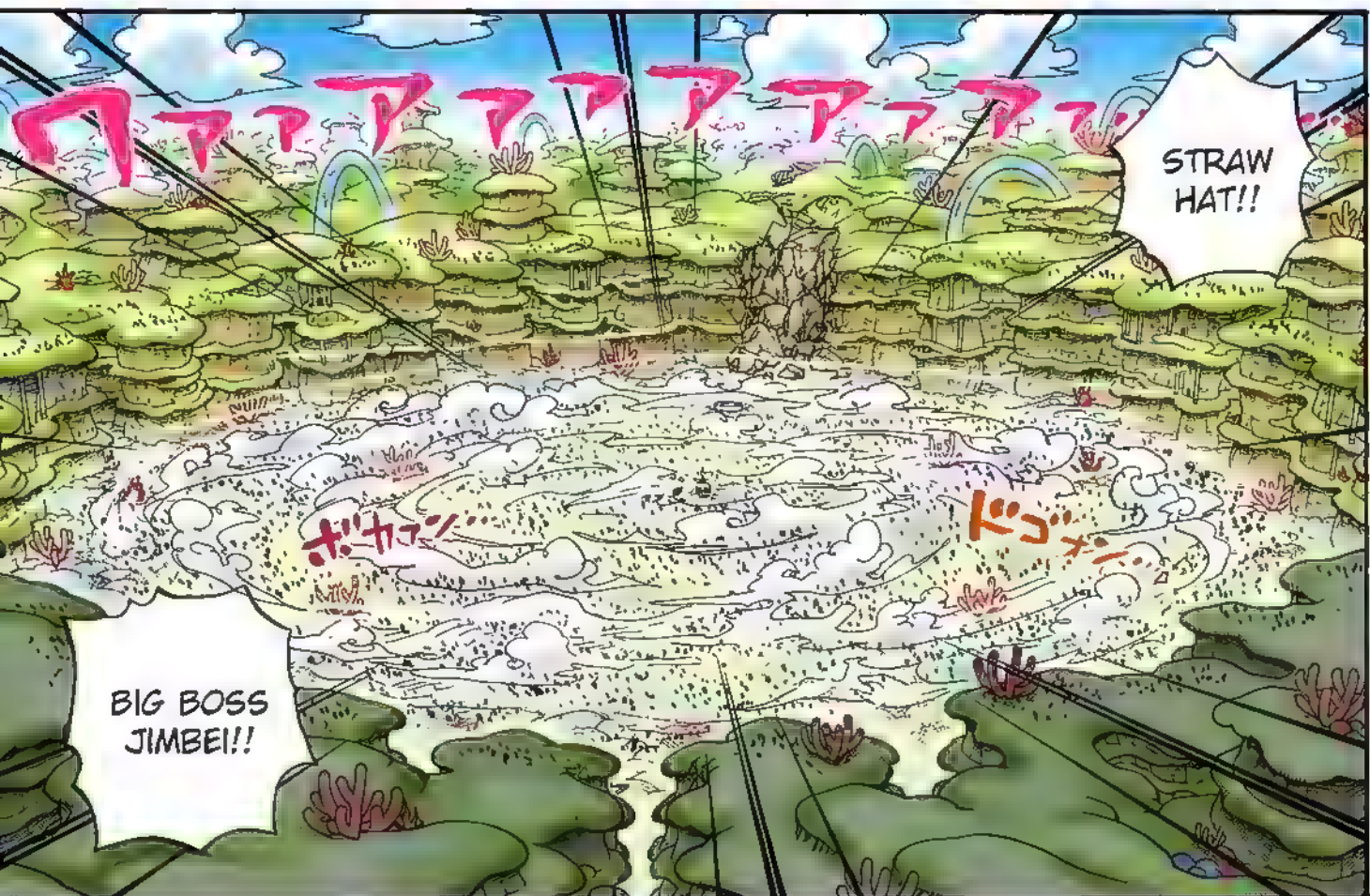




THE TEN OF
THEM ARE
A MATCH FOR
100,000!!

THEY
REALLY
ARE!

THEY'RE
INCRED-
IBLE!



STRAW
HAT!!

BIG BOSS
JIMBEI!!



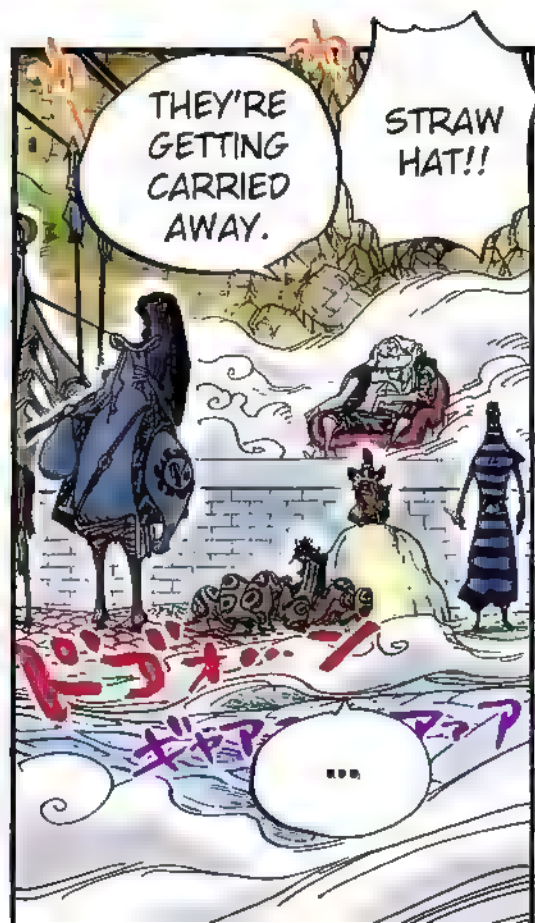
THERE
ARE ONLY
TEN OF THEM,
KRAKEN!!

CRUSH THEM
AND PUT AN
END TO THIS!!



KRAKEN!

THE
PLAZA!
NOW!!



THEY'RE
GETTING
CARRIED
AWAY.

STRAW
HAT!!

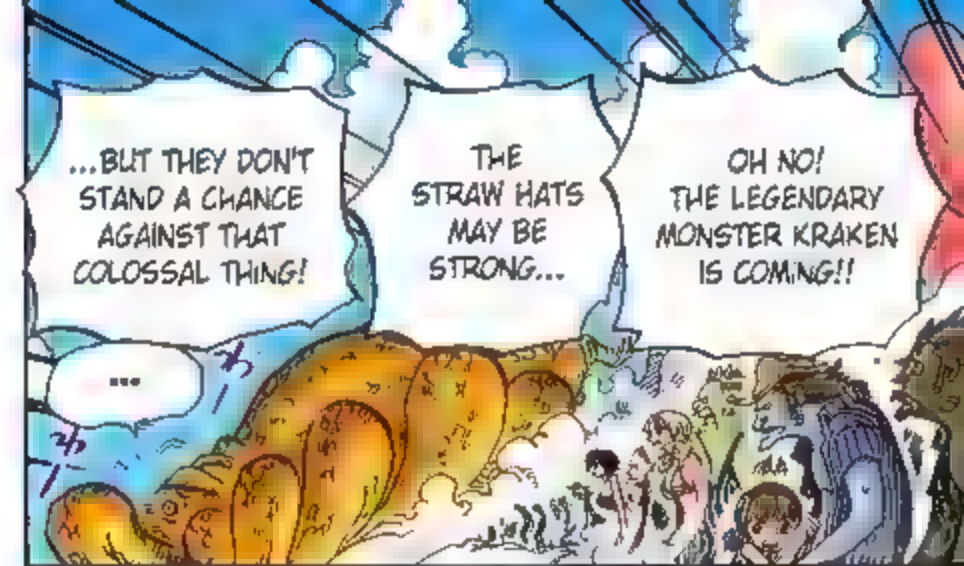


KRAKEN!!
YOU STUPID
OCTOPUS!!
STOP!!

KRAKEN
TURNED
ON US!!

AARGH!!

HA
HA HA!



...BUT THEY DON'T
STAND A CHANCE
AGAINST THAT
COLOSSAL THING!

THE
STRAW HATS
MAY BE
STRONG...

OH NO!
THE LEGENDARY
MONSTER KRAKEN
IS COMING!!



GOOD
THING HE'S
REALLY
STRONG!

HEY!
IT'S THAT
STUPID
KRAKEN!

HAR HAR HAR!!
SHOW 'EM THE
POWER OF A
DEEP-SEA
MONSTER!!

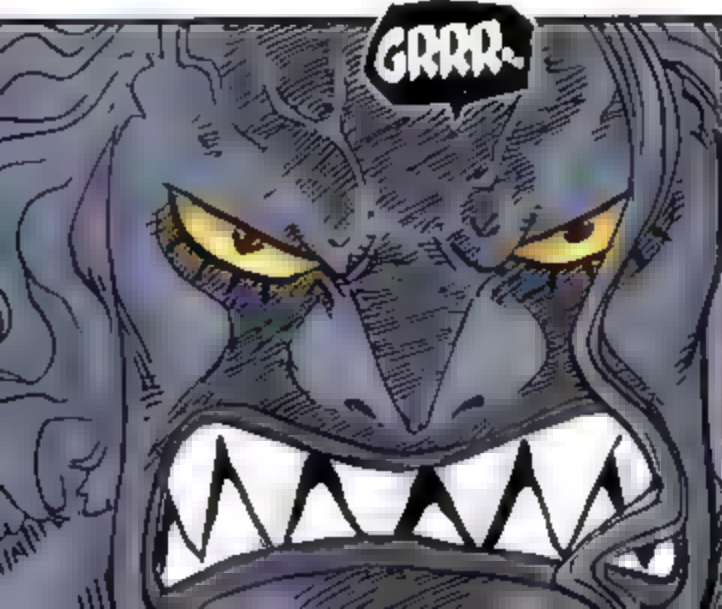


YOU'RE
MY SLAVE!
I BROUGHT
YOU FROM THE
NORTH POLE
JUST FOR THIS!!

NOW GET
TO WORK!!



HEY!
HURRY
IT UP!!



GRRR-



CAPTAIN!!
SAVE US!!

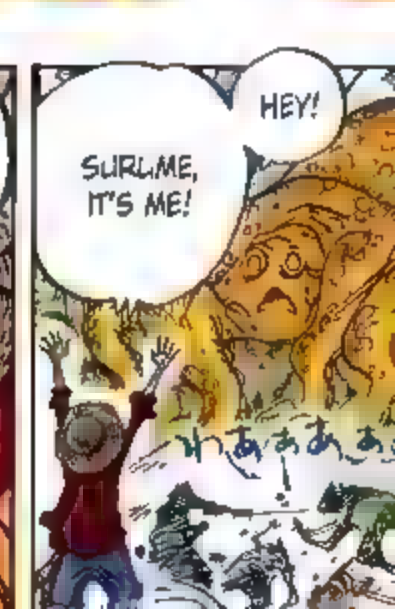


GO,
SURLIME,
GO!!



WE'RE
FRIENDS!

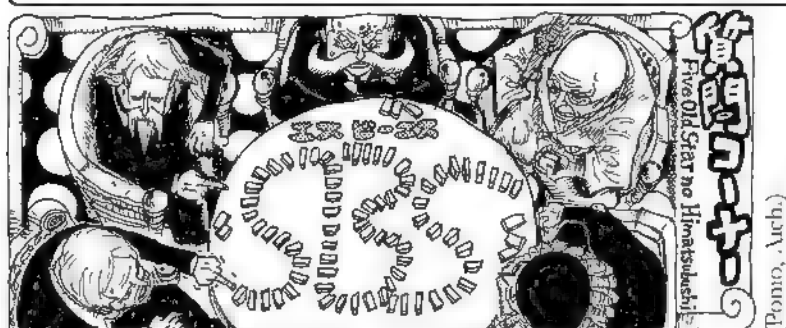
LET ME UP!
YOU WERE
OUR PET BEFORE,
REMEMBER?



SURLIME,
IT'S ME!

HEY!

BROOK'S VOICE ACTOR CHO!!



SBS Question Corner



Hey, how do you do?! This is going to be the ninth one. Thank you all for waiting! This is the final Voice Actor SBS! For our guest this time, depending on what generation you are, he's really, really famous! A long time ago, he used to host a children's show on NHK, called "Tanken Boku no machi." Now, he's playing "Wanwan" on another program on NHK called "Inai Inai Ba"! He puts on a stuffed animal suit and talks in the show. He is a true thespian! It's Brook's voice actor Cho in the house!

Oda(O): Please come on down! It's Cho!

Cho(C): Oh, I'm so glad you didn't forget about me! *Cries*

O: Oh, look! You just came here and you're crying already. I preemptively apologized by plugging your shows on NHK. Please wipe your tears. Oh, yeah, I have some candy for..

C: 45 degrees!

O: He's not listening! And he ran off! Hey! Cho!

C: Oh, Odacchi. It was time for my jog!

O: Huh?! Wait! I know you have your daily routine, but can you just...

C: Sure.

O: That's it?! Well, before you run off again, do you know what SBS stands for?

C: (S)uper!

O: Okay, okay. That's your "S," but the whole thing is "SBS."

C: Oh, right. Then how about... (S)uper (B)oy (S)uper!

O: You people have no intention of getting it right, huh?!

Shoot! This is going to be the last SBS I do with these uncontrollable people! (One trouble after another... Sheesh). Okay, Cho! Here are the letters!

C: Okay, I'm off! *Runs*

O: What?! You're going to do the SBS while JOGGING?! Oh, do whatever you want!

Chapter 636:

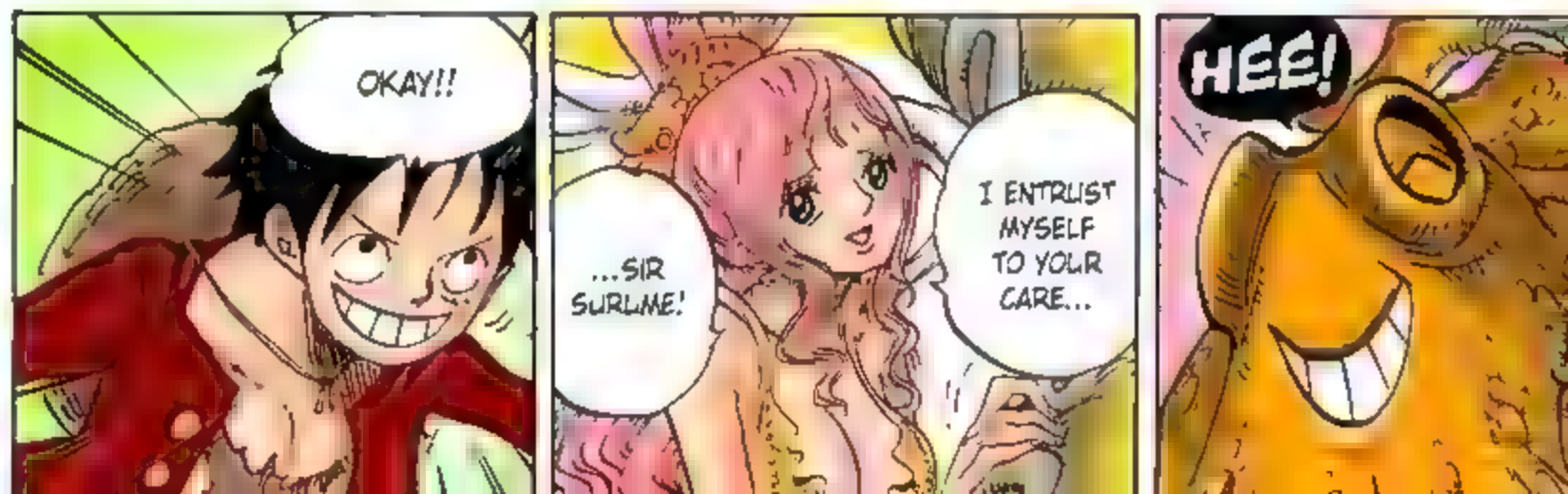
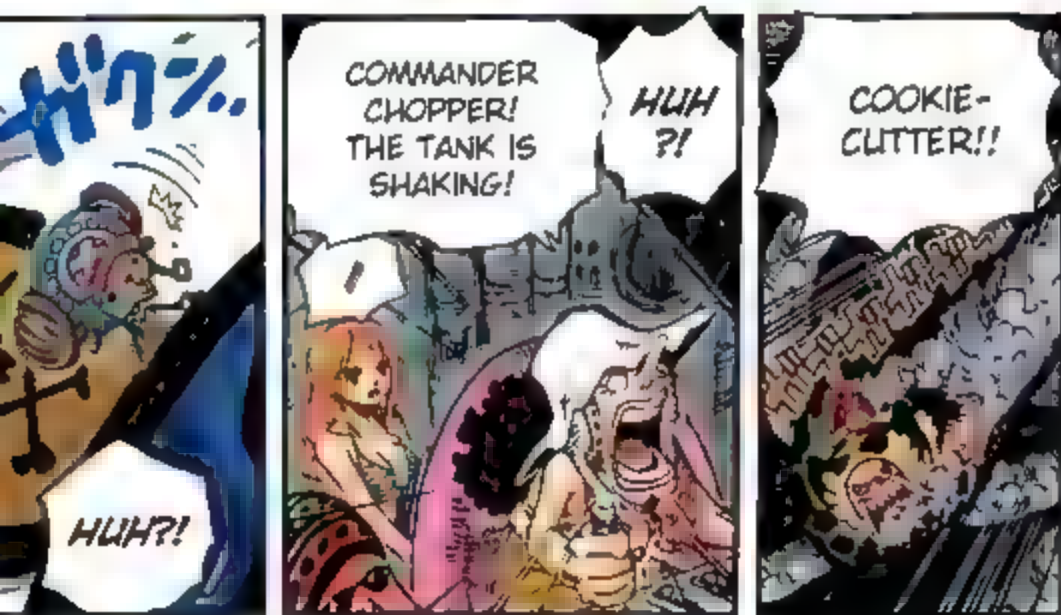
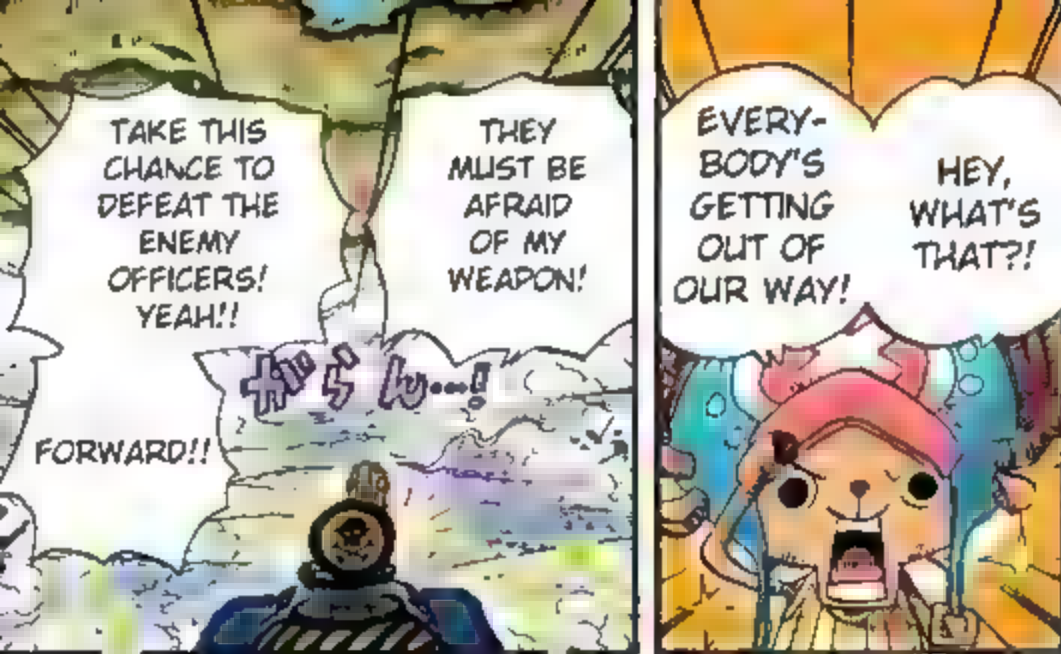
GENERAL FROM

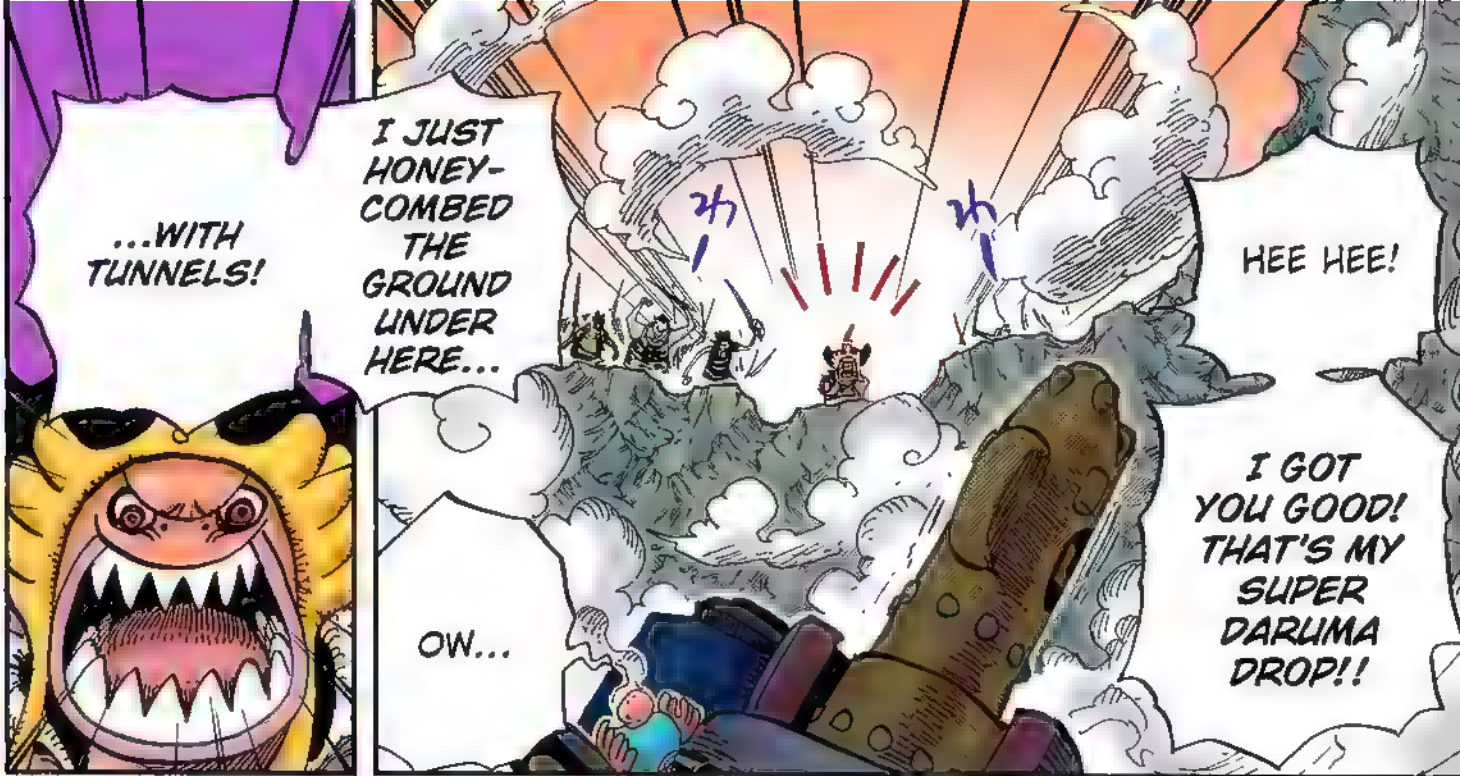
FUTURELAND



DECKS OF THE WORLD, VOL. 20:

“DRUM ISLAND-CHERRY BLOSSOM KINGDOM PEACEKEEPERS”





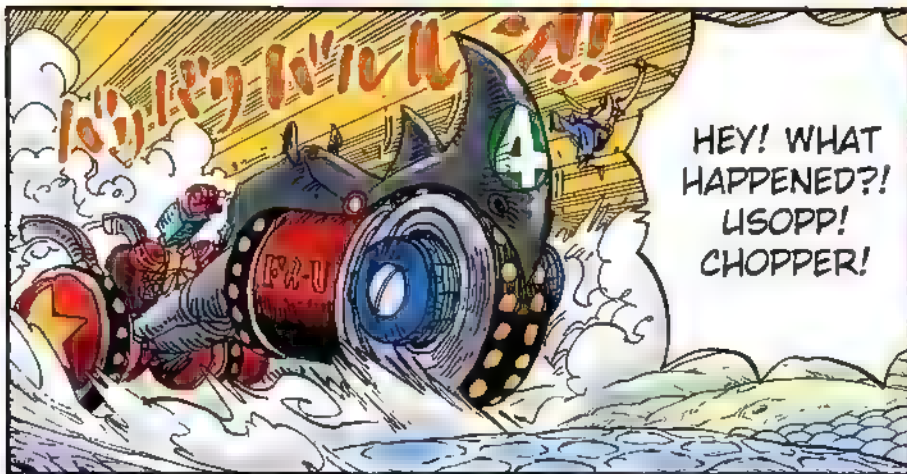
...WITH
TUNNELS!

I JUST
HONEY-
COMBED
THE
GROUND
UNDER
HERE...

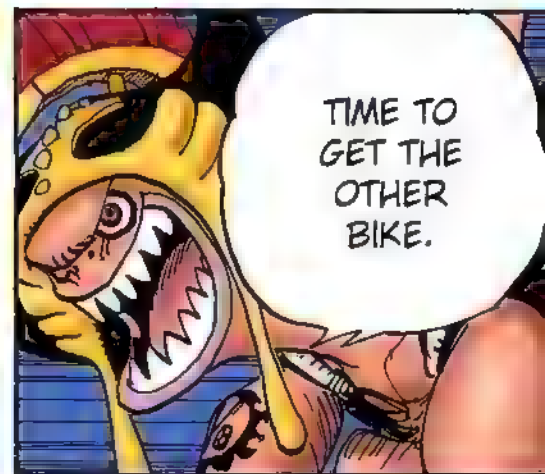
HEE HEE!

I GOT
YOU GOOD!
THAT'S MY
SUPER
DARUMA
DROP!!

OW...



HEY! WHAT
HAPPENED?!
USOPP!
CHOPPER!

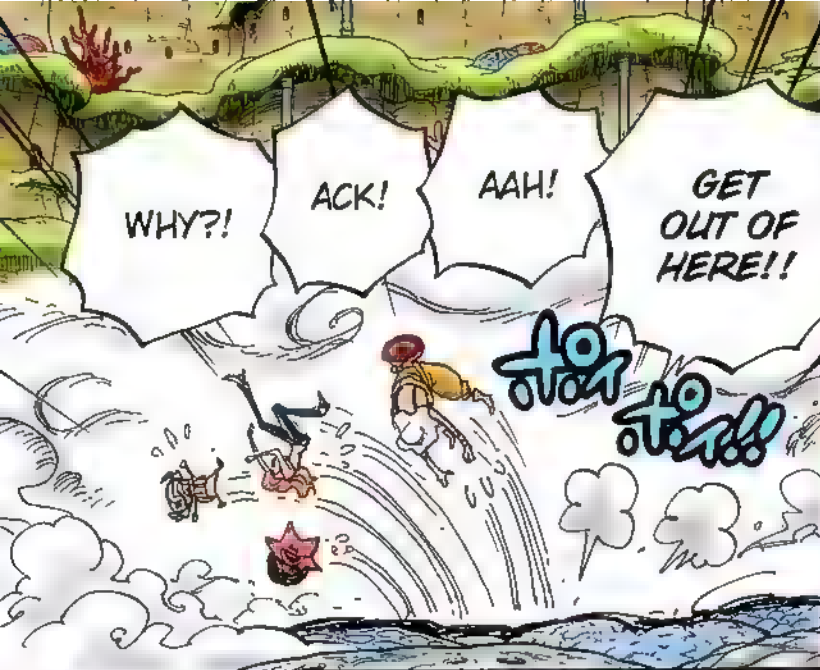


TIME TO
GET THE
OTHER
BIKE.



IS
HE AN
IDIOT?!

OH NO!!
A HOLE!!



WHY?!

ACK!

AAH!

GET
OUT OF
HERE!!

ト
ト



SUPER
DARN YOU!
YOU WON'T
GET AWAY
WITH THIS!

HEY!
YOU
ALL RIGHT,
GUYS?!

OW...



BLACK
RHINO
FR-44!!

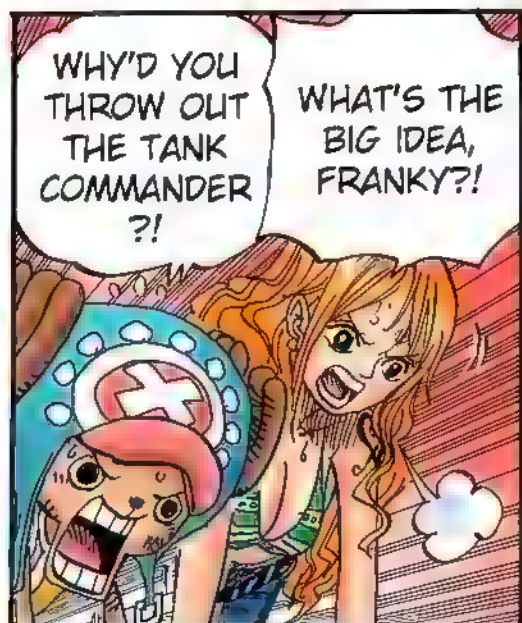


!?

BECAUSE
THERE'S
ONLY ROOM
FOR ONE IN
THIS THING!

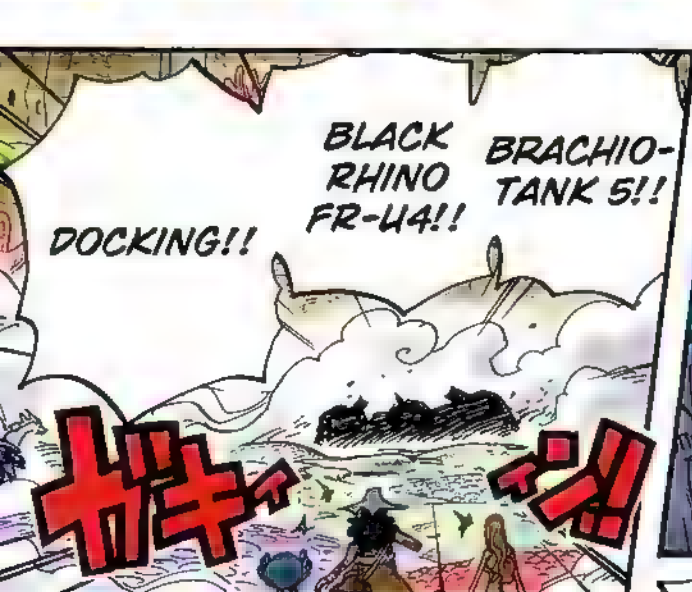
IT'S
TIME
TO GET
FREAKY!!

YOU
ALREADY
ARE!



WHY'D YOU
THROW OUT
THE TANK
COMMANDER
?!

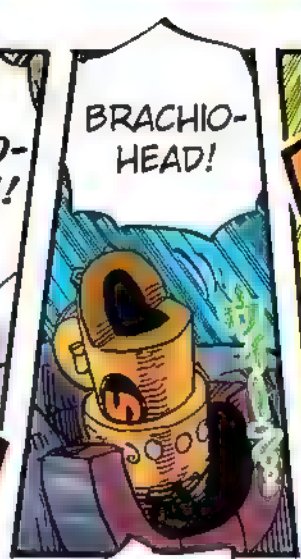
WHAT'S THE
BIG IDEA,
FRANKY?!



DOCKING!!

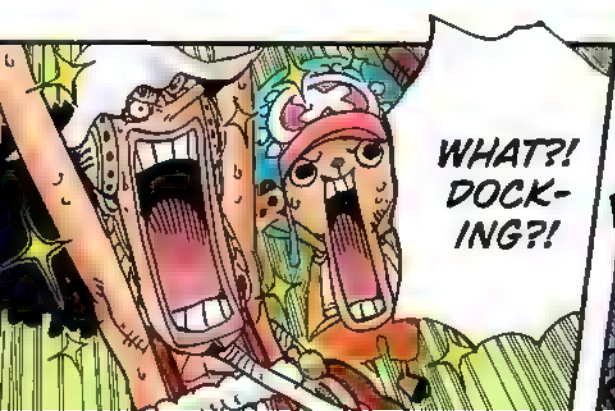
BLACK
RHINO
FR-44!!

BRACHIO-
TANK 5!!

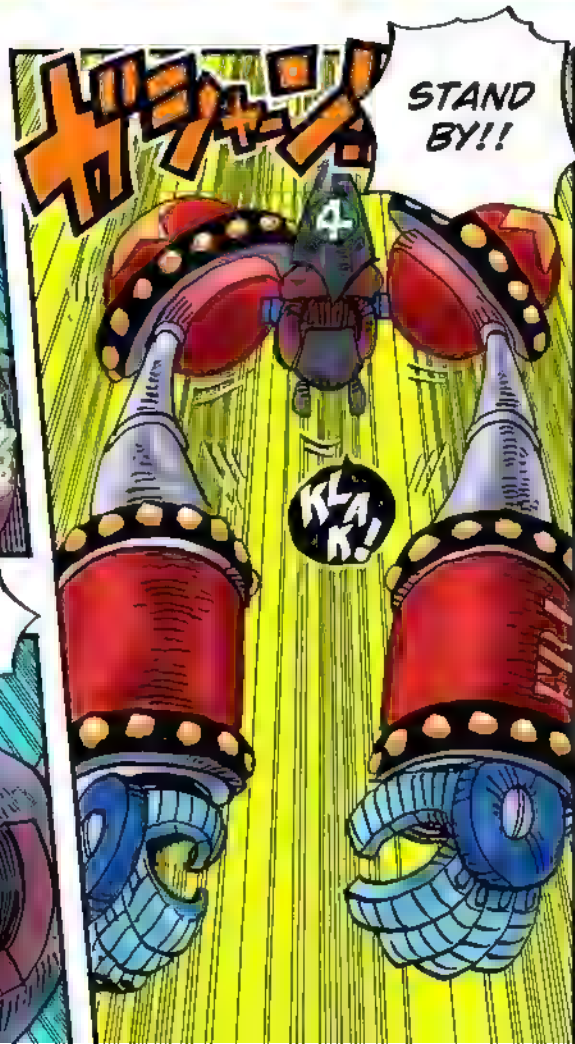


BRACHIO-
HEAD!

CHANGE!!



WHAT?!
DOCK-
ING?!



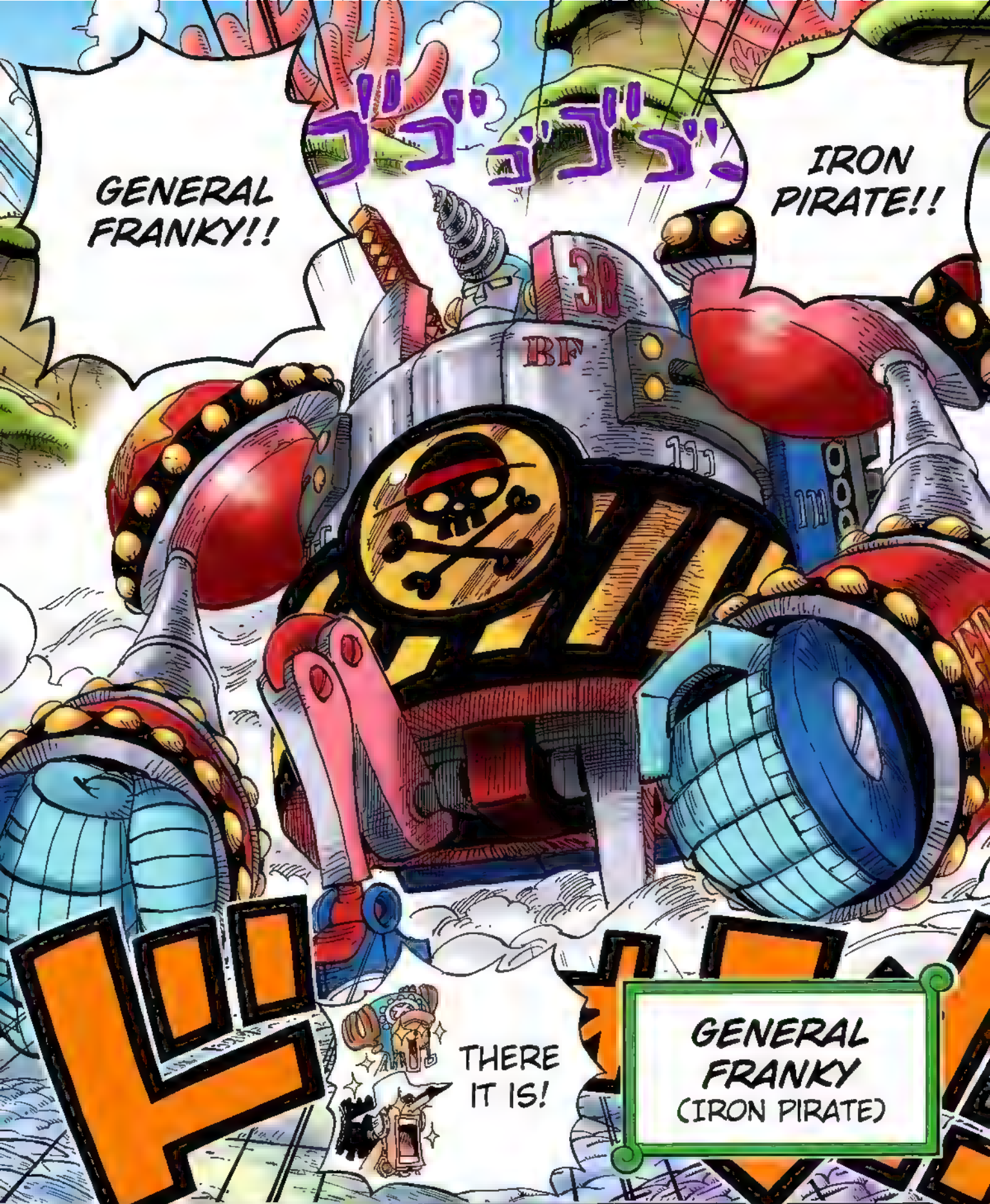
STAND
BY!!

KL
K!

**GENERAL
FRANKY!!**

**IRON
PIRATE!!**

「ド「ド「ド「ド」」」」

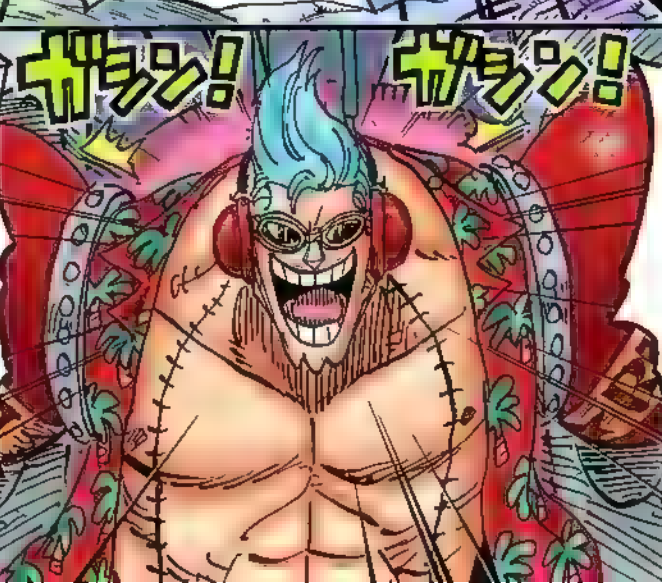


**THERE
IT IS!**

**GENERAL
FRANKY
(IRON PIRATE)**

**I SUCCEEDED
IN DEVELOPING A
SHAPE-MEMORY
ALLOY--
WAPOMETAL!!**

**ESTEEMED
GENIUS,
VEGAPUNK!
YOUR DREAM
HAS COME
TRUE!!**

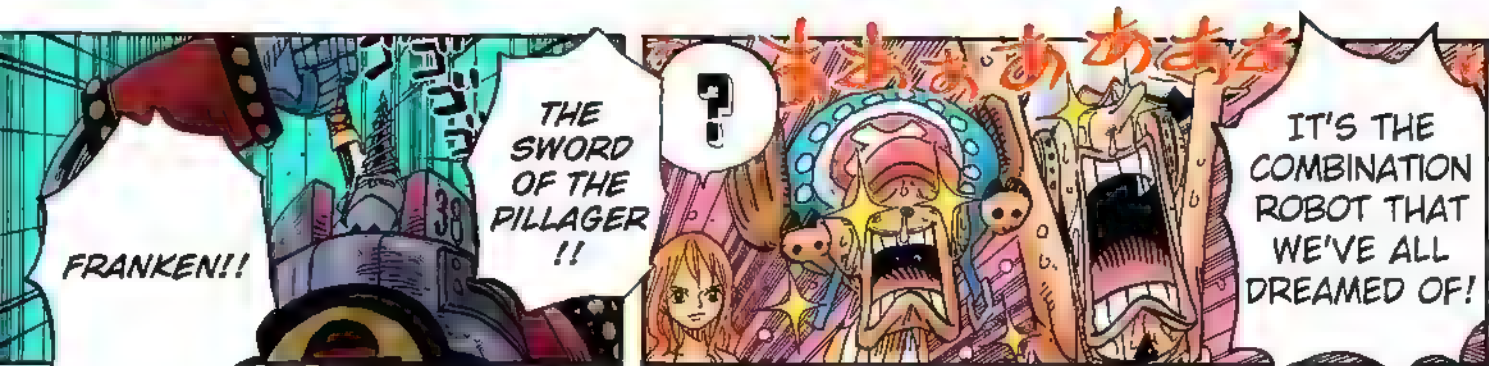




AWE-SOME!!



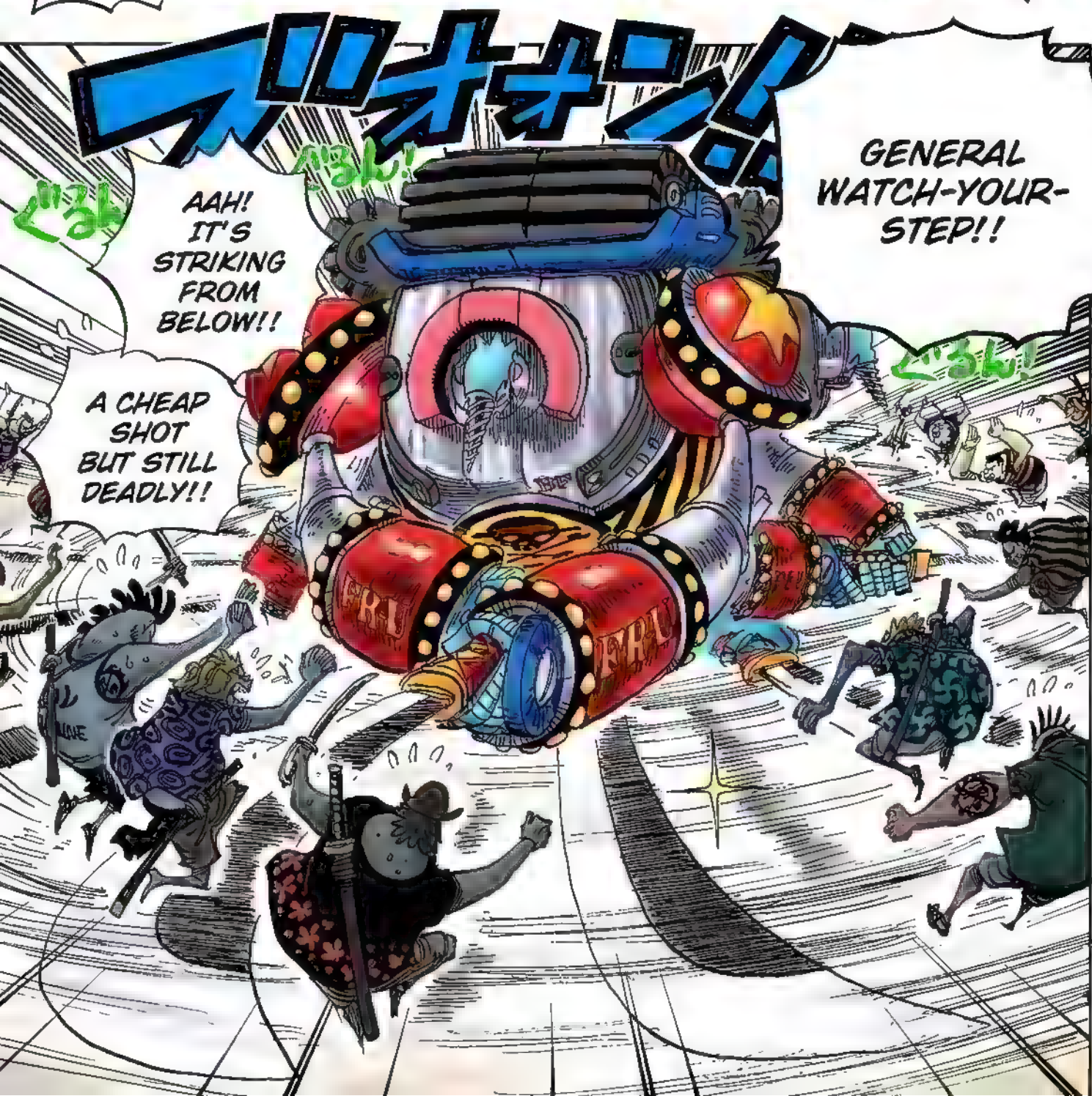
WHAT'S THAT?!



FRANKEN!!

THE
SWORD
OF THE
PILLAGER
!!

IT'S THE
COMBINATION
ROBOT THAT
WE'VE ALL
DREAMED OF!



AAH!
IT'S
STRIKING
FROM
BELOW!!

A CHEAP
SHOT
BUT STILL
DEADLY!!

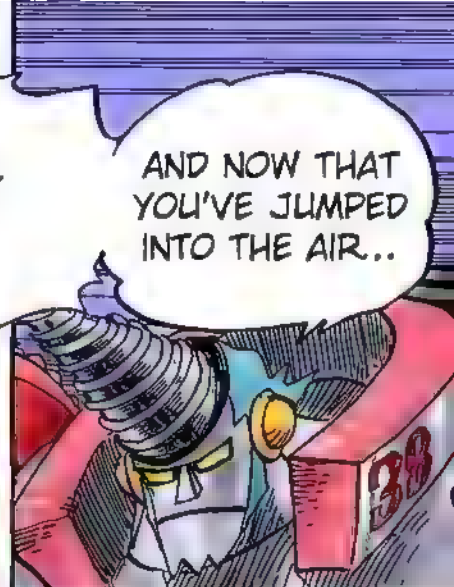
GENERAL
WATCH-YOUR-
STEP!!



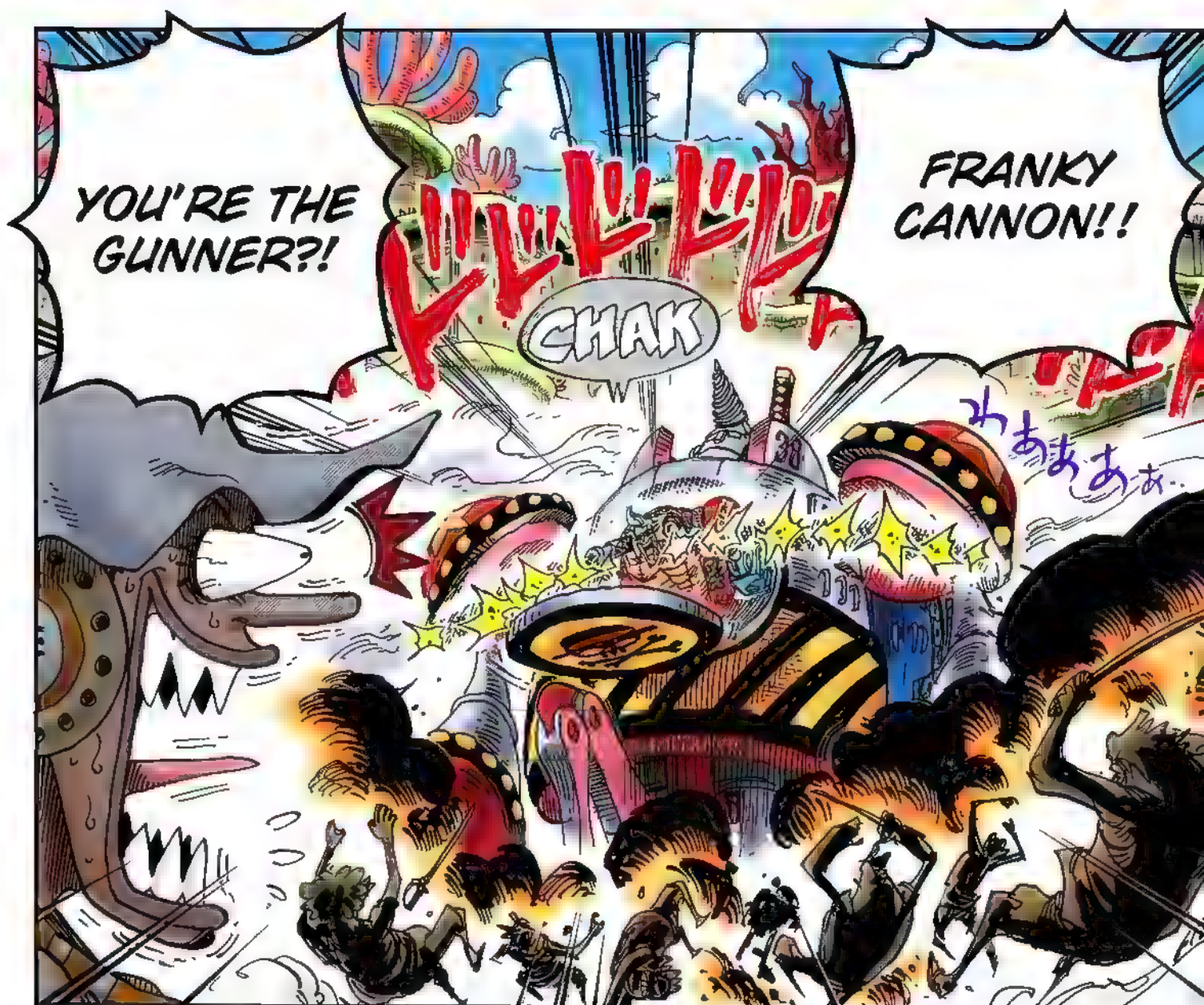
A SHOULDER
CANNON?!



...I'LL GET
YOU WITH MY
SHOULDER
CANNON!!



AND NOW THAT
YOU'VE JUMPED
INTO THE AIR...



YOU'RE THE
GUNNER?!

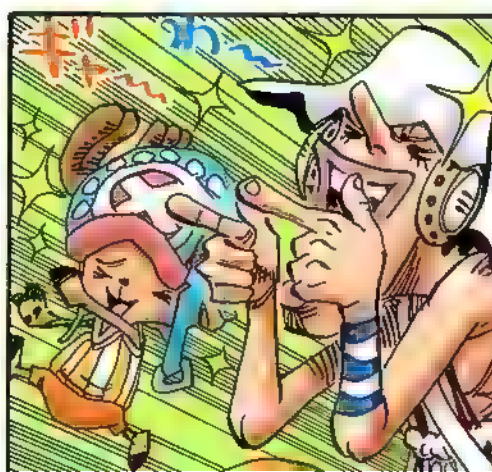
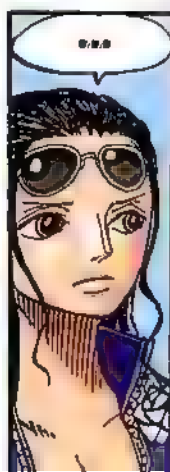
CHAK

FRANKY
CANNON!!

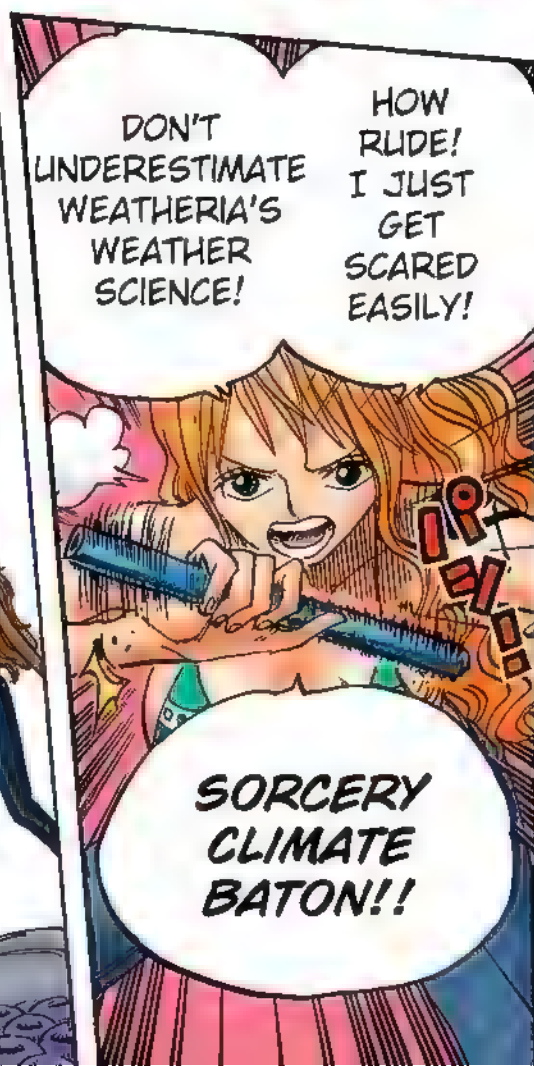
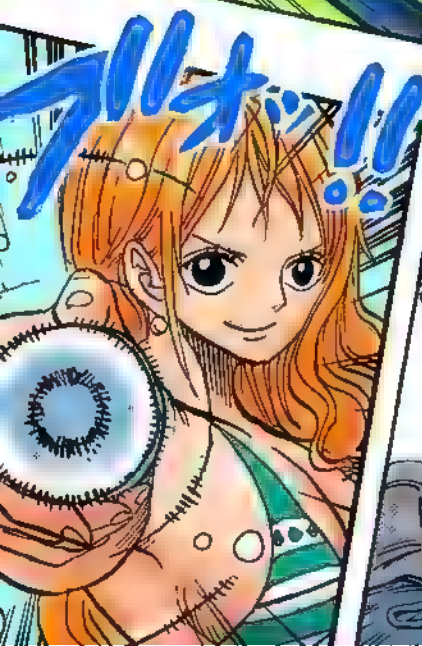
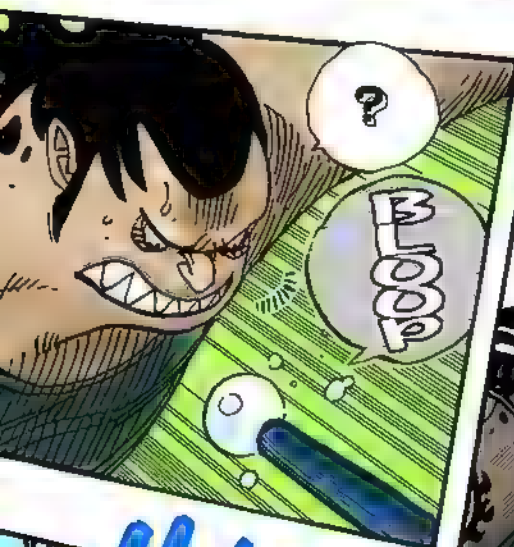
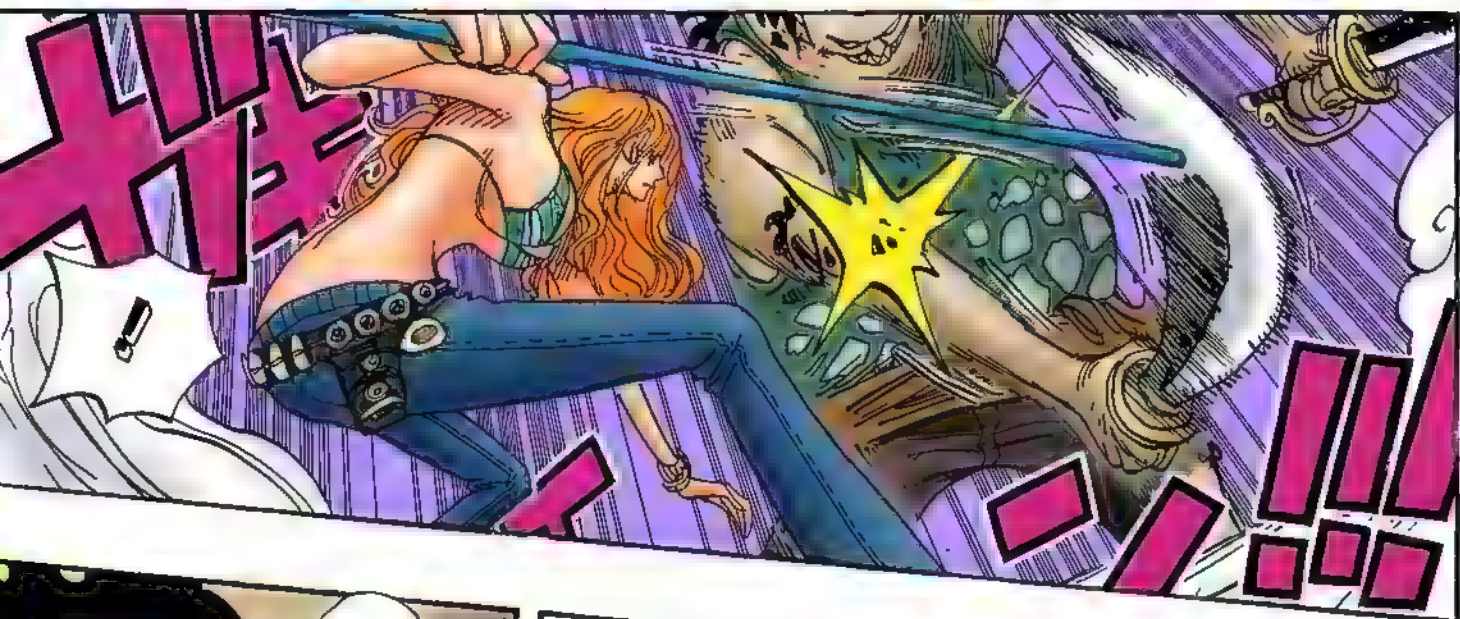


HE'S GOT
TOO MANY
TRICKS!

RATS.



BUT I
STILL THINK
YOU'RE
PRETTY
COOL!





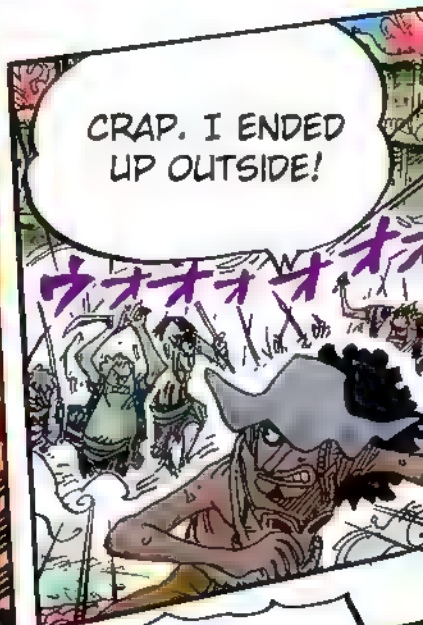
**GUST
SWORD!!**

OOF!!



**BAMBOO
JAVELIN!!**

GAH!!



**CRAP. I ENDED
UP OUTSIDE!**



**BUT STAND
YOUR GROUND,
USOPP! YOU'RE
NOT LIKE YOU
USED TO BE!!**

ギリッ...!!

**SPECIAL
ATTACK--
GREEN
STAR!!**

...ARE SOMETHING
I'LL NEVER FORGET!
THIS IS THE SECOND
CHAPTER OF THE
"GREAT ADVENTURE
OF THE GREAT MAN
USOPP!"

MASTER
HERACLES!!

THOSE TWO
DEATH-DEFYING
YEARS IN THE
BANDIT FOREST...

IT'S LIKE THEIR
APPETITE FOR
FIGHTING IS
INSATIABLE!

THOSE
PIRATES
ALL FIGHT
WITH SUCH
SPIRIT.

HEE!
WHAT'S WHAT?!
SOMEBODY ELSE IS
DIGGING AROUND
DOWN HERE?!

!?

I'LL TURN
THE WHOLE
PLAZA INTO AN
ENORMOUS PIT!

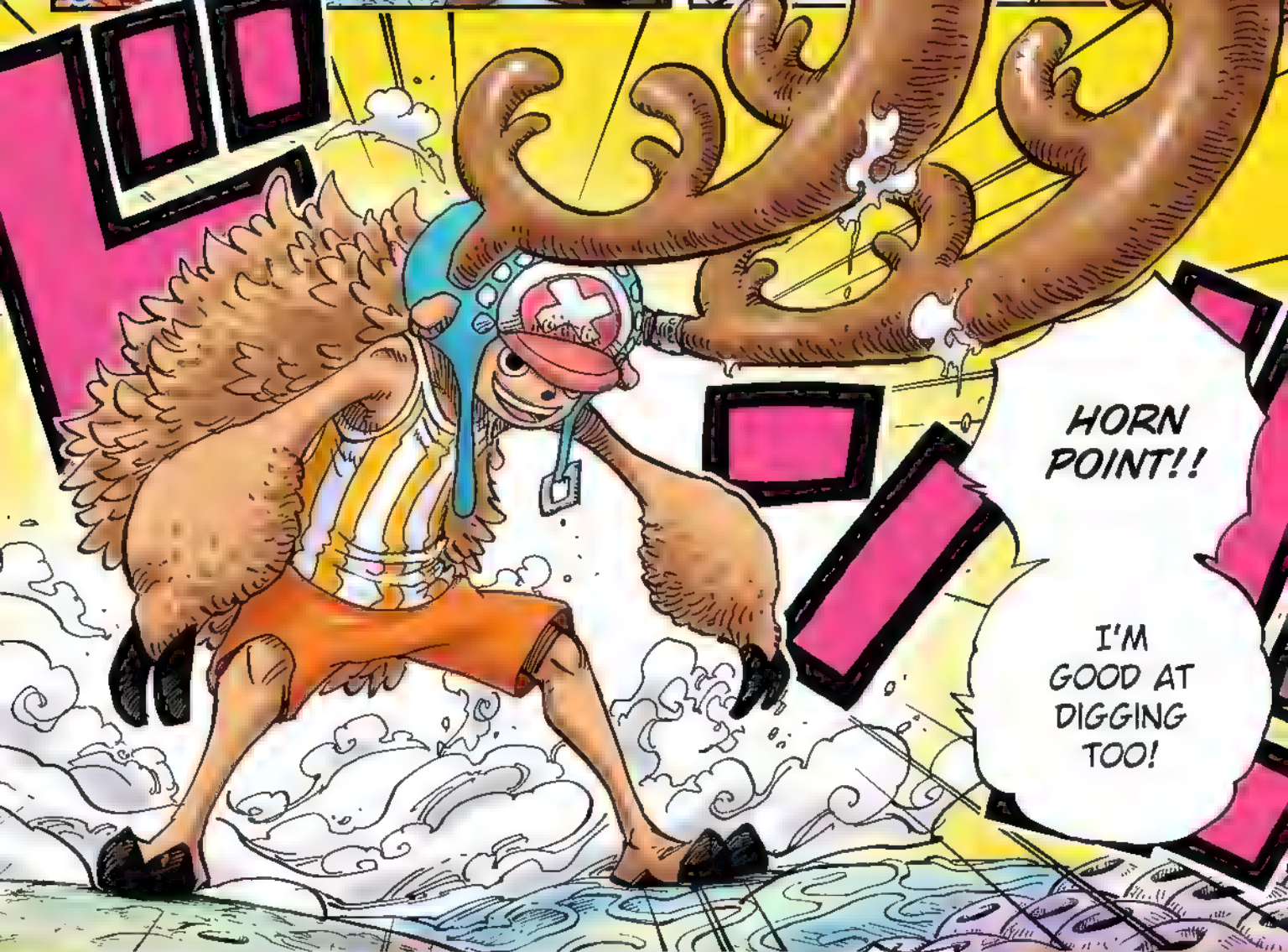
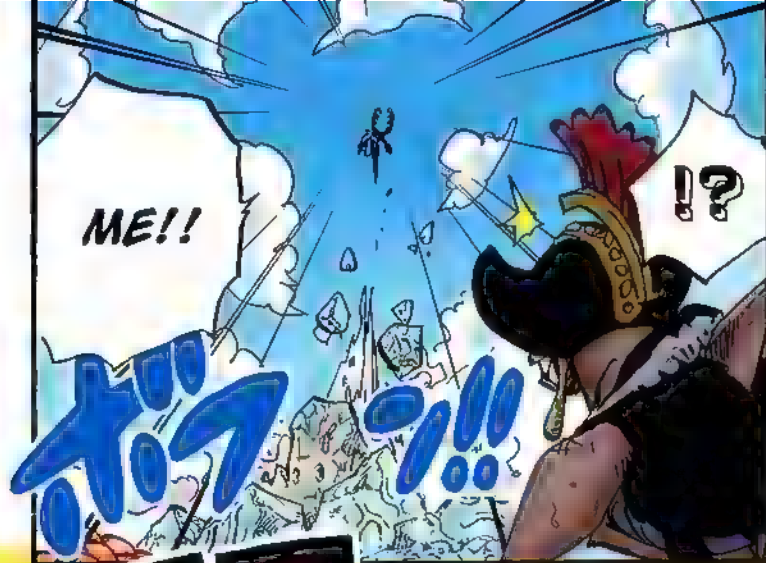
HEE
HEE!

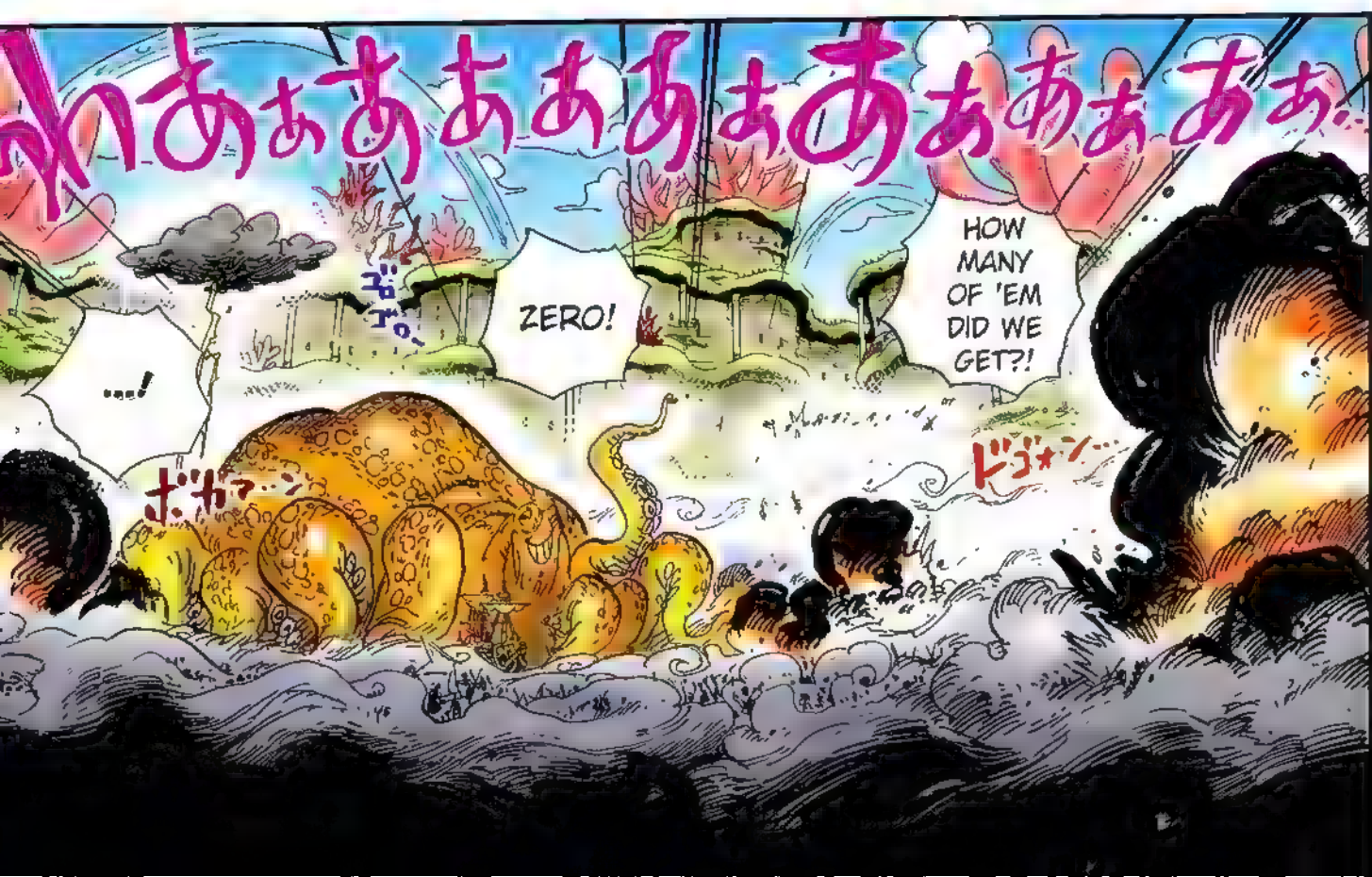
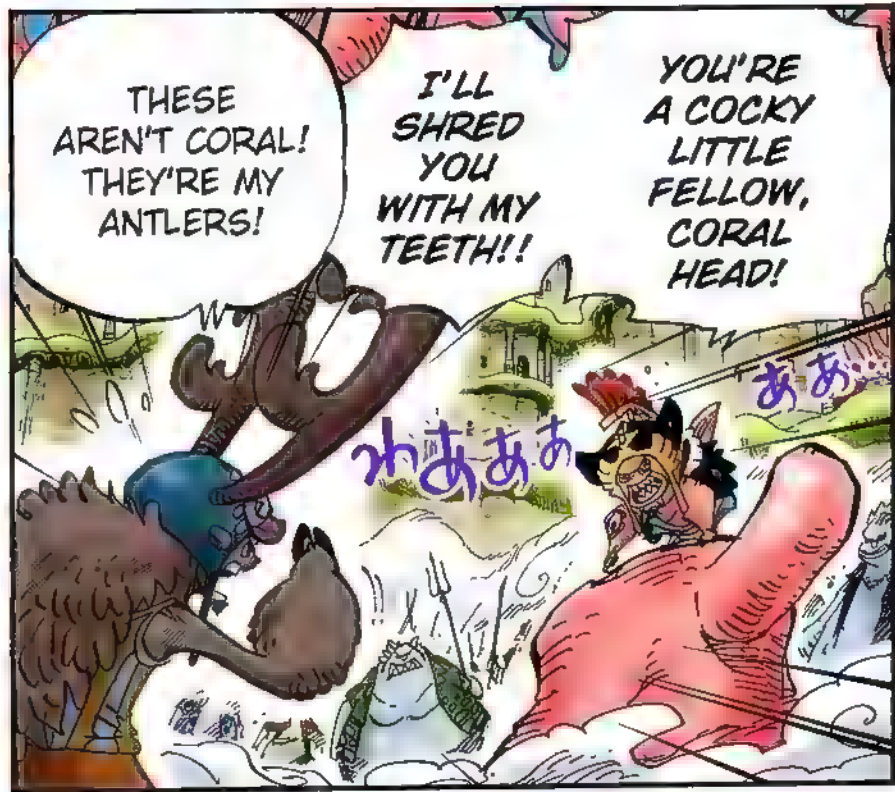
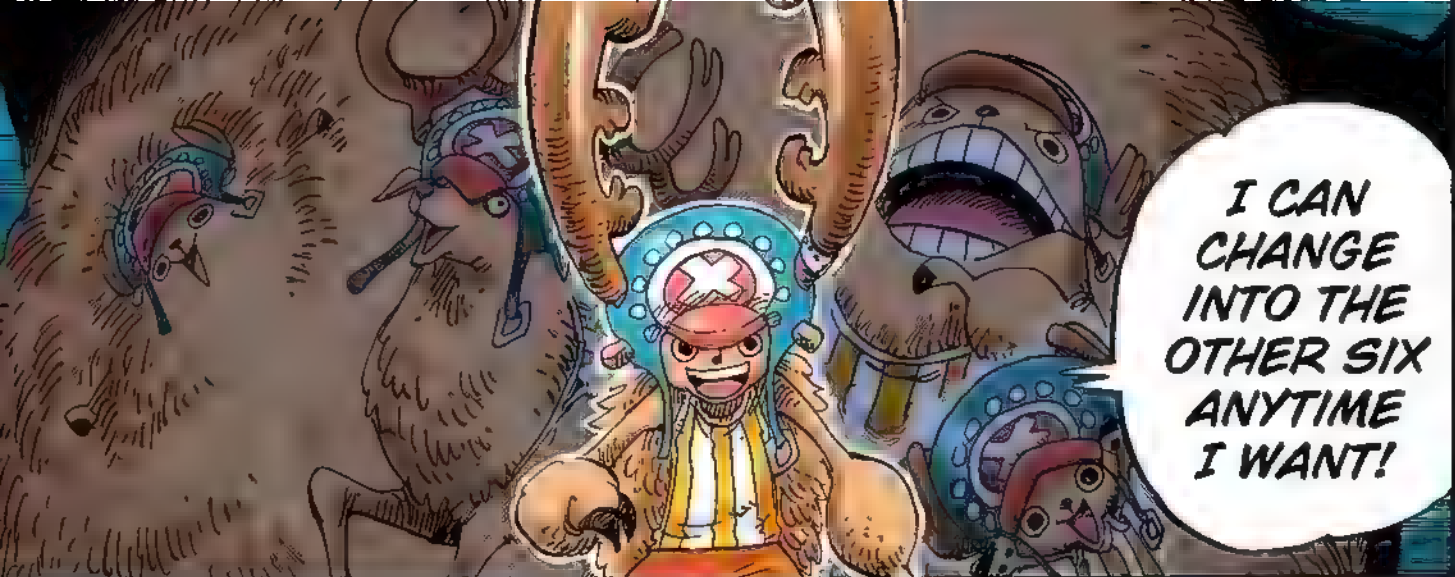
ARG!
DARUMA
JUST WENT
FLYING!!

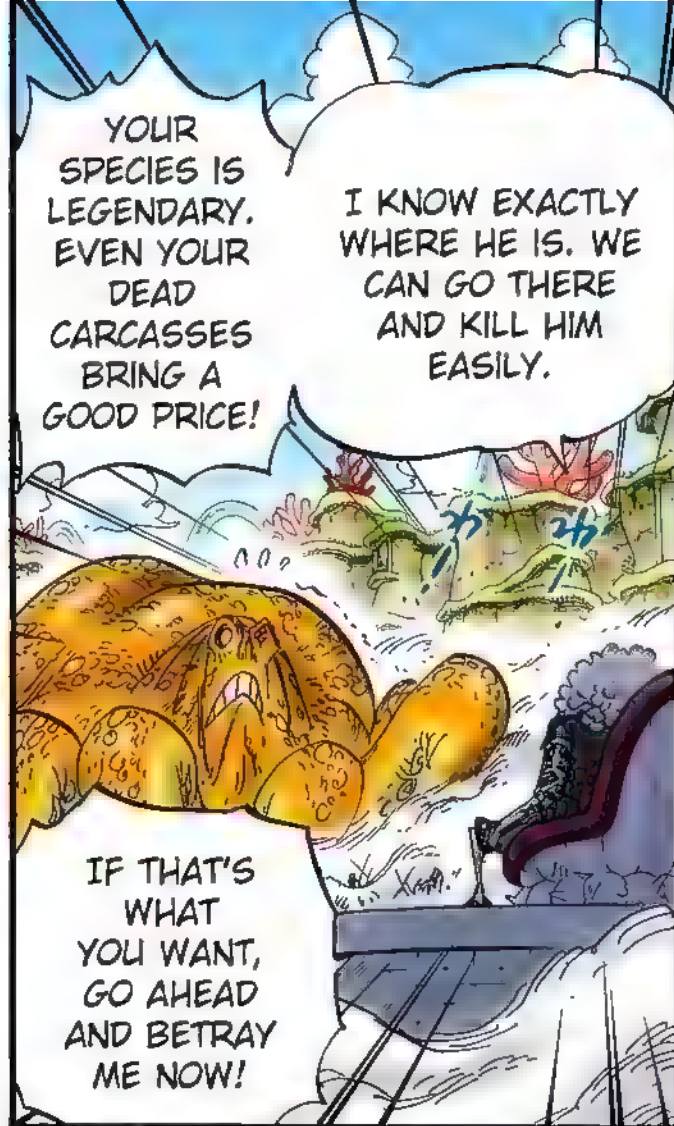
AAAH!!

ONCE I DROP
HIM INTO
THE HOLE
AND BURY
HIM, HE'S
FINISHED!!

I DON'T
CARE IF
HE HAS A
ROBOT!



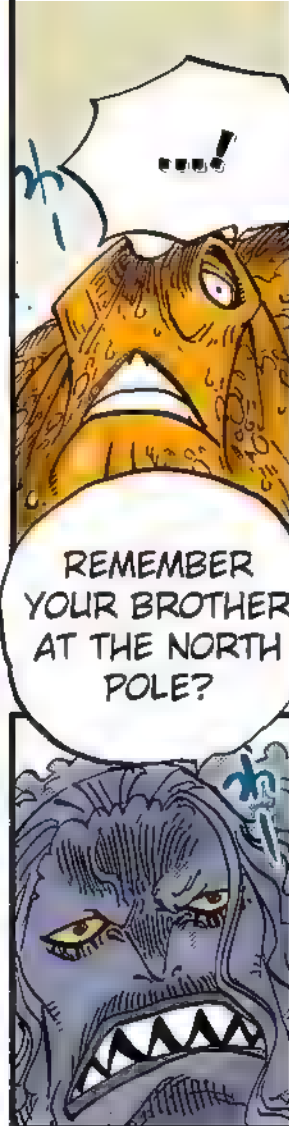




YOUR SPECIES IS LEGENDARY. EVEN YOUR DEAD CARCASSES BRING A GOOD PRICE!

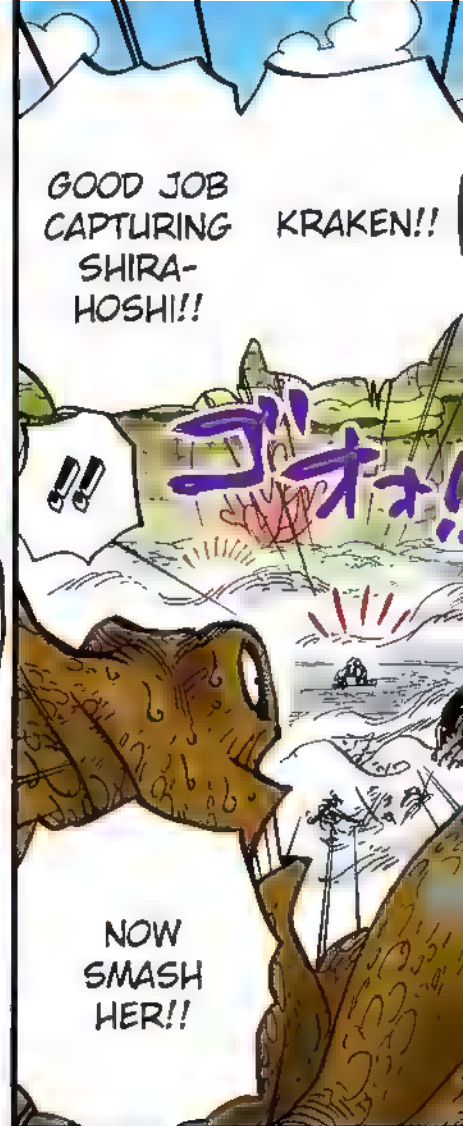
I KNOW EXACTLY WHERE HE IS. WE CAN GO THERE AND KILL HIM EASILY.

IF THAT'S WHAT YOU WANT, GO AHEAD AND BETRAY ME NOW!



...!

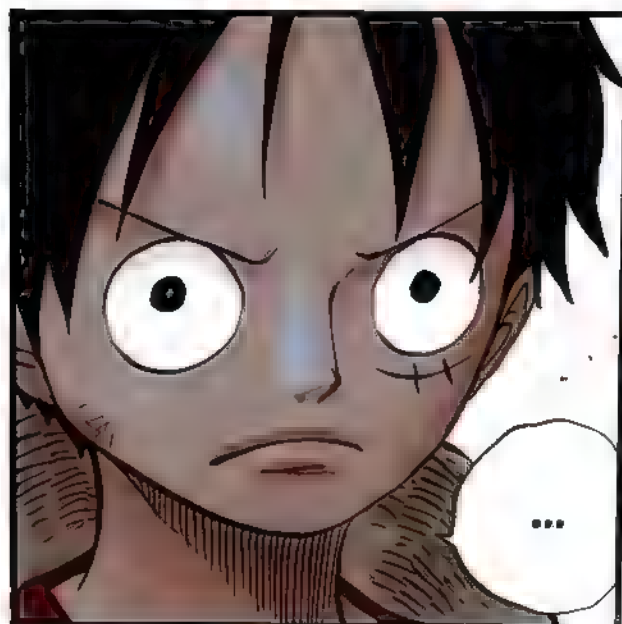
REMEMBER YOUR BROTHER AT THE NORTH POLE?



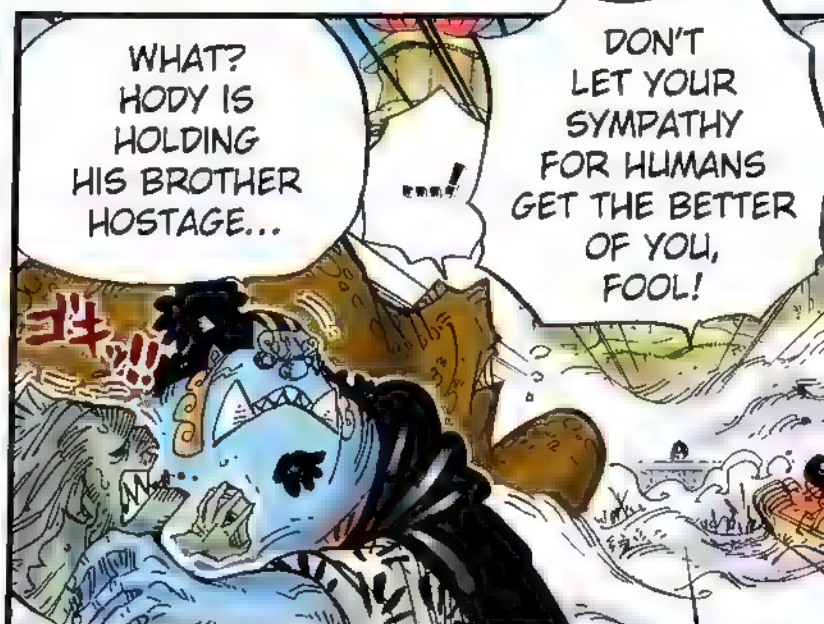
GOOD JOB CAPTURING SHIRA-HOSHI!!

ゴォォ!!

NOW SMASH HER!!



...



WHAT? HODY IS HOLDING HIS BROTHER HOSTAGE...

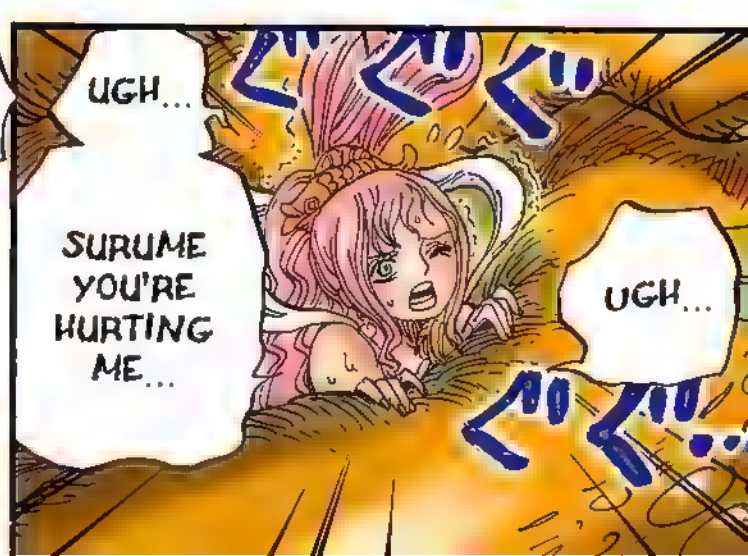
...!

DON'T LET YOUR SYMPATHY FOR HUMANS GET THE BETTER OF YOU, FOOL!



SURUME !!

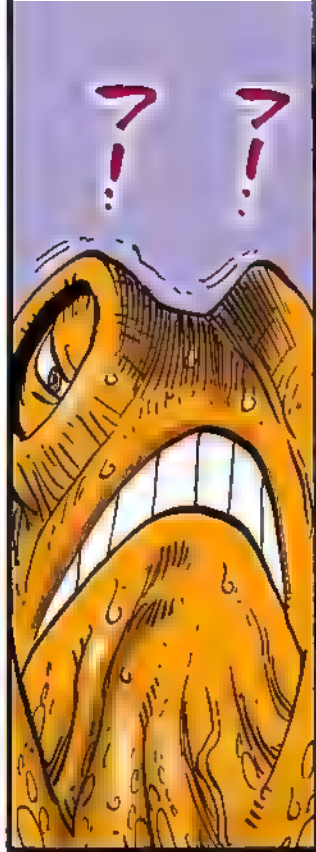
...!

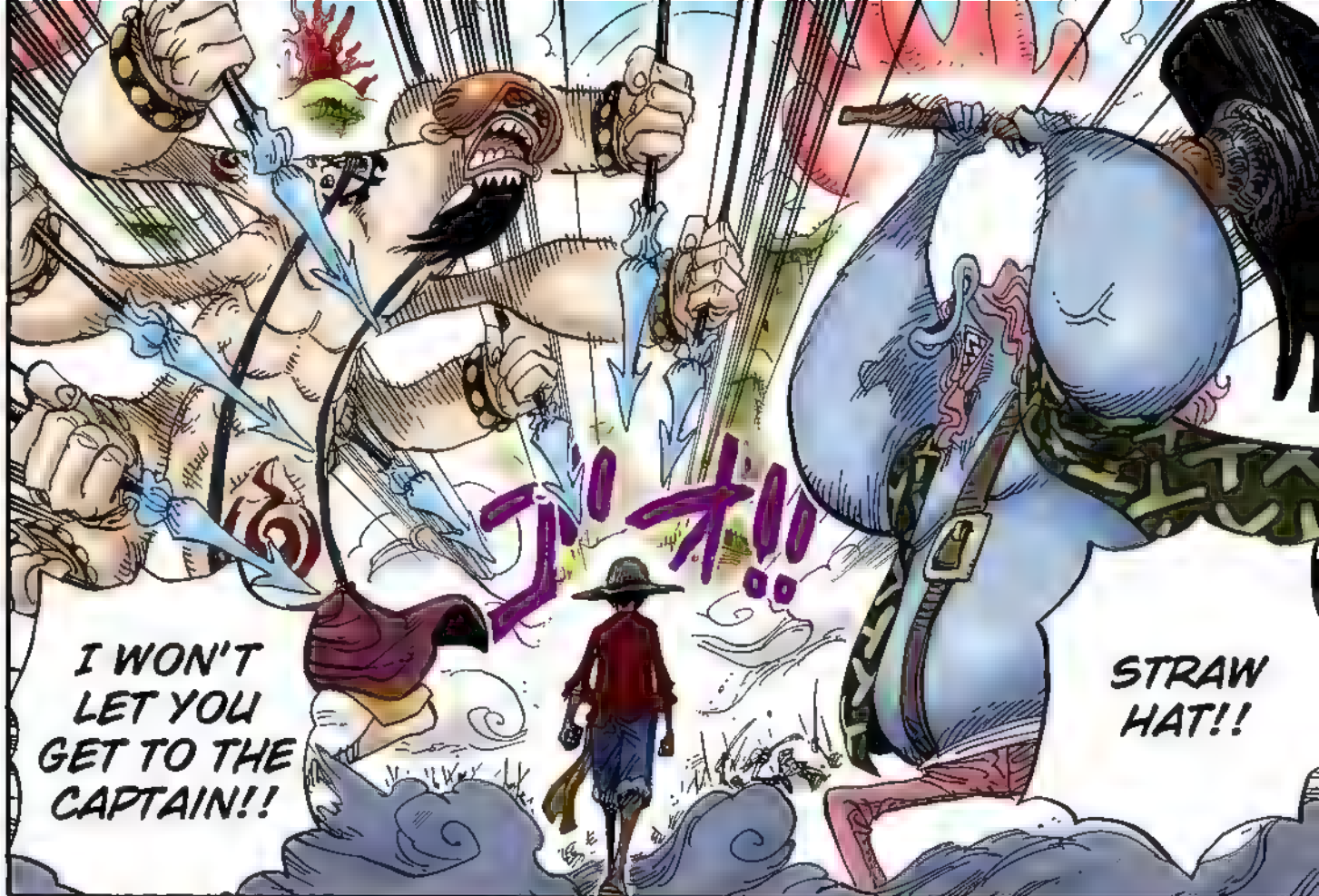


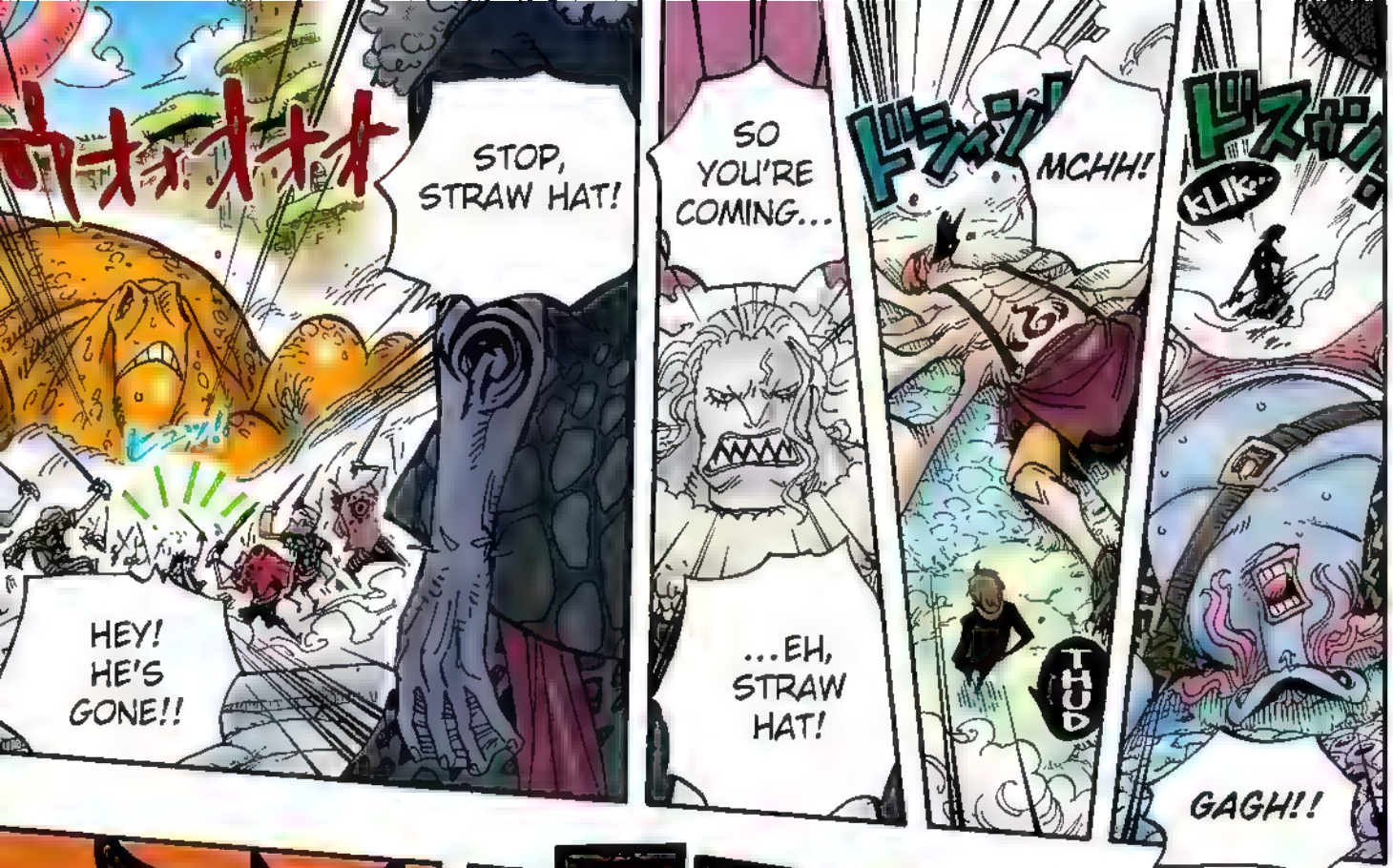
UGH...

SURUME YOU'RE HURTING ME...

UGH...





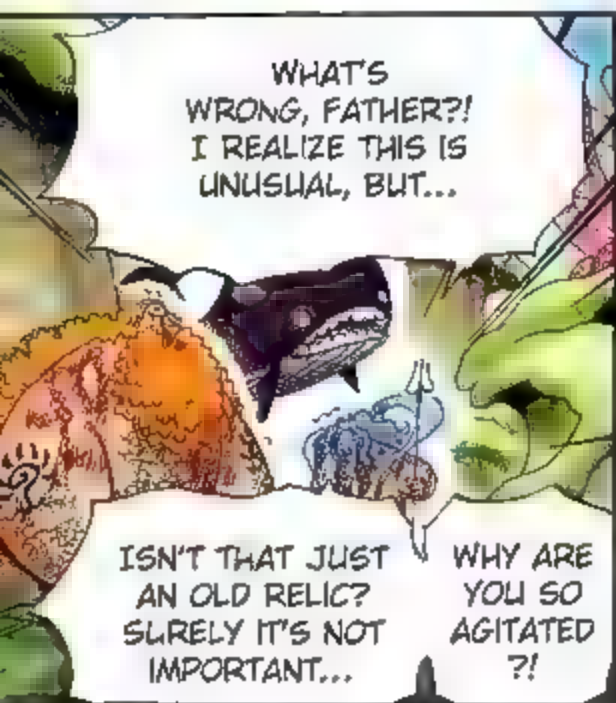




THIS
IS BAD!
VERY BAD!

IT'S
MOVING!

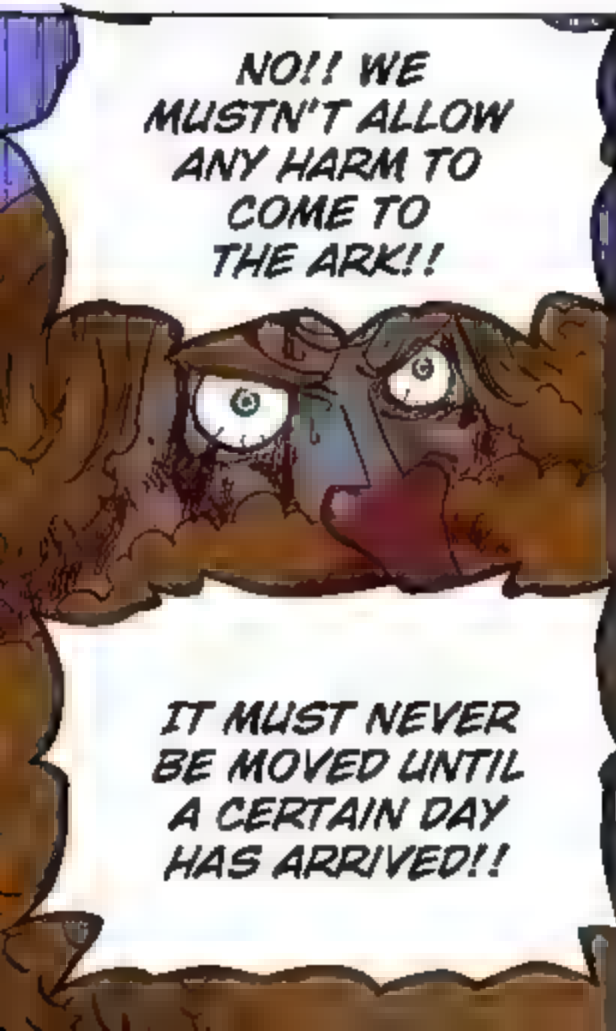
WHY?!
HOW?!



WHAT'S
WRONG, FATHER?!
I REALIZE THIS IS
UNUSUAL, BUT...

ISN'T THAT JUST
AN OLD RELIC?
SURELY IT'S NOT
IMPORTANT...

WHY ARE
YOU SO
AGITATED
?!



NO!! WE
MUSTN'T ALLOW
ANY HARM TO
COME TO
THE ARK!!

IT MUST NEVER
BE MOVED UNTIL
A CERTAIN DAY
HAS ARRIVED!!



THE
NOAH!!

THAT'S
THE ARK OF
PROPHECY!!

**OUR
VERY OWN
MUSICIAN,
CHO!**

SBS

(Shigeru Nagashima, Tokyo)

Reader (Q): Cho, where did your name come from?

--Captain Nobuo

Cho (A): My real name is Shigeru Nagashima. The "Naga" part has an alternate reading of "Cho."

Q: I hear you run 10km every morning. Do you have a secret to your good health?

--If your name "Shigeru" changes to "Shigeo," you will be the same as "Mister"

A: Get some sun! The sun is great!

Q: I have a question. What was the best thing about being the voice actor for Brook? This is a serious question.

--Love Brook

A: I had some high school girls go "What?! No way! Wow!" Then again, I think they didn't think it was true.



Q: Cho! I loved you ever since I was in the third grade! Marry me!♡♡ Whoops! I already have a husband!ㄟ Oh, I have kids too!ㄟ(Two of them) I guess for now, can you show me your underwear?

--Tanken Watashi no Machi

A: Sure. Oh, I'm not wearing any.



Q: Yo ho ho!♪ Is your method of maintaining realism in your acting to look at the female voice actresses' underwear?

--Nyonko

A: How did you know? Right? Right? Right? Right?

Q: What color is Yuriko Yamaguchi's (Robin) underwear today?

--Takaaki T

A: Color of a stray cat.



Q: Didn't you get irritated since they skipped your turn on SBS twice? Show your frustration to Oda! It's easy. Just open Oda's mouth when he's sleeping, jam some poo in his mouth and run!

--Ayaman Fishman

A: Oh, I don't poo. **Because I'm an idol.** You know the group AKB doesn't either. Momoe Yamaguchi doesn't either. Haruka Ayase doesn't either. Jang Geun-Suk doesn't either. I'm sorry. I lied.

Q: If you were to teach Brook a new technique, what would it be?

--Red beard

A: **Ninty degrees on the side!** (Just lying down)

Q: You're the same Cho from that children's show on NHK, right? I loved it when I was a kid and I can even sing your songs now! I remember how you drew out an exploration map at the end. Since you're so good at drawing, can you draw the characters of *One Piece*?

--Kupante



Q: Hey! Hey!! I have a favor to ask! Please make a song about the Soul King's favorite underwear! I know you love them too! ♡

--Rose Essence

A: ♪Underwear underwear!♪ Underwear doesn't walk to you!
That's why you have to walk to the underwear to look yourself!♪
One on day one, two on day two!♪ When I see three, I think I'll
get a nosebleed!♪

Oda: Okay, thank you! Time's up for Cho... He's still going!?

Cho: Life is about one, two underwear!♪ Get all sweaty and
cry all night!♪ But let's go see some underwear!♪ The
underwear you showed me made my life all rosy! ♡♪

Oda: Okay, thank you... Huh?!?

Cho: Raise your legs!♪ Shake your butt!♪ Underwear! Under-
wear!♪ Don't let up and show it to me!♪
I think that's enough...

Sing with me, Odaacchi!♪ Come on!♪

Oda/Cho: **I can see your underwear!♪ Tadah!♪**

Oda: What are you making me sing?!?

Cho: Bye, everyone! See you again! *Runs*

Oda: That's it?!? Well, I guess that's it. See you next
volume!





(福岡県 サナナさん)

わーい、
麦わらバンザイ!



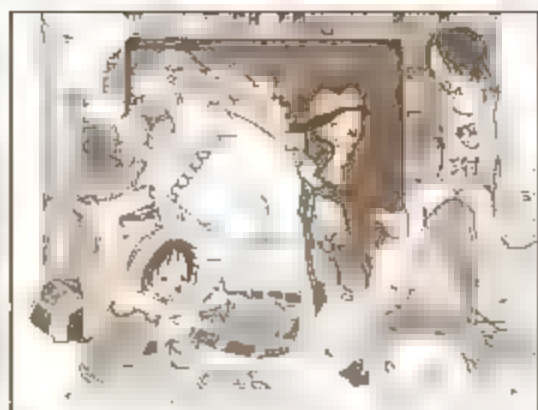
(北海道 滝波亜巳さん)

不適に笑うロブ・ルッチ。
今どこに?



(茨城県 下澤希望さん)

日本画ゾロ、
決まってる!!



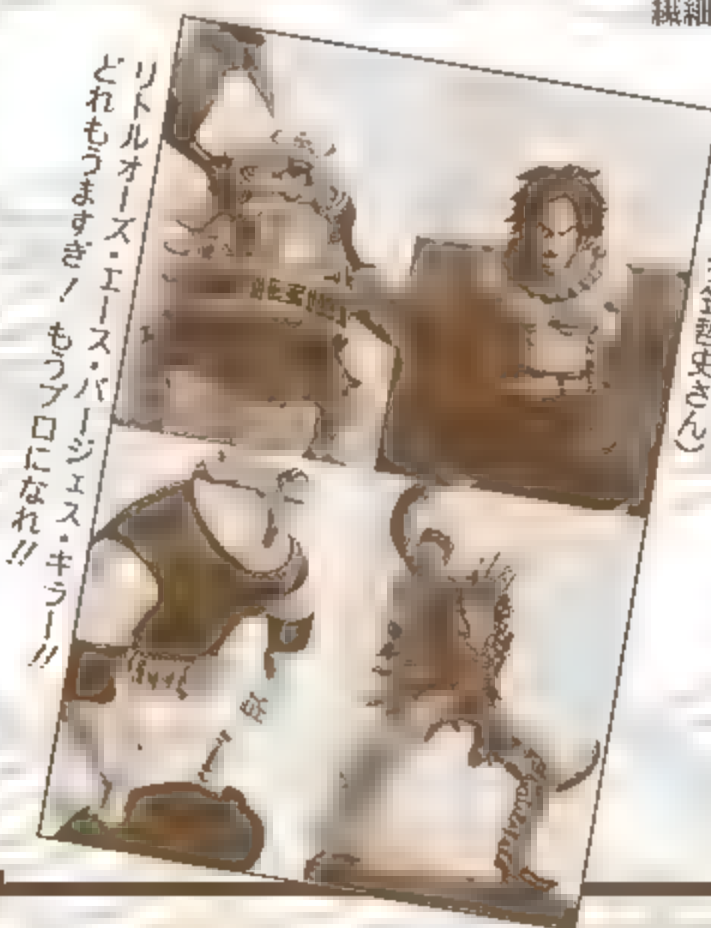
(大阪府 misakiさん)

コルボ山の雷ババ と二悪童へ!!



(兵庫県 森飛悠さん)

繊細な作業はおれ様に任せな!



(東京都 衣笠哲史さん)

リトルオース・エース・バー
どれもうますぎ! もつアロになれ!!



(東京都 桜子10M@ほむさん)

その通りだコビー!!!



さアおめエラ!!
よく集まった
いくぜ!!
UG海賊団つ!!!

フランキー!!
おれも
フランキー将軍
乗せてくれ!!!



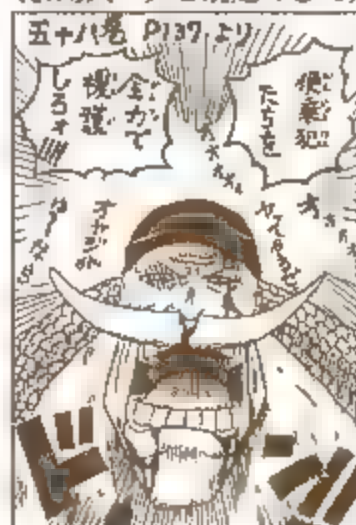
(茨城県 もぎたあさん)

たいしょう
大賞ッ!!

大迫力!! 新魚人海賊団!! 大賞だアへ!!

サイン色紙贈呈!!

(群馬県 井上混之伸さん)



最強の援護すなア!!

(群馬県 麦ねこサン)

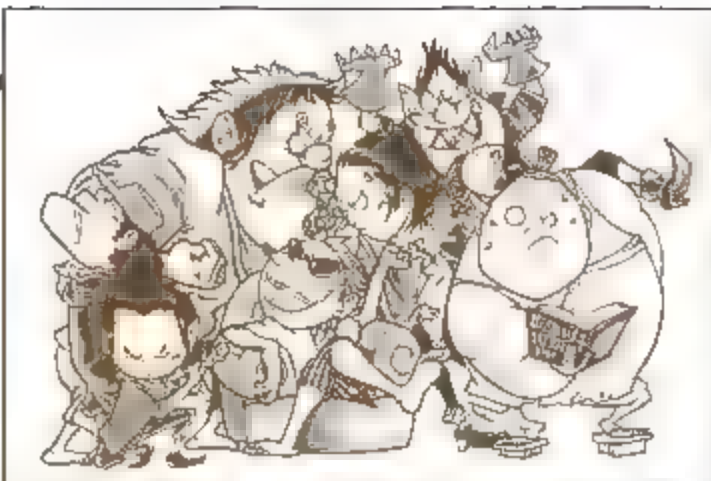


こらこら夫婦揃って...

(秋田県 藤原望来さん)

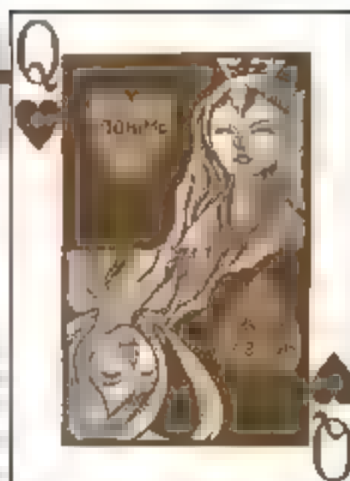


おっさんおっさん。



(大阪府 岡本成集さん)

子どもしちぶかい。!



(群馬県 小林正道さん)

親から子へ受け継がれた
約束!



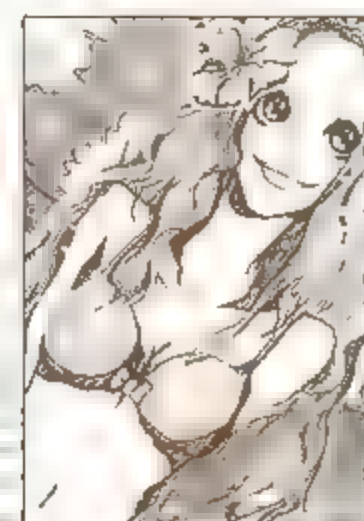
(福島県 鈴木公志さん)

等身大カラー
作っちゃったの?
すげー!!



(宮城県 赤間信さん)

人間と魚人の希望を
切り絵で表現!!



(新潟県 片桐さくひさん)

アッパスタの夏!
元気が? ビビ!



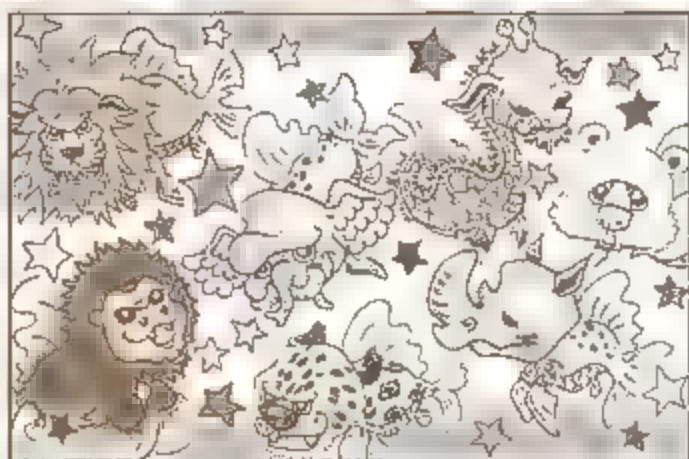
(愛知県 おいしいエビノライさん)

クッキーアート!
まじかこのコマかさ!



(千葉県 ニンヤチサ)

刺さなくていいだろ!!



(石川県 〇OPさん)

どうもうなかいじゅうたち。あぶないぜ♡



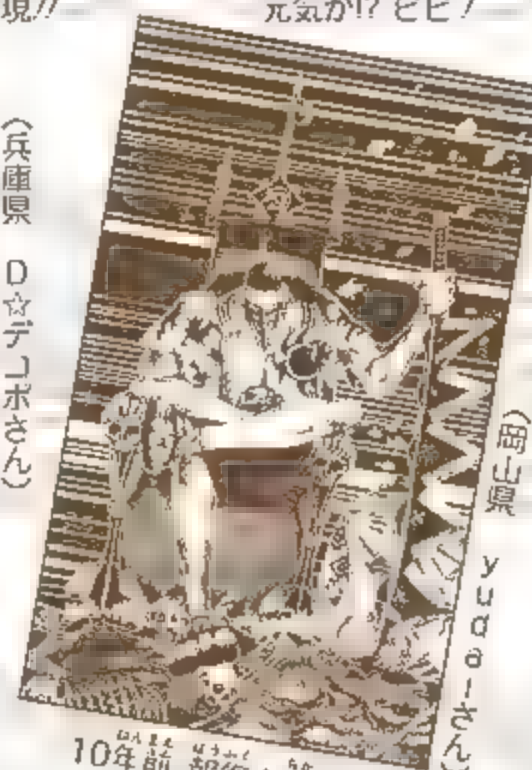
(富山県 砂藤さん)

シエントル★ガイコツ
美人が大好き♡



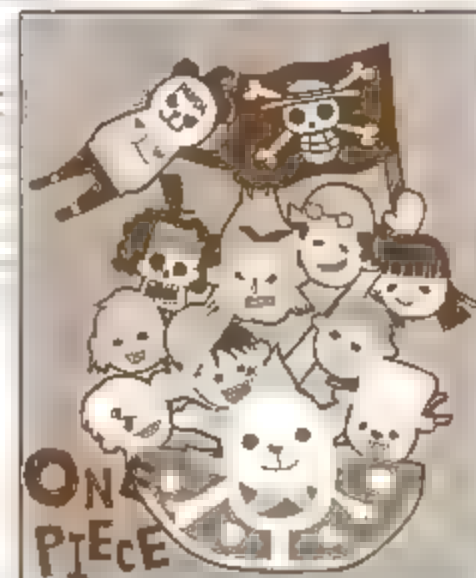
(兵庫県 D☆デノホさん)

船長、みんなに好かれてんなー!!



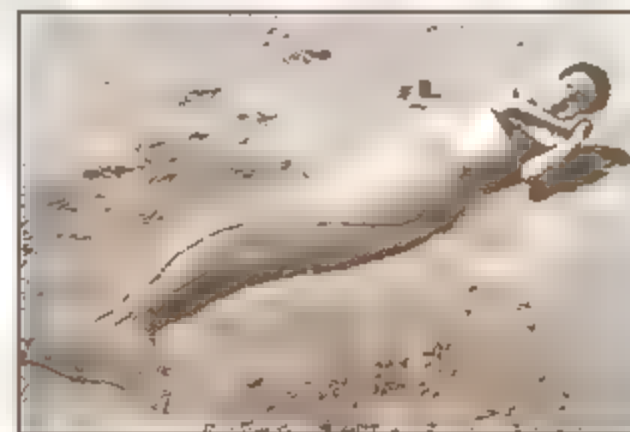
(岡山県 yuooさん)

10年前、報復を誓った
魚人!! アーロン!!



(神奈川県 ゆみん☆サン)

サ ーに乗って
ー ー おれ達!



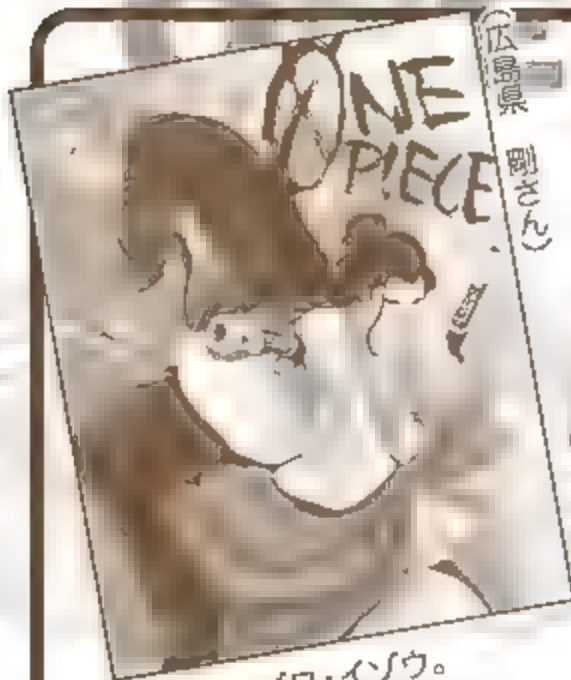
(東京都 谷裏弘晃さん)

砂浜に!! アホがいるぞ〜!!



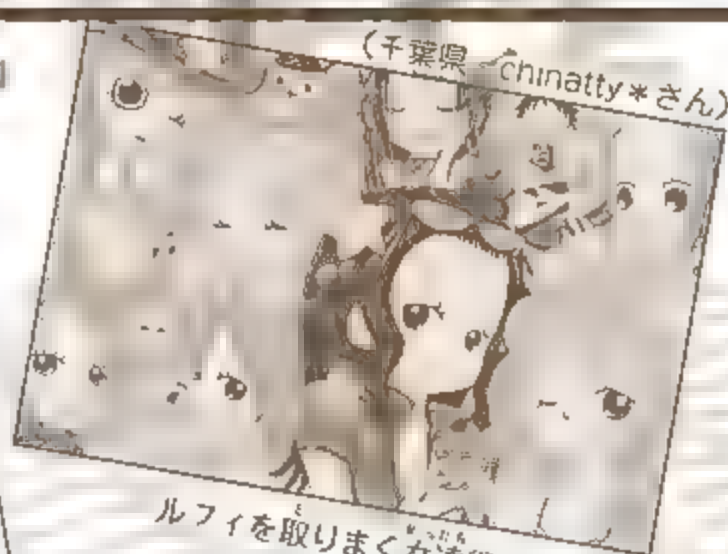
(福岡県 笹平真広さん)

よ し、みんな揃ったな? おれについて来い!!



(広島県 剛さん)

ソロ・イソウ。
相見える日は来るか?



(千葉県 chinatty*さん)

ルフィを取りまく女達♡



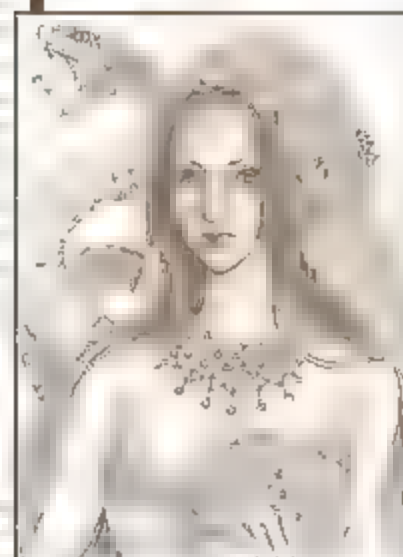
(神奈川県 永石エンシさん)

ガイモン、珍獣島の
楽しい日々!



(東京都 白倉長武さん)

勢揃い! 麦わらの一味!! (セ物)



(台湾 LUNA達さん)

美しい花嫁で
誰と結婚?

(福岡県 神代龍 さん)



ハレダスじいさんとお勉強~!



(大阪府 さよさん)

ガリガリ削って
アートルフィ!



(埼玉県 はなびさん)

ルスカイナでの
修業の成果!!



モテモテガイコツ!
生意気な!



(兵庫県 モンキー・O・シンシさん)

逃げろ!! アホ現る!!!



この勢い! まさに悪の海賊団!!



(福井県 kayojoonさん)

クッションに刺繍~!! すげエ!



(宮城県 ハルノ海賊団さん)

自作でっかいサーーで、
ご近所大航海!!



(山梨県 SOUTHWESTfactoryさん)

しらほしフィギュア! コレ商品?



(滋賀県 小谷真史さん)

スゲ //これ、
イルミネーションに
なるんだって！



(愛知県 磯村さん)

ロビン人形おしとやか



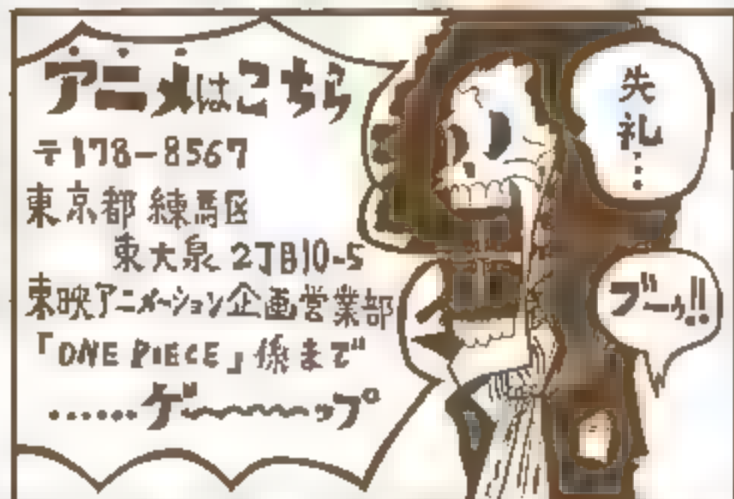
(愛媛県 クリハラさん)

いい事も悪い事も
全部あわせて
今がある！！



(三重県 373さん)

美しい…。漫画関係コッチ！



(福岡県 のいっちさん)

きたね！な！ コッチアニメ関係～！

(東京都 みんご☆ノサン)



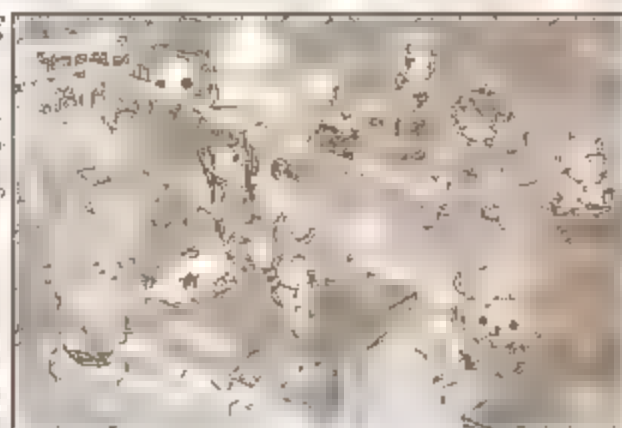
わあああああああ！！
おれも帰る！！



(兵庫県 とじ…さん)

2年前のスーパールーキー！！

焼そば大会楽しそう！！



(埼玉県 ブヨブヨの実の能力者さん)



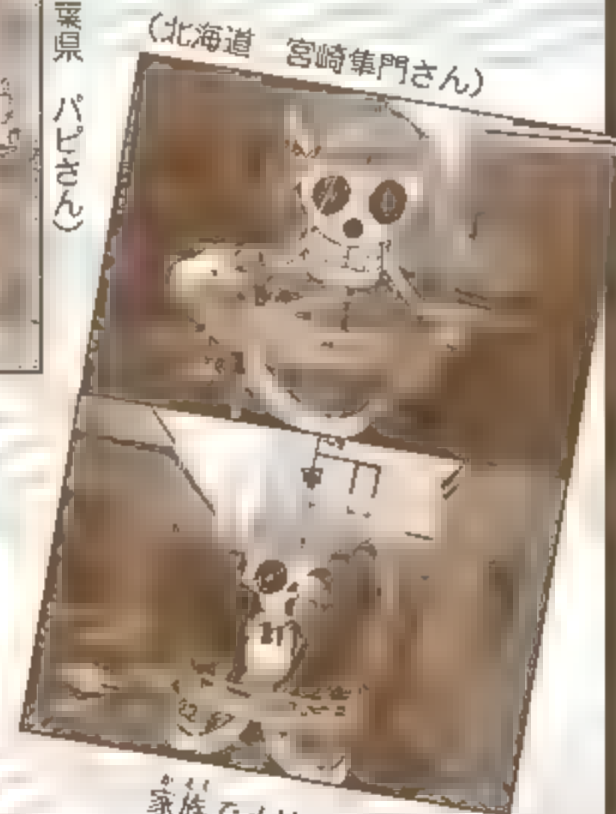
麦わらの「味、かわいらしく登場～！！



(千葉県 R.Kさん)

海底でフェルトとイフスト系敵な融合！

(千葉県 バビさん)



家族でメリー！！
作って乗っちゃた！！



(埼玉県 田原美咲さん)

おれ洋を捕まえたならあとが怖いぜ！

次郎長秘録

次郎長三国志

次郎長三国志



第一集
発売中

★作品は全九部。本当は第十部が作られる予定でしたが、裏で問題が起き、未完の問題作となりました。ほぼ同時期に、黒沢明監督が世界の名作『七人の侍』を制作しています。『次郎長三国志』は、マキノ雅弘という僕の大好きな監督。

第二集
2011年
11月25日
発売

★お話は幕末のヤクザ清水の次郎長親分と、その子分達の戦い、旅、恋、折りまざった男の任侠映画。登場するヤクザの親分達もさる事ながら、ま一次郎長の下に集まる子分達が個性的で面白く、またカッコいい。

第三集
2011年
12月16日
発売

★正直、この作品を宣伝してもNE PIECEに関わってくれている全社、何の利益も出ません。他社の映画だけど、よいものを伝えたい。この心意気、受け取っていただきたい。

『次郎長三国志』のコーナー!!!

★はいどうも。突然始まり、二度とやらないコーナーですよ!! えー今回はですね。僕の大好きな映画をご紹介します。とても古〜い映画です。僕は2011年現在、36歳ですけど、僕と同年代の万々も、ま〜この映画を知ってる人は、相当な時代劇好き。40代でもなかなか知りません。50、60、70代の人々が懐かしいね〜と、目を輝かせるくらいの代物です。つまり皆さんのおじいちゃん、おばあちゃん、又はご両親に一度聞いてみて下さい。「『次郎長三国志』って知ってる?」って。「何でそれ知ってるの!？」と喜ぶかも知れません。

『次郎長三国志』のコーナー2!!!

★60年近く前のこの映画を僕があるスジから手に入れ、
初めて観たのが5年前くらいかな。まず思った事は、

「こんな映画が観たかったんだよー!!」

日本映画バンザイ。任侠映画バンザイです。

今まで好きな映画といえば、世界中が大好きな

『七人の侍』『スター・ウォーズ』などでしたが、

それらの影響を受けながら、サブキャラクターをもっと掘り下げれば、

もっと面白いに違いないと思い、始めたのがこのX N E P I E C E

だったんですが、いやー僕の生まれる遙か昔に、

こんな作品が作られてたんだと、

今ではこの『次郎長三国志』を超える事が

X N E P I E C Eの目標になっています。

★さーしかし、そんな僕の気持ちなんてもうどうでもいい。

問題は、こんなに面白い映画が、ビデオ、DVD、BD、全ての媒体で

市販されていないという事実。これはイカンでしょう。

素晴らしいものが若い世代に受け継がれていないじゃん！ちなみに

「次郎長三国志」と名のつく映画はたくさんあるので間違いなく。

★というわけで、なぜかメル友で、同じく、古い映画大好きな

あの「スタジオジブリ」の鈴木敏夫さんが、

元「東宝」の社長さんに頼んでくれまして、僕もそれに便乗。

「DVDを出してくれ」と。

するとそのDVD発売の条件は、僕がジャケットイラストを描く事。

「え!? いいんですか!?」

★前ページのイラストがそうです。往年の次郎長ファンの方々、

僕の様な若僧がしゃしゃり出てすみません。

でも、こうする事であの名作が現代に再び解き放たれるのです！

もう、大事件です！どうぞ懐かしんでご覧下さい。

そして『清水の次郎長』を知らない世代の方々、これをきっかけに、

この日本映画の埋もれかけてた娯楽超大作、

じーちゃん、ばーちゃん、とーちゃん、かーちゃん、

皆で一緒にぜひ観てみて下さいね。

2011. @la.



デジタルカラー版

ONE PIECE

64 巻

尾田栄一郎

© 尾田栄一郎 2011, 2013

初版発行 2011 年

デジタル版発行 2013 年

発行所 集英社

<http://www.shueisha.co.jp>

この作品は、著者カラー原画に加え、著者の原画をもとに集英社でデジタル彩色を行った特別編集版です。

本作品の内容あるいはデータを、全部・一部にかかわらず、無断で複製、改竄、公衆送信（インターネット上への掲載を含む）することは、法律で禁じられています。また、個人的な使用を目的とする複製であっても、コピーガードなどの著作権保護技術を解除して行うことはできません。



ONE PIECE

ワンピース

巻六十四



尾田栄一郎

集英社



尾田栄一郎

駄菓子屋のお菓子の袋には
何やらキラクターがいて、
お菓子の味を主観で教えてくれる。
割と好きなので、色んな商品に
ついていけば楽しい。
例えば、キムチなら「からいよ!!」
いやらしいDVDには「エロいよ!!」
たばこには「ケムいよ!!」
覚醒剤には「ヤバイよ!!」
64巻始まるよ!! うまいよ!!

●週刊少年ジャンプ・日23年26号、28号、32号、
35・36合併号、38号掲載分収録



LOVE

背表紙・カバー折り返し

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。



本体・表紙

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。



集英社

ジャンプ・コミックス



本体・裏表紙

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。

卷六十五 “ゼロに”

JUMP COMICS



ワンピース



尾田栄一郎

EIICHIRO ODA



尾田 栄一郎

The ball always winds up in the bunker when you're trying not to hit it there. In fact, I'd bet you'd have more luck avoiding the sand trap if you actually aimed for it. My favorite iron...is the five iron. Something's just not right with my putter these days...

Actually, *I've never golfed in my life!!!* I want to try golfing one day when I'm all grown up. Here comes volume 65!! Nice shot!!

-Eiichiro Oda, 2011



E

iichiro Oda began his manga career at the age of 17, when his one-shot cowboy manga **Wanted!** won second place in the coveted Tezuka manga awards. Oda went on to work as an assistant to some of the biggest manga artists in the industry, including Nobuhiro Watsuki, before winning the Hop Step Award for new artists. His pirate adventure **One Piece**, which debuted in **Weekly Shonen Jump** in 1997, quickly became one of the most popular manga in Japan.

JUMP COMICS



かん
巻六十五 “ゼロに、
お だ え い ち ろ う
尾田栄一郎

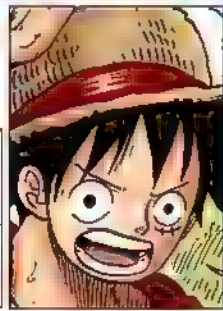
Straw Hat Crew 麦わらの一味

Monkey.D.Luffy

モンキー・D・ルフィ

海賊王を夢見る青年。2年の修業を経て、仲間と合流し、新世界を目指す！

【船長 悪賞金4億8000万】



Roronoa Zoro

ロロノア・ゾロ

クライガナ島にて、己のプライドを捨てミホークに剣の教を乞い、合流を果たす。

【戦闘員 悪賞金1億2000万】

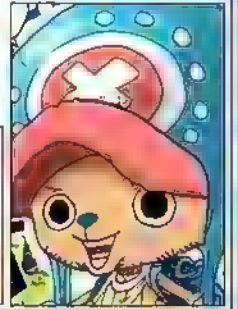


Tony Tony Chopper

トニー・トニー・チョッパー

「トリノ王国」で、強い薬の研究に励み、再合流を果たす。

【船医 悪賞金50万】

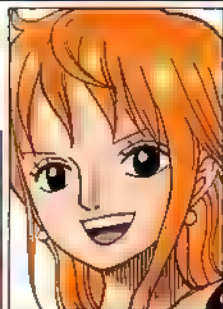


Nami

ナミ

天候を科学する国・小さな空島「ウェザリア」にて、新世界の天候を学び、合流。

【航海士 悪賞金1600万】

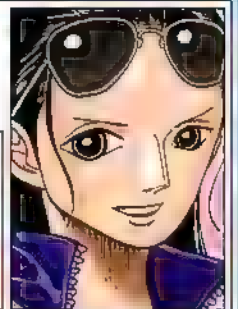


Nico Robin

ニコ・ロビン

革命軍のリーダーで、ルフィの父・ドラゴンが居るバルティゴを経て、合流。

【考古学者 悪賞金8000万】



Usopp

ウソップ

ボーイン列島にて、狙撃の王様になる為、ヘラクレスの教を受け合流。

【狙撃手 悪賞金3000万】



Franky

フランキー

「未来国バルジモア」で、自身に改造を加え、アーマードフランキーとなり合流。

【船大工 悪賞金4400万】



Sanji

サンジ

「カマバッカ王国」にて、新人類拳法の使い手達と戦い、更なる成長を遂げ合流。

【コック 悪賞金7700万】

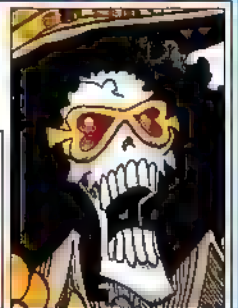


Brook

ブルック

手長族に捕まり見世物となるも、大スターソウルキング、ブルックとして合流。

【音楽家 悪賞金3300万】



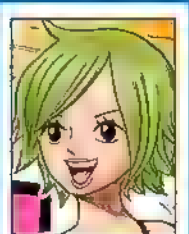
濡れ髪のカリバー
【カリバー海賊団船長】



マダム・シャーリー



ハッパグ



ケイミー

【モーバイトカフェ店員】

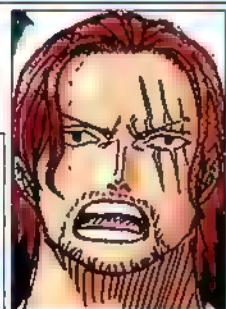
The story of ONE PIECE 1265

Shanks

シャンクス

「四皇」の一人。偉大なる航路、後半
「新世界」にて、ルフィを待つ。

【赤髪海賊団 船長】



Jinbe

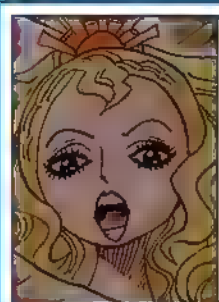
ジンベエ

魚人島でルフィと再会。ホーディ達の野望
阻止の為、ルフィに加勢する。

【元王下七武海】



・リュウグウ王国・



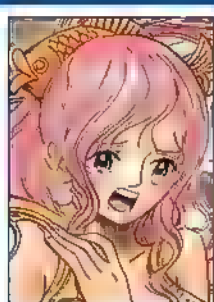
オトヒメ王妃

【ネプチューン王の妻】



海神ネプチューン

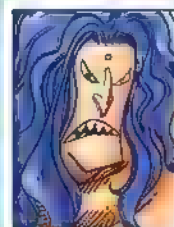
【リュウグウ王国国王】



しらほし姫

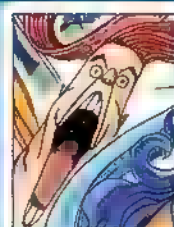
【リュウグウ王国王女】

求婚



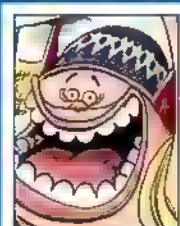
長男 フカボシ

【ネプチューン家三兄弟】



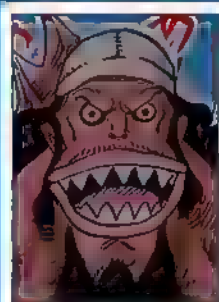
次男 リュウボシ

【ネプチューン家三兄弟】



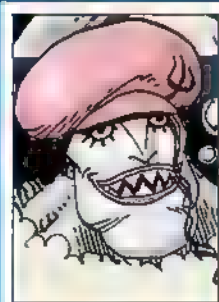
三男 マンボシ

【ネプチューン家三兄弟】



フィッシャー・タイガー

【タイヨウの海賊団船長】



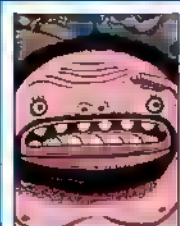
ホーディ・ジョーンズ

【新魚人海賊団船長】



バンダー・デッケン九世

【フライング海賊団船長】

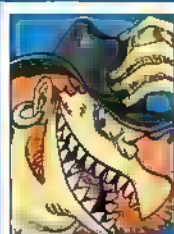


大人道ワダツミ

【フライング海賊団船員】

同盟

・フライング海賊団・



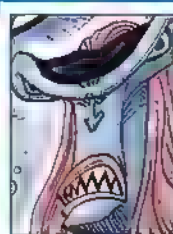
ハモンド

【新魚人海賊団戦闘員】



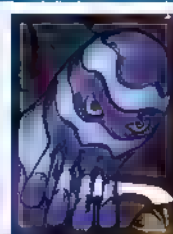
イカロス・ムツヒ

【新魚人海賊団幹部】



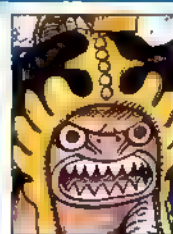
ドゾン

【新魚人海賊団幹部】



ゼオ

【新魚人海賊団幹部】



ダルマ

【新魚人海賊団幹部】



ヒョウゾウ

【新魚人海賊団・最下層】

新魚人海賊団

Story ・あらすじ・

2年の修業を経て、シャボンディ諸島に再集結を果たした麦わらの一味。彼らは次なる舞台「新世界」へ向けて決意新たに航海に出る!!

船は、海底1万mにある「魚人島」に辿り着いたが、ルフィ達は歓迎されず、新魚人海賊団達の襲撃を受ける。彼らの人間嫌いは、魚人の悲惨な歴史の為だった。そしてホーディはリュウグウ王国を崩壊させ、魚人島の新たな王となり、人間との友好を望む者を排除する為、王国乗っ取りを宣言!! 人間との友好を目指すしらほし達は、ルフィ達の助けを借り、それを阻止しようと立ち向かう!! 今、魚人島でかつてない激戦が始まる…。

ーワンピースー
ONE PIECE
vol.65

◆ゼロに◆

CONTENTS

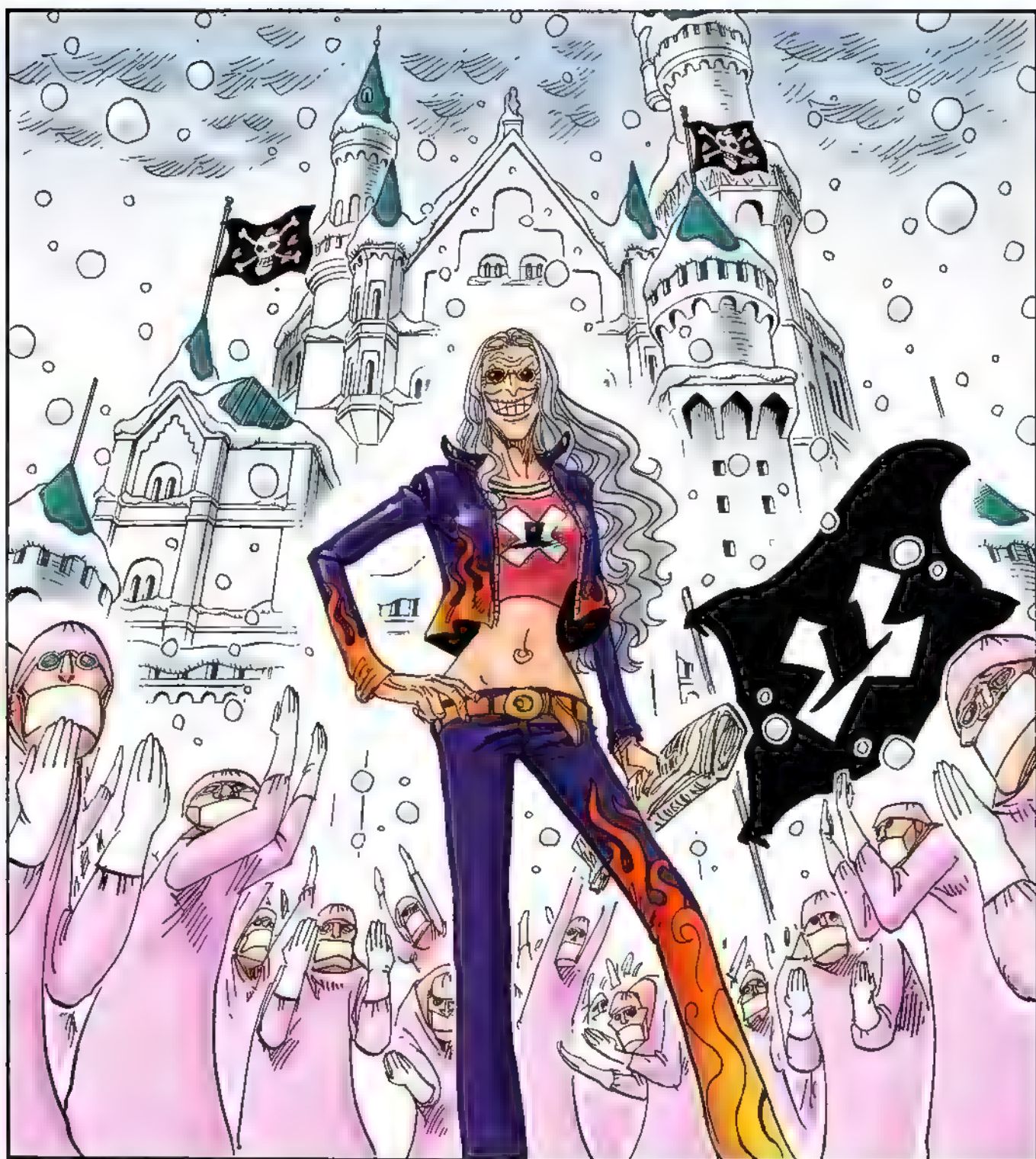
| | | | |
|-------------|-------------------|-----------|-----|
| だい
第637話 | わ
いにしえ はこぶね | ◆古の方舟◆ | 007 |
| だい
第638話 | わ | ◆にげほし◆ | 027 |
| だい
第639話 | わ
ぜんぶ まも | ◆全部守る◆ | 047 |
| だい
第640話 | わ
ぎょじんとうちよくじょう | ◆魚人島直上◆ | 067 |
| だい
第641話 | わ
まえ なん | ◆お前は何だ◆ | 087 |
| だい
第642話 | わ
めんもく まるつぶ | ◆面目など丸潰れ◆ | 106 |
| だい
第643話 | わ | ◆ファントム◆ | 127 |
| だい
第644話 | わ | ◆ゼロに◆ | 147 |
| だい
第645話 | わ
し ふくしゅう | ◆死もまた復讐◆ | 167 |
| だい
第646話 | わ | ◆カエル◆ | 187 |



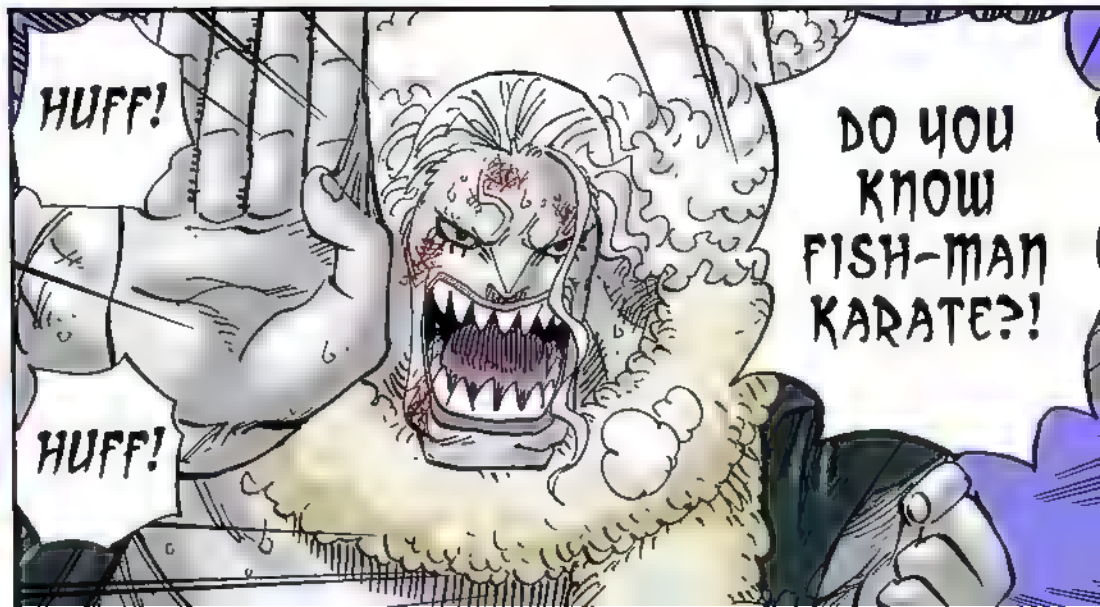
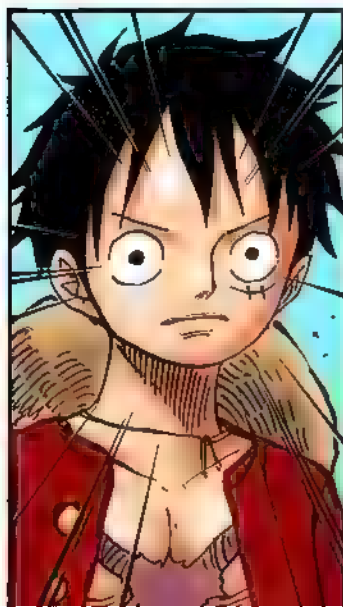
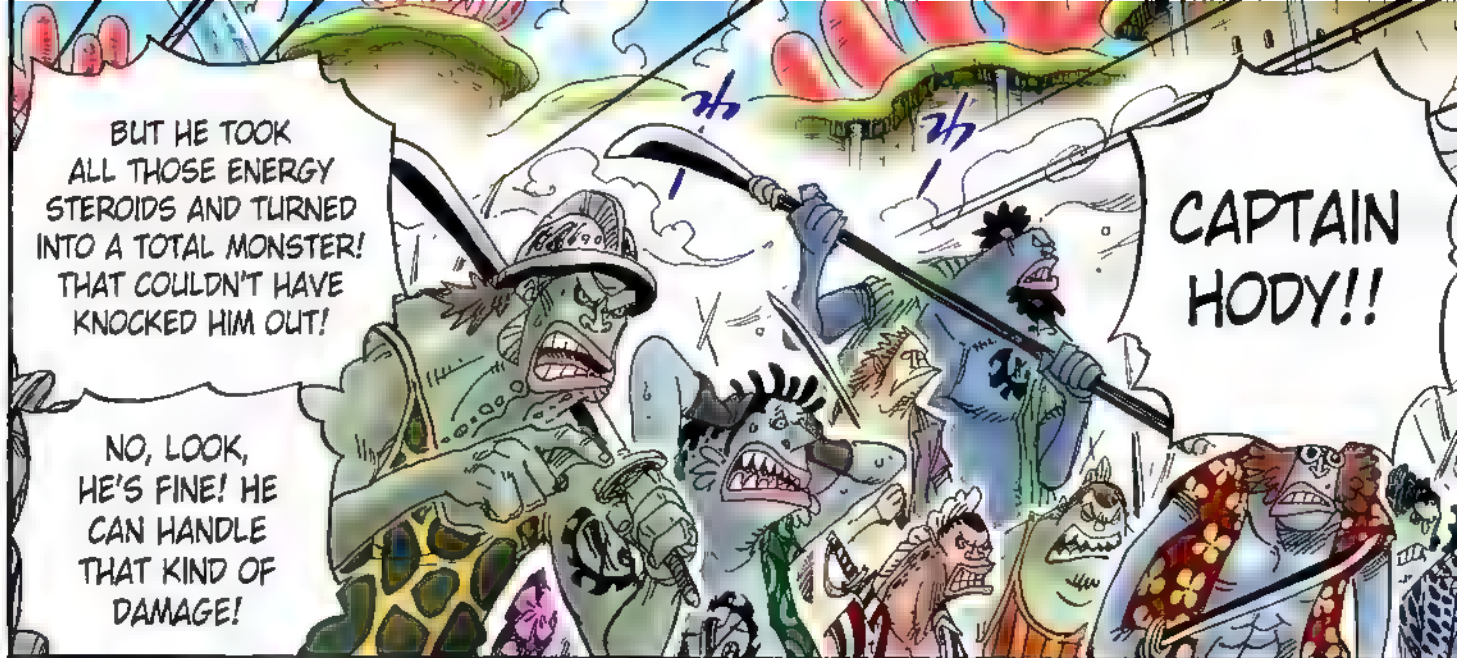
Chapter 637:

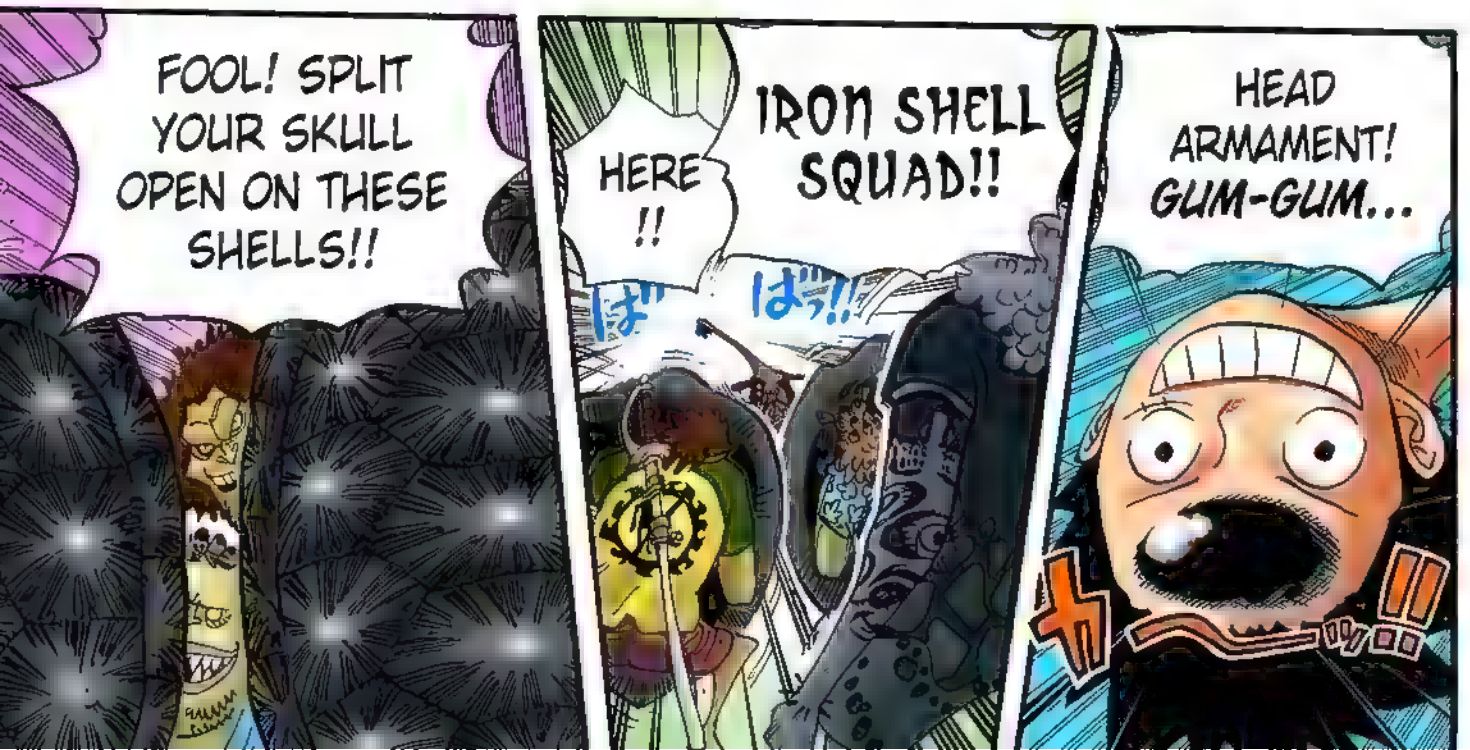
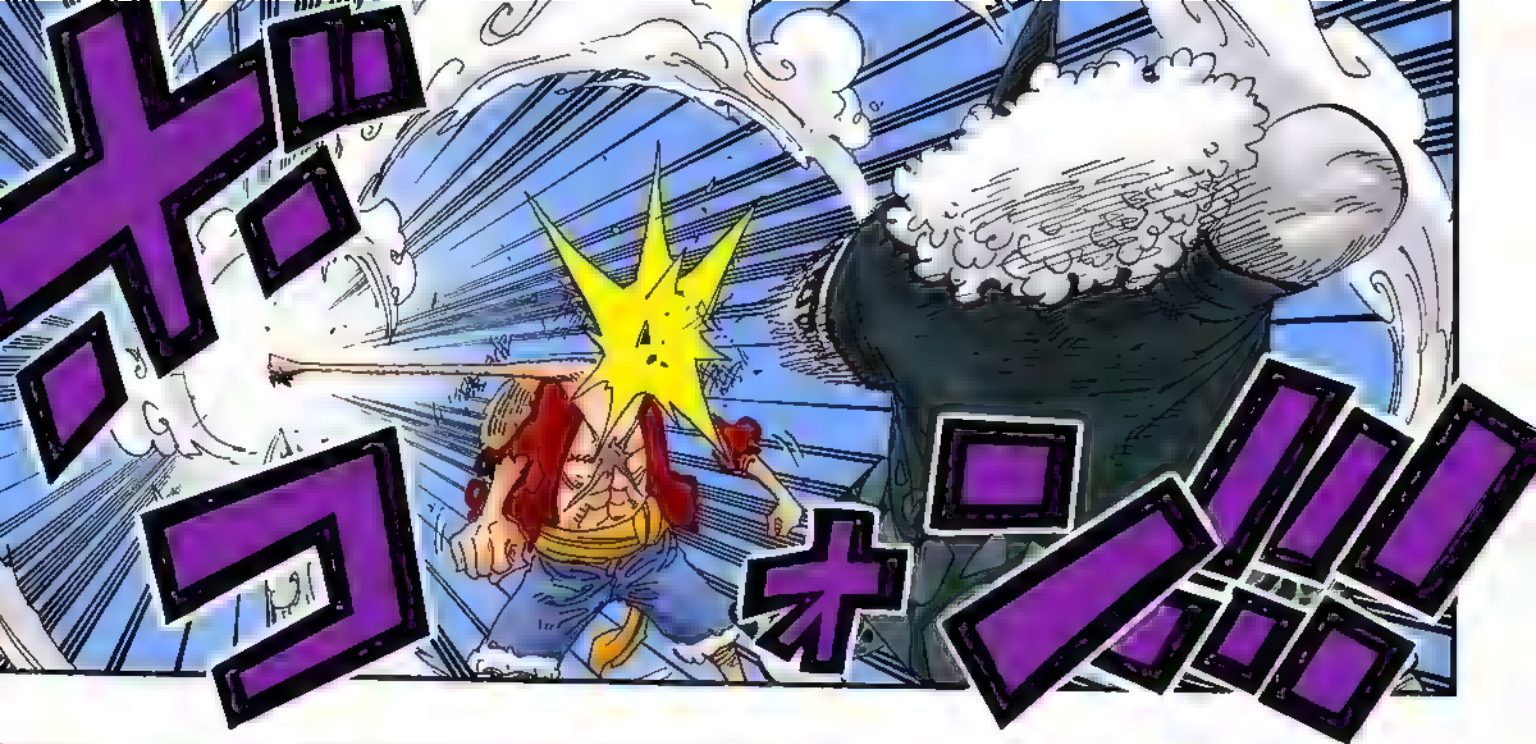
THE ANCIENT

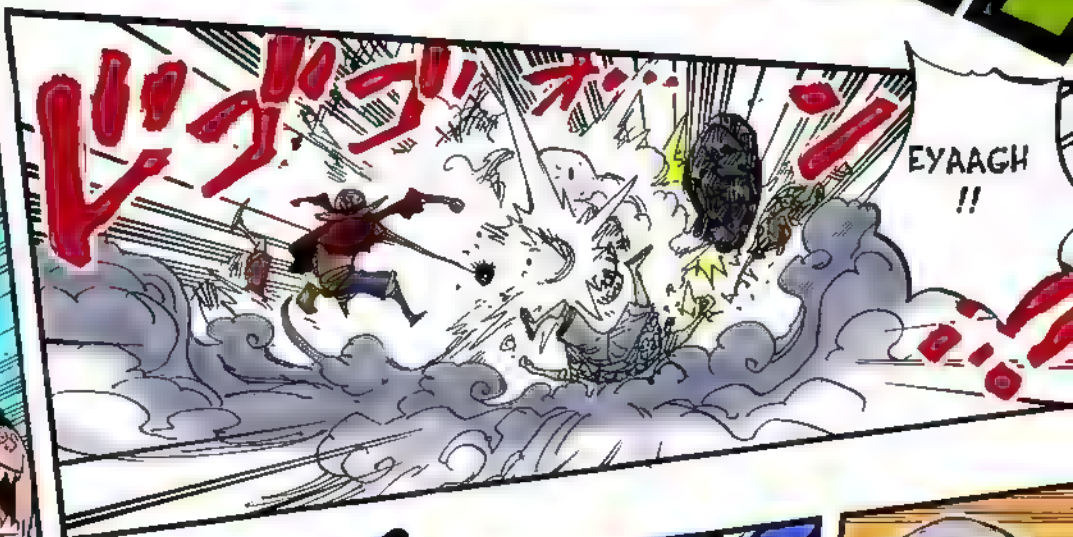
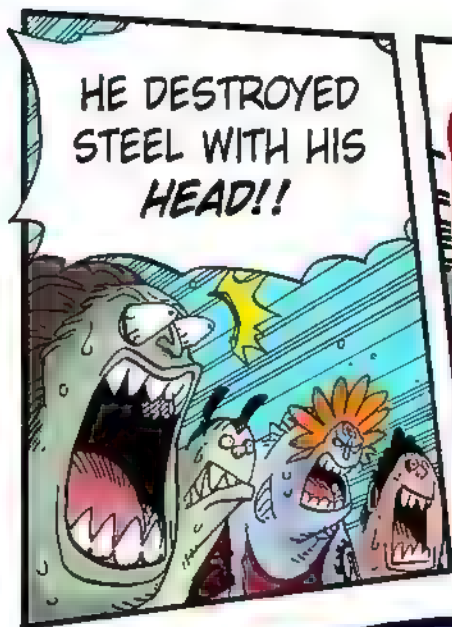
ARK

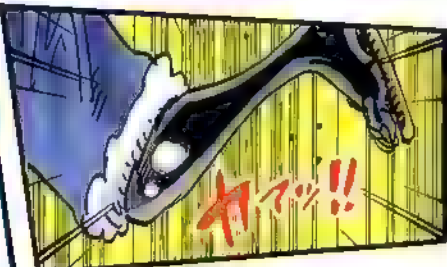
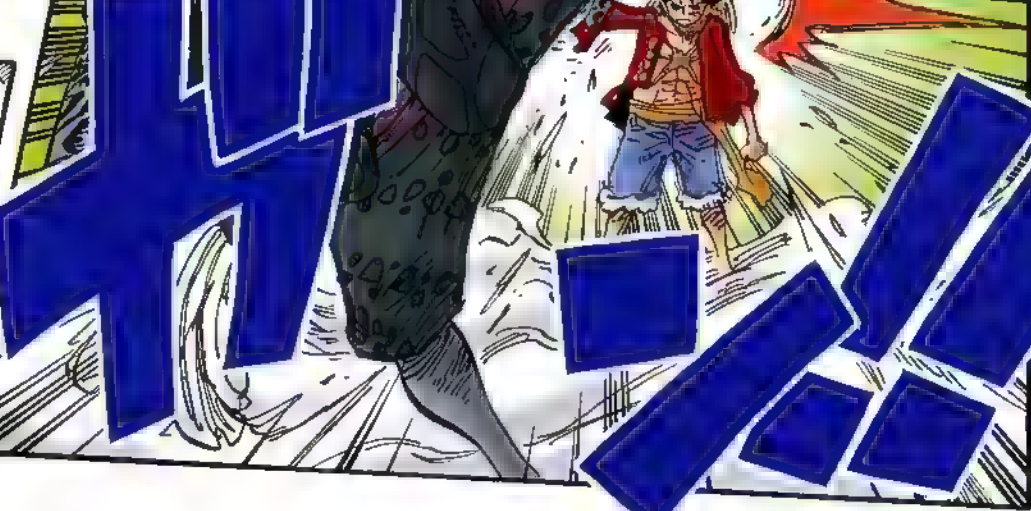
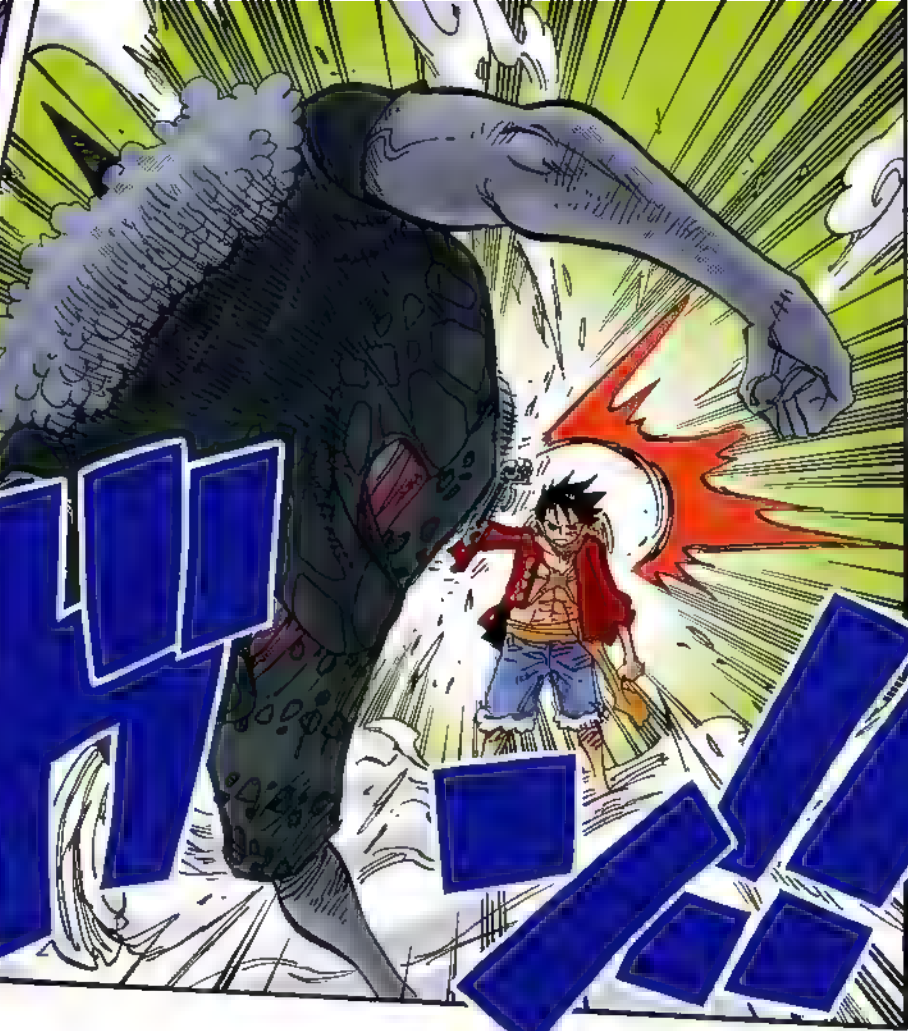


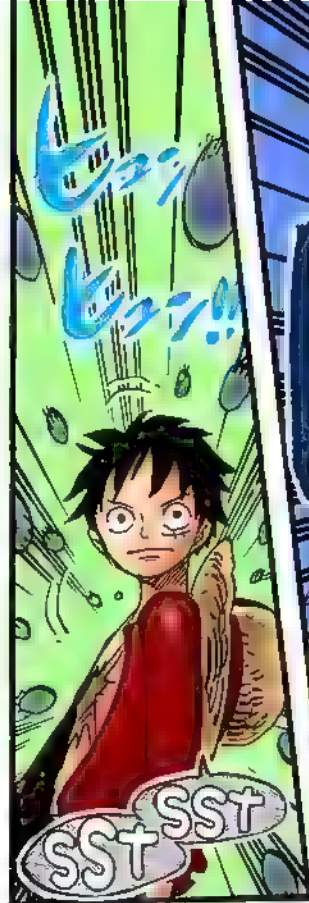
**DECKS OF THE WORLD, VOL. 21: "DRUM ISLAND—
THE MEDICAL CENTER, HUNDRED DOCTORS"**

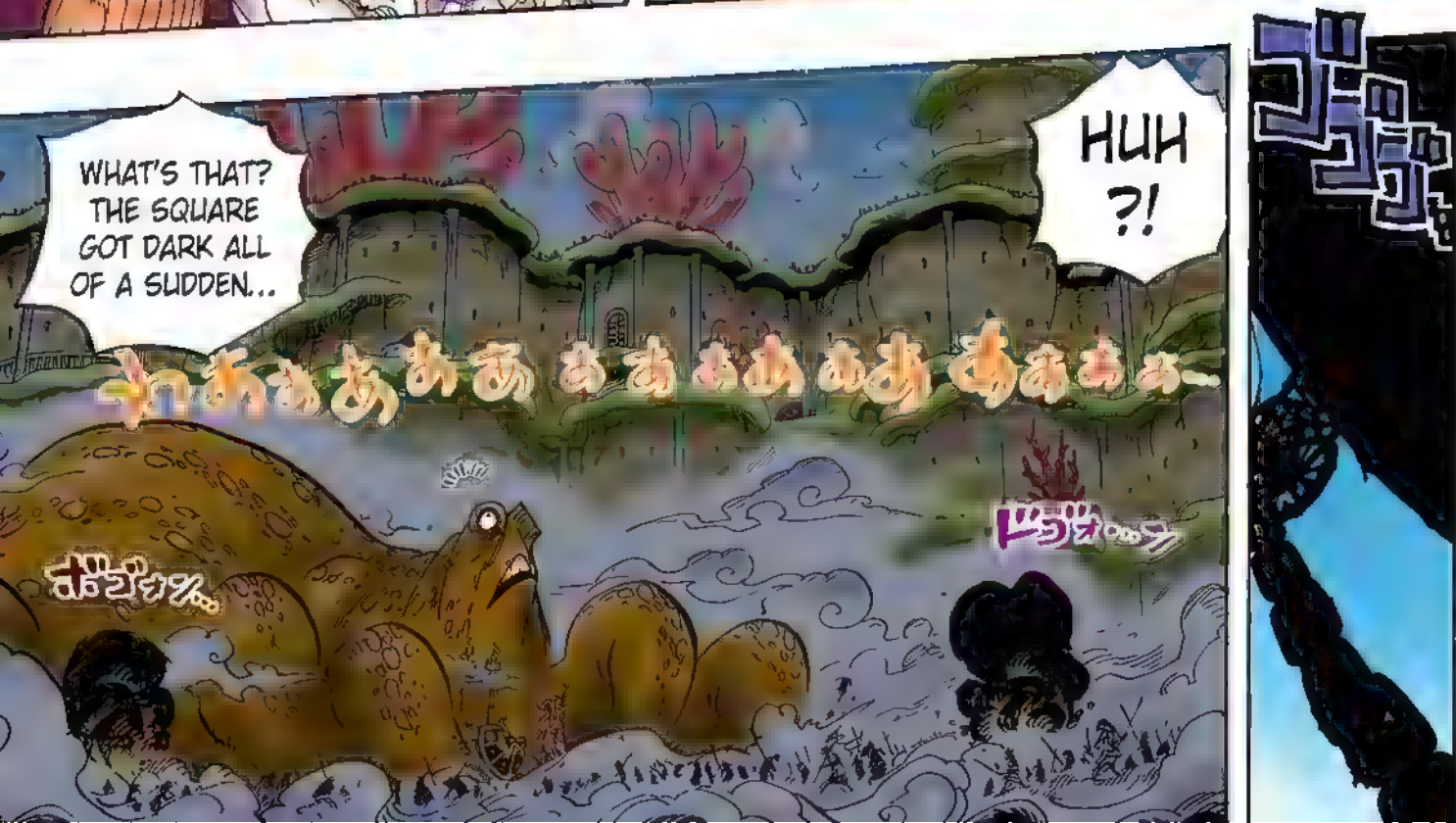
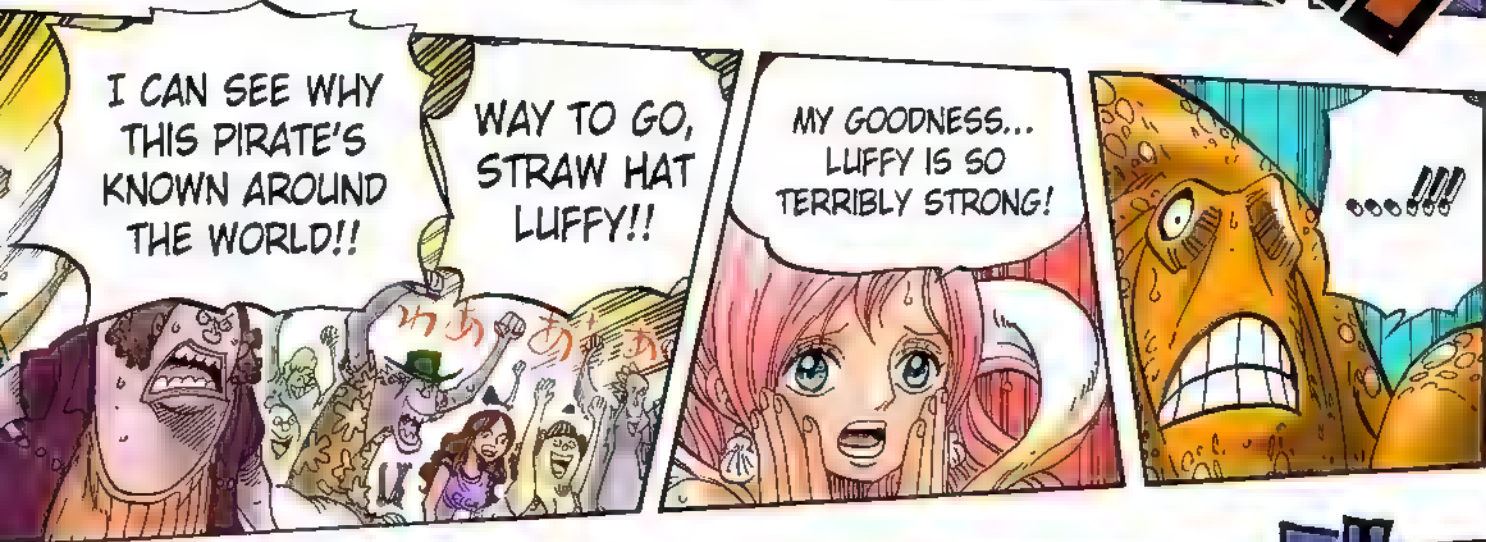


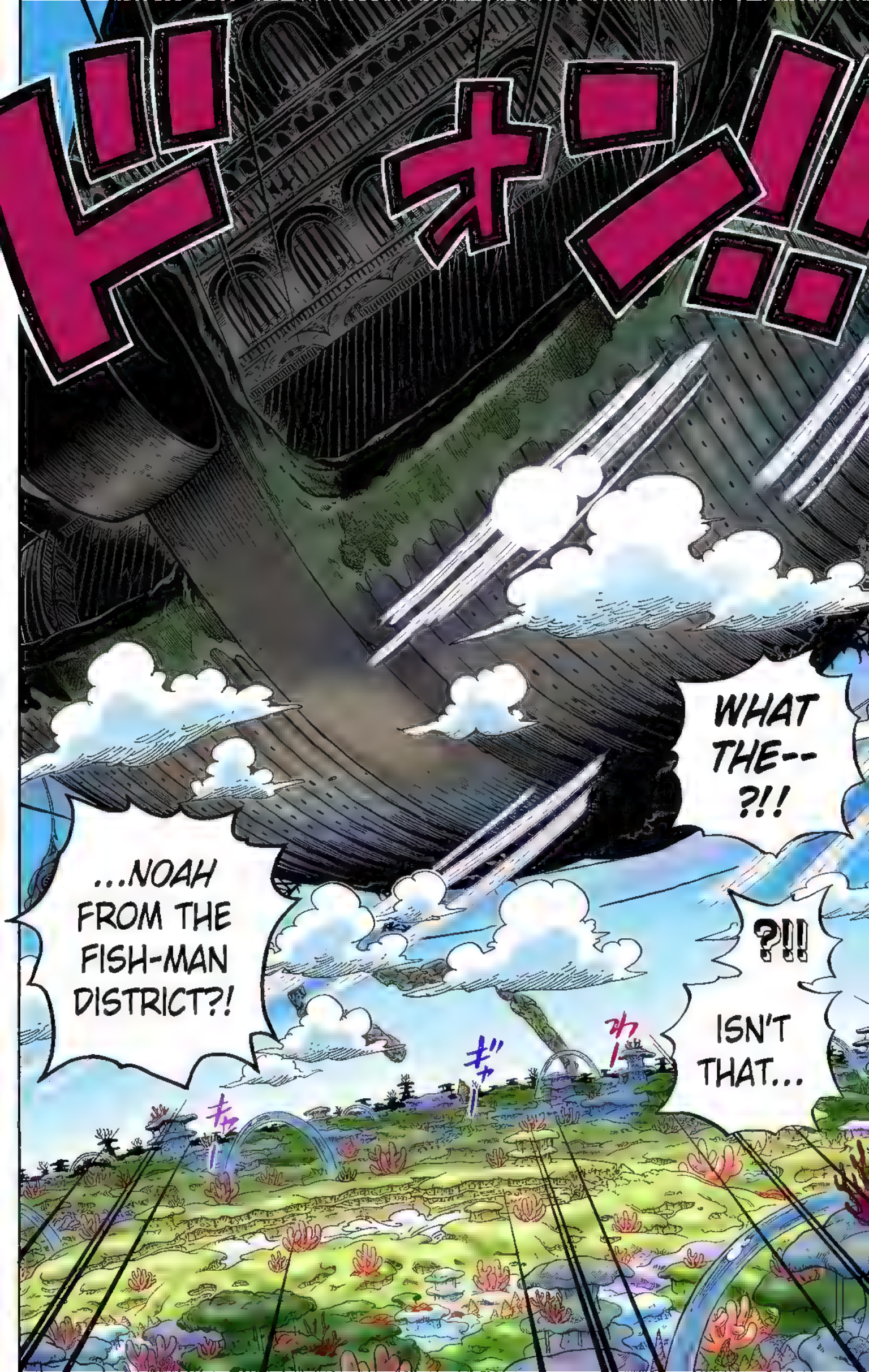










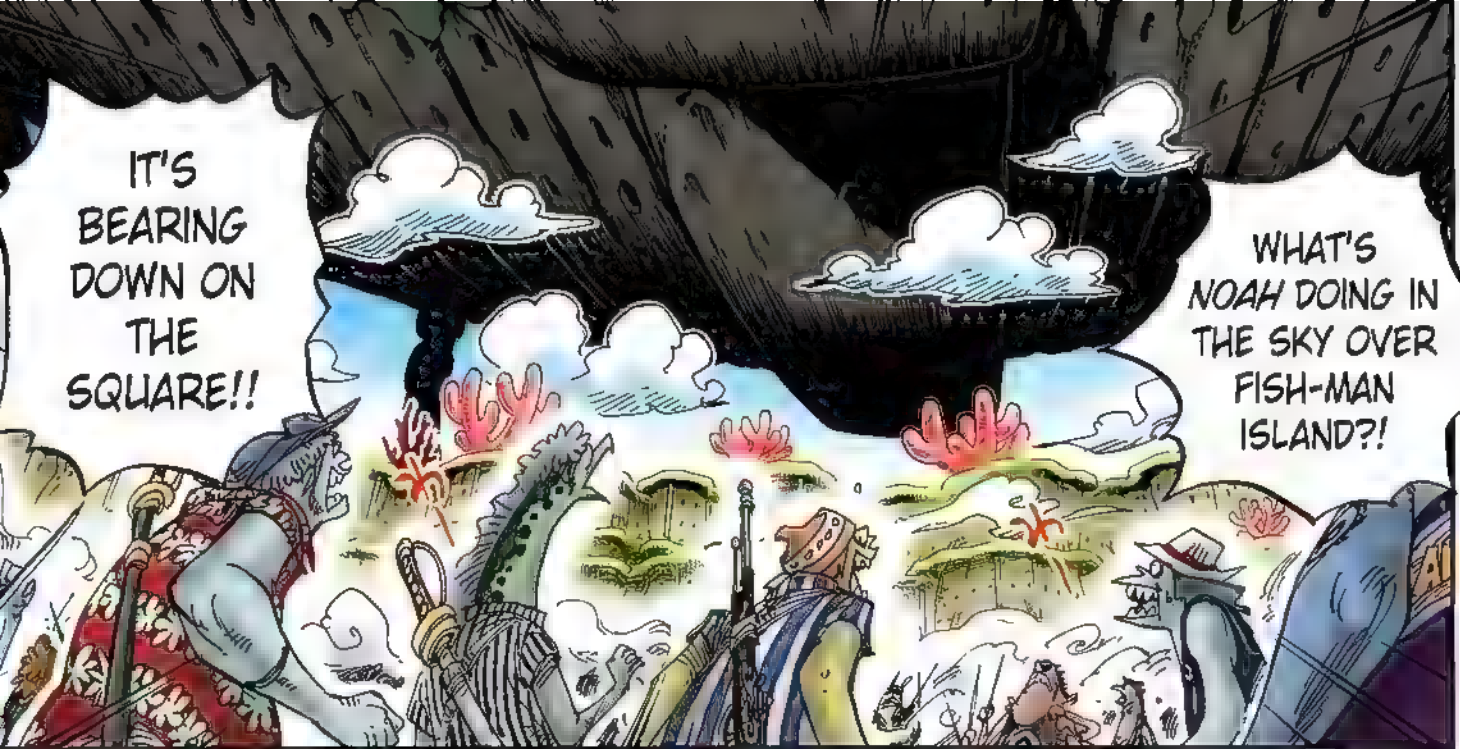


WHAT
THE--
?!!

...NOAH
FROM THE
FISH-MAN
DISTRICT?!

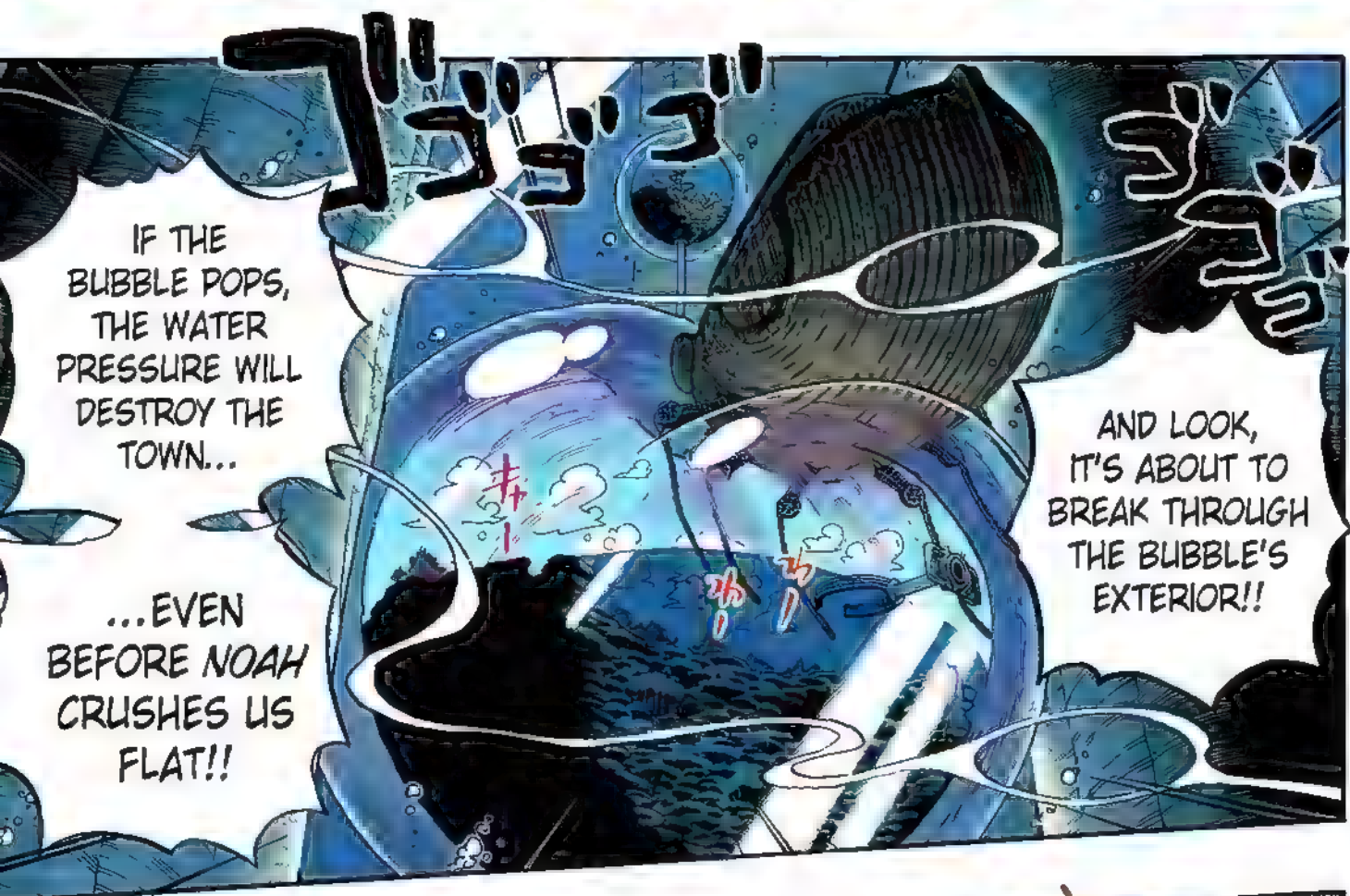
?!!

ISN'T
THAT...



IT'S
BEARING
DOWN ON
THE
SQUARE!!

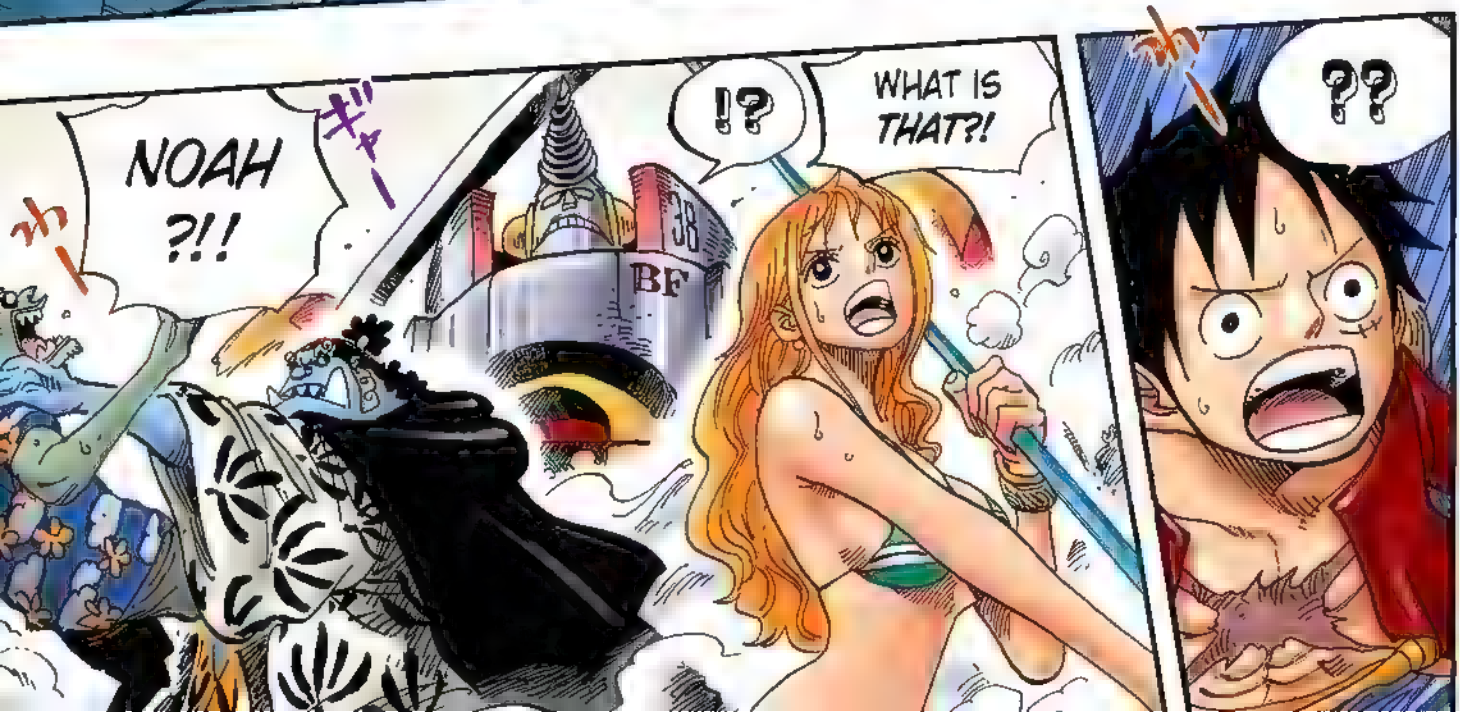
WHAT'S
NOAH DOING IN
THE SKY OVER
FISH-MAN
ISLAND?!



IF THE
BUBBLE POPS,
THE WATER
PRESSURE WILL
DESTROY THE
TOWN...

...EVEN
BEFORE NOAH
CRUSHES US
FLAT!!

AND LOOK,
IT'S ABOUT TO
BREAK THROUGH
THE BUBBLE'S
EXTERIOR!!

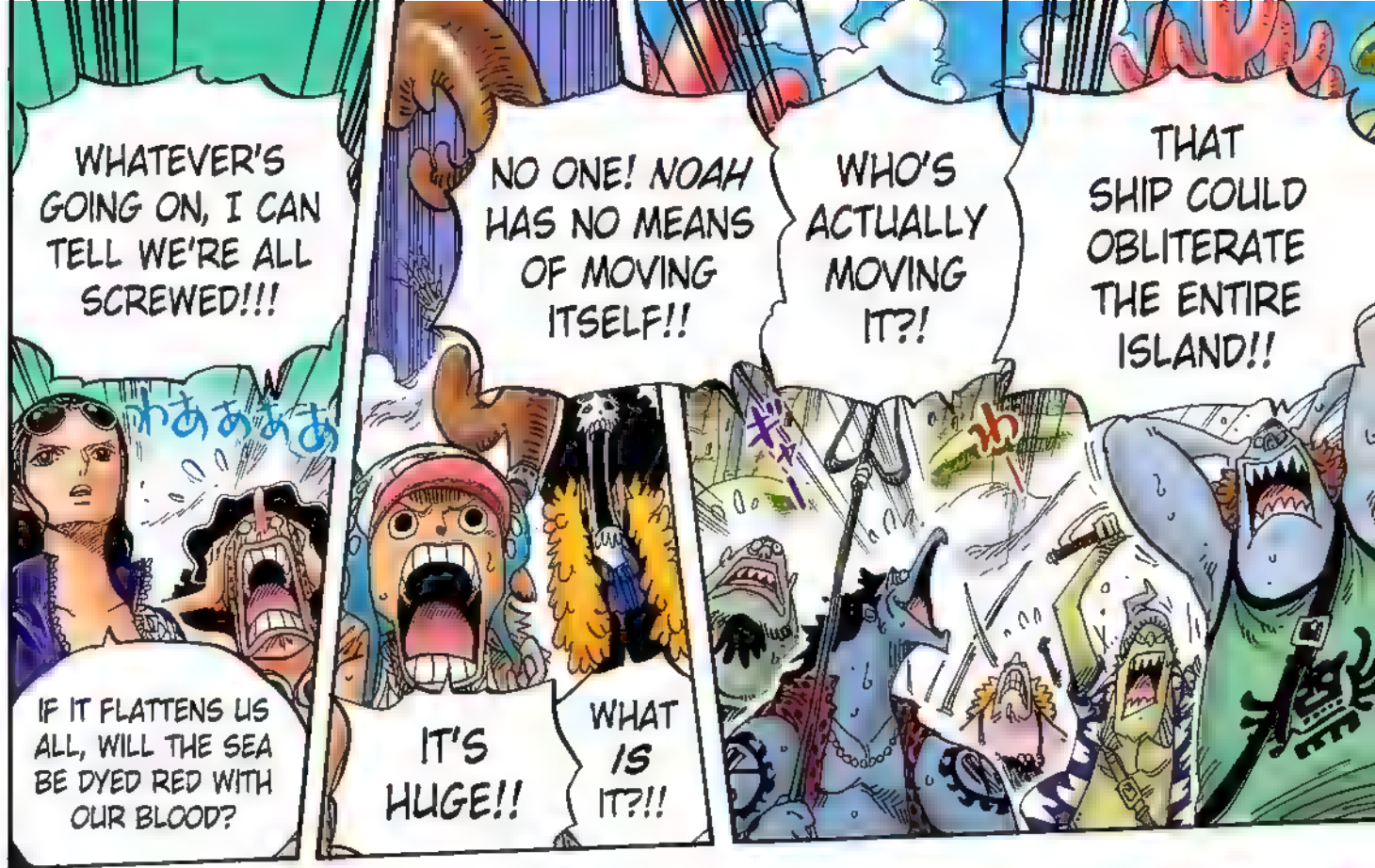


NOAH
?!!

!?

WHAT IS
THAT?!

??



WHATEVER'S
GOING ON, I CAN
TELL WE'RE ALL
SCREWED!!!

NO ONE! NOAH
HAS NO MEANS
OF MOVING
ITSELF!!

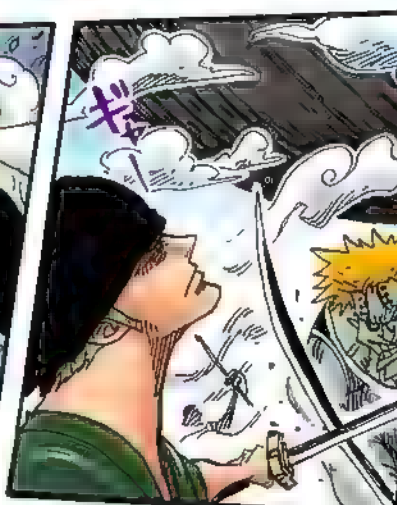
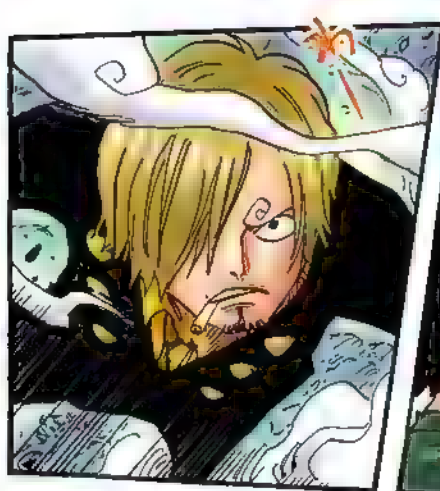
WHO'S
ACTUALLY
MOVING
IT?!

THAT
SHIP COULD
OBLITERATE
THE ENTIRE
ISLAND!!

IF IT FLATTENS US
ALL, WILL THE SEA
BE DYED RED WITH
OUR BLOOD?

IT'S
HUGE!!

WHAT
IS
IT?!!



FLEE TO
THE WATERS
OUTSIDE THE
ISLAND!!

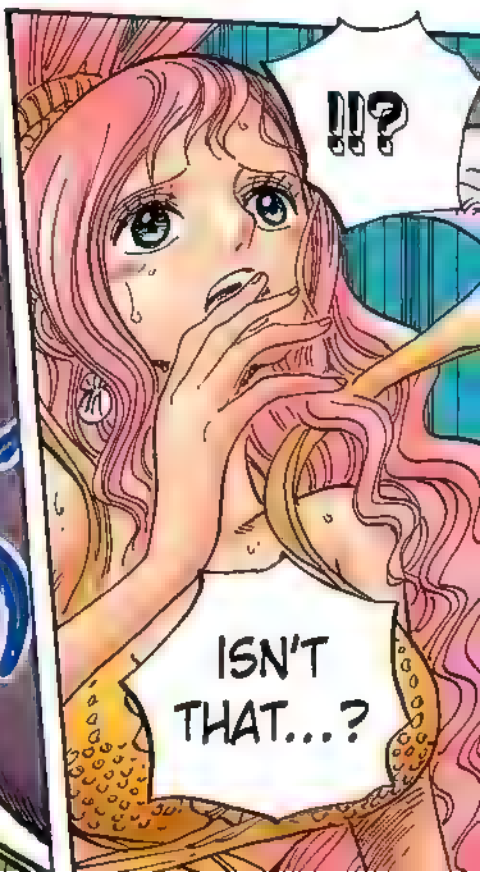
EVACUATE,
PEOPLE!!



AAAAHH
!!!

SOMETHIN'
ELSE IS
FALLING!!

ああああ



!!?

ISN'T
THAT...?



**HWOOGAAH
!!!**

**YAAAAH
!!**



**I FALLED
OUTTA DA SHIP!!
STOP AN' WAIT
FOR MEEE!!**

**CAP'N
VANNER
DECKEN!!**

**DECKEN
?!**

**I DON'
WANNA DIE
DOWN
HERE!!**



**OWIEEE!!
I SLIPPED!!**

**YOU'RE
WADATSUMI!
DECKEN'S
HENCHMAN!!**

SHUT YOUR
WORTHLESS
MOUTHS!!

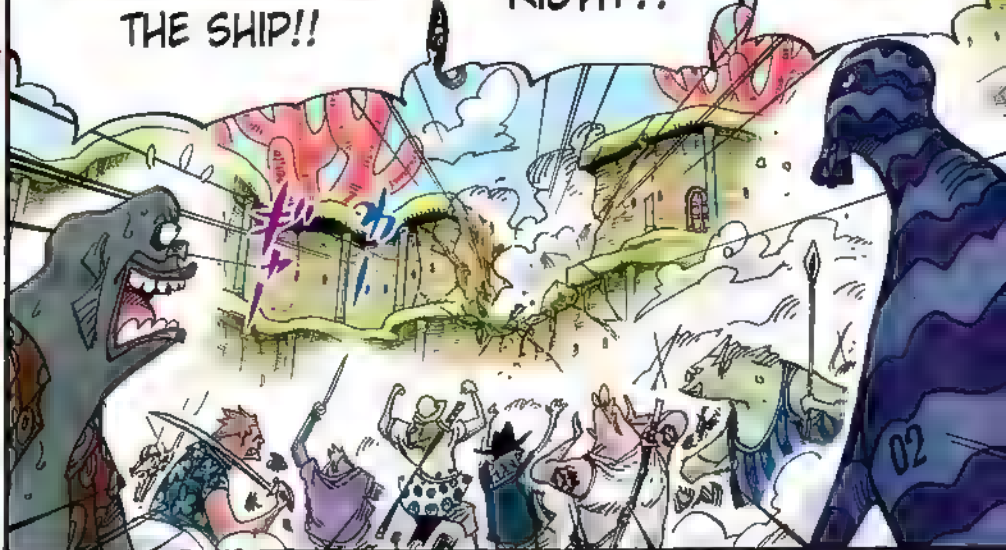


DAMN THAT
INFERNAL STRAW
HAT!! HUFF HUFF...

IS THIS SOME
KINDA STRATEGY?!
IT SOUNDS LIKE
DECKEN'S MOVING
THE SHIP!!

CAPTAIN
HODY!! ARE
YOU ALL
RIGHT?!

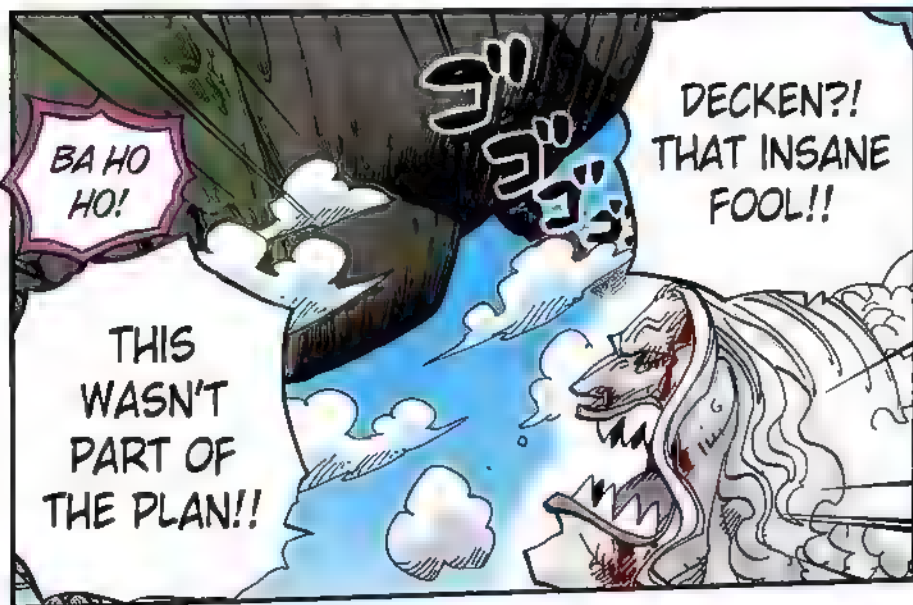
WHAT
DOES
THIS
MEAN?!



BA HO
HO!

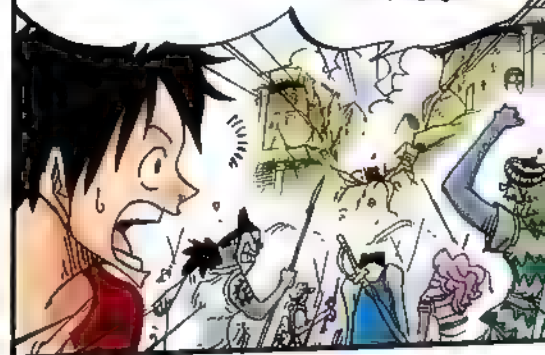
THIS
WASN'T
PART OF
THE PLAN!!

DECKEN?!
THAT INSANE
FOOL!!



I WAS
ATTACKING HIM
WITH ARMAMENT
HAKI!!!

HOW
TOUGH
CAN THAT
GUY BE?

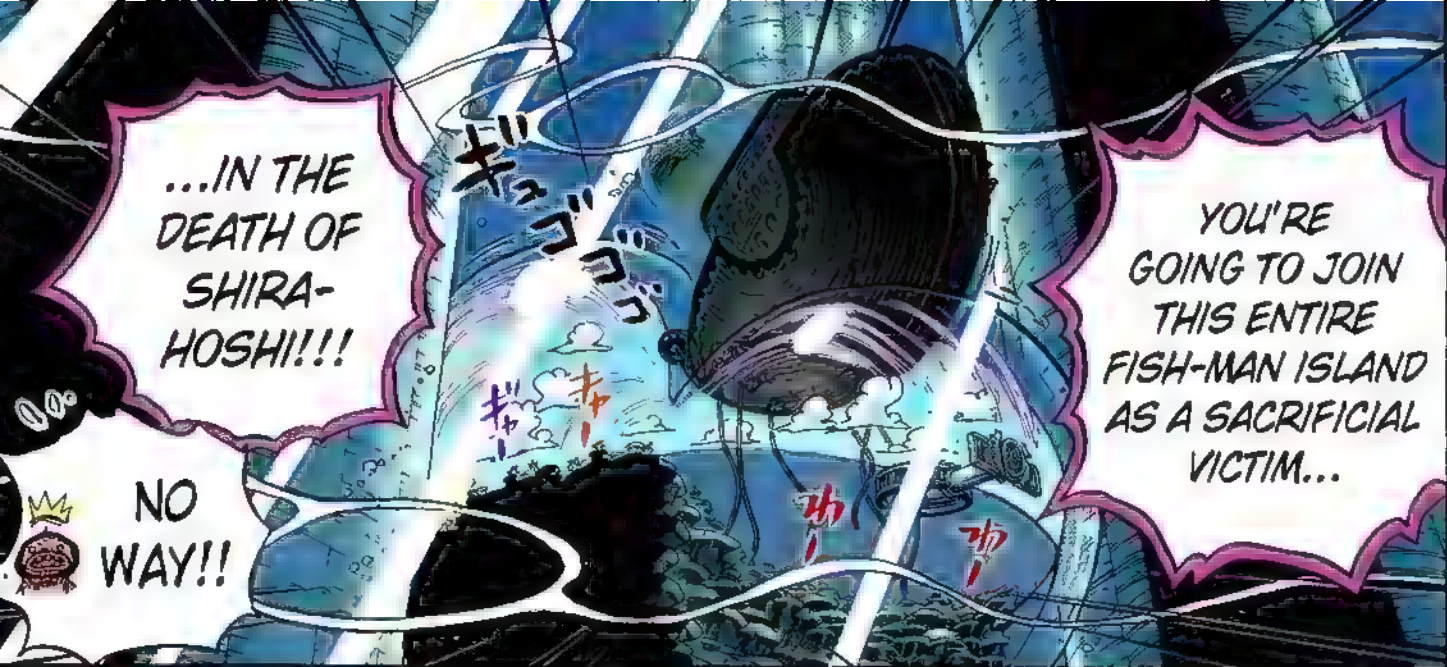


ONCE I'VE
THROWN SOME-
THING WITH
THESE POWERS,
IT WON'T STOP
UNTIL IT'S HIT
SOMETHING OR
OBLITERATED ITS
TARGET!!!

BA HO
HO HO!!
THERE'S NO
WAY FOR YOU
TO BE SAVED
NOW, WADA-
TSUMI!!!

BA HO
HO HO!!





...IN THE
DEATH OF
SHIRA-
HOSHI!!!

YOU'RE
GOING TO JOIN
THIS ENTIRE
FISH-MAN ISLAND
AS A SACRIFICIAL
VICTIM...

NO
WAY!!



SAY WHAT?!
SHIRA-
HOSHI'S
GONE?!!



HEY, WHERE'D
THE PRINCESS
GO?! SHE AIN'T
HERE!!

WE'RE ALL
SCREWED!!
THE BUBBLE
WON'T HOLD
UP!!

WHAT?!
PRIN-
CESS!!



PRINCESS
SHIRAHOSHI?!
YOU MEAN...

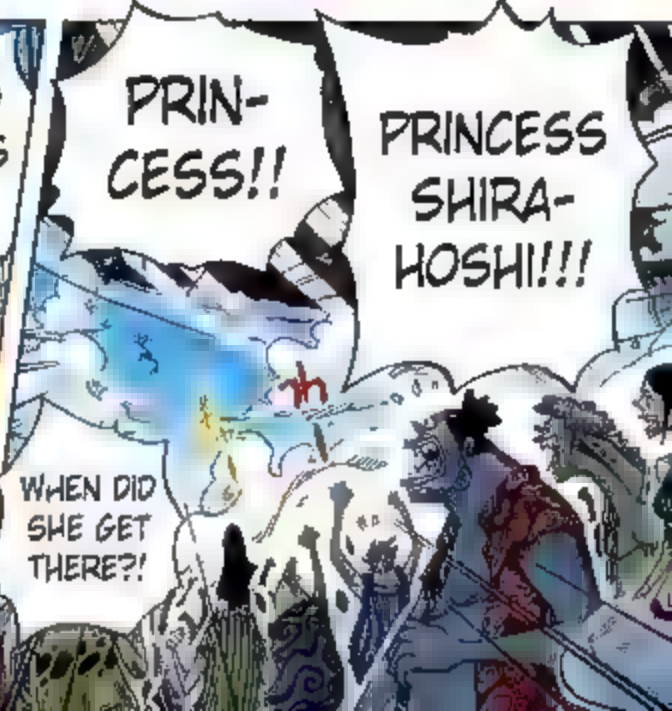
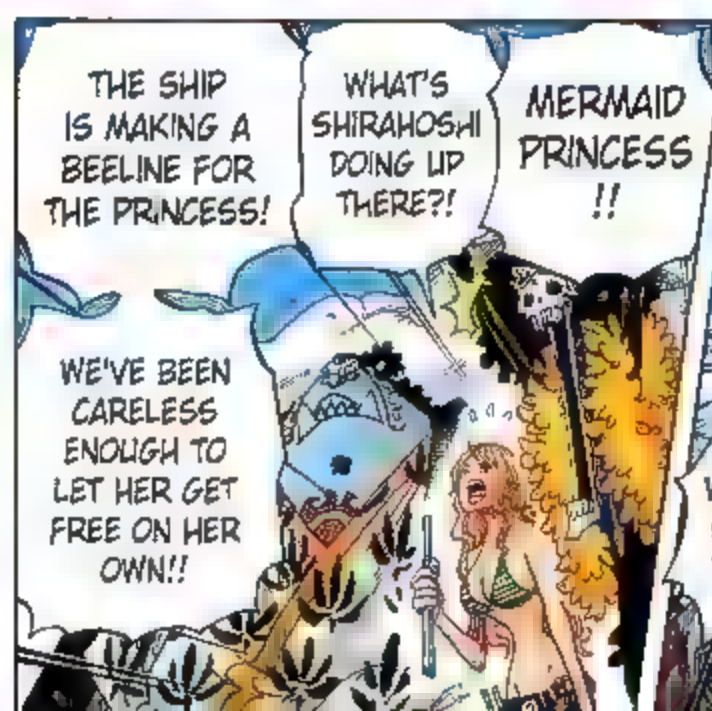
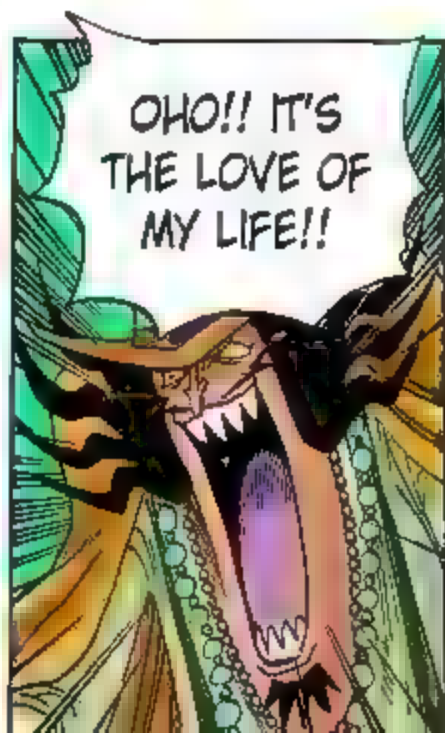
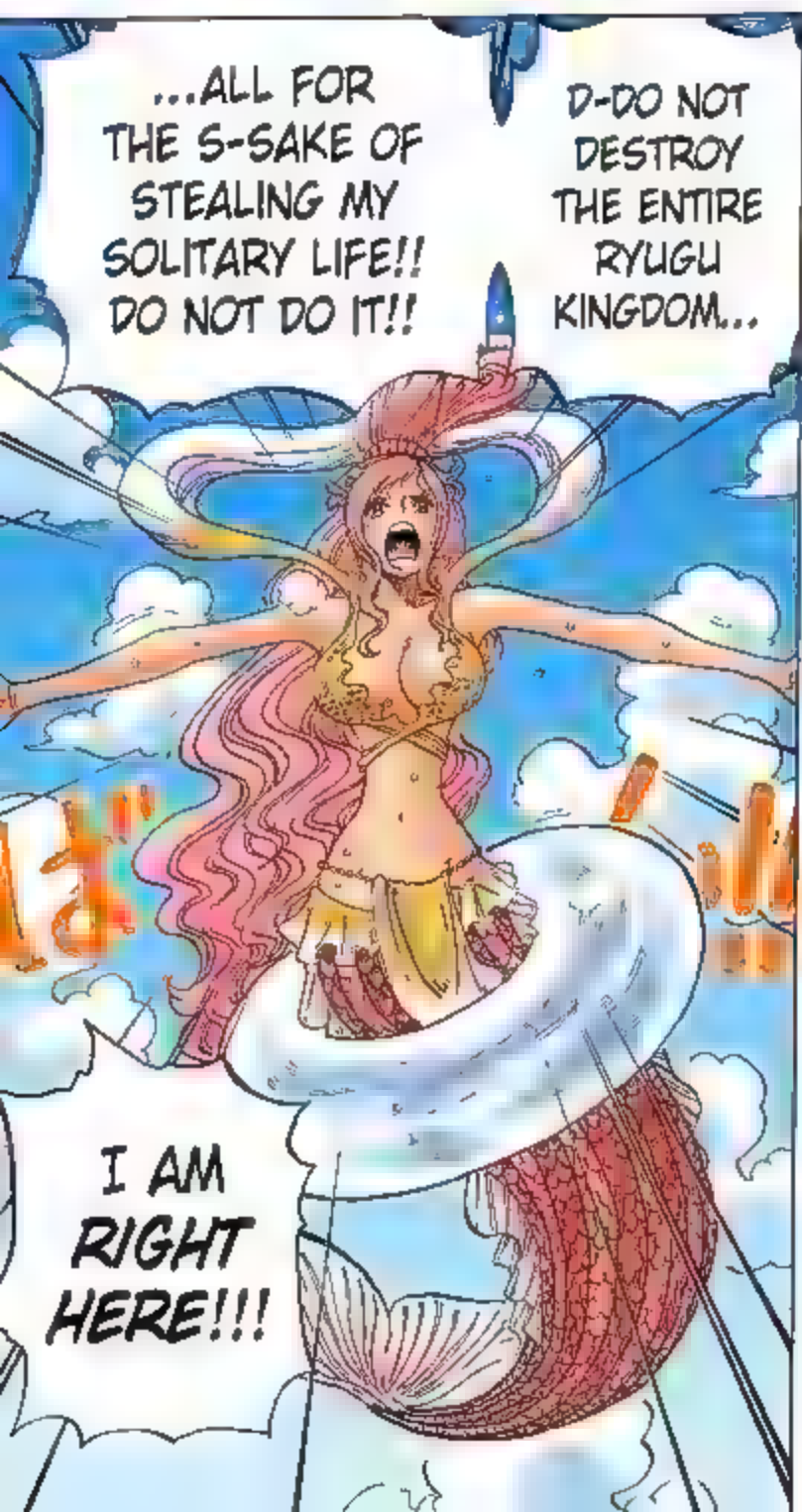
...DECKEN THREW
NOAH AS HE DID
THOSE LETTERS
AND AXES?!



...RIGHT
HERE!!

YOU
WILL FIND
ME...

!?





ISN'T THERE
ANY WAY WE
CAN SAVE
HER?!

PRINCESS
SHIRA-
HOSHI!!!

NO! SHE'S
GIVING HERSELF
UP FOR OUR
SAKE!!

MERMAID
PRIN-
CESS!!



YOU TRY
TO PROTECT
YOUR ENTIRE
COUNTRY...

...BY
GIVING UP
YOUR OWN
LIFE!!

THAT'S MY
SHIRAHOSHI!!
BEAUTIFUL IN
BOTH BODY
AND MIND!!

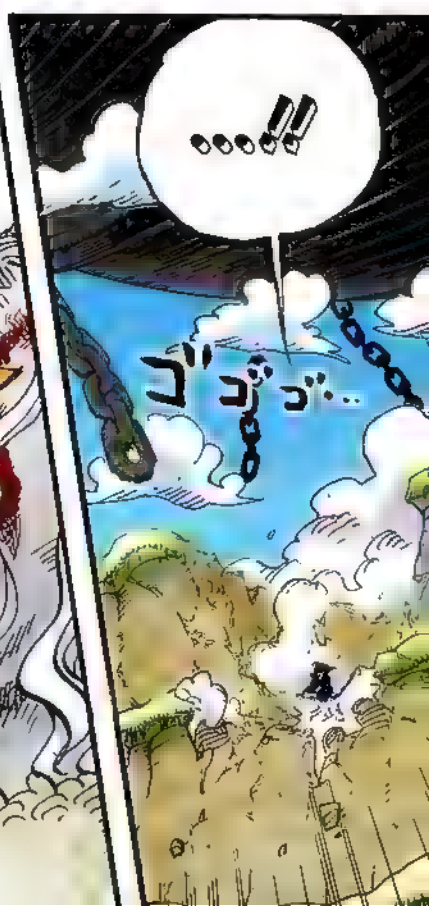


YOU WILL DIE
WITH BEAUTY SO THAT
YOU MAY LIVE
FOREVER IN MY HEART,
SHIRAHOSHI!!

...HE WAS
GOING TO
DESTROY THE
ENTIRE ISLAND,
AND US WITH
IT?

SO THAT
CRAZED
FOOL
THOUGHT...

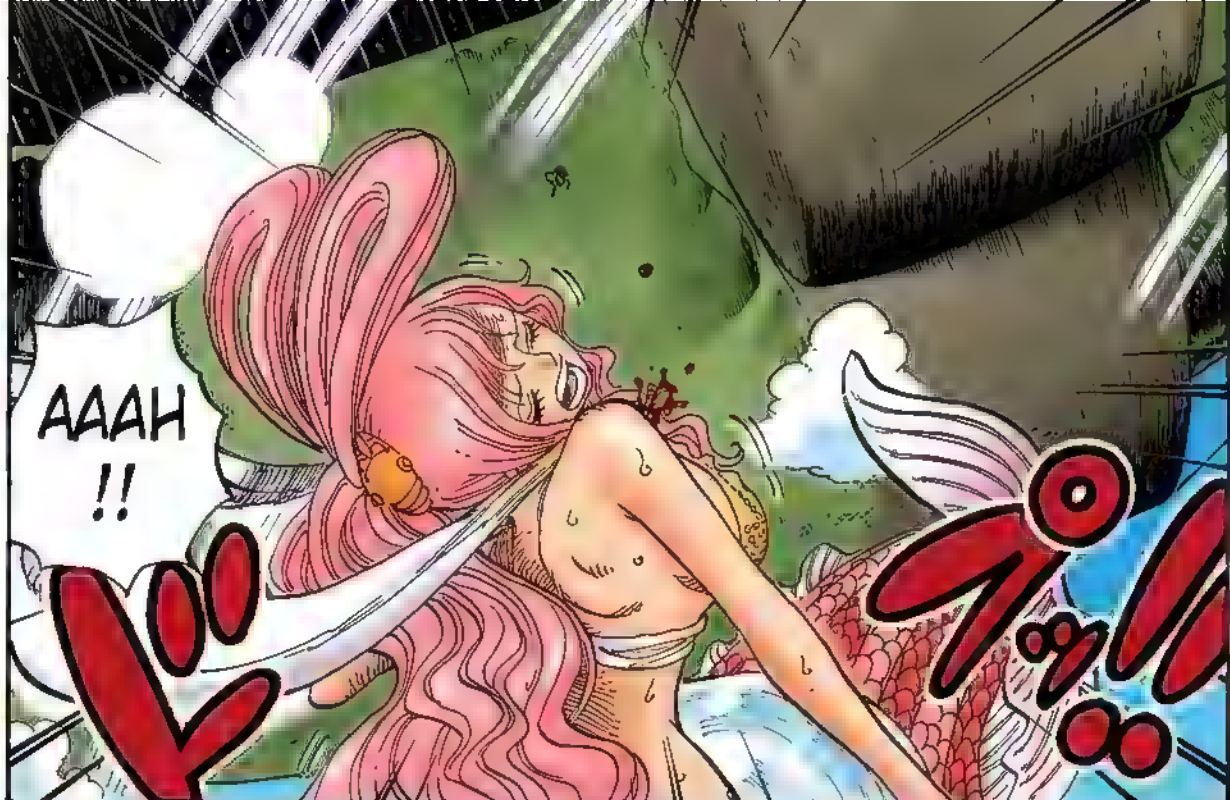
HE HAS
BETRAYED
OUR
PACT!!



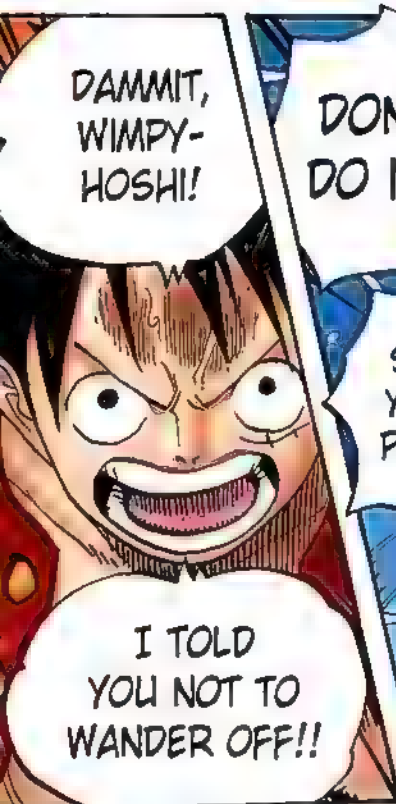
....!!



PRIN-
CESS
!!



AAAHH
!!



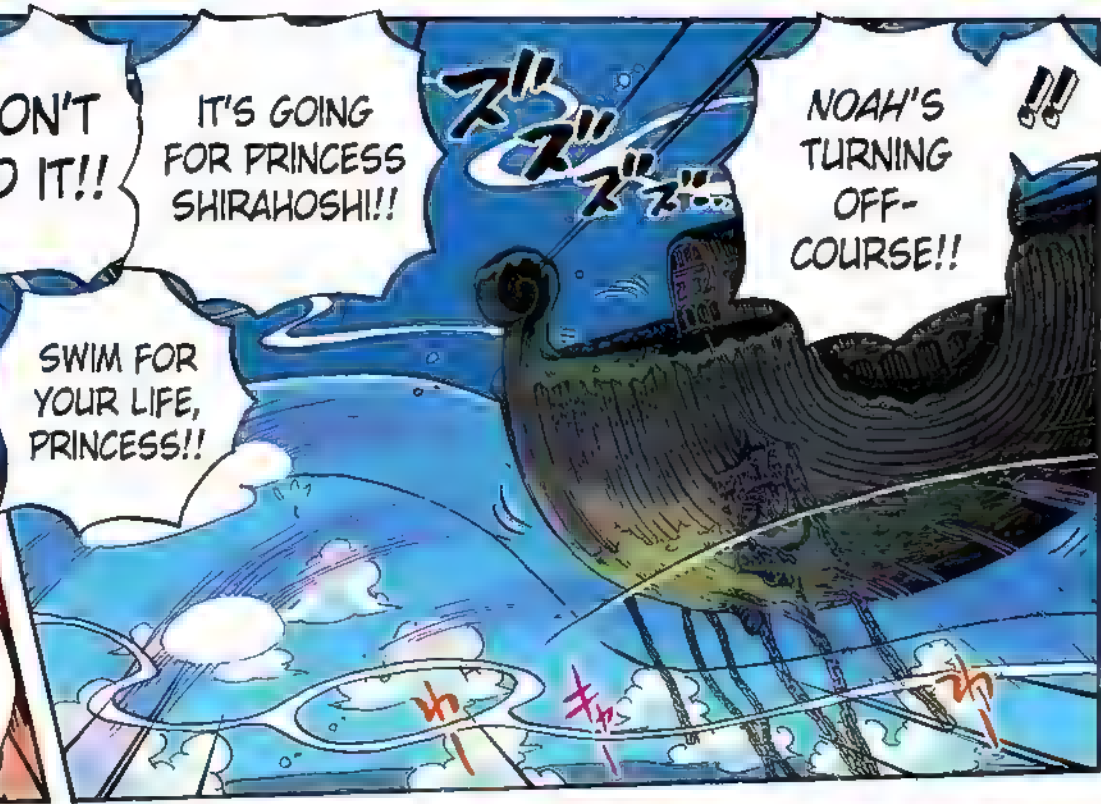
DAMMIT,
WIMPY-
HOSHI!

I TOLD
YOU NOT TO
WANDER OFF!!

DON'T
DO IT!!

IT'S GOING
FOR PRINCESS
SHIRAHOSHI!!

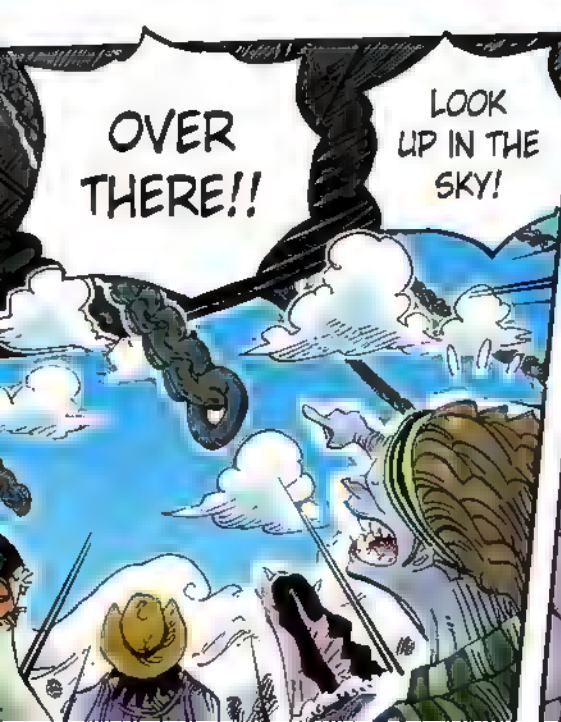
SWIM FOR
YOUR LIFE,
PRINCESS!!



ズ
ズ
ズ

NOAH'S
TURNING
OFF-
COURSE!!

!!



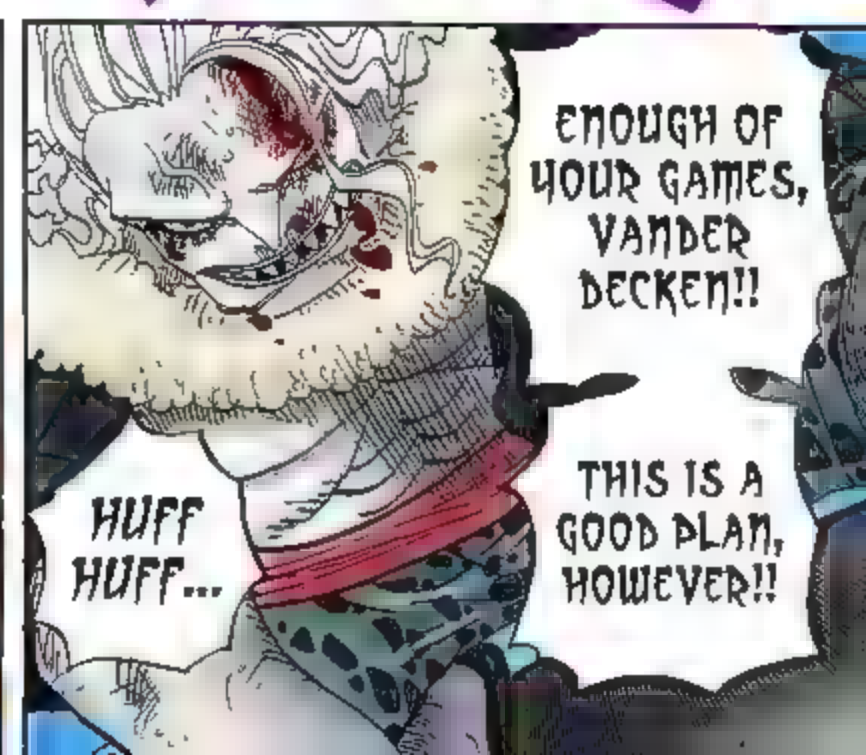
OVER
THERE!!

LOOK
UP IN THE
SKY!



WHERE'D
HODY
GO?!

HUH?!
CAPTAIN
HODY?!





(Snowman, Okinawa)

Q: Umm, hey Odacchi. I noticed that your readers always say "Start the SBS" before you have a chance to. I love that about you!! So, here goes.

"Start the SB..."

--Noriaki S.

A: Huh? You mean I can really say it? You left the final letter just for me? Oh my gosh... This means so much to me. Ready? Here I go! "Z." Oops, I said the wrong letter!!! 1

Q: Panties panties panties panties panties panties panties panties panties panties panties panties panties panties panties panties panties

--Count the panties

A: Stop, stop. Stop...stop stop stop stop stop!!! 1
Huff, huff... It's the curse of the panties again. Three postcards full. Covered with 3,787 panties!! (we counted) You're not getting in the SBS next time! There wasn't even a question! And some of them were weird words like "penties" and "pontees"!!

Q: I'm in fourth grade and I love Fisher Tiger. I can't wait for the newest chapter every week. Here's my question, Mr. Oda. What's in Camie's bag?

--Acerola #1

A: Hmm. Dreams, I bet. Also soy sauce and butter. (for eating clams with)

Q: Back in Volume 10, Hachi claimed that he was the "greatest sword user, aside from one man back on Fish-Man Island." Would that *one man* happen to be Hyouzou? If I'm wrong, please kill me.

--Euroclydon



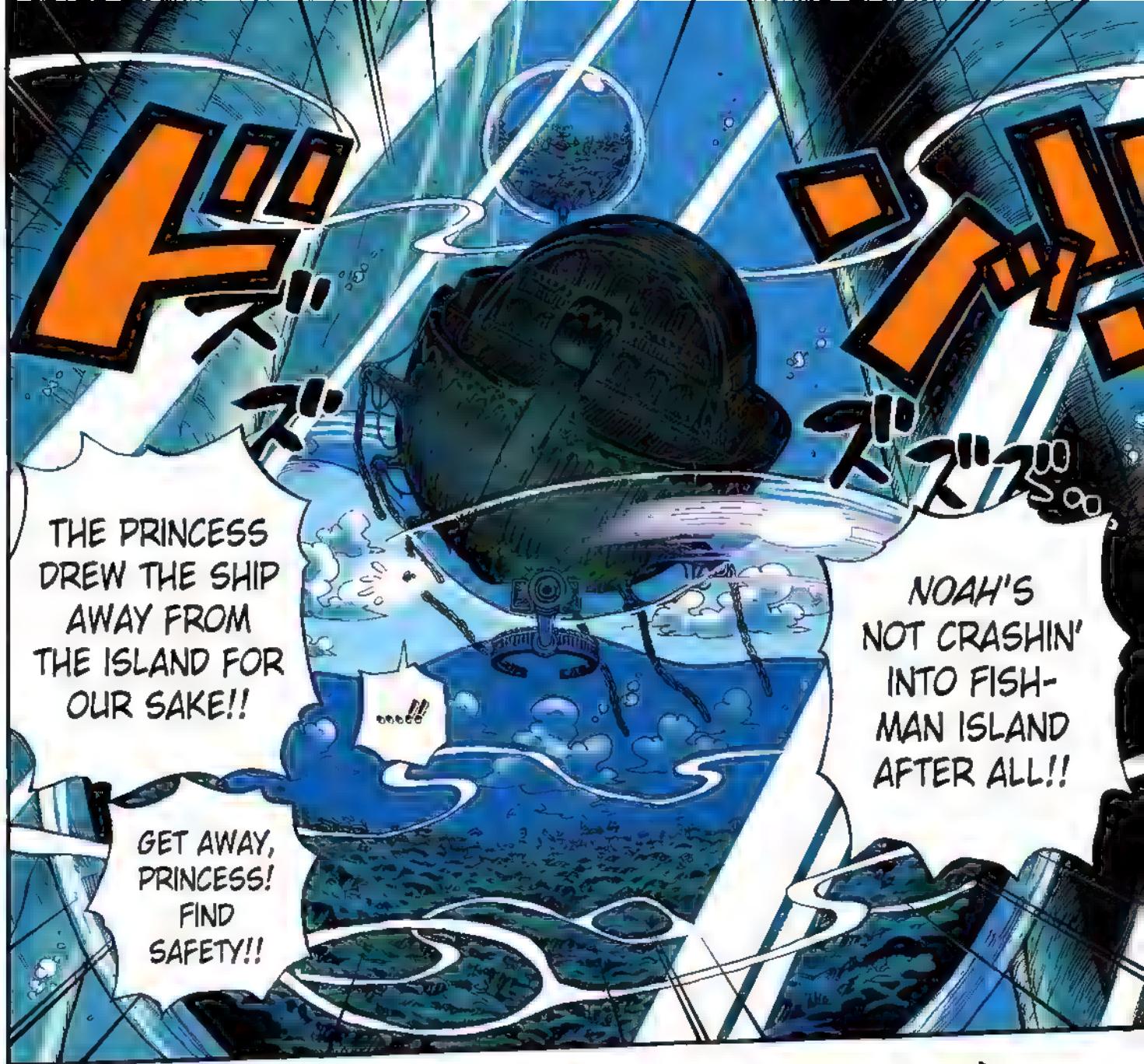
A: Actually, you're right! Was that question worth giving up your life over?! They went to the same dojo for swordsmen, and Hyouzou would beat him every time.

Chapter 638:

ESCAPE-HOSHI



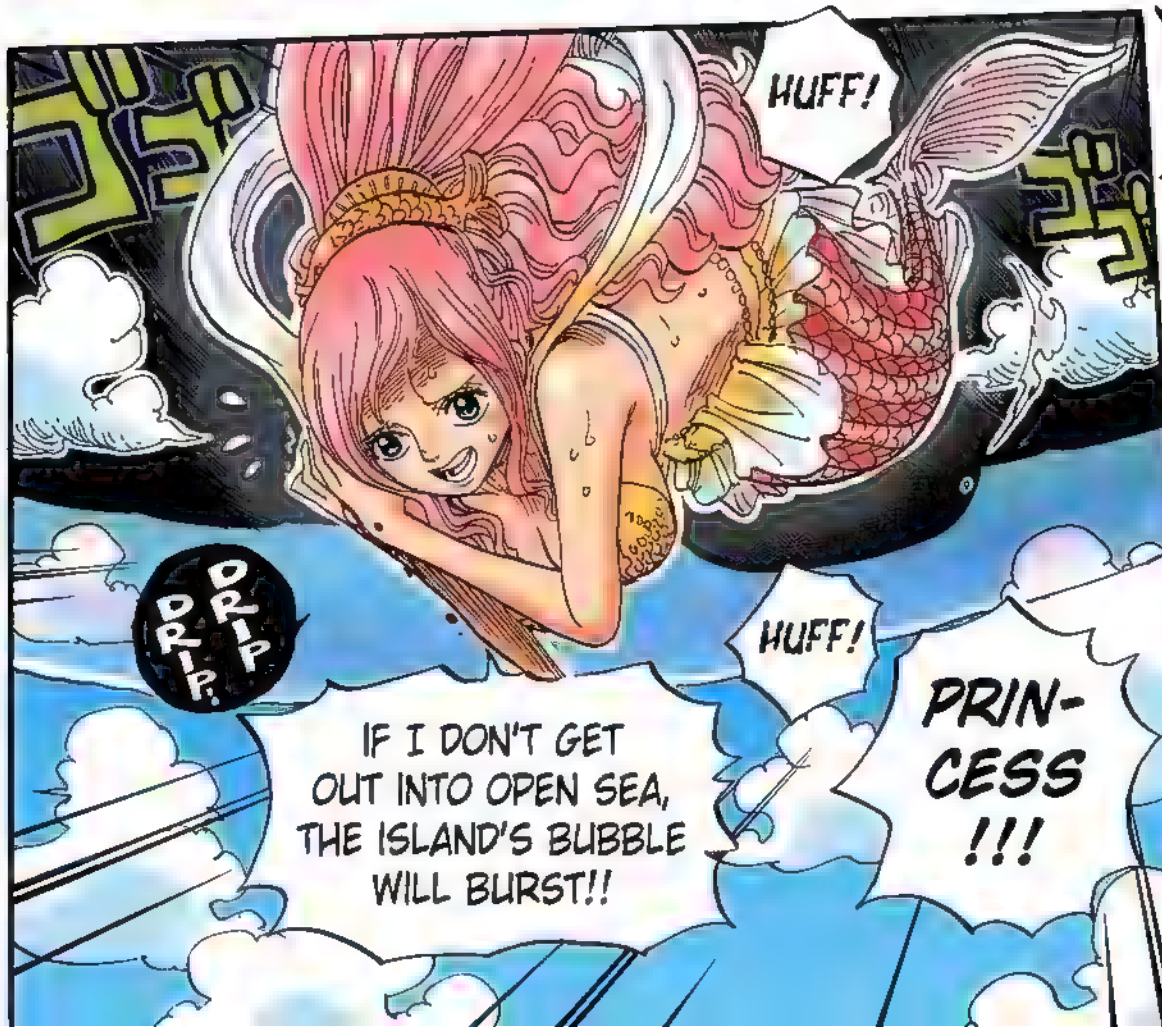
DECKS OF THE WORLD, VOL. 22:
"ALABASTA—KOZA, ROYAL ENVIRONMENTAL MINISTER"



THE PRINCESS
DREW THE SHIP
AWAY FROM
THE ISLAND FOR
OUR SAKE!!

NOAH'S
NOT CRASHIN'
INTO FISH-
MAN ISLAND
AFTER ALL!!

GET AWAY,
PRINCESS!
FIND
SAFETY!!



HUFF!

HUFF!

IF I DON'T GET
OUT INTO OPEN SEA,
THE ISLAND'S BUBBLE
WILL BURST!!

PRIN-
CESS
!!!

BA HO HO!
WHERE DO
YOU THINK
YOU'RE
GOING?!

THERE'S
NO
ESCAPE
FOR
YOU!!

OH...I
KNOW!

THE LAST
PEOPLE OUT OF
RYUGU PALACE
WERE LUFFY'S
COMPANIONS...

Shirahoshi

Noah

Front Entrance

THE FRONT
ENTRANCE IS TOO
FAR AWAY! WE
CAN'T HAVE THE
BUBBLE GET
DAMAGED ENOUGH
TO BURST!

HUFF!

DECKEN'S
ALREADY ON
THE SHIP, AND
HODY'S
MAKING HIS
WAY THERE!!

AND IT'S
NOT *HER*
FAULT SHE'S
BEING SINGLED
OUT!!

OUR PRINCESS
IS OUT THERE
RISKIN' HER LIFE
FOR US!!

AIN'T
THERE
ANYTHIN'
WE CAN
DO?!

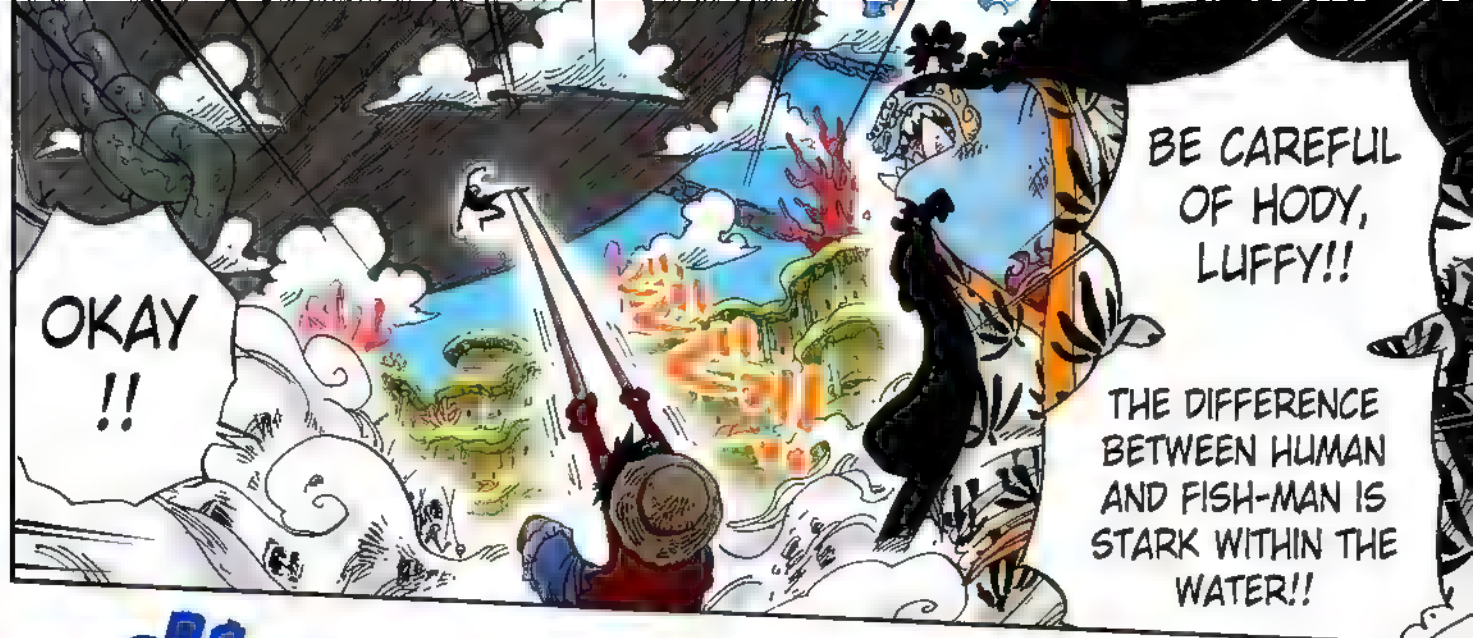
PRINCESS
SHIRAHOSHI'S
IN TERRIBLE
DANGER!!

HUFF
!!

HUFF...

HUFF!

HUFF!

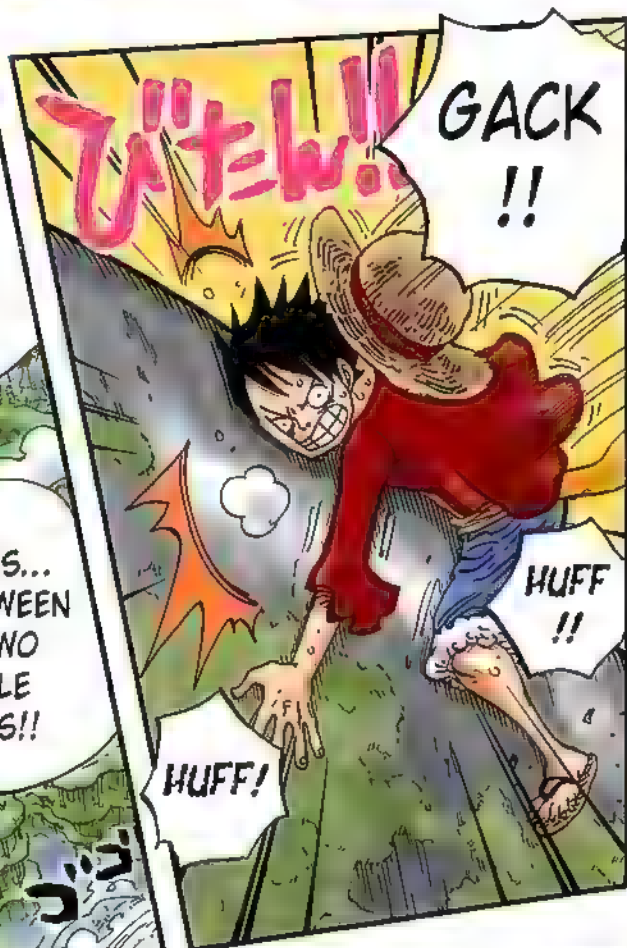
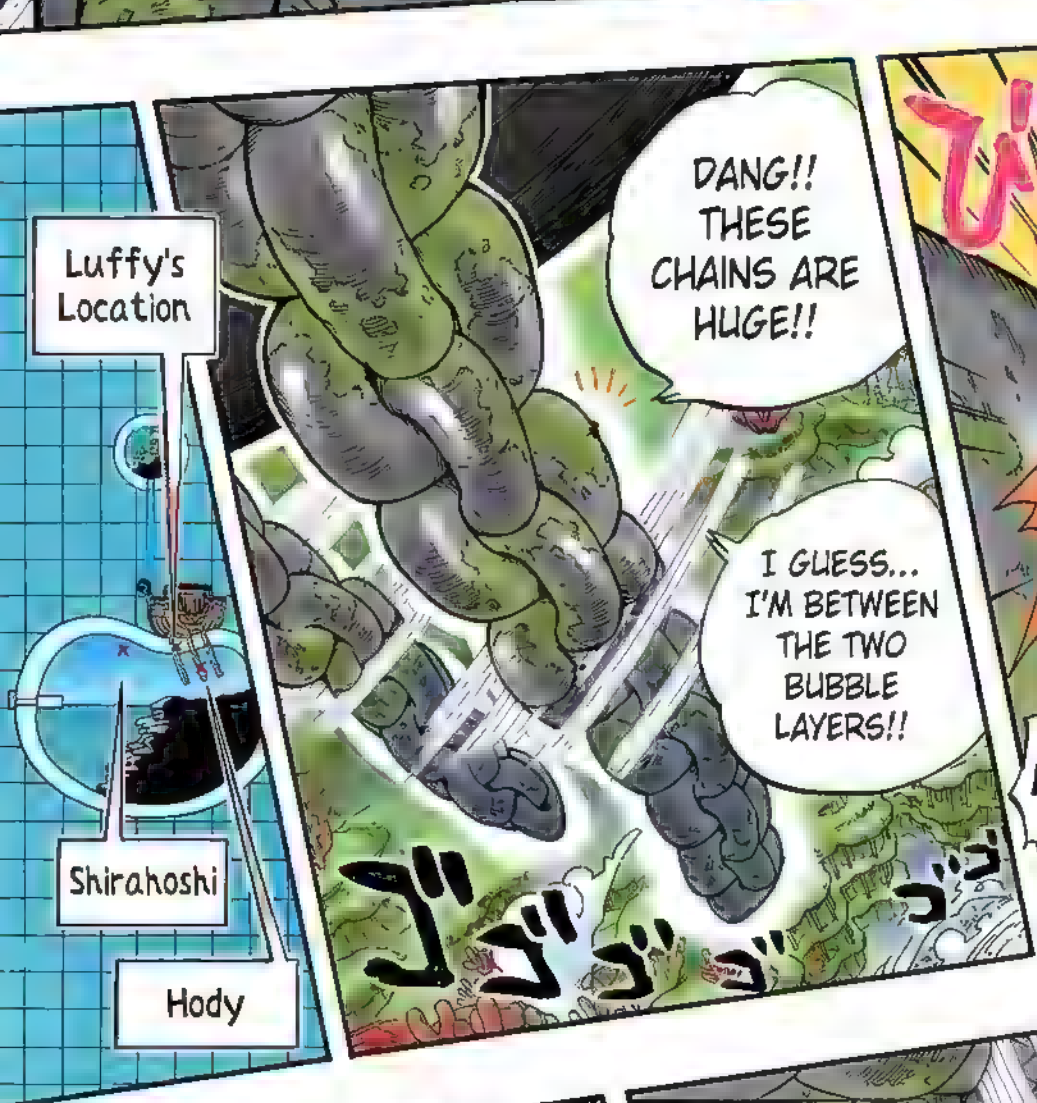


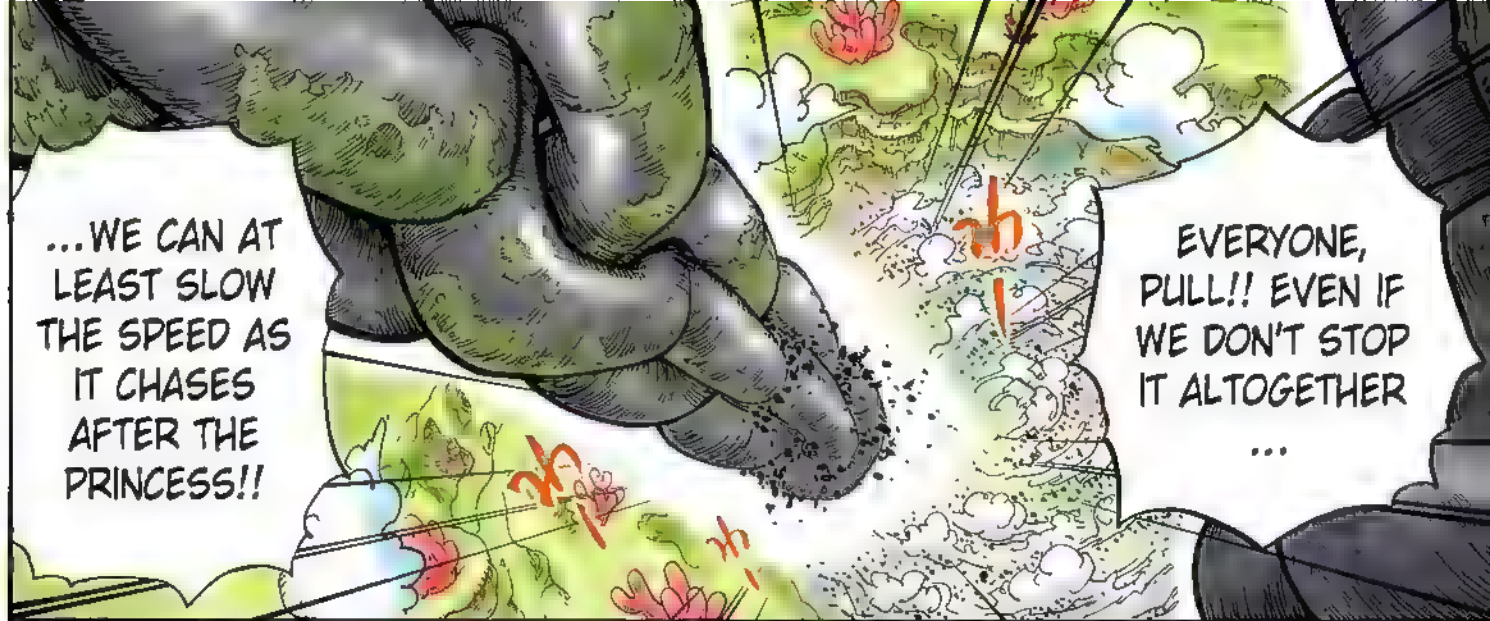
ARMÉE
DE
L'AIR!



GOTTA BE
CAREFUL NOT TO
SHOOT HIM INTO
THE SEA! NOT
TOO HARD, NOT
TOO SOFT...







...WE CAN AT
LEAST SLOW
THE SPEED AS
IT CHASES
AFTER THE
PRINCESS!!

EVERYONE,
PULL!! EVEN IF
WE DON'T STOP
IT ALTOGETHER
...



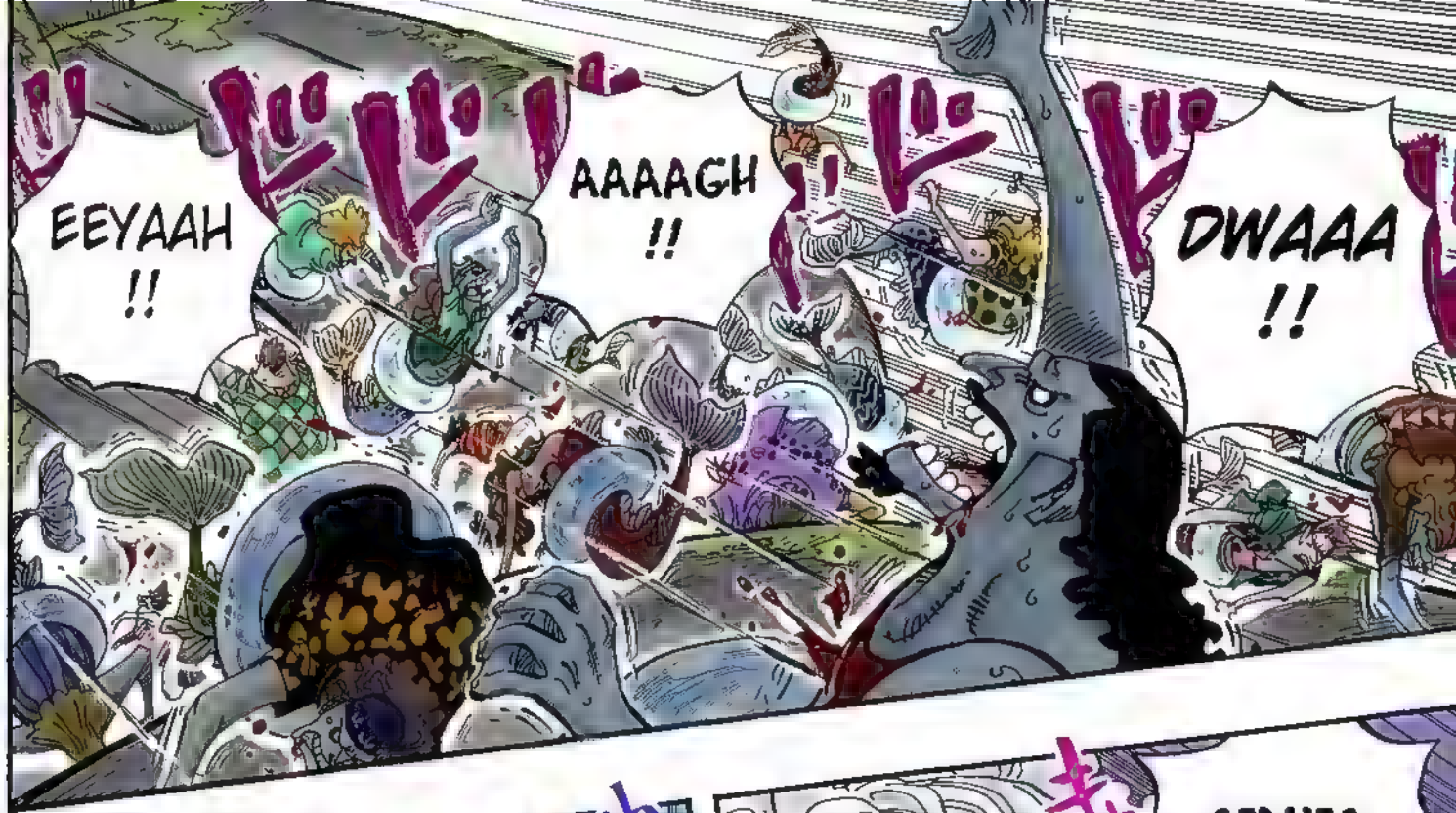
わああああ

WE'VE GOT
TO SLOW IT
DOWN EVERY
INCH WE
CAN!!

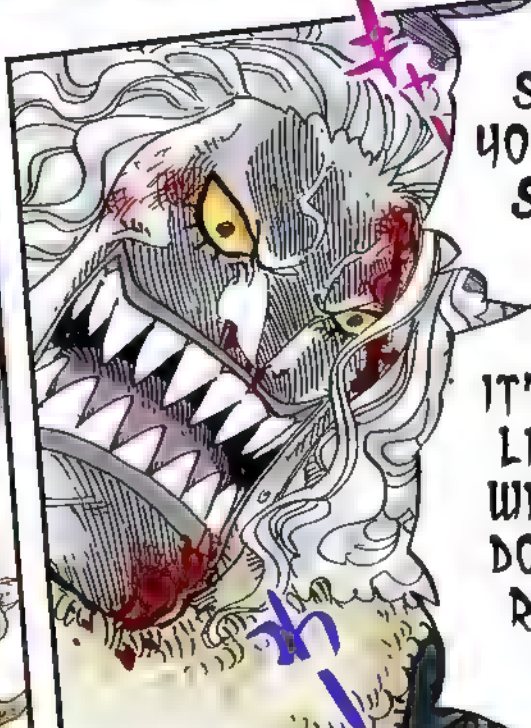
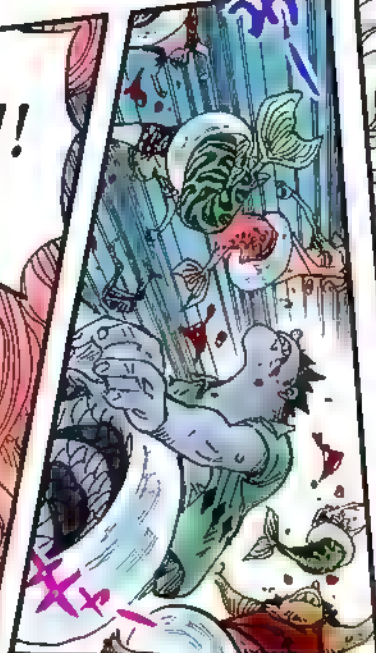
**PULL
!!!**

EVACUATE
TO A SAFE
LOCATION NOW,
PRINCESS!!

DON'T
LET NOAH
GO AFTER
HER!!

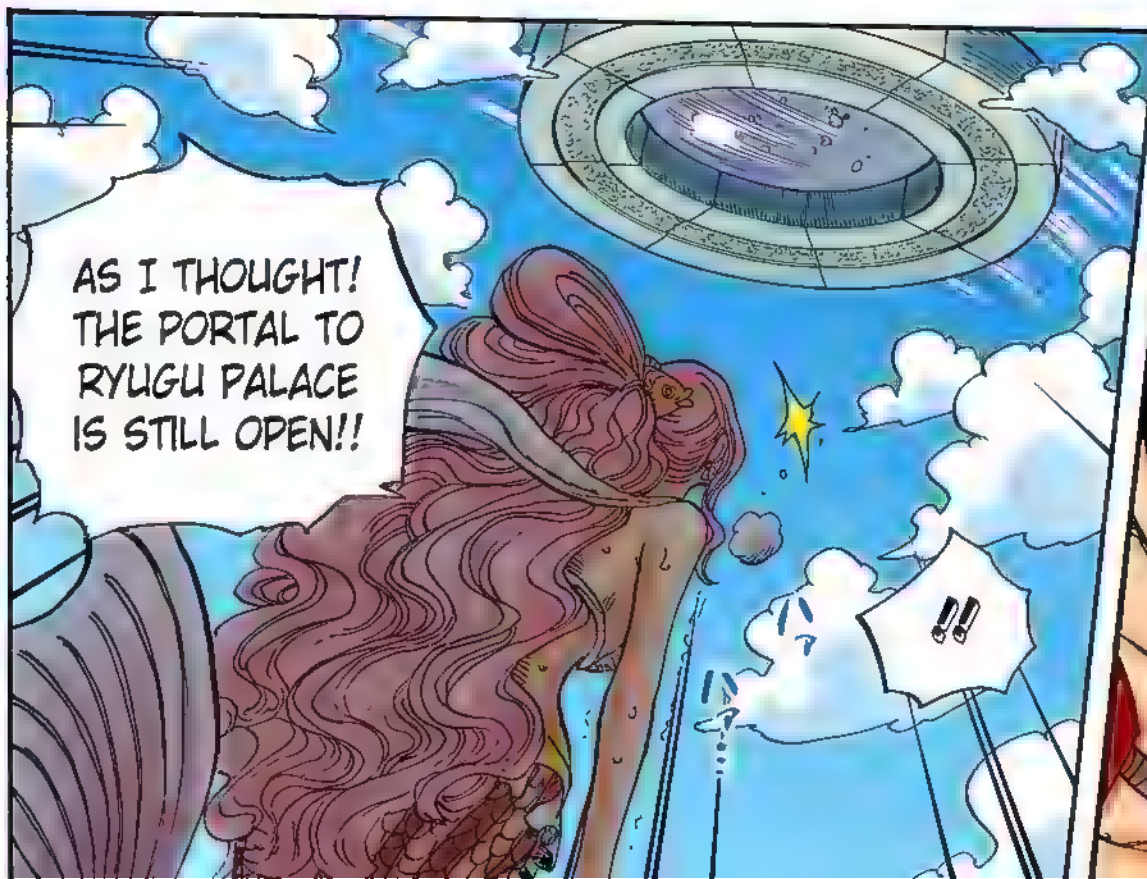


OH, NO...!!!
HUFF...

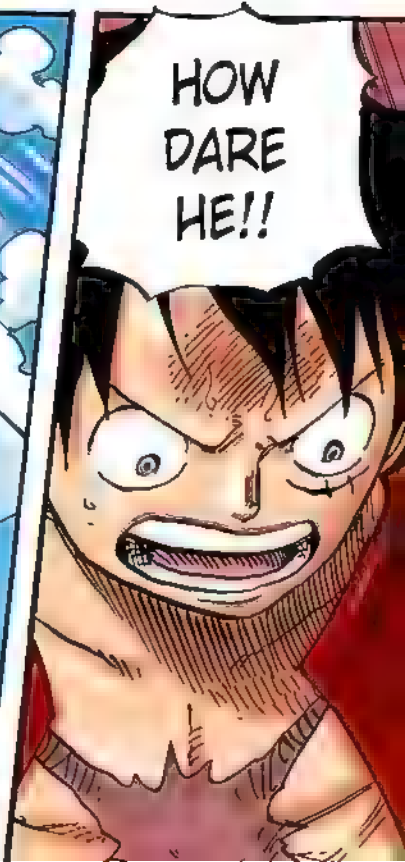


SERVES
YOU RIGHT,
SCUM!!

IT'S FOOLS
LIKE YOU
WHO DRAG
DOWN THE
REST OF
US!!



AS I THOUGHT!
THE PORTAL TO
RYUGU PALACE
IS STILL OPEN!!



HOW
DARE
HE!!

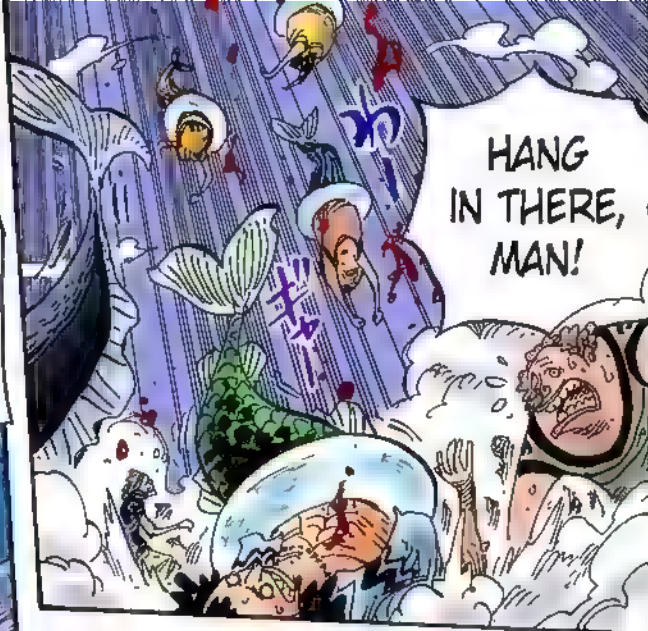


...JUST
POPPED OUT
OF THE
CONNECTING
TUNNEL INTO
THE SEA!!

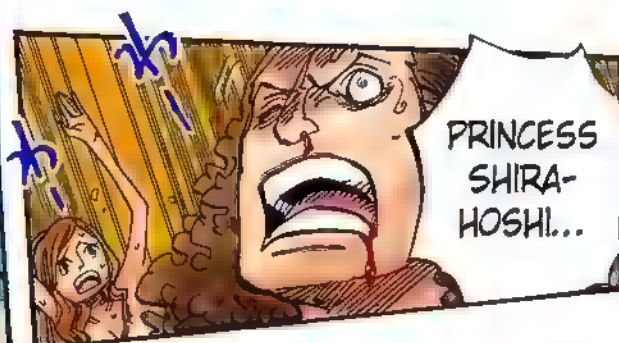
ゴッゴッ
THWUP!

ゴッゴッゴッ

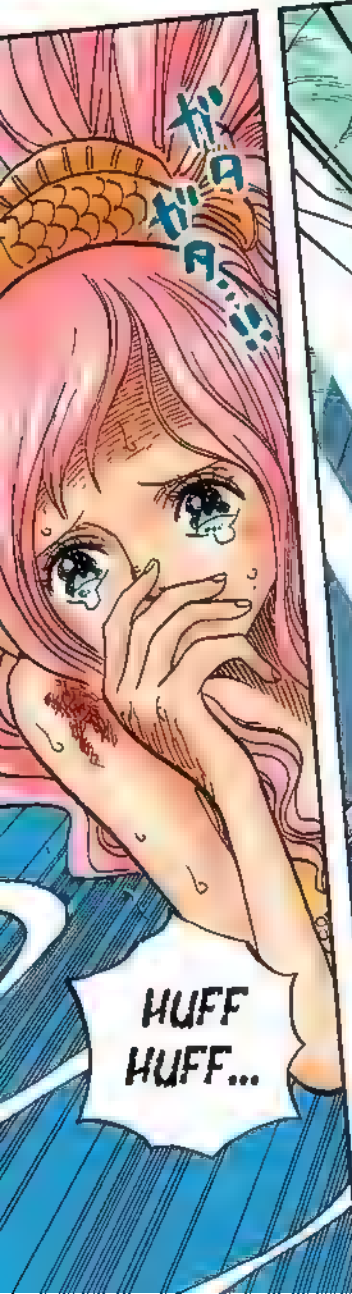
SWIP!



HANG
IN THERE,
MAN!



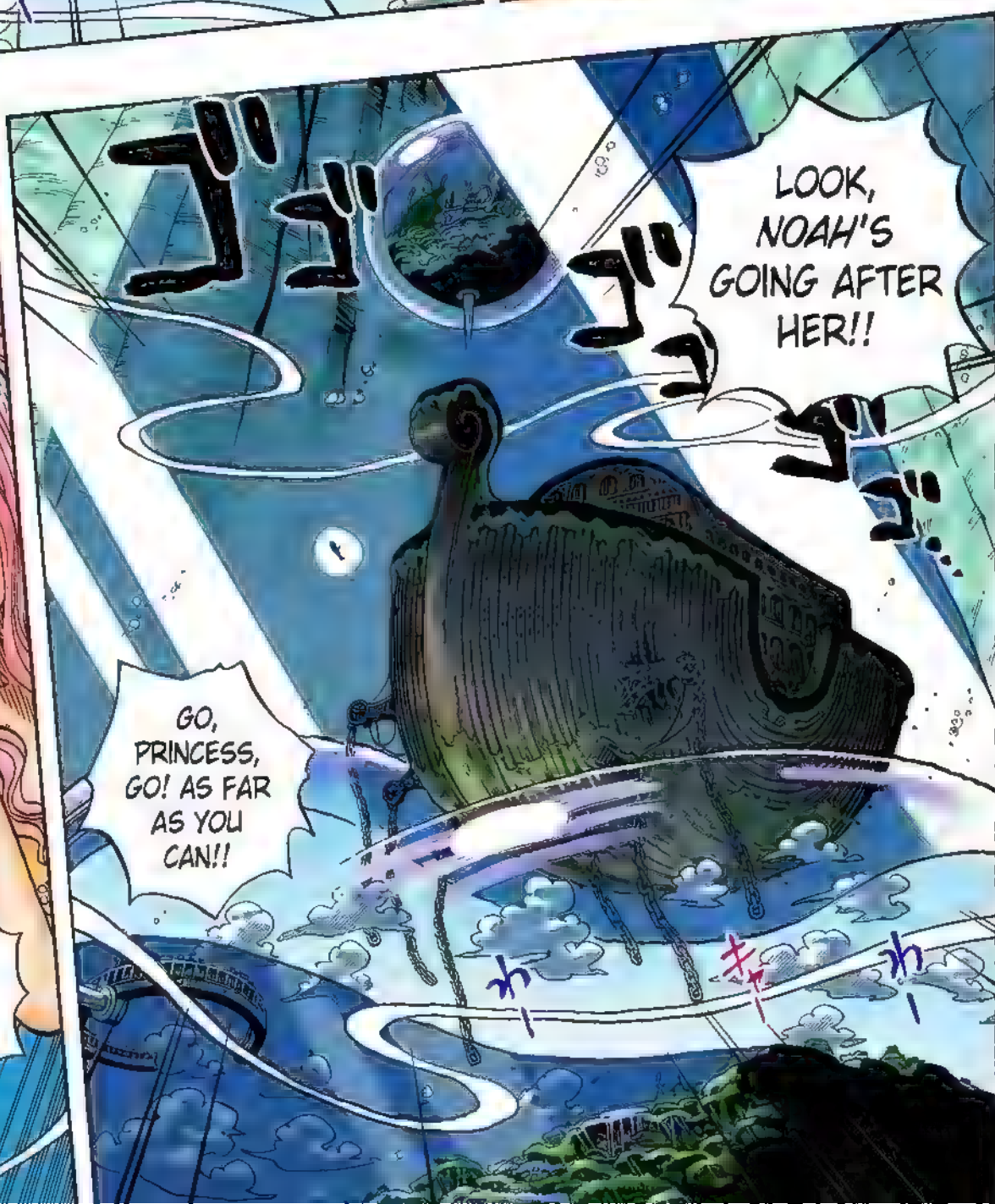
PRINCESS
SHIRA-
HOSHI...

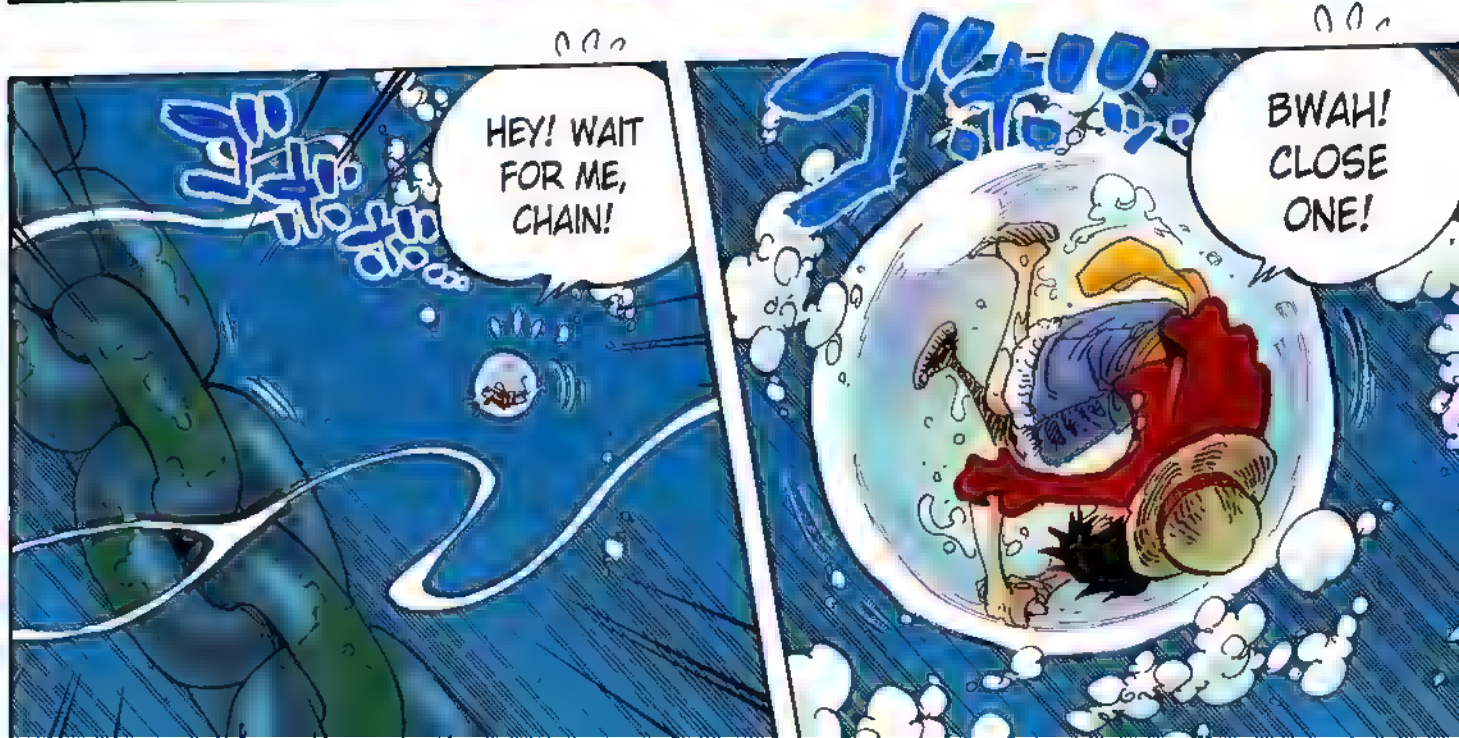
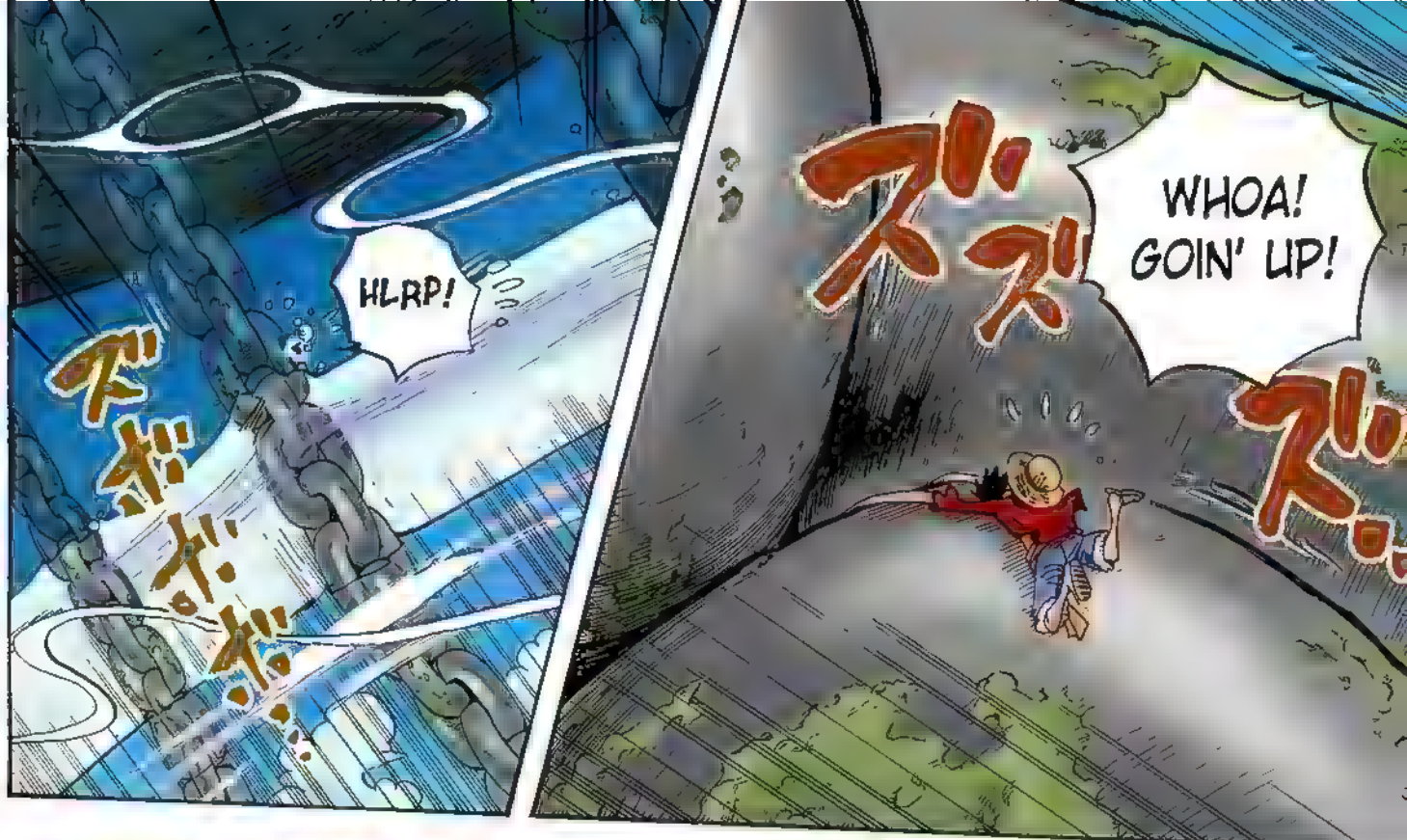


HUFF
HUFF...

GO,
PRINCESS,
GO! AS FAR
AS YOU
CAN!!

LOOK,
NOAH'S
GOING AFTER
HER!!



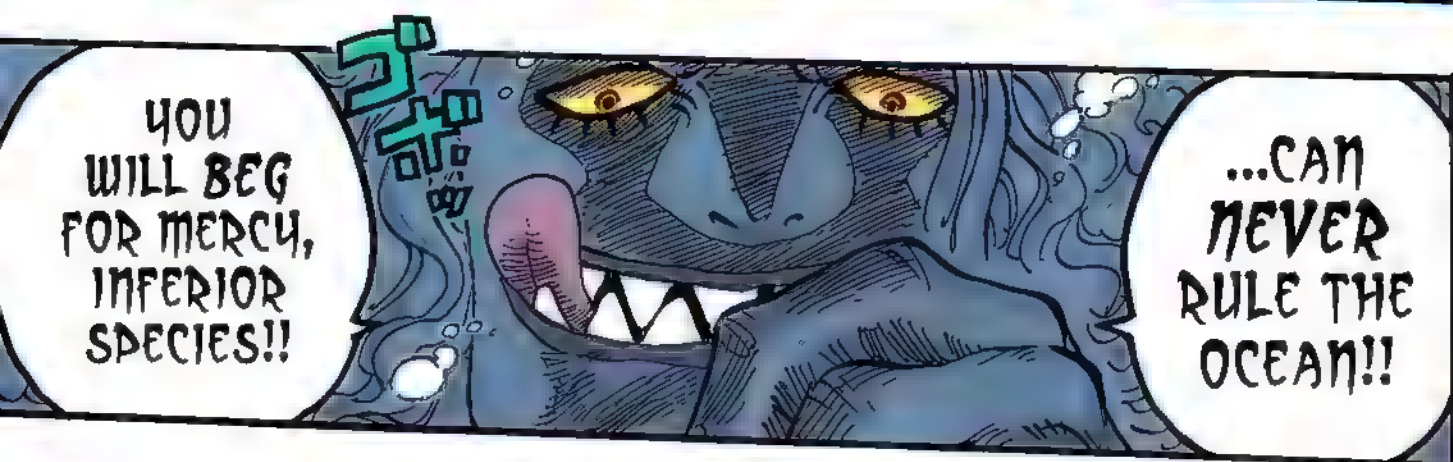




...A HUMAN
WHO CAN'T
EVEN BREATHE
UNDERWATER...

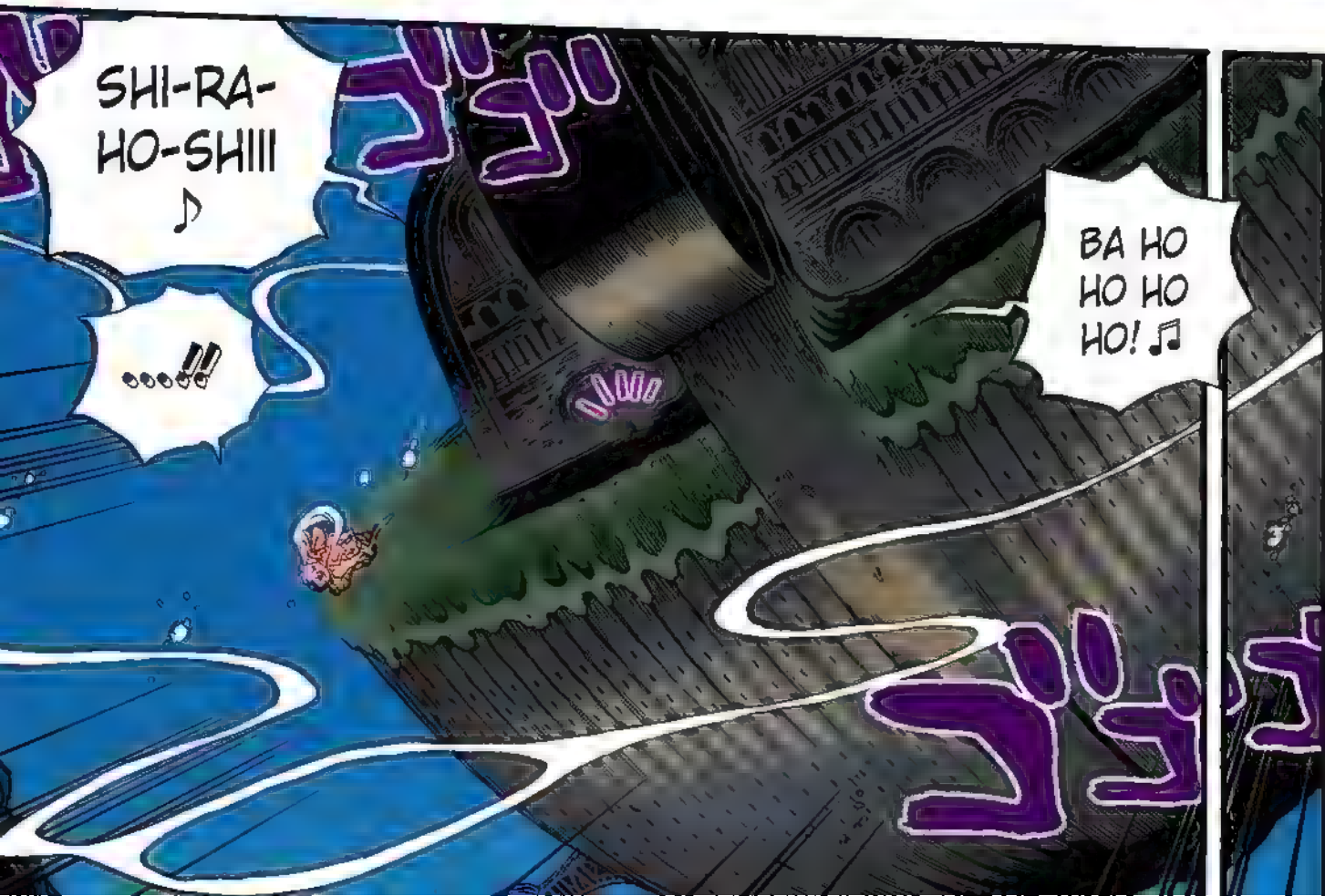
IN A WORLD
DOMINATED
BY SEA...

!?



YOU
WILL BEG
FOR MERCY,
INFERIOR
SPECIES!!

...CAN
NEVER
RULE THE
OCEAN!!



SHI-RA-
HO-SHIII
♪

BA HO
HO HO
HO! ♪

WILL YOU DIE
OF BLOOD LOSS
FIRST?! OR GET
CRUSHED BY
THE GIANT
SHIP?! WHAT'S
IT GONNA BE?!

ギラリッ!!

HOW DOES
FREEDOM TASTE,
BABY?! NO MORE
SHELL TOWER
WALLS TO PROTECT
YOU, THE WAY THEY
DID FOR THE LAST
TEN YEARS!!

IF YOU SAY
YES, I CAN
GUARANTEE
YOUR LIFE!!

**JUST
MARRY
ME!!!**

I'LL GIVE
YOU ONE
LAST CHANCE,
SHIRAHOSHI!!

!!?

YOU'RE
JUST
NOT MY
TYPE!!

SHIRA-
HOSHI!!!
!!

PLEASE
FORGIVE
ME, SIR
DECKEN!!

ギキッ!!



SHE'S OUR
ONLY SISTER!
YOU WON'T LAY
A FINGER ON
HER, DECKEN!!

WE'LL NEVER
RECOGNIZE
ANY MARRIAGE
WITH YOU!!

BROTHER
MAMBOSHI,
BROTHER
RYUBOSHI,
HOE!!

HHHAAAAL
~!!

STOP IT,
SHIRAHOSHI!
SAVE YOUR
TEARS FOR
LATER!!

HUH? YOU'RE
ANGRY WITH
ME...WAAH!

WE'RE
NOT
ANGRY!

WAAH!
I'M SO GLAD
YOU'RE HERE!

EVERYONE
IN THE SQUARE
WAS HELPING
ME...AND
THEY GOT
ATTACKED!!

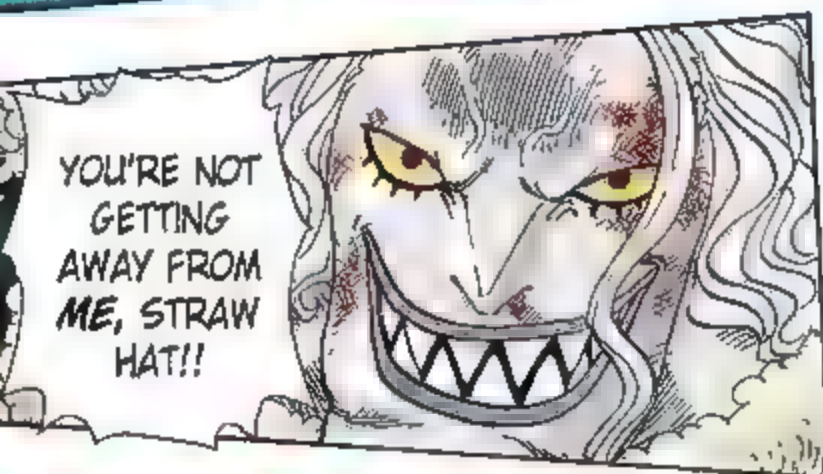
BAHOOO?! MY
BROTHERS!!

WE'RE
NOT YOUR
BROTHERS!

WE MUST
RETURN IT TO
THE OCEAN
FLOOR BEFORE
IT CRASHES
INTO
ANYTHING!!

FATHER SAYS
NOAH IS A
PRECIOUS SHIP
THAT MUST NOT
BE DAMAGED,
FA-SO-LA!

WHAT AWFUL
TIMING! SHIRAHOSHI
WAS *JUST* ABOUT
TO AGREE TO
MARRY ME!!



YOU'RE NOT
GETTING
AWAY FROM
ME, STRAW
HAT!!



NOW IS NOT
THE TIME...
FOR ME TO
GIVE IN TO
THE PAIN!
HUFF...

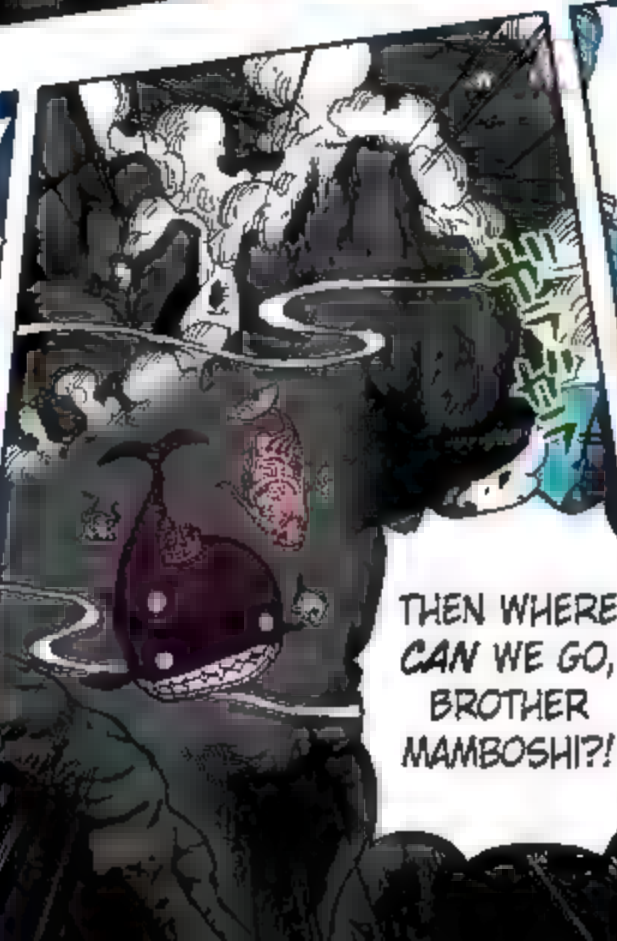
HEY, THANKS,
MAN! YOU
SAVED MY
BACON! HOW
ARE YOU
FEELING?!



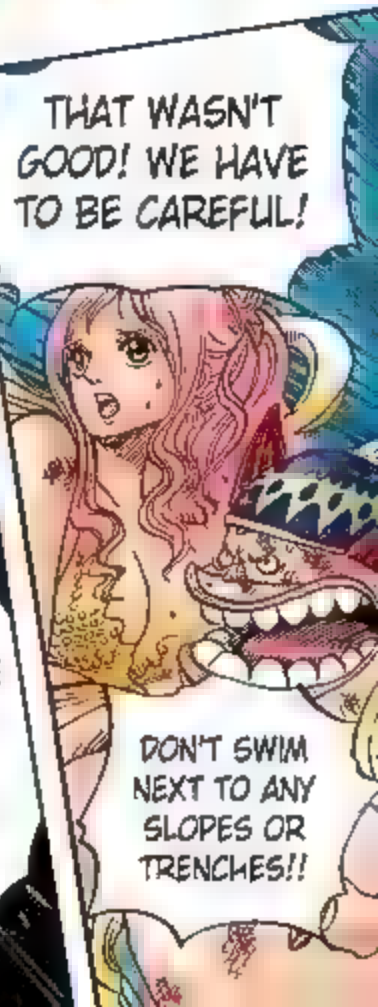
WE'LL TURN
BACK AND
TAKE DOWN
DECKEN!!



UP!! THERE
ARE TOO MANY
OBSTACLES ON
THE SEA FLOOR!!

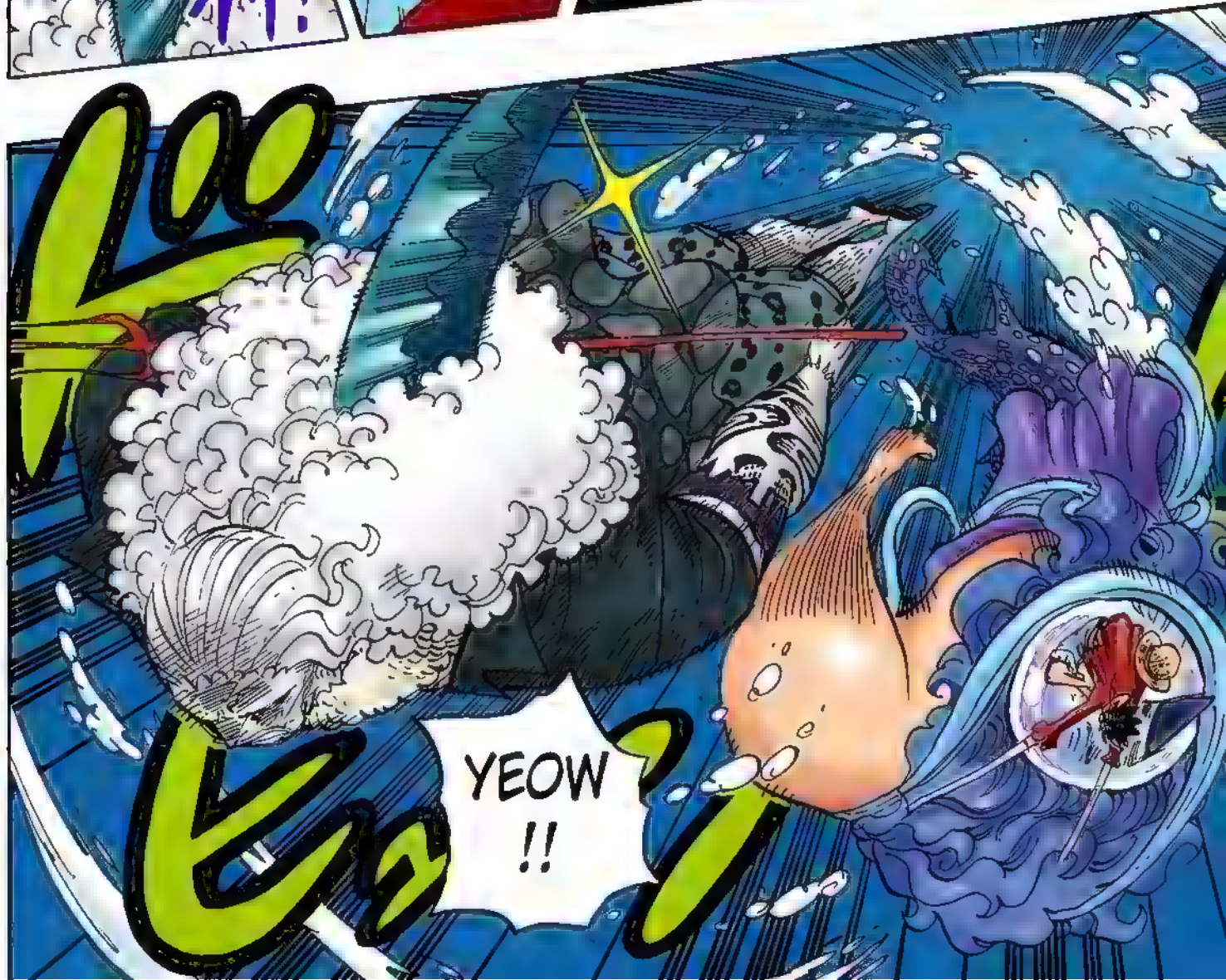
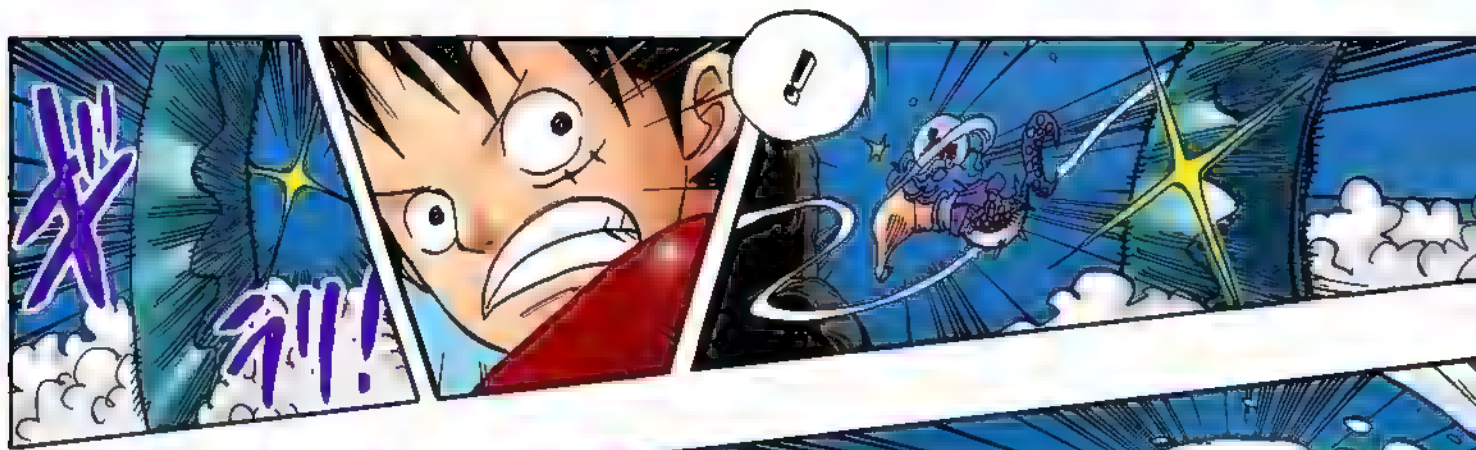


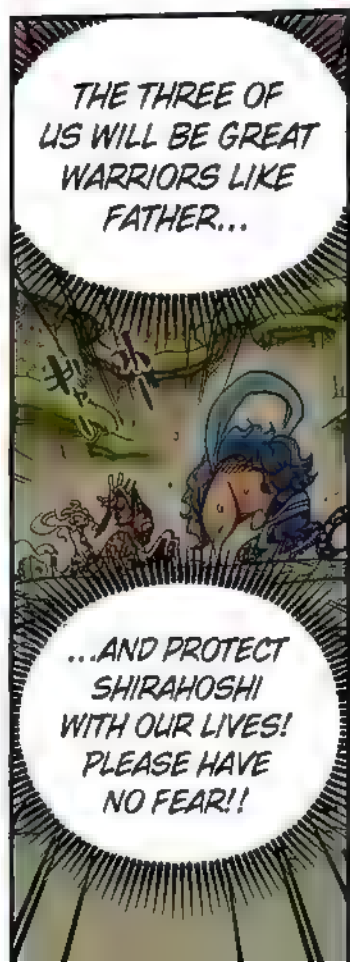
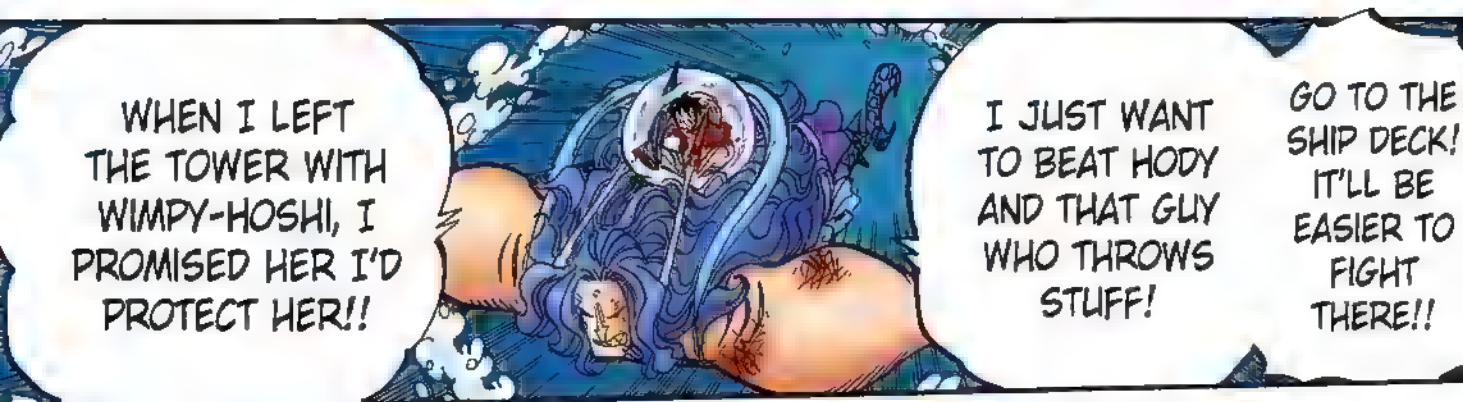
THEN WHERE
CAN WE GO,
BROTHER
MAMBOSHI?!

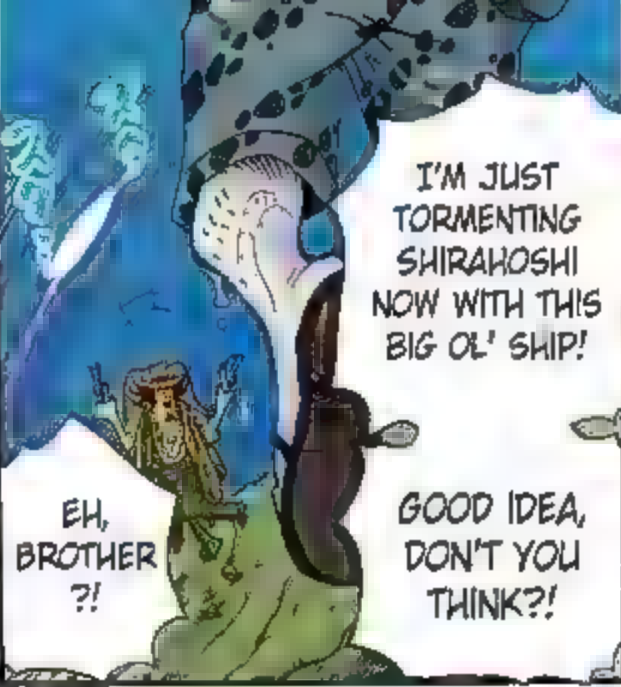


THAT WASN'T
GOOD! WE HAVE
TO BE CAREFUL!

DON'T SWIM
NEXT TO ANY
SLOPES OR
TRENCHES!!







EH,
BROTHER
?!

I'M JUST
TORMENTING
SHIRAKOSHI
NOW WITH THIS
BIG OL' SHIP!

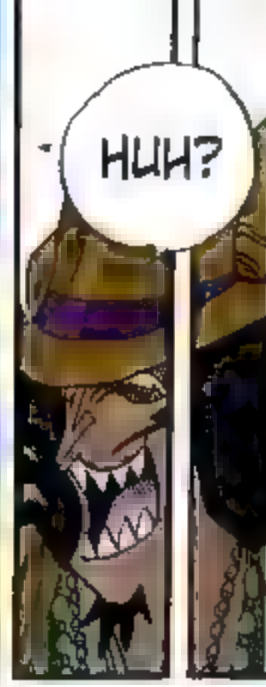
GOOD IDEA,
DON'T YOU
THINK?!



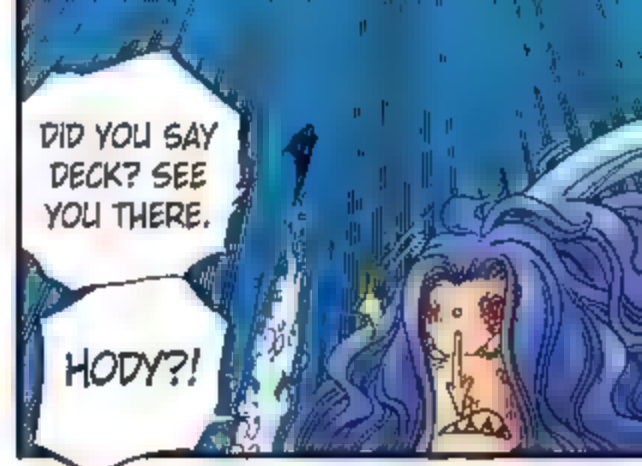
THERE YOU
ARE, HODY
JONES! BA
HO HO!

DID
YOU KILL
NEPTUNE
ALREADY?!

HAHA!

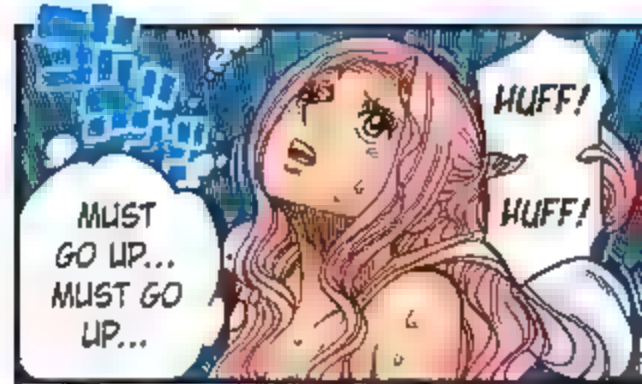


HUH?



DID YOU SAY
DECK? SEE
YOU THERE.

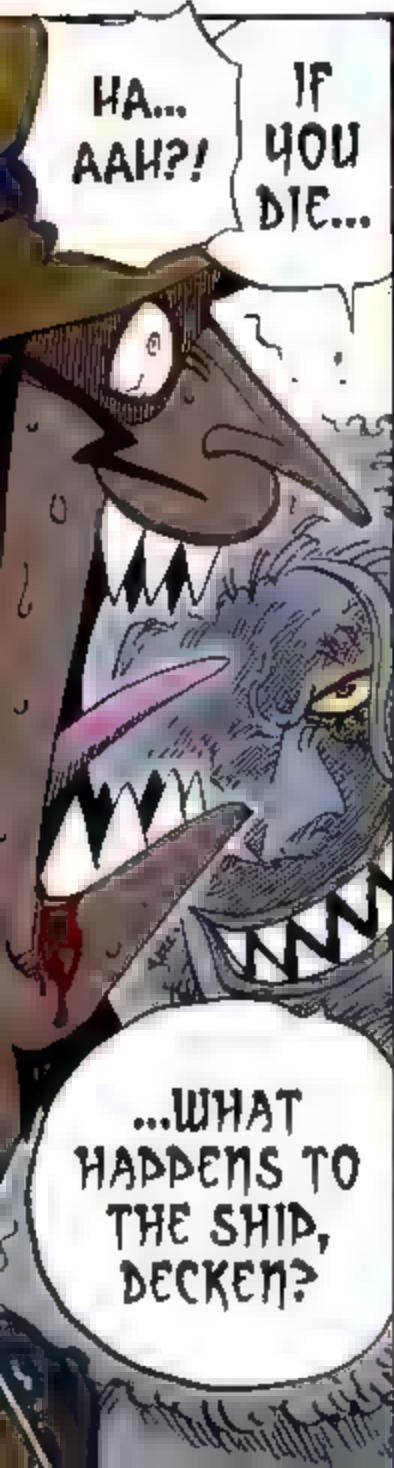
HODY?!



MUST
GO UP...
MUST GO
UP...

HUFF!

HUFF!



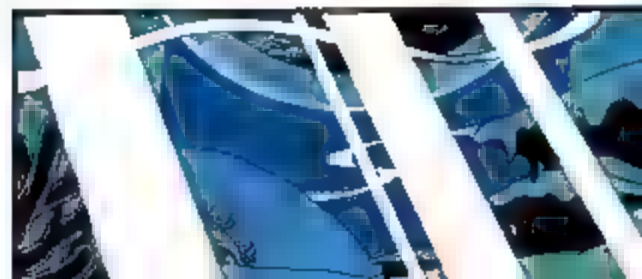
HA...
AAH?!

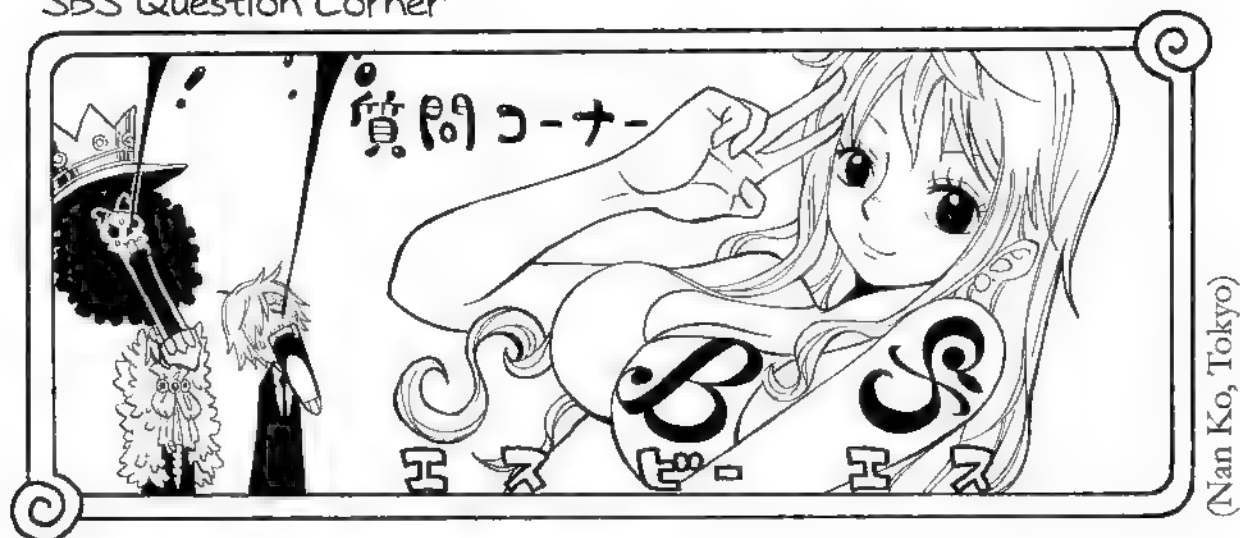
IF
YOU
DIE...

...WHAT
HAPPENS TO
THE SHIP,
DECKEN?



!!?





(Nan Ko, Tokyo)

Q: Ahh, yes, I see!! (Boom.)

I wasn't actually asking, though!! Ha ha!!

--Setobyun

A: And I didn't even say anything. Ha ha ha! (I pulled a prank on you)

Q: I have a serious question! You know how the Straw Hat Pirates each have their own Jolly Roger?? Have you come up with new designs for them, two years later?!

--M-Hyu, age 22

A: As a matter of fact, I had these done fairly early on. The merchandising companies would come to me with new designs, asking if they could use them, and I would say, "No!!" and fix them up. So these are the official new logos. Hey, it's hard to do that merchandising stuff. So here they are.



© Eiichiro Oda /
Shueisha / Fuji TV /
Toei Animation

Q: Lately in *One Piece*, it seems like Luffy runs across a whole parade of enemies with stronger and stronger powers. In most manga and anime, the hero has the best and most ultimate powers of all, so why did you choose something as weak-sounding as rubber for Luffy?

--Hang in There, Japan

A: Ha ha, good question. It is strange that he'd have that one, when there are so many cool powers out there. The answer is simple: I chose the goofiest power I could think of. I probably couldn't handle drawing a straightforward, cool, tough hero for this long. No matter how serious and dark the story gets, Luffy's still stretching and inflating and so on. He always gives me the chance to lighten the mood. That's the kind of manga I wanted to draw.



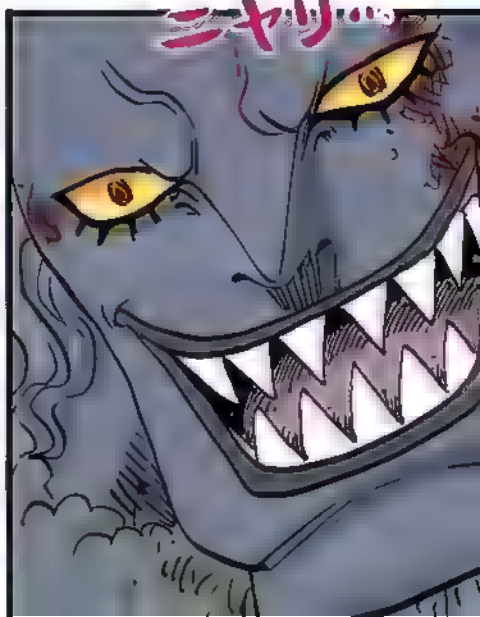
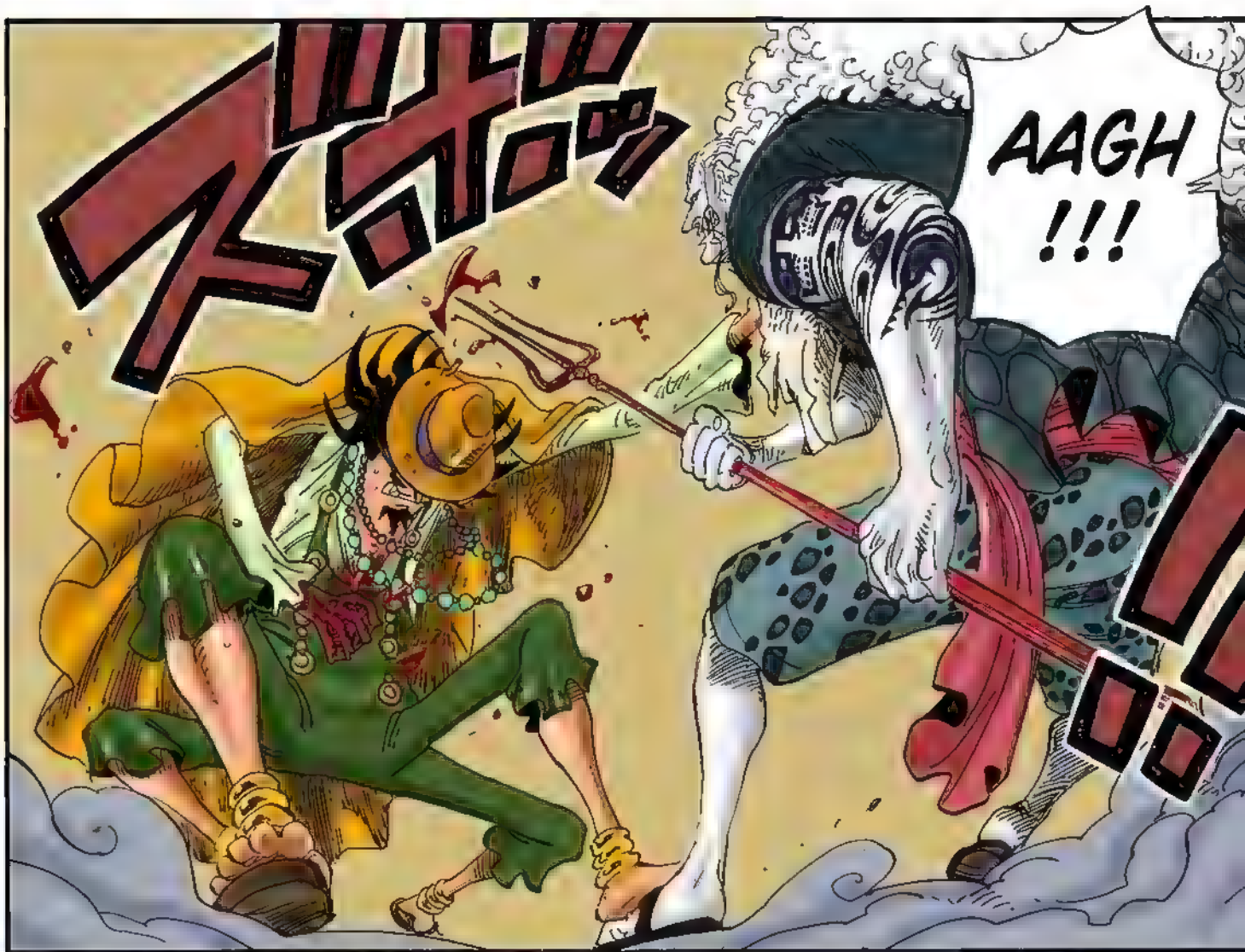
Chapter 639:

PROTECT

EVERYTHING



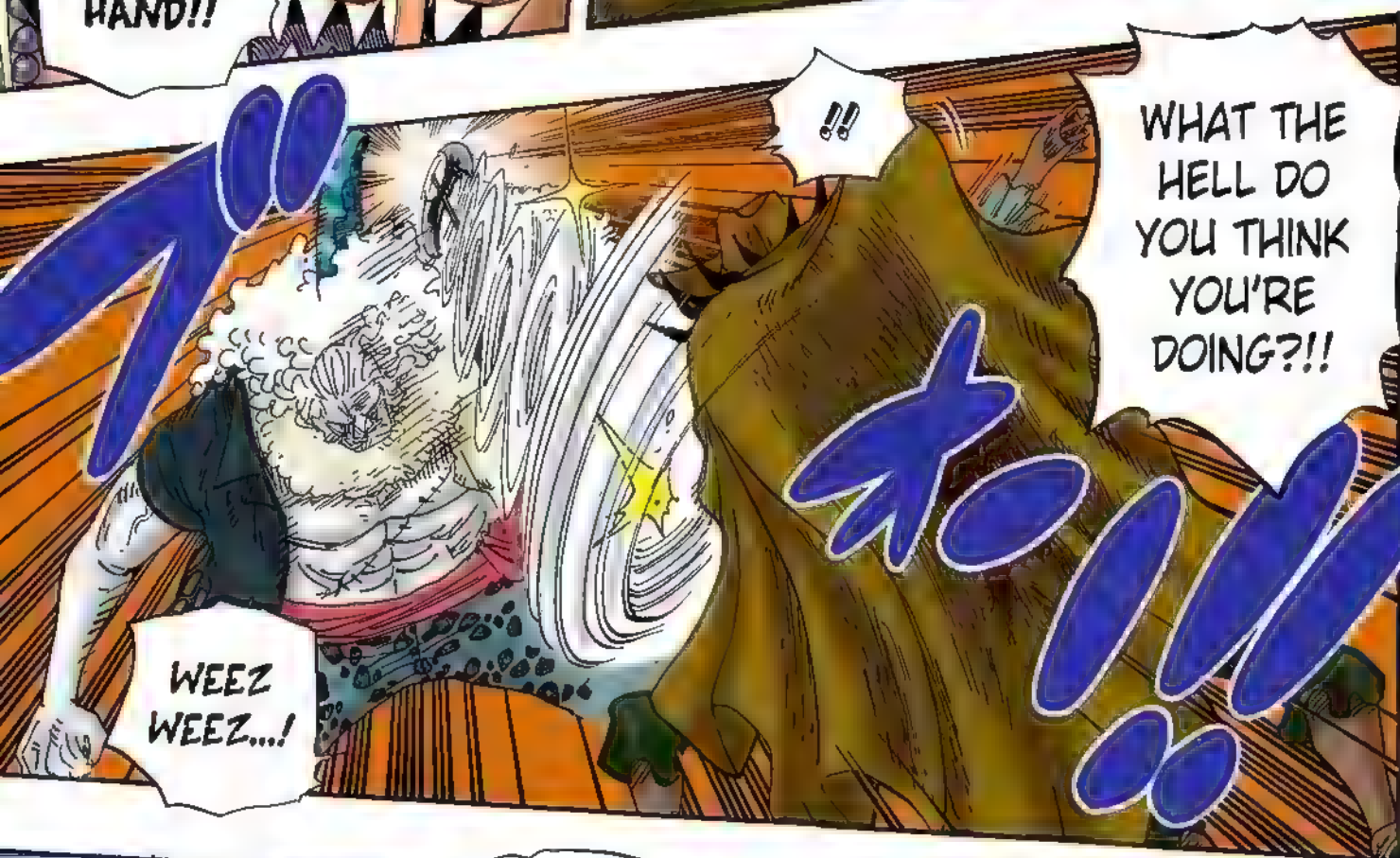
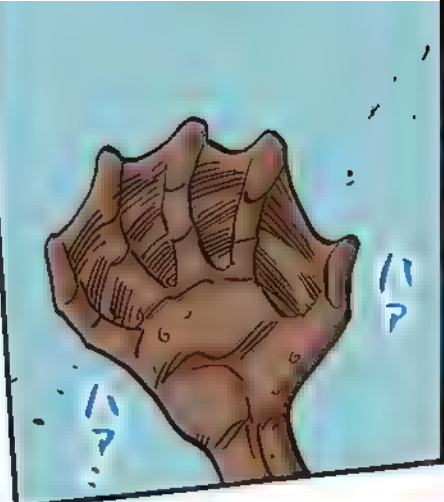
DECKS OF THE WORLD, VOL. 23: "KINGDOM OF ALABASTA—NEW CLOTHES FOR THIS YEAR'S REVERIE"





I TOUCHED
YOU...

...WITH
MY LEFT
HAND!!



WEEZ
WEEZ...!

!!

WHAT THE
HELL DO
YOU THINK
YOU'RE
DOING?!!

IT WILL DESTROY
FISH-MAN ISLAND,
BUT THERE'S STILL
THE FISH-MAN
DISTRICT ON THE
SEA FLOOR.

ON THE
OTHER HAND,
BREAKING THE
ISLAND'S
BUBBLE WAS A
GOOD IDEA...

I FELT MY
STOMACH SINK
WHEN I SAW THAT
SHIP HOVERING
OVER THE ISLAND.

IT WAS YOU
WHO TURNED
TO BETRAYAL
FIRST,
DECKEN.

IF YOU DIE
HERE, THE
EFFECTS OF
YOUR POWER
WILL WEAR
OFF...

...





...IS ENTIRELY
WIPE OUT!
THOUSANDS OF MY
MEN WILL DIE...

THE TOP
PRIORITY RIGHT
NOW IS TO MAKE
SURE THE STRAW
HAT CREW...

...BUT I CAN
ALWAYS
MAKE MORE
SLAVES!!



VERY
WELL,
BUT...

SO YOU
WANT
EVERYONE
TO DIE?



...AND
OBLITERATE
EVERY-
THING!!

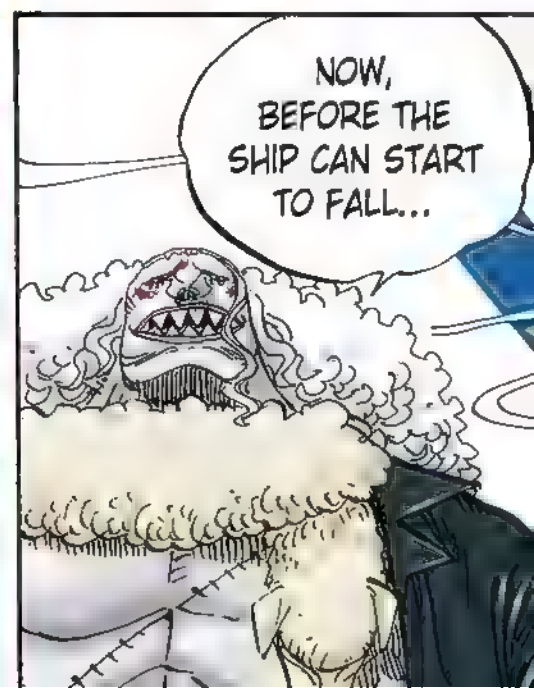
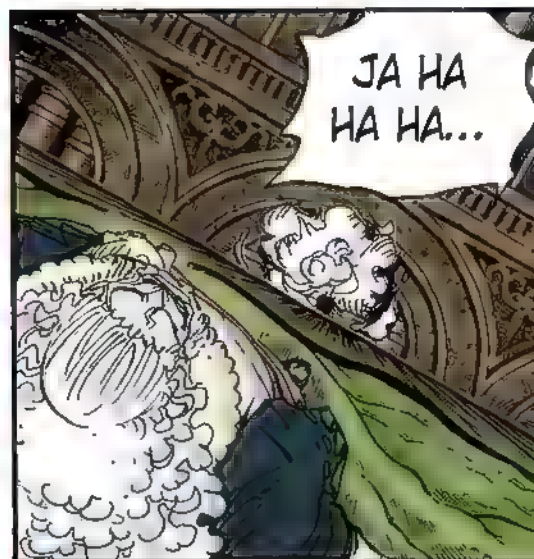
THE SHIP
WILL PLUMMET
STRAIGHT BACK
DOWN TO THE
ISLAND...



SWISH
SWISH

...YOU'LL
BE THE
FIRST!!

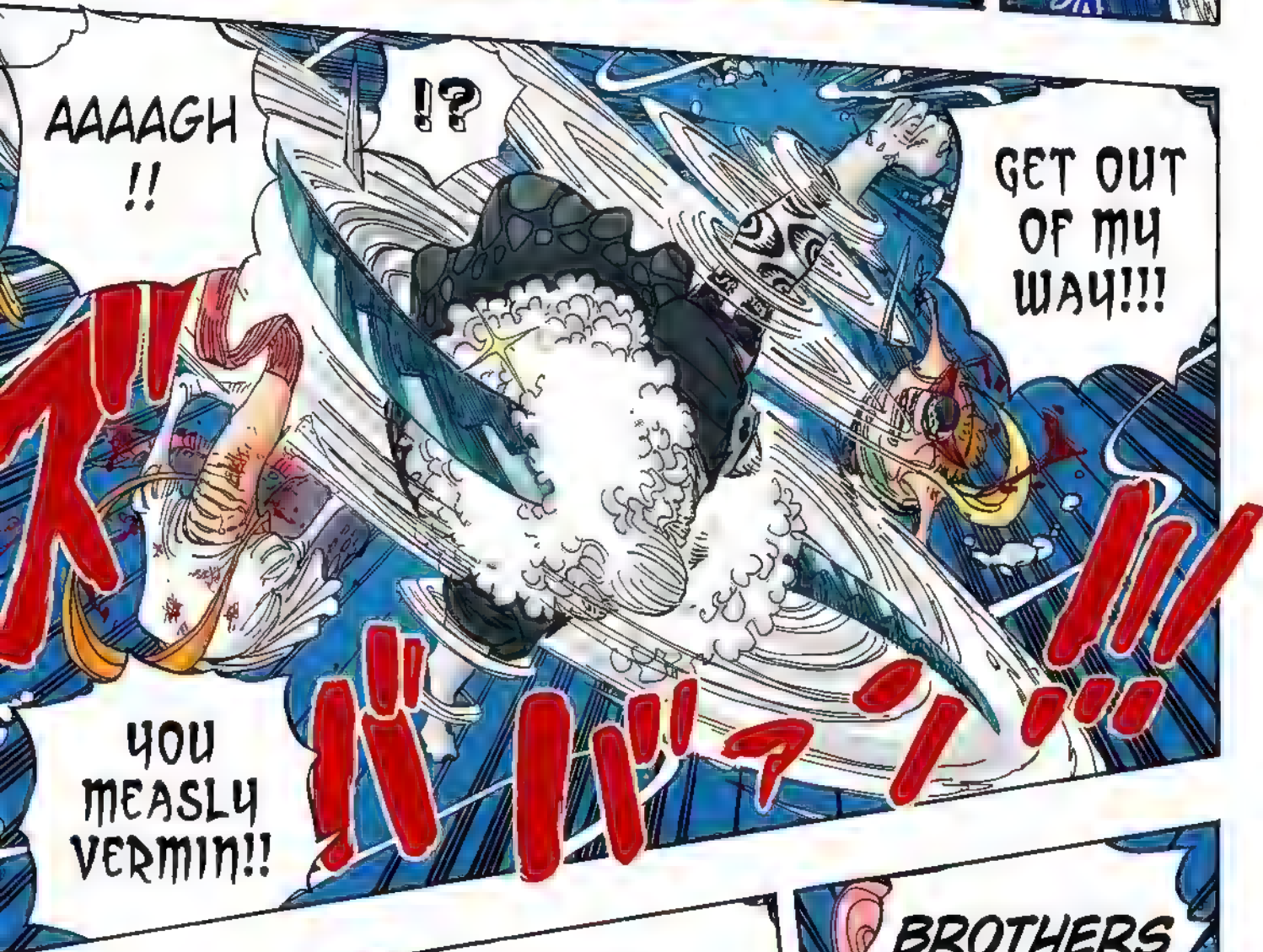
オッ!!





HODY'S
COMING
THIS
WAY!!

DECKEN'S
DOWN!!
WHAT'S
GOING ON
BETWEEN
THEM?!



AAAAGH
!!

!?

GET OUT
OF MY
WAY!!!

YOU
MEASLY
VERMIN!!



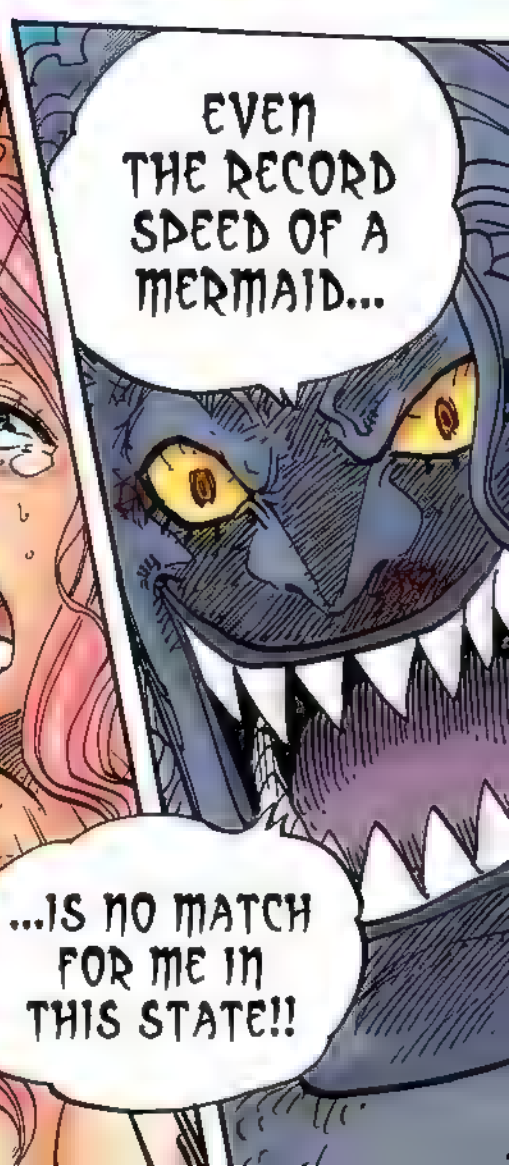
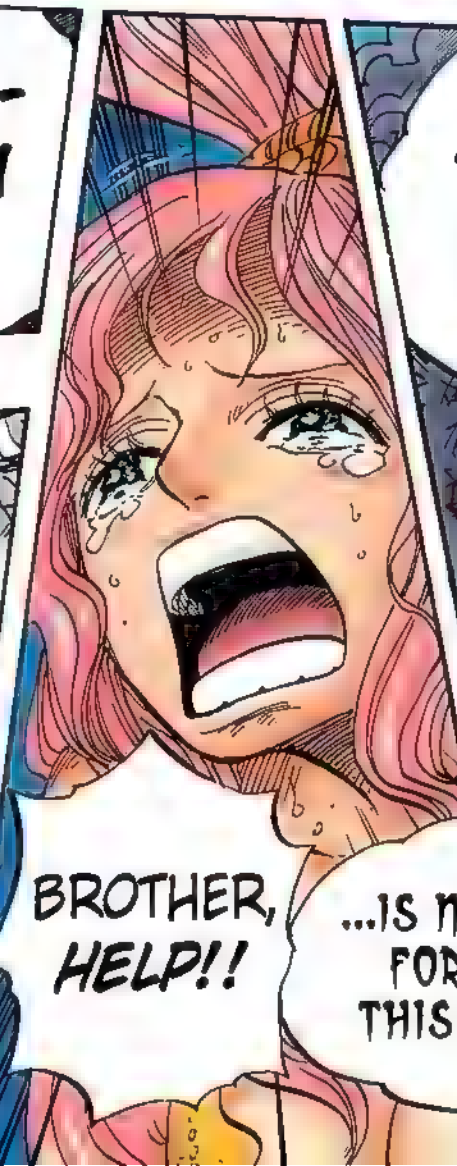
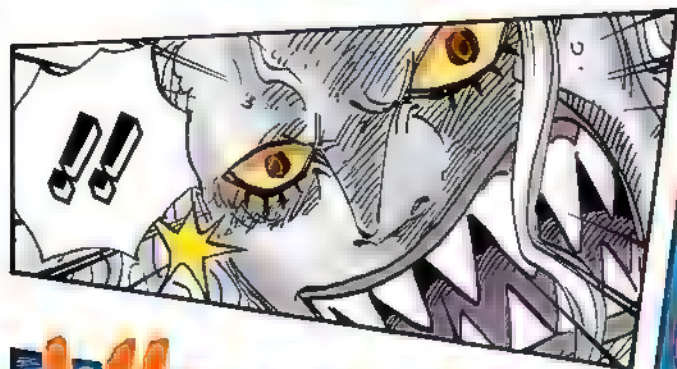
GO, SHIRA-
HOSHI!! GET
AWAY AT FULL
SPEED!!



OUTSIDE OF
SHELL TOWER, IT'LL
BE ALL TOO EASY
TO KILL YOU!!



BROTHERS
!!



GAAAH
!!

...
SNAKE
SHOT!!!



B-
BROTHER
!!

STRAW
HAT!!

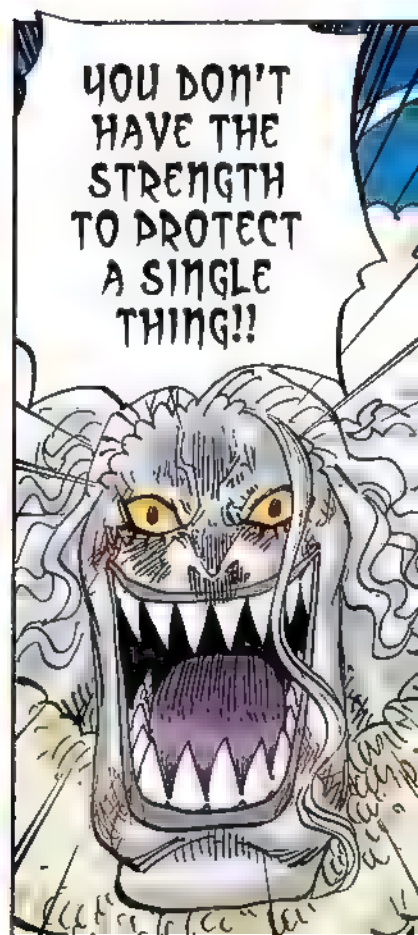
FORGIVE ME.
THE PREPARA-
TIONS TOOK
SOME TIME.

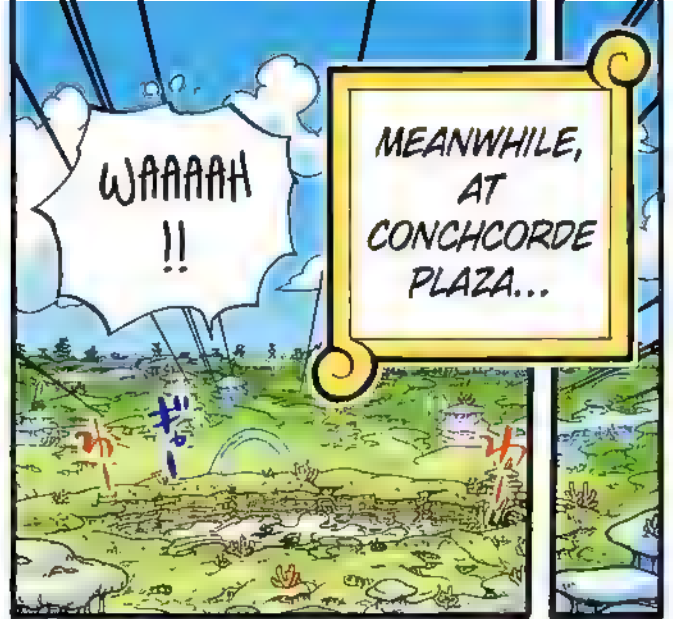
BROTHER
FLUKA-
BOSHI!!

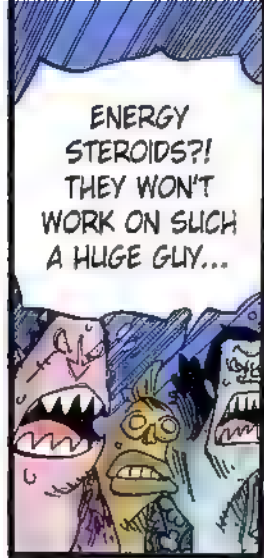
SIR
LUFFY
!!

HRGH!

IT'S JUST NOT
AS POWERFUL
HERE.







ENERGY
STEROIDS?!
THEY WON'T
WORK ON SUCH
A HUGE GUY...

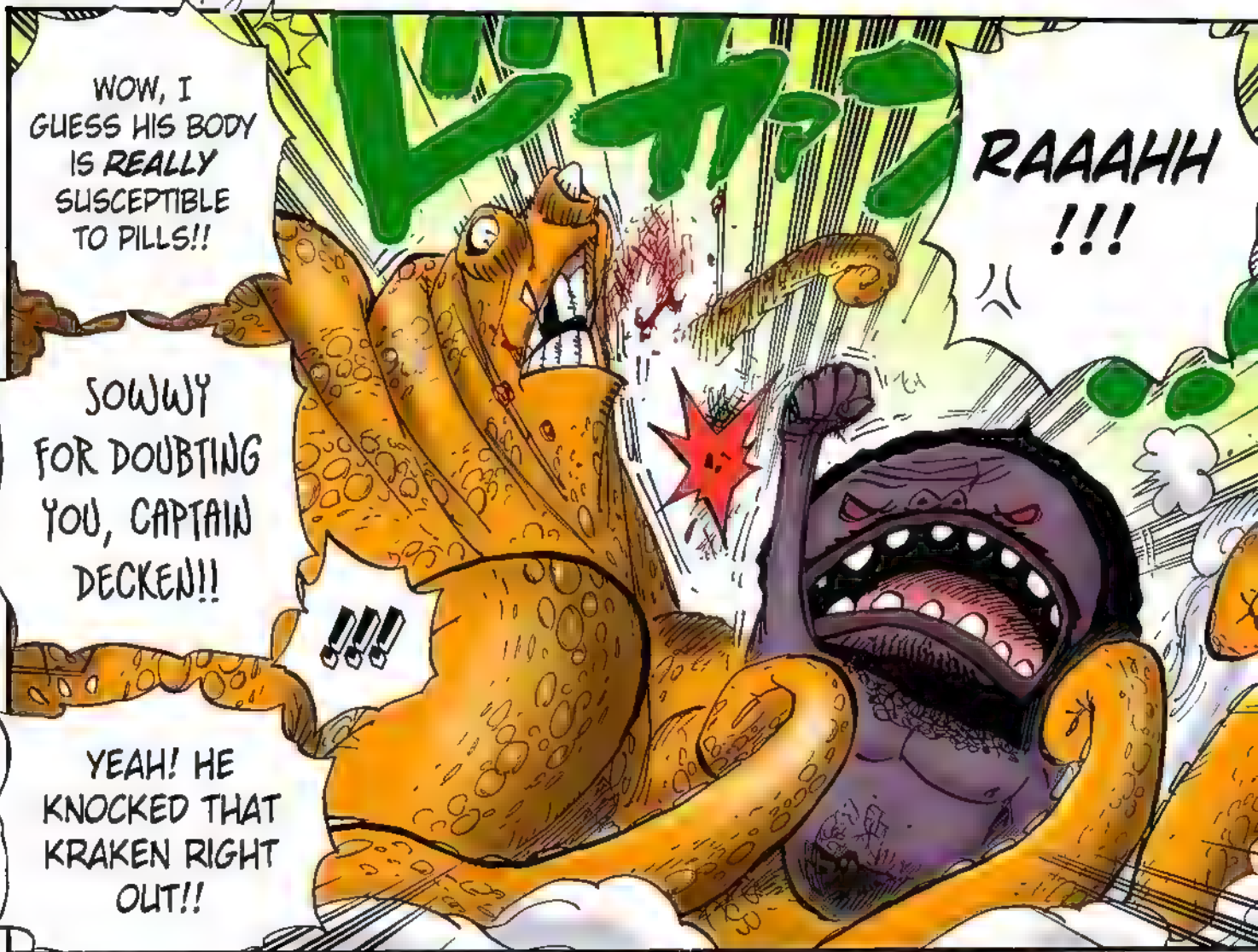


REMEMBER
WHOSE SIDE
YOU ARE ON,
AND CRUSH
THE STRAW
HAT CREW!!

THAT'S
RIGHT! NOW
SWALLOW
THIS!!

REALLY
?!

RUH...



WOW, I
GUESS HIS BODY
IS *REALLY*
SUSCEPTIBLE
TO PILLS!!

SOWWY
FOR DOUBTING
YOU, CAPTAIN
DECKEN!!

YEAH! HE
KNOCKED THAT
KRAKEN RIGHT
OUT!!

RAAAAHH
!!!



R-RIGHT
HERE,
WADA-
TSUMI!!

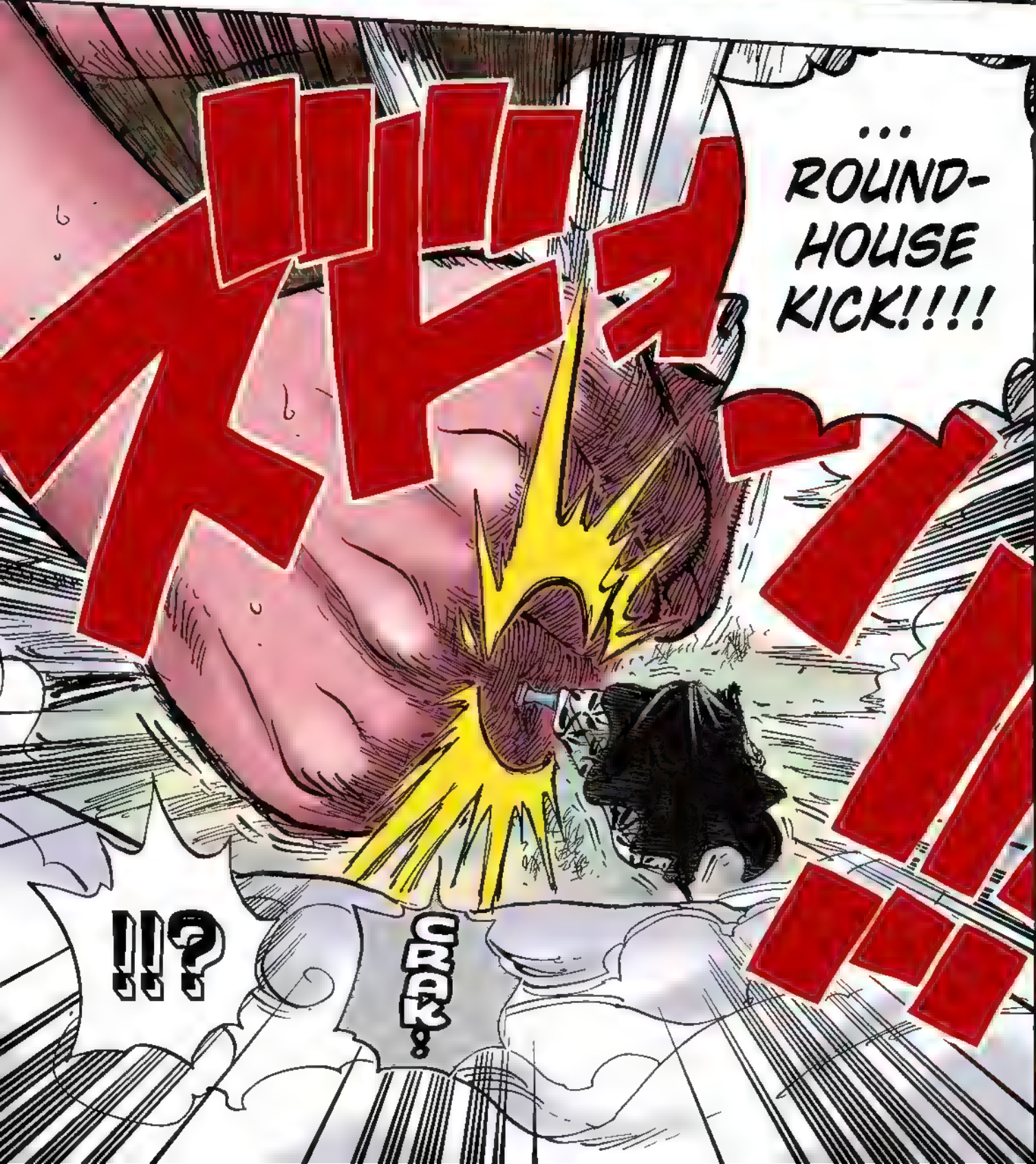
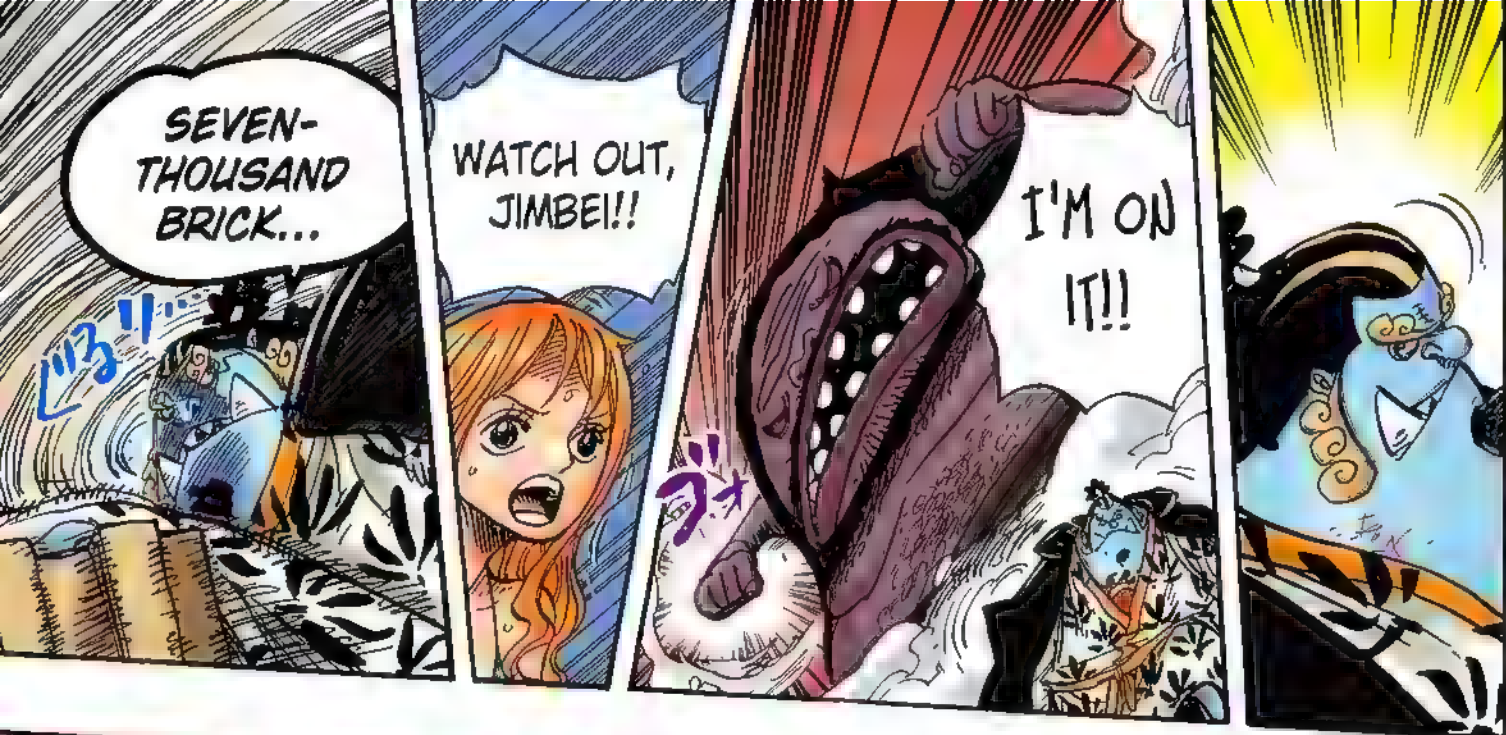


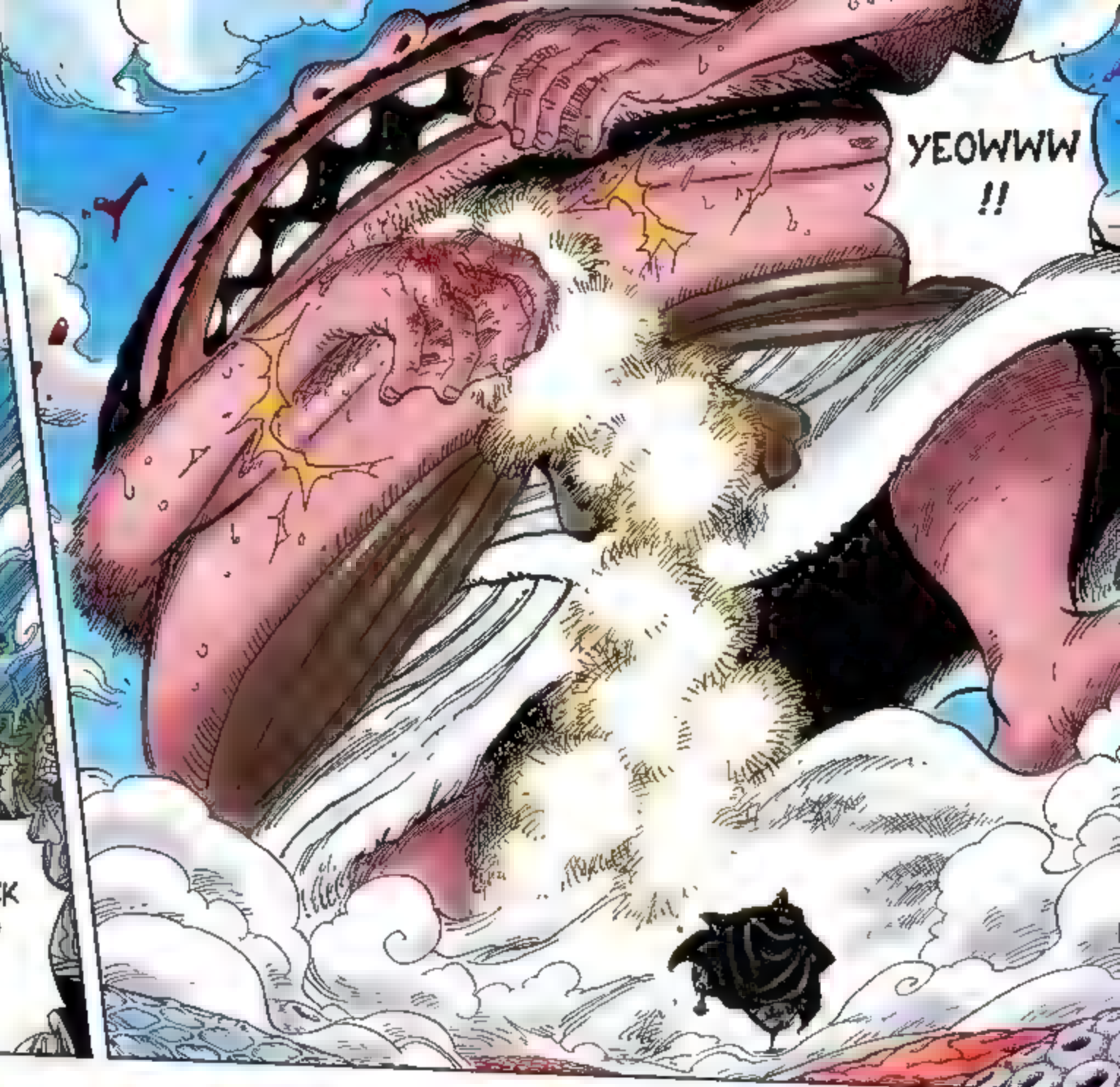
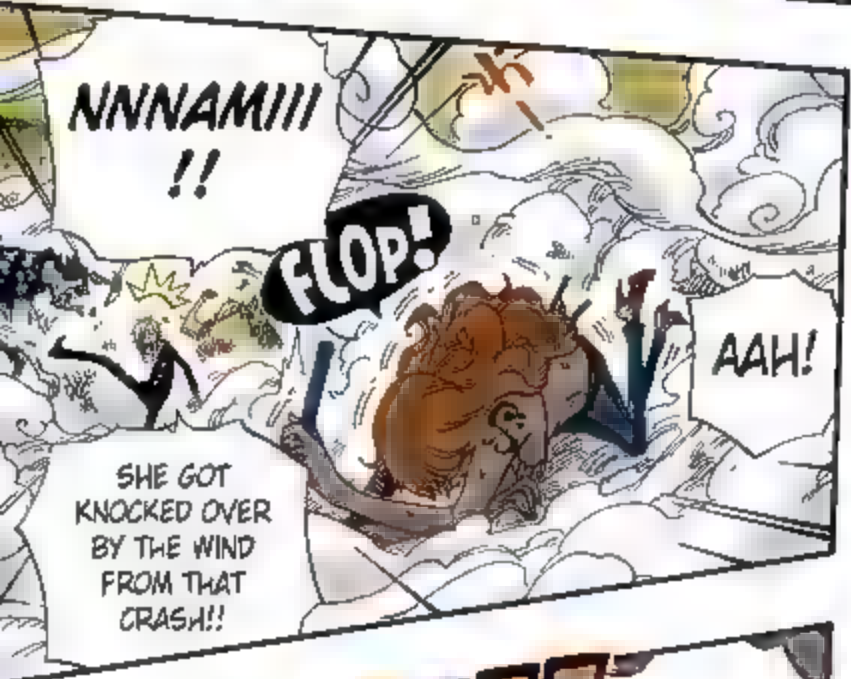
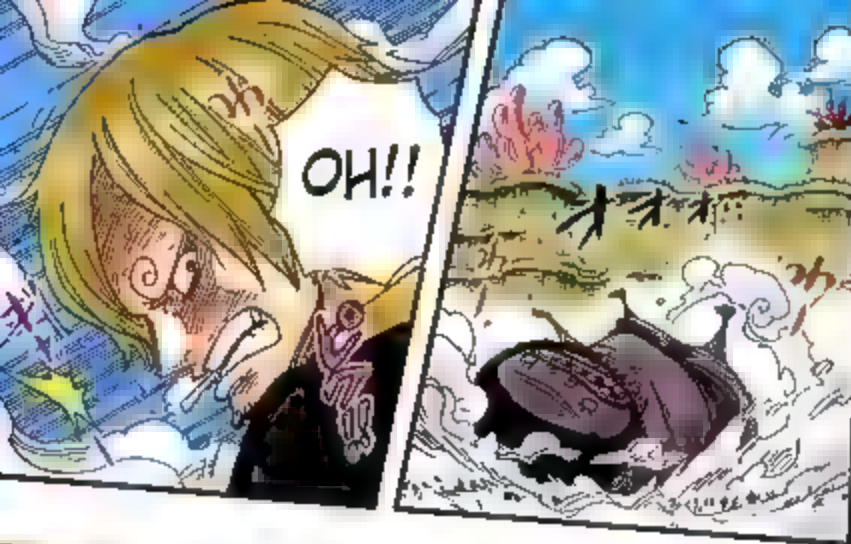
WHERE'S DA
BAD GUYS?!



COME ON,
SURUME!! SNAP
OUT OF IT!!

TWITCH
TWITCH







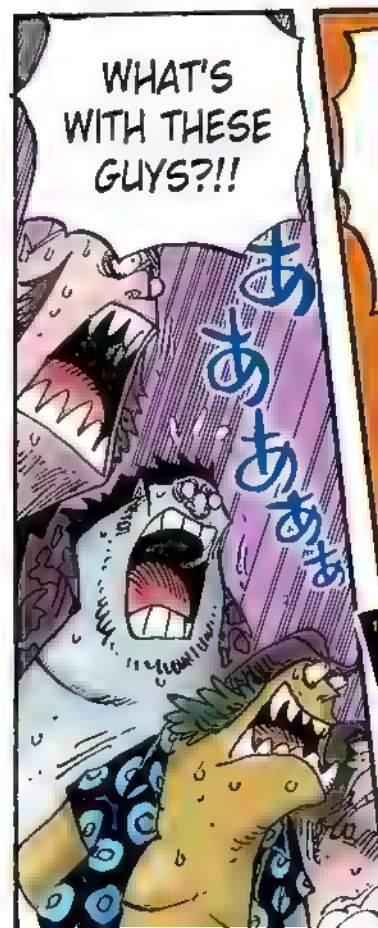
WHO HIT
ME DIS
TIME!? DAT
HURT!!

WATCH OUT,
HIS KICKS ARE
POWERFUL
TOO!!

AGAINST A
MONSTER LIKE A
MOUNTAIN! HOW
STRONG ARE
THOSE LEGS?!

HOW ARE YOU
GONNA MAKE UP
FOR IT...

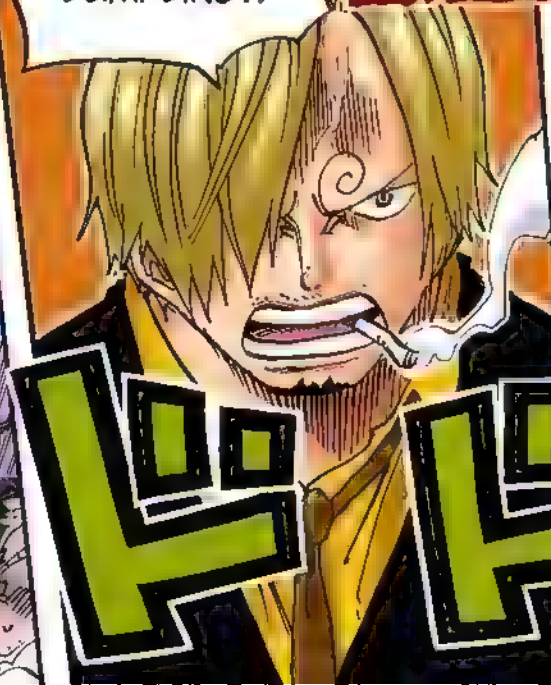
...IF YOU LEAVE
ONE SCRAPE ON
OUR BEAUTIFUL
NAVIGATOR?!



WHAT'S
WITH THESE
GUYS?!!

あ
あ
あ
あ
あ

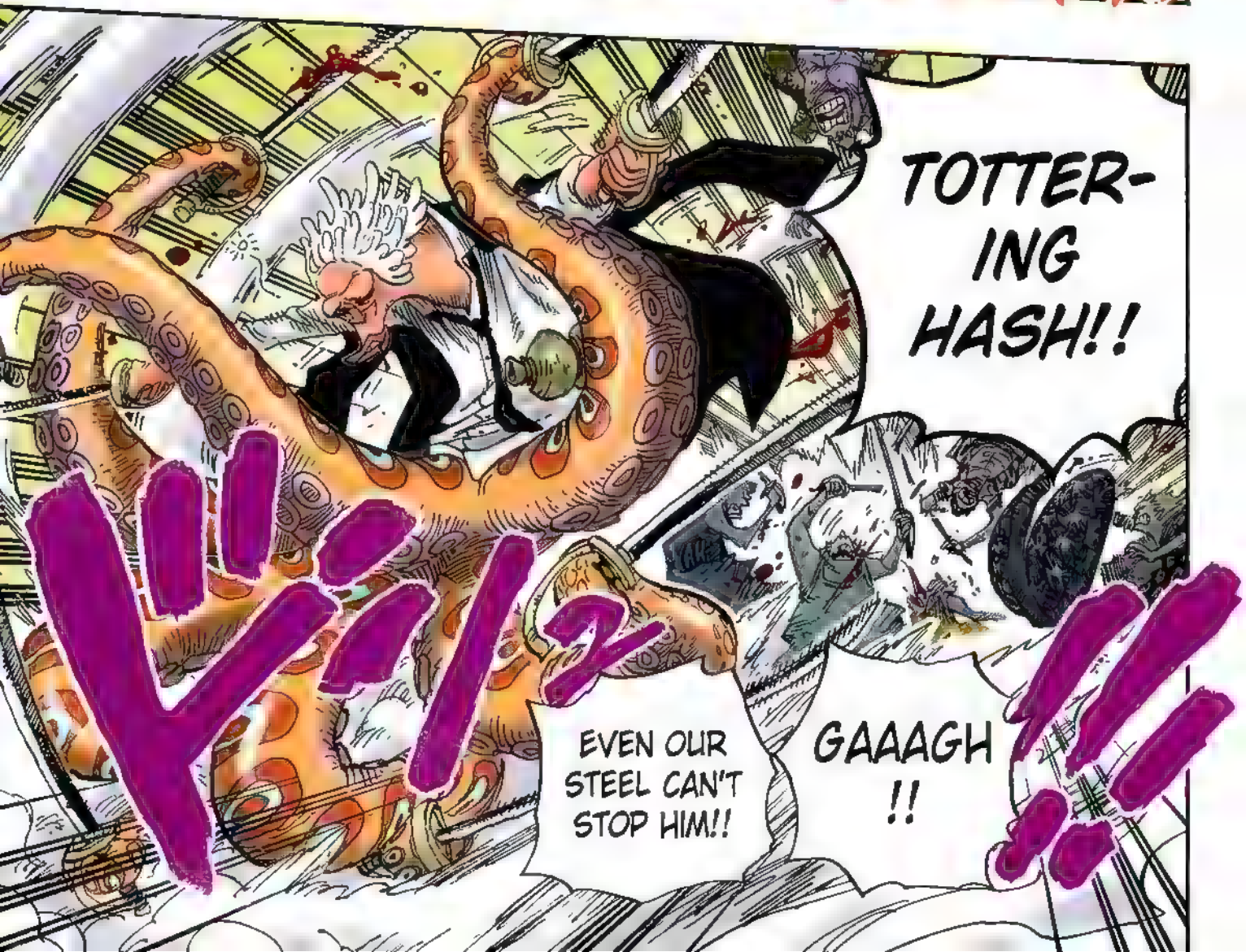
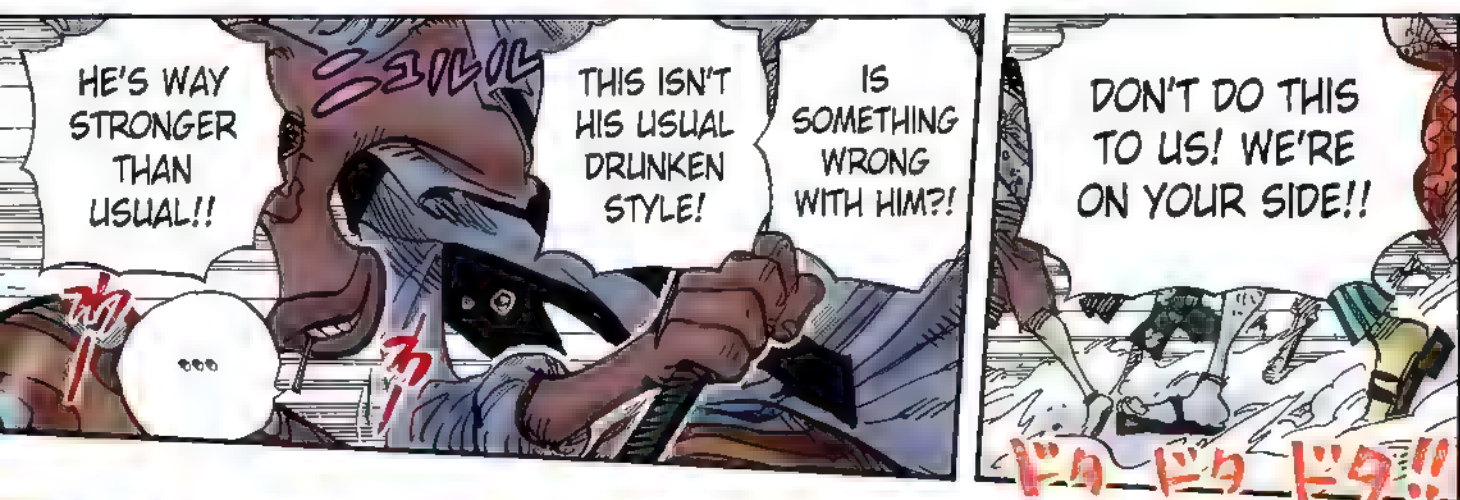
YOU'LL PAY
WITH YOUR
LIFE, JUMBO
DUMPLING!!

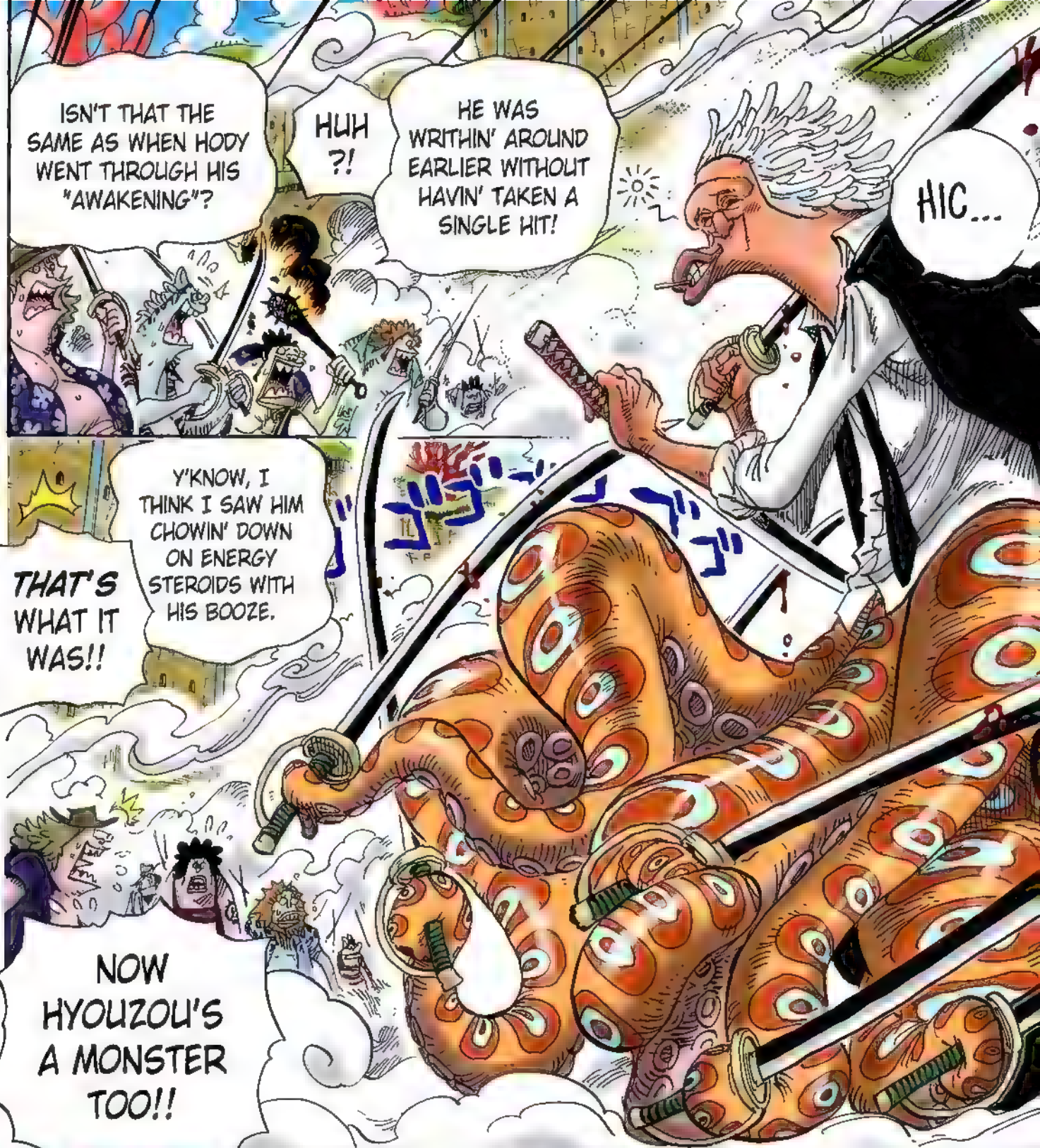


WADATSUMI
THE GIANT MONK
VS.
SANJI & JIMBEI

WE'LL BE YOUR
OPPONENTS,
GIANT MONK!!







ISN'T THAT THE SAME AS WHEN HODY WENT THROUGH HIS "AWAKENING"?

HUH ?!

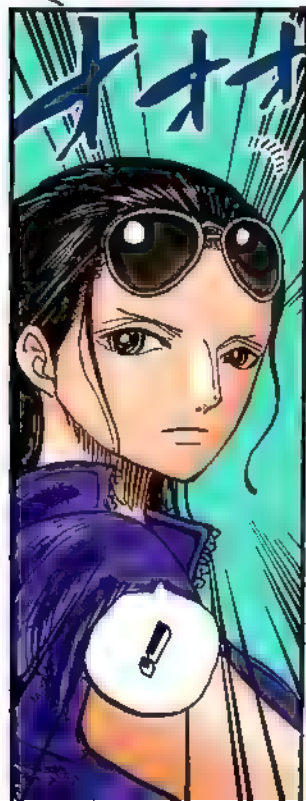
HE WAS WRITHIN' AROUND EARLIER WITHOUT HAVIN' TAKEN A SINGLE HIT!

HIC...

Y'KNOW, I THINK I SAW HIM CHOWIN' DOWN ON ENERGY STEROIDS WITH HIS BOOZE.

THAT'S WHAT IT WAS!!

NOW HYOUZOU'S A MONSTER TOO!!

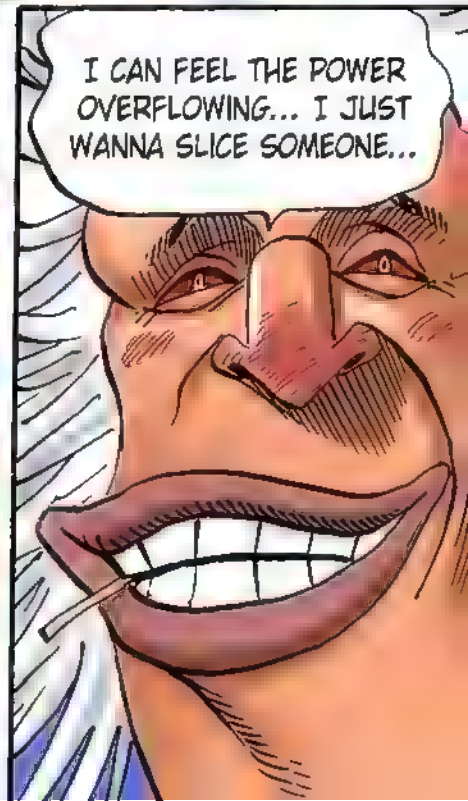


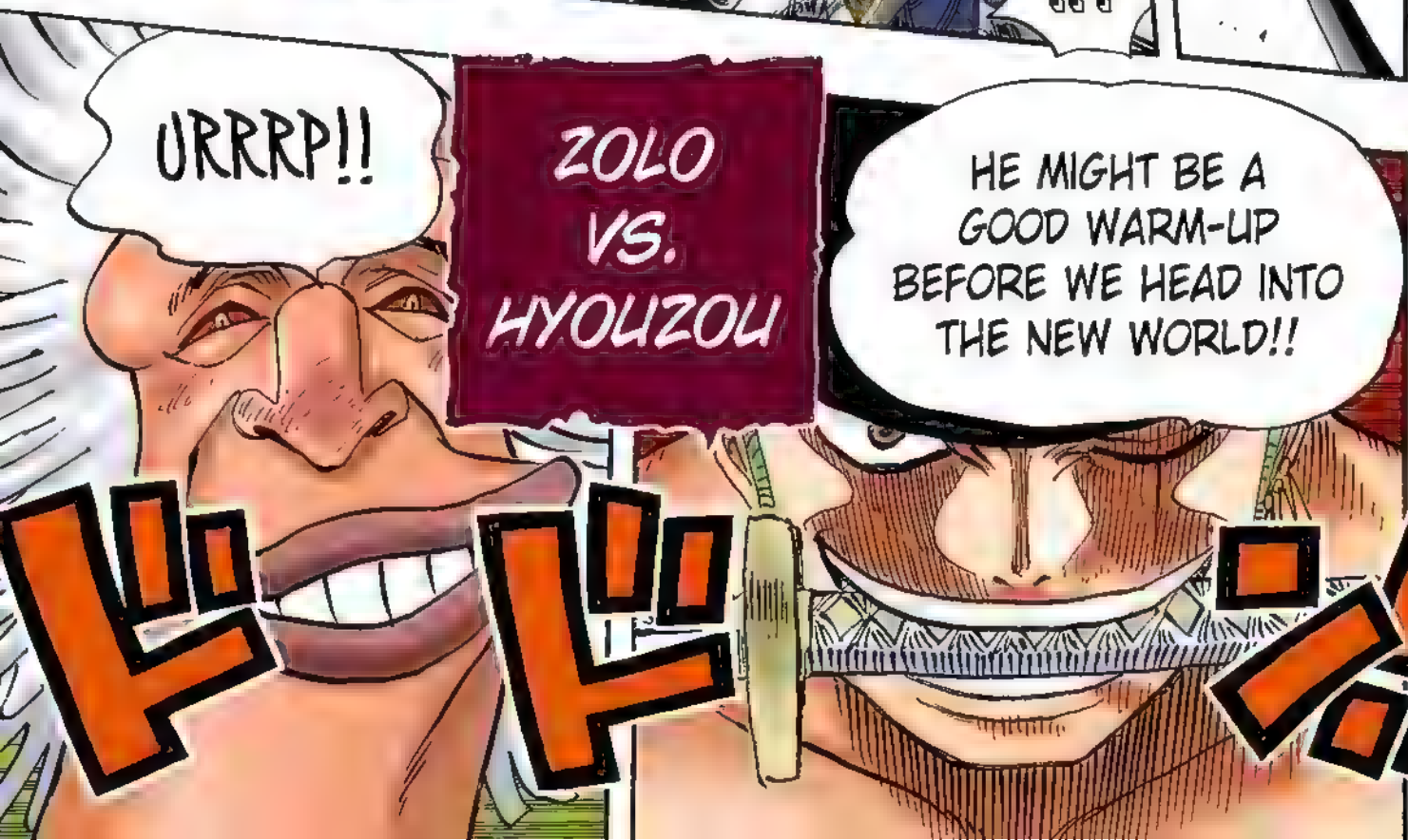
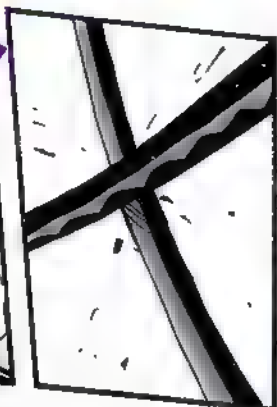
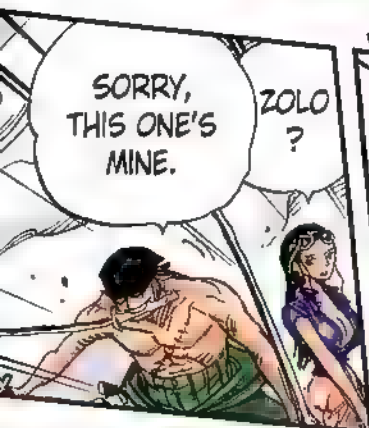
THERE'S NO WAY TO DEFEND YOURSELVES!!

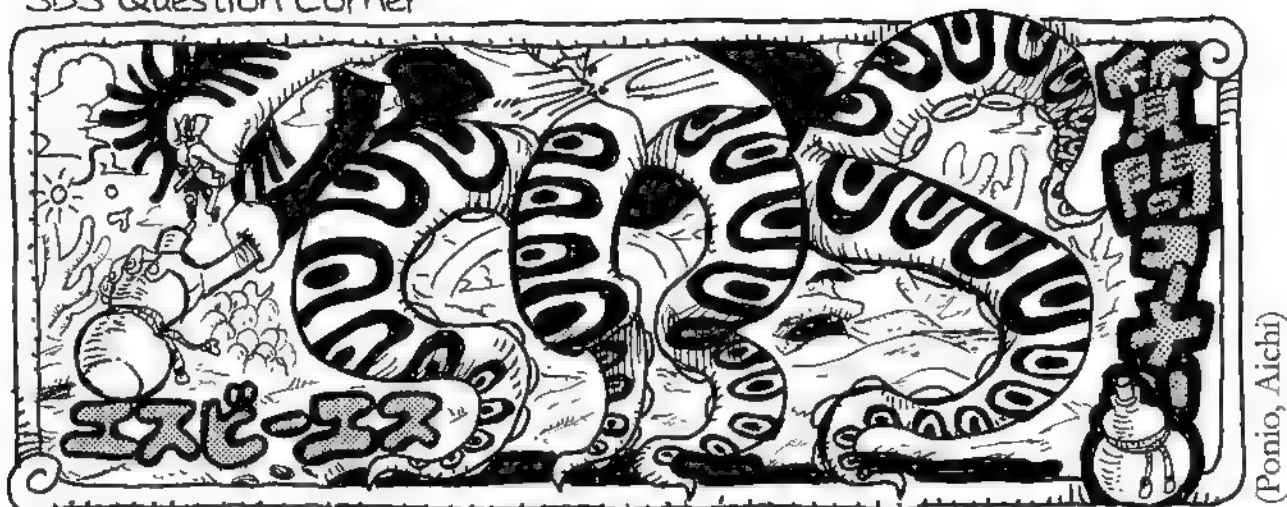
RUN FOR IT, PEOPLE!!



I CAN FEEL THE POWER OVERFLOWING... I JUST WANNA SLICE SOMEONE...



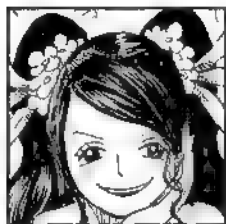




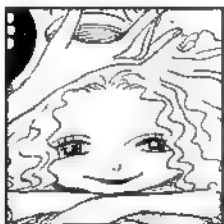
Q: Greetings! Here's my question! My sister asked me, "Is Ishily, the cute droopy-eyed freckled mermaid at the Mermaid Inlet, a parrotfish mermaid?" Can you answer that for her? She also said, "What are the fish models for the other mermaids?"

--V & UU

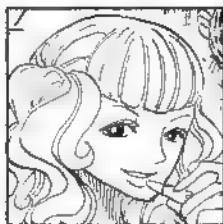
A: Yes, that's correct. Ishily the parrotfish, the striped girl who was among the mermaids Caribou kidnapped. As it happens, all those beautiful mermaids at the inlet are dancers at the Mermaid Café. I hear their dances are so GORGEOUS, they would PROBABLY kill Sanji. Here's an introduction to the Mermaid Café's top five dancers.



Ishily
(Parrotfish)



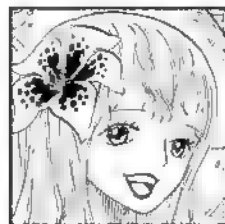
Kairen
(Sole)



Hiramela
(Flounder)



Seira
(Marine Angelfish)



Mello
(Garfish)

Q: Hello! Our whole family loves reading *One Piece*. I've noticed that in the story, you write the "Sun" in "Sun Pirates" in phonetic *kana* rather than Chinese *kanji*. Is there a reason for that? I've always found it curious.

--Makki

A: I see. This actually wasn't an intentional choice on my part; it's just something I always found myself doing. Let's say, for example, I'm writing dialogue for children, or when Luffy's being particularly stupid. In these cases I often use much fewer complex *kanji* and more simple phonetic spellings. That's because those characters may not really grasp the meaning of what they're saying, and the precise definitions of the *kanji* would probably be too complicated for them. Now consider this: the Fish-Men are speaking of a "sun" that exists far ABOVE the miles of water over their heads. It's something they rarely ever see, something beyond their knowledge. That's why I choose to write it with simple *kana* rather than more precise *kanji*. It just makes more sense to me.



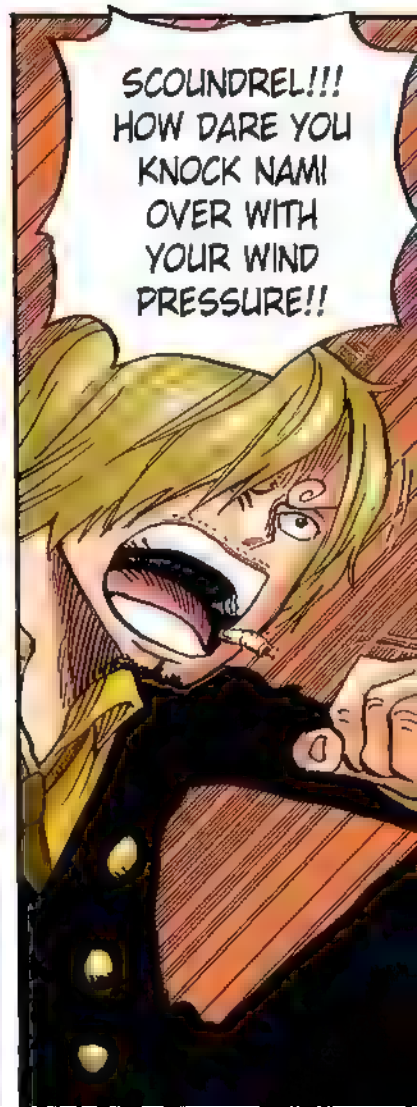
Chapter 640:

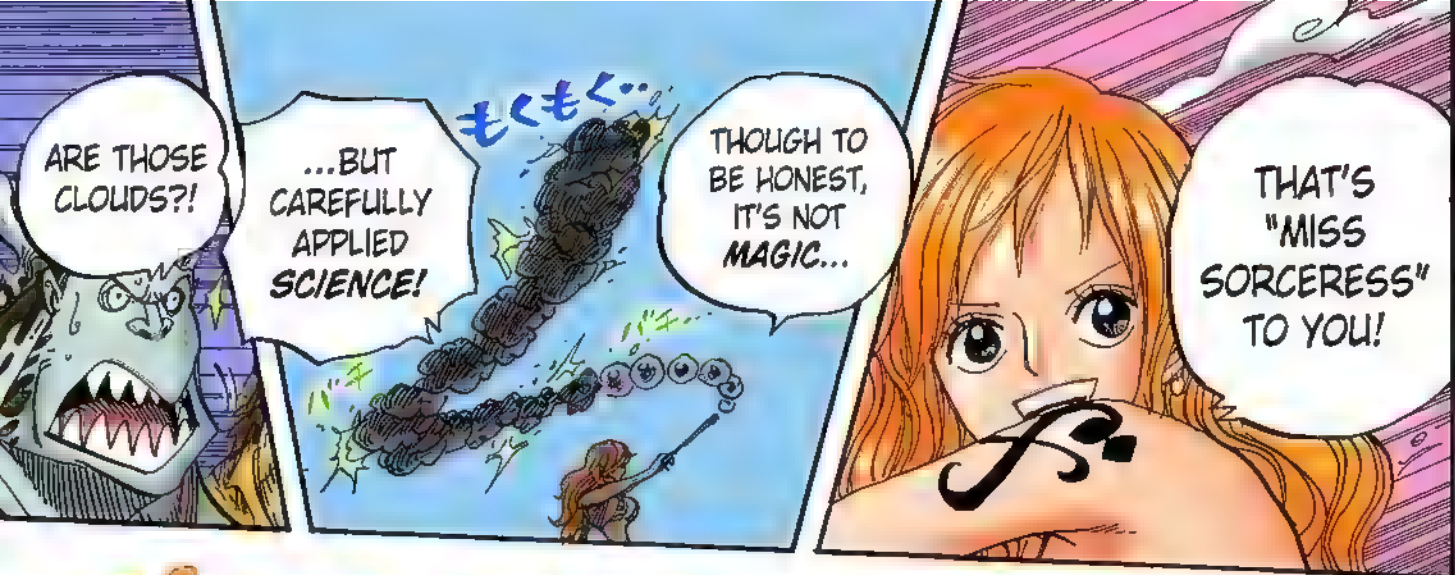
ABOVE FISH-

MAN ISLAND



DECKS OF THE WORLD, VOL. 24:
"KINGDOM OF ALABASTA—VIVI, AGE 18"



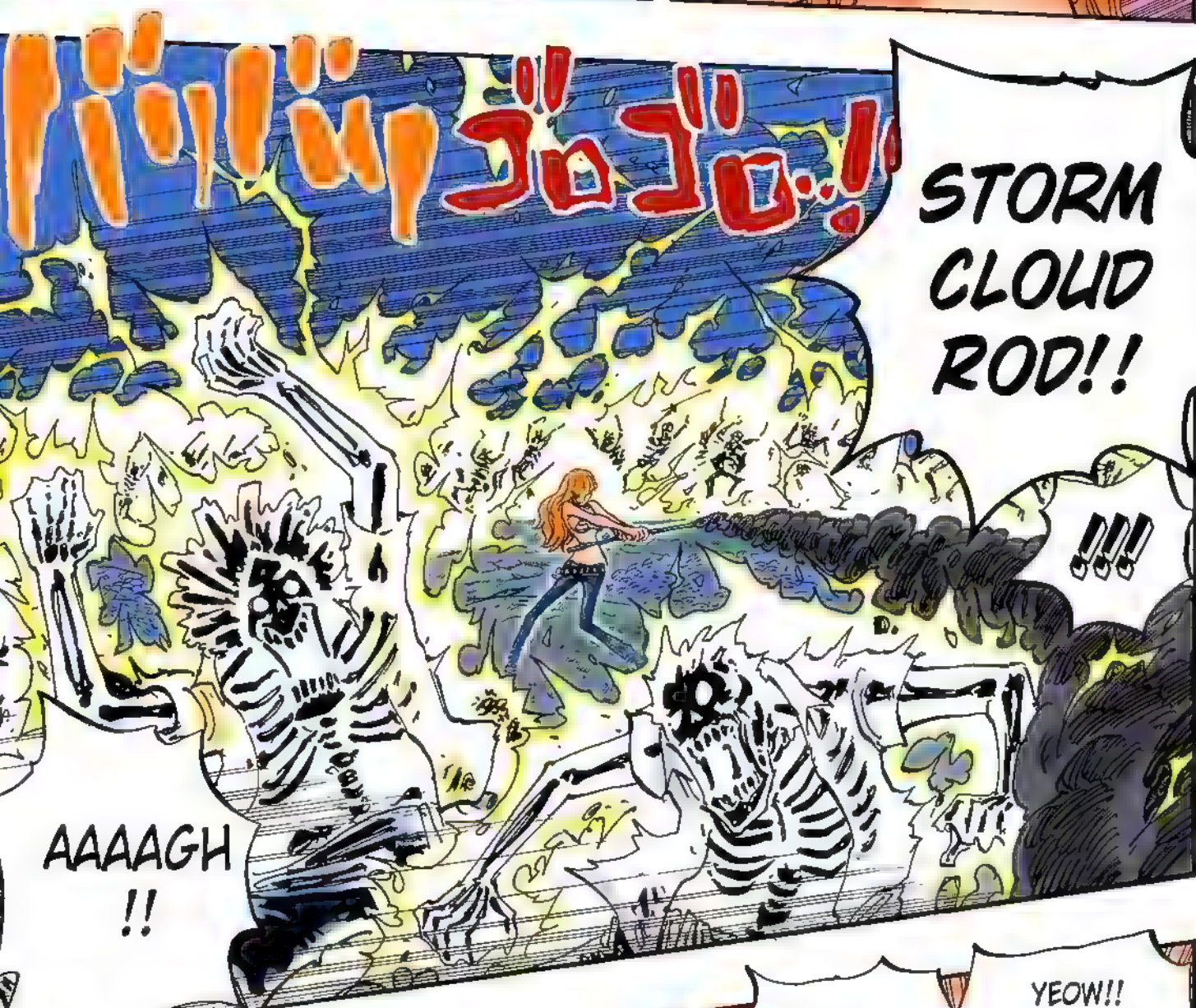


ARE THOSE
CLOUDS?!

...BUT
CAREFULLY
APPLIED
SCIENCE!

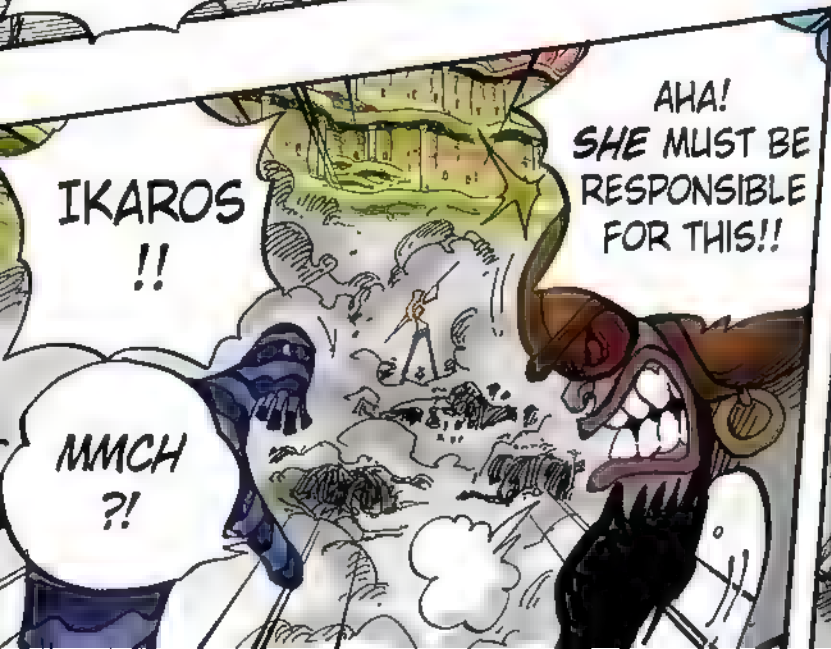
THOUGH TO
BE HONEST,
IT'S NOT
MAGIC...

THAT'S
"MISS
SORCERESS"
TO YOU!



**STORM
CLOUD
ROD!!**

**AAAAGH
!!**



**IKAROS
!!**

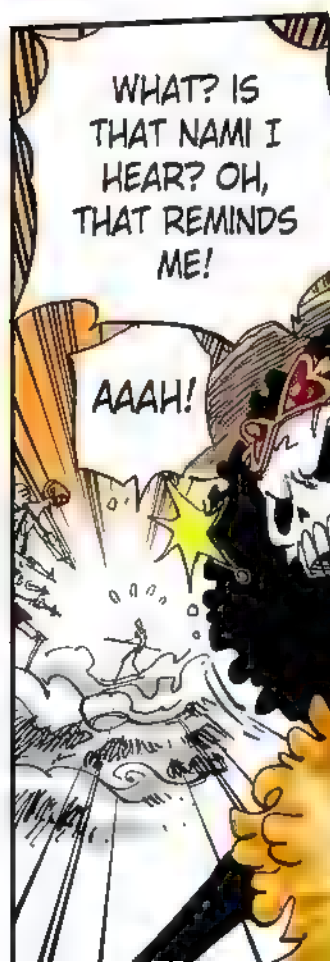
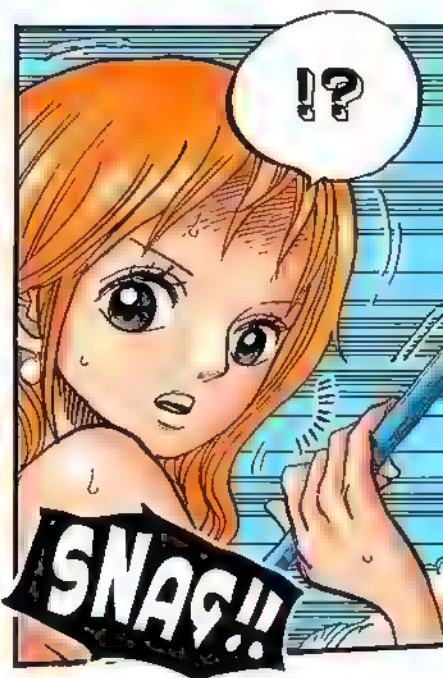
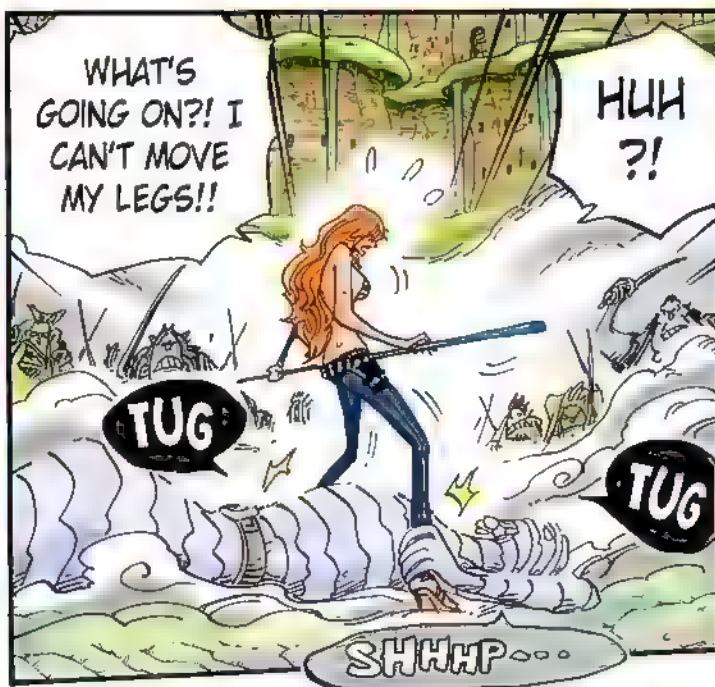
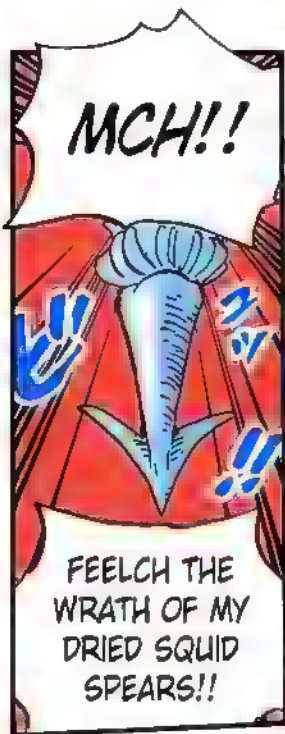
**AHA!
SHE MUST BE
RESPONSIBLE
FOR THIS!!**

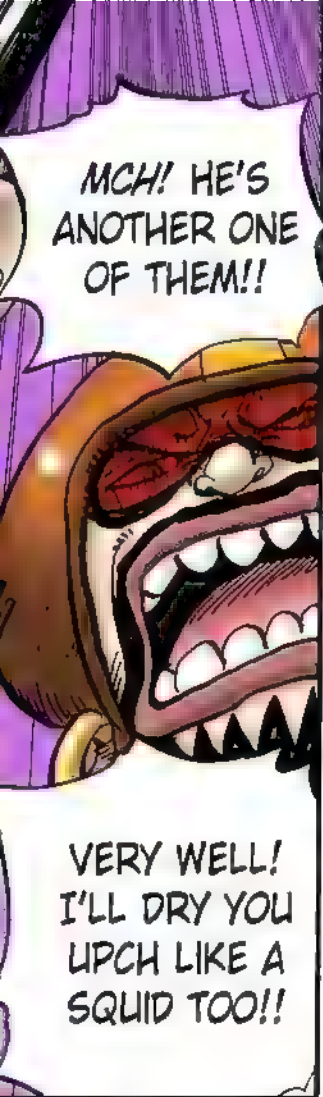
**MMCH
?!**



**YOU'LL
TURN ME
INTO DRIED
SQUID!!**

**YEOW!!
STAYCH
AWAYCH FROM
ME, YOU
FOOLS!!**





MCH! HE'S
ANOTHER ONE
OF THEM!!

VERY WELL!
I'LL DRY YOU
UPCH LIKE A
SQUID TOO!!

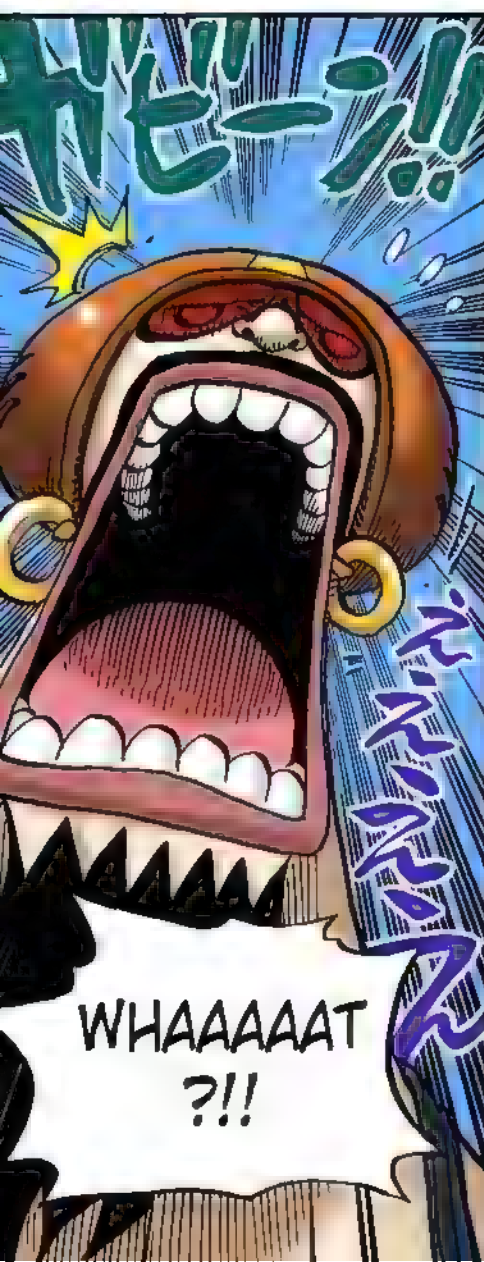


HAUGH
!!

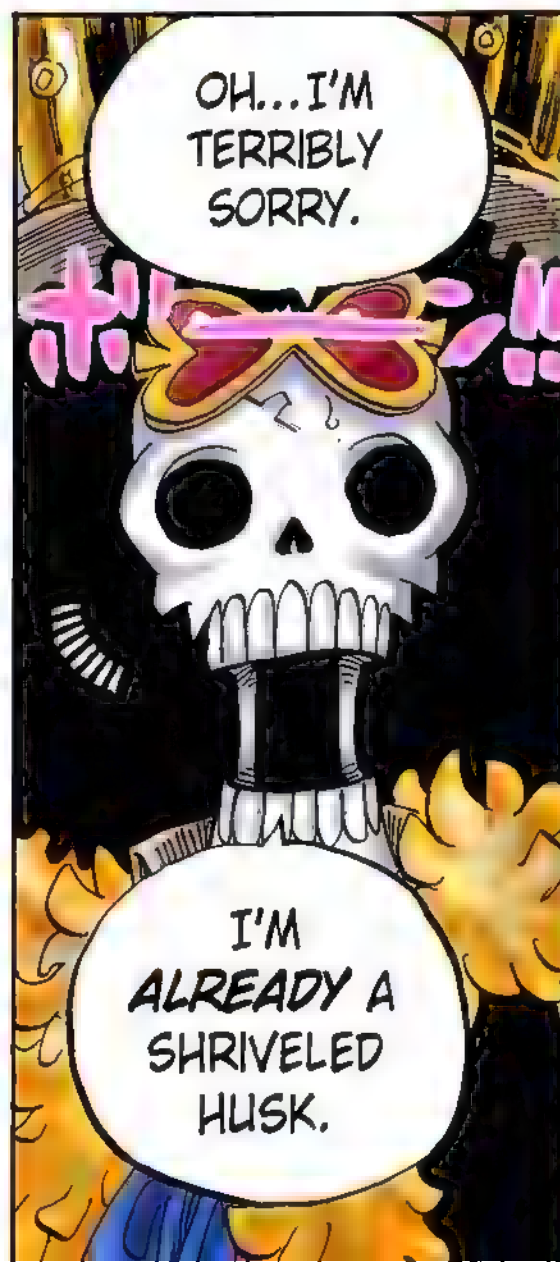
ABSO-
LUTELY
NOT!!!

MIGHT I
TAKE A QUICK
GANDER AT
THOSE
PANTALOO--

AAAGH
!!!



WHAAAAAT
?!!



OH...I'M
TERRIBLY
SORRY.

I'M
ALREADY A
SHRIVELED
HUSK.



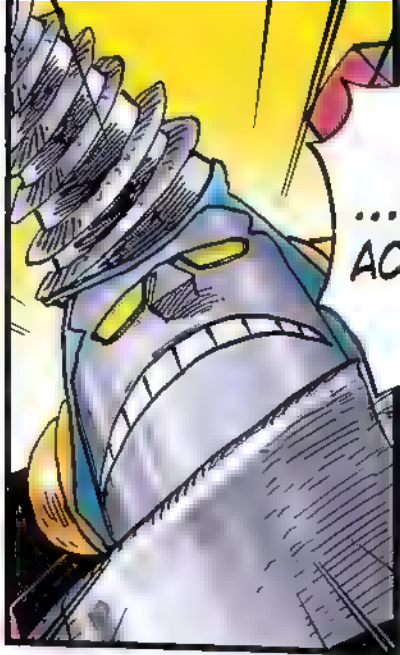
DO
YOUR WORK,
DRIED SQUID
SPEAR!!

SWISH

SWISH

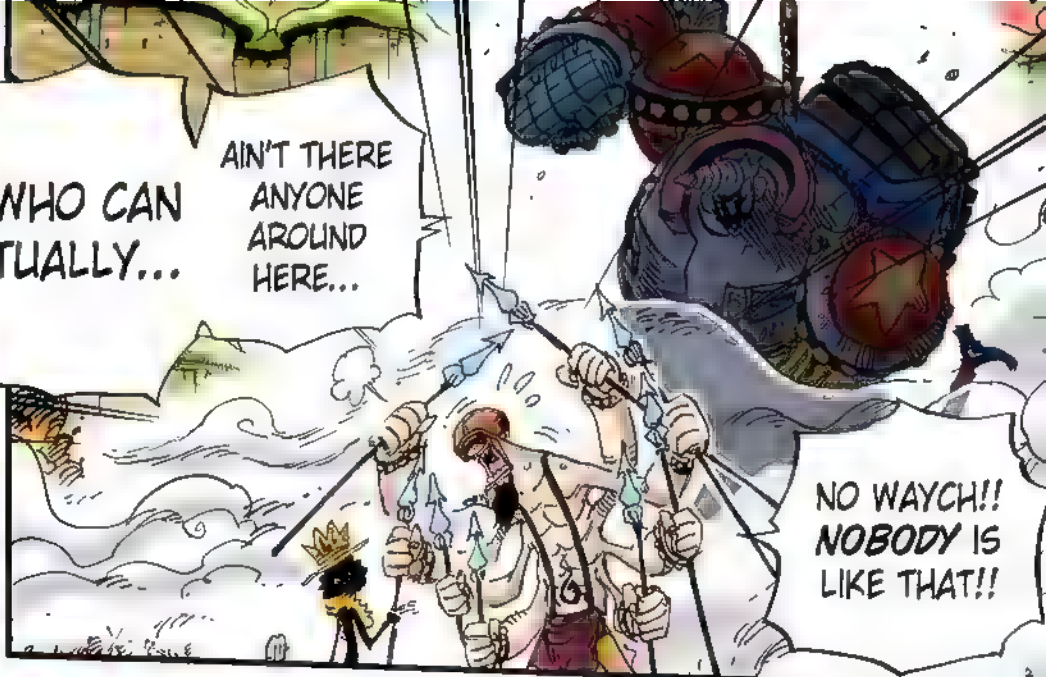
?!

WHAT'S THE
MATTER?! WHY
AREN'T THEY
SUCKING OUT HIS
MOISTURE AND
TURNING HIM INTO
A SHRIVELED
HUSK?!



...WHO CAN
ACTUALLY...

AIN'T THERE
ANYONE
AROUND
HERE...



NO WAYCH!!
NOBODY IS
LIKE THAT!!



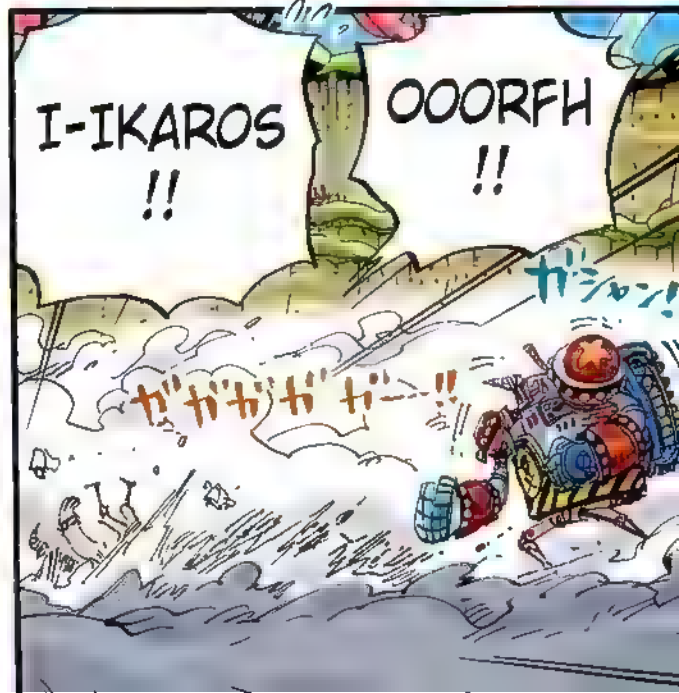
...PUT
UP A
FIGHT
?!!

GURRSH
!!



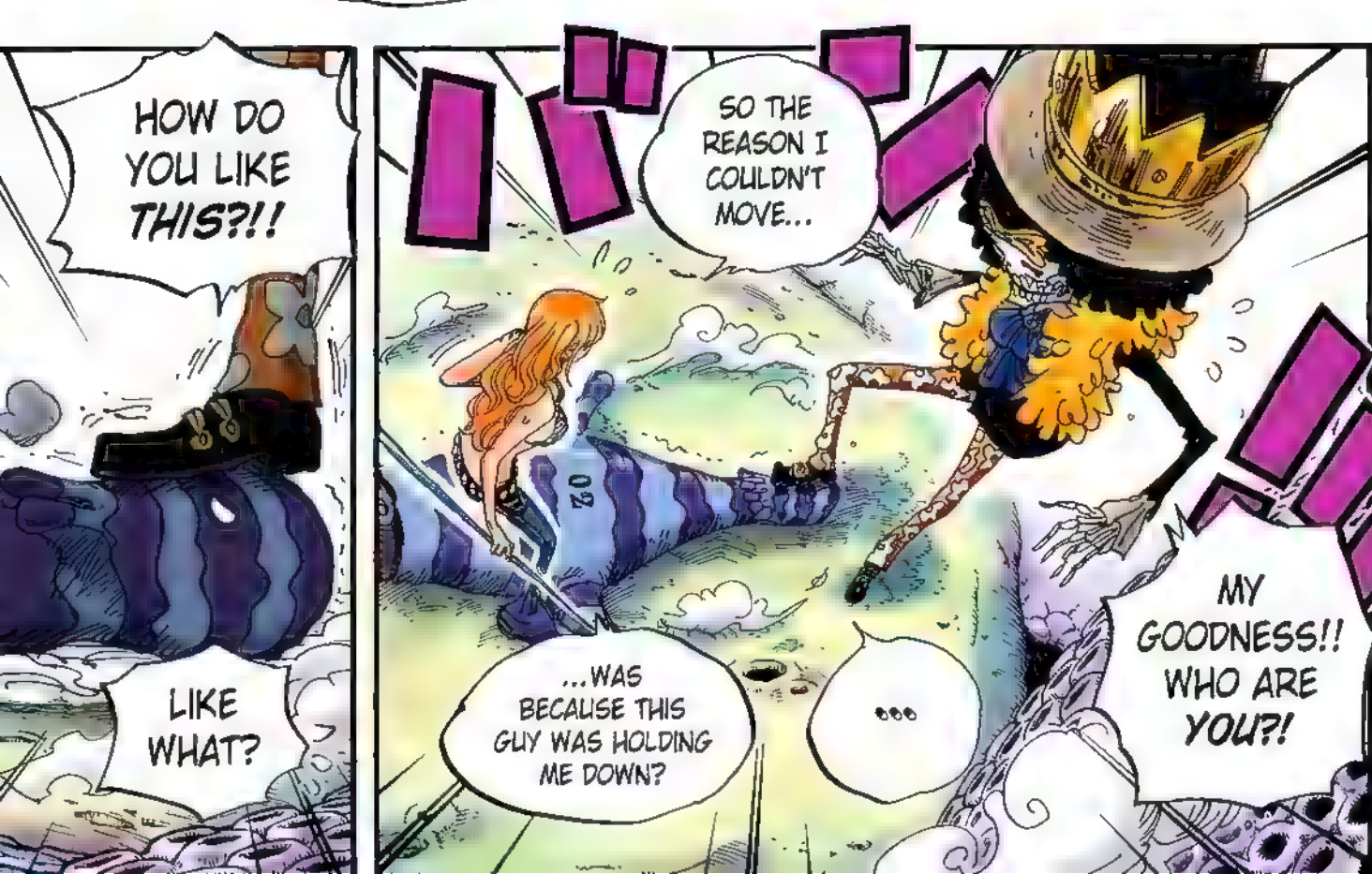
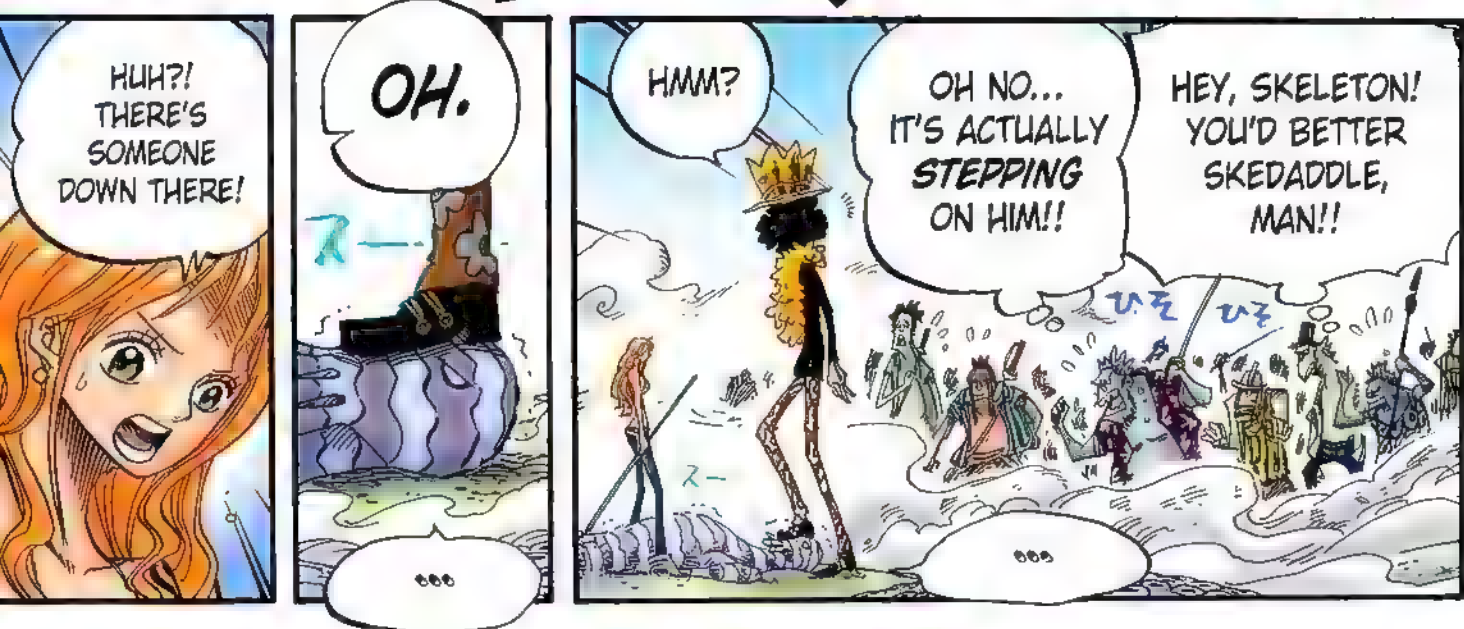
OH... YOU
MUST BE ONE
OF THEIR
LEADERS, EH?

AAARRGCH!!
WHO DID THAT
TO ME?!!



I-IKAROS
!!

OOORFH
!!



HE JUST
CAN'T ADMIT THAT
THE GUY WAS
STEPPING ON
HIS FACE!!!

!?

I'VE BEEN
HEAD-BUTTING
THE SOLE OF
YOUR FOOT!!
YOU MAY NOT
FEEL IT NOW...

...BUT THE
THROBBING WILL
CERTAINLY COME
TO DISCOMFORT
YOU AFTER SOME
AMOUNT OF
TIME!!

I CALL
THAT THE
SUPER-
SOLE HEAD-
BUTT!

HE EVEN
GAVE IT A
NAME!!

BROOK
VS.
ZEO

DON'T
POINT IT
OUT!

I'M
TERRIBLY
SORRY FOR
STANDING
ON YOU.

THEY KEEP
COLLAPSING
!!!

STOP DIGGING
ALL THESE
TUNNELS RIGHT
BENEATH THE
SURFACE!!

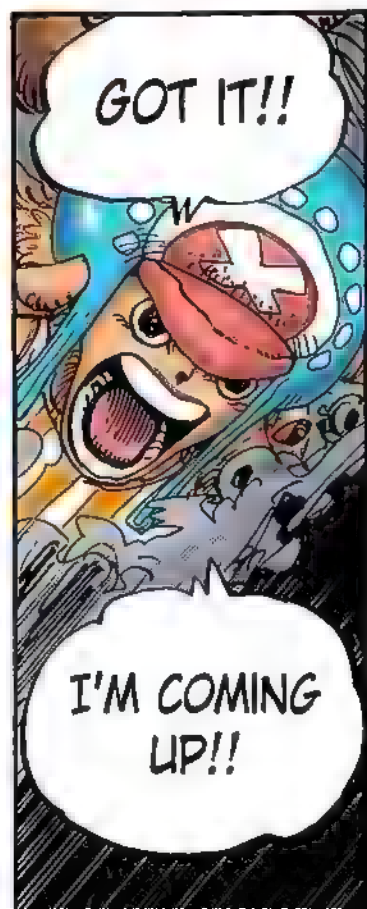
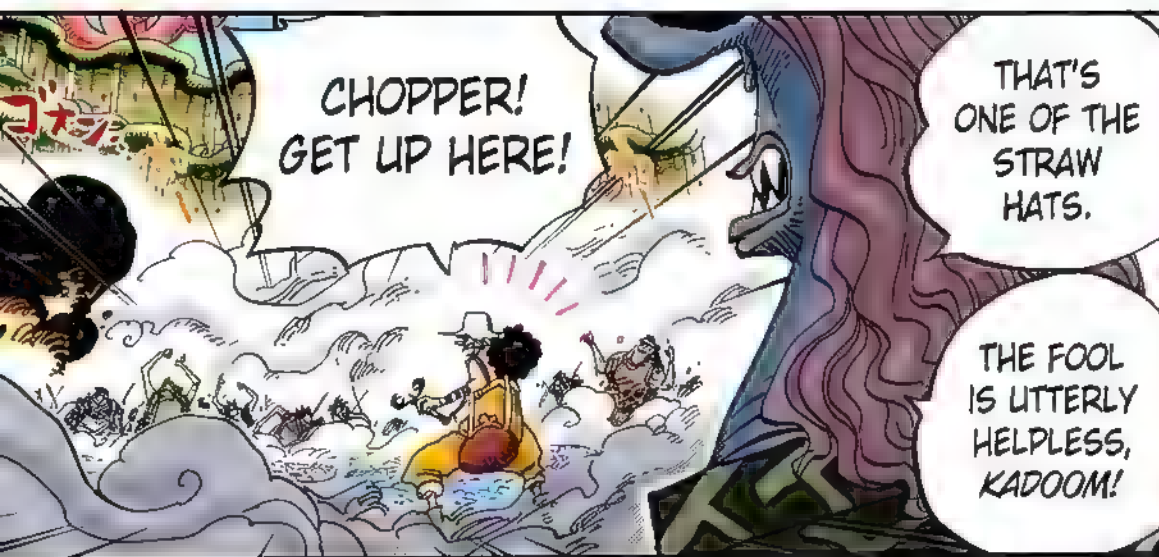
STOP IT,
DARUMA!!

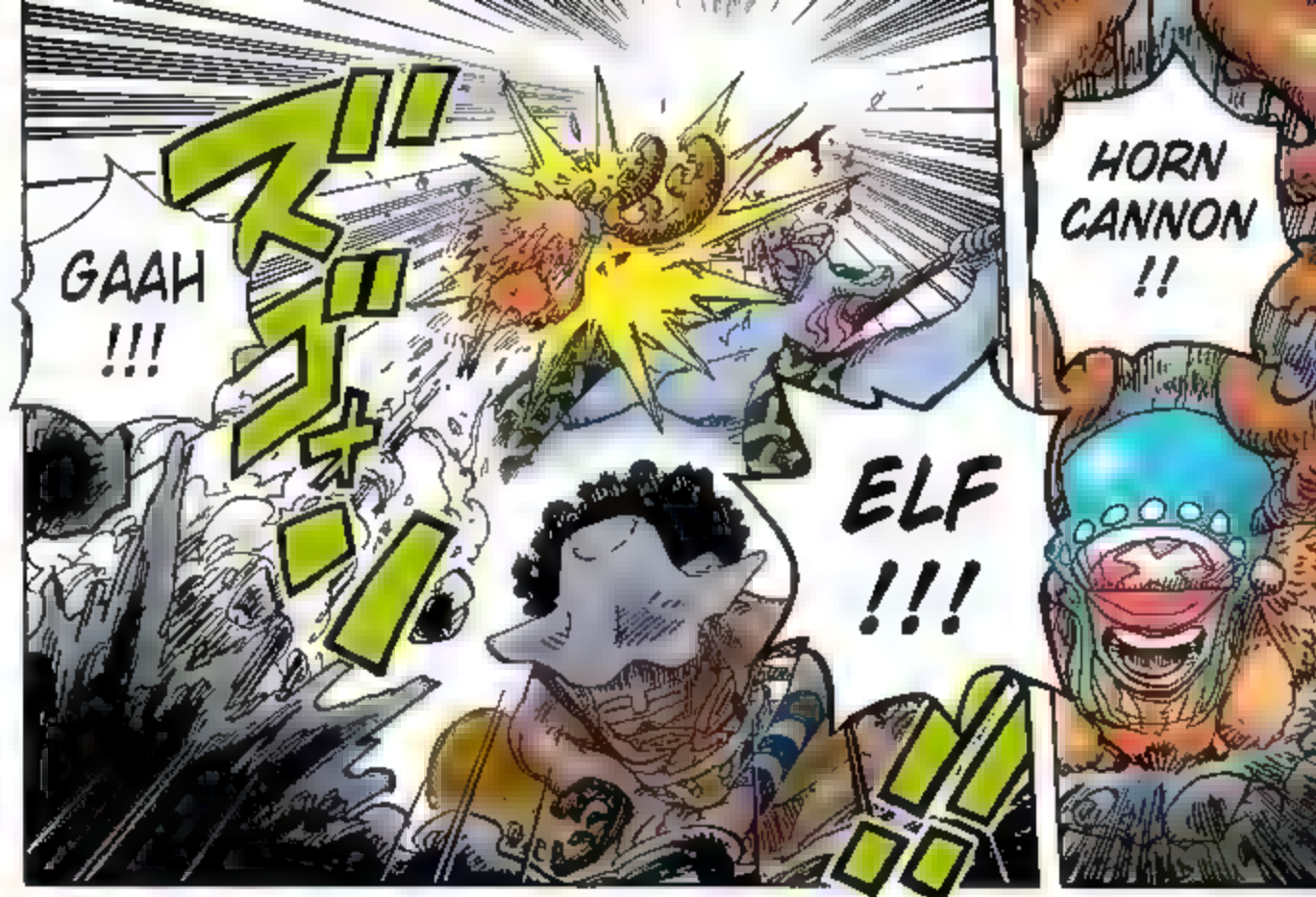
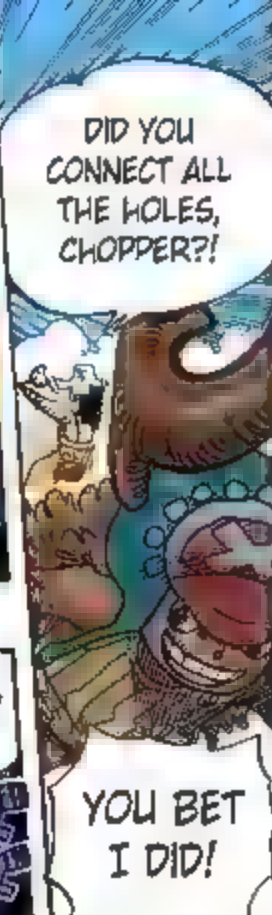
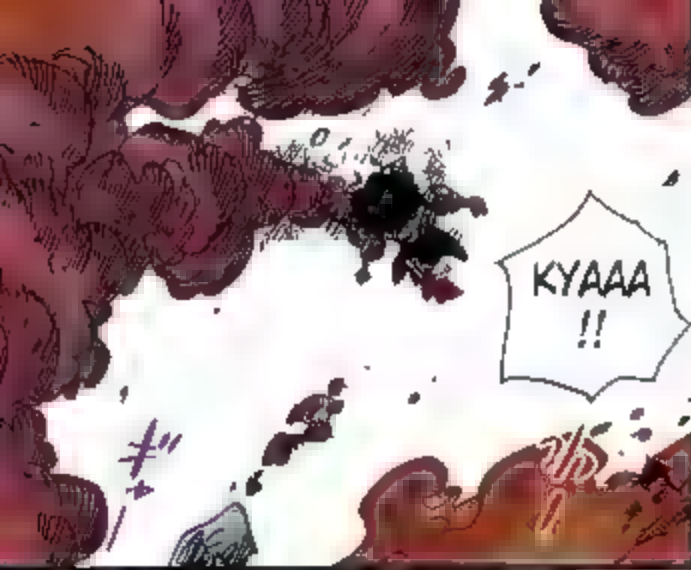
AAAAHH
!!

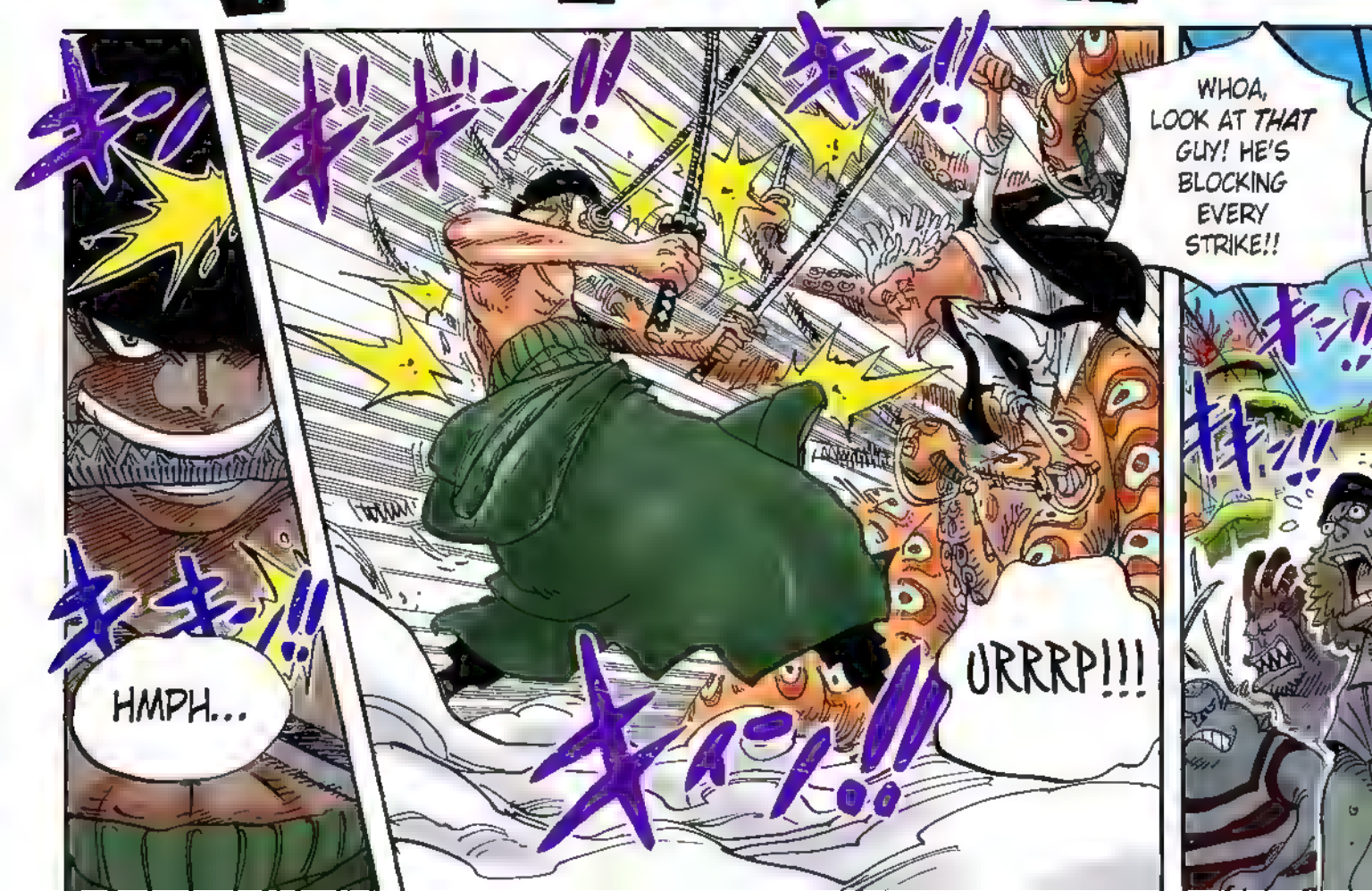
THWUP

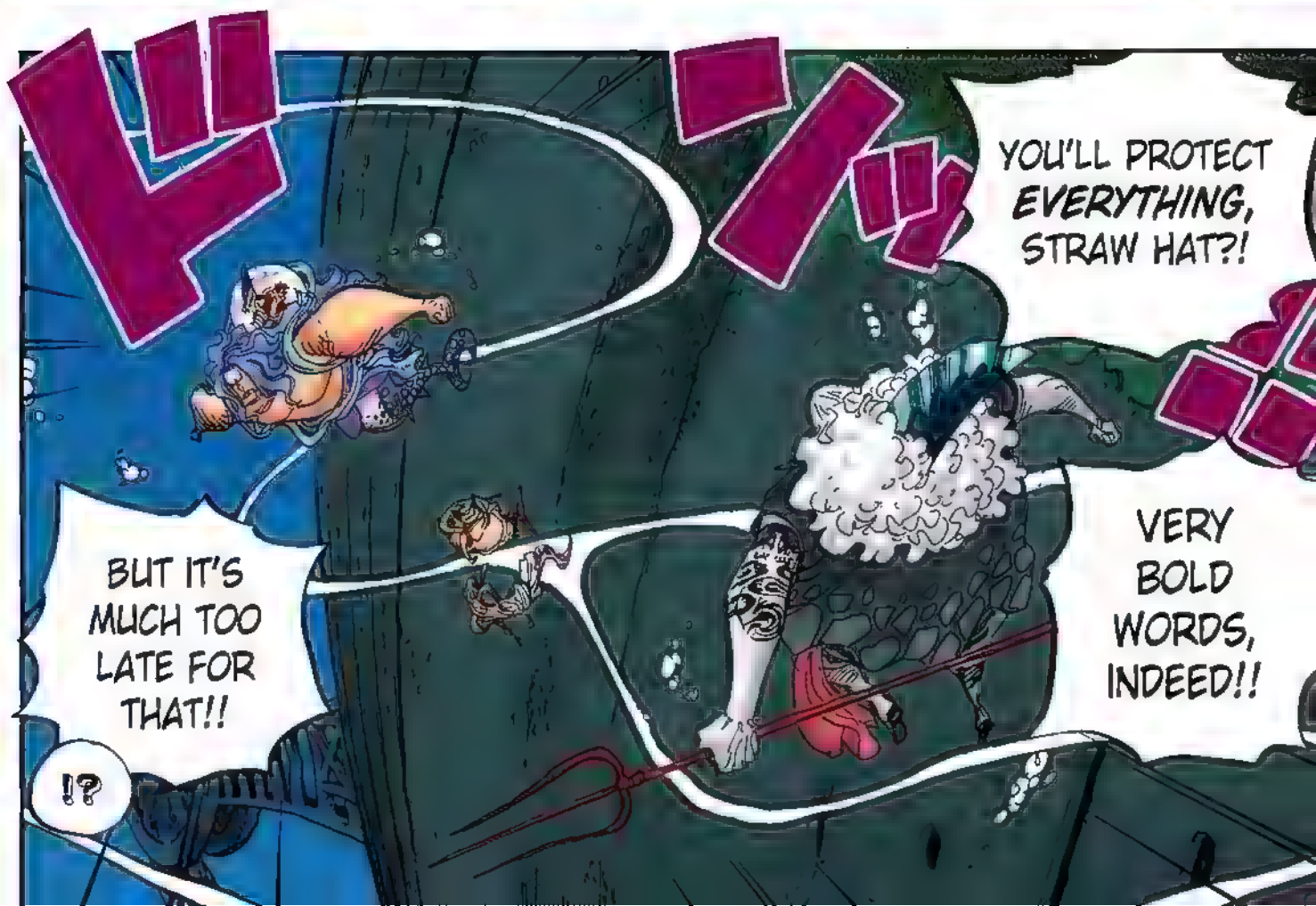
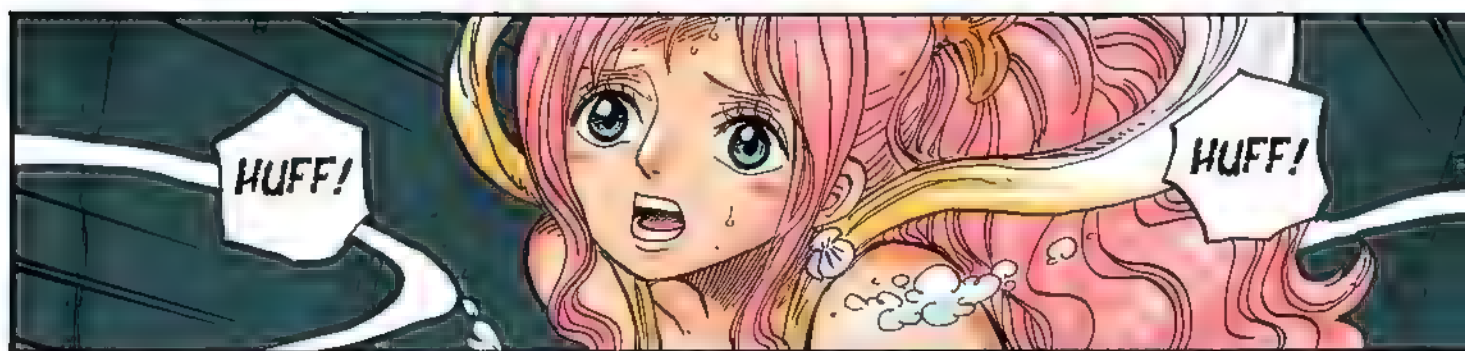
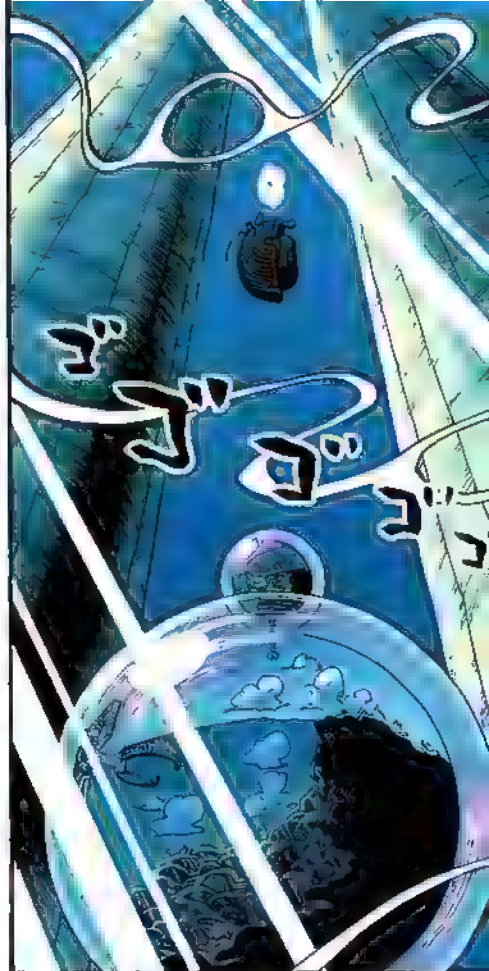
THWUP

STUCK









YES!
WE'RE IN **BIG**
TROUBLE
HERE!

IF DECKEN'S
POWERS RUN OUT
WHILE THE ARK IS
RIGHT OVER THE
ISLAND, THE
WORST COULD
COME ABOUT!!

BROTHER
RYU!
HUFF...

IF DECKEN'S
BEEN
KNOCKED OUT,
DOES THAT
MEAN...?

AAAAH
!!

**SHARK
SLICER**
!!

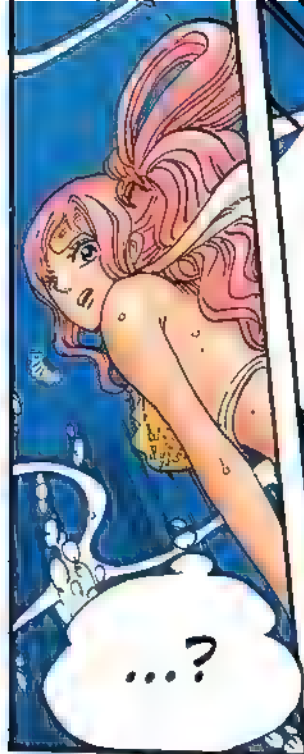
SHIRA-
HOSHI!!
ALTER THE
SHIP'S
COURSE TO
THE SI--

RYU-
BOSHI
!!

...BECAUSE
I **WANTED**
HIS POWERS
TO FALTER
HERE!!

I TOOK
DECKEN
OUT ON
THE
SPOT...

DON'T
BE GETTIN'
ANY **FUNNY**
IDEAS
NOW!!



TAKE
ME OVER
TO HER,
BROTHER-
HOSHI!!

HERE
WE GO!!

...?



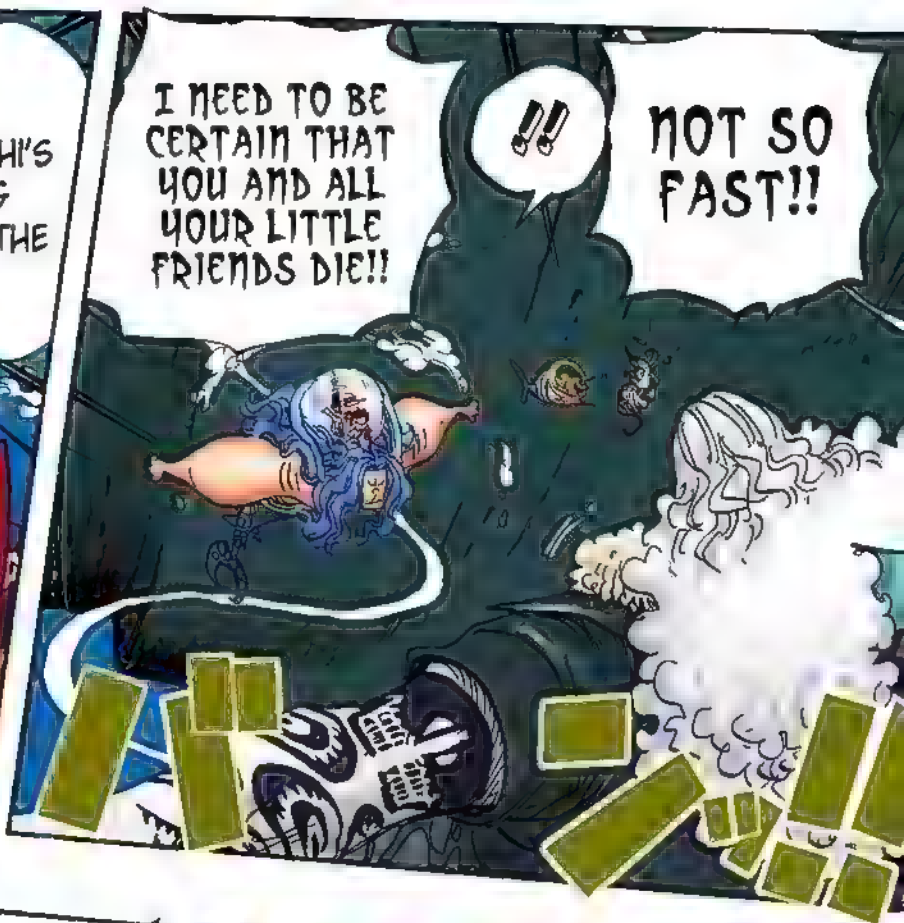
OH, I SEE! IN
THIS POSITION, THE
ARK'S JUST GONNA
FALL BACK DOWN
ONTO THE ISLAND!!

AND
JUST AFTER
WIMPY-HOSHI
TRIED TO DRAW
IT AWAY!



WHAT
?!!

OH!
SHIRAHOSHI'S
GETTING
AWAY TO THE
SIDE!



I NEED TO BE
CERTAIN THAT
YOU AND ALL
YOUR LITTLE
FRIENDS DIE!!

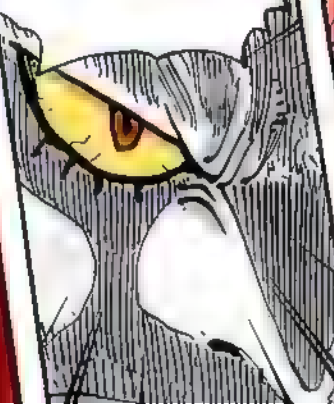
!!

NOT SO
FAST!!



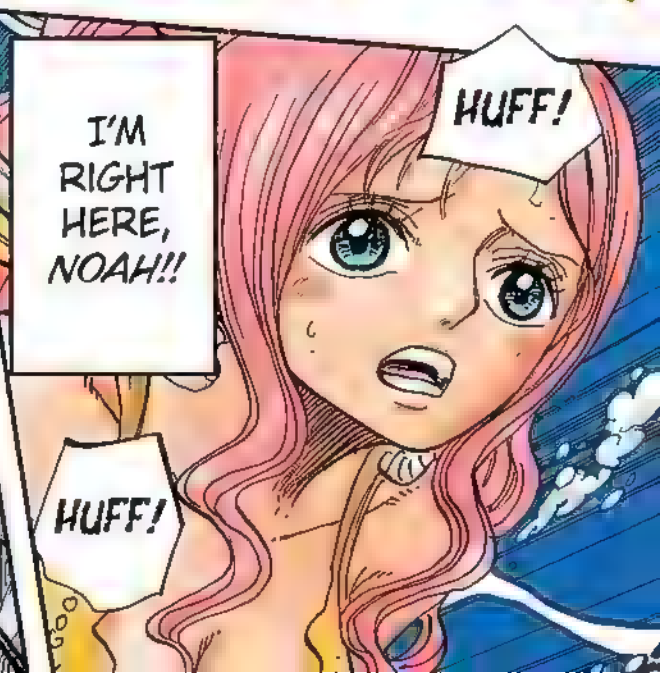
WAIT!!!

SO YOU'VE
SHIFFED OUT
MY PLAN,
HAVE YOU?!



I'M
RIGHT
HERE,
NOAH!!

HUFF!



HUFF!



JUST DIE
ALREADY,
DECKEN!!

LET GO OF
ME!! I CAN'T
HAVE THAT SHIP
FALLING AWAY
AT THE WRONG
ANGLE!!

FOLLOW
ME,
NOAH!!

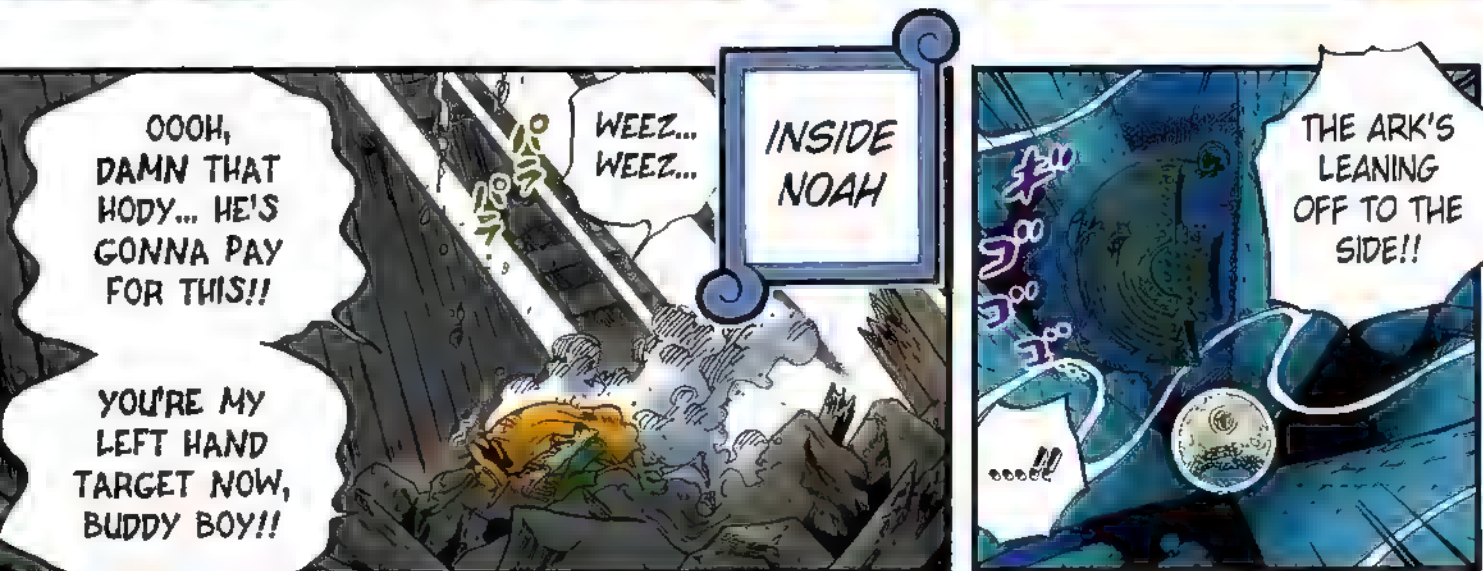
CURSES!!

THATTA-
GIRL,
WIMPY-
HOSHI!!

AS LONG
AS HE'S GOT
A SLIVER OF
CONSCIOUS-
NESS LEFT,
THAT SHIP
WON'T FALL!!

RRGH...
CAN'T GET
A GOOD
GRIP!

YOU'RE
NOT GOING
AFTER
HER!!



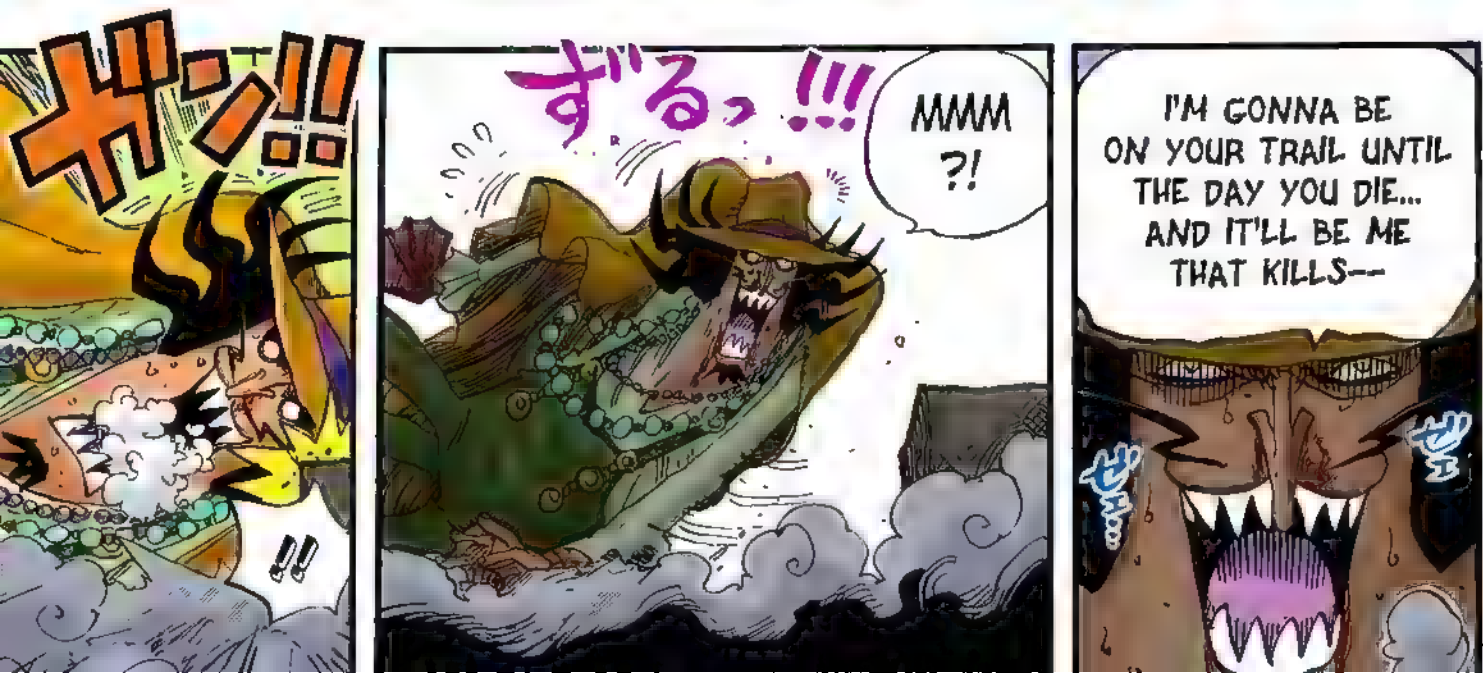
OOOH,
DAMN THAT
HODY... HE'S
GONNA PAY
FOR THIS!!

YOU'RE MY
LEFT HAND
TARGET NOW,
BUDDY BOY!!

WEEZ...
WEEZ...

INSIDE
NOAH

THE ARK'S
LEANING
OFF TO THE
SIDE!!



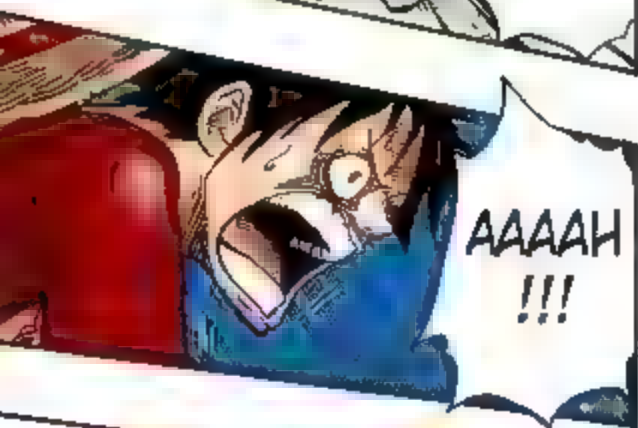
MMM
?!

I'M GONNA BE
ON YOUR TRAIL UNTIL
THE DAY YOU DIE...
AND IT'LL BE ME
THAT KILLS--

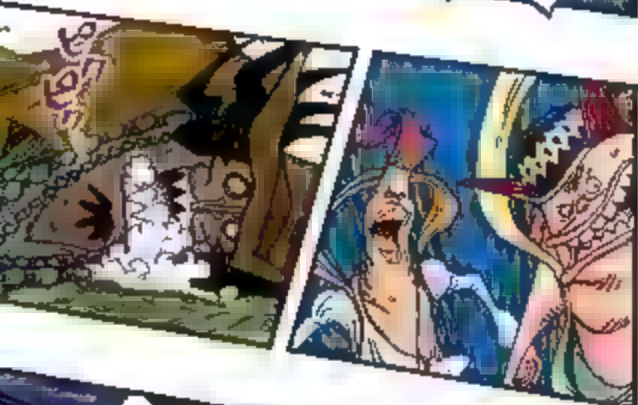


I'VE
WON,
YOU
FOOLS
!!

JA HA
HA HA!
JUST
IN
TIME!!

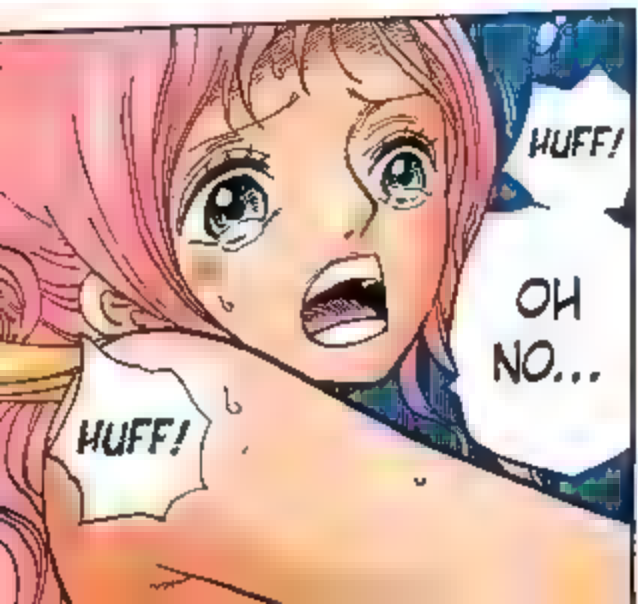


AAAAH
!!!



...IS IN
TERRIBLE
DANGER
!!!

FISH-
MAN
ISLAND
...



HUFF!

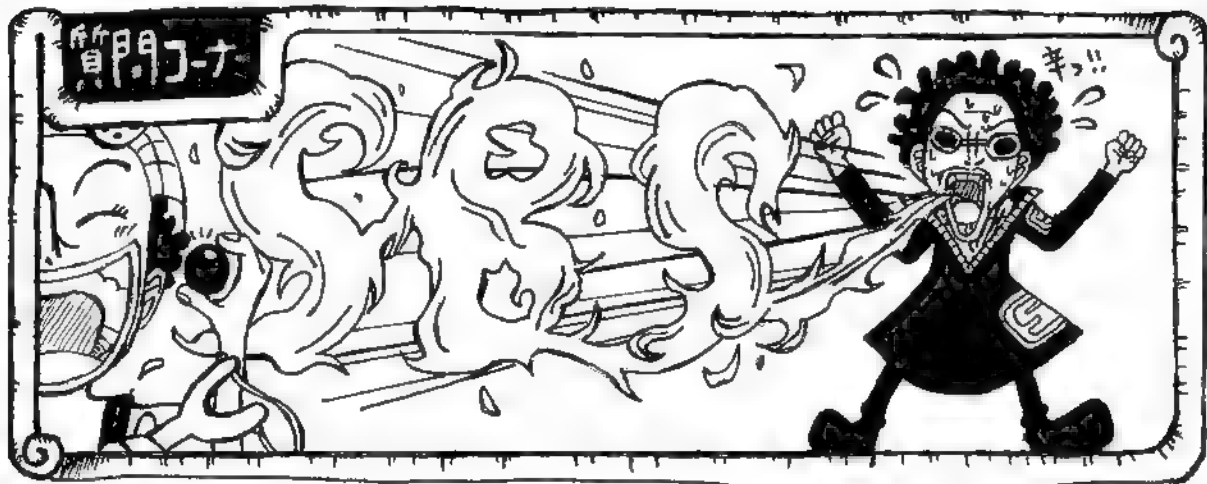
OH
NO...

HUFF!



HUH?!
OH NO...
NOAH IS
FALLING
!!!

!!!?



(Sorako ☆ Sho, Tokyo)

Q: Odacchi!! Canned mackerel is good, huh?!

--Mack Mackerel

A: Yeah, it is! My favorite is canned onion mackerel. It's too good!!

Q: In the Volume 64 scene where the Fish-Man Island kids tell Luffy to fight for them, there's a guy who says "I agree with them." I noticed that his shirt says "Sorega iiyo," which is the same line in Japanese, but written in the Western alphabet! What does it mean?!

--Trafalgar Law♡



Q: What species is the girl in Chapter 633 wearing the shirt that says "Tega2tsui"? (Two pairs of hands)

--Takaaki T.

A: Here are two questions. As for the girl, I didn't think of a fish species for her, but I'm betting she'd be some kind of ancient fish. The Fish-Men based on ancient species tend to have many fins. As for the shirts in general, you may notice that I became obsessed with "explanation shirts" in this arc, where I drew characters wearing clothes that repeated one of the original Japanese lines of dialogue from that panel. Look carefully, and you'll see them everywhere. Even in this book!



Q: I noticed something wrong with your story, Mr. Oda. When the king and princes were tied up, they seemed to be in pain, right? Isn't that weird? I would have thought their faces would be full of pleasure, like mine is when I get tied up... You're the same way, right?



--Chagero Kiyomizu

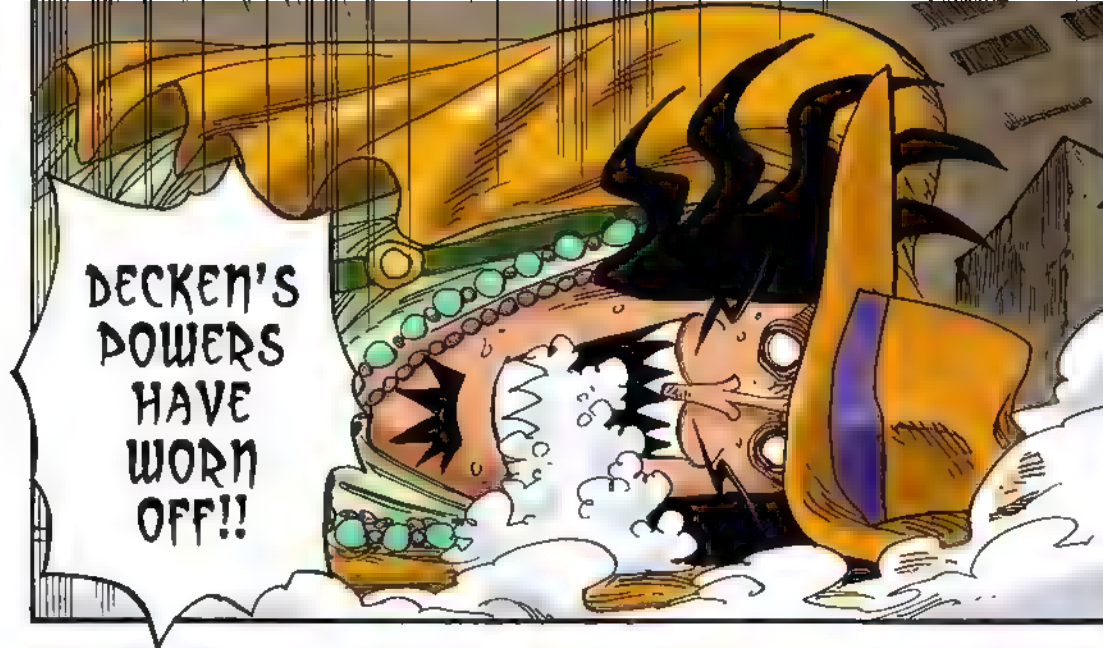
A: You towering fool!!³ What are you saying?! Children read this manga!! Aha! You're Chagero Kiyomizu, the pervert!! I've got your address this time! Hey! Officer! See that guy there? The one who's all tied up and enjoying it! Arrest him at once! ...Huh? What do I have to do with this?! What?! Why are you arresting me too, just because I'm not wearing any pants or underwear?! This is an outrage! Click clack! Hey, don't handcuff me! I have a deadline to meet, officer! Officer?! Hey...

Chapter 641:

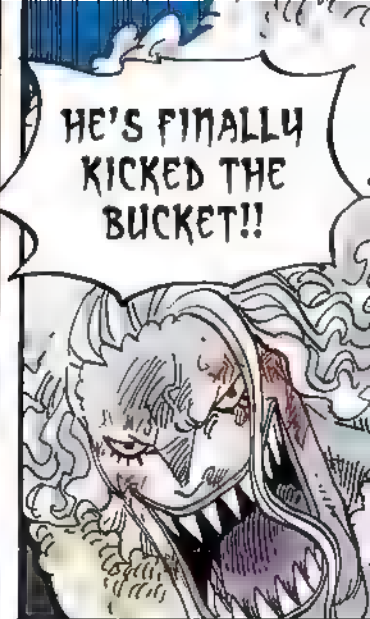
WHAT ARE YOU?



DECKS OF THE WORLD, VOL. 25:
"KINGDOM OF ALABASTA—COBRA ON HIS SICKBED"



DECKEN'S
POWERS
HAVE
WORN
OFF!!



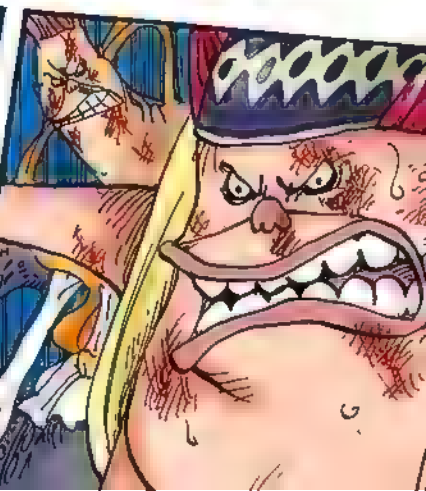
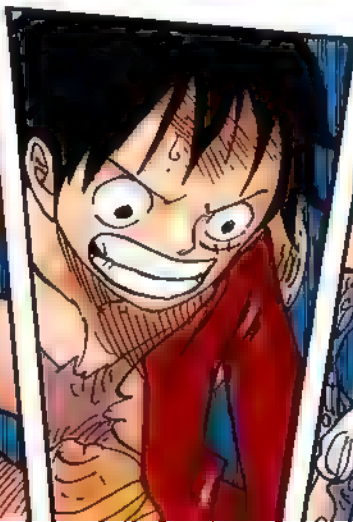
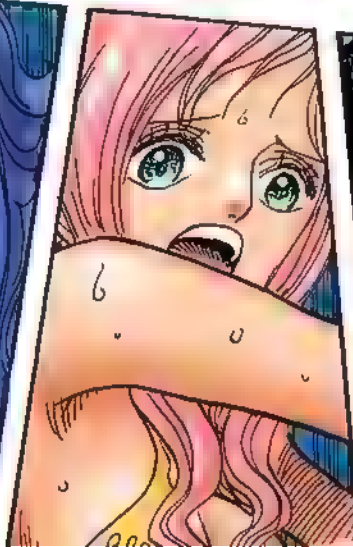
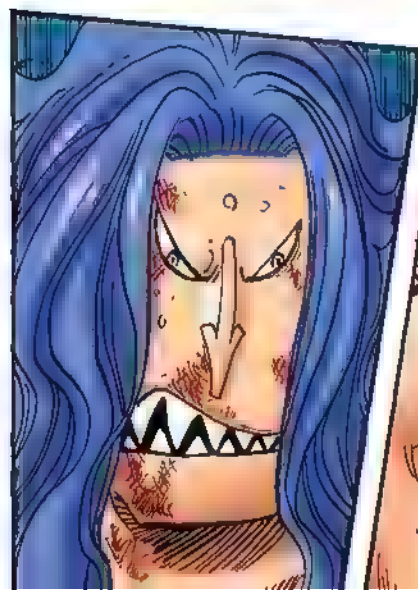
HE'S FINALLY
KICKED THE
BUCKET!!



DIE,
STRAW
HATS!!

DIE,
ALL YOU
FOOLS WHO
INTERFERED
IN OUR
VENGEANCE
!!

NOAH WILL
NOW PLUNGE
STRAIGHT
DOWNWARD
FOR FISH-
MAN
ISLAND!!





IF IT COLLIDES,
EVERYTHING IS
RUINED. OUR
KINGDOM WILL
BE GONE...

...AND SO WILL
NOAH'S MISSION,
WHICH WE HAVE
PROTECTED
DUTIFULLY FOR
CENTURIES!!



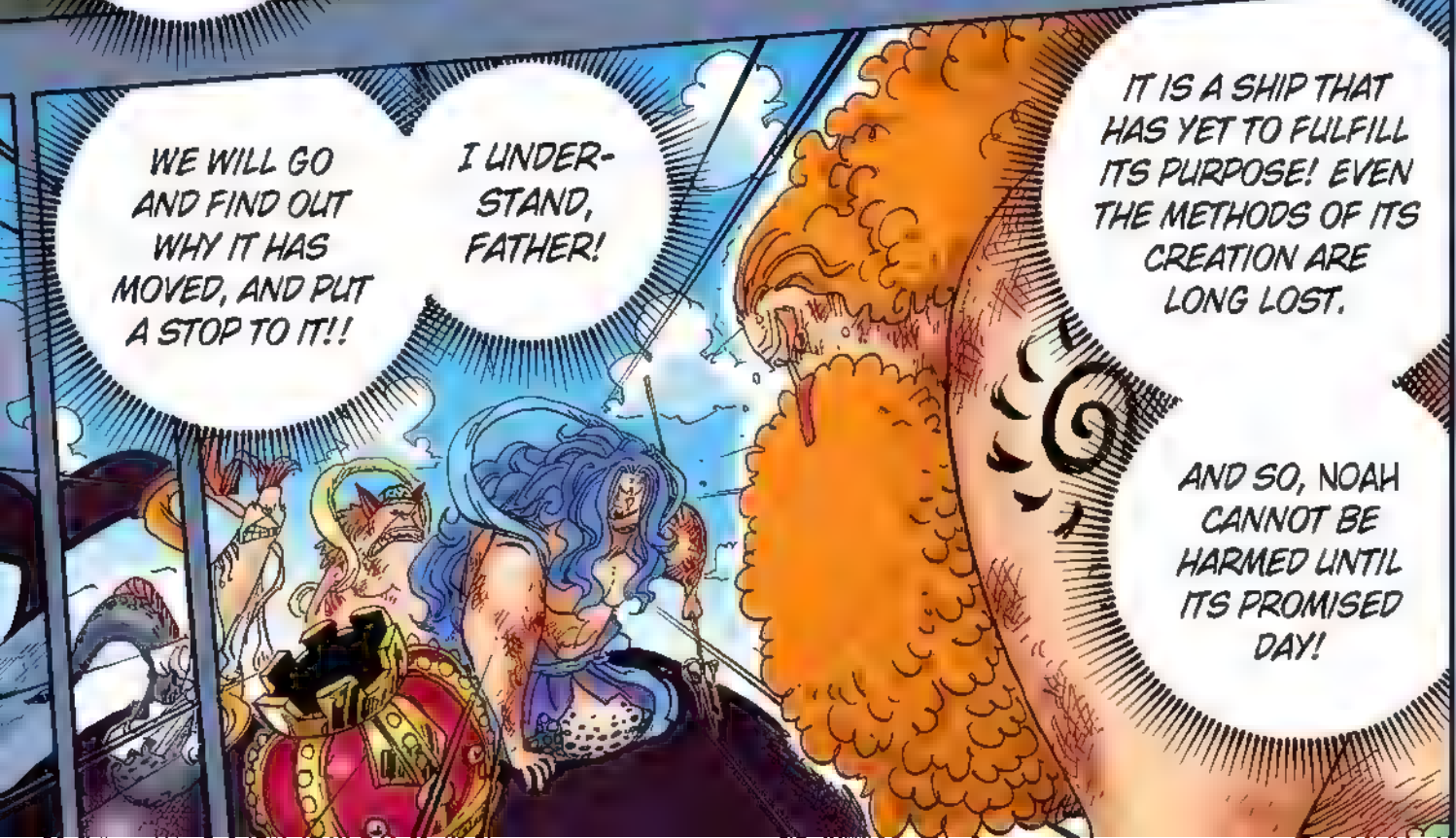
DAMN THAT
HODY!!



IT SITS ON
THE SEA FLOOR,
WAITING FOR THE
FULFILLMENT OF
A PROMISE...

...MADE
WITH A
GREAT MAN,
CENTURIES IN
THE PAST.

LISTEN,
MY SONS. THAT
ARK IS NO MERE
HISTORICAL
RUIN!

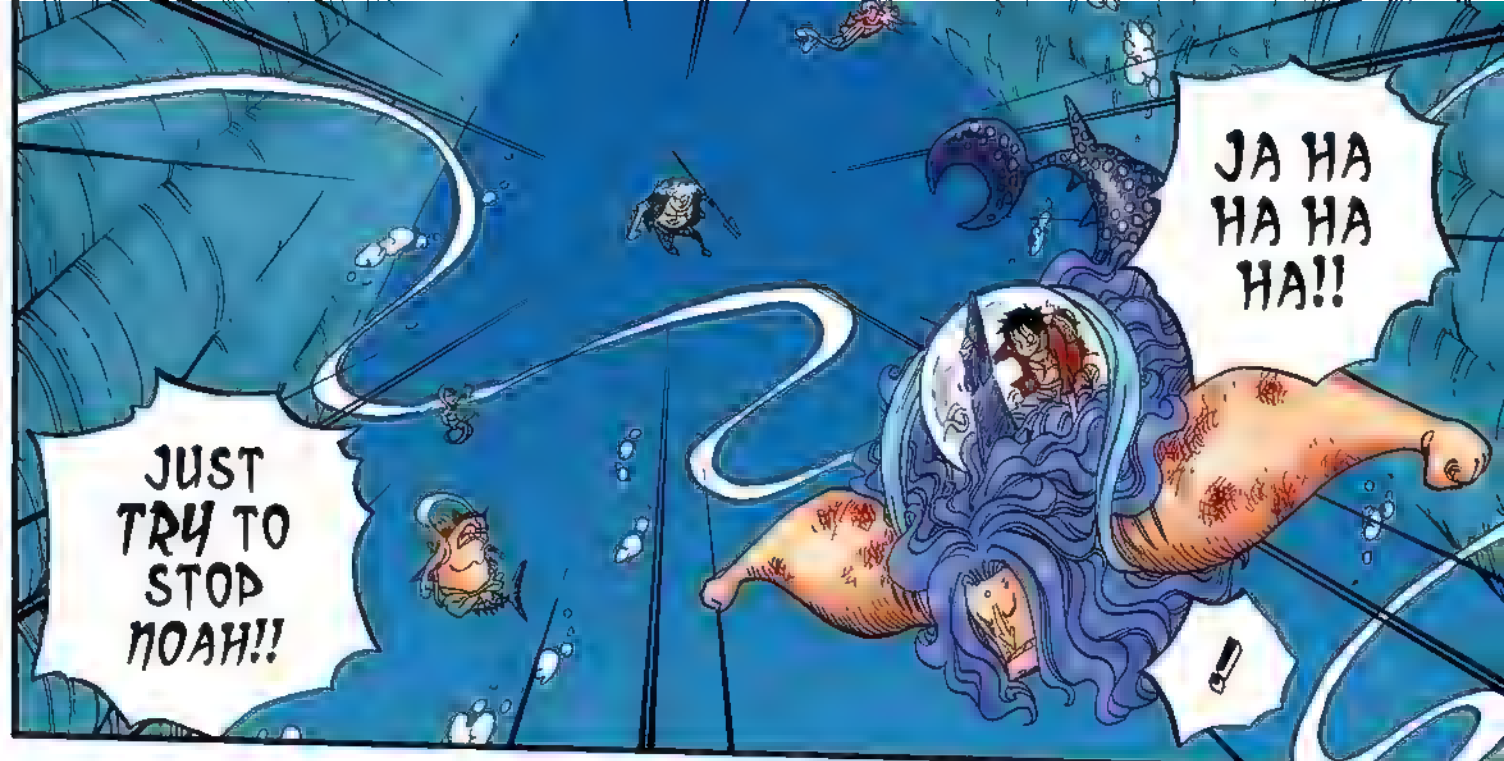


WE WILL GO
AND FIND OUT
WHY IT HAS
MOVED, AND PUT
A STOP TO IT!!

I UNDER-
STAND,
FATHER!

IT IS A SHIP THAT
HAS YET TO FULFILL
ITS PURPOSE! EVEN
THE METHODS OF ITS
CREATION ARE
LONG LOST.

AND SO, NOAH
CANNOT BE
HARMED UNTIL
ITS PROMISED
DAY!



JA HA
HA HA
HA!!

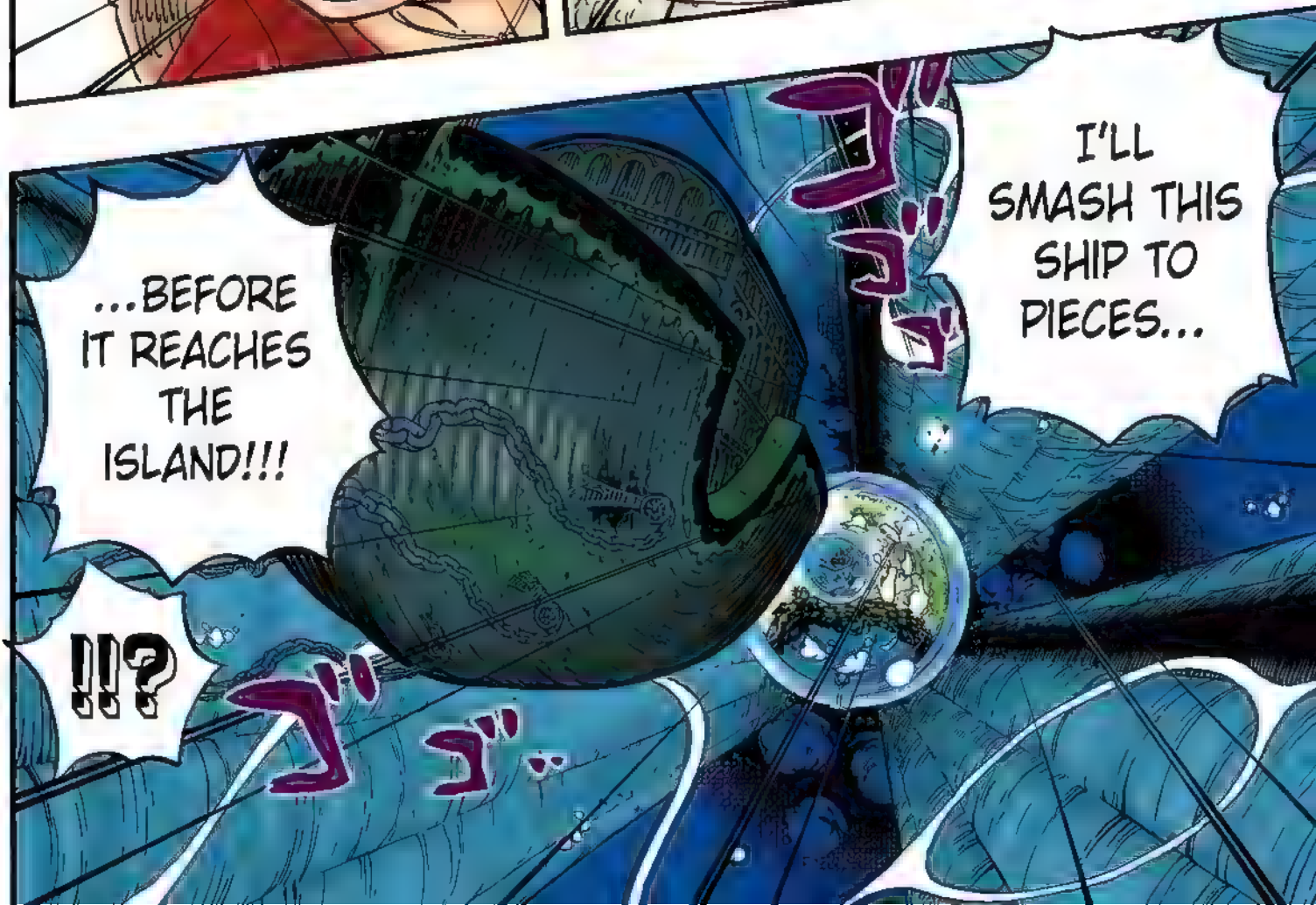
JUST
TRY TO
STOP
NOAH!!



I'LL STOP
IT!!!



WAS YOUR
BOLD CLAIM
TO PROTECT
EVERYTHING
JUST HOT
AIR?!



I'LL
SMASH THIS
SHIP TO
PIECES...

...BEFORE
IT REACHES
THE
ISLAND!!!

!!!?

IT'S
THE ONLY
THING THAT
COMES TO
MIND!!

IS THERE
ANY OTHER
WAY TO SAVE
THE ISLAND
THEN? WE
DON'T HAVE
MUCH TIME!!

NO, STRAW
HAT! EVEN IF
THAT WERE
POSSIBLE...

DECKEN MIGHT
STILL BE ALIVE! IF
HE REGAINS HIS
WITS...

...I TOLD
YOU THAT SHIP
BEARS BOTH
OUR LONG PAST
AND OUR
FUTURE!!

THE ISLAND
IS FULL OF
PEOPLE
DEAR TO
ME!!!

PLEASE,
NOAH,
STOP!!

JA HA HA!
HAVING A
LITTLE FIGHT,
ARE WE?!

BUT WHAT
IF IT TURNS
OUT HE'S
DEAD?!

...WE MIGHT
BE ABLE TO
CHANGE THE
SHIP'S COURSE
AND SAVE
BOTH!!

STAY
AWAY FROM
THE SHIP,
SHIRA-
HOSHI!!

LORD DECKEN!
IF YOU ARE
ALIVE, PLEASE
SET YOUR
TARGET ON ME
AGAIN!! JUST
SPARE FISH-
MAN ISLAND!!



SEA
DRUM
!!!

!!!?



FISH-MAN
KARATE!!



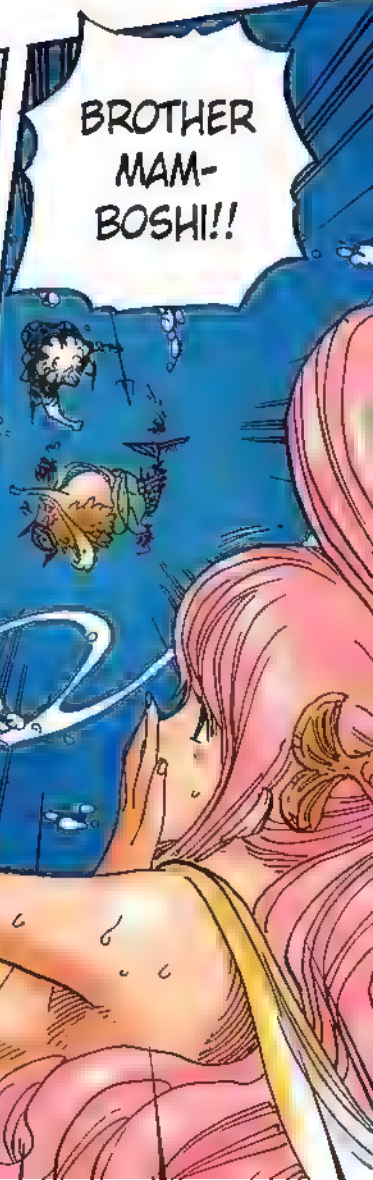
SHIRA-
HOSHI!



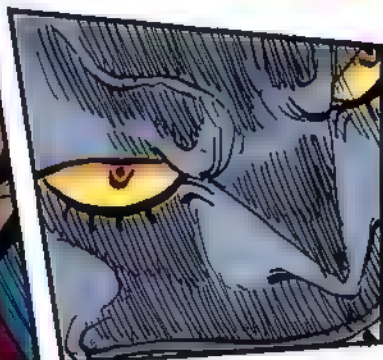
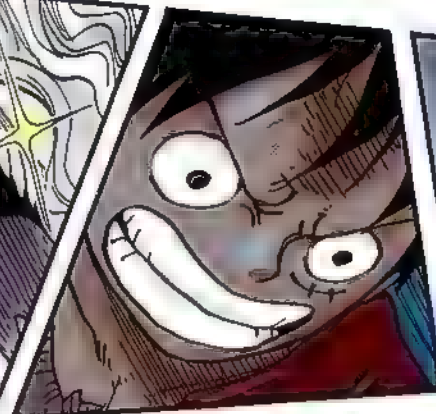
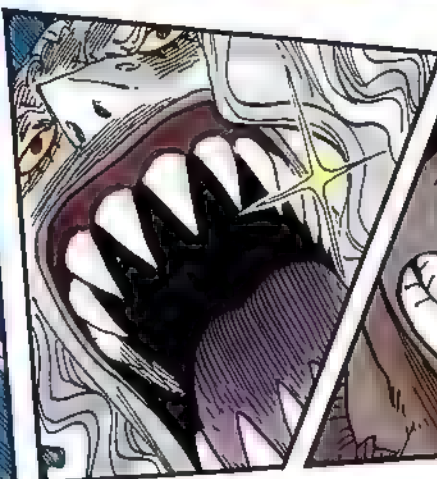
!?

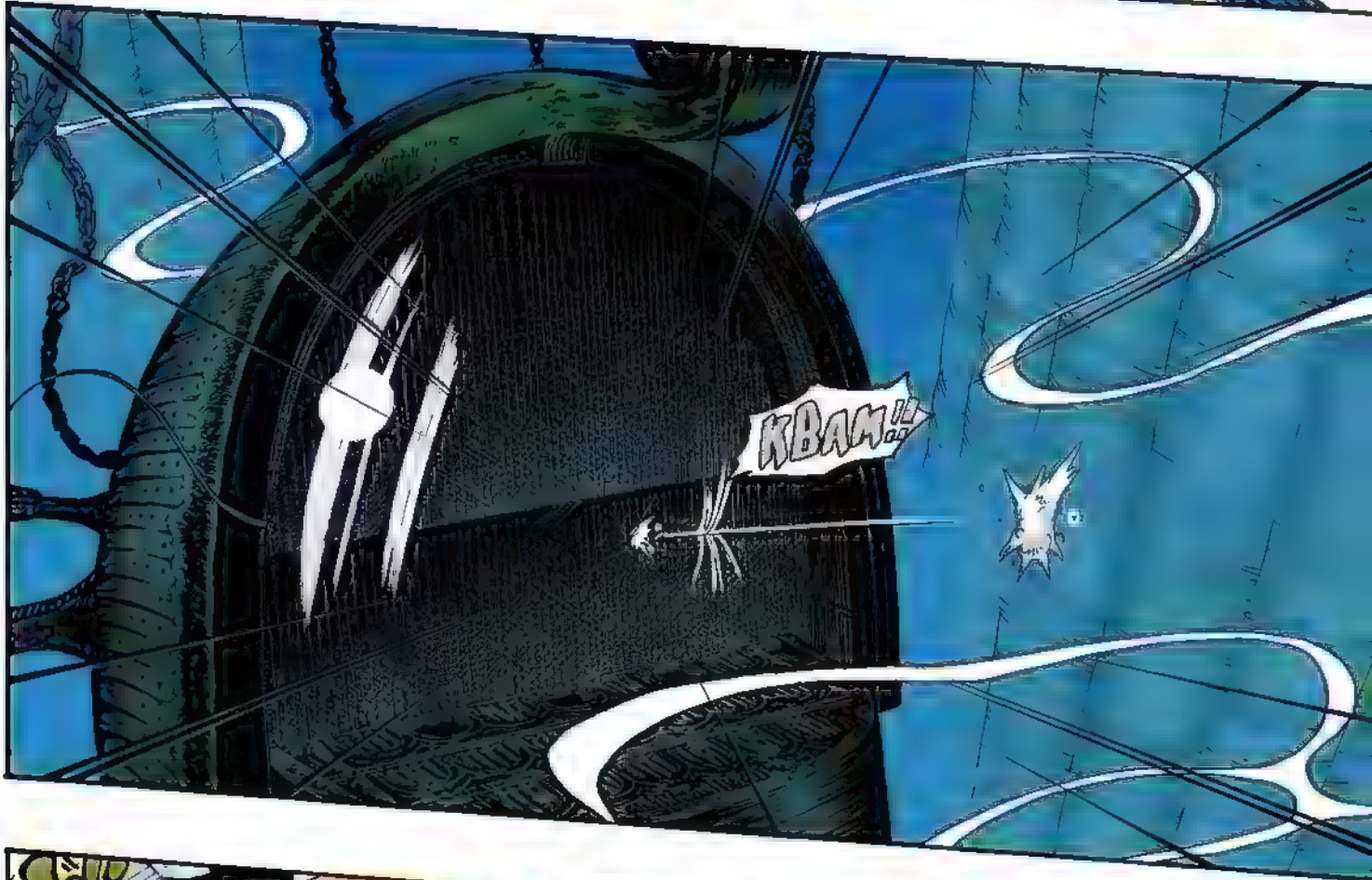
JA HA
HA...

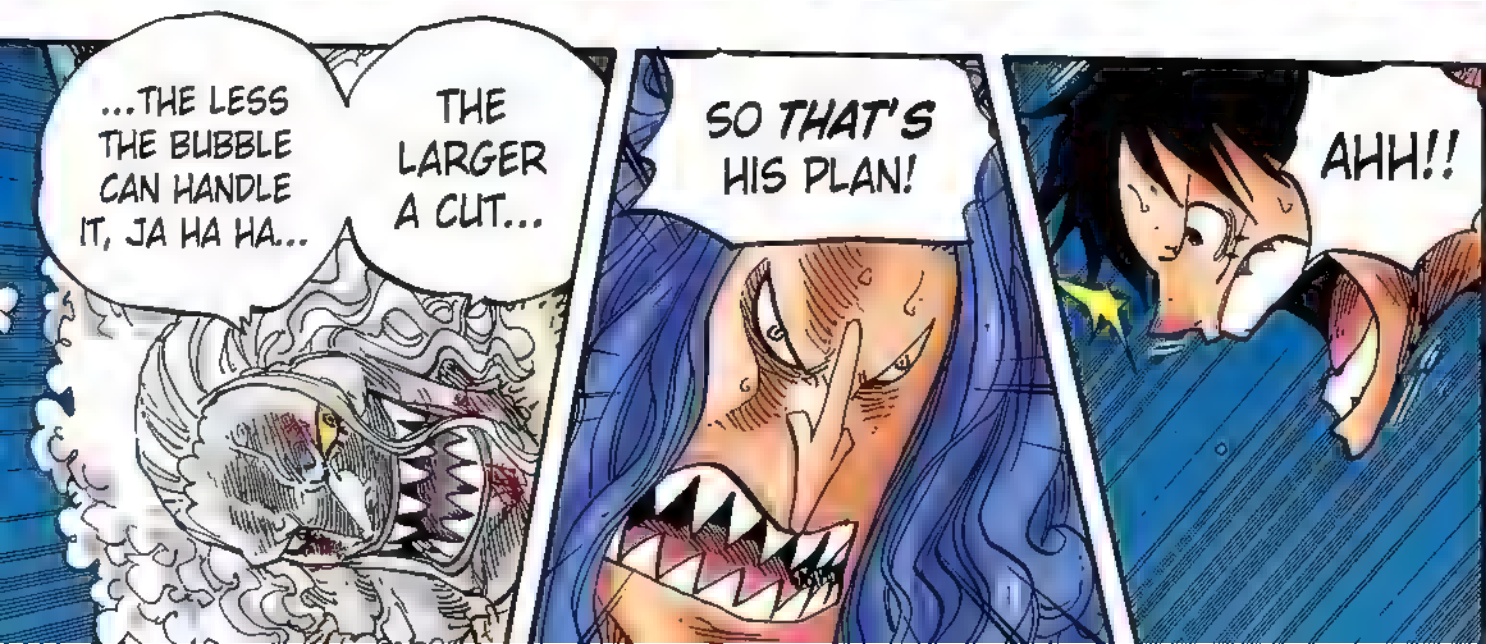
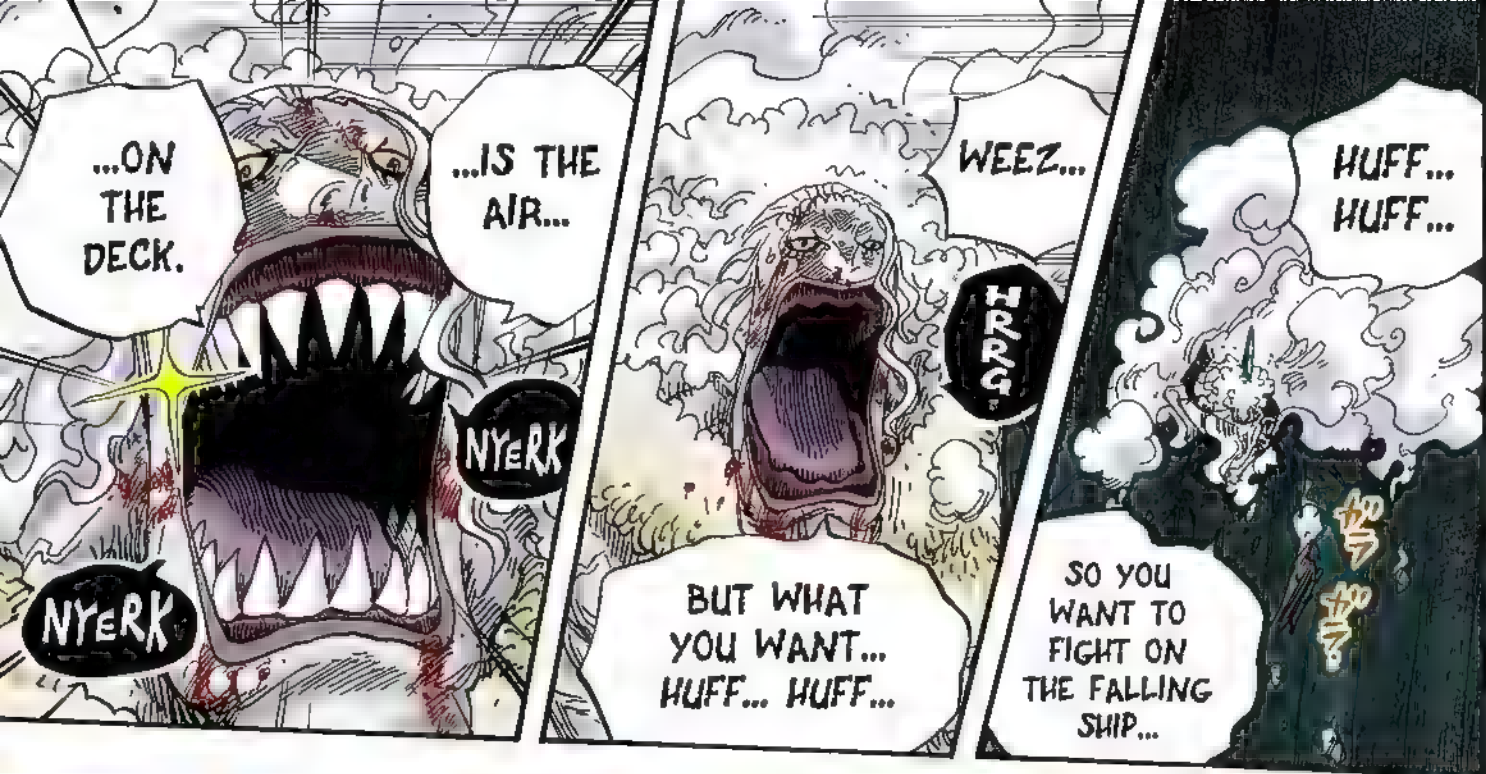
!!!?



BROTHER
MAM-
BOSHI!!









DON'T
INTERFERE IN
THIS, HODY!!

WHO
DO YOU
THINK YOU
ARE?!!

HAVE YOU
ANY IDEA HOW
MANY LIVES
ARE ON THAT
ISLAND?!



HA HA... THAT'S ALL IT
TAKES TO MAKE A HUMAN
HELPLESS!! THERE IS NO
WAY YOU COULD EVER BE
SUPERIOR TO OUR KIND!!

YOU CANNOT
STOP NOAH;
YOU CANNOT
EVEN DEFEAT
ME!!



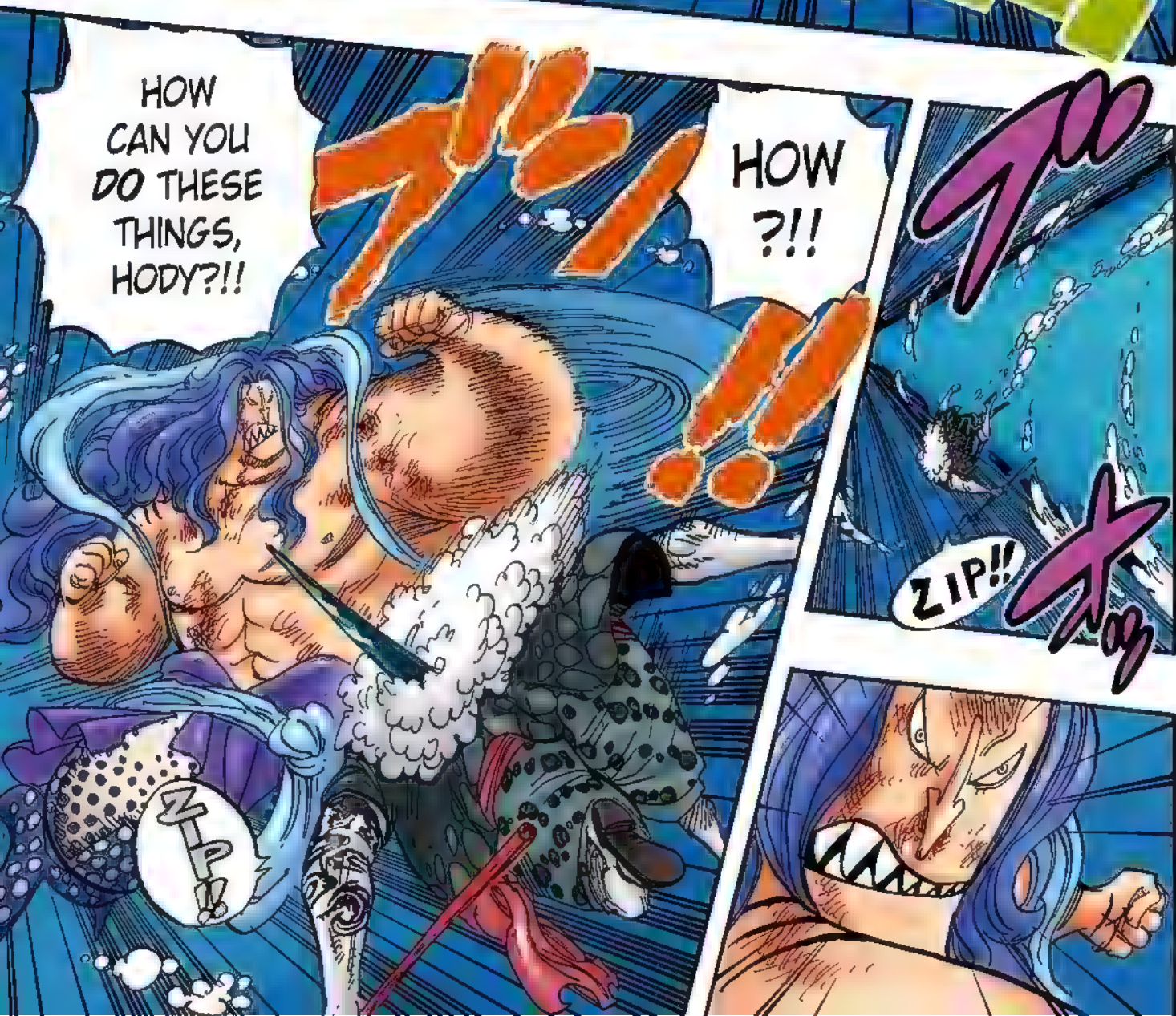
DAMMIT!!
ALL THE
AIR'S
GONE!!



ULTRA

...

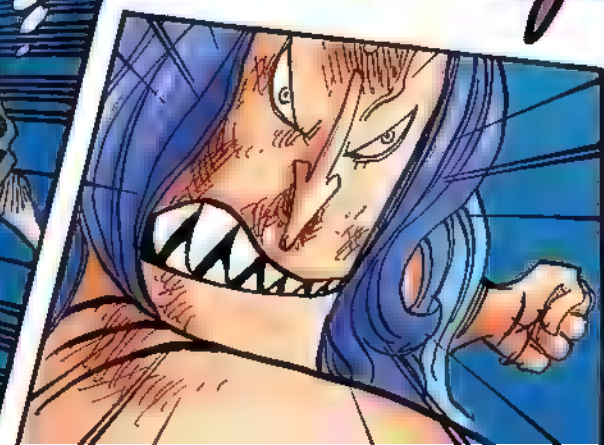
...
MARINE
!!!

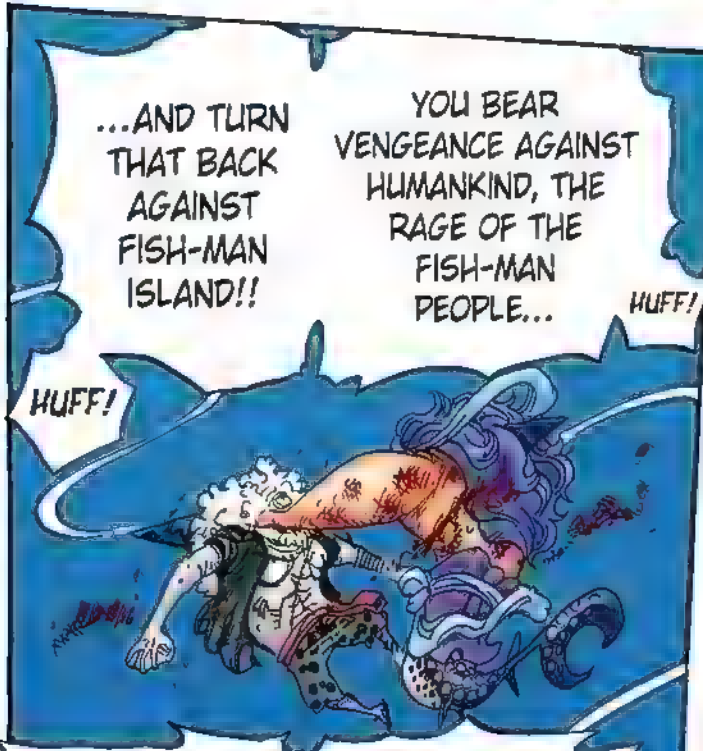
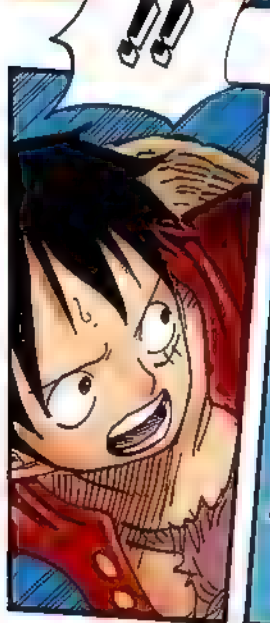
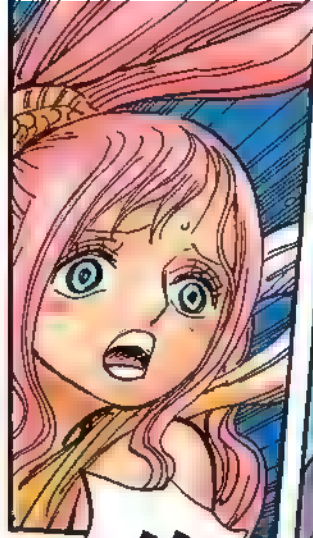


HOW
CAN YOU
DO THESE
THINGS,
HODY?!!

HOW
?!!

ZIP!!





...AND TURN
THAT BACK
AGAINST
FISH-MAN
ISLAND!!

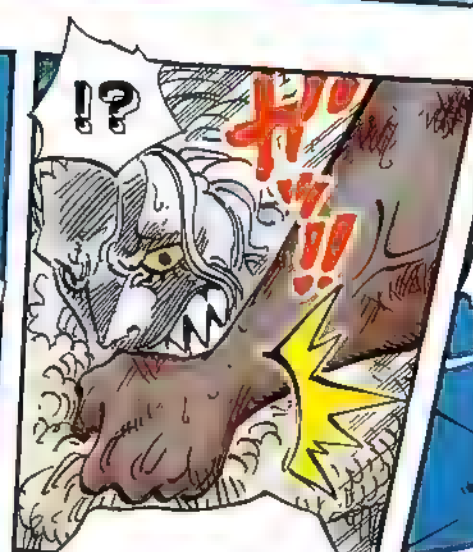
YOU BEAR
VENGEANCE AGAINST
HUMANKIND, THE
RAGE OF THE
FISH-MAN
PEOPLE...

HUFF!

HUFF!

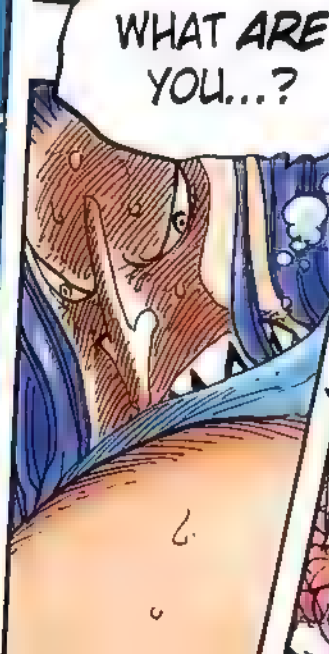
YOU'VE EVEN
TURNED YOUR
BACK ON YOUR
FRIENDS FROM
THE FISH-MAN
DISTRICT!!

NOW YOU'VE
CHOSEN NOT TO
CONQUER THE
ISLAND AFTER
ALL, BUT WIPE IT
OFF THE MAP!!

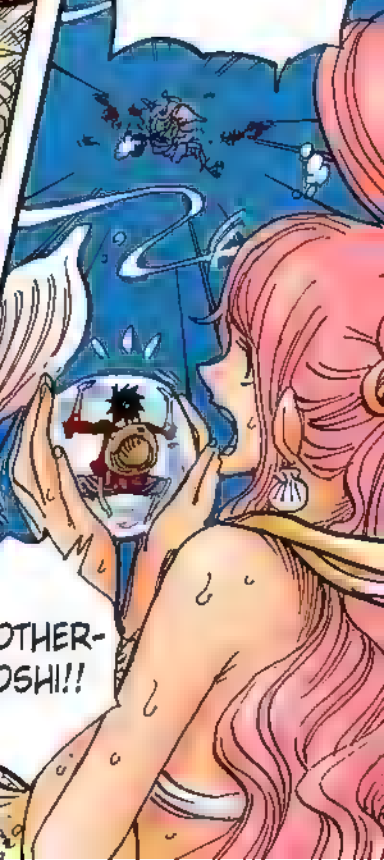


WHAT ARE
YOU...?

BROTHER
FUKA-
BOSHI!!



BROTHER-
HOSHI!!



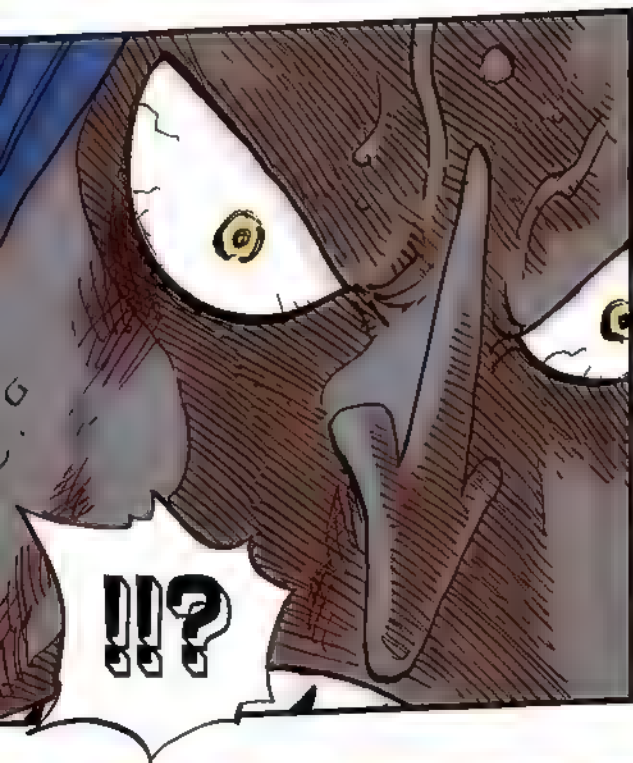


WHAT IN THE WORLD
HAPPENED TO YOU IN THE
PAST?!! WHAT DID THE
HUMANS DO TO YOU?!!

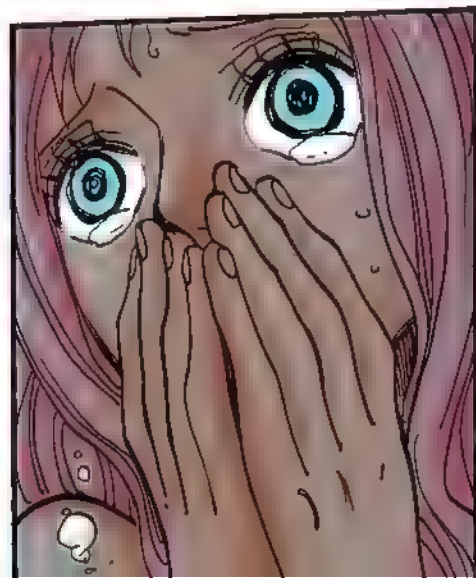
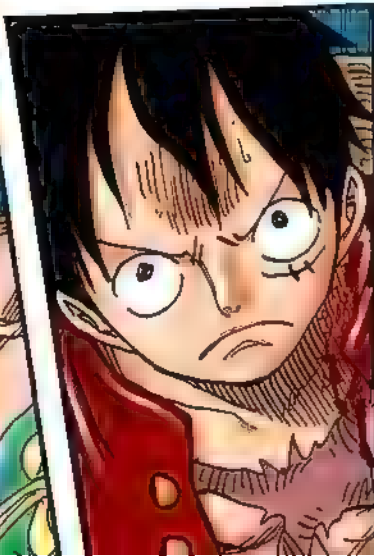
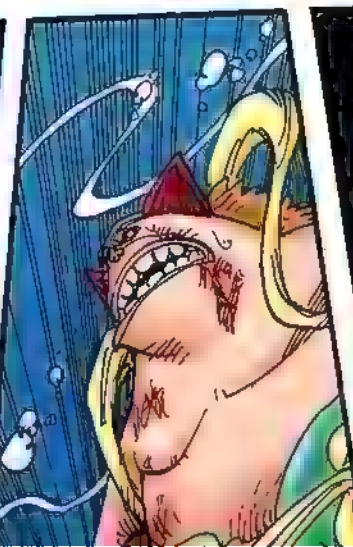
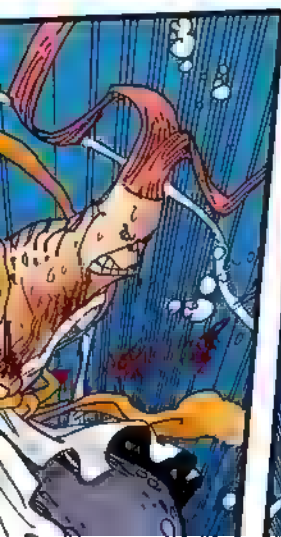


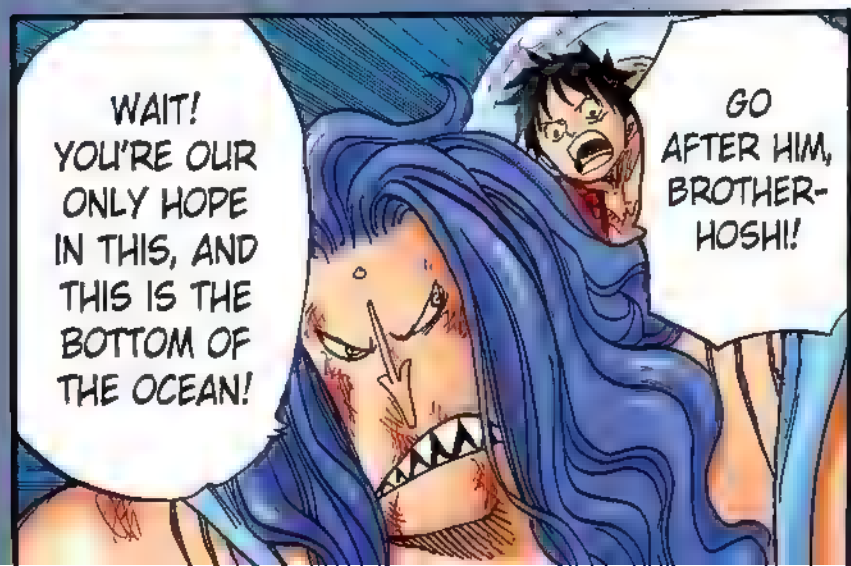
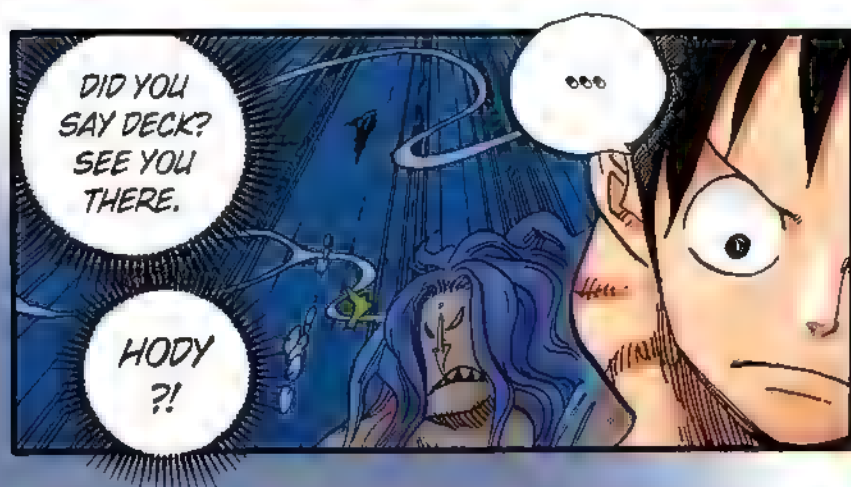
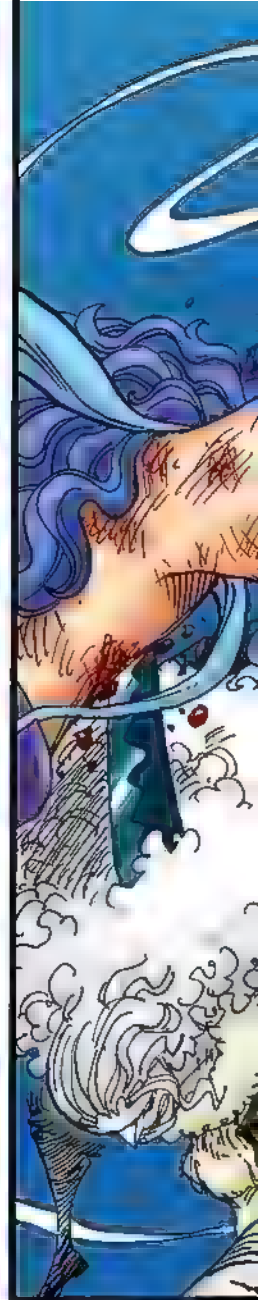
AND ONCE
YOU'VE DONE ALL
THESE THINGS,
WHAT WILL YOU
HAVE LEFT?!!

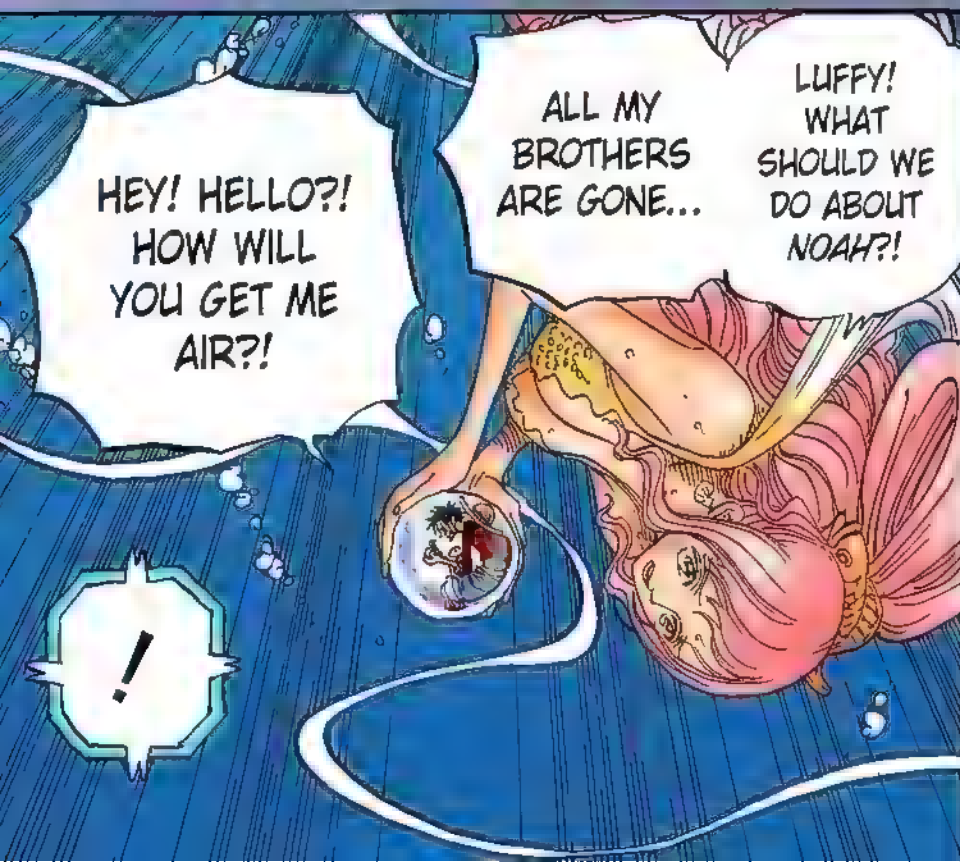
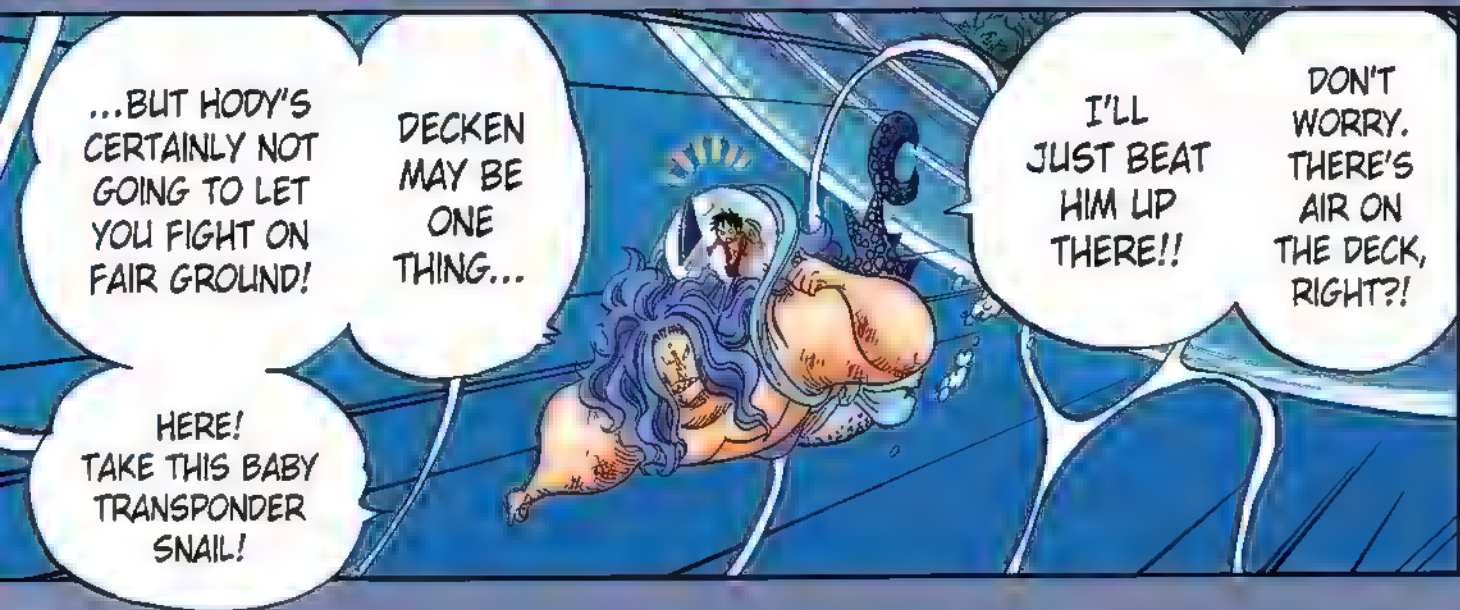
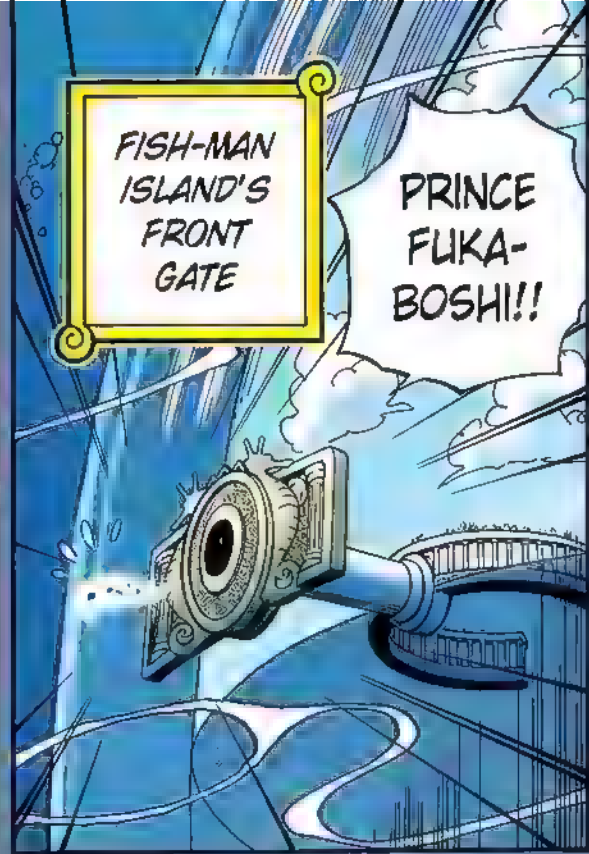
YOU DESPISE
HUMANS MORE
THAN ANYONE
ELSE!!

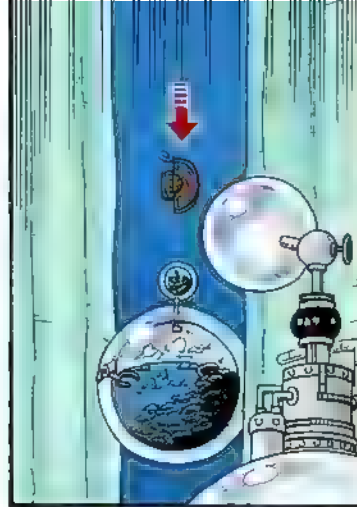


!!?









WE CAN
SHOOT OUT
ALL THE AIR
IN THE TANK
INTO A
BUBBLE...

...THAT CAN
COMPLETELY
ENVELOP
NOAH!!



IT HURTS
US TO ADMIT,
BUT WE HAVE TO
LEAVE OUR FATE
ENTIRELY IN YOUR
HANDS!!

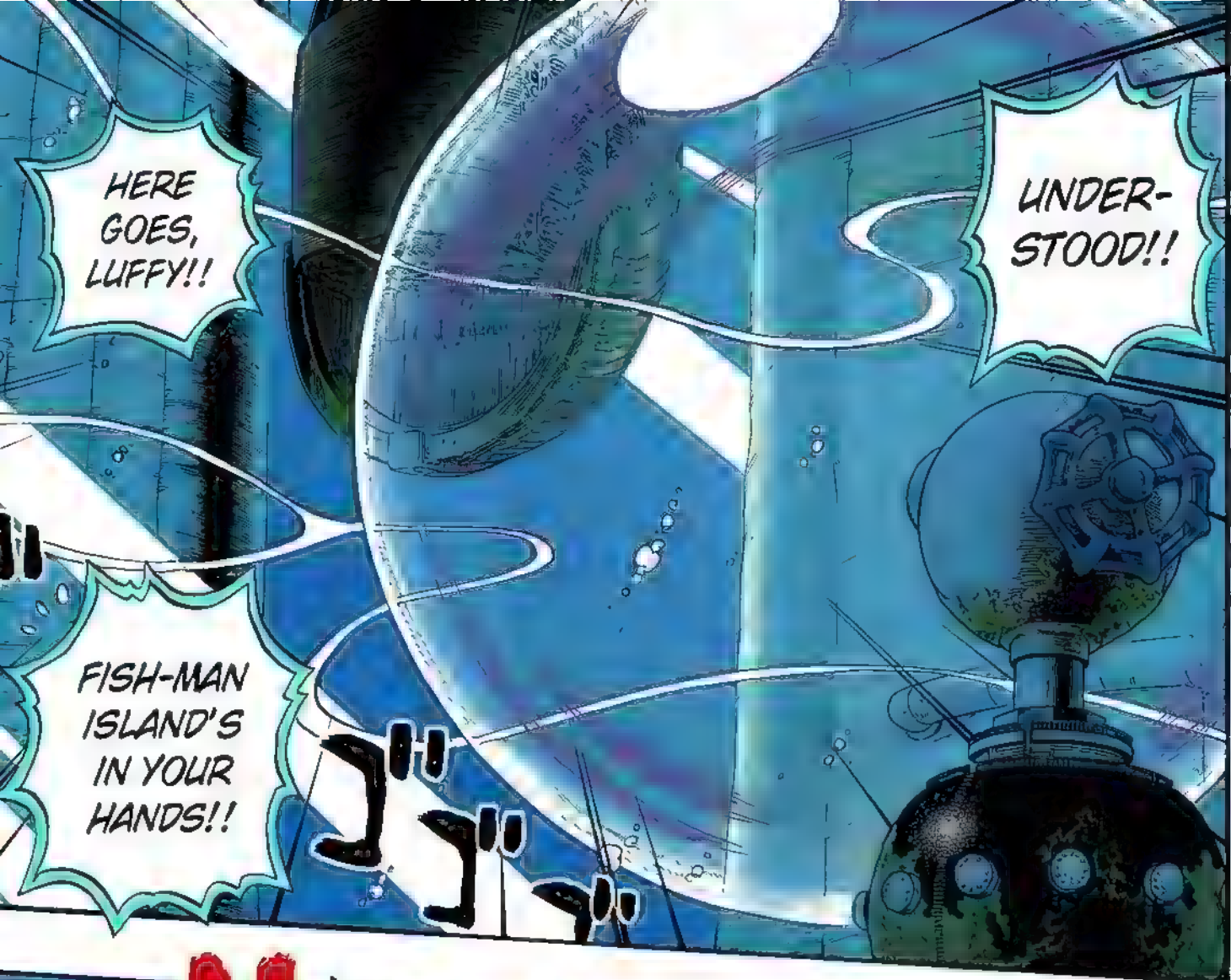
I DON'T
CARE ABOUT
THE FINE
PRINT!

JUST DO IT!!
IF THERE'S
AIR, I CAN
MANAGE!!



...SO THE
AIR CAN'T
ACTUALLY
LIFT NOAH!!

IT WON'T
STOP THE
SHIP FROM
SINKING!!



HERE
GOES,
LUFFY!!

UNDER-
STOOD!!

FISH-MAN
ISLAND'S
IN YOUR
HANDS!!



SHARK
SLICER
!!!



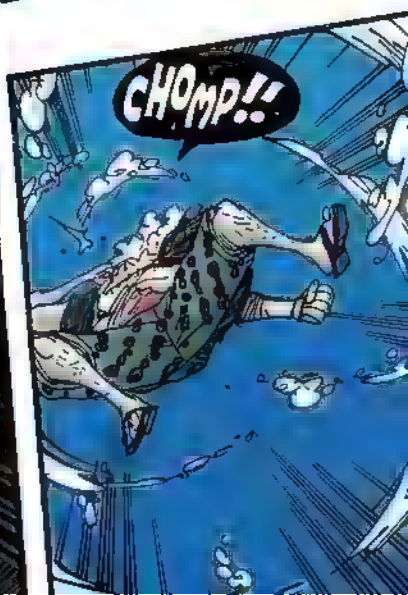
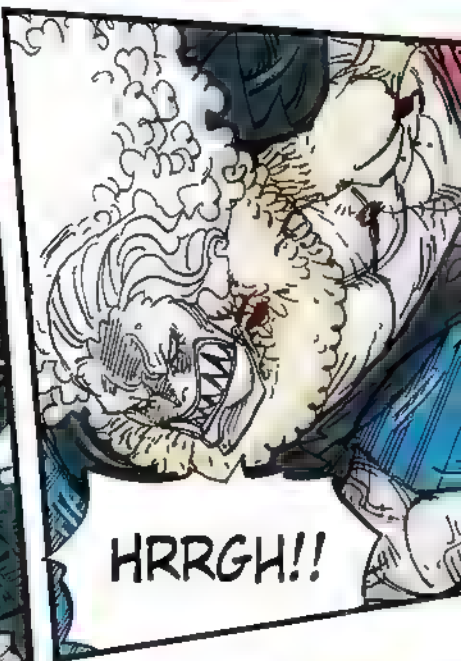
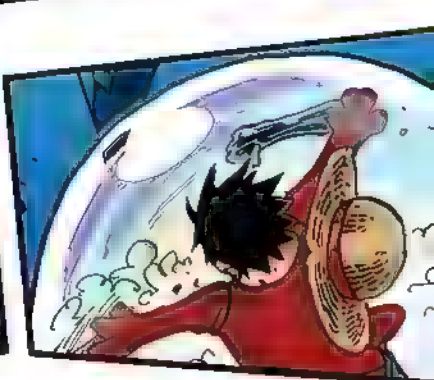
STRAW
HAT!
SHIRA-
HOSHI!



WHAT DO YOU THINK
YOU CAN ACCOMPLISH,
CLINGING TO NOAH?!!

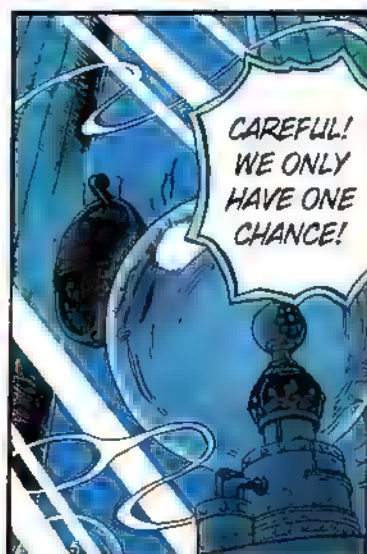
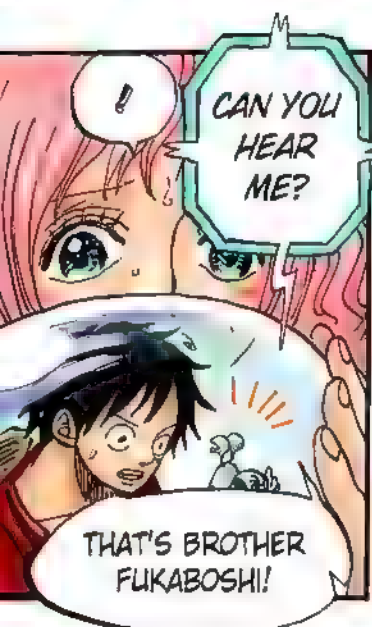
AAAAH
!!

WHAT CAN A HUMAN
AND A MERMAID
PRINCESS DO?!!



NO MATTER HOW
MUCH OF MY LIFE
I MUST SHORTEN!
NO MATTER HOW
MUCH I MUST
SACRIFICE!! I
WILL HAVE MY
REVENGE ON
HUMANKIND!!!

GIVE IT
UP, HUMAN!!
JUST THE
SIGHT OF
YOU MAKES
ME SICK!!!





ONE PIECE

vol. 65

...IN THE
FOREST
OF THE
SEA...

A FEW
MINUTES
EARLIER
...

ALL THE
WHALES AND
FISH...
...ARE
FLEEING THE
FOREST!

WHAT
DO YOU
MEAN?

OLD CAPTAIN
TIGER...MUST
HAVE BEEN AFRAID
OF THIS VERY
THING...

NYU! IF IT WAS A
FAIR FIGHT...JIMBEI
AND THE STRAW
HATS WOULD
WASTE 'EM...

BUT HODY...
WON'T LET THAT
STOP HIM...!

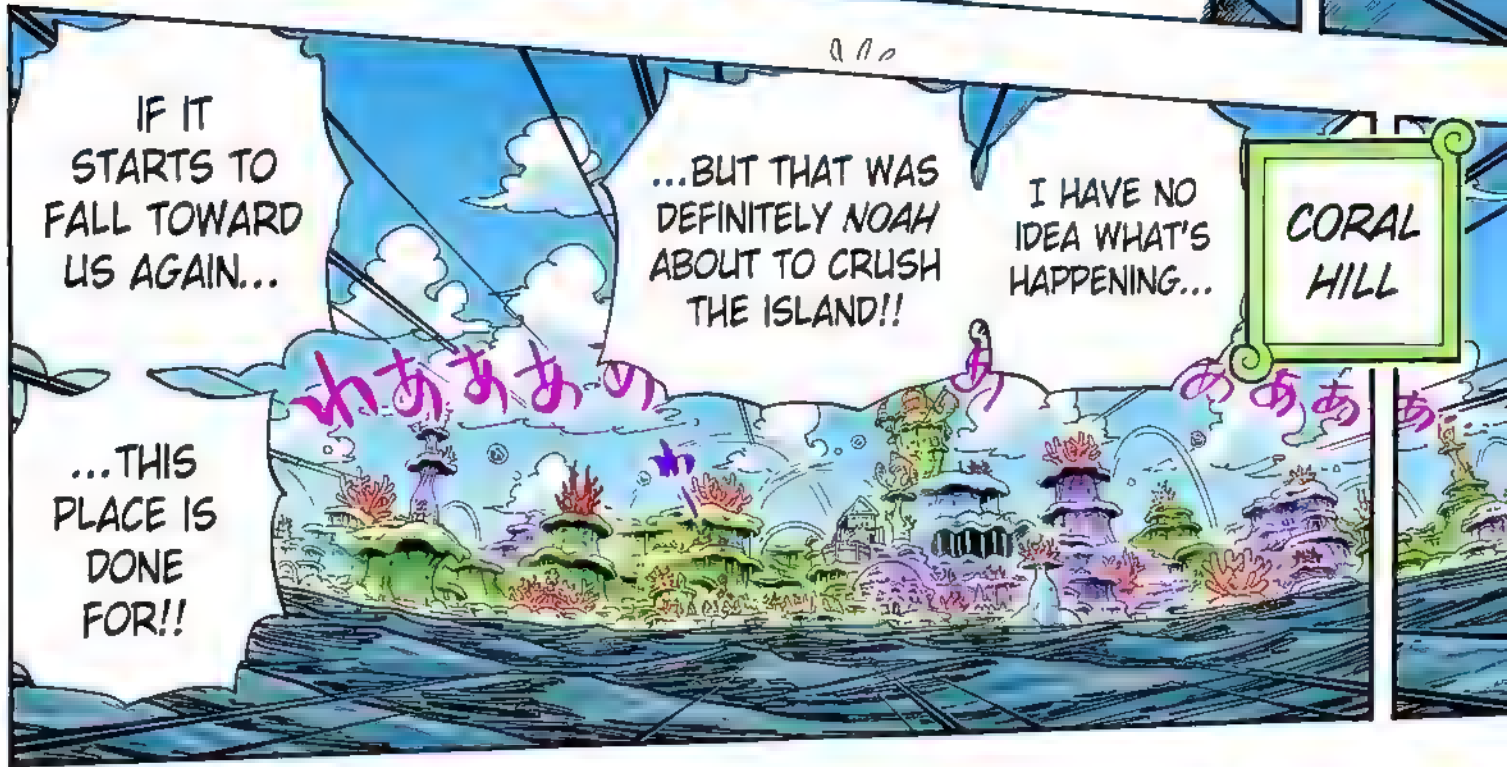
THIS IS SERIOUS...
SOMETHING MUST
BE HAPPENING TO
THE ISLAND!



EVERYONE,
EVACUATE
THE ISLAND!

FISH-
MAN
ISLAND

THE
MINISTER OF
THE LEFT HAS
ISSUED THE
COMMAND!!



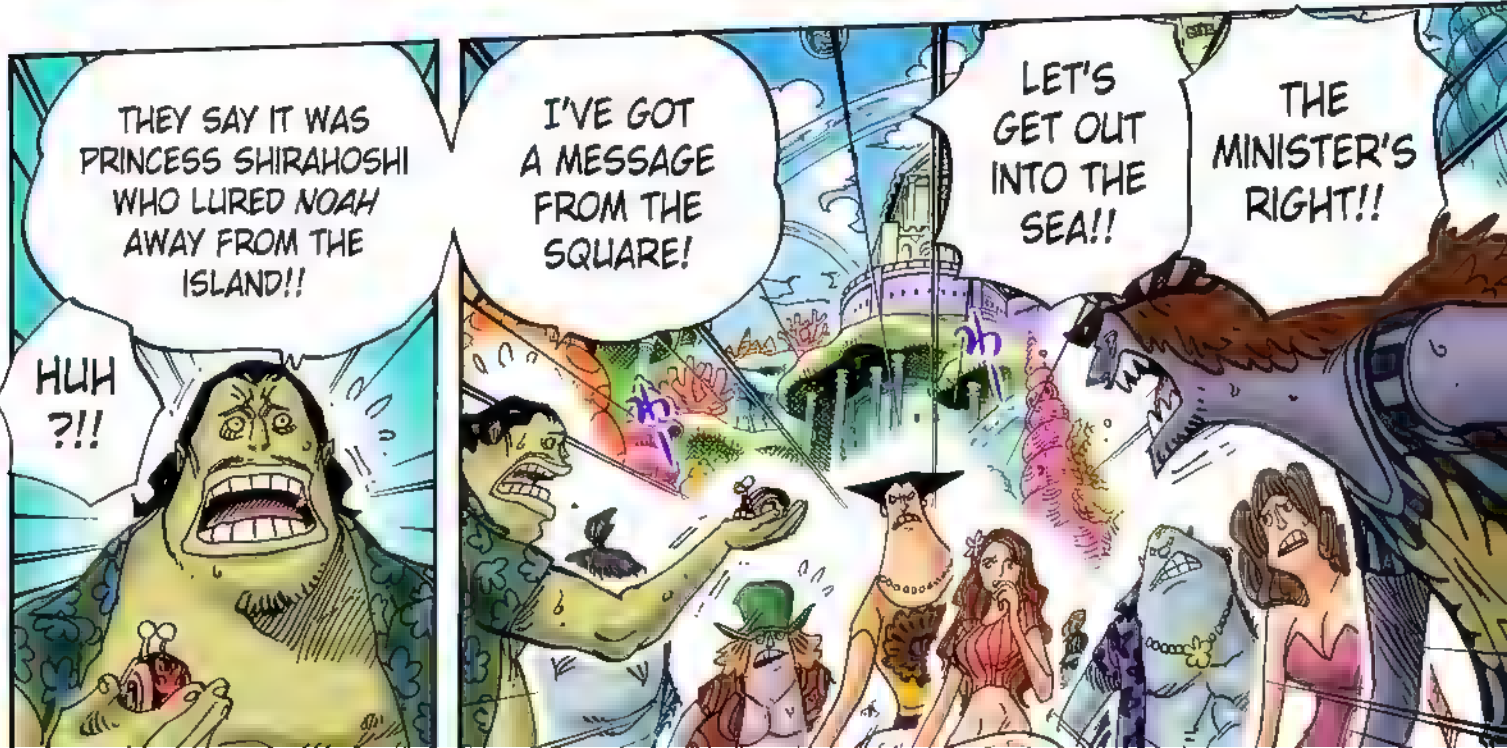
IF IT
STARTS TO
FALL TOWARD
US AGAIN...

...BUT THAT WAS
DEFINITELY NOAH
ABOUT TO CRUSH
THE ISLAND!!

I HAVE NO
IDEA WHAT'S
HAPPENING...

CORAL
HILL

...THIS
PLACE IS
DONE
FOR!!



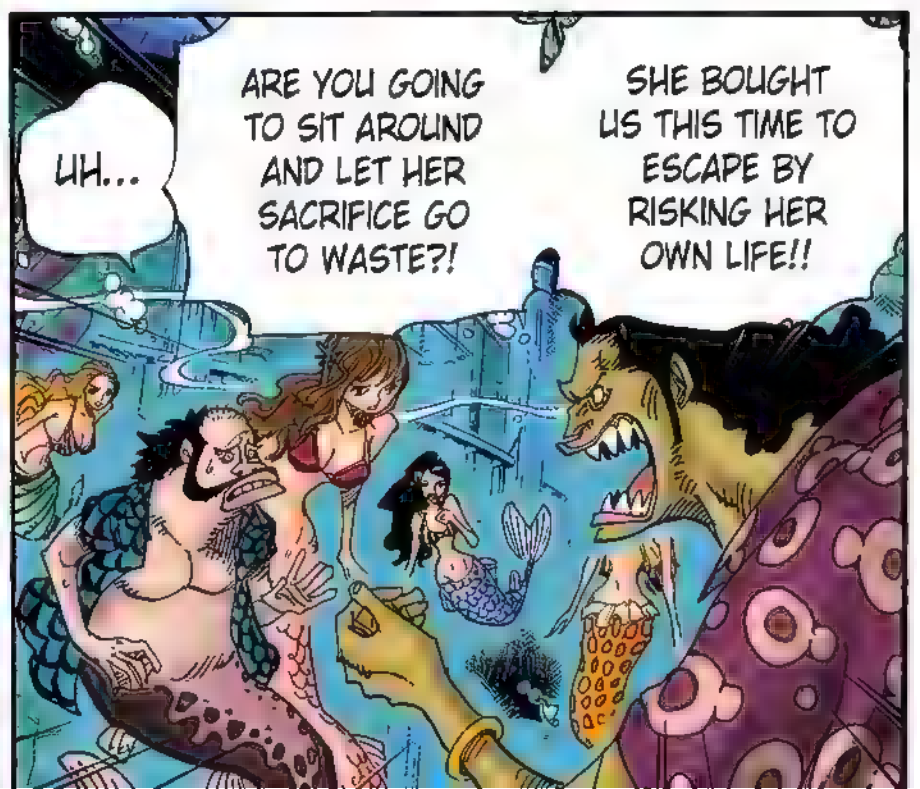
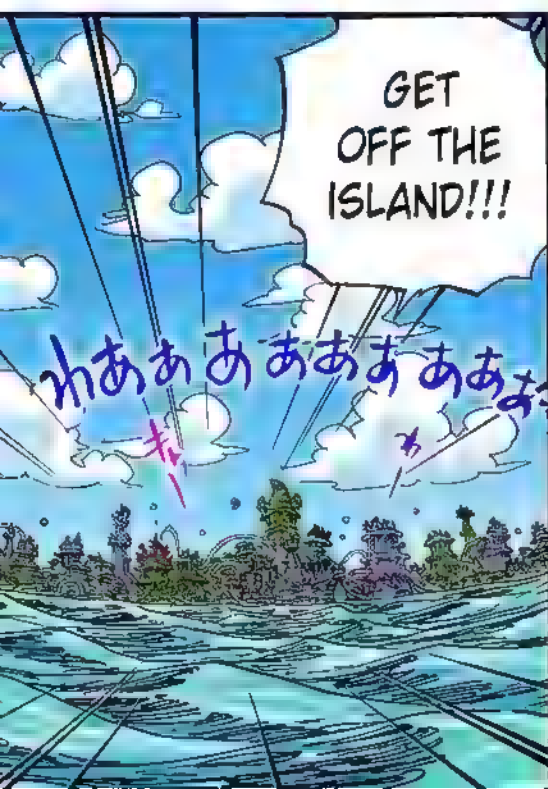
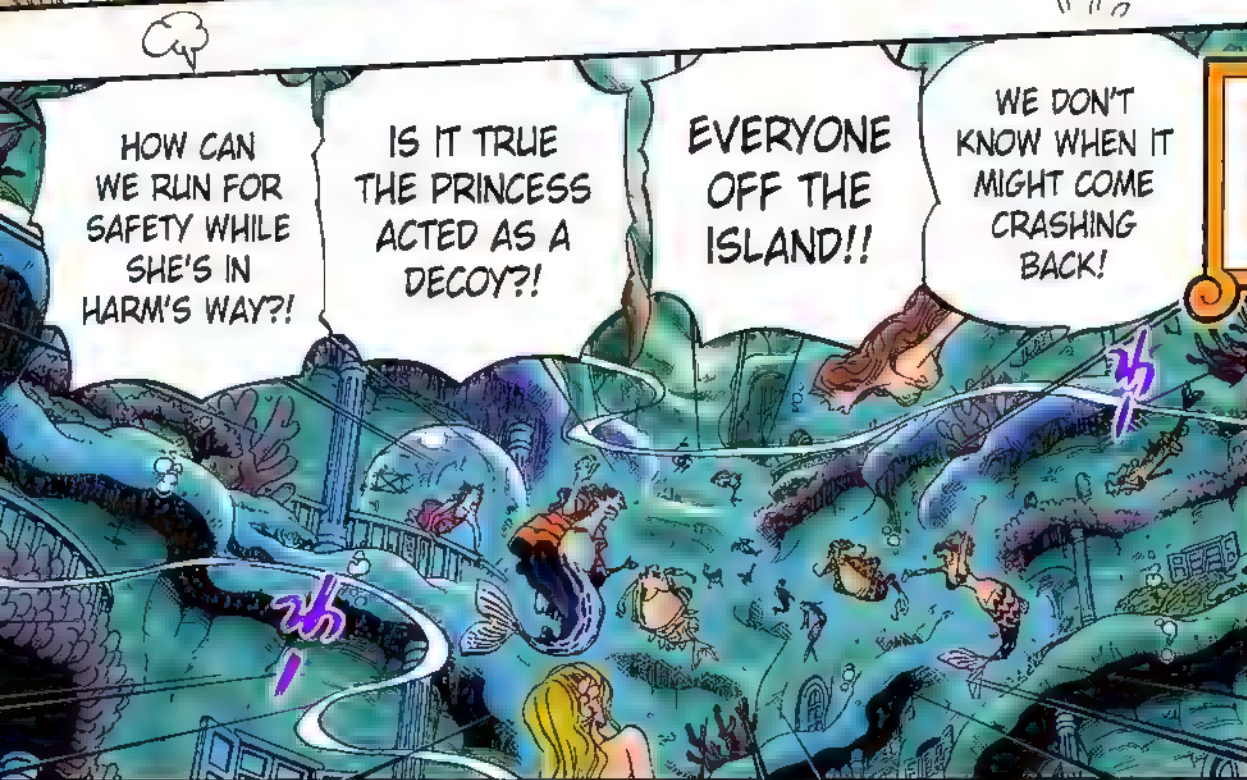
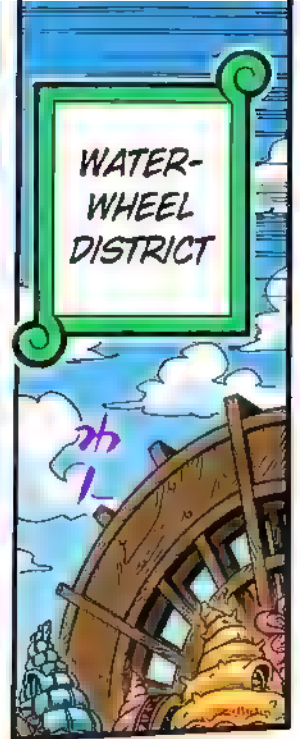
THEY SAY IT WAS
PRINCESS SHIRAHOSHI
WHO LURED NOAH
AWAY FROM THE
ISLAND!!

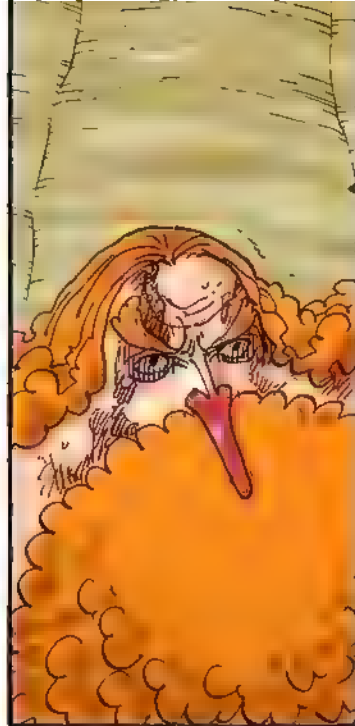
I'VE GOT
A MESSAGE
FROM THE
SQUARE!

LET'S
GET OUT
INTO THE
SEA!!

THE
MINISTER'S
RIGHT!!

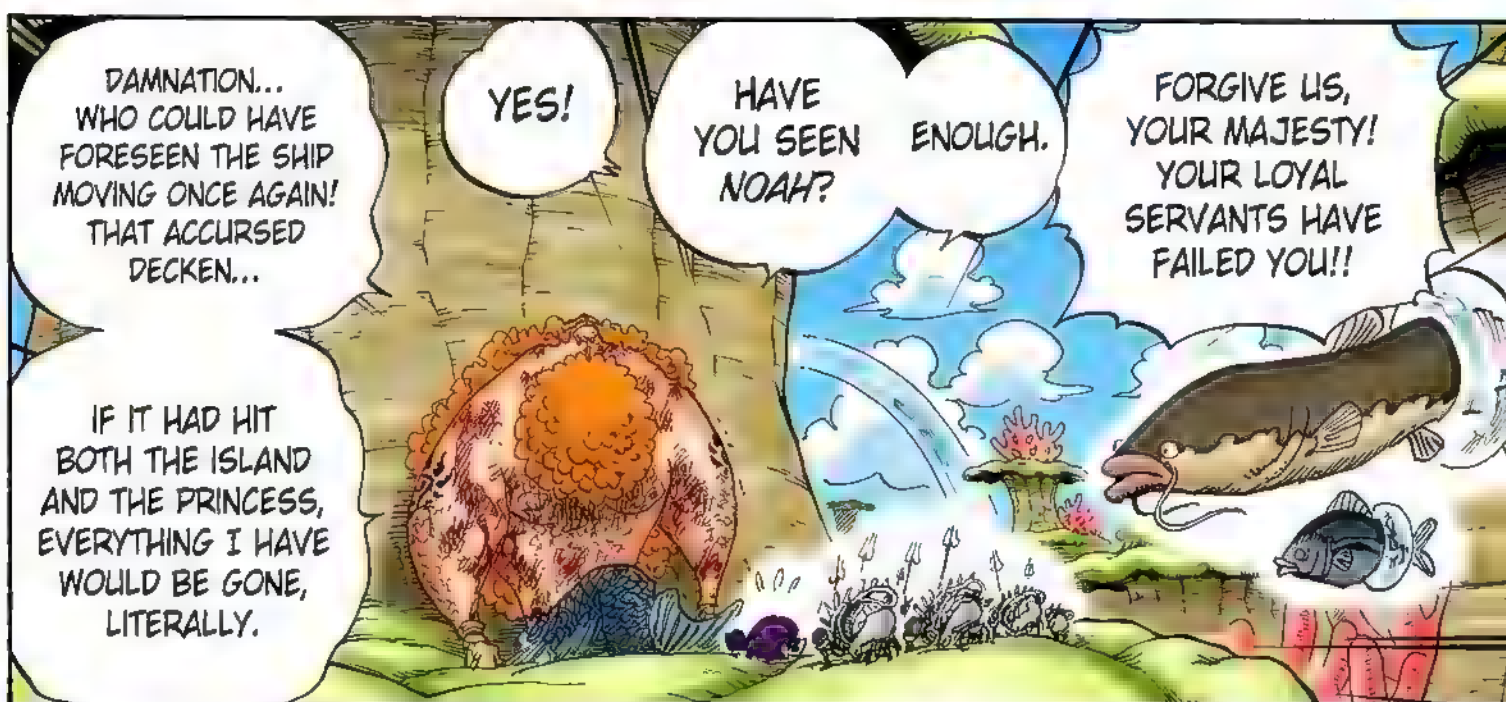
HUH
?!!





ARE YOU
ALIVE AND
WELL?!

YOUR
MAJESTY
!!



DAMNATION...
WHO COULD HAVE
FORESEEN THE SHIP
MOVING ONCE AGAIN!
THAT ACCURSED
DECKEN...

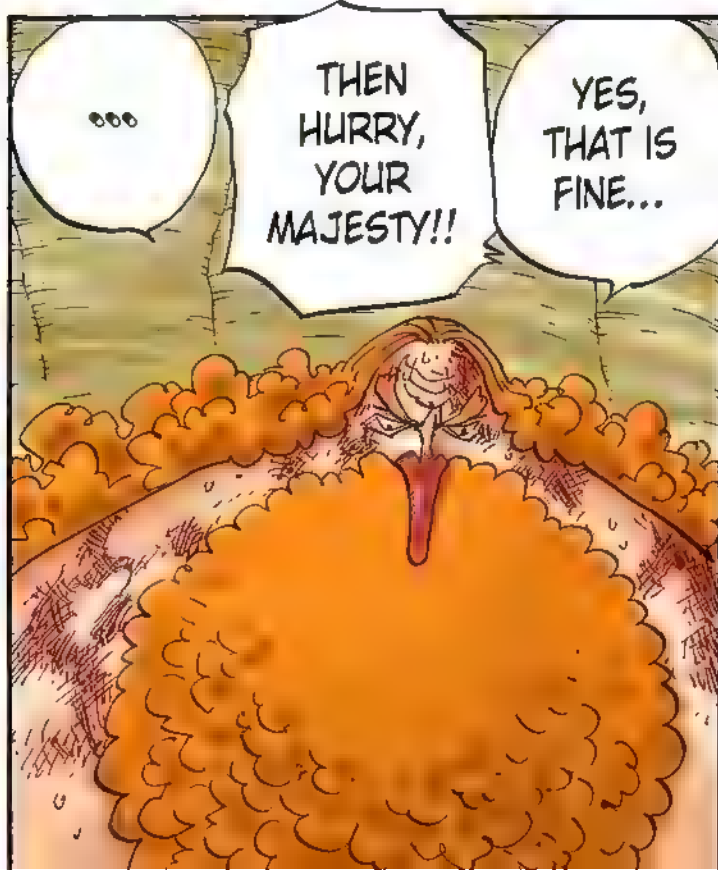
YES!

HAVE
YOU SEEN
NOAH?

ENOUGH.

FORGIVE US,
YOUR MAJESTY!
YOUR LOYAL
SERVANTS HAVE
FAILED YOU!!

IF IT HAD HIT
BOTH THE ISLAND
AND THE PRINCESS,
EVERYTHING I HAVE
WOULD BE GONE,
LITERALLY.



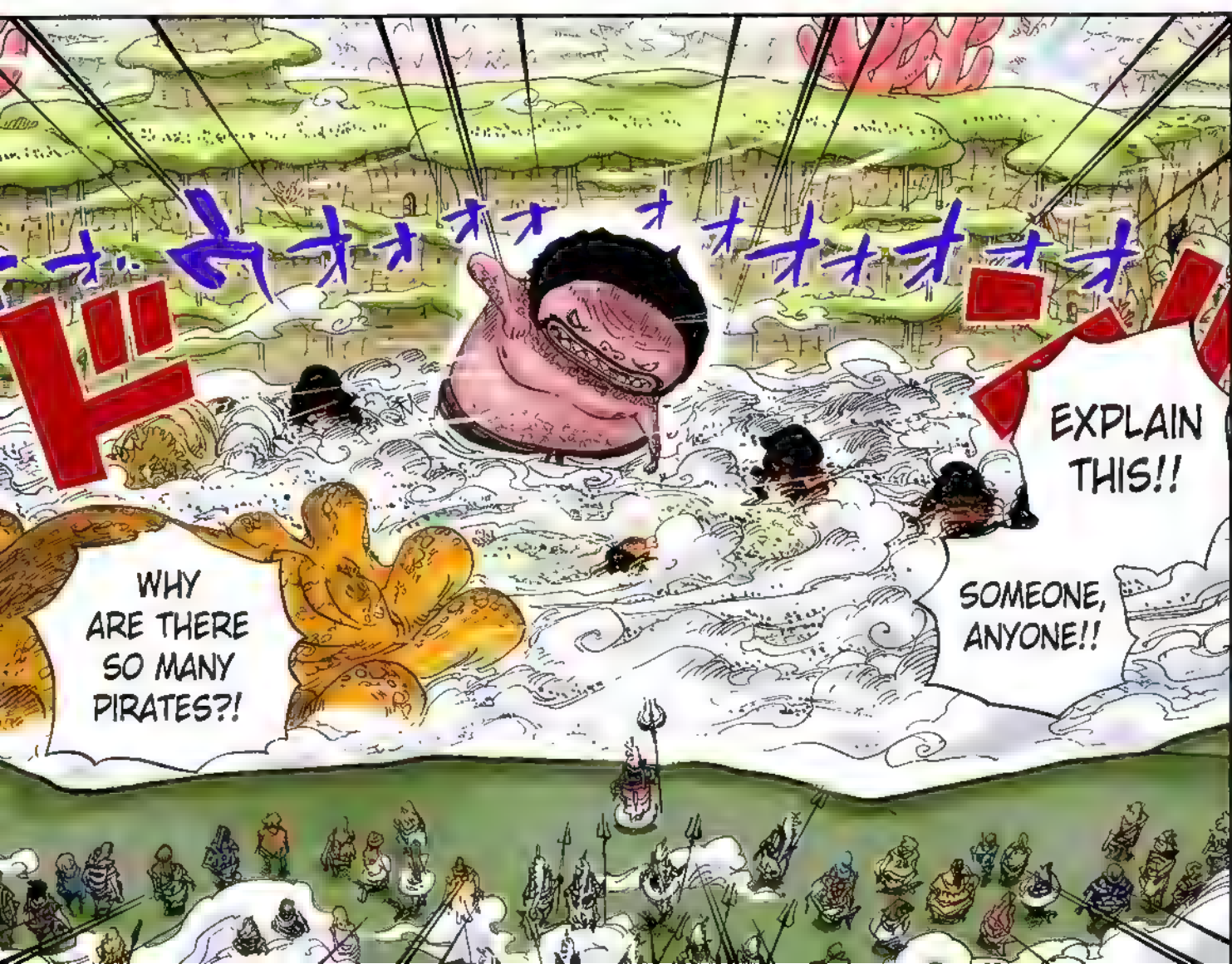
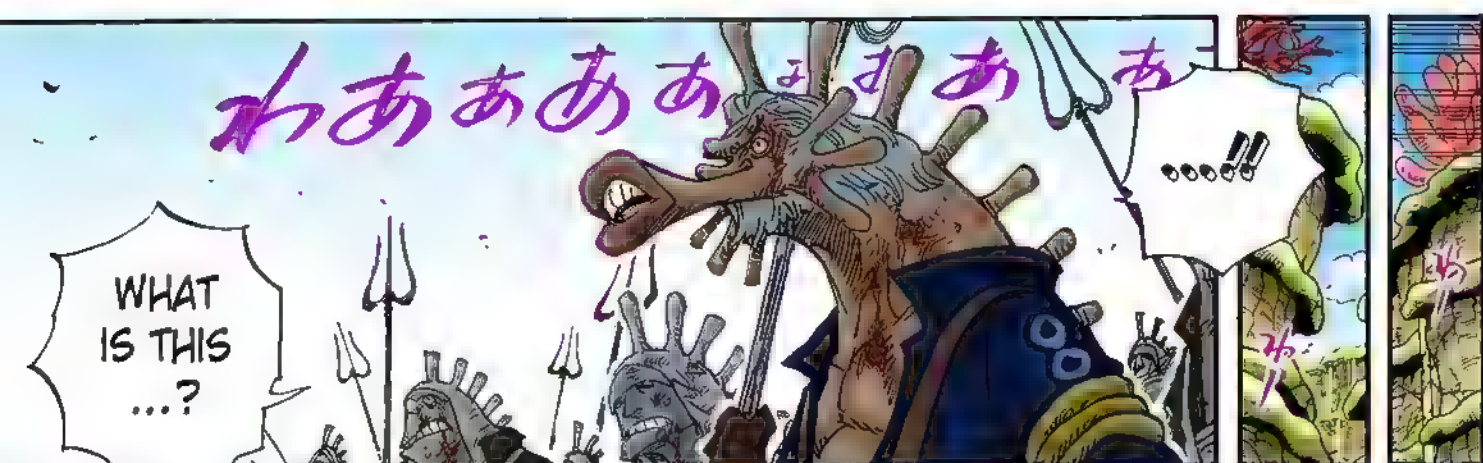
THEN
HURRY,
YOUR
MAJESTY!!

YES,
THAT IS
FINE...



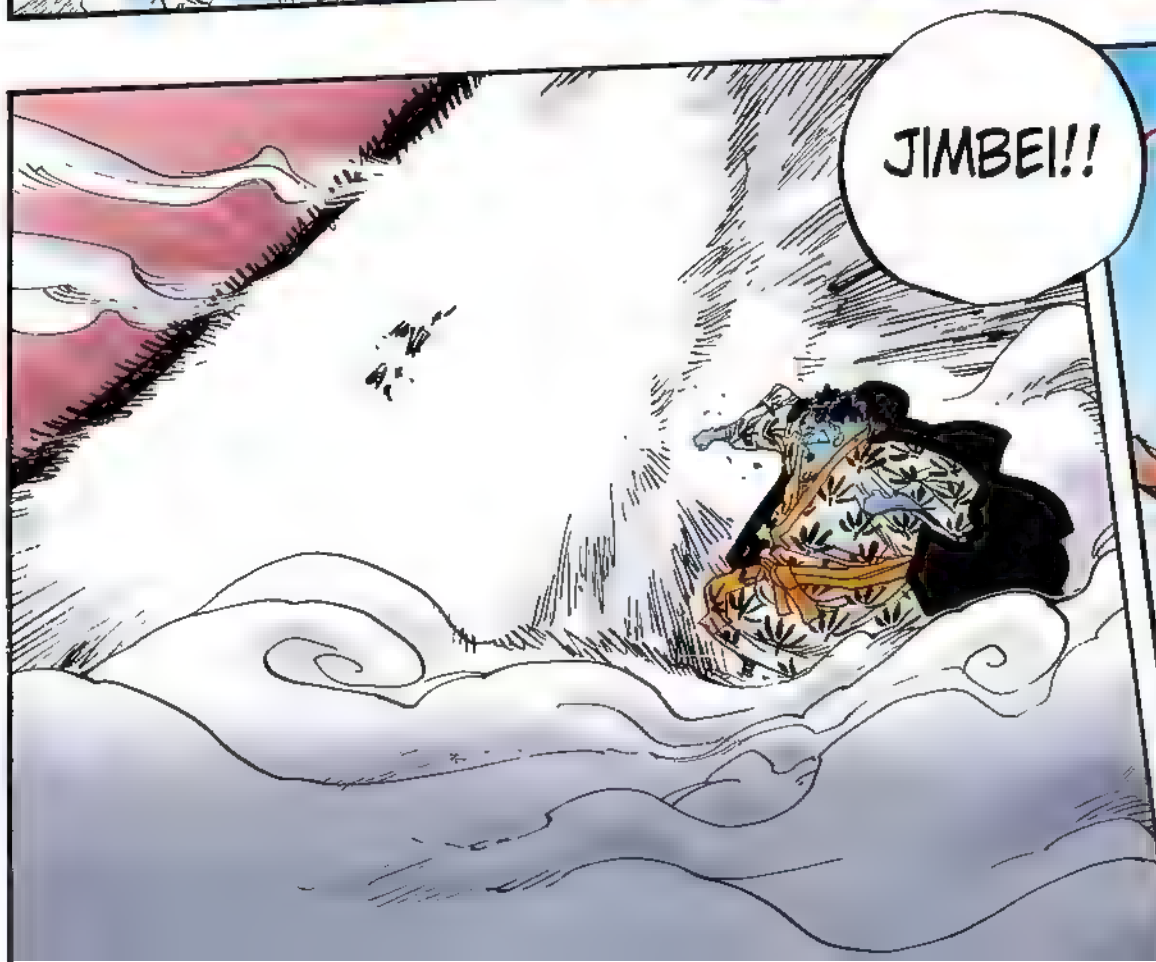
...SO WE
THOUGHT IT PRUDENT
TO ISSUE AN
EVACUATION ALERT
TO THE CITIZENS,
JUST IN CASE.

WE WEREN'T
CERTAIN
WHAT WAS
HAPPENING...

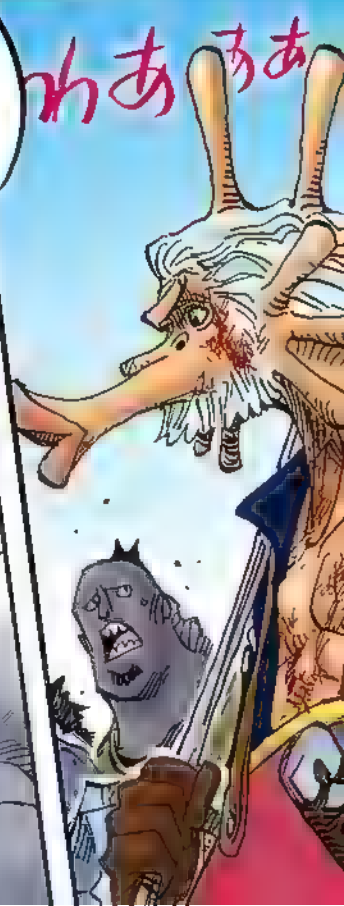


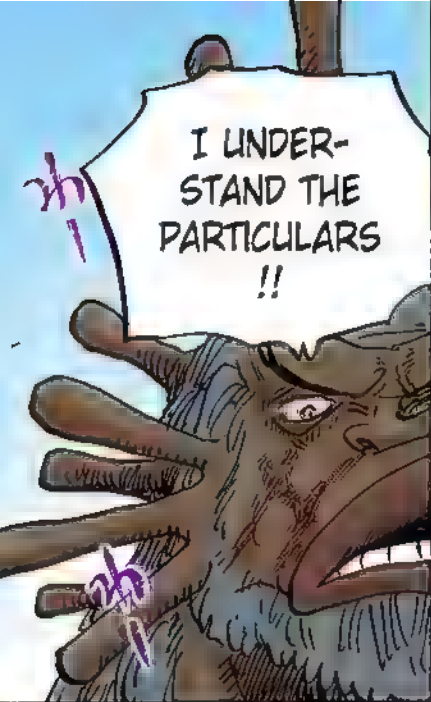


THE
STRAW
HATS...



JIMBEI!!





I UNDER-
STAND THE
PARTICULARS
!!



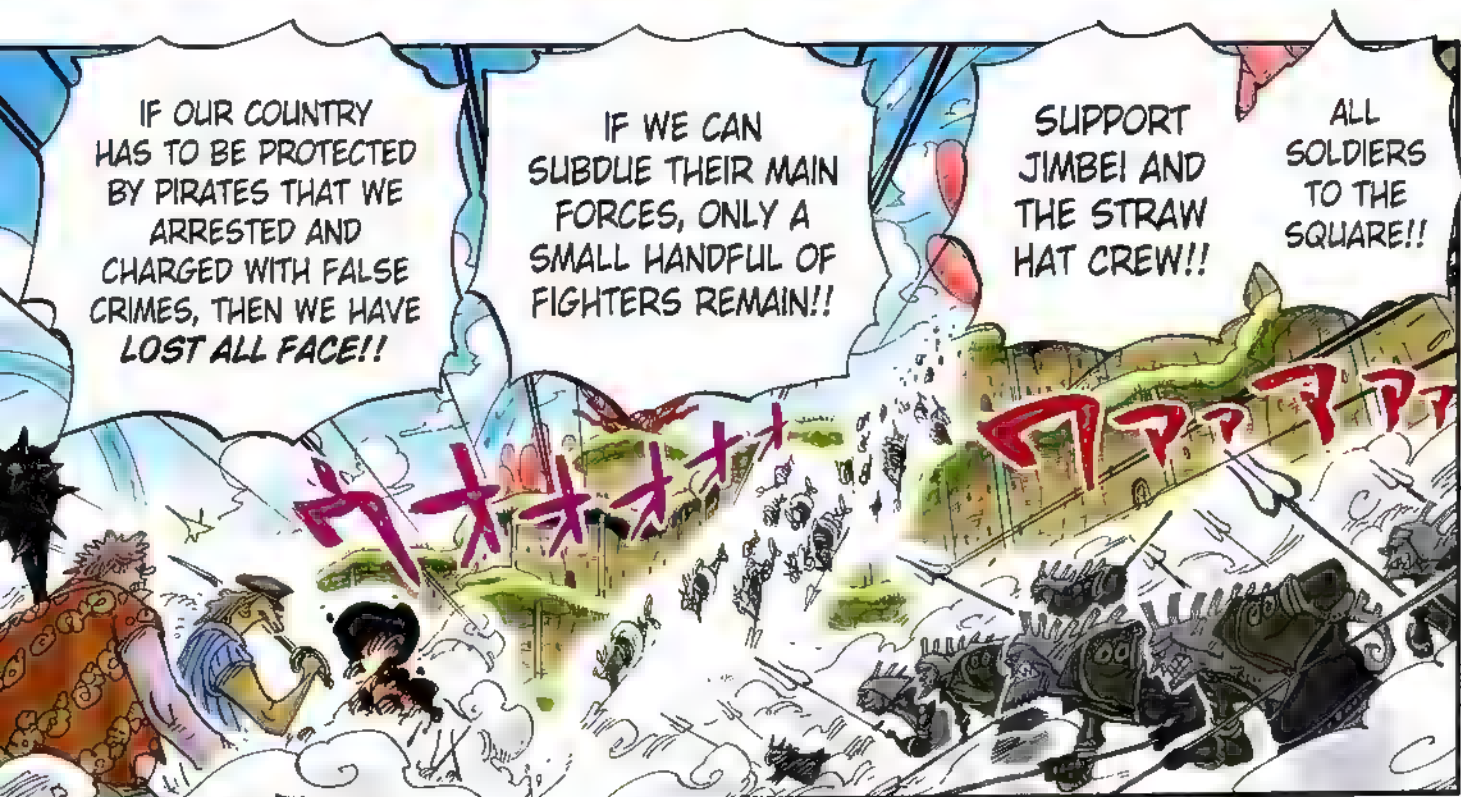
YES, I
SEE!

DECKEN
!!

HODY...

THE
PRINCESS
DID?!

ああああああ ああああああ



IF OUR COUNTRY
HAS TO BE PROTECTED
BY PIRATES THAT WE
ARRESTED AND
CHARGED WITH FALSE
CRIMES, THEN WE HAVE
LOST ALL FACE!!

IF WE CAN
SUBDUE THEIR MAIN
FORCES, ONLY A
SMALL HANDFUL OF
FIGHTERS REMAIN!!

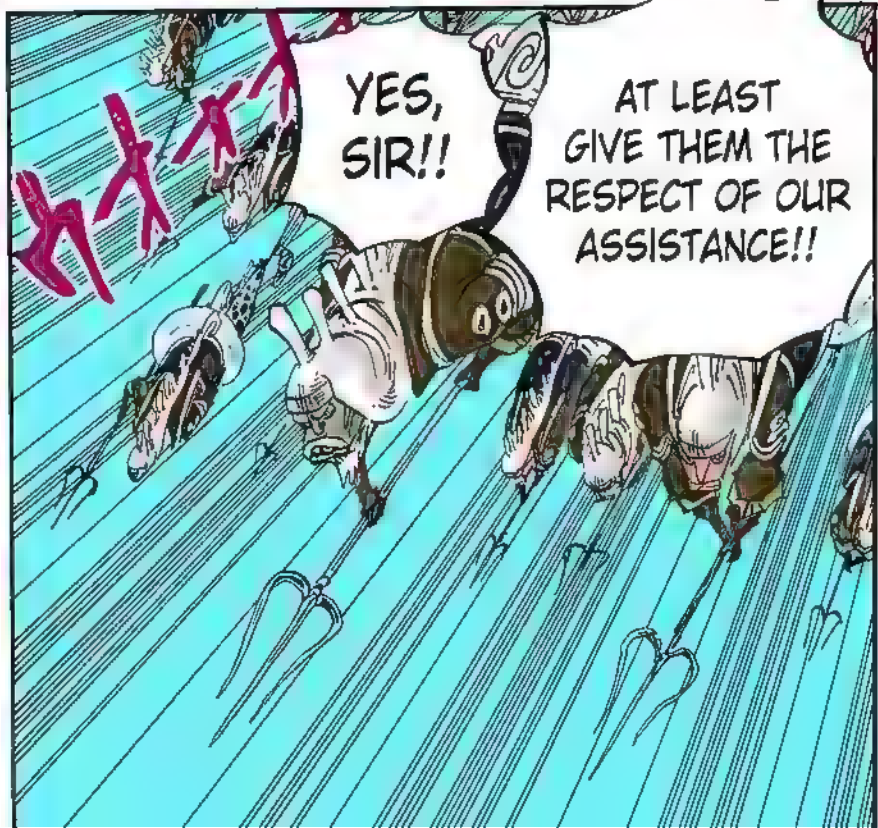
SUPPORT
JIMBE! AND
THE STRAW
HAT CREW!!

ALL
SOLDIERS
TO THE
SQUARE!!

カオオオオオオ カアアアアア



AND YOU
ONLOOKERS! LEAVE
THIS PLACE AT ONCE!
FLEE THE ISLAND!!



YES,
SIR!!

AT LEAST
GIVE THEM THE
RESPECT OF OUR
ASSISTANCE!!

...SO
HOW CAN WE
RUN AWAY
BEHIND THEIR
BACKS?!

THOSE HUMAN
PIRATES ARE
STANDIN' UP TO
FIGHT FOR THE
ISLAND...



...SO
HOW CAN WE
RUN AWAY
BEHIND THEIR
BACKS?!

THOSE HUMAN
PIRATES ARE
STANDIN' UP TO
FIGHT FOR THE
ISLAND...



WHAT?!
THAT GOES
ESPECIALLY
FOR WOMEN
AND CHILDREN!
NOW GO!!

NO WAY
!!!

WHAT?!
THAT GOES
ESPECIALLY
FOR WOMEN
AND CHILDREN!
NOW GO!!

NO WAY
!!!

THIS IS NO TIME TO BE ADMIRING THEIR RESOLVE! HURRY INTO THE SQUARE, MEN!!

RIGHT AWAY!!

THIS IS NO TIME TO BE ADMIRING THEIR RESOLVE! HURRY INTO THE SQUARE, MEN!!

RIGHT AWAY!!

ME TOO, MINISTER !!

I AGREE !!

UH...

ME TOO, MINISTER !!

I AGREE !!

UH...

ME TOO, MINISTER !!

I AGREE !!

UH...

ME TOO, MINISTER !!

I AGREE !!

UH...

IF YOU CHOOSE
TO STAY AFTER
THAT, SO BE IT!!

A character with a red shirt and blue pants is falling head-first down a steep, rocky cliff. The character's arms are outstretched, and their legs are trailing behind. The cliff face is brown and jagged, with some green patches. In the background, there are stylized pink and blue clouds. The scene is framed by a black border.

EVERYONE
WILL HAVE
THEIR OWN
THOUGHTS
ON THE
MATTER!!

PASS MY
WORDS ON TO ALL
THE ONLOOKERS
AROUND THE
SQUARE!

IT'S
YOUR DUTY
TO PASS
ON THE
MESSAGE!!

EVERYONE WILL HAVE THEIR OWN THOUGHTS ON THE MATTER!!

PASS MY WORDS ON TO ALL THE ONLOOKERS AROUND THE SQUARE!

IT'S YOUR DUTY TO PASS ON THE MESSAGE!!

EVERYONE WILL HAVE THEIR OWN THOUGHTS ON THE MATTER!!

PASS MY WORDS ON TO ALL THE ONLOOKERS AROUND THE SQUARE!

IT'S YOUR DUTY TO PASS ON THE MESSAGE!!



TAKE
'EM
DOWN!!

IT'S
NEPTUNE'S
ARMY! WE
CAN PUT A
STOP TO
THEM!!

NOW
TAKE ME
THAT
WAY!!

LET'S GO,
SLAVE
TANK!!

HUFF!

HUFF!

CUT HIM
LOOSE AND POP
IN A FRESH
SLAVE!

GREAT,
ANOTHER
DUD.

WORTH-
LESS
WEAKLING
...

HUFF...

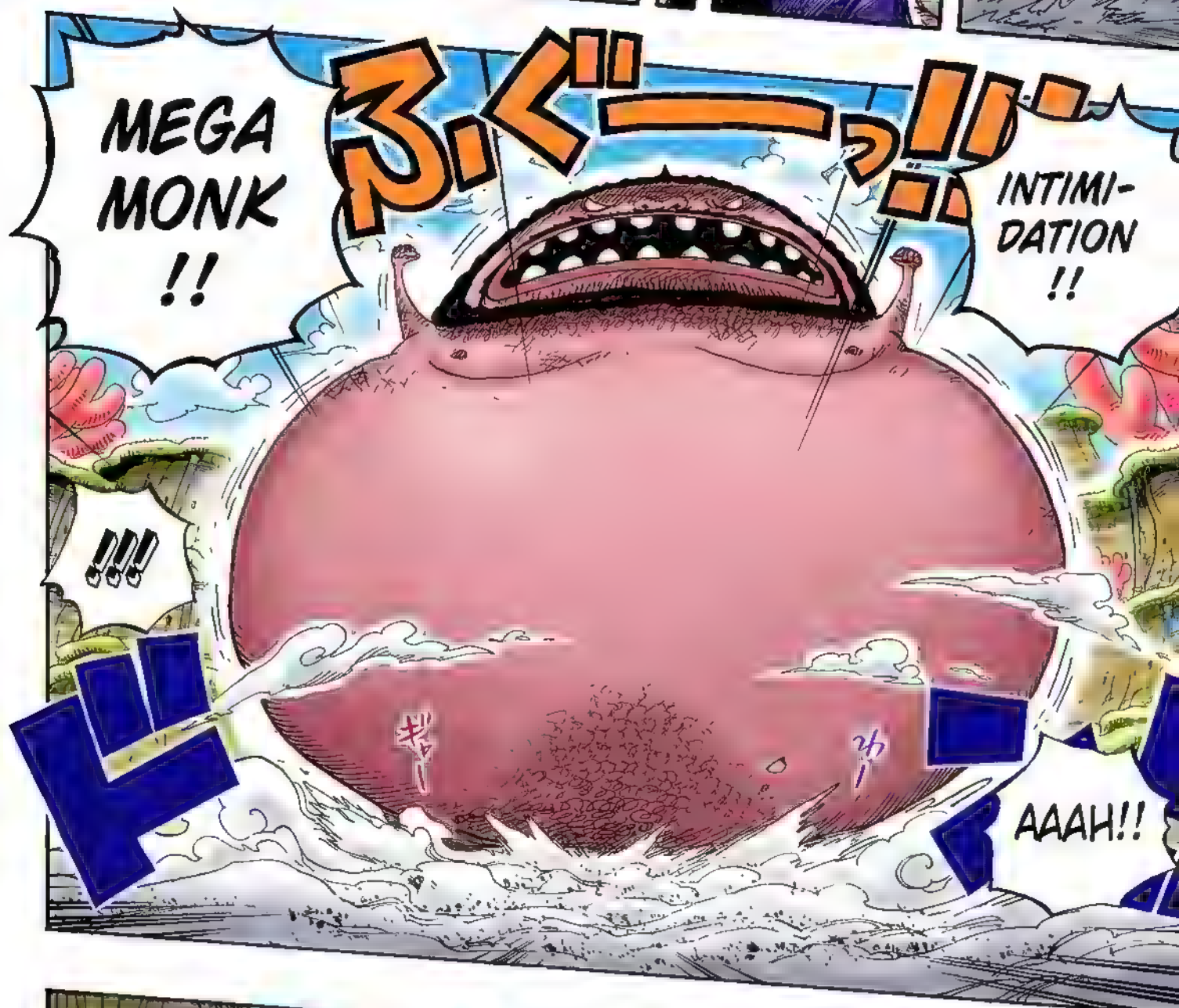


WATCH
DIS!

MMMMM...



WHAT
A TERRIBLE
THING TO DO.



MEGA
MONK
!!

INTIMI-
DATION
!!

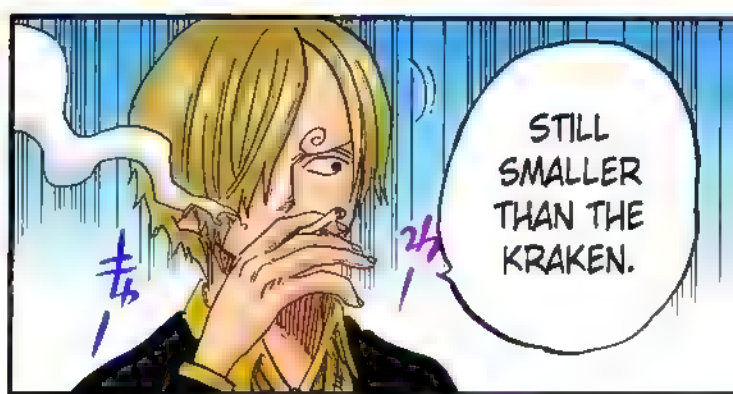
AAAH!!

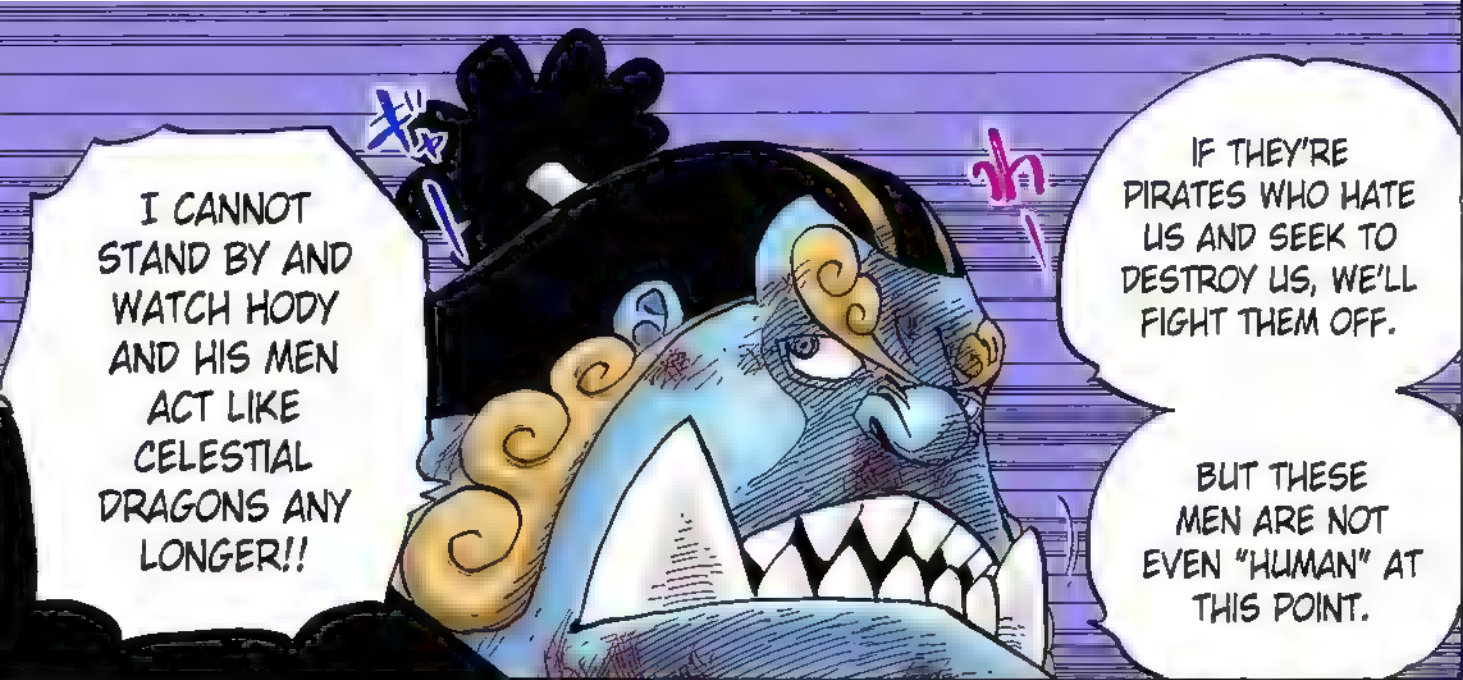


IS
THERE...
A POINT
TO DOING
THAT?



HE WAS
ALREADY
BIG ENOUGH
AS IT IS!!

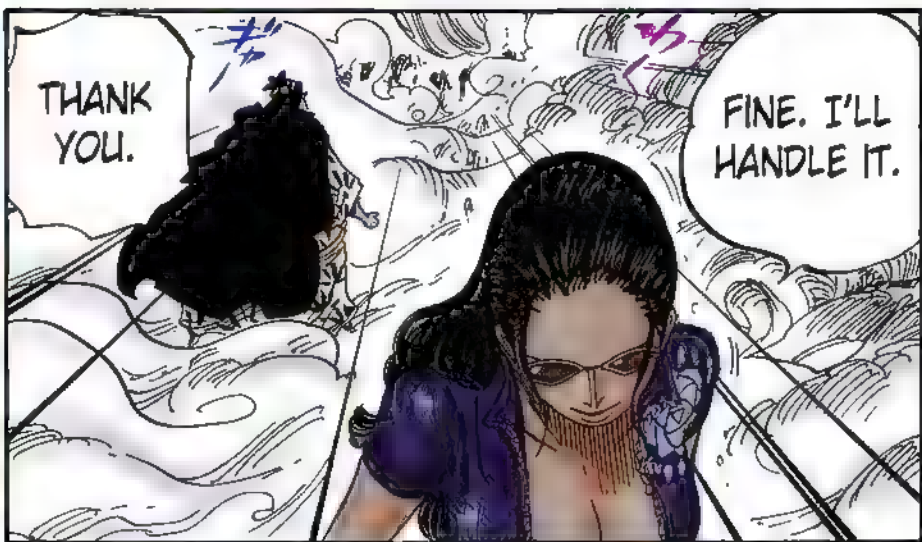




I CANNOT
STAND BY AND
WATCH HODY
AND HIS MEN
ACT LIKE
CELESTIAL
DRAGONS ANY
LONGER!!

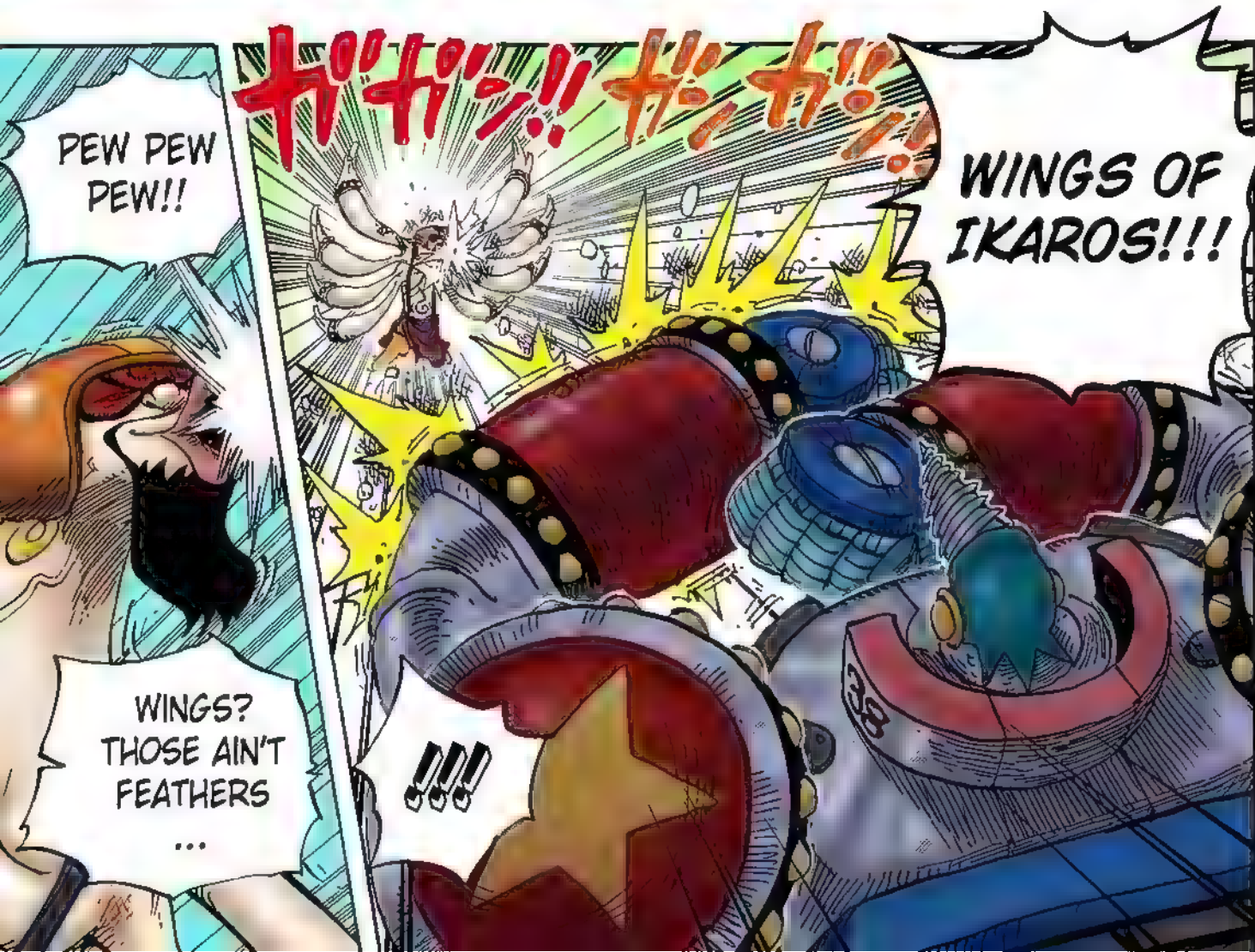
IF THEY'RE
PIRATES WHO HATE
US AND SEEK TO
DESTROY US, WE'LL
FIGHT THEM OFF.

BUT THESE
MEN ARE NOT
EVEN "HUMAN" AT
THIS POINT.



THANK
YOU.

FINE. I'LL
HANDLE IT.



PEW PEW
PEW!!

WINGS?
THOSE AIN'T
FEATHERS
...

WINGS OF
IKAROS!!!

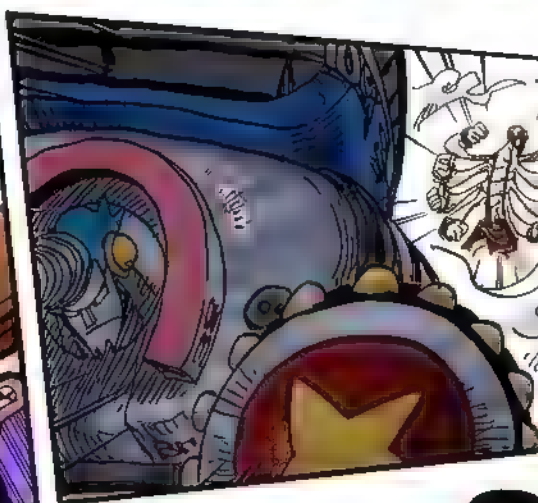


...THEY'RE
JUST SPIT-
BALLS!!

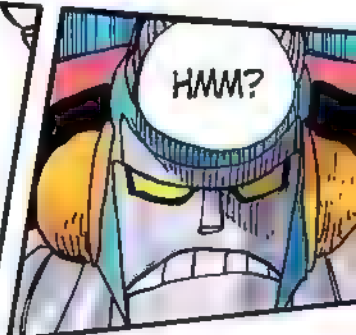
SPLAT
!!



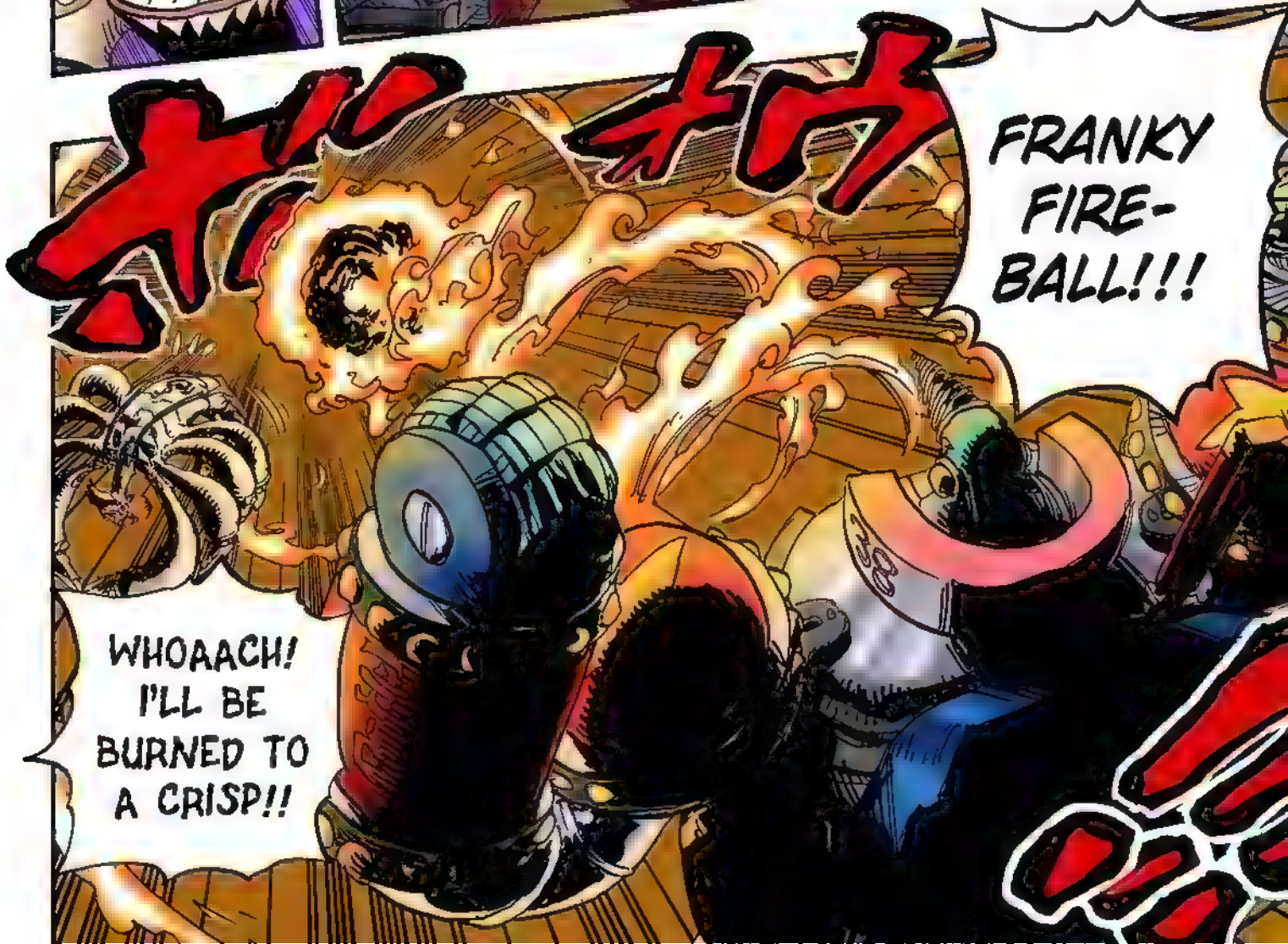
MESS WITH
THE OFFICERS,
AND YOU'LL...



TOO
BAD, MCH!
THAT WAS
MY INK
DOUBLE!

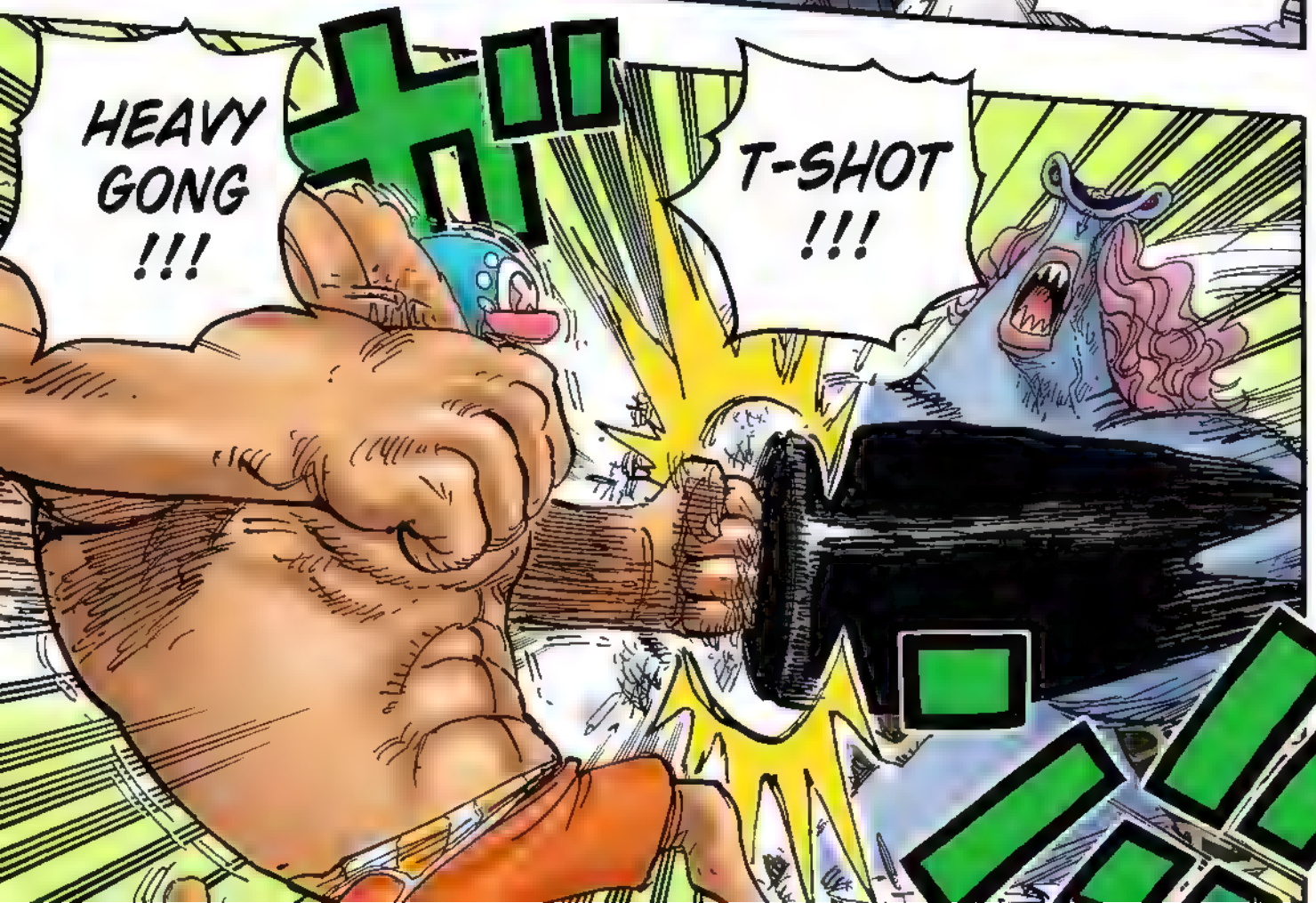
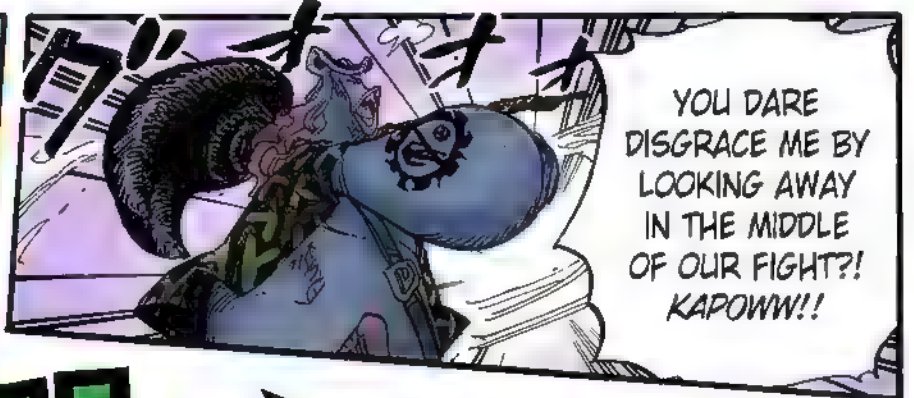
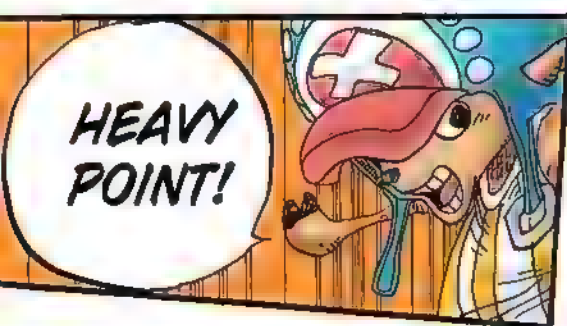
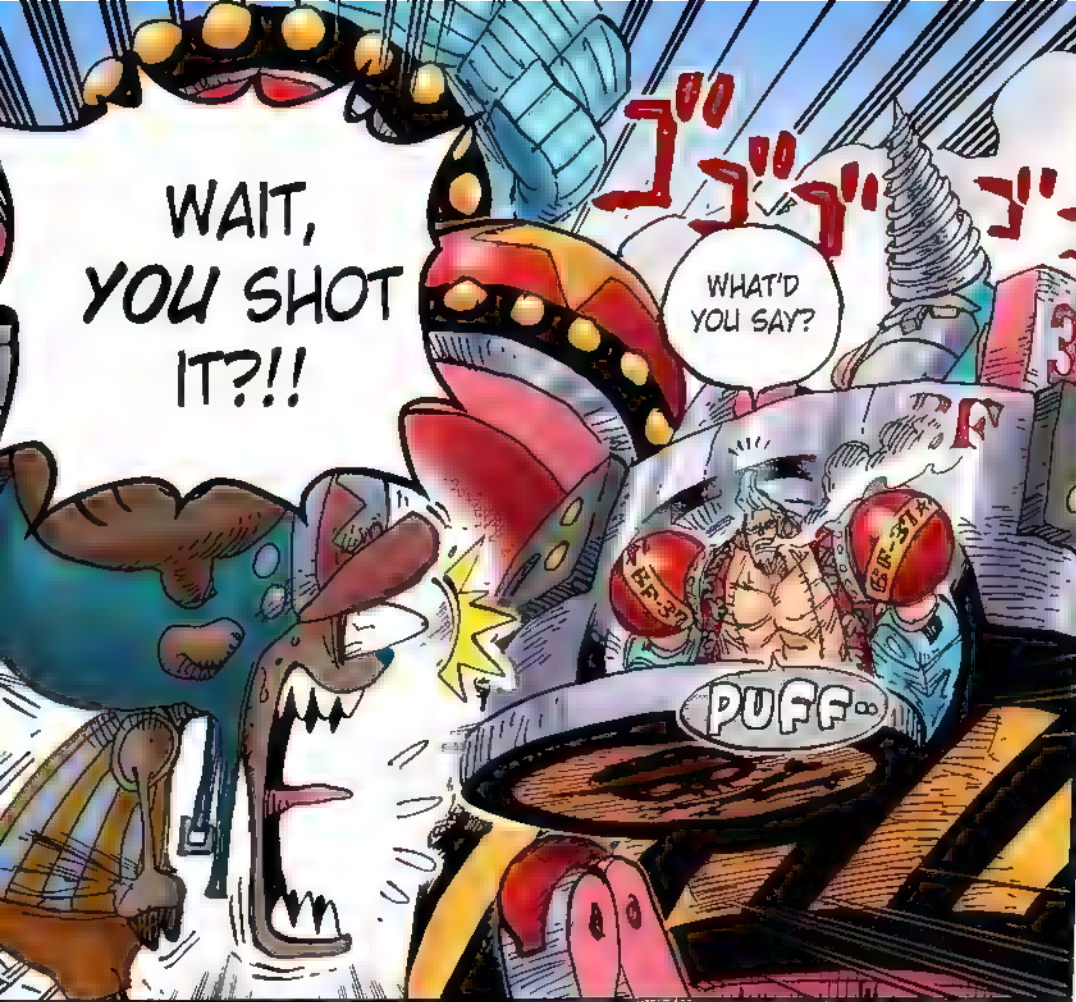


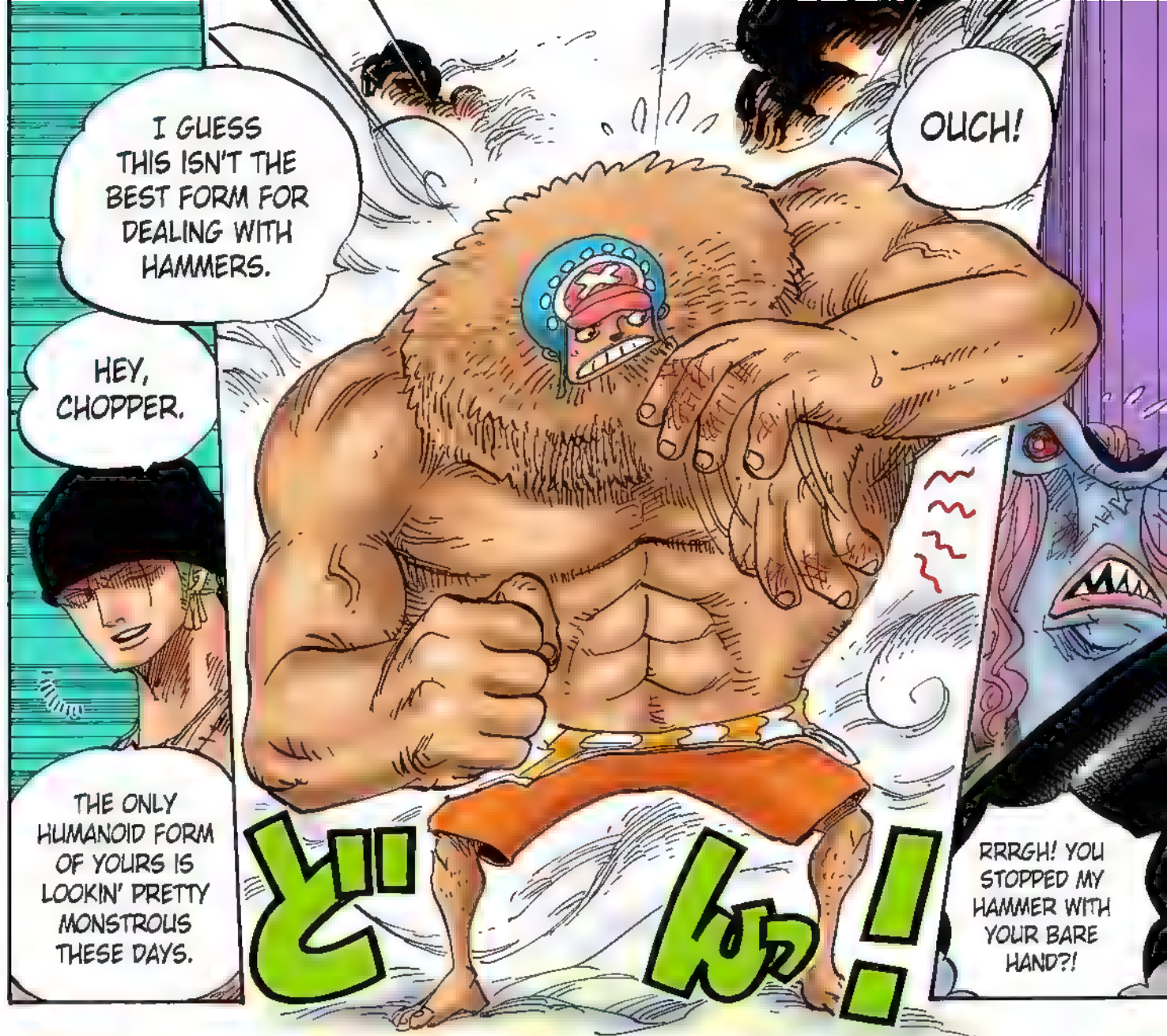
HMM?

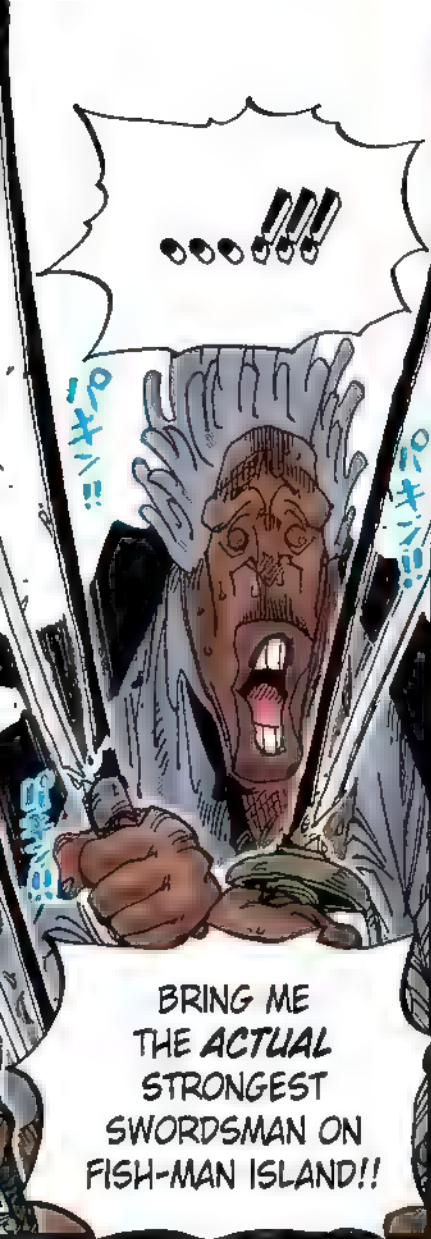


FRANKY
FIRE-
BALL!!!

WHOAACH!
I'LL BE
BURNED TO
A CRISP!!







BRING ME
THE **ACTUAL**
STRONGEST
SWORDSMAN ON
FISH-MAN ISLAND!!



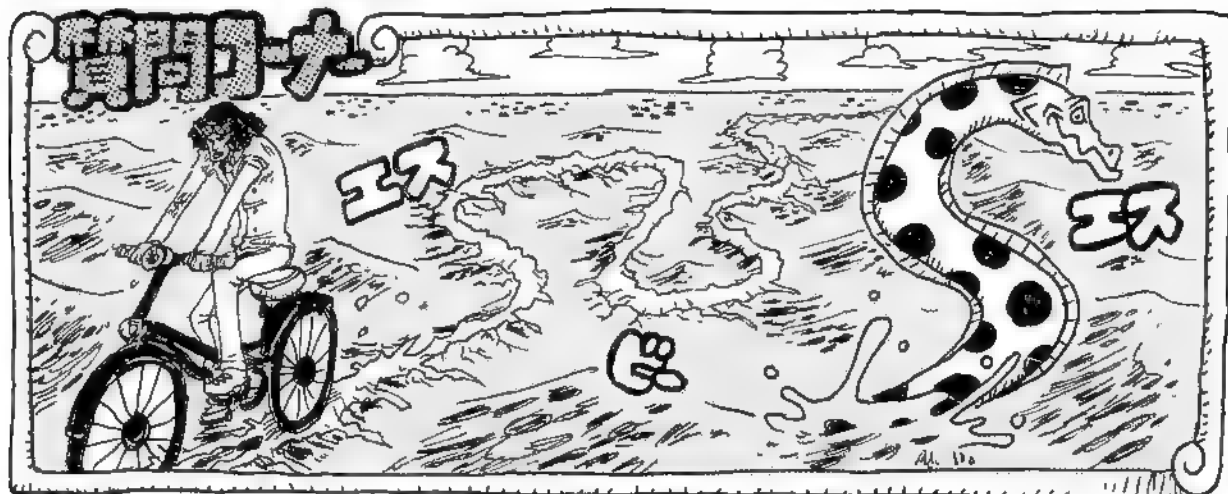
...TO
ESCAPE
FROM MY
REACH...

I WAS
GIVING
YOU THE
CHANCE...



...
KILLING
TIME!!

YOU
AIN'T EVEN
WORTH...



(Ponio, Aichi)

Q: Out of all the characters in *One Piece*, who's your rival?
It's Franky, right? I just thought I'd ask.

--Toku

A: Who says?!¹ Would you not put words into my mouth? You're acting like I'm some kind of pervert. Let's see, if anyone's going to be my rival, it'd be...Nami. I had my measurements taken for a suit, and my chest was 39 inches. Huh? My waist? Somewhere between 20 and 39 inches. Basically, I'm saying that I have centerfold proportions. Next letter!



Q: Can Princess Shirahoshi's birthday be April 4th?
Can it? Please! (cry)

--Dokkoi

A: Sure.



Q: So Luffy's Supreme King Haki can knock out fifty thousand. How many can Shanks knock out with his?

--Captain Nobuo

A: If they were in the exact same situation as Luffy's, Shanks and Rayleigh could probably manage up to a hundred thousand. You really can't compare "how many" in different situations. Defeating someone with haki is a phenomenon that occurs only when the user is overwhelmingly more powerful than the opponent. Basically, it's showing how many of Luffy's opponents weren't even worth fighting. If Luffy were facing a hundred thousand pirates of a certain strength, he might not be able to knock out a single one with haki. By the way, by training and practicing one's Haki of the Supreme King, you can pick a few out of a crowd and spare them from its effects.

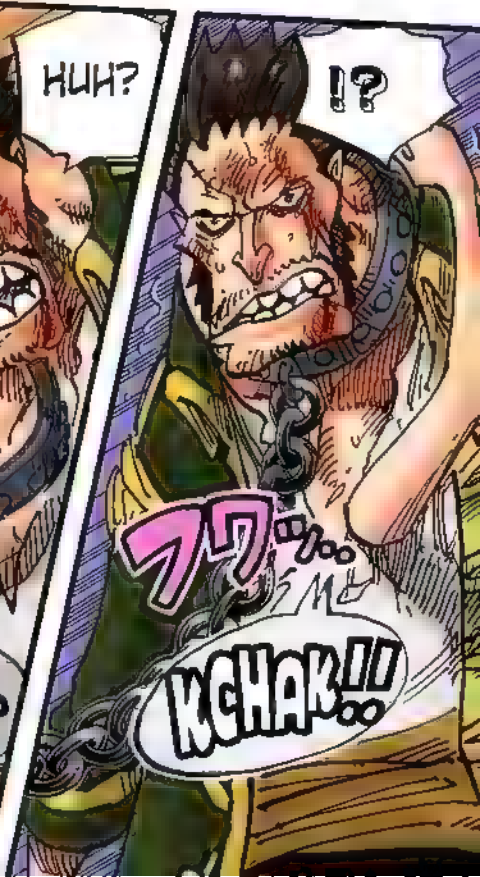
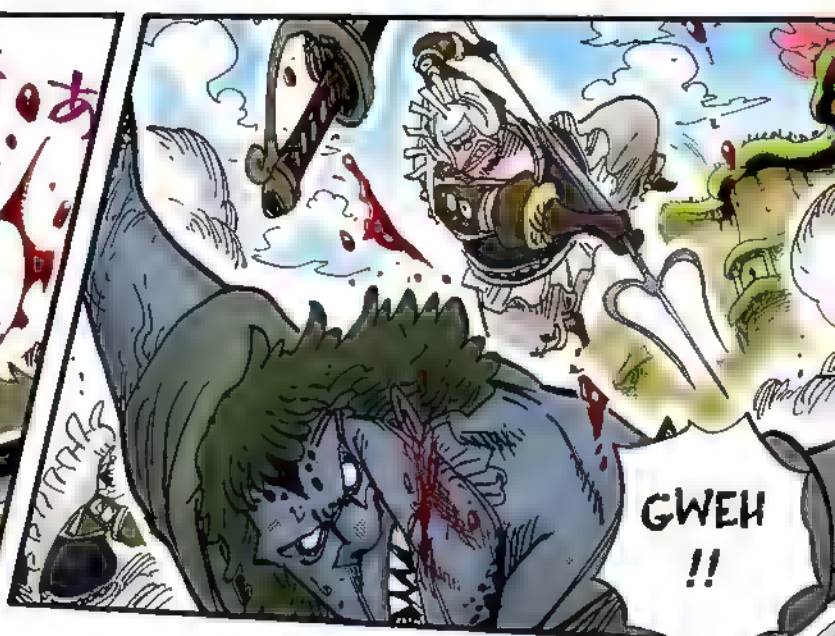
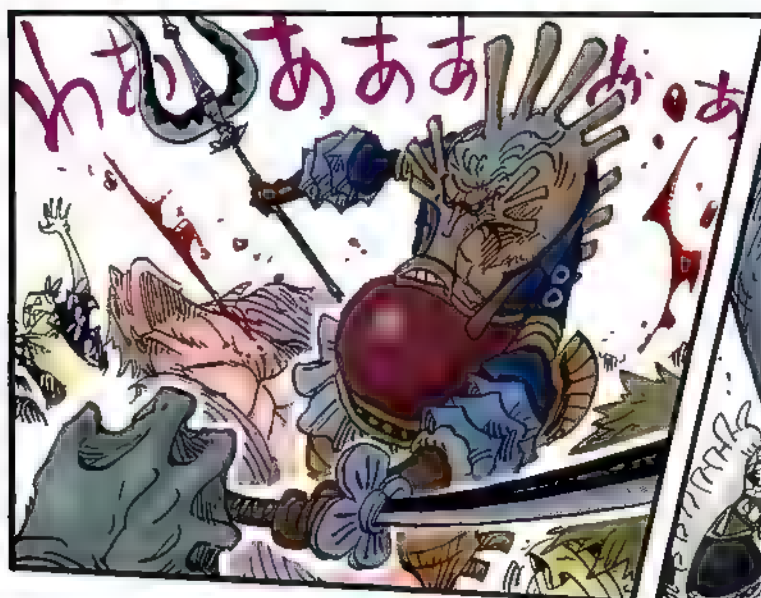


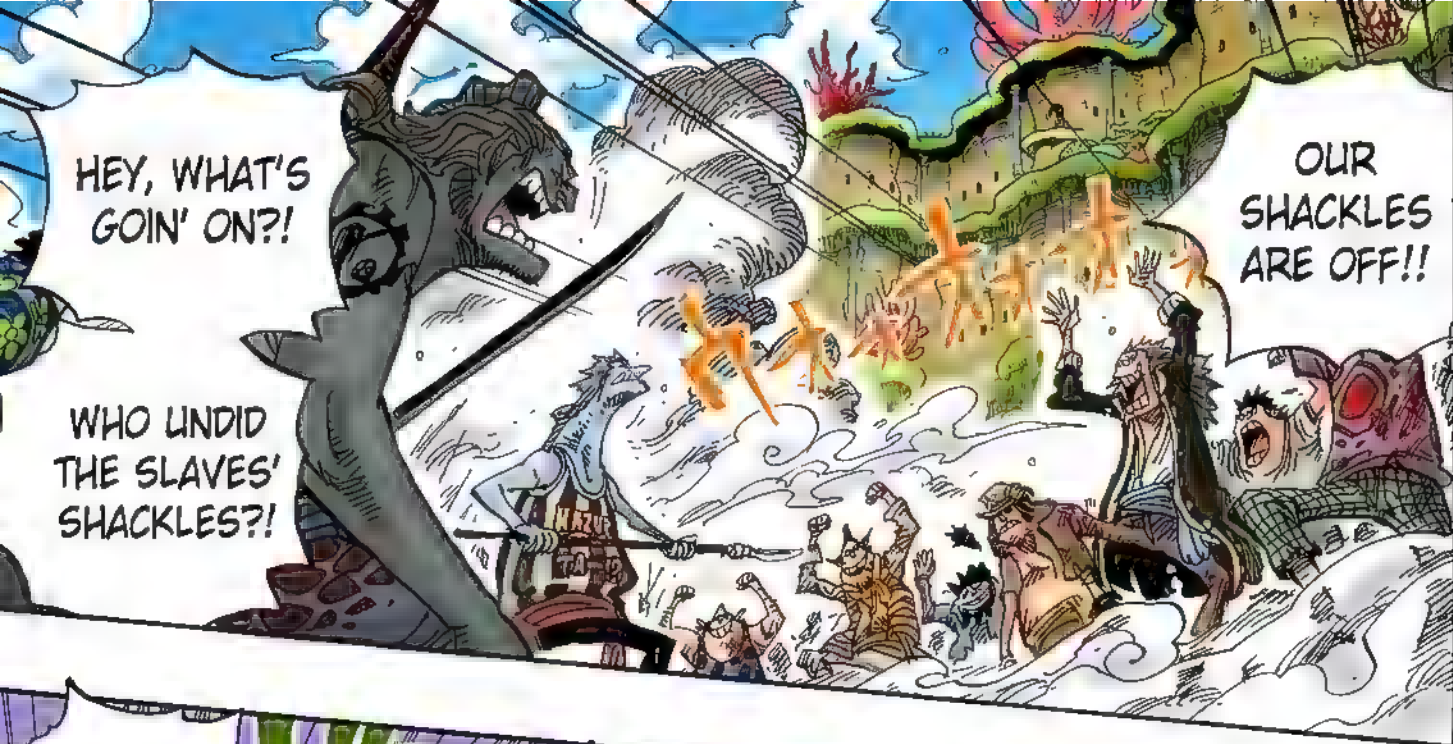
Chapter 643:

PHANTOM



DECKS OF THE WORLD, VOL. 26: "THE MONKEY MOUNTAIN ALLIANCE SEEKS NAKROWA, ISLAND OF DREAMS"

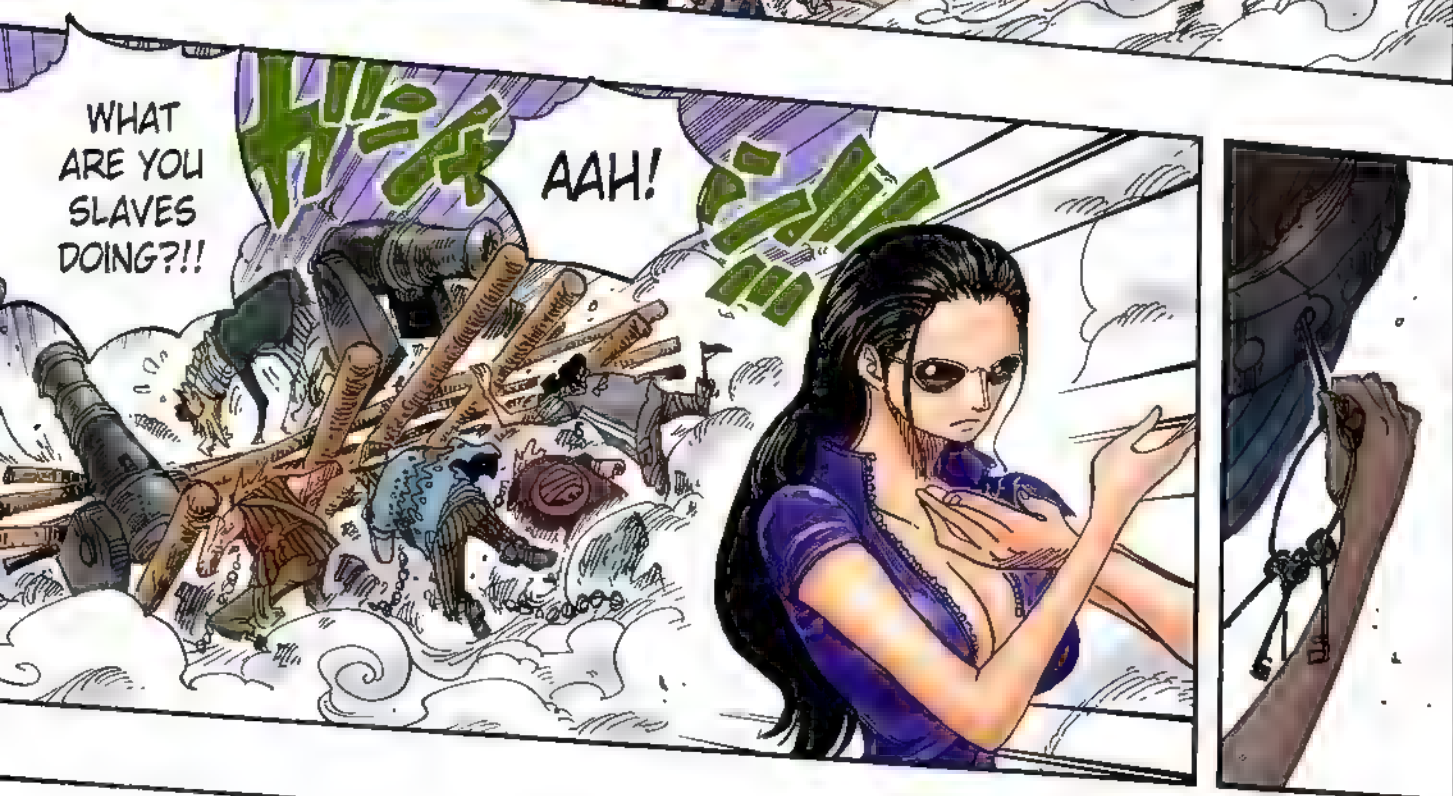




HEY, WHAT'S GOIN' ON?!

OUR SHACKLES ARE OFF!!

WHO UNDED THE SLAVES' SHACKLES?!



WHAT ARE YOU SLAVES DOING?!!

AAH!

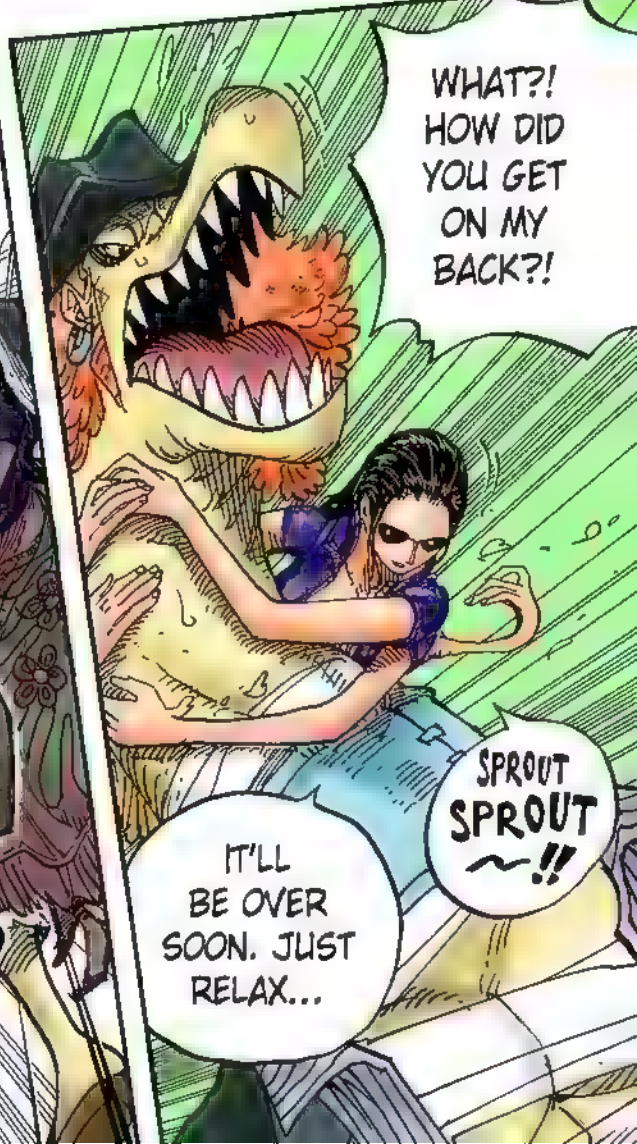
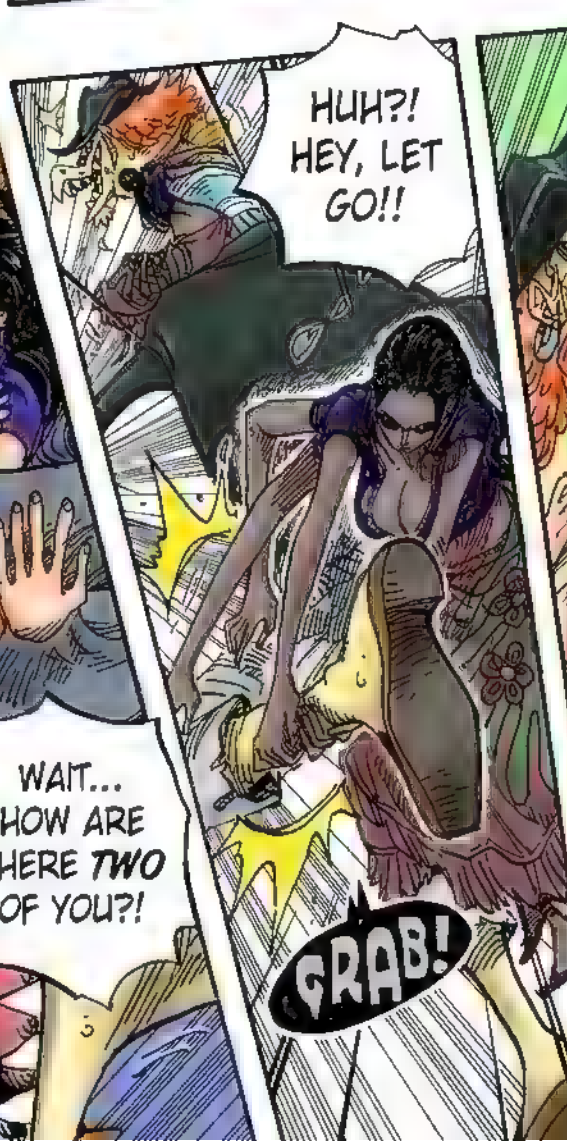
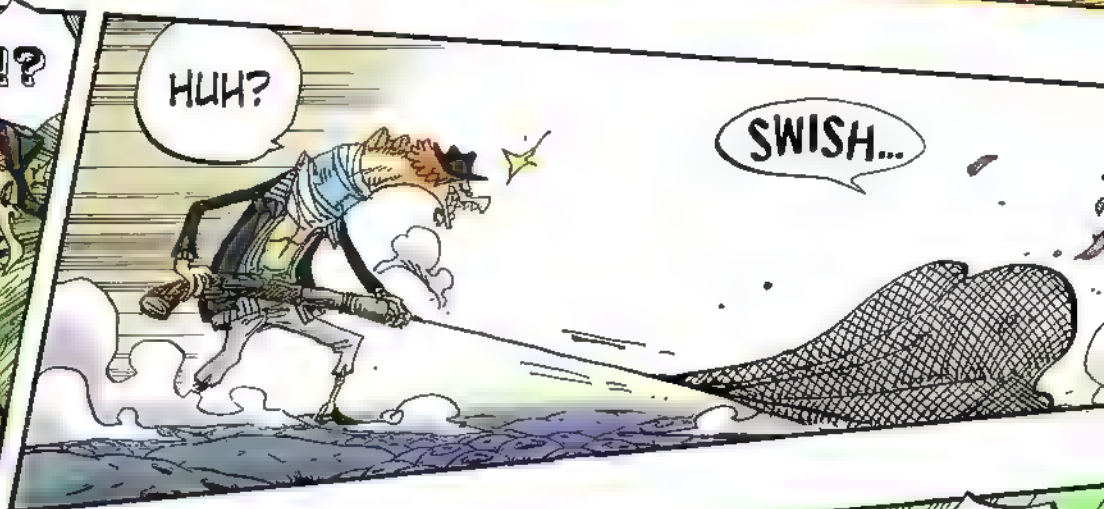


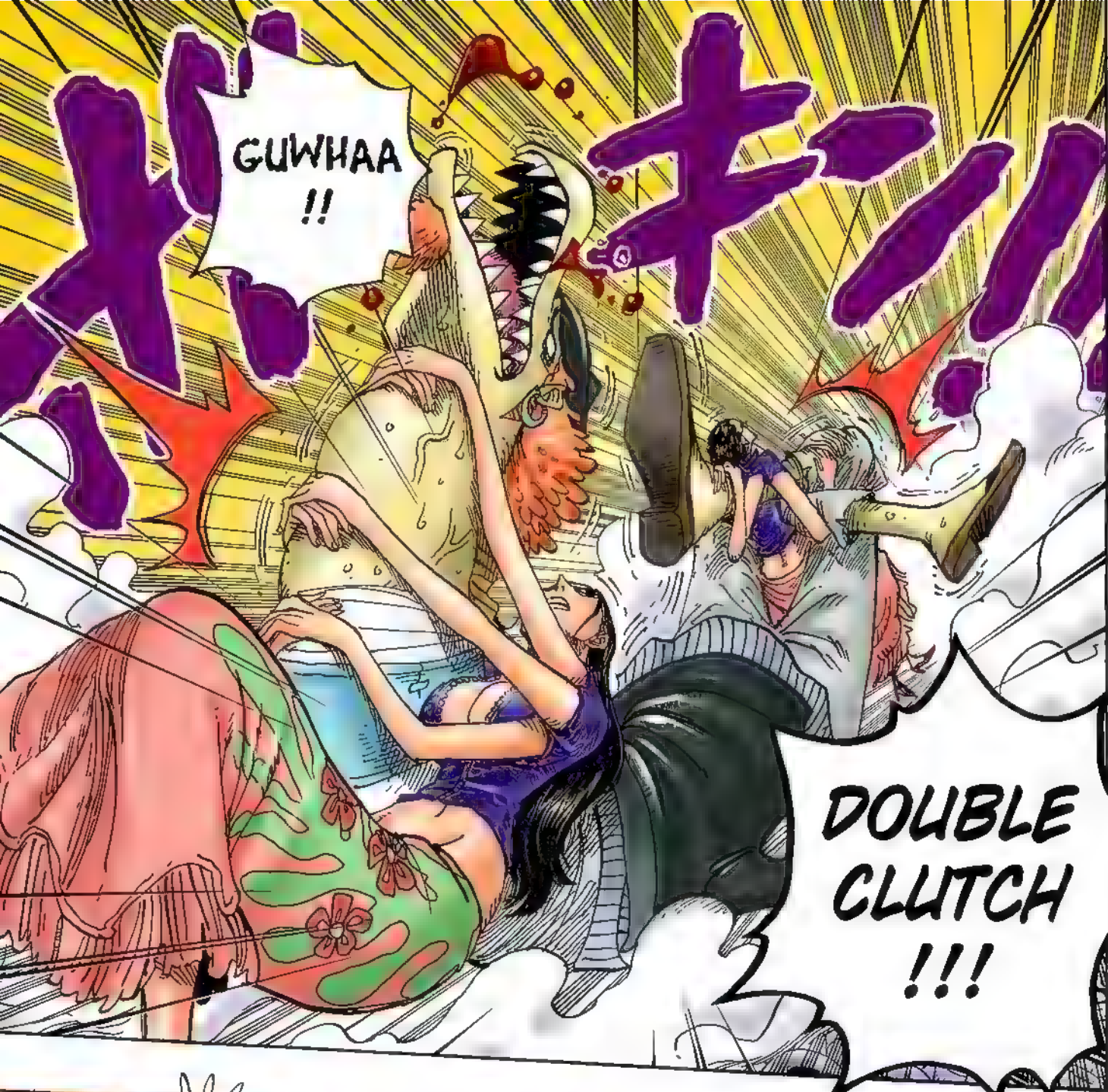
I CAN'T TURN DOWN A REQUEST FROM A HANDSOME MAN.

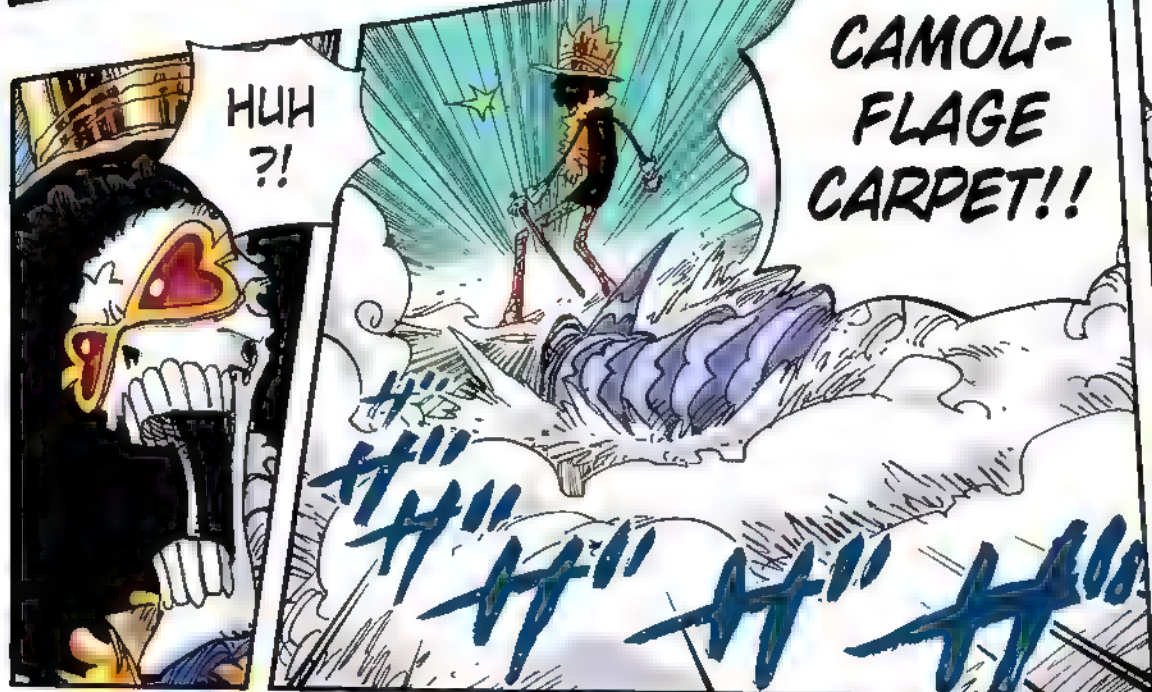
WAS IT YOU?! WHY DID YOU SAVE US?!

!?

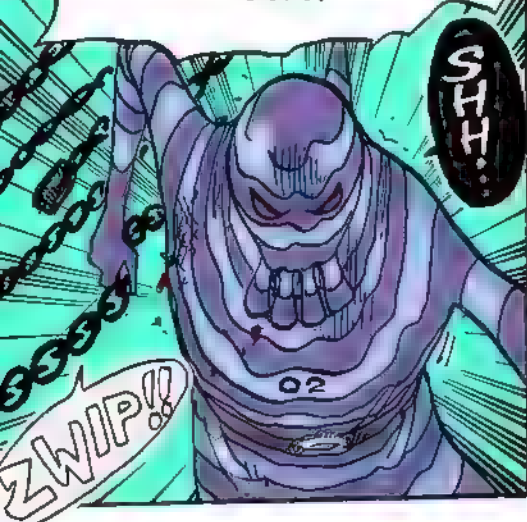
IF YOU WANT TO THANK ANYONE, IT SHOULD BE JIMBEI.







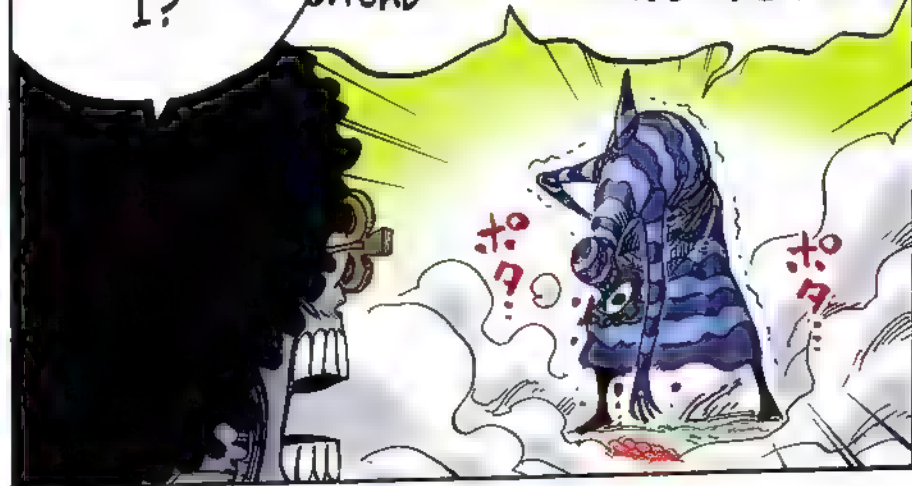
THAT'S WHAT YOU
THINK, UNTIL THE MUR...
KOFF! THE MOMENT
YOU ARE DEFEATED,
FOOL!!



I JUST
STABBED
YOU, DIDN'T
I?

...HAS
RUINED
THE TIP
OF YOUR
SWORD--

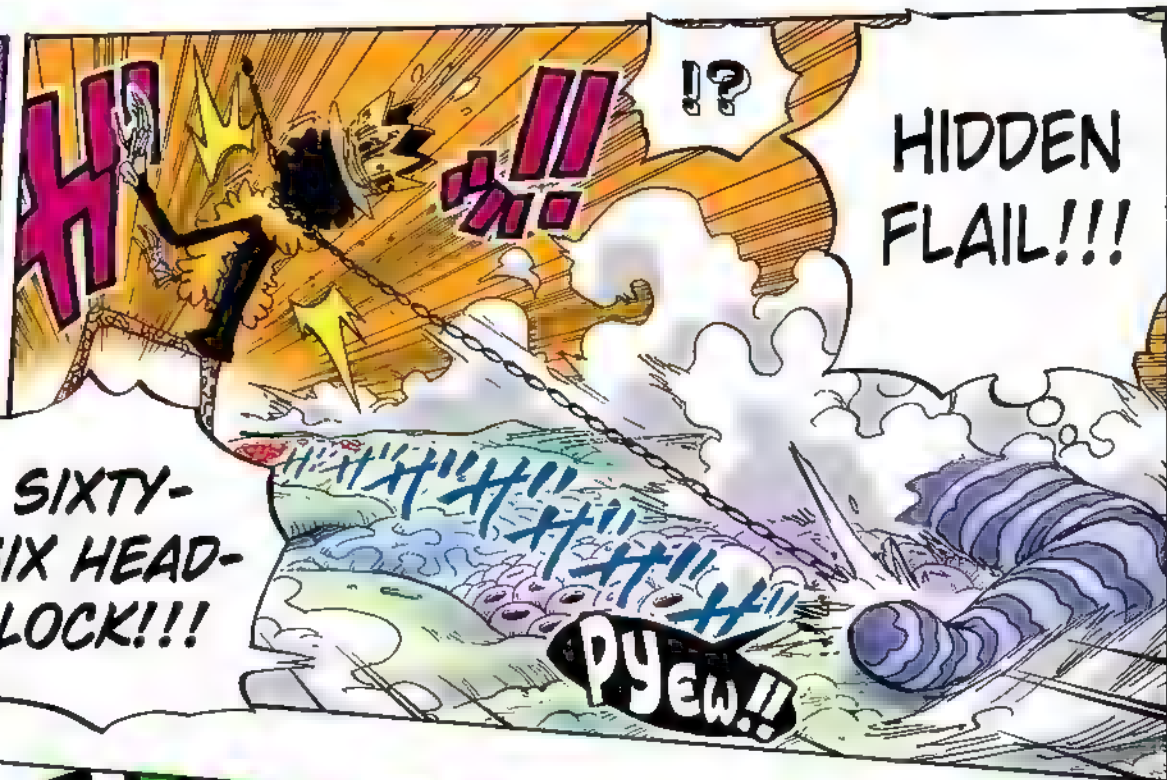
KOFF! HOW ABOUT
THAT, SKELETON?!
MY WEAPON-
SHATTERING BODY
SWORD-CRUSH...



HRRK!!



SIXTY-
SIX HEAD-
LOCK!!!



OVER THE
LAST TWO
YEARS...

...I'VE FINALLY
DISCOVERED THE
TRUE POWER OF
REVIVE-REVIVE
FRUIT!



BY PLAYING MUSIC, I
CAN ROCK THE SOULS
OF OTHERS, DRAWING
THEM INTO MY WORLD
AND EVEN SHOWING
THEM ILLUSIONS!!

...MY SOUL
MUST
EXPEND AN
ENORMOUS
AMOUNT
OF ENERGY,
ALMOST THAT
OF A LIVING
BODY.

BUT IN
ORDER TO
REMAIN IN
THE WORLD
OF THE
LIVING...

I DIED
ONCE, AND
MY SOUL
SHOULD
HAVE
TRAVELED
TO THE
LAND OF
THE DEAD.

ゴトッ!!

NOT
QUITE.

!?

THE POWER
THAT KEEPS ME
ALIVE IN THIS
WORLD...

I HAVE
DEFEATED ONE
OF THE STRAW
HAT PIRATES!!

ONCE REMOVED
FROM MY BODY, I
FOUND MY SOUL
WAS VISIBLE TO
OTHERS. I TRULY
DO EXIST IN THE
WORLD OF THE
LIVING.

ギャッパッ

AAAAH
!!

...MY
SOUL!!!

NO, IT
IS...

...IS NOT
ORGANS,
FLESH OR
BLOOD.

フワ...

...YOU CANNOT
SAY THAT YOUR
ATTACKS CUT ME
TO THE BONE!!

SO LONG
AS MY BONES
DO NOT TAKE
A SINGLE
SCRATCH...

YAAARGH!!
THERE WE
GO.

NOW I'M
READY
TO
FIGHT...

AH...
AHHAA
!!

AND NOW SEE
MY HIDDEN CANE
BLADE, FORGED FOR
ME BY THE LONGARM
CLAN. ITS NAME IS...



...SOUL
SOLID!!!



OBSERVE
THE FREEZING
BLADE!!

ANY SLASH
ADORNED WITH
MY SOUL BRINGS
THE CHILL OF THE
DEAD WITH IT!



WHOA!!
THAT'S...
COLD!!



EVERYONE
ELSE HAS NEW
TRICKS TO SHOW
OFF BEFORE WE
HIT THE NEW
WORLD!

I CAN'T
BE THE ONLY
ONE LEFT
OUT!

DON'T WORRY!
YOU'LL BE
SHARK FOOD
LIKE THE REST
OF 'EM!!

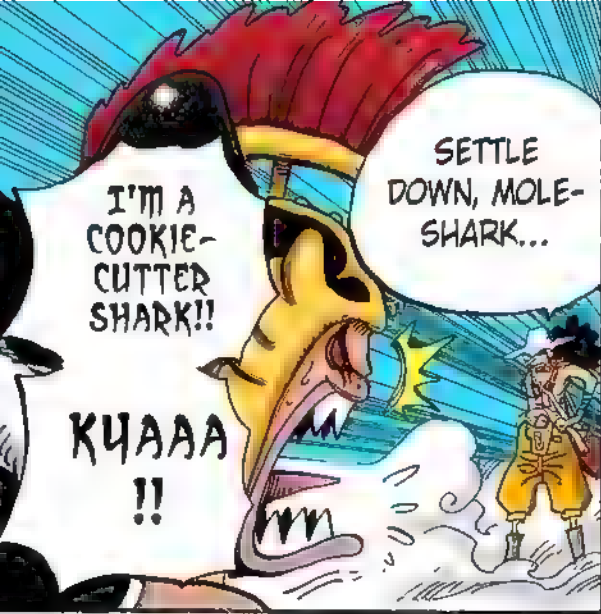
YOU THAT
CURIOUS
ABOUT YOUR
FRIENDS?!
KYA KYA!

FIREBALL
CUTTER!!

TAKE
THIS!!

KYA
KYA!

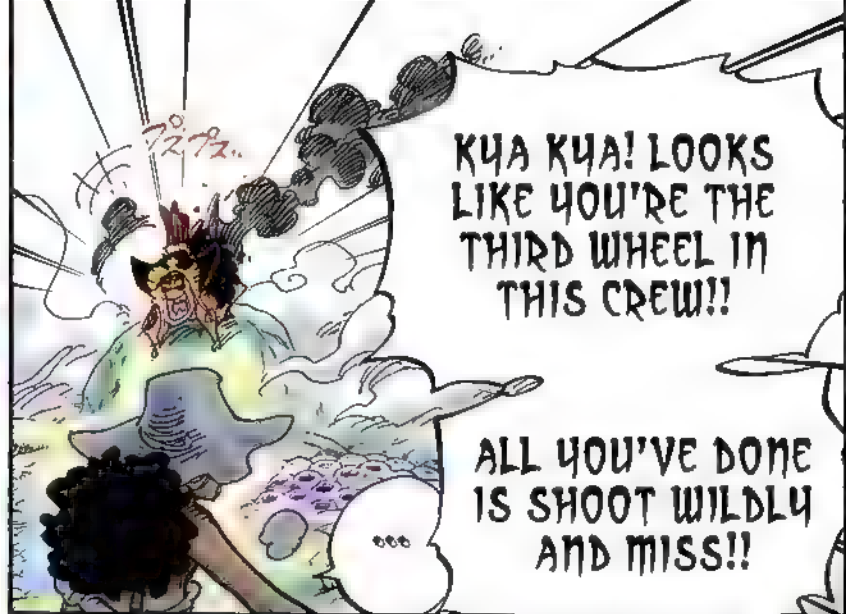
YEOWW
!!



I'M A
COOKIE-
CUTTER
SHARK!!

KYAAA
!!

SETTLE
DOWN, MOLE-
SHARK...



KYA KYA! LOOKS
LIKE YOU'RE THE
THIRD WHEEL IN
THIS CREW!!

ALL YOU'VE DONE
IS SHOOT WILDLY
AND MISS!!



...AND THEN
YOU'RE
DONE FOR!!

IT'LL TAKE
ONE...TWO...
THREE MOVES
FOR ME TO
SNIPE YOU...

WHAT
NONSENSE
ARE YOU
TALKING
ABOUT?!

!?

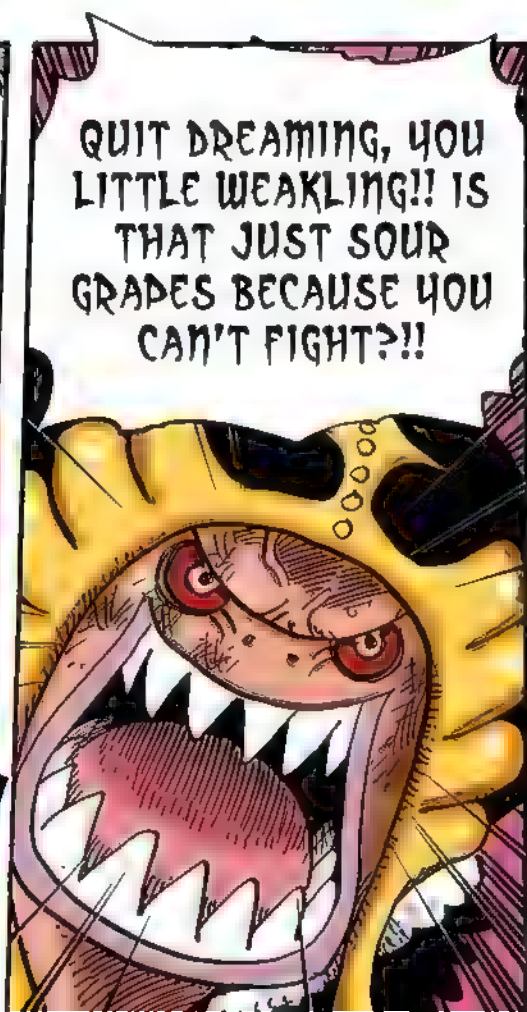
I'VE JUST
FINISHED
SETTING ALL
MY TRAPS.



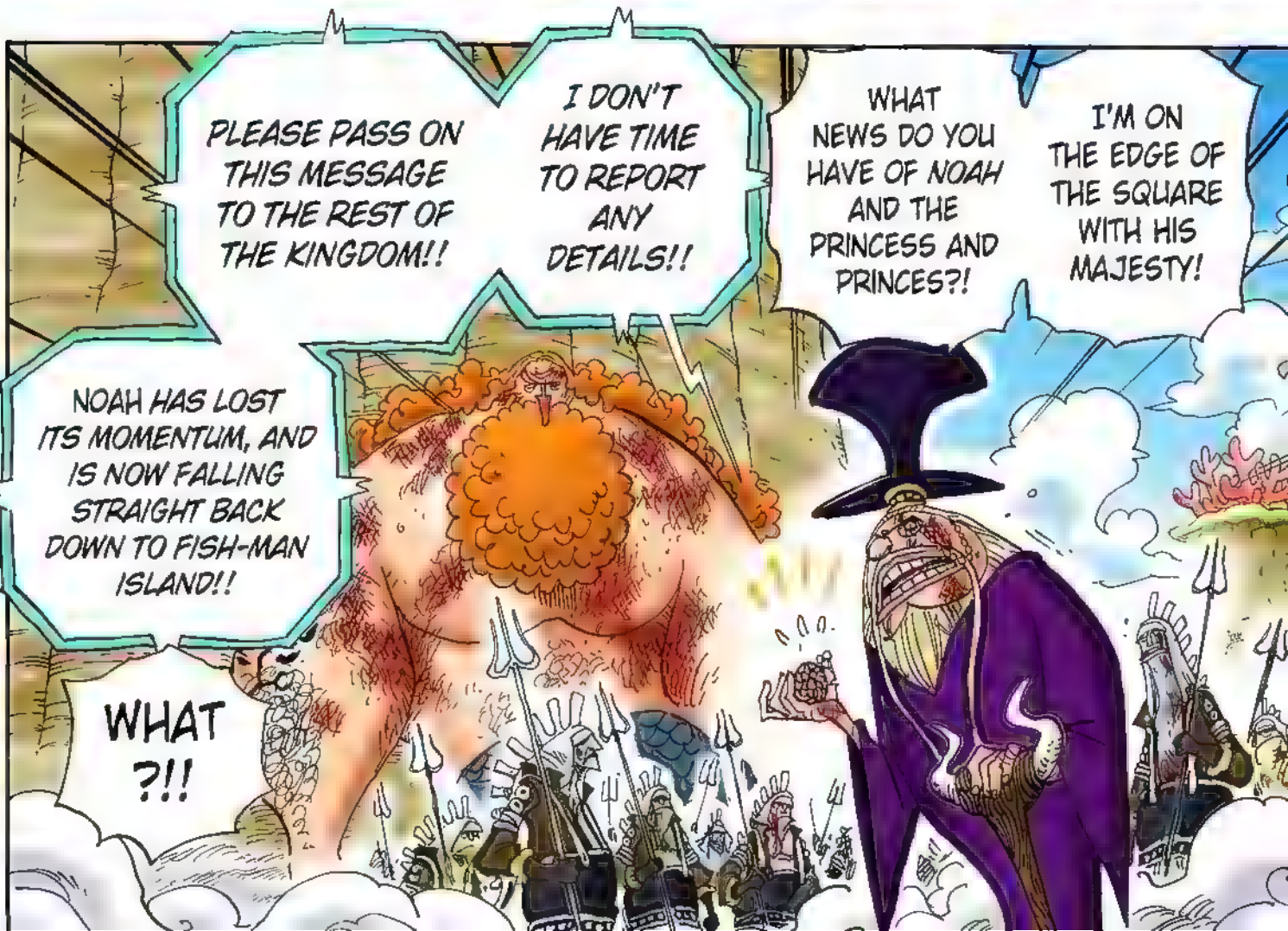
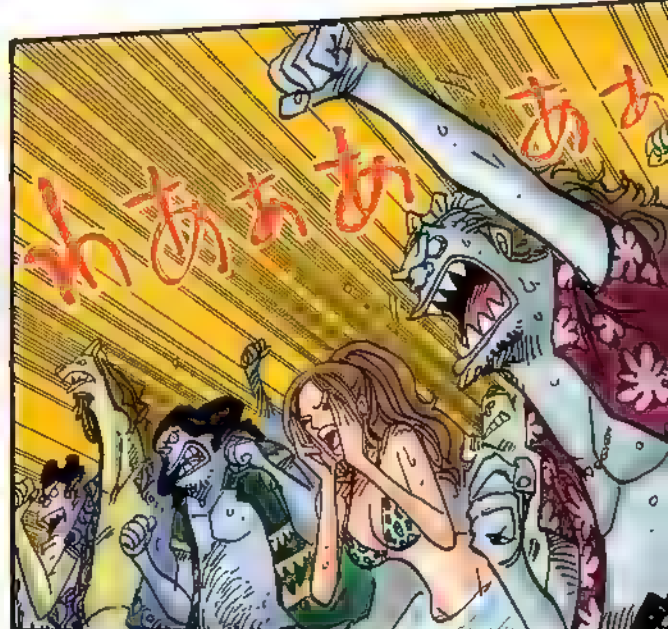
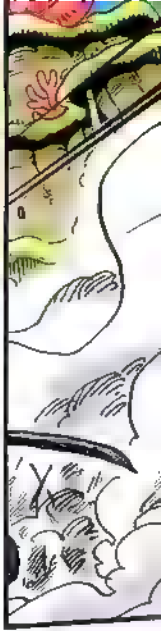
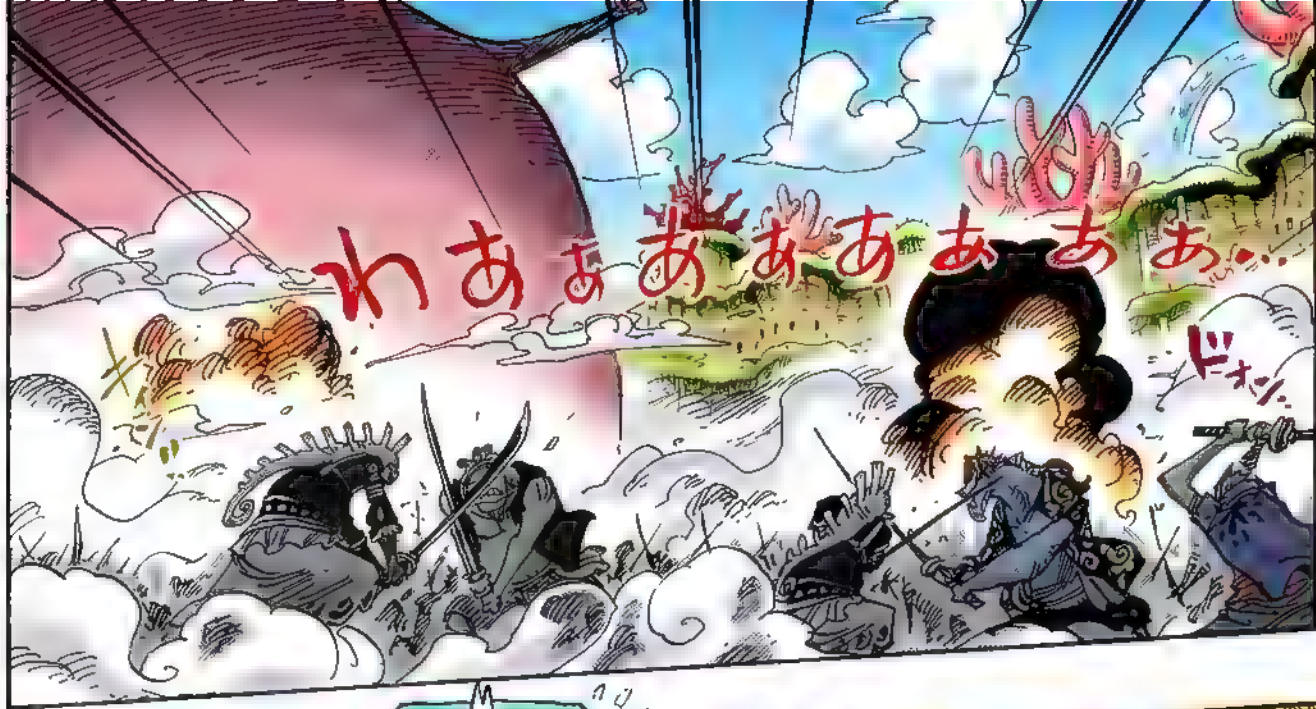
IN THE
PAST, I'D HAVE
TOLD A HUGE
WHOPPER...

DANG... I'VE
TOTALLY LOST
MY EDGE.

...BUT
NOW, I
ACTUALLY
MAKE IT
HAPPEN!!



QUIT DREAMING, YOU
LITTLE WEAKLING!! IS
THAT JUST SOUR
GRADES BECAUSE YOU
CAN'T FIGHT?!!



YOU CAN LINK UP TO
OUR ADMINISTRATIVE
TRANSPONDER SNAIL
AND BROADCAST TO OUR
TROOPS ACROSS THE
ISLAND! HURRY!!

THEN INFORM
EVERYONE OF
THE KINGDOM'S
PERIL!!

THE AIR
TANK
CONTROL
ROOM!

WHERE
ARE YOU
NOW?

YES,
SIR!

わあああああ

...

AN EMERGENCY
EVACUATION HAS
BEEN DECLARED!!
NOAH THE ARK IS
FALLING TOWARD
THE ISLAND
ONCE MORE!!

THIS IS A
MESSAGE TO THE
ENTIRE KINGDOM,
FROM THE AIR
TANK ABOVE FISH-
MAN ISLAND!!

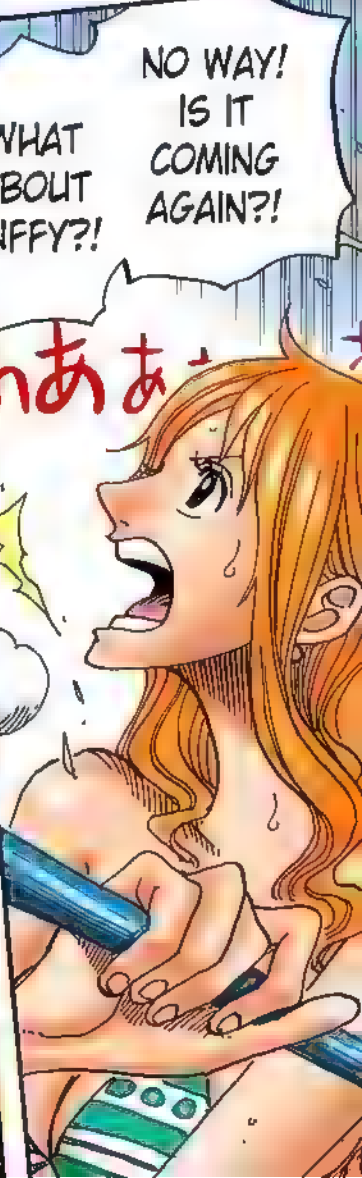
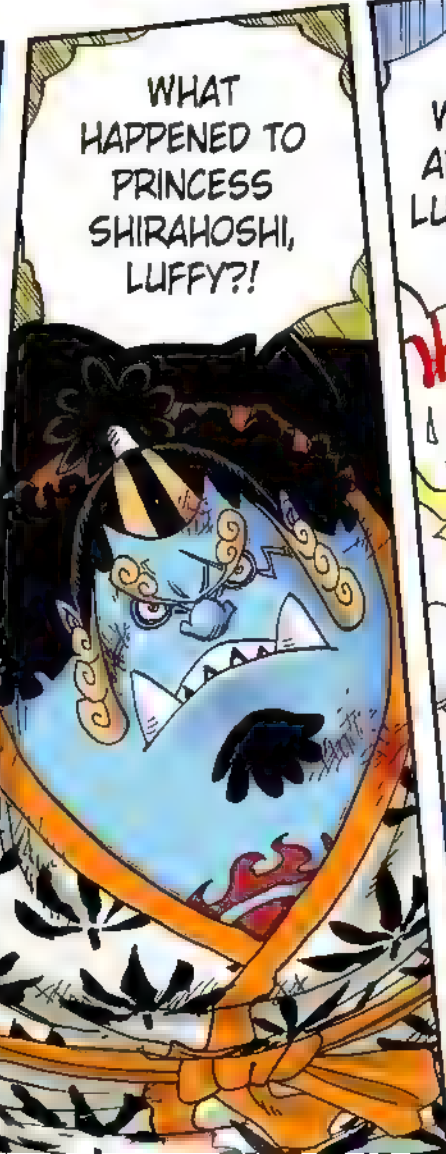
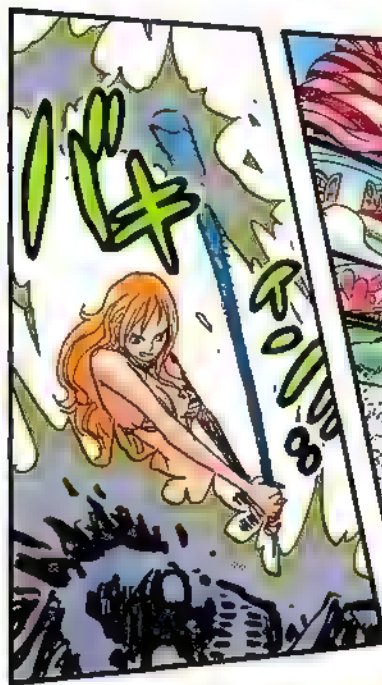
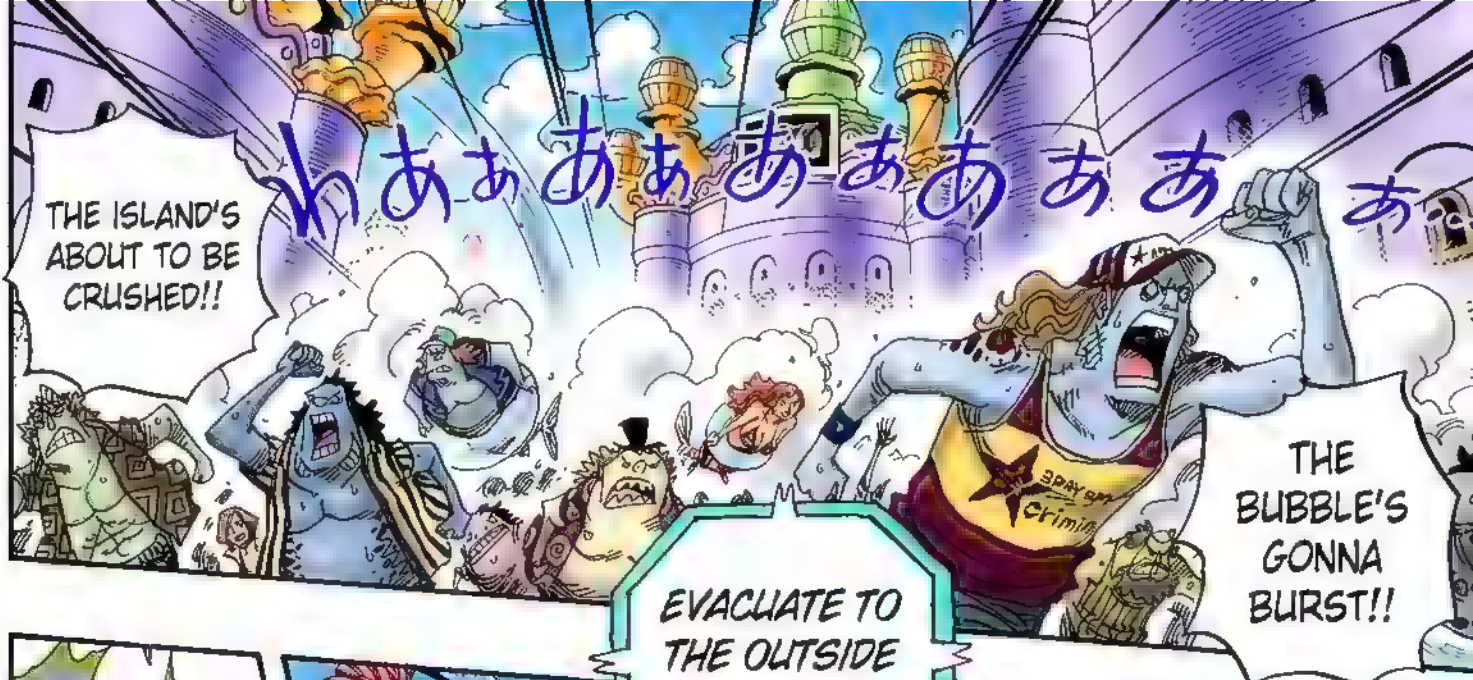
!!!?

MAKE YOUR
WAY OFF
THE ISLAND
AT ONCE!!

HURRY!
ABANDON
YOUR
BELONG-
INGS!!

わあああああ

LOOK!
IT'S JUST
WHAT WE
FEARED!!





ZSHK...

WE'RE THE
GLYS FROM THE
AIR TANK YOU
MET A FEW
MOMENTS AGO!!

STRAW HAT
LUFFY!!

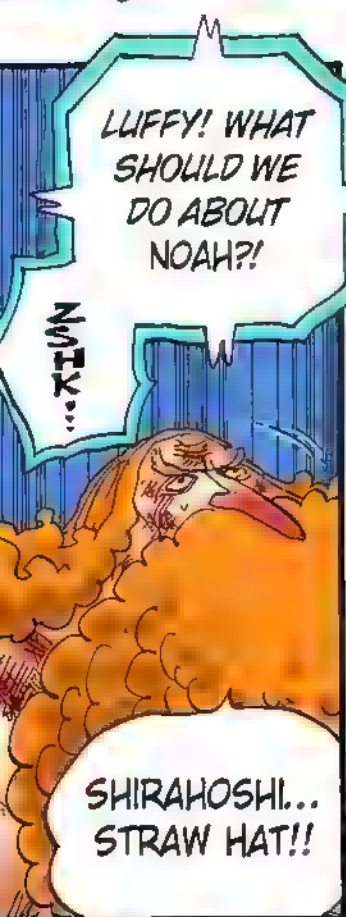
ZNT...

!!!?

STRAW
HAT?! WHAT
ARE THEY
BROADCAST-
ING?!



ZNT...



LUFFY! WHAT
SHOULD WE
DO ABOUT
NOAH?!

ZNT...

SHIRAHOSHI...
STRAW HAT!!



THE BROADCAST
IS GOING OUT
TO EVERYONE IN
THE ENTIRE
COUNTRY!!

WHAT
ARE THEY
DOING?!

NOAH'S IN
OUR SIGHTS
NOW AS IT
FALLS TOWARD
THE ISLAND!!

WE'VE
OVERHEARD
EVERYTHING
GOING ON!!



I DON'T
CARE ABOUT
ALL THAT,
JUST DO IT!!

THAT'S
LUFFY'S
VOICE!!



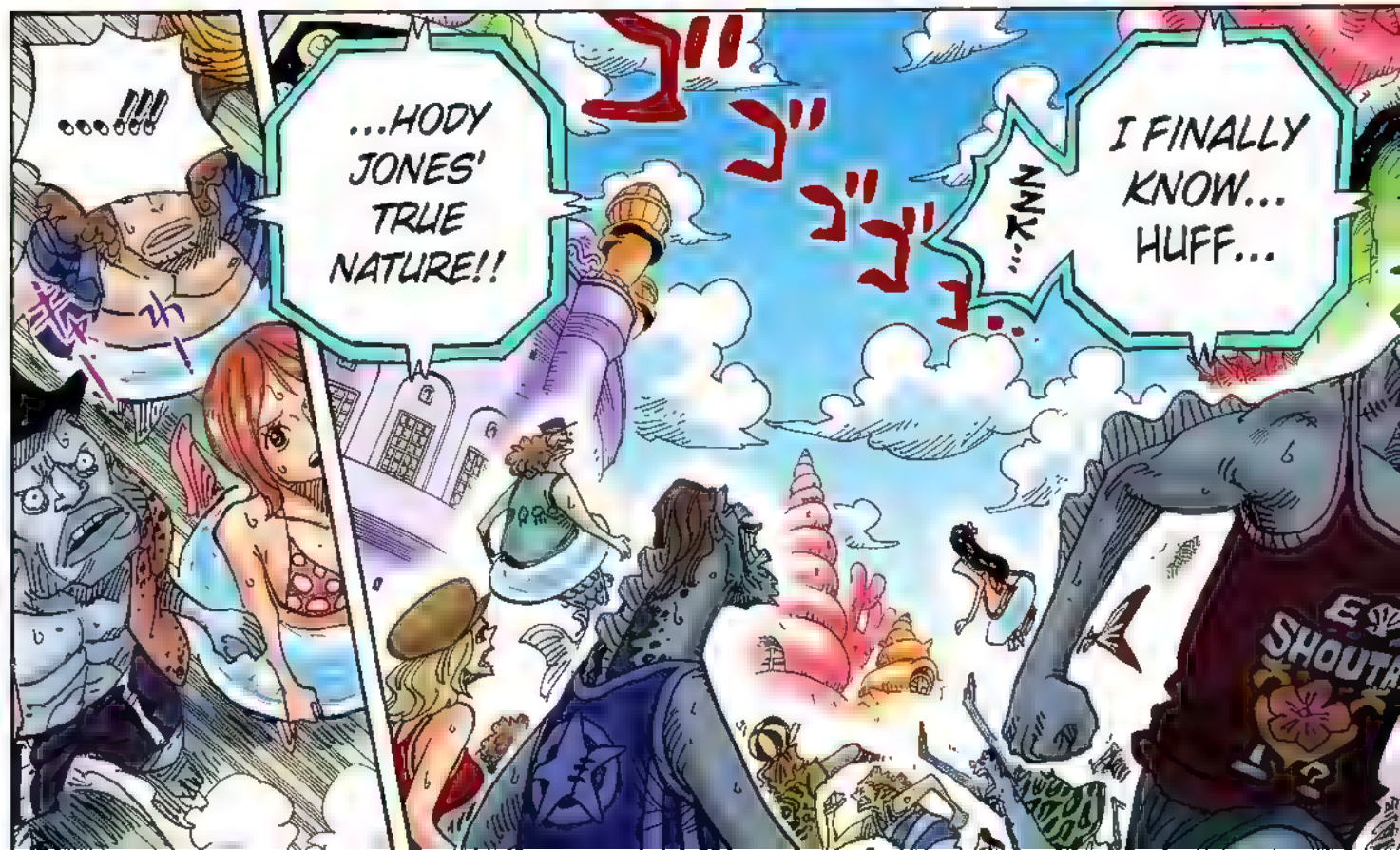
THE
HUMAN
ONE!!

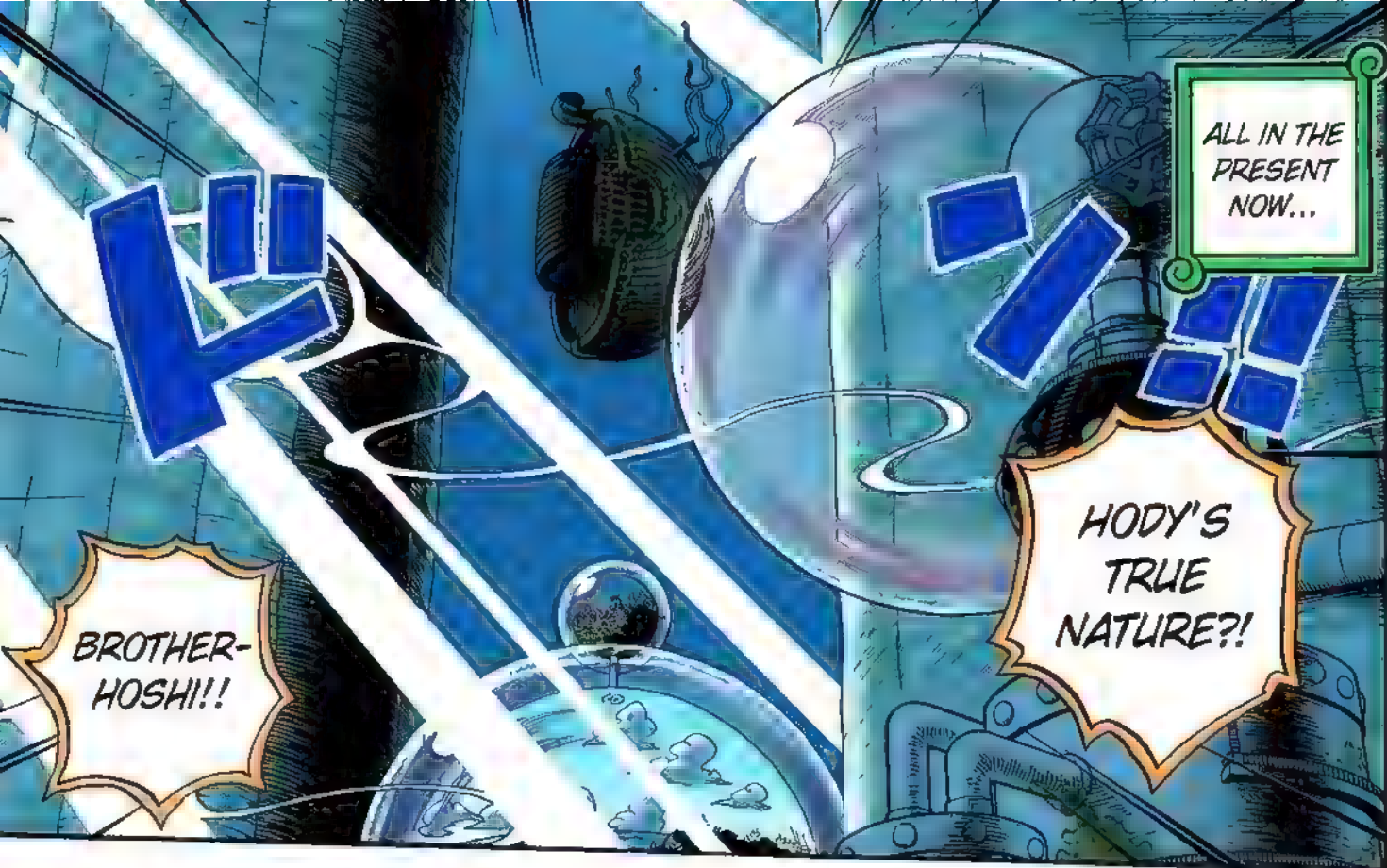
STRAW HAT?
ISN'T THAT THE
KIDNAPPER?!

WHAT ARE THEY
TALKING ABOUT?!
I HEARD THE
PRINCESS'S VOICE!

WE HAVE
TO LEAVE
OUR FATE
ENTIRELY
IN YOUR
HANDS!!

ZZDT...





THEY LIVE IN
FEAR OF THEIR
ANCESTORS'
HATRED BEING
FORGOTTEN...

THE NEW
FISH-MAN
PIRATES ARE
MONSTERS
CREATED BY
HATRED.

LIVE IN FEAR OF
THE DAY THAT THE
ANGER AT THE
HUMANS IS
FORGOTTEN!!

THEY LIVE IN
THE HOPE THAT
THEIR HOLY WAR
IS JUST, THAT
THE HUMANS ARE
ALL EVIL!!!

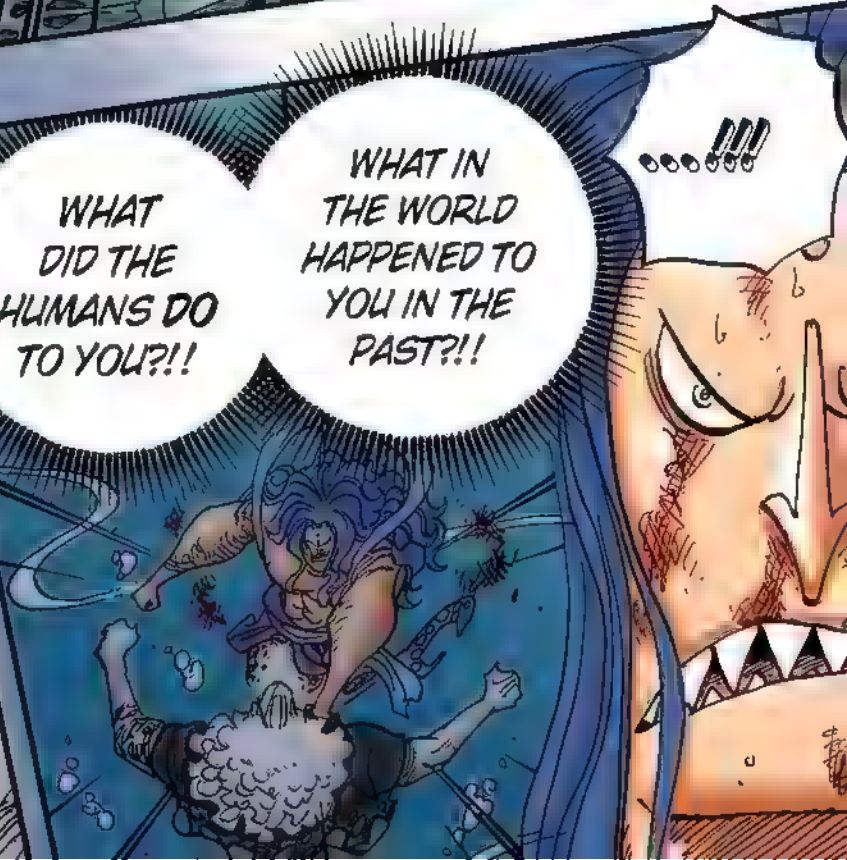
THEY DESIRE
BLOOD! THEY DO
NOT EVEN WANT
PEACE FOR FISH-
MAN ISLAND!!!

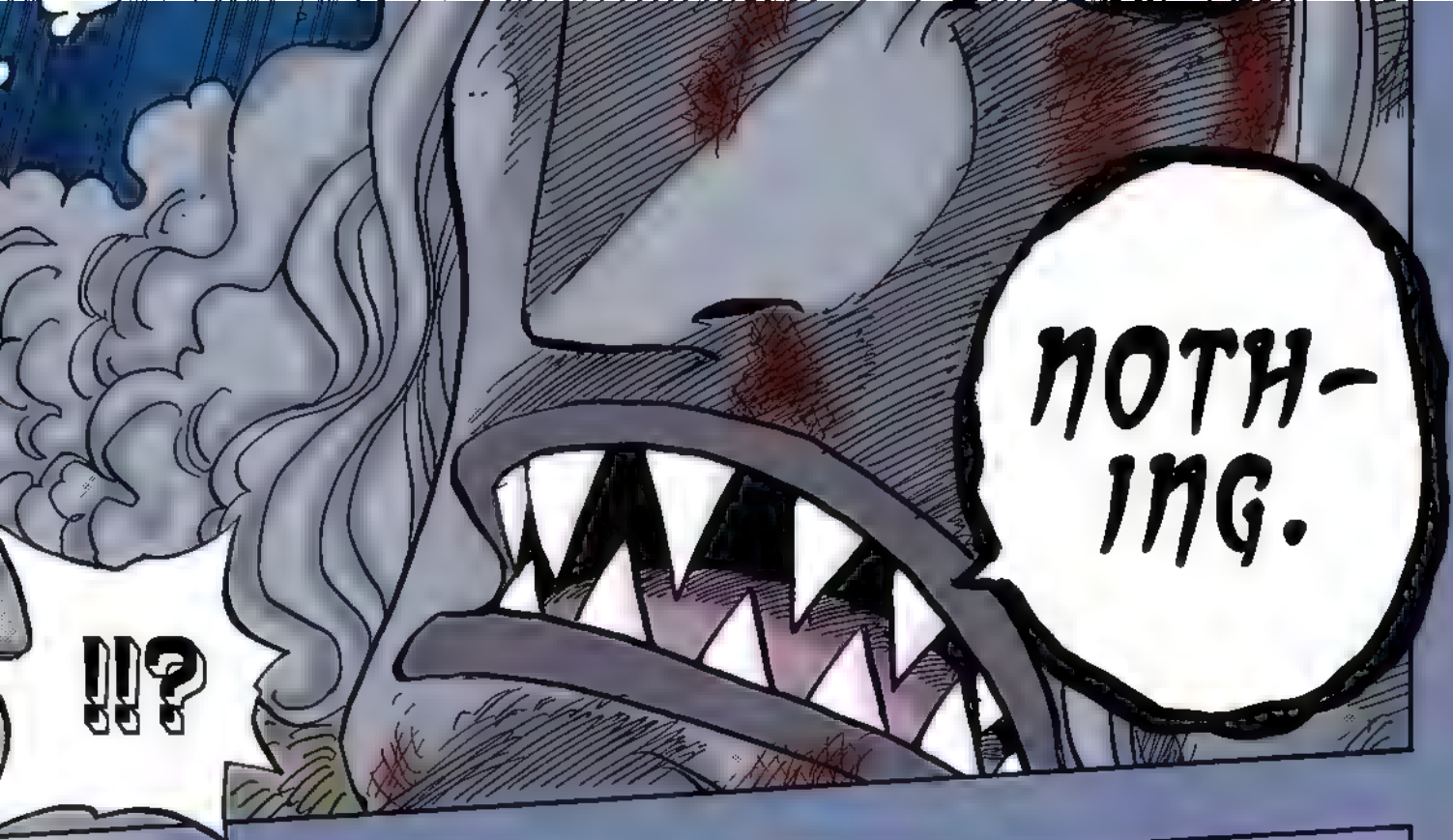


**RAAH
!!**

WHAT
DID THE
HUMANS DO
TO YOU?!!

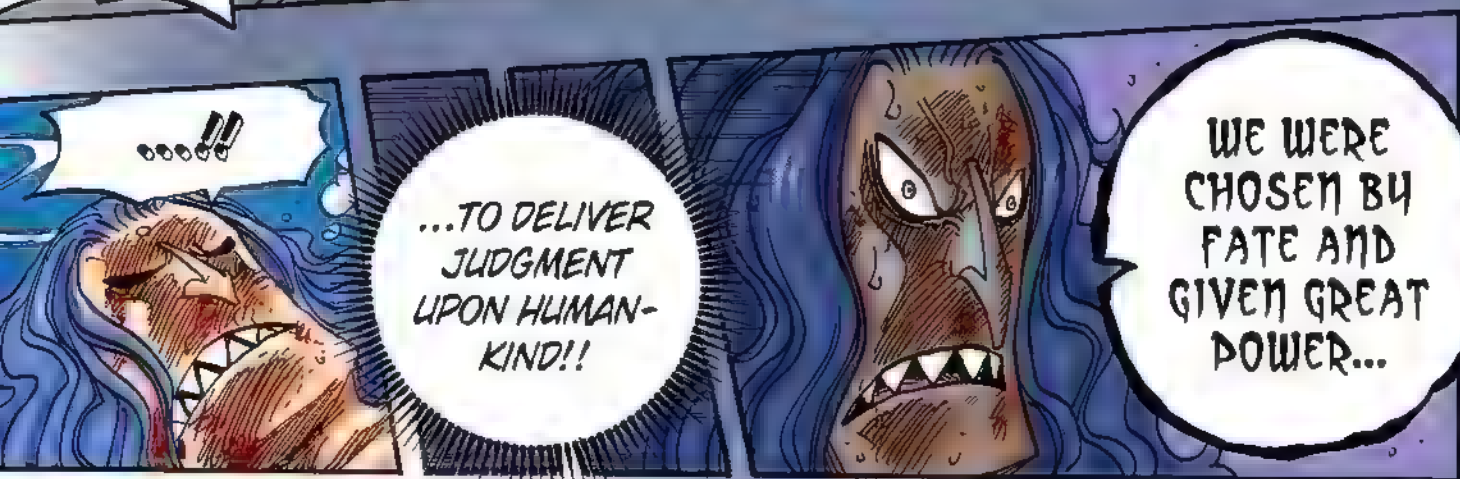
WHAT IN
THE WORLD
HAPPENED TO
YOU IN THE
PAST?!!





!!!?

NOTHING.



....!!

...TO DELIVER
JUDGMENT
UPON HUMAN-
KIND!!

WE WERE
CHOSEN BY
FATE AND
GIVEN GREAT
POWER...

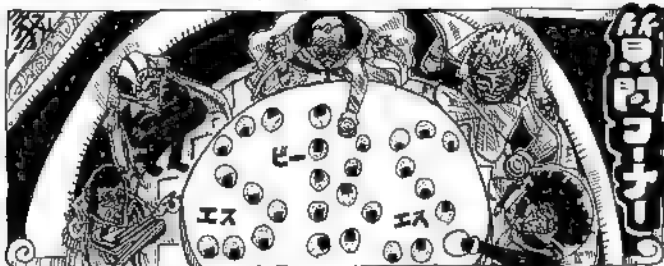


HODY IS ENTIRELY
EMPTY... THERE IS
NO SUBSTANCE
WITHIN HIM!!!

THIS HATRED
THEY WIELD
IS ENTIRELY
VOID...

...OF ANY
KIND OF
EXPERIENCE
AND WILL!!

...



(Satomo, Yamanashi)

Q: Dear Odacchi♡, draw these navy officers as children: Sengoku, Garp, Akainu, Kizaru, and Aokiji. Please!♡♡♡♡

--Emukichi

A: Oh, you're trying the seduction angle?♡ Let's see, you didn't specify an age, so...I'll just assume you're a 22-year-old Beauty in a Bikini... In that case, sure!♡ Oh, and this is the end of the SBS. See you next volume!!



Garp



Sengoku



Borsalino (Kizaru)



Sakazuki (Akainu)

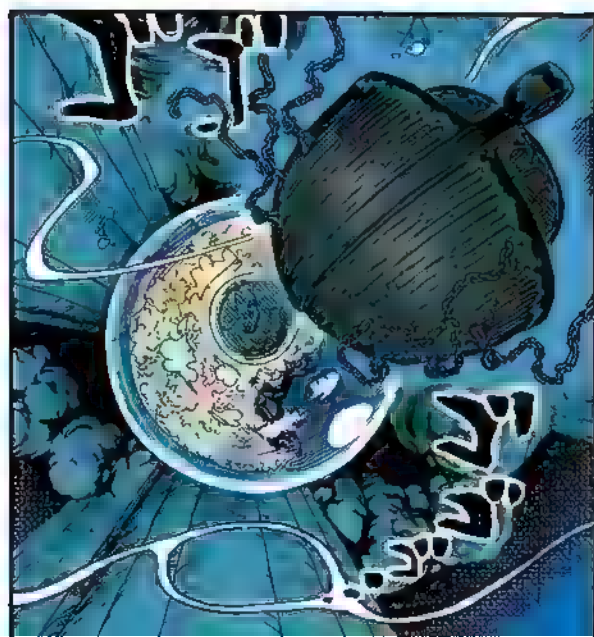
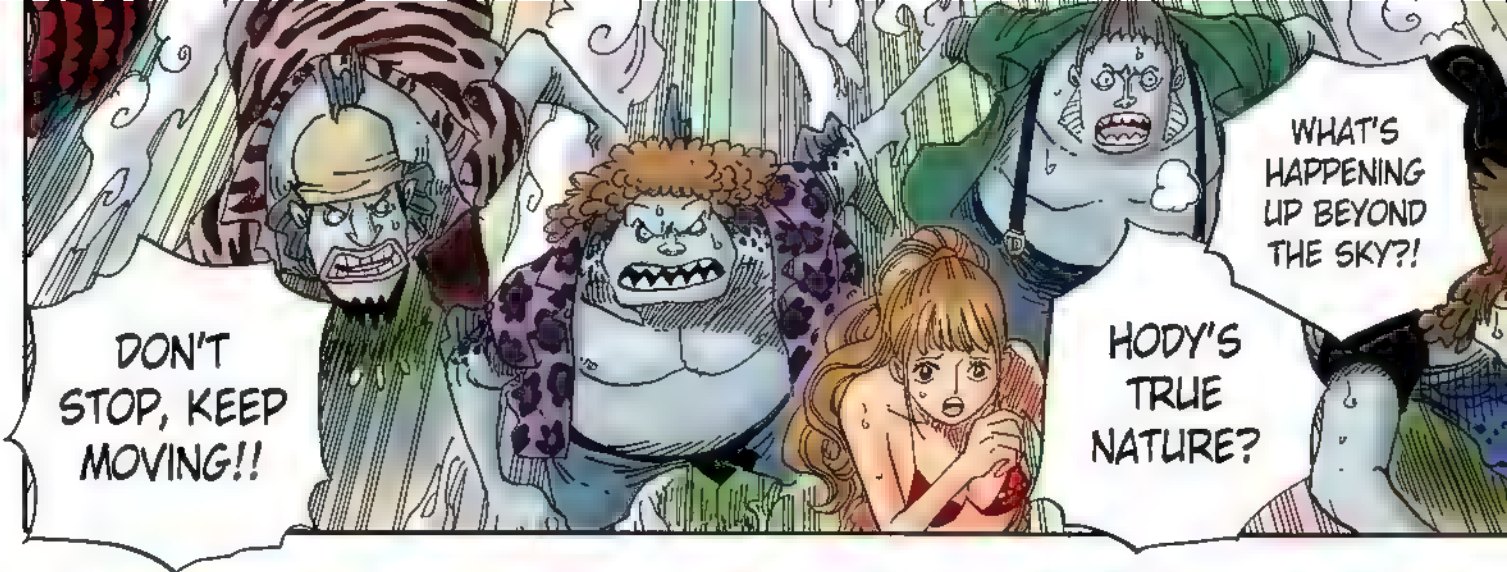


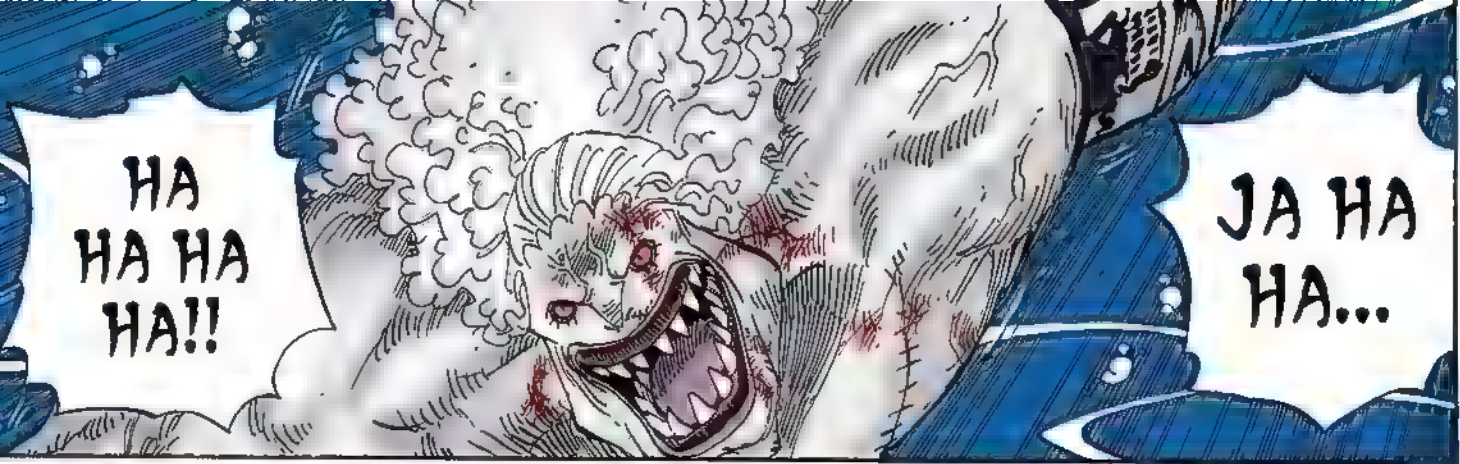
Kuzan (Aokiji)

Chapter 644: TO NOTHING



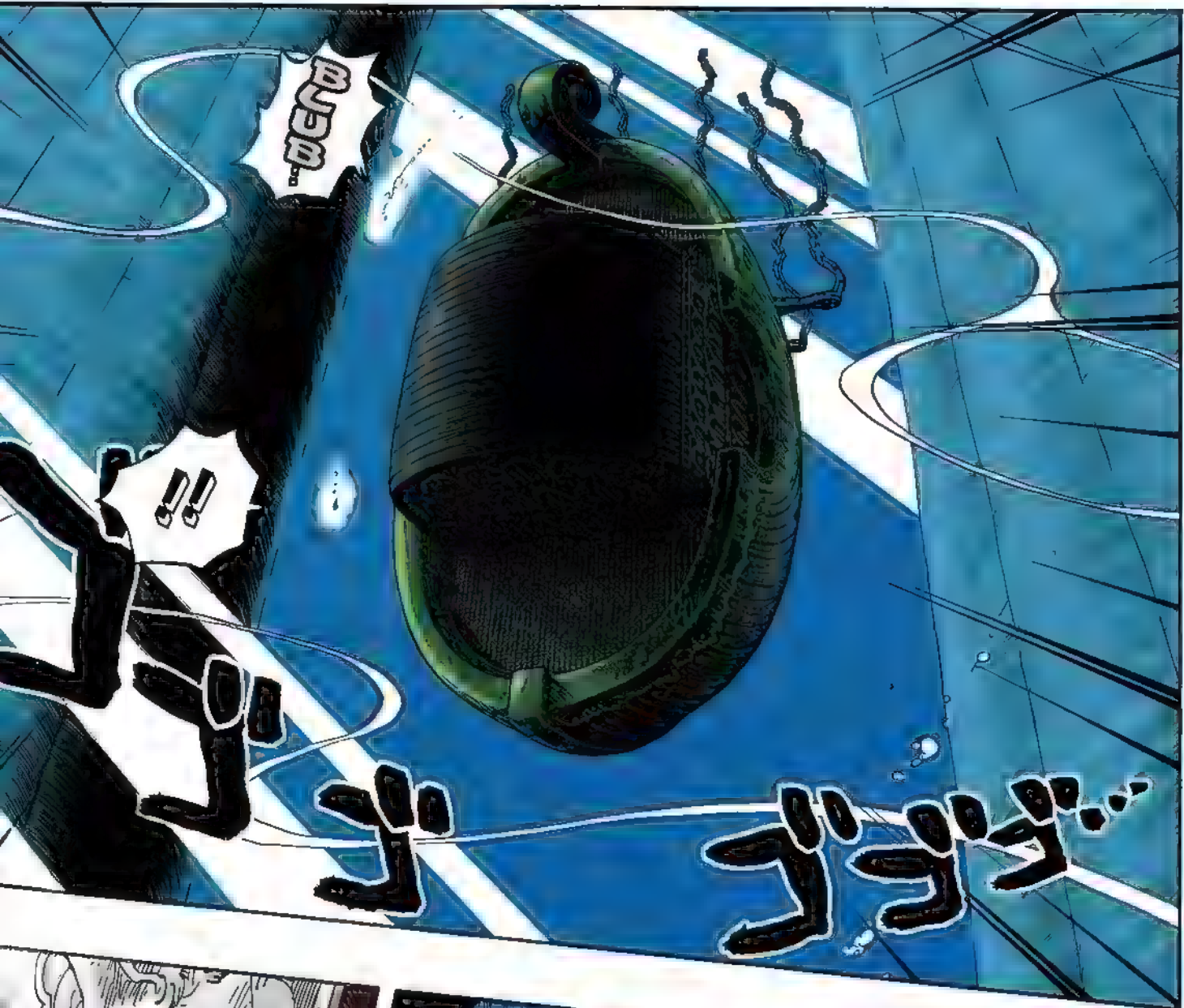
DECKS OF THE WORLD, VOL. 27: "JAYA—SOUTHBIRD
LOVES NORTHBIRD, PLUS WESTBIRD AND EASTBIRD"





HA
HA HA
HA!!

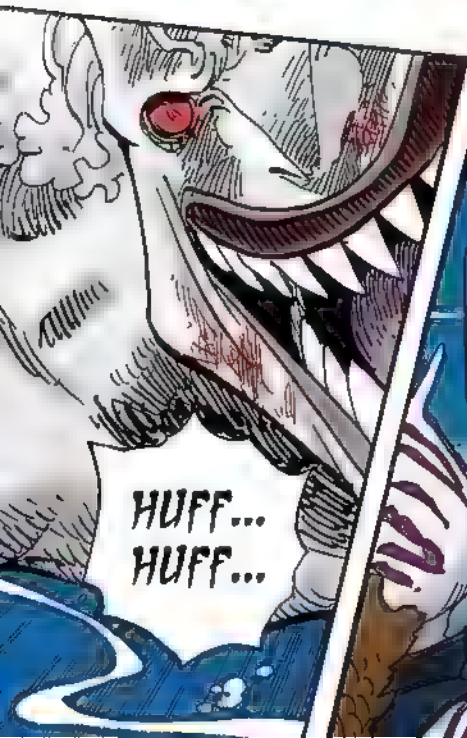
JA HA
HA...



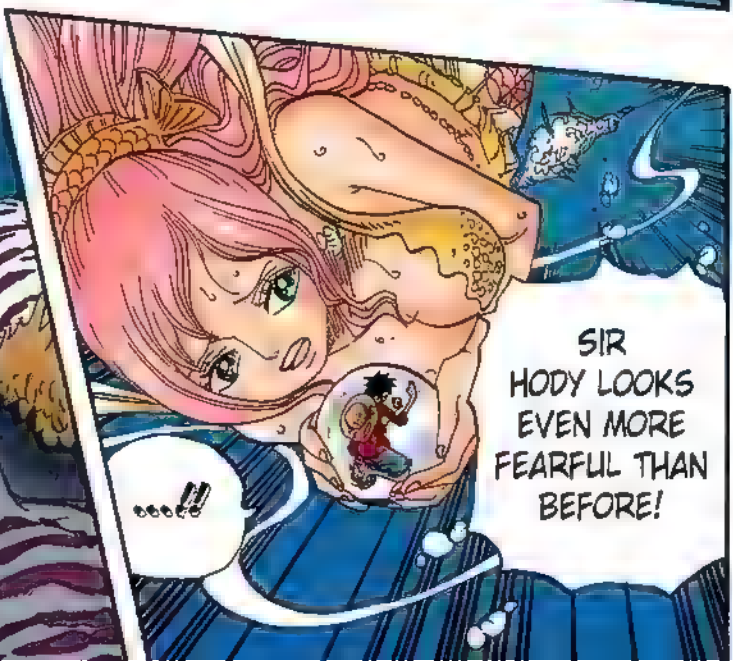
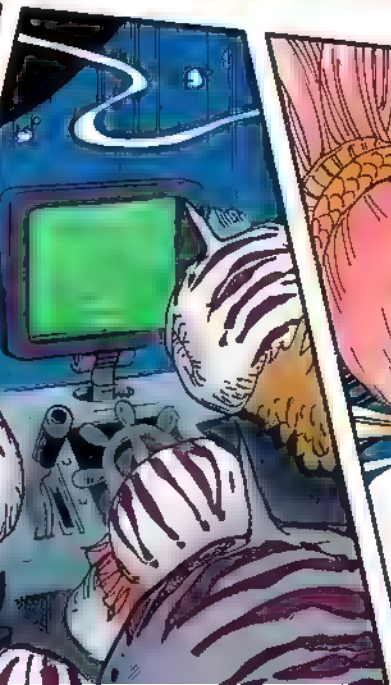
ダダ...

!!

ダダ...

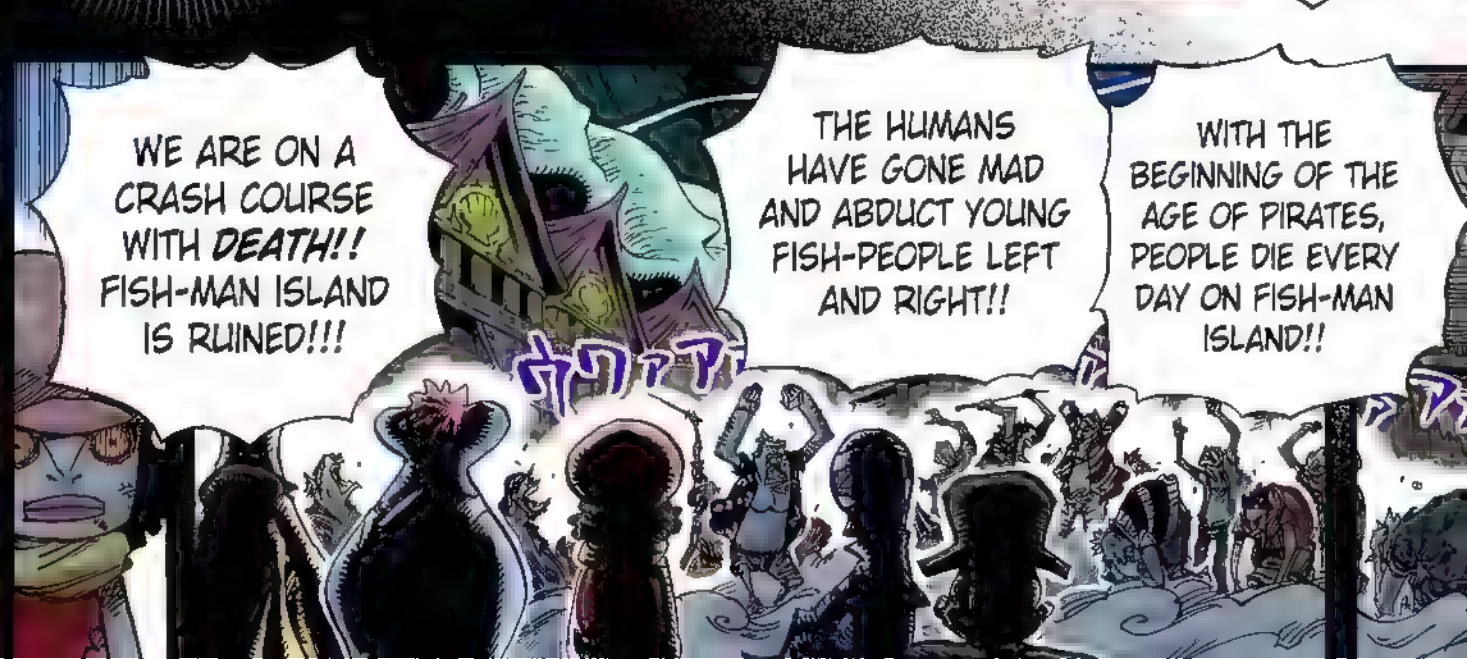
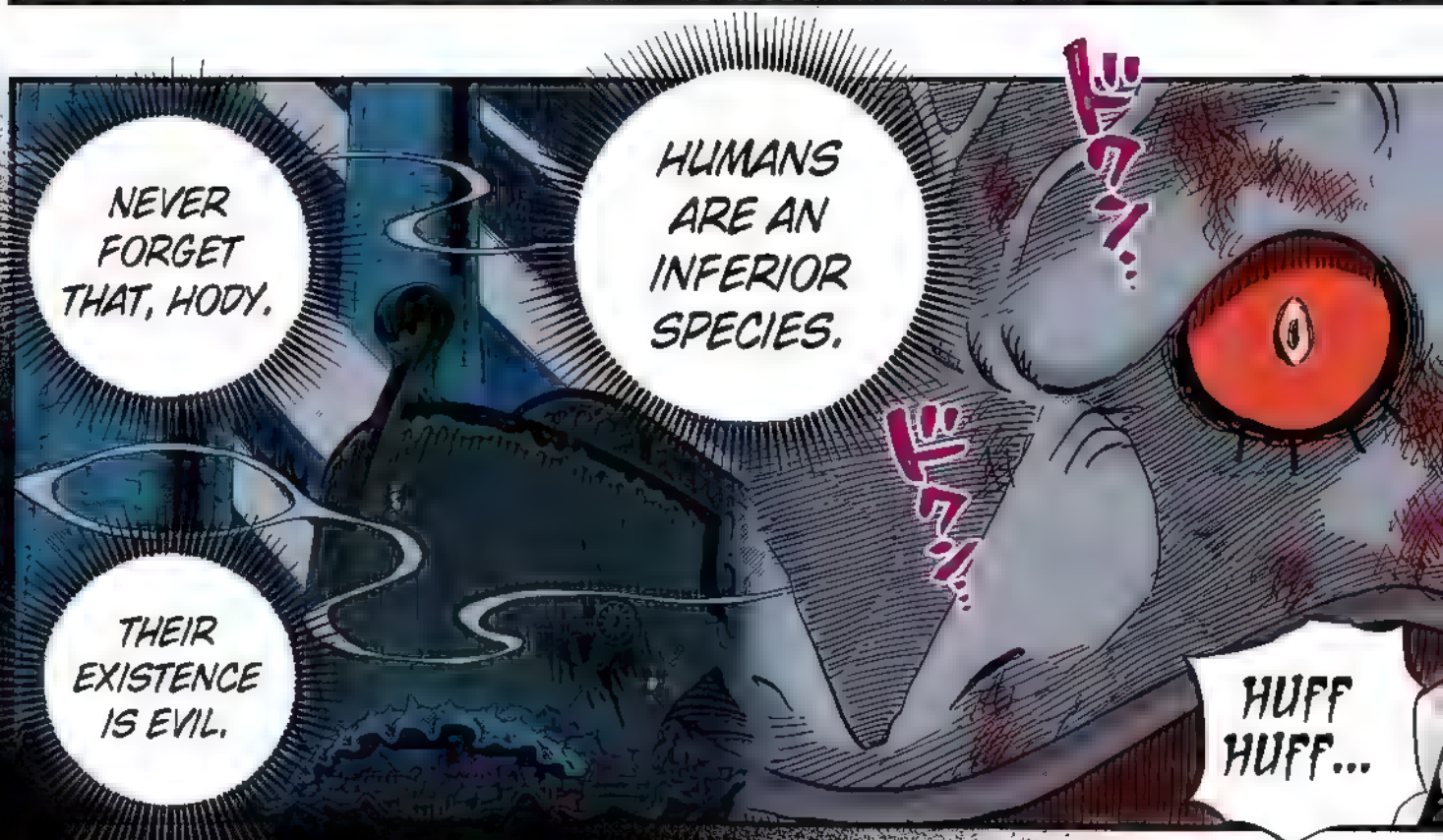


HUFF...
HUFF...



....!!

SIR
HODY LOOKS
EVEN MORE
FEARFUL THAN
BEFORE!

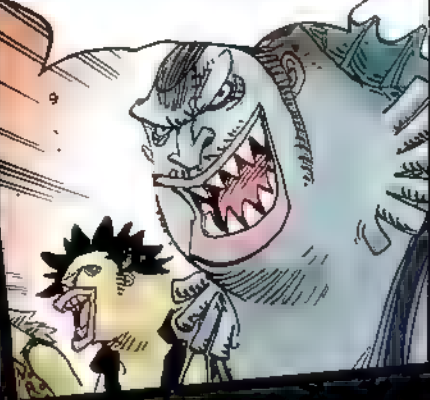


IT WAS A
BLOODBATH! THERE
WERE LIMBS AND
GUTS ALL OVER
THE PLACE!!

...BUT HE
TOOK OUT
EIGHT HUMANS
WITH HIM!!

YEAH! HE MADE
THE SUPREME
SACRIFICE TO
ACCOMPLISH
IT...

HE BLEW UP
ONE OF THE SLAVE
SHOPS ON THE
SURFACE?!



ARLONG JUST
SLUNK A HUMAN
PIRATE SHIP!!

YEAHAH
!!

LET'S
CELEBRATE!
CALL A
TOAST!!

PRAISE THE
HERO WHO KILLED
THOSE HUMANS!!
NEVER FORGET
HIS DEATH!!



THAT
HERO'S SO
COOL, MCH!

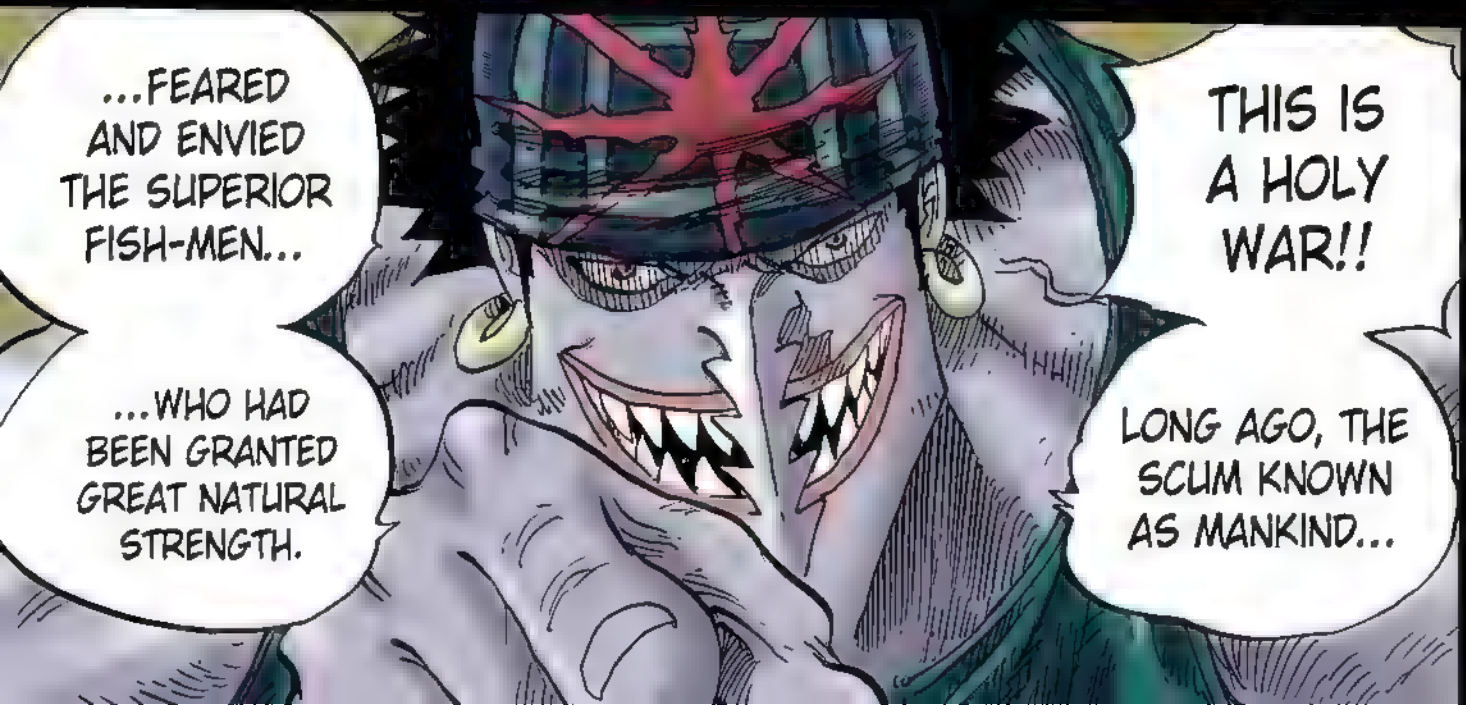
EAT IT,
HUMANS
...

...FEARED
AND ENVIED
THE SUPERIOR
FISH-MEN...

...WHO HAD
BEEN GRANTED
GREAT NATURAL
STRENGTH.

THIS IS
A HOLY
WAR!!

LONG AGO, THE
SCUM KNOWN
AS MANKIND...



...USED THEIR
ONLY ADVANTAGE
AGAINST US:
SHEER
NUMBERS!

THEY DROVE
US UNDERWATER,
TO THE BOTTOM
OF THE SEA!
LISTEN CLOSE,
BOYS...

SO THEIR
ANSWER WAS
OPPRESSION!

THESE
HUMAN WORMS,
CHOKING THE
LAND ABOVE...

ドズ!!

THEY
MAKE ME
SICK!!

I DON'T
LIKE YOUR
STORIES,
HACHI...

HE'S A
STRANGE ONE,
NEVER SHRINK
BACK IN DISGUST
FROM ME...

NYU! I'VE
KNOWN A
HUMAN NAMED
RAYLEIGH FOR
YEARS.

YOU
MUST
CURSE
THE
HUMANS
!!

HODY?

ズグ...

!?

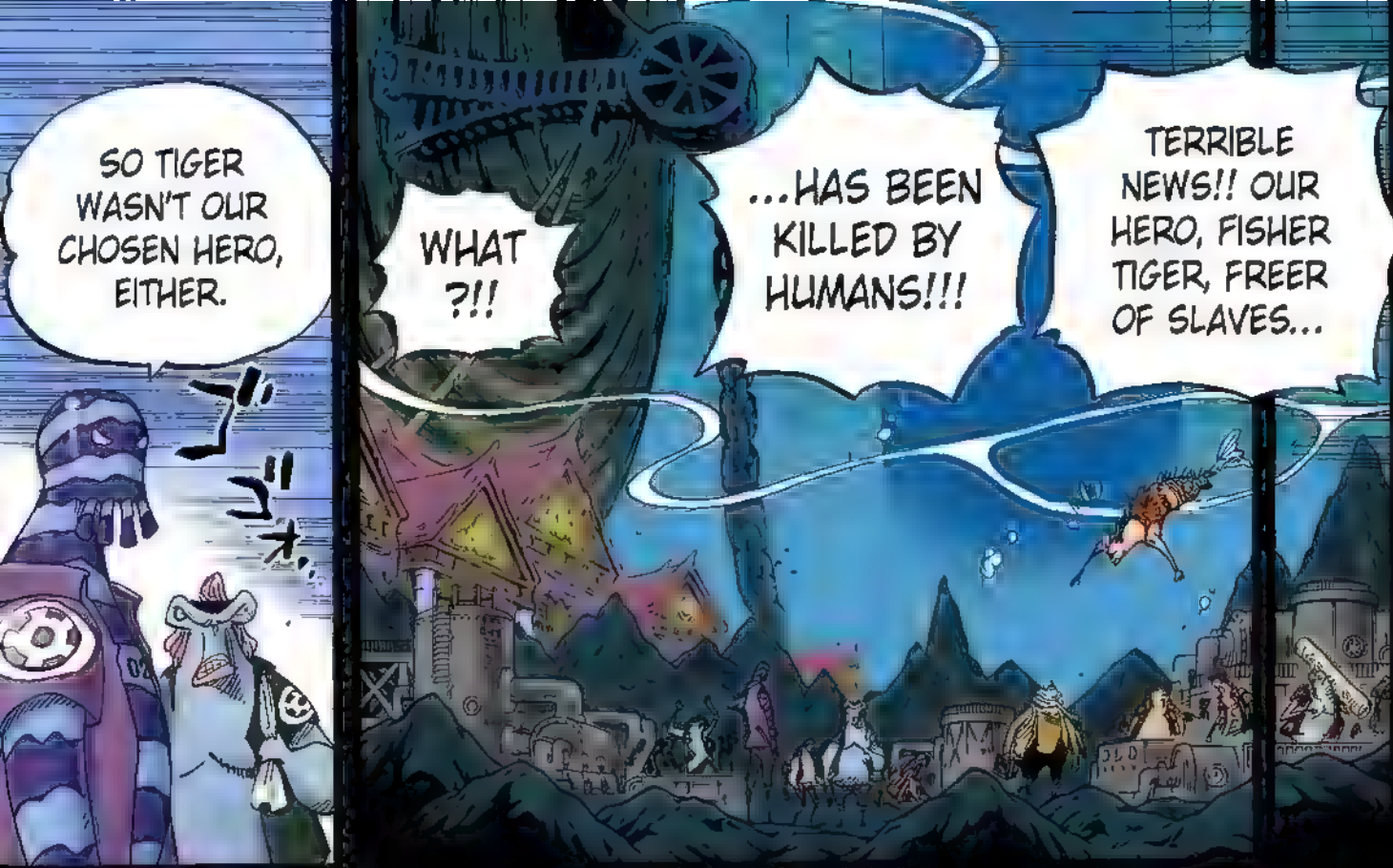
IMAGINE THE
ANGER OF OUR
FALLEN BRETHREN!
INHERIT THEIR
FURY!!

DON'T
FORGET
OUR
HISTORY.

FOR OUR
MOMENT OF
VENGEANCE!!

THE
HUMANS ARE
TERRIFIED...

...OF THE DAY
OF JUDGMENT
THEY KNOW IS
COMING!!

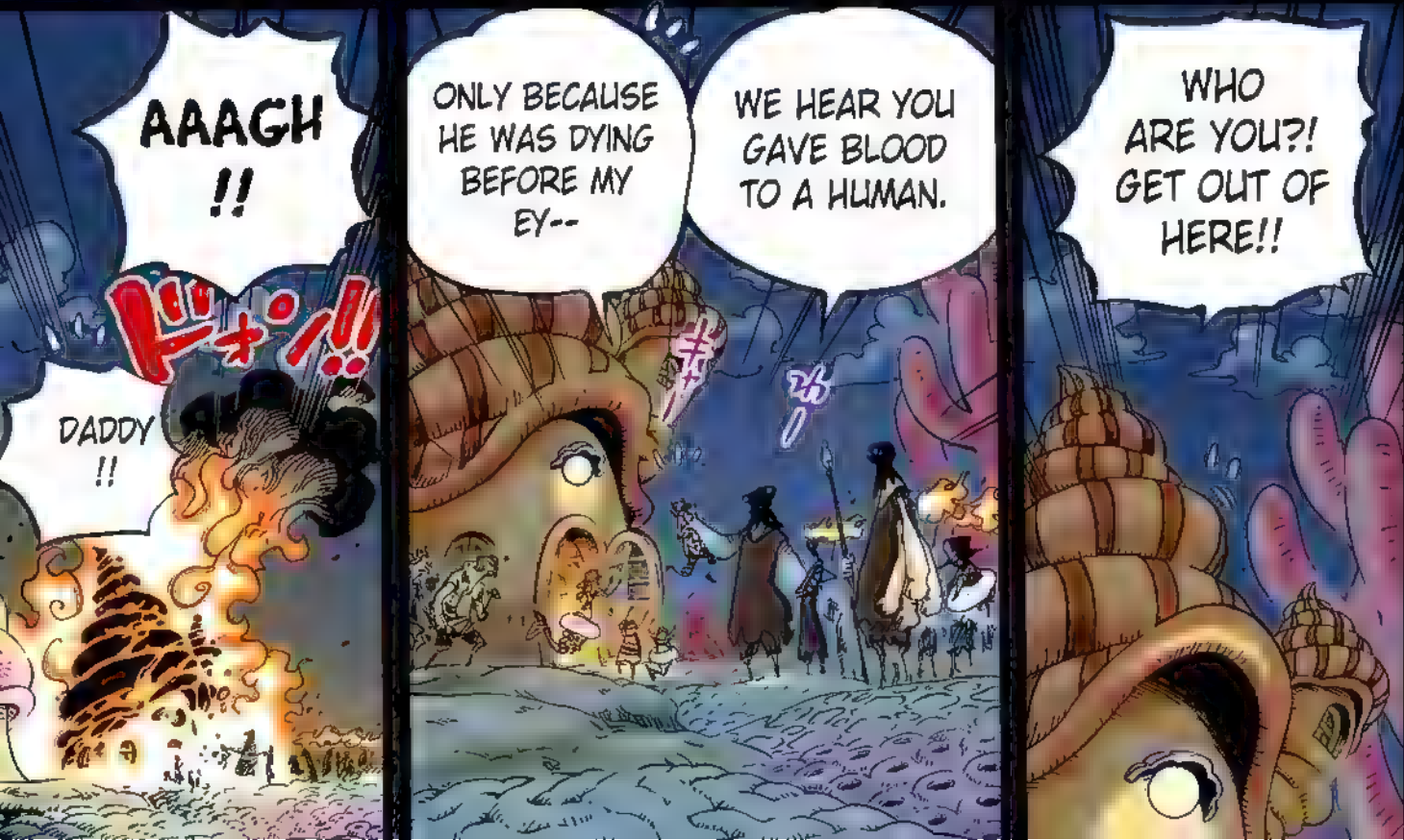


SO TIGER
WASN'T OUR
CHOSEN HERO,
EITHER.

WHAT
?!!

...HAS BEEN
KILLED BY
HUMANS!!!

TERRIBLE
NEWS!! OUR
HERO, FISHER
TIGER, FREER
OF SLAVES...



AAAGH
!!

DADDY
!!

ONLY BECAUSE
HE WAS DYING
BEFORE MY
EY--

WE HEAR YOU
GAVE BLOOD
TO A HUMAN.

WHO
ARE YOU?!
GET OUT OF
HERE!!



THE ARLONG CREW'S
THE ONLY FORCE TRYING
TO KEEP THE PROPER
BALANCE BETWEEN
SPECIES!

DID YOU HEAR
ABOUT JIMBEI?!
HE'S ONE OF THE
SEVEN WARLORDS
NOW!!

IT
WANTS TO
FORGIVE THE
HUMANS.

THIS
COUNTRY IS
MAD, FROM
THE KING ON
DOWN.



!!!?

QUEEN
OTOHIME WAS
SHOT BY A
HUMAN!!

わあああああ

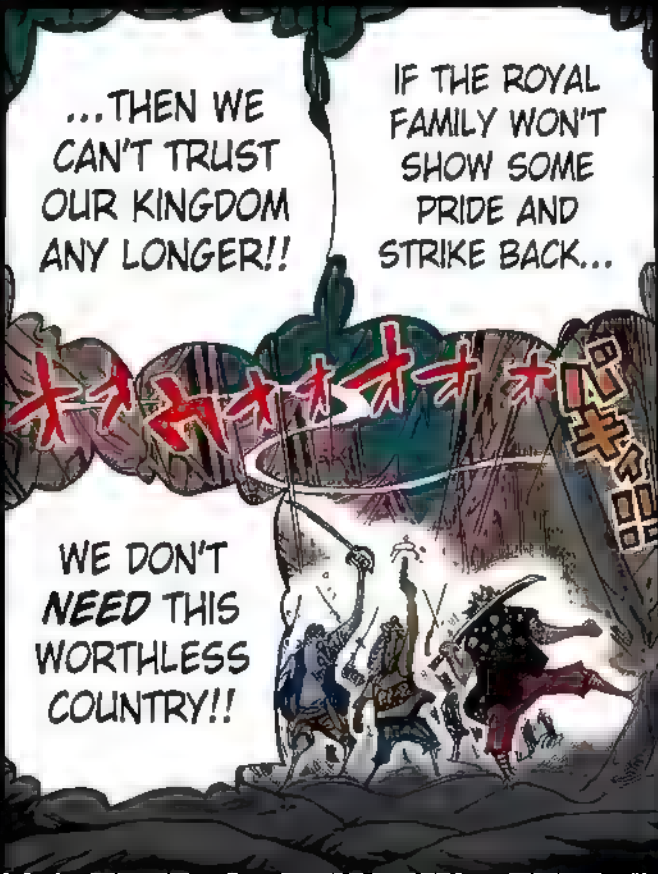
HEY! THE
ISLAND'S IN A
HUGE UPROAR,
PEOPLE!!

...THEN WE
CAN'T TRUST
OUR KINGDOM
ANY LONGER!!

IF THE ROYAL
FAMILY WON'T
SHOW SOME
PRIDE AND
STRIKE BACK...

THEY DON'T EVEN
SHOW MERCY TO THE
KIND SOULS WHO
WANT PEACE!!

YOU SEE?!
THIS IS WHAT
HUMANS DO!!



オオオオオオオオオオ

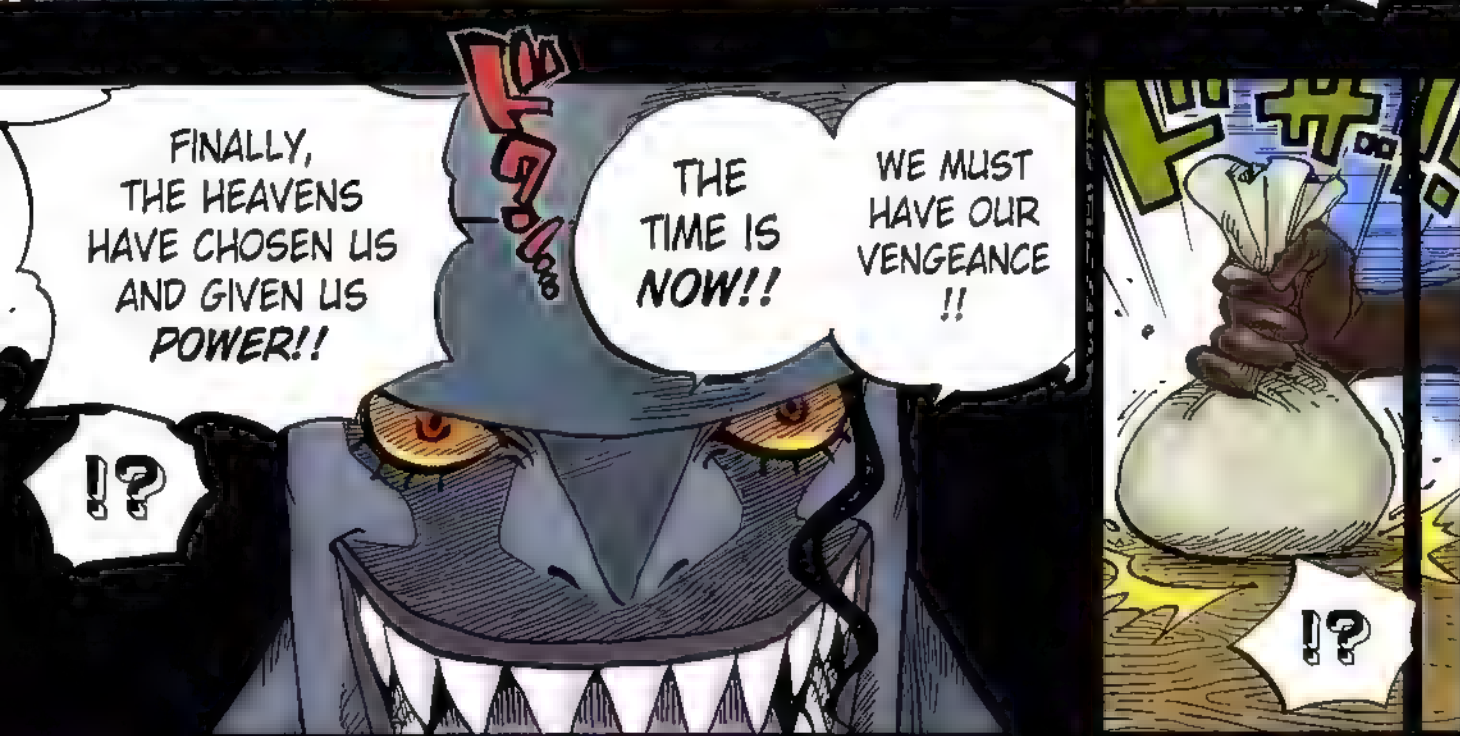
WE DON'T
NEED THIS
WORTHLESS
COUNTRY!!



IF YOU'RE
EVIL ENOUGH
TO FORGIVE
THE HUMANS,
DEATH IS
WHAT YOU
DESERVE
!!

JA HA HA
HA!! AND NOW
THE LEADER
OF THE
SHAMELESS...

...HAS BEEN
TAKEN TO
HEAVEN!!



FINALLY,
THE HEAVENS
HAVE CHOSEN US
AND GIVEN US
POWER!!

THE
TIME IS
NOW!!

WE MUST
HAVE OUR
VENGEANCE
!!

!?

!?



I'LL GIVE
IT A TRY.

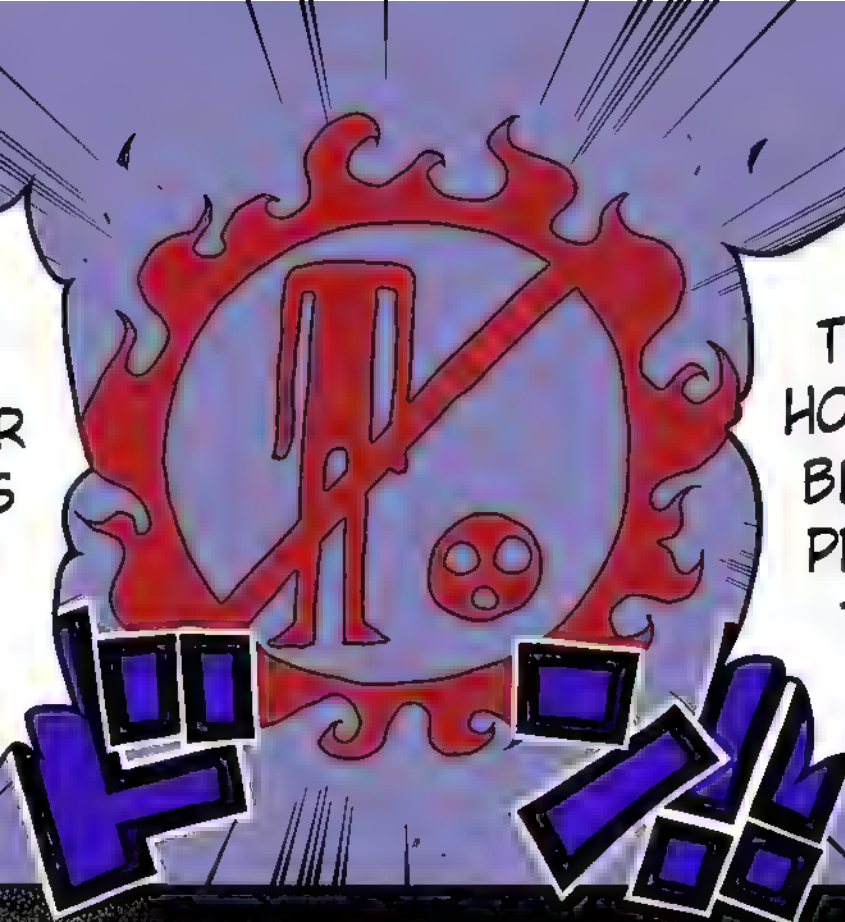
CAN YOU
MANUFACTURE
THESE?

HOW'D
YOU GET
IT?!
DOSUN!

NOW WE
CAN UNITE THE
FISH-MAN
DISTRICT
AGAINST THE
THRONE!

THE
LEGENDARY
DRUGCH?!

KYA! WHAT
IS THIS?



PREPARE
TO KILL
HUMANS FOR
AS LONG AS
YOU DRAW
BREATH,
THAT IS!!!

THIS IS A
HOLY WAR!!
BEGIN THE
PREPARA-
TIONS!!



JA HA
HA!



THE DAY
OF JUDGMENT
IS AT HAND!!



WE HAVE
BEEN
CHOSEN!!

TO UNDER-
TAKE OUR
RIGHTEOUS
VENGEANCE!!



WE GIVE
OUR LIVES
FOR OUR
VENGEANCE
!!!

YOU
WICKED
INFE-
RIOR
RACE!!

WE NEED
TO SURROUND
NOAH! IF IT GOES
PAST THE SHIP,
WE'VE WASTED
OUR TIME!

CAREFUL!!
UNLIKE THE BUBBLE
THAT PROTECTS
THIS ISLAND, *THIS*
ONE WILL GO
RIGHT THROUGH
THE SHIP!!



...THEY BECAME
THE DARKEST
EMOTIONS OF FISH-
MAN ISLAND, CUT OFF
FROM THE REST OF
THE POPULACE.

AFTER WE
LOST THE
HEARTS OF
THE FISH-MAN
DISTRICT...

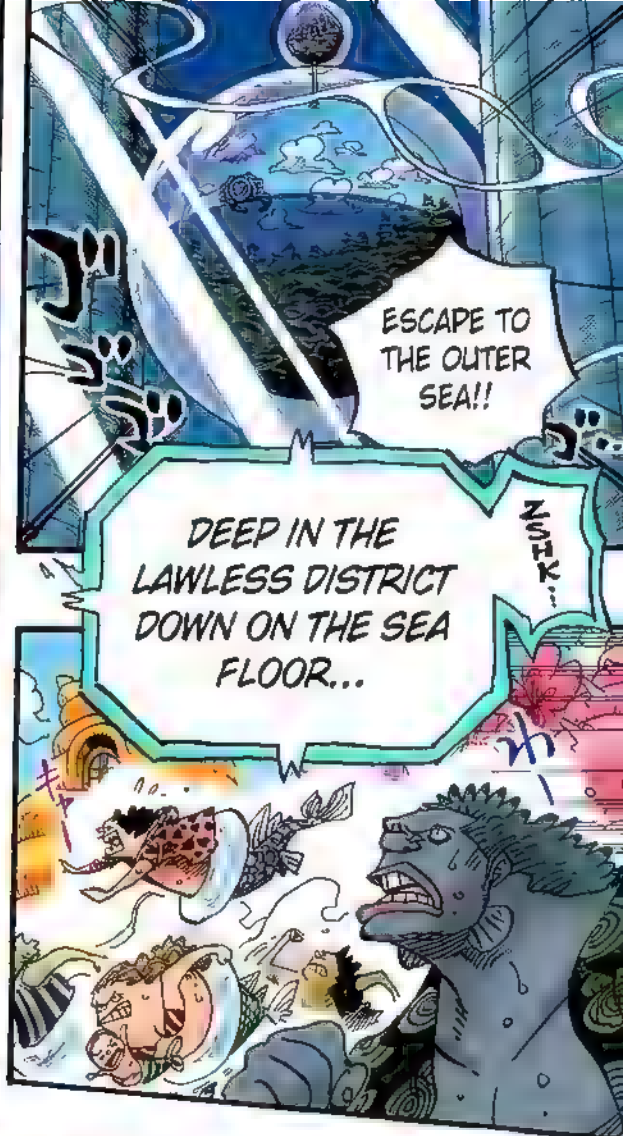
WE
WERE TOO
LATE...



...A TERRIBLE
HATRED BUILT UP,
AND WE PRETENDED
NOT TO SEE IT!!

PRINCE
FUKA-
BOSHI!

ZZT...



ESCAPE TO
THE OUTER
SEA!!

DEEP IN THE
LAWLESS DISTRICT
DOWN ON THE SEA
FLOOR...

ZZT...



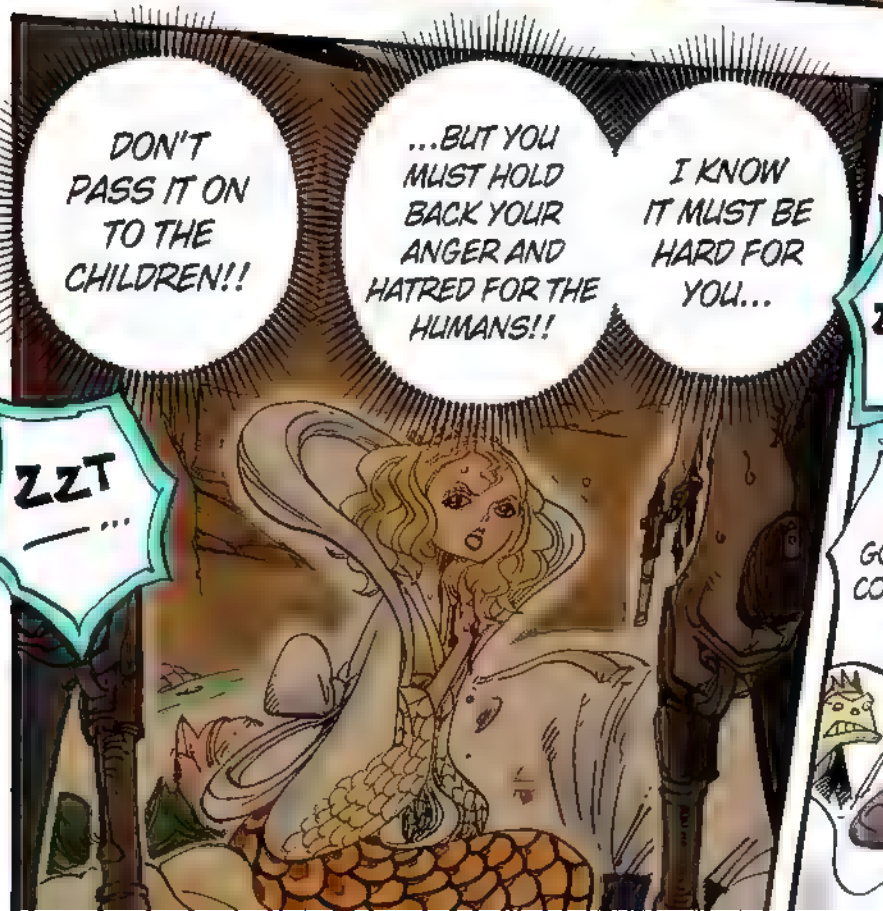
ZZT...

...



WE
FOCUSED ONLY
ON OUTWARD
APPEAR-
ANCES...

YOUR
SIGNA-
TURES!



DON'T
PASS IT ON
TO THE
CHILDREN!!

...BUT YOU
MUST HOLD
BACK YOUR
ANGER AND
HATRED FOR THE
HUMANS!!

I KNOW
IT MUST BE
HARD FOR
YOU...

ZZT
—...



...AND
PRETENDED WE
WERE MAKING
PROGRESS!!

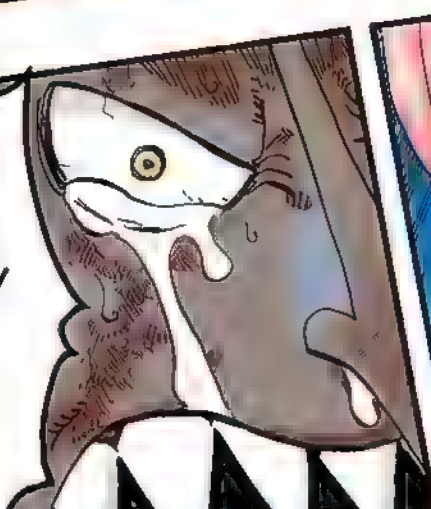
LET ME
GO! NOAH'S
COMIN' DOWN
ON US!!

WHERE
ARE YOU
GOIN'?!
ZZSHK

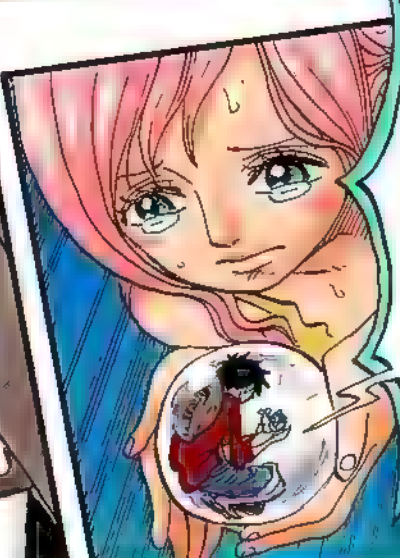


**THEY
ARE WHAT
MOTHER
FEARED
MOST OF
ALL!!**

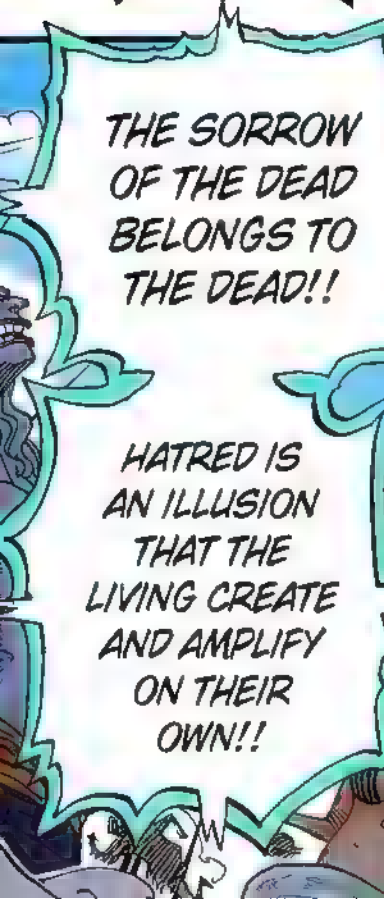
**WE
WERE TOO
LATE FOR
THEM!!**



**OUR
MOTHER WAS
MURDERED BY
THE HATRED
OF FISH-MAN
ISLAND!!**



**WE SHOULD
HAVE
STARTED...
BY FIGHTING
INWARD!!**



**THE SORROW
OF THE DEAD
BELONGS TO
THE DEAD!!**



**BUT
SOMEWHERE IN
MY HEART, I HELD
THAT HATRED OF
HUMANS!**

**I SUSPECT
THAT SHE KNEW
THIS MIGHT
HAPPEN!!**

**HATRED IS
AN ILLUSION
THAT THE
LIVING CREATE
AND AMPLIFY
ON THEIR
OWN!!**

**PRINCE
FUKA-
BOSHI!**

**...DON'T
LET HATRED
CONSUME
YOU.**

**WHOEVER
THE CULPRIT
IS...**

...AND BY THE
TIME WE NOTICED
IT, THAT HATRED
WAS A POWER
BEYOND OUR
CONTROL!!

NYU...

WE HAPPENED
TO OVERLOOK
THE HATRED FOR
HUMANS THAT
WAS BUILDING IN
THE FISH-MAN
DISTRICT...

ZZSH
~~~~~

PLEASE...  
STRAW  
HAT!!

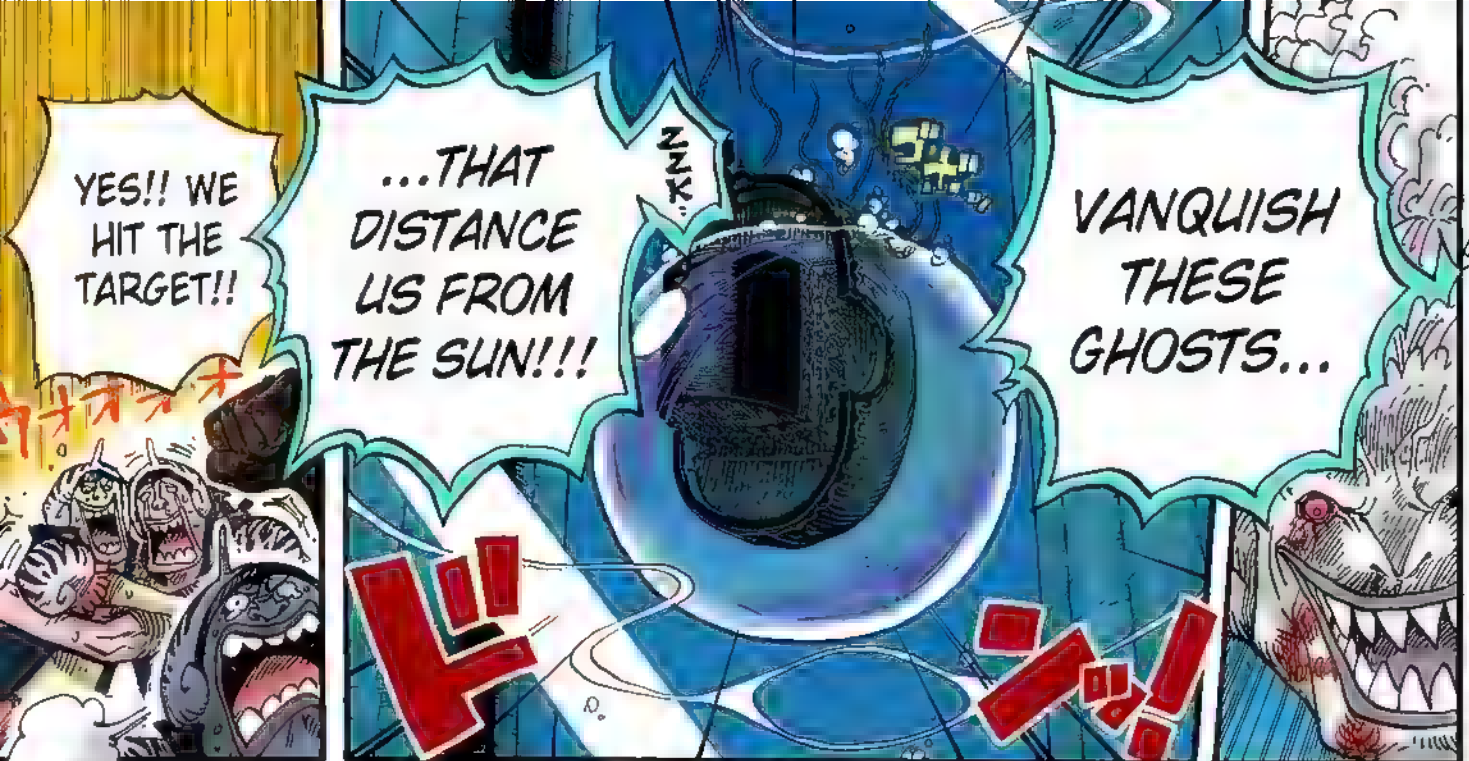
AT THIS RATE, FISH-MAN  
ISLAND WILL DESTROY  
ITSELF WITH ITS HATRED  
OF HUMANKIND!!!

あああああああああ

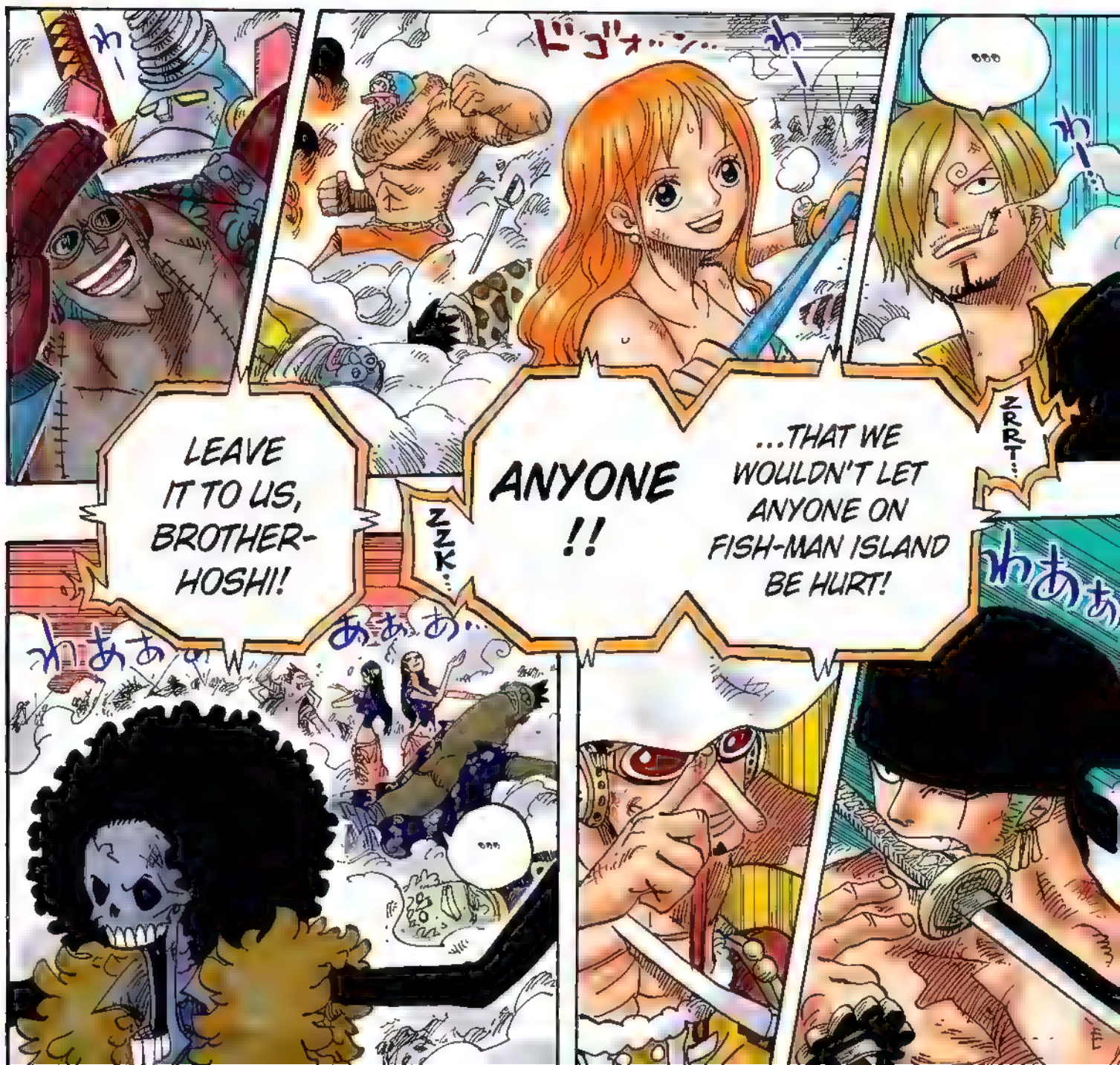
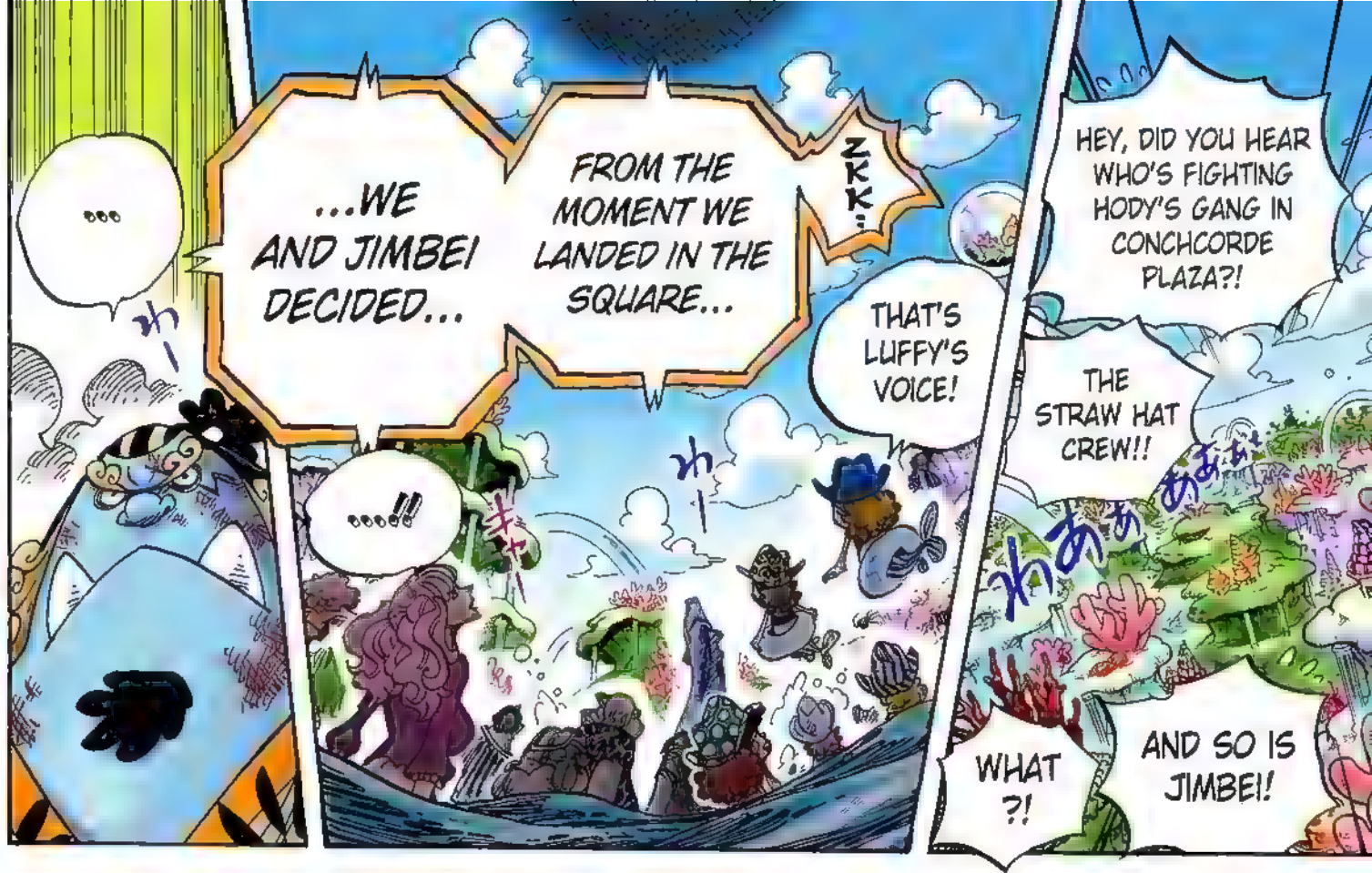
REDUCE  
IT TO  
NOTHING  
!!!

WE DO  
NOT NEED  
OUR  
PAST!!









...WE  
AND JIMBEI  
DECIDED...

FROM THE  
MOMENT WE  
LANDED IN THE  
SQUARE...

THAT'S  
LUFFY'S  
VOICE!

HEY, DID YOU HEAR  
WHO'S FIGHTING  
HODY'S GANG IN  
CONCHCORDE  
PLAZA?!

THE  
STRAW HAT  
CREW!!

WHAT  
?!

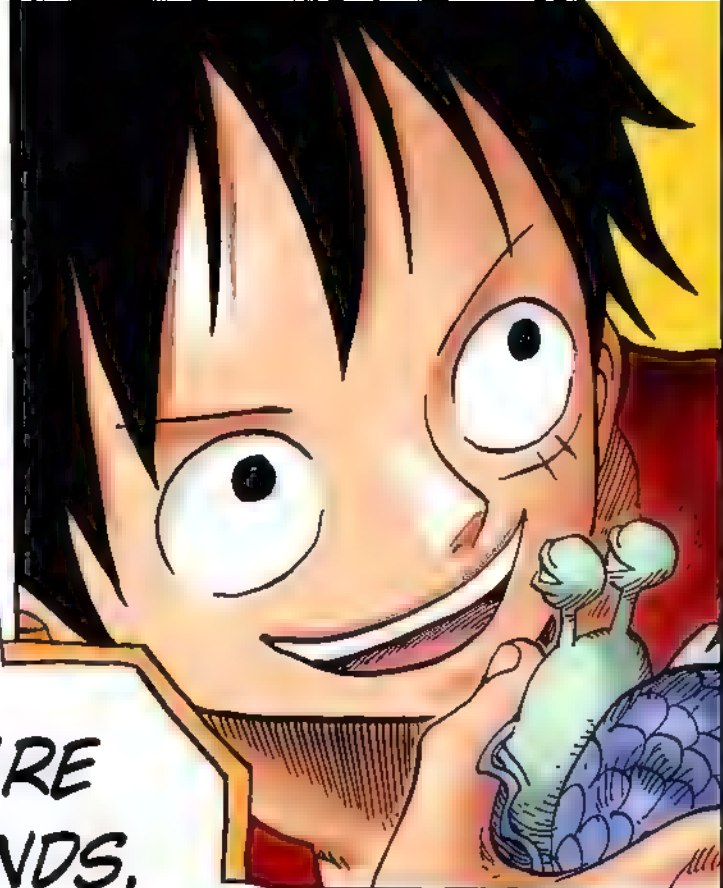
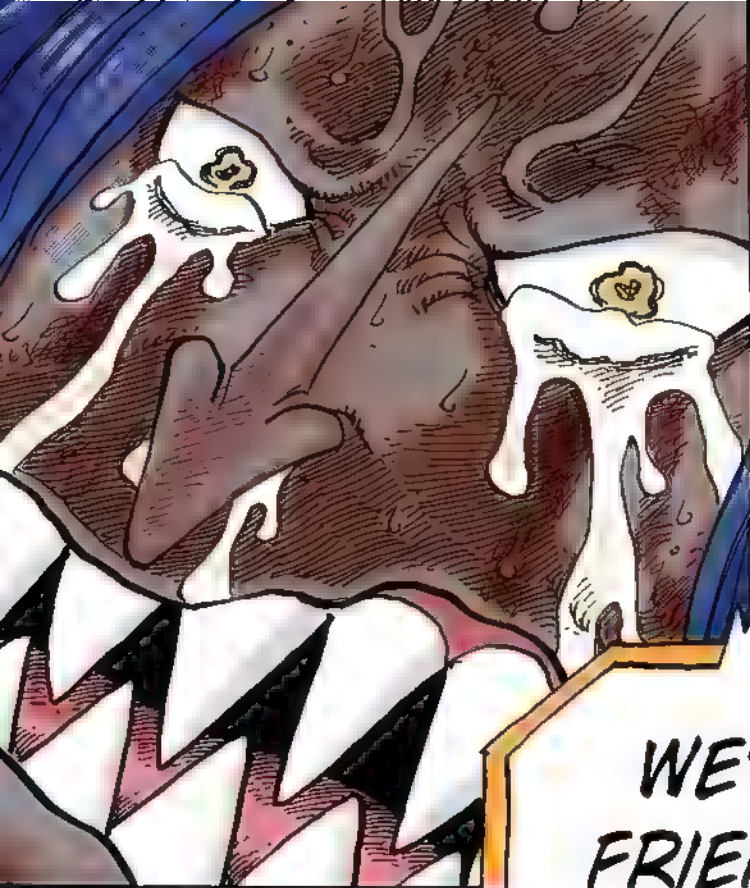
AND SO IS  
JIMBEI!

LEAVE  
IT TO US,  
BROTHER-  
HOSHI!

ANYONE  
!!

...THAT WE  
WOULDN'T LET  
ANYONE ON  
FISH-MAN ISLAND  
BE HURT!





WE'RE  
FRIENDS,  
AREN'T  
WE?!

AND WE  
SUSPECTED  
THIS  
HUMAN OF  
WRONG-  
DOING?!



HEY,  
DON'T STOP  
NOW!!

NEITHER  
AM I!!

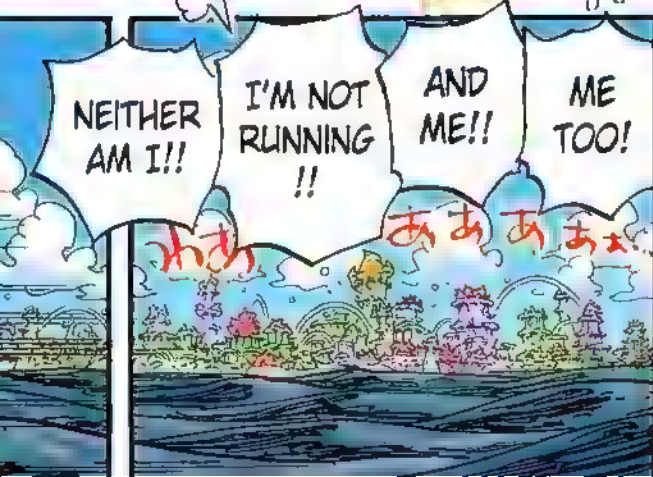
I'M NOT  
RUNNING  
!!

AND  
ME!!

ME  
TOO!

WHAT  
ARE YOU  
TALKIN'  
ABOUT?!

I'M  
STAYING  
HERE!!



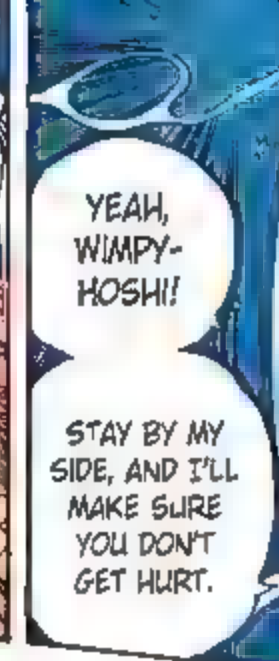




**RED  
HAWK  
!!!!**

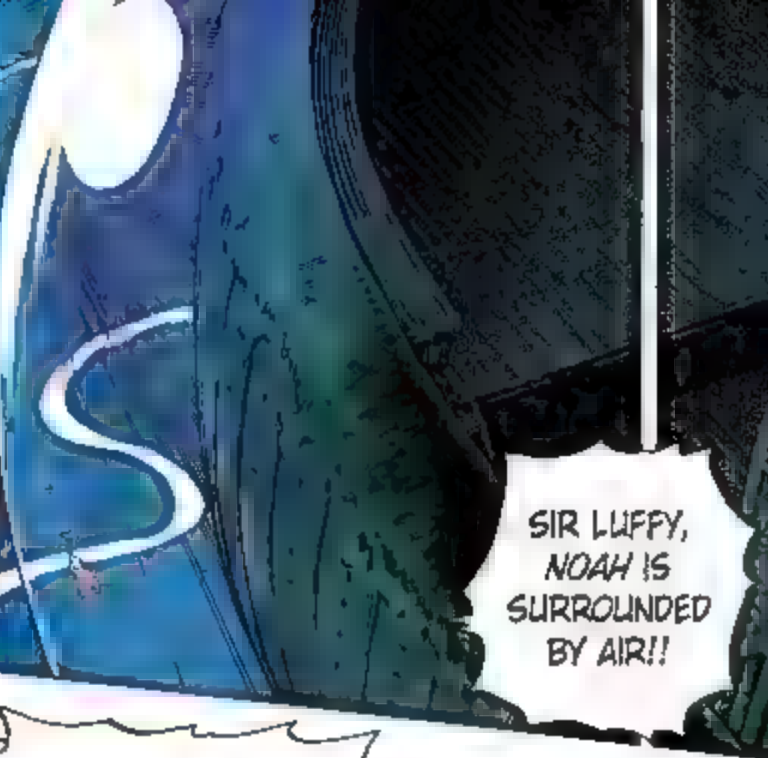


I-I  
WILL!!



YEAH,  
WIMPY-  
HOSHI!

STAY BY MY  
SIDE, AND I'LL  
MAKE SURE  
YOU DON'T  
GET HURT.



SIR LUFFY,  
NOAH IS  
SURROUNDED  
BY AIR!!



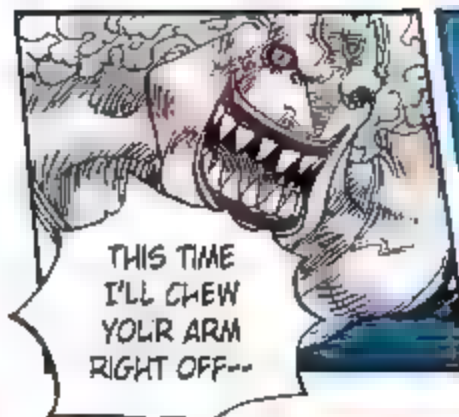
GEAR  
TWO,  
ARMA-  
MENT!



NOTHING WILL BE  
OVER!! WE POSSESS A  
STRENGTH STRAIGHT  
FROM THE HEAVENS!!



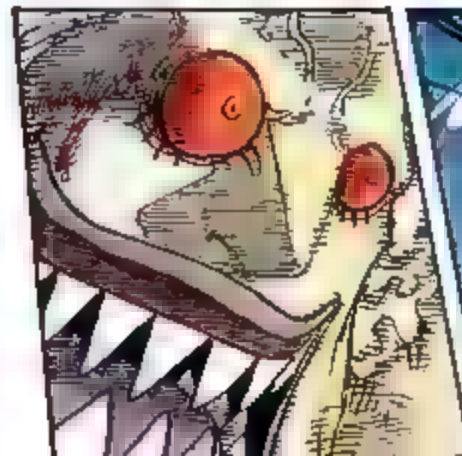
THIS'LL  
BE OVER IN  
A SNAP!!



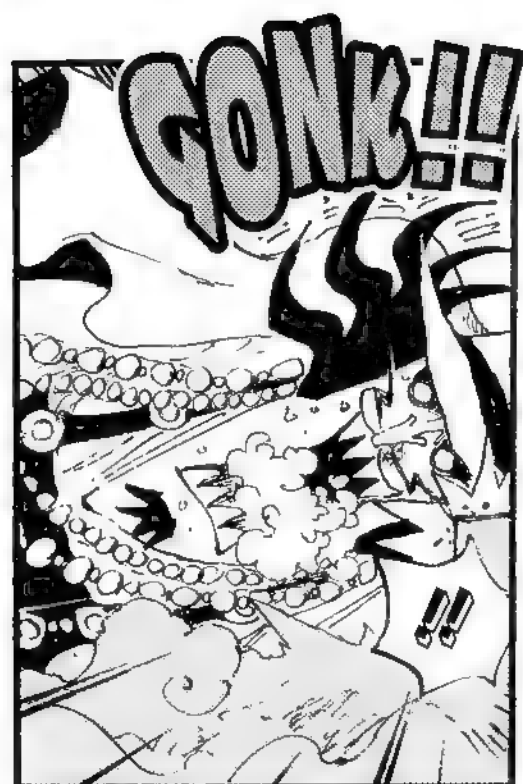
THIS TIME  
I'LL CHEW  
YOUR ARM  
RIGHT OFF--



GUM-GUM  
FIRE-FIST  
PISTOL...











(京都府 周着さん)

おお…!!……おおお…。



うた 歌は世につれ  
うた 世は歌につれ  
UG 海賊団  
んゝゝゝいゝくぜ!!



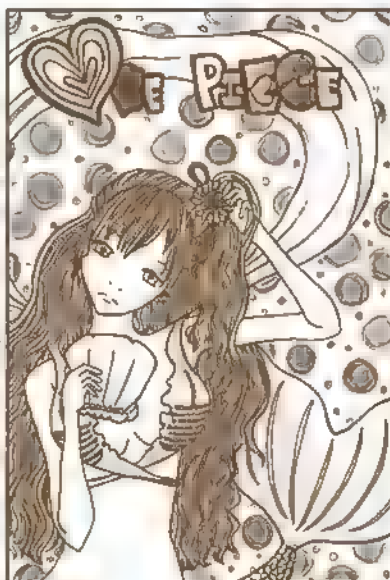
(新潟県 片桐さくらさん)

はず 外れない。はず 外せない  
うらな 占い師シャーリー。



(神奈川県 永石エンジさん)

あかがみおとしら  
赤髪大頭。たまには  
酔って、ちどり足。



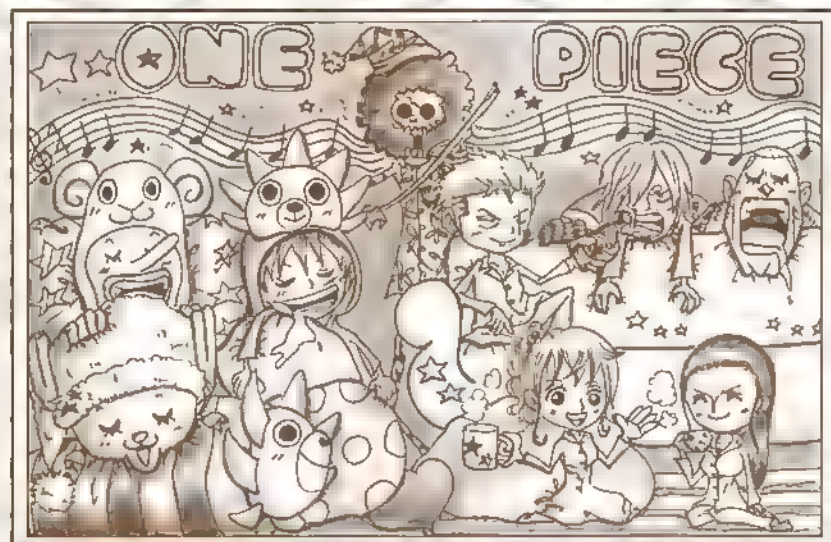
(奈良県 チヒロさん)

こい としころ  
しらほし、恋のお年頃♡



(神奈川県 竹村和樹さん)

から 笑っとけ!!  
みらい 未来は明るい!!



(鳥取県 中原路さん)

おやすみぐゝ。いい夢を。

応募されました文章、イラスト等は、定前期間限定されたあと廃棄されます。保存しておきたい場合は、あらかじめコピーをとってからご応募ください。また、掲載時に名前や住所等を記載したい場合は、その旨を明記してください。応募いただきました文面の著作権は、集英社に帰属します。

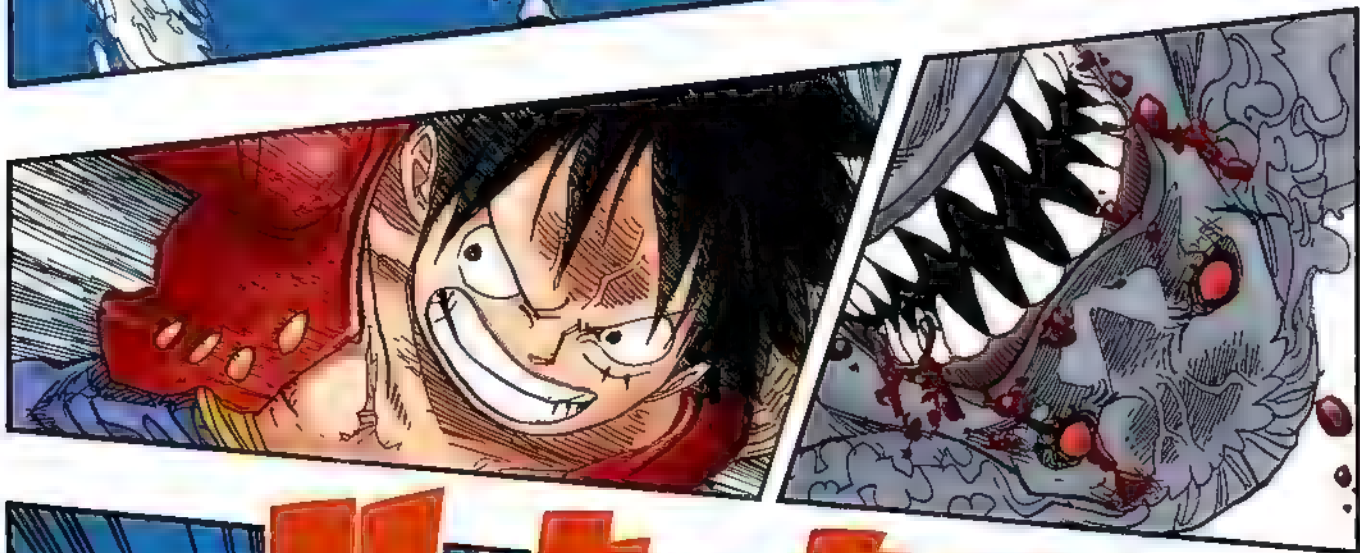


# **Chapter 645:** **DEATH IS** **ANOTHER FORM** **OF REVENGE**

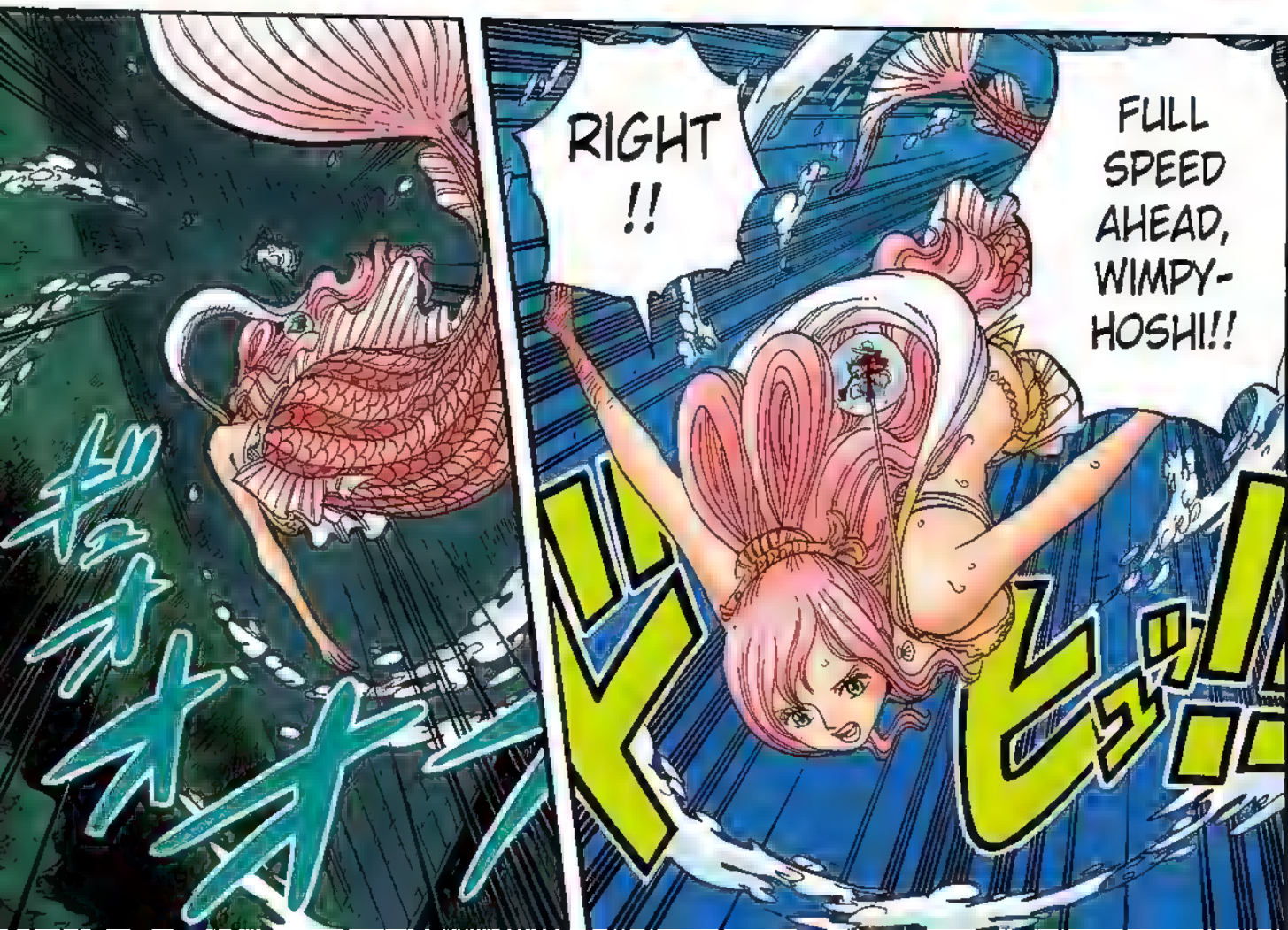
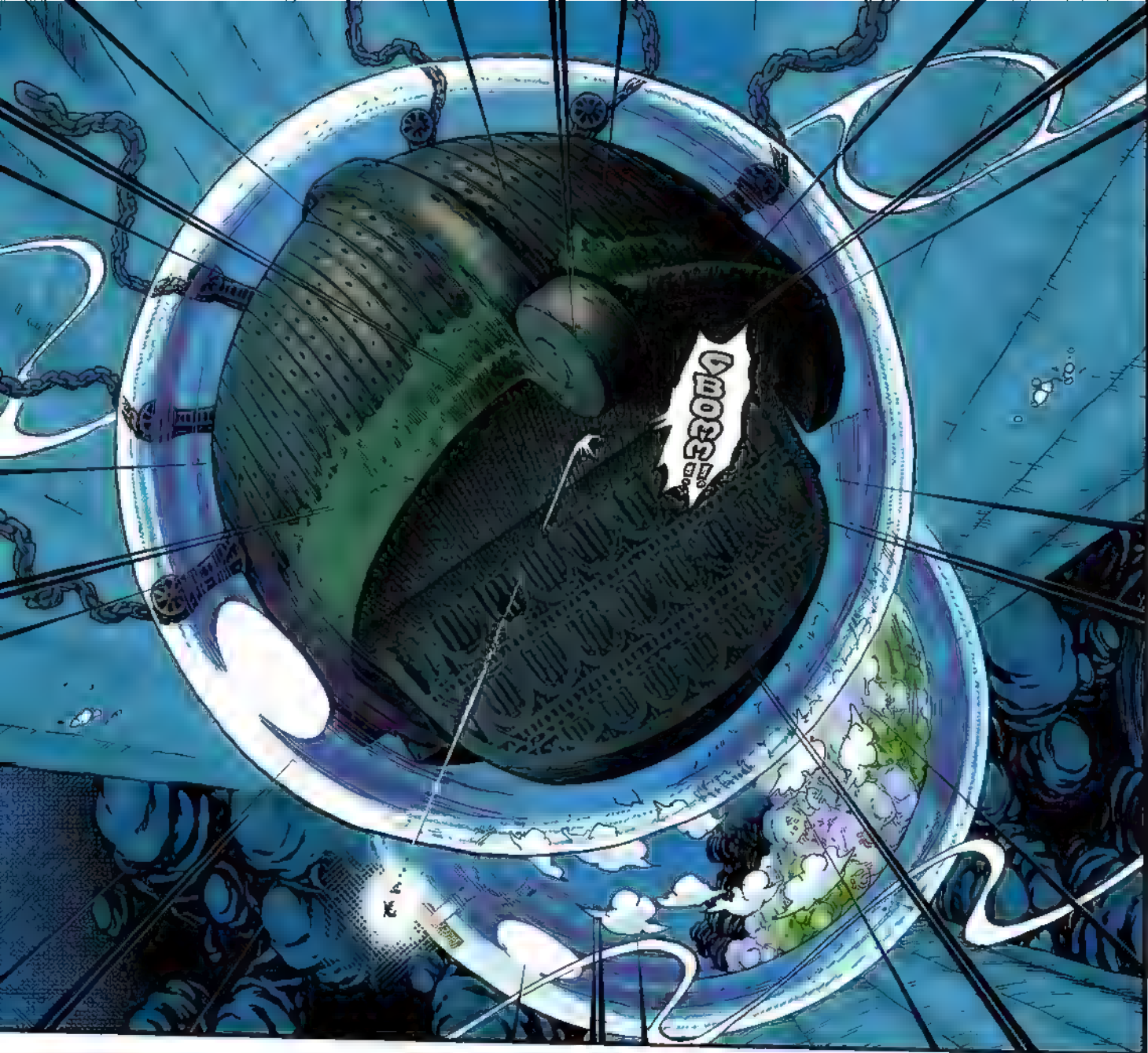


DECKS OF THE WORLD, VOL. 28: "SKYPIEA-  
AMAZON SELLS TICKETS TO RUBBER BAND LAND"

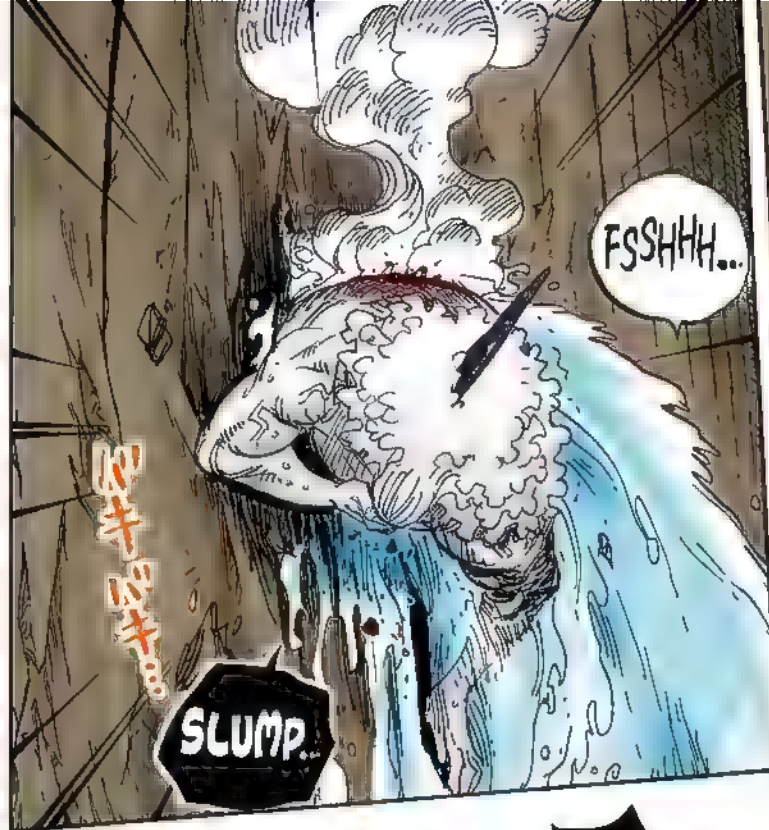






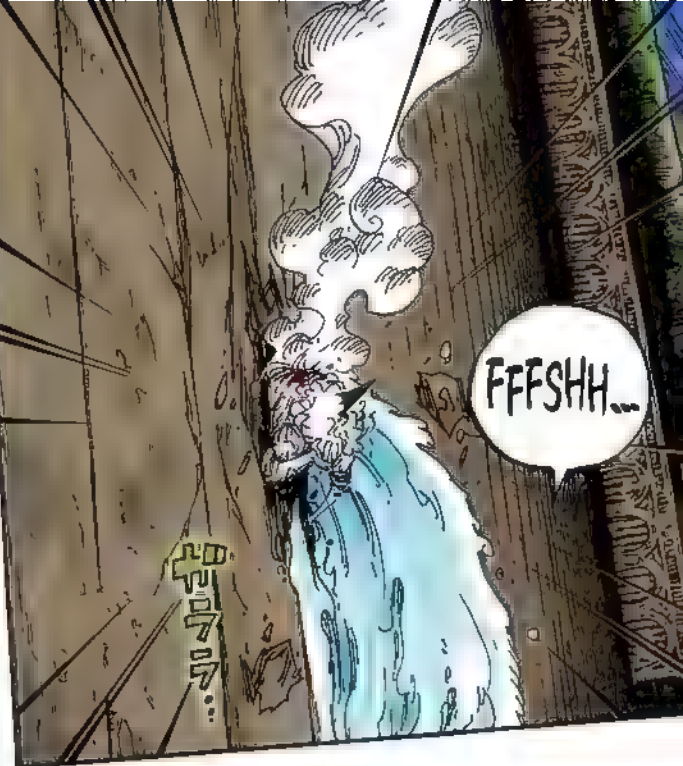




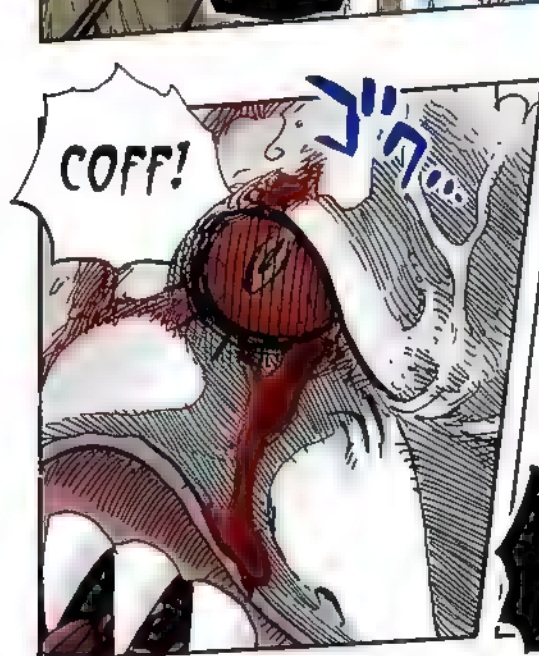


FSSH...  
フッシュー...

SLUMP...



FFFSSH...

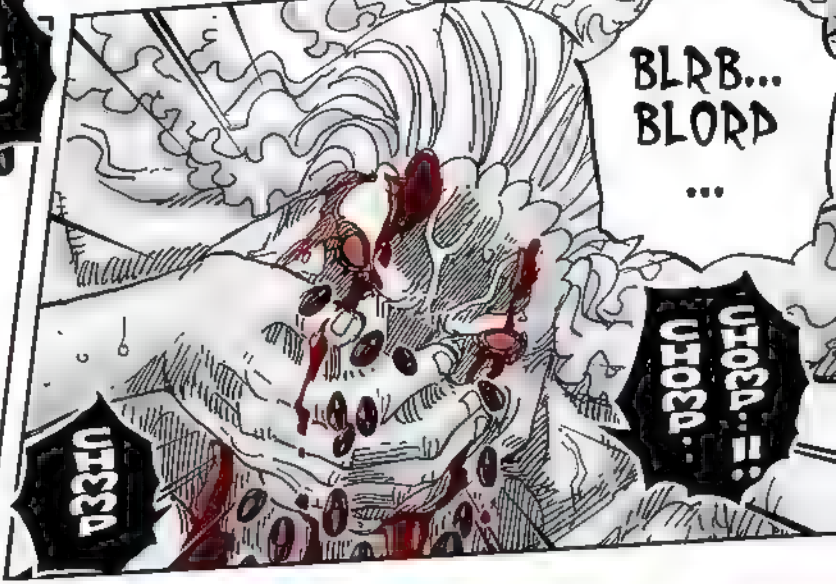


COFF!

フッ...

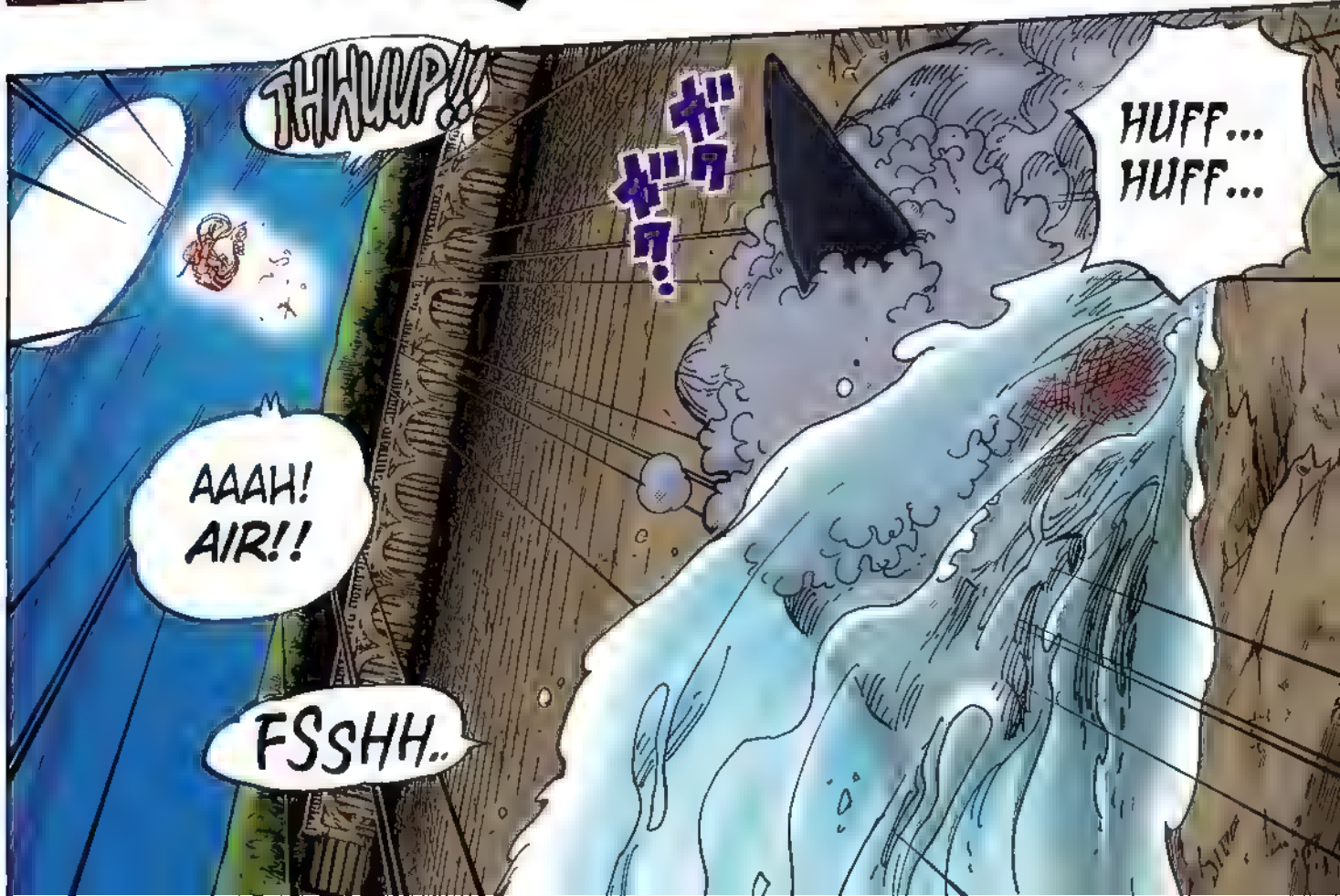


UTORA



BLRB...  
BLORD  
...

UTORA  
UTORA



THWUP!!

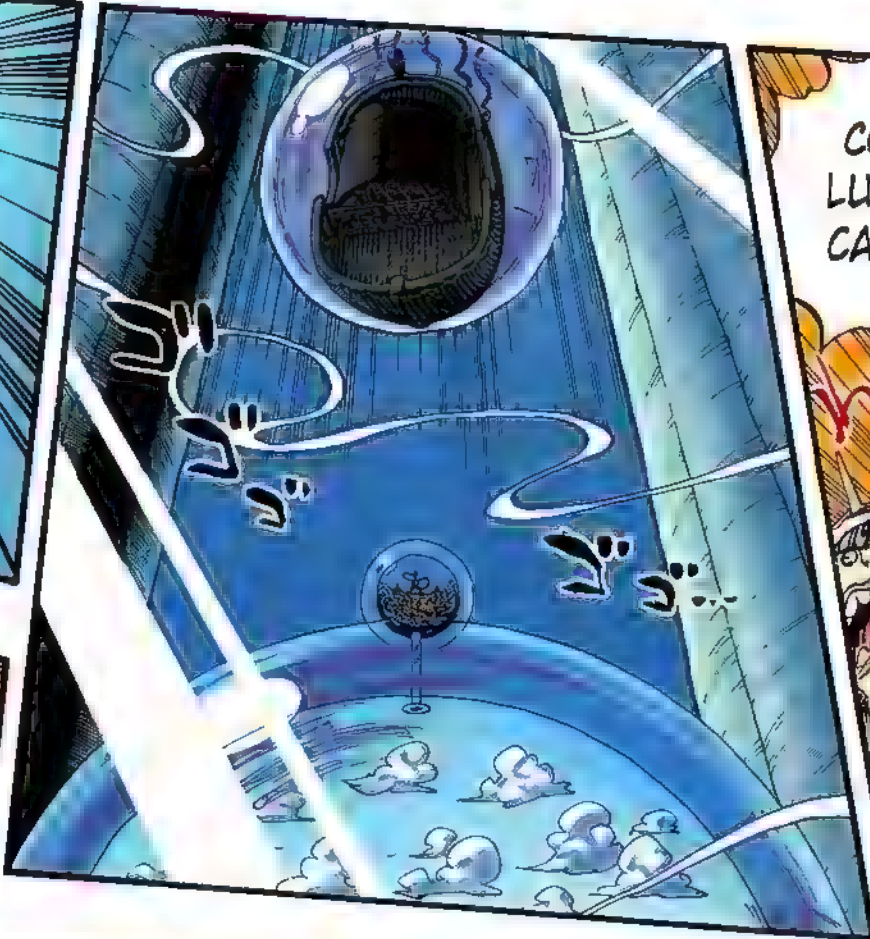
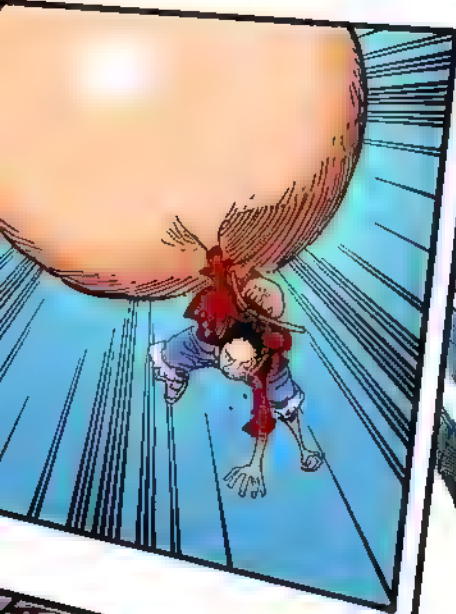
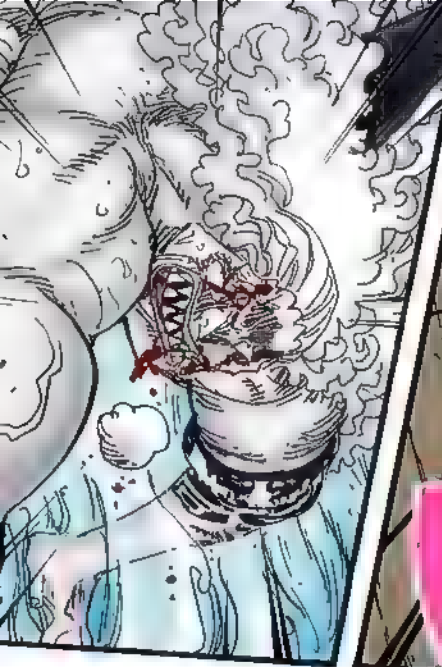
ガッ  
ガッ  
ガッ

HUFF...  
HUFF...

AAA!  
AIR!!

FSSH...











YOU  
SNOT-NOSED  
LITTLE  
PUNKS!!!

GET  
YOUR FILTHY  
HANDS OFF OF  
MY PAL'S  
COUNTRY!!!

GWAAAAH  
!!

...IS MY  
TERRITORY  
NOW!!!

THIS  
ISLAND  
...

バカ!!!





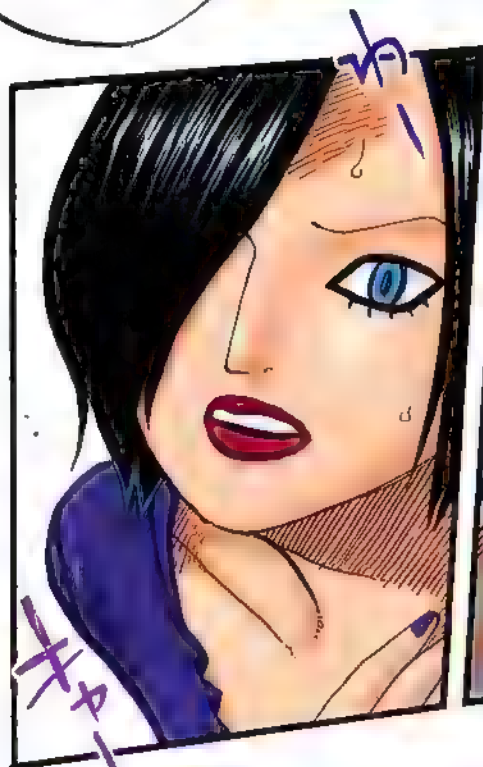
...EVEN THOUGH  
THIS IS SUPPOSED  
TO BE **OUR**  
KINGDOM...THEY  
SPOKE OF BEING  
OUR **FRIENDS!**

I KNOW  
WHAT YOU  
MEAN, BUT...  
EVEN THOUGH  
I HATE  
HUMANS...

YOU WANT TO  
TRUST THESE GUYS,  
THE SAME WAY WE  
TRUSTED THE GREAT  
**WHITEBEARD?!!**

YOU  
MEAN  
**WHITE-  
BEARD?!**

THEY'RE  
RISKING  
THEIR LIVES  
FOR US...

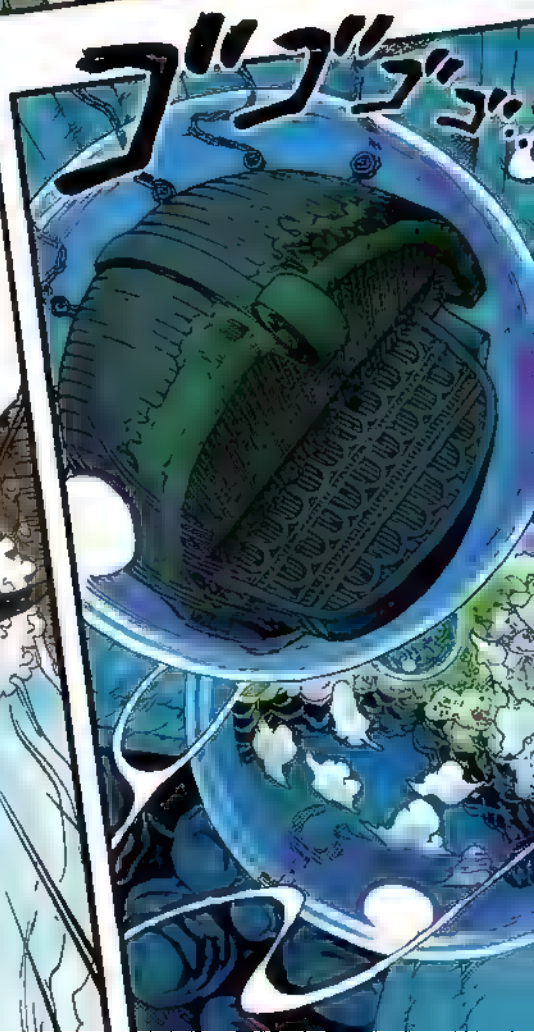
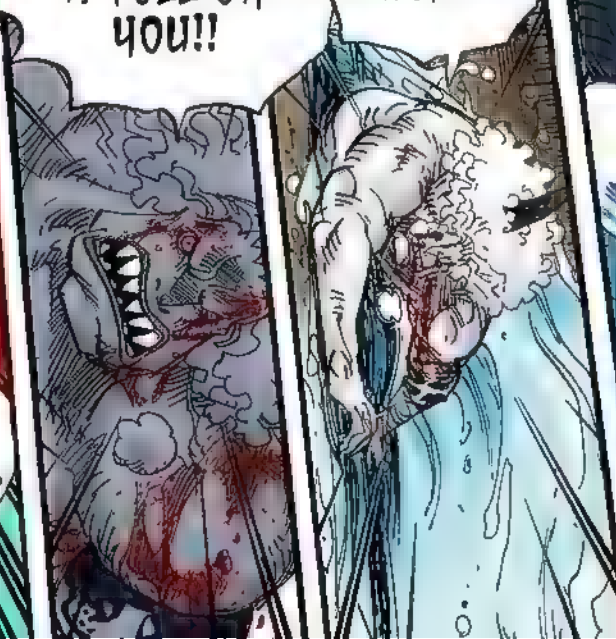


HE COULD  
GET A NINE-DIGIT  
BOUNTY ON  
TOUGHNESS  
ALONE...

**BLUP  
BLUP...**

I KNOW  
THEY MUST  
BE TAKING  
A TOLL ON  
YOU!!

MY  
FANGS...  
ARE NOT  
FOR SHOW,  
STRAW  
HAT...







OKAY!

KEEP YOUR  
DISTANCE,  
WIMPY-  
HOSHI!!



PULL

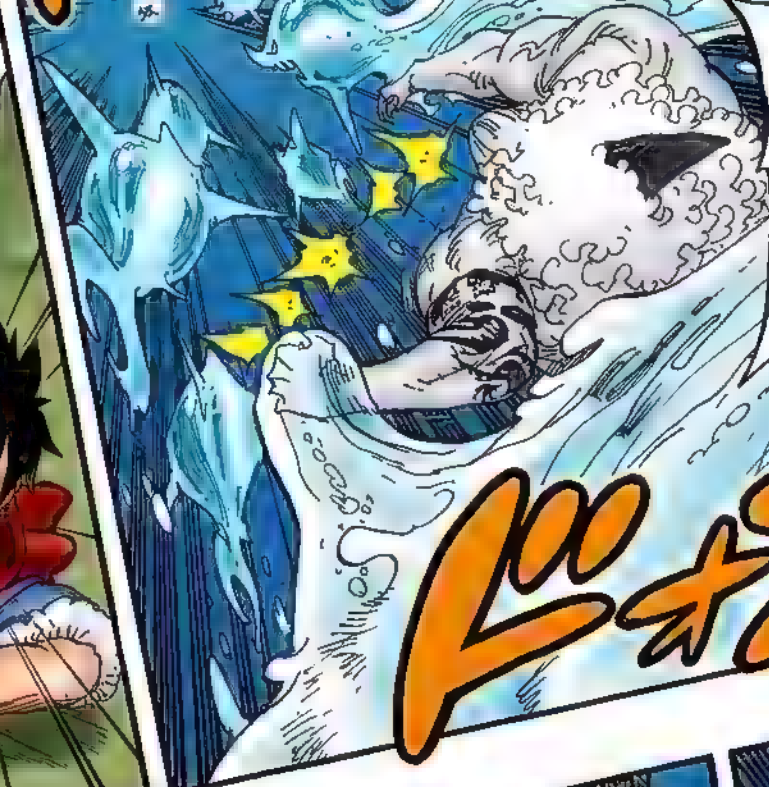
PULL

FISH-MAN  
JIUJITSU,  
WATER  
HEART!!!



GLUM-  
GLUM  
...

Four large orange sound effects representing punches or impacts.



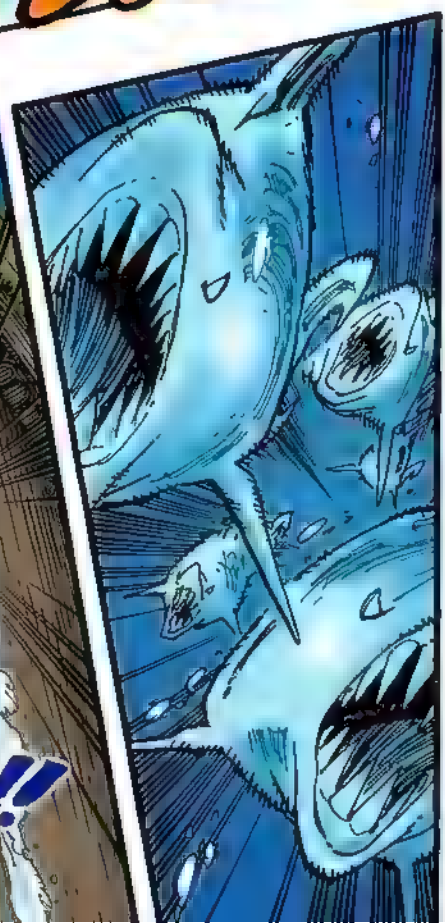
SHARK  
PACK  
!!!!

Large orange sound effects representing a powerful impact or explosion.



Thp!!

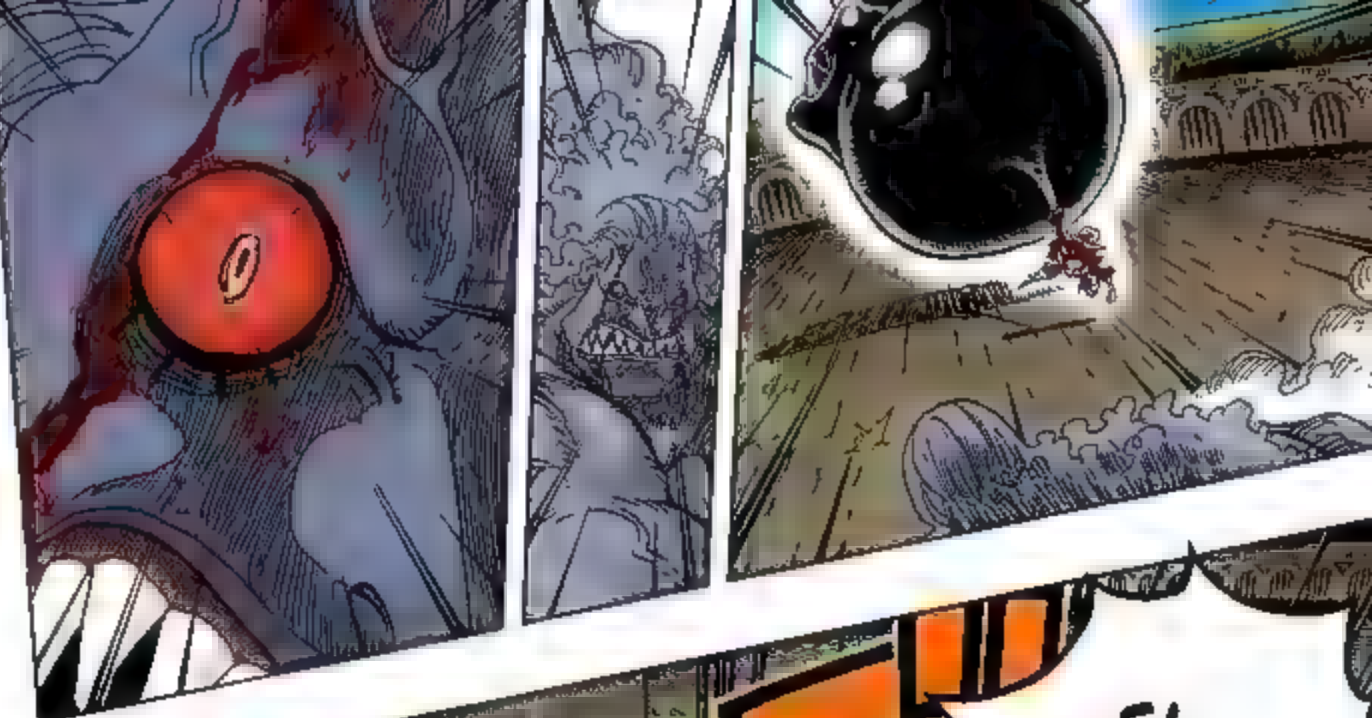
Large blue sound effects representing a powerful impact or explosion.







FALL, NOAH,  
FALL...  
SLAUGHTER  
THESE  
FISHMEN WHO  
HAVE LOST  
THEIR PRIDE!!!



WHAT'S  
HAPPENING  
OVER  
THERE?!



STRAW  
HAT LUFFY IS  
CURRENTLY FAR  
ABOVE THE  
ISLAND...

I HAVE  
AN  
UPDATE  
!!

I JUST  
ASSUMED HE  
WAS GOING TO  
GET DECKEN  
TO DO  
SOMETHING!





IN AN  
ATTEMPT...  
TO SAVE THE  
ISLAND!!!



HE'S  
DESTROY-  
ING  
NOAH!!

...CAPTAIN  
OF THE NEW  
FISH-MAN  
PIRATES...

IN  
ADDITION,  
HODY  
JONES...

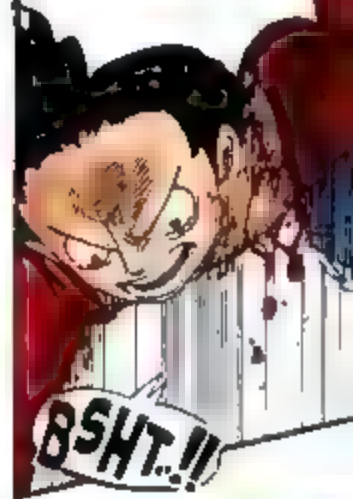


!!!???

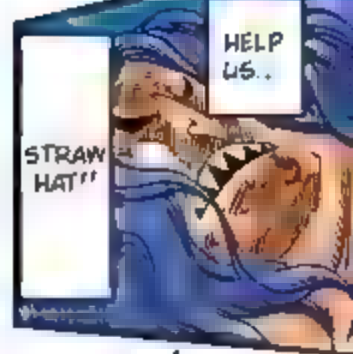
...  
**ELEPHANT  
GATLING  
!!!**



GUM-  
GUM...



BSHT!!



HELP  
US..

STRAW  
HAT!!

...DE-  
STROYING  
NOAH!!





...HAS BEEN  
DEFEATED BY  
LUFFY!!

わあああああああす!!?

THERE'S NO  
WAY HE CAN  
DESTROY THAT  
ENTIRE SHIP!! LET'S  
GET THE HELL  
OUTTA HERE!!!

NOOO!! IT'S  
ALL OVER!!  
CAPTAIN  
HODY'S  
DOWN!!

ZEO!!!

PLEASE HAVE  
MERCY!! THE  
ISLAND IS  
DONE F--

SHLP!!

URGKK  
!!!

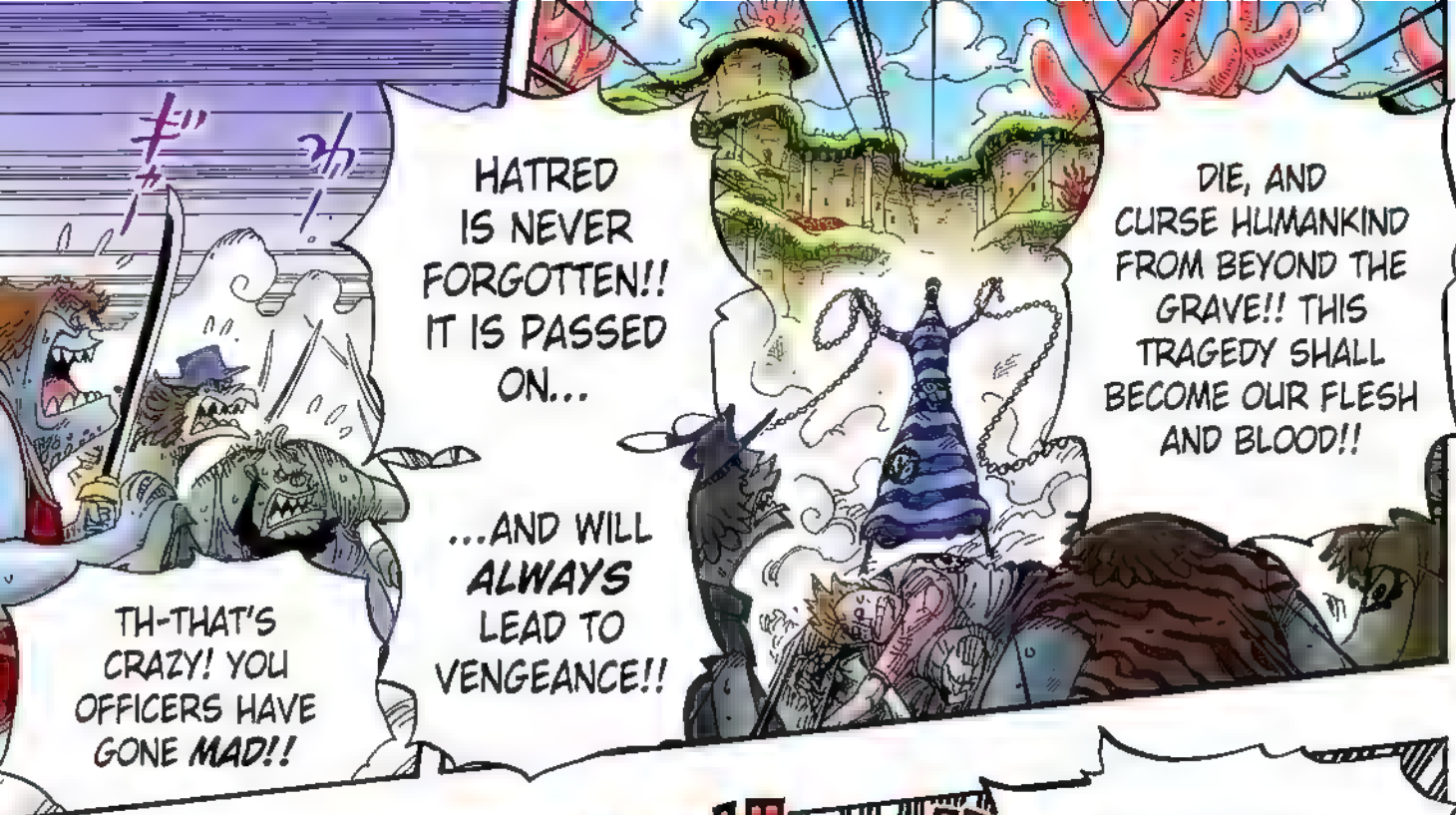
ボギッ!!

DEATH  
IS ANOTHER  
FORM OF  
REVENGE!!!

AAAGHH  
!!

!!!?





HATRED  
IS NEVER  
FORGOTTEN!!  
IT IS PASSED  
ON...

DIE, AND  
CURSE HUMANKIND  
FROM BEYOND THE  
GRAVE!! THIS  
TRAGEDY SHALL  
BECOME OUR FLESH  
AND BLOOD!!

...AND WILL  
ALWAYS  
LEAD TO  
VENGEANCE!!

TH-THAT'S  
CRAZY! YOU  
OFFICERS HAVE  
GONE MAD!!



EVERY  
CALAMITY THAT  
HAS BEFALLEN  
OUR KIND HAS  
ITS ROOTS IN  
HUMANITY,  
ZABWAM!!

AND IT WAS THE  
HUMANS WHO DROVE US  
TO MADNESS!! YOU'RE  
NOT GOING ANYWHERE!!  
YOU'LL STAY HERE, AND  
FOCUS YOUR RAGE ON  
THEM, KABLAMM!!

AAAHH  
!!

GWAAH  
!!



DON'T BE FOOLISH!  
THROUGHOUT OUR  
HISTORY, HUMANS HAVE  
DONE COUNTLESS  
UNSPEAKABLE  
THINGS TO...

ENOUGH  
!!



ARE HUMANS...  
REALLY THAT  
SCARY?

!!?





IT IS  
HUMANS THAT  
ARE FIGHTING  
THOSE PIRATES  
FROM THE  
FISH-MAN  
DISTRICT!!

LOOK WITH  
YOUR OWN  
EYES!! WATCH  
WHAT IS  
HAPPENING IN  
THE SQUARE!  
ABOVE THE  
SKY!!

OKAY, ALMOST HALF  
OF THEM AREN'T QUITE  
NORMAL, BUT MY  
POINT IS TO WATCH  
FOR YOURSELF!!

THAT'S  
ONE  
TOO?

IF YOU  
DON'T DO THAT...  
YOU HAVE NO  
RIGHT TO SAY  
ANYTHING!

IF YOU WILL NOT  
DIE IN BATTLE, THEN I  
SHALL KILL YOU  
MYSELF SO THAT YOUR  
SOULS WILL CURSE  
HUMANITY FOREVER!!!

YOU MUST  
WITNESS WHAT  
IS ABOUT TO  
HAPPEN...

...WITH CLEAR,  
HONEST EYES,  
FREE FROM  
PRECONCEPTION!!





YOU'VE  
SAVED US!  
THANK YOU,  
SKELETON  
MASK!!

!!?

OH, *STOP*  
THAT!!  
THESE ARE  
YOUR OWN  
MEN!!



COMING  
FROM YOU, I  
BELIEVE IT.

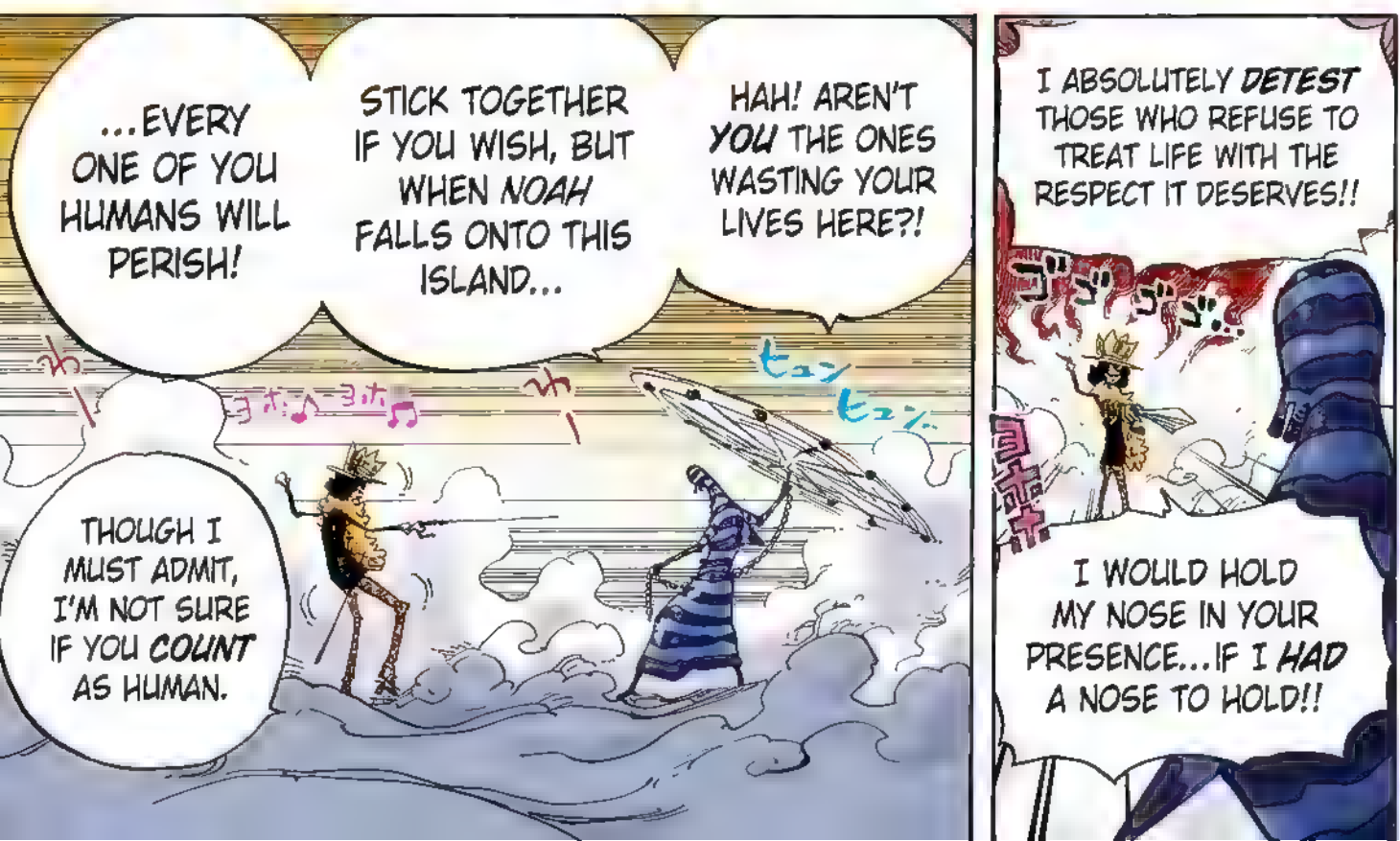
**POPPYCOCK!!**  
DEATH LEAVES  
NOTHING  
BEHIND!!

NOW  
LISTEN HERE!  
YOU'VE NEVER  
**ACTUALLY** DIED,  
HAVE YOU?!

**MOST  
APPRECI-  
ATED!!**

EVERY  
LIVING THING  
LEAVES  
NOTHING BUT  
**BONES!!!**

YOU SAY  
THAT YOUR  
HATRED  
REMAINS AFTER  
DEATH?!



...EVERY  
ONE OF YOU  
HUMANS WILL  
PERISH!

STICK TOGETHER  
IF YOU WISH, BUT  
WHEN NOAH  
FALLS ONTO THIS  
ISLAND...

HAH! AREN'T  
YOU THE ONES  
WASTING YOUR  
LIVES HERE?!

THOUGH I  
MUST ADMIT,  
I'M NOT SURE  
IF YOU **COUNT**  
AS HUMAN.

I ABSOLUTELY *DETEST*  
THOSE WHO REFUSE TO  
TREAT LIFE WITH THE  
RESPECT IT DESERVES!!

I WOULD HOLD  
MY NOSE IN YOUR  
PRESENCE...IF I **HAD**  
A NOSE TO HOLD!!



BELIEVING THAT  
AS WE DO, WHAT  
REASON HAVE WE  
TO PANIC?!

AND NOW  
I SHALL  
FULFILL MY  
DUTY! YO HO  
HO HO!!

OUR CAPTAIN,  
STRAW HAT  
LUFFY...

...WILL ONE  
DAY BE THE  
KING OF THE  
PIRATES!!!

NORMALLY  
I'D WORK  
MY WAY UP  
TO IT...

...BUT THIS  
TIME, I'LL SKIP  
RIGHT TO MY  
ULTIMATE  
ATTACK!

MUCCH  
!!

SHO, HOW  
DO I FIGHT  
YOU NOW...?

BLUB..!

URRRP!

...

URRRP!  
WAIT A SEC,  
WHERE'D MAH  
SHORDS GO?!

VERY  
WELL.

IN THAT  
CASE...  
SHALL WE  
FINISH THIS  
FIGHT...

...  
JIMBEI?

YEAH, I THINK  
THAT SHOULD DO  
IT. CONSIDER ME  
SURPRISED!

FU FU GU!  
GREAT.

HOW  
YOU LIKE  
DUSS?!

SUR-  
PRISED  
?!





CHOPPER  
!!

KYAAA!!  
WHERE DID  
THAT COME  
FROM?!

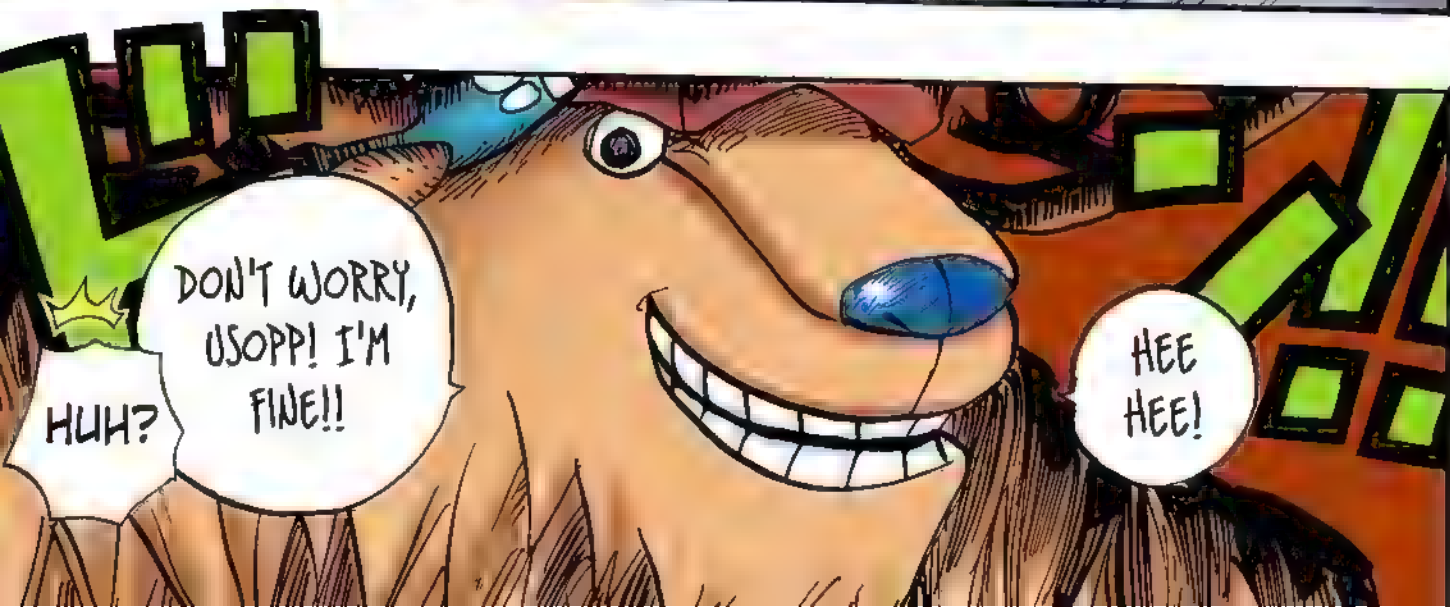
AAAAH!! WHAT  
THE HELL IS THAT  
MONSTER?!

どぉぉ!!



CHOPPER,  
NO!! YOU DIDN'T  
NEED TO GO  
BERSERK...  
RIGHT?!

THE LITTLE  
SHRIMP GOT  
HUGE...

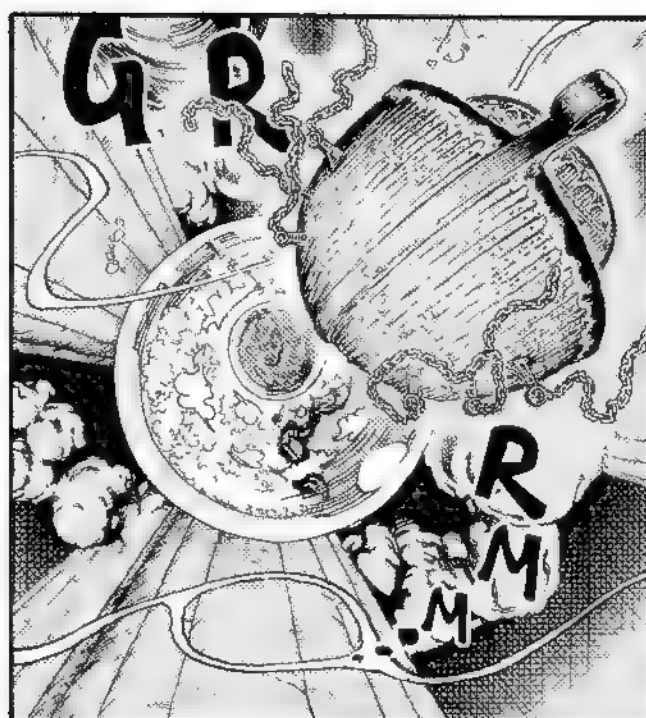


HUH?

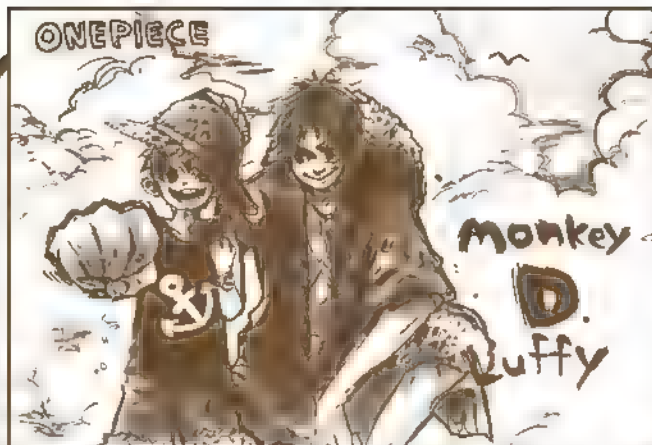
DON'T WORRY,  
USOPP! I'M  
FINE!!

HEE  
HEE!









(静岡県 コトーさん)

お前の野望、進行中!!

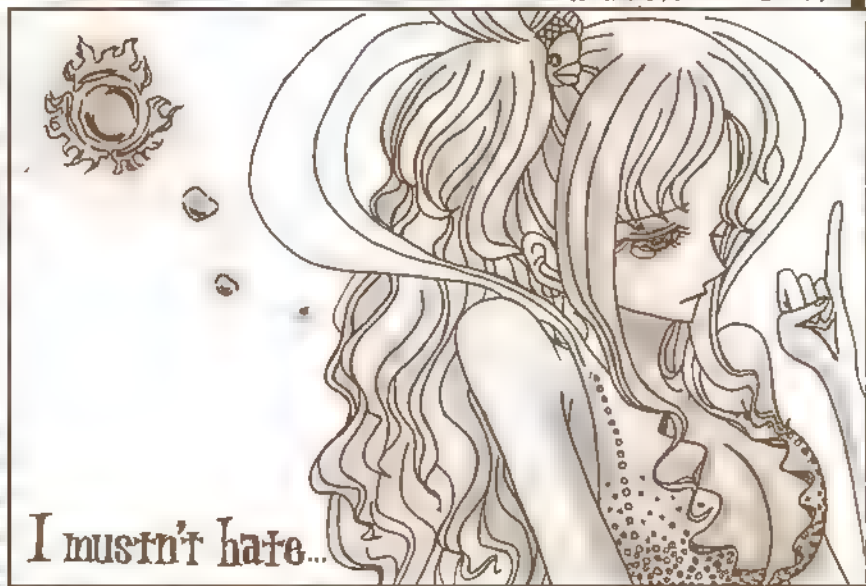


(兵庫県 Pさん)



(奈良県 藤本孝久さん)

元気届けにチョッパー  
マンがやってきた!!



約束だもん。恨まない。



(東京都 磯辺和利さん)

3人会える日、来んのかな?



(宮城県 赤間信一さん)

クロサイ+ブラキオ!  
將軍出動~!!



(埼玉県 阿部信幸さん)

手がはえてる~~~~~!!!



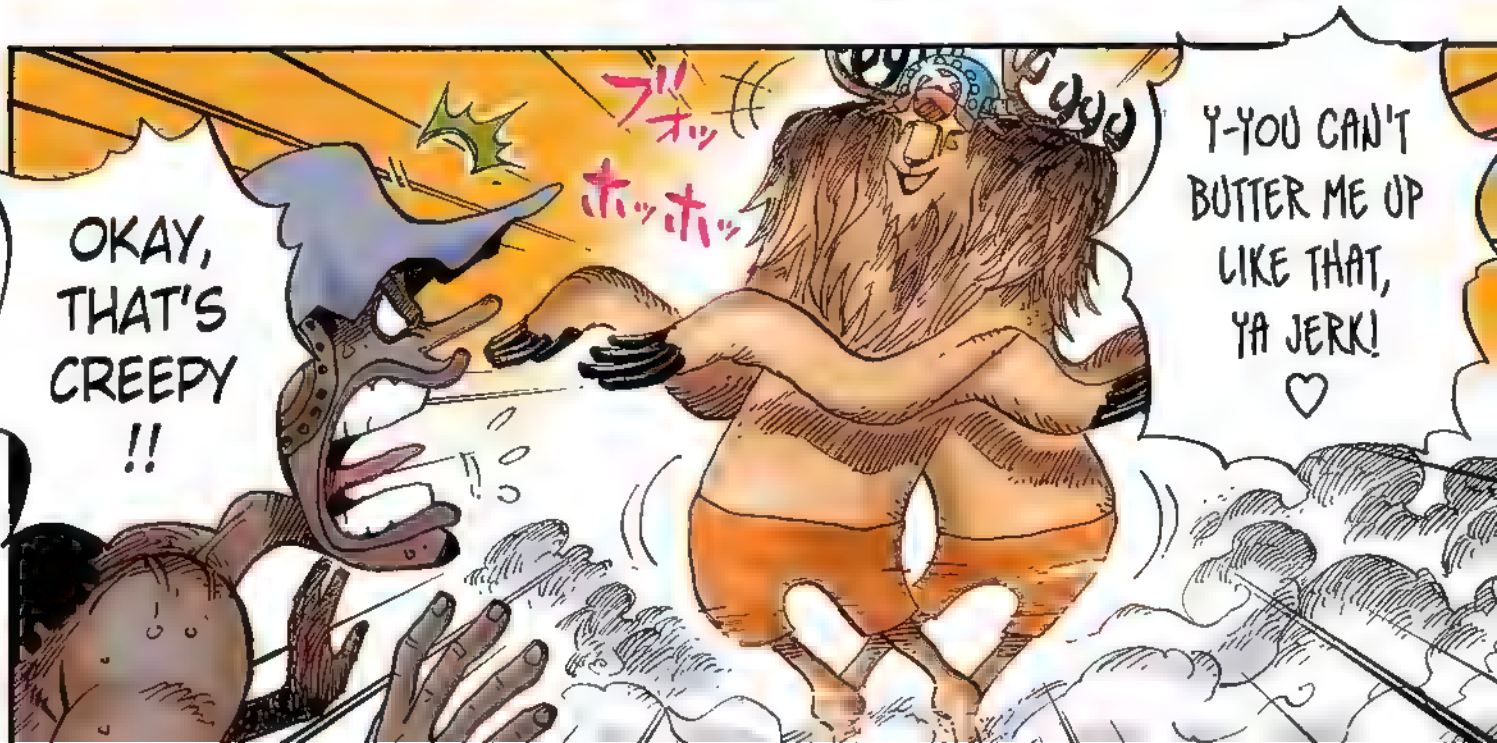
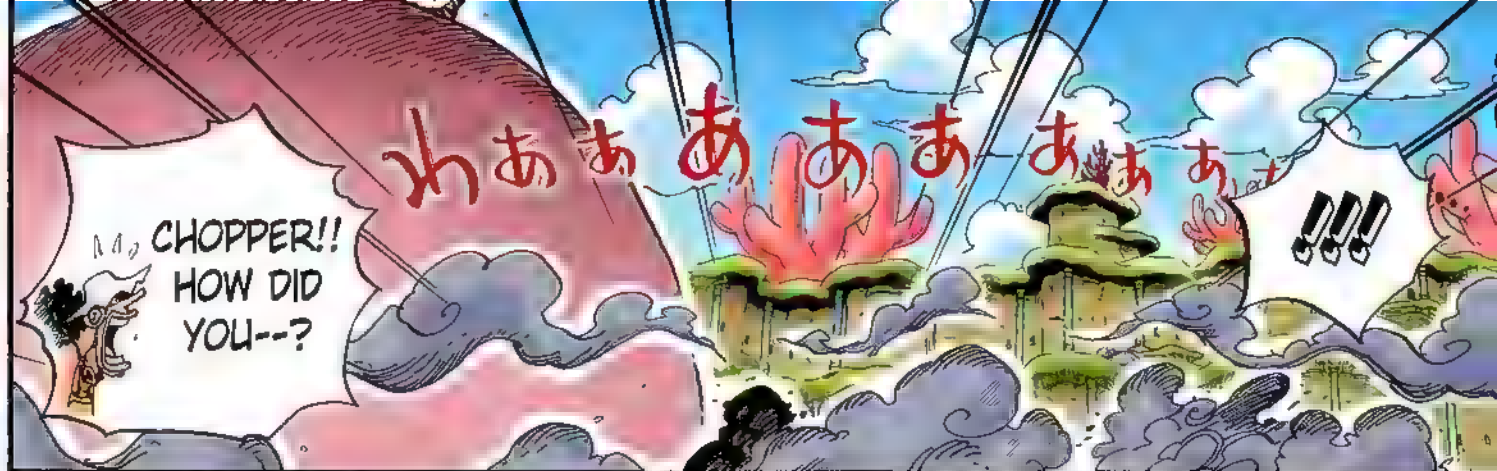
# Chapter 646:

# FROG

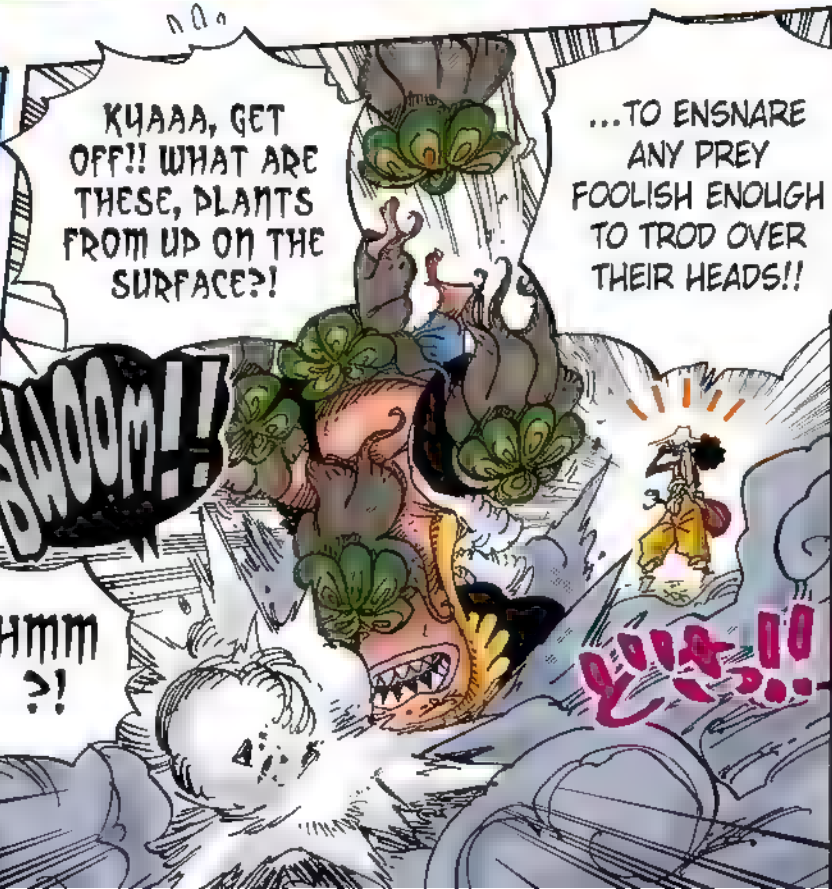


DECKS OF THE WORLD, VOL. 29: "SKYPIEA-RUBBER BAND  
LAND ATTRACTIONS: NOLA'S BUNGEE JUMPING & AISA  
THE SPHERE CLOUD VENDOR"













...YOU'RE COMPLETELY HELPLESS UP THERE!!

AND ONCE YOU'VE BEEN LAUNCHED INTO THE AIR...

!!!?



ぽよん ぽよん

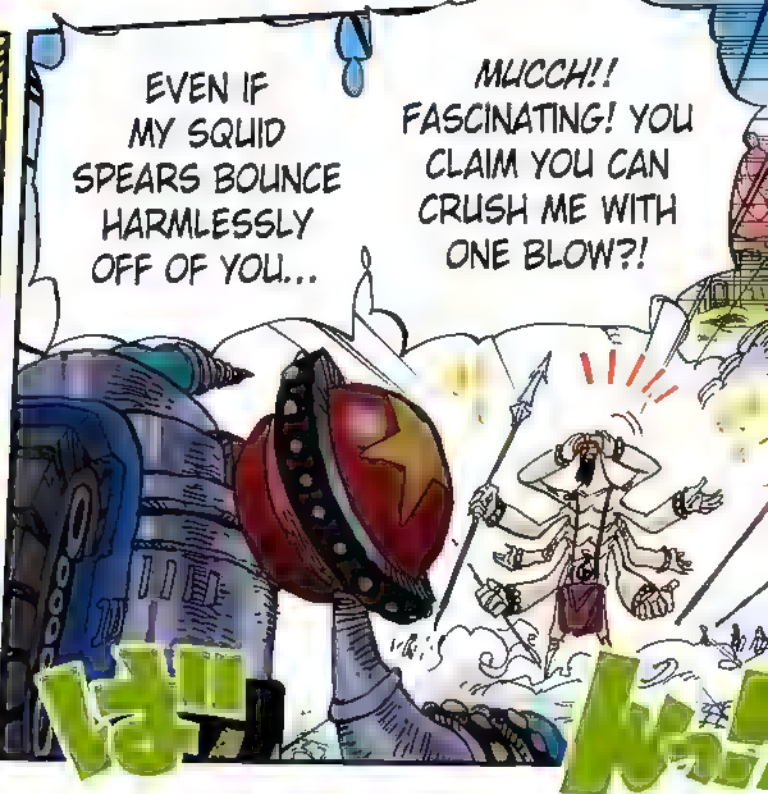
GREEN STAR, TRAMPO-LIA!!

ANY APPROACHING FOES ARE SENT FLYING!!



LOOKS LIKE YOU'RE THE ONE GOING DOWN IN A SINGLE SHOT!!

...I'VE GOT A HIDDEN SPEAR THAT CAN PIERCE ANY TARGET!!

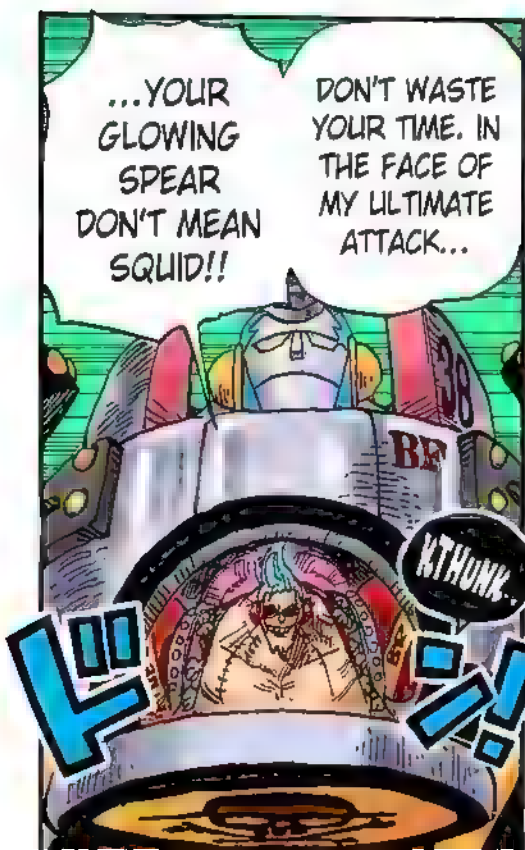


EVEN IF MY SQUID SPEARS BOUNCE HARMLESSLY OFF OF YOU...

MUCCH!! FASCINATING! YOU CLAIM YOU CAN CRUSH ME WITH ONE BLOW?!

ば

ん



...YOUR GLOWING SPEAR DON'T MEAN SQUID!!

DON'T WASTE YOUR TIME. IN THE FACE OF MY ULTIMATE ATTACK...

WTHUNK

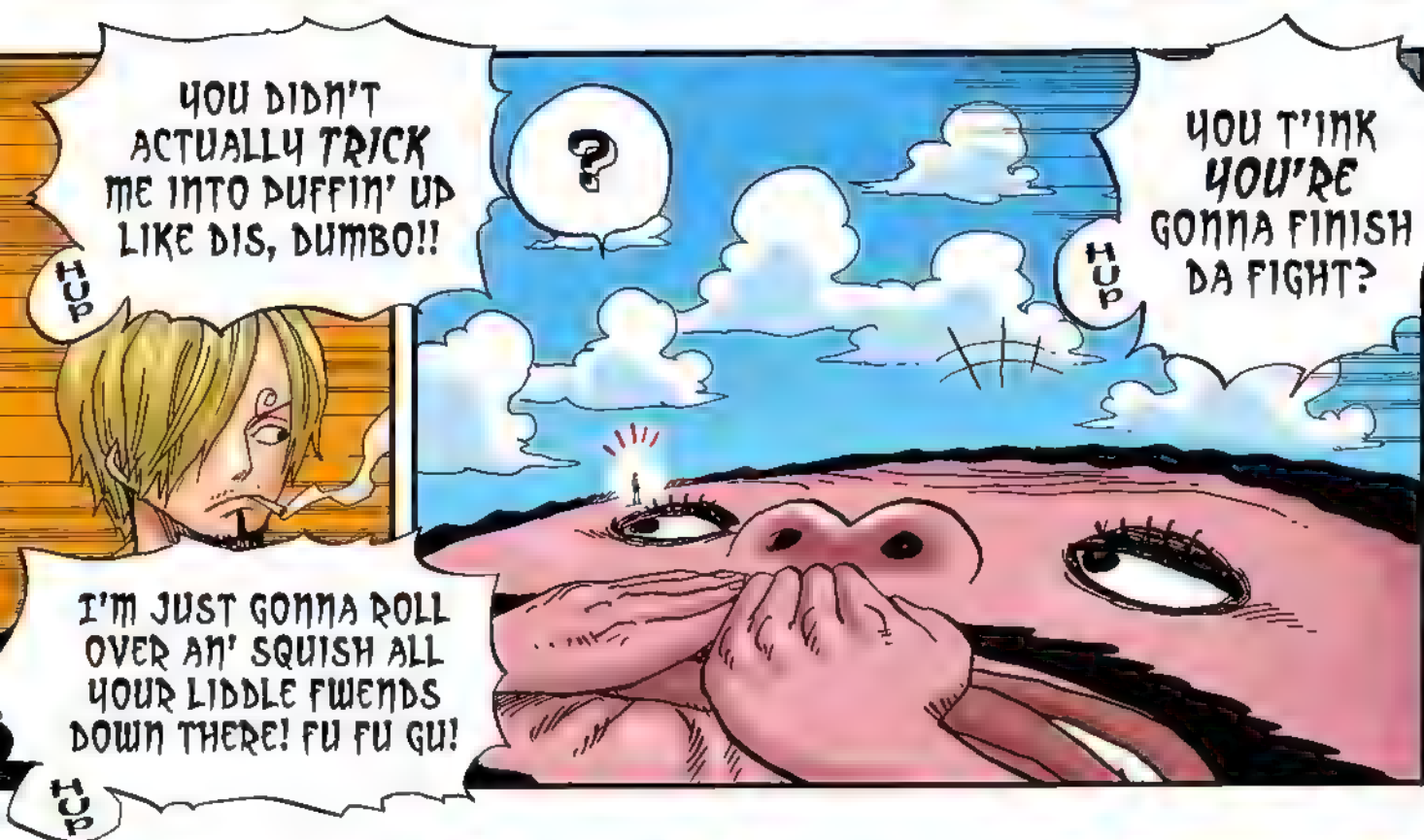
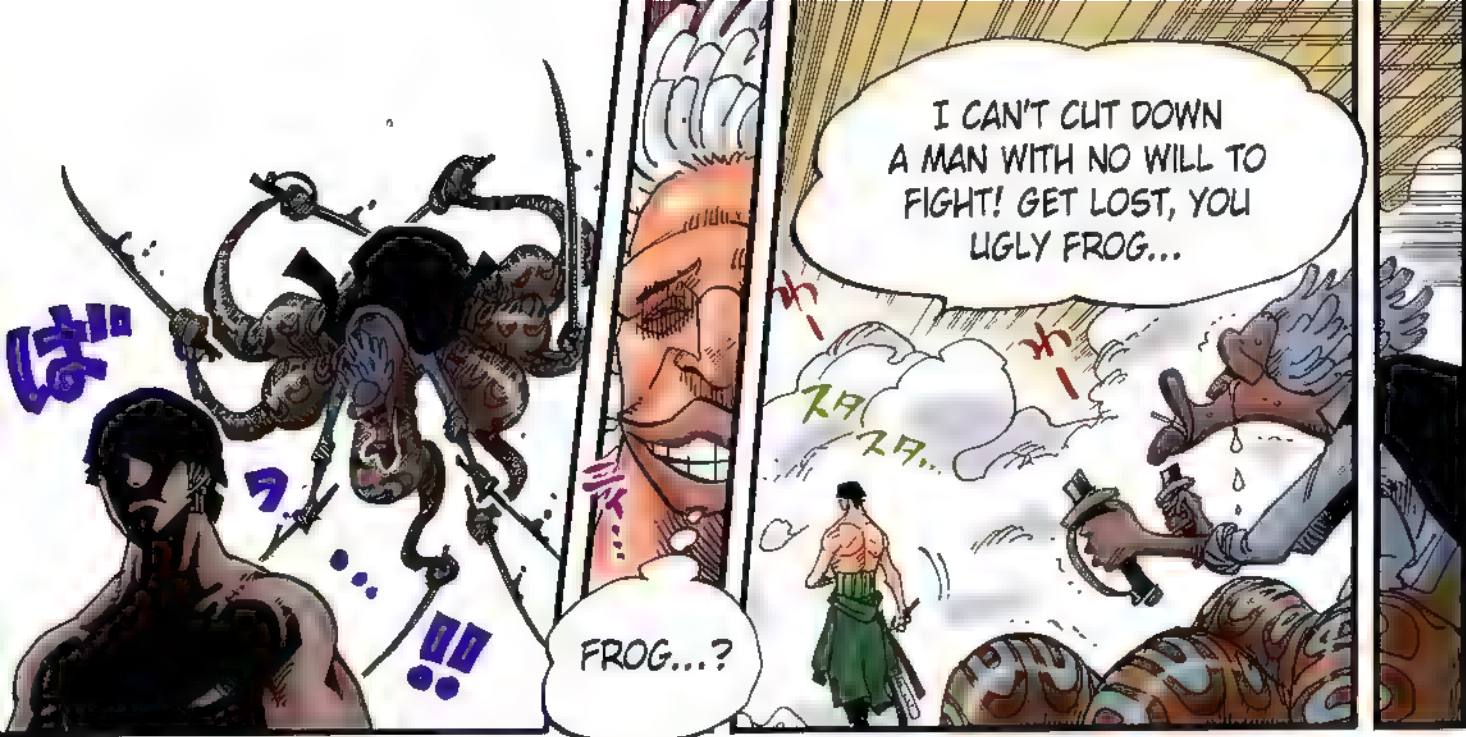


I'M GONNA TEAR A GIANT HOLE RIGHT THROUGH YA...

LIGHT BRIGHT SPEAR !!

...INCLUDING YOU THERE IN THE COCKPIT!!









AND NOW,  
A HAIKU.

GWAAH  
!!

THE LAND  
OF THE  
DEAD...

...SENDS  
A SHARP,  
BLOOD-  
FREEZING  
GALE...

...TO FLIP  
UP ALL  
SKIRTS!



BLIZZARD  
SLICE!!!

!!?

SONG OF  
SCRATCHES  
...



MMM-MMM-MMM,  
MM-MMM-MMM

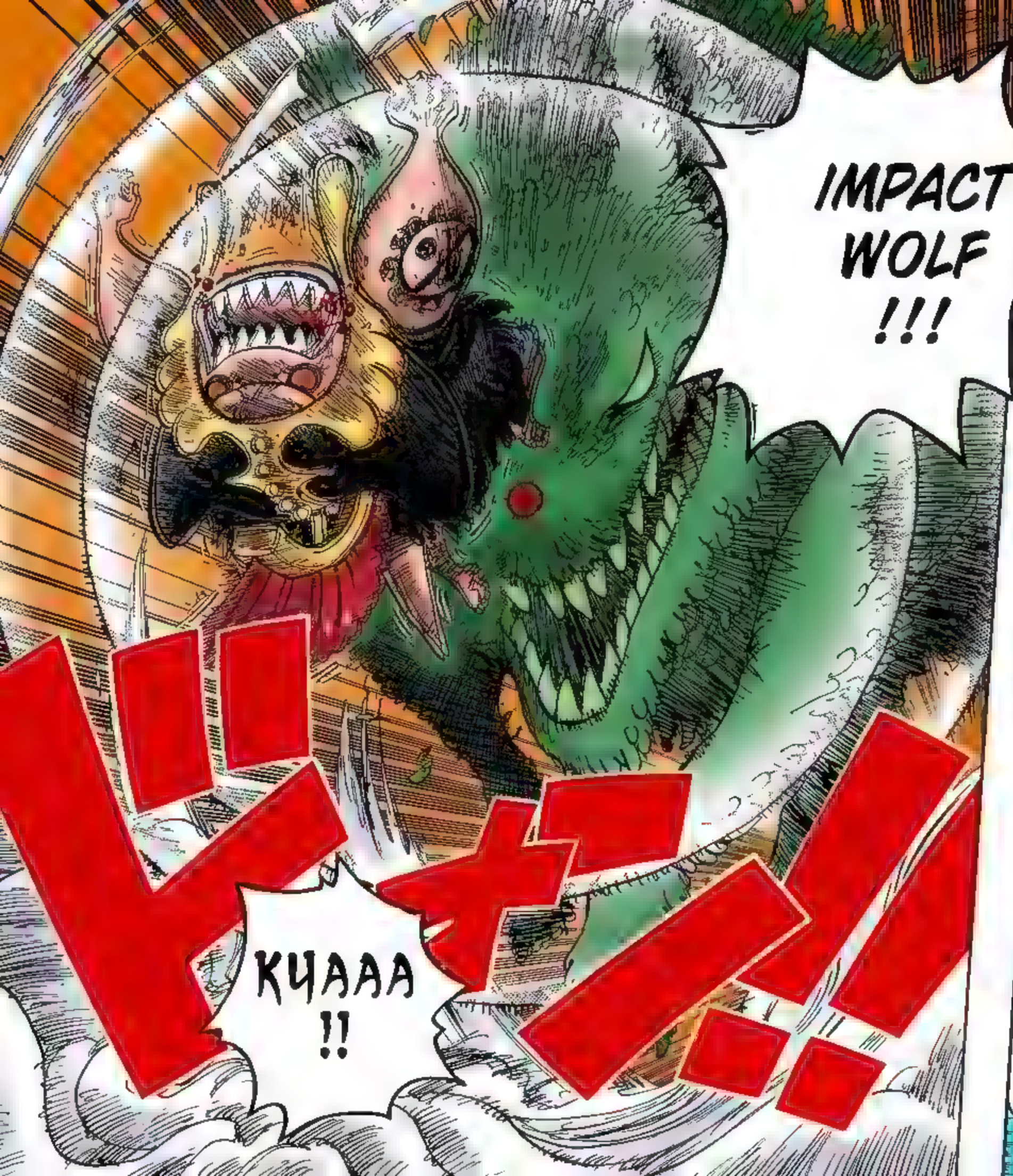
OH, PARDON ME.  
I SEEM TO HAVE  
BROKEN YOUR CIRCLE  
AND SLASHED YOU  
ALREADY.

THERE'S A  
CHILL ABOUT.  
DO BE  
CAREFUL.

WHAT? WHEN  
DID YOU GET  
BEHIND...

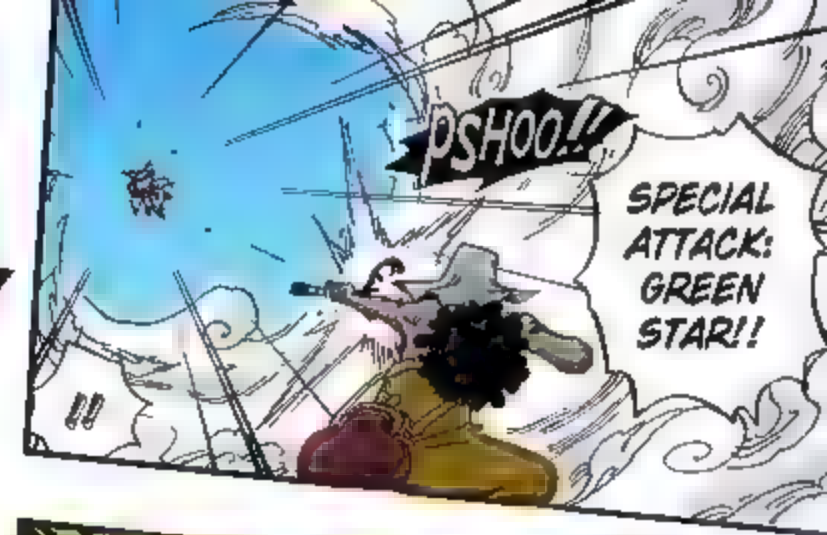






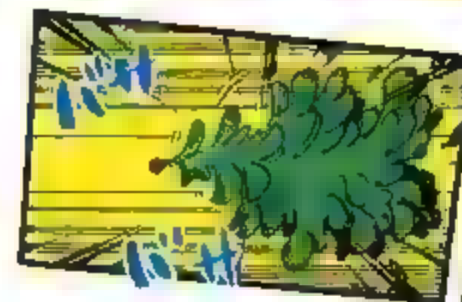
**IMPACT  
WOLF  
!!!**

**KYAAA  
!!**

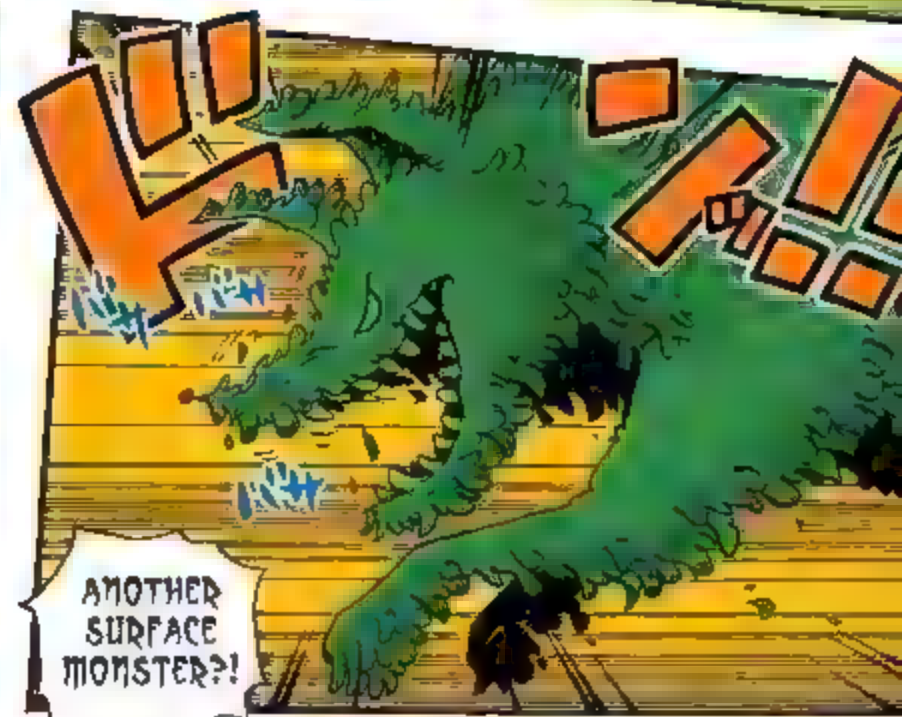


**PSHOO!!**

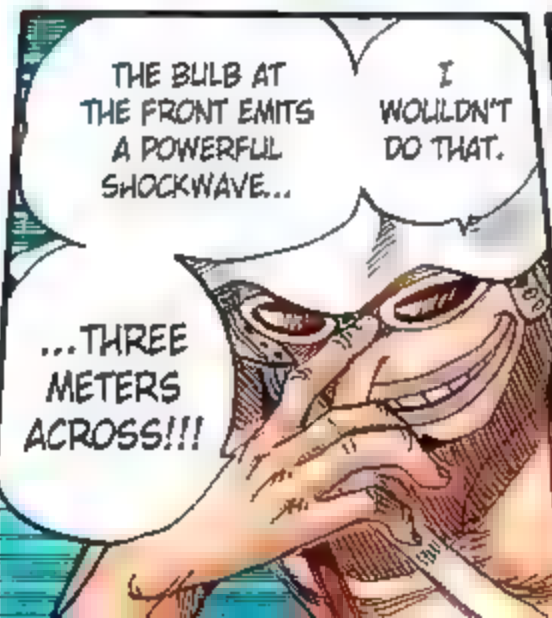
**SPECIAL  
ATTACK:  
GREEN  
STAR!!**



**BOM!!**



**ANOTHER  
SURFACE  
MONSTER?!**



**THE BULB AT  
THE FRONT EMITS  
A POWERFUL  
SHOCKWAVE...**

**I  
WOULDN'T  
DO THAT.**

**...THREE  
METERS  
ACROSS!!!**



**SO, IT  
THINKS IT'LL  
TANGLE ME  
UP AGAIN?!**

**I'LL TEAR  
IT TO SHREDS  
FIRST!!**



**PALM  
!!!**

P...  
PLINK...

**DOSUUUUN  
!!!**

TAKE  
THIS!! FEEL  
THE DEADLY  
WRATH...

**ZNN!!**

...OF THE  
SPEAR THAT  
PIERCES EVEN  
THE MOUNTAINS  
ON THE SEA  
FLOOR!!!

**BWAG-  
HAAA  
!!!**

**DOSUN!!  
DOKAW!!  
BAKOOM!!**

I'LL SMASH YA  
AS FAR AS THE EYE  
CAN SEE, DABLAOW,  
KABWAAM!!

**PAPARA-  
HAMMER!!!**

**CLOVEN  
ROSE...**

**MEGA-  
BOOOM !!!  
GABOOM !!**





Franky Radical Beam!!!

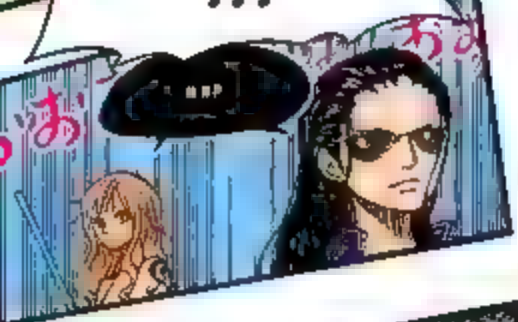
FRANKY  
RADICAL  
BEAM!!!

あああ

あああ

A LAS...

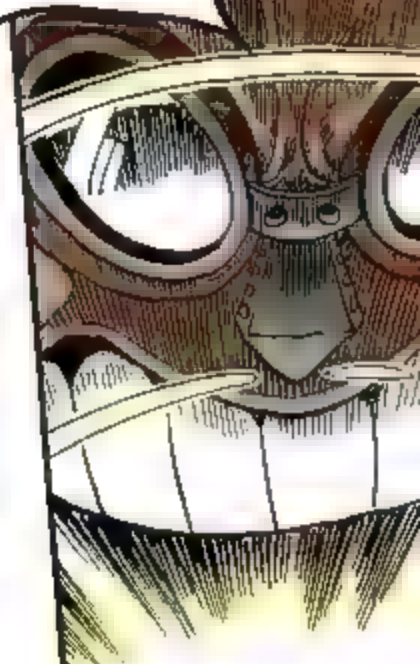
LASER  
BEAAAAM  
?!!



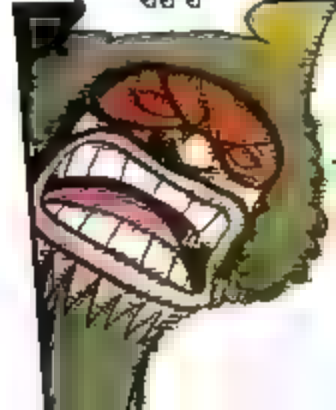
あああああ



HOLY  
SQUIIID  
!!!



!!?





UURRHH...

THE BLAST OF  
WATER WENT  
STRAIGHT  
THROUGH HIS  
BODY!!!

URP...

URRH...

LEAK-  
ING...  
AIR...

ODDF  
!!

BWOOOO!!

BWFLUHH  
!!

FISH-MAN  
KARATE, SECRET  
ART...

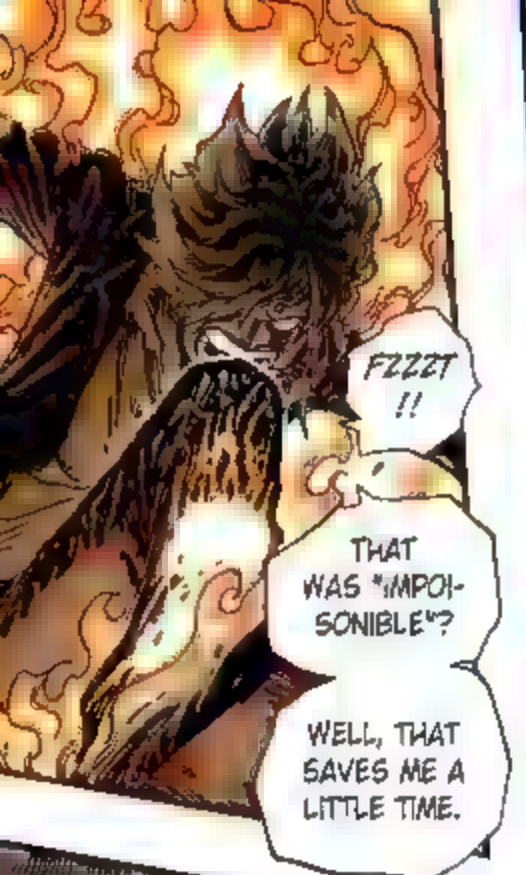
BLUB-

DUDE, I  
KNOW YOU WERE  
A WARLORD, BUT  
EVEN STILL...

...THAT AIN'T  
GONNA DO A THING  
TO WADATSUMI'S  
GIANT BODY!!

VAGA-  
BOND  
DRILL!!!

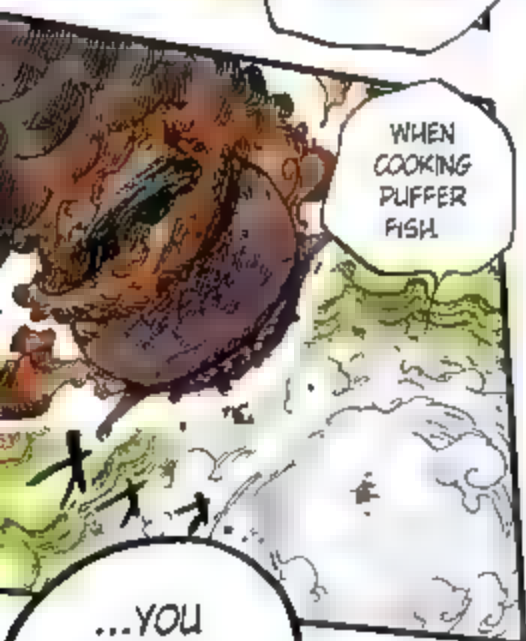




FZZZT !!

THAT WAS "IMPOSSIBLE"?

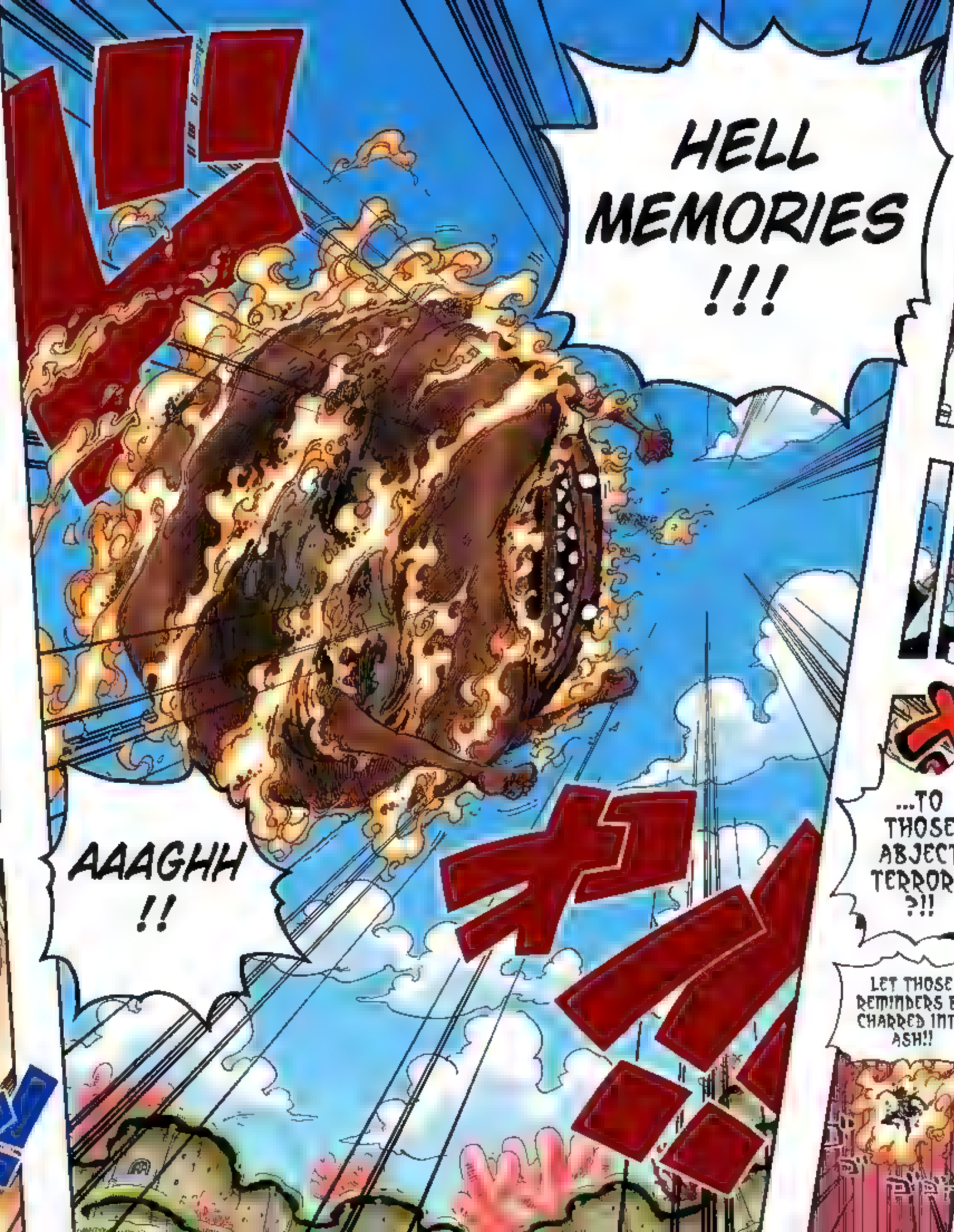
WELL, THAT SAVES ME A LITTLE TIME.



WHEN COOKING PUFFER FISH

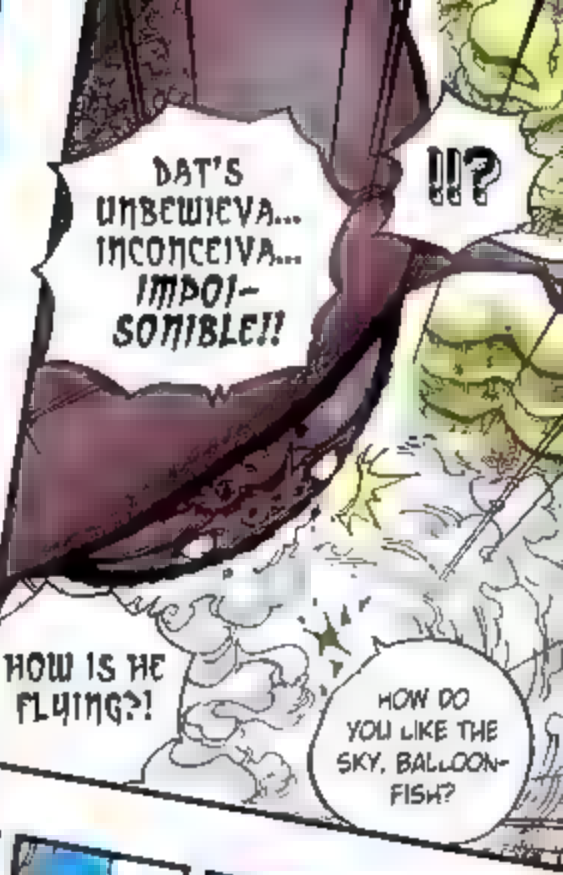


...YOU START BY DRAINING THE POISON.



HELL  
MEMORIES  
!!!

AAAGHH  
!!



!!?

DAT'S UNBEWIEVA...  
INCONCEIVA...  
IMPOSSIBLE!!

HOW IS HE  
FLYING?!

HOW DO  
YOU LIKE THE  
SKY, BALLOON-  
FISH?

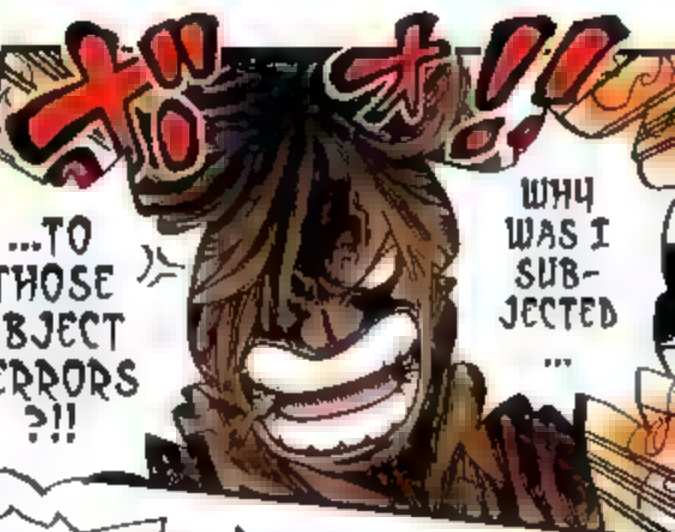


SHIVER...



ON THOSE TWO  
HORRIBLE  
YEARS

THINK  
BACK

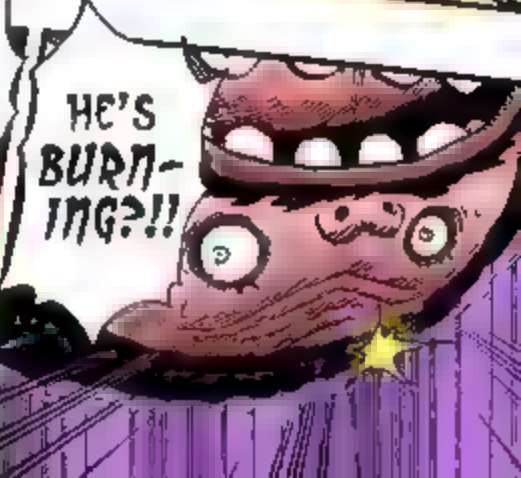


...TO  
THOSE  
ABJECT  
TERRORS  
?!!

WHY  
WAS I  
SUB-  
JECTED



LET THOSE  
REMINERS BE  
CHARGED INTO  
ASH!!



HE'S  
BURN-  
ING?!!



H...HY...  
HYOUZOU!!!

MY  
MISTAKE.

ALL THE OFFICERS  
ARE DOWN!!!

I THOUGHT  
YOU WERE  
JUST SOME  
FROG...

...FROM A  
VERY TINY  
POND!!

HYAAA  
!!!

PURGA-  
TORY  
ONI GIRI  
!!!!

LET'S SEE  
HOW YOU LIKE  
MY POISON  
BLADES!!

DON'T  
BOTHER,  
YOU UGLY  
FROG.

!?

YOU EVER SHEEN  
A FROG WITH THISH  
MANY LIMBS?! AAAH?!  
YOU SHEEN A FROG  
WITH POISON THISH  
DEADLY?!!

I'M THE BEST ON  
FISH-MAN ISLAND! I'M  
HYOUZOU, THE MASTER  
OF THE OCTOPUS EIGHT  
SWORDS STYLE!!



(東京都 ちゅーごサン)



迷惑なのはメガロとホエ。

(東京都 ナツケンサンバさん)

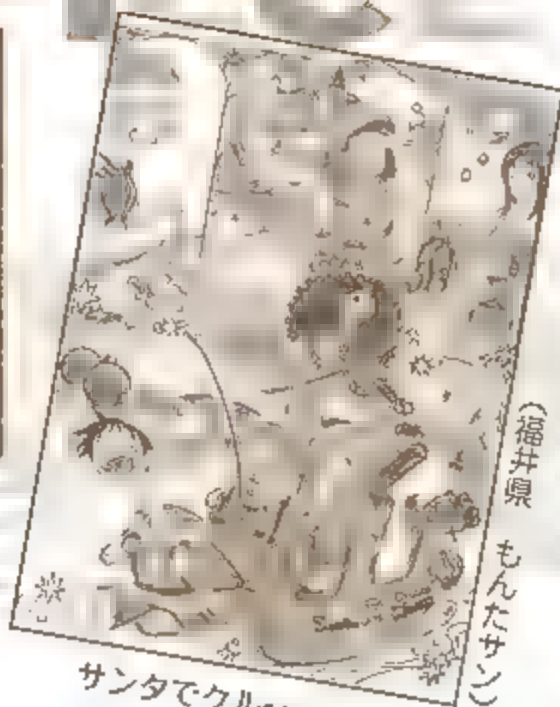


肉、投げるから向こうで食べ!!

(埼玉県 まゆこんくさん)



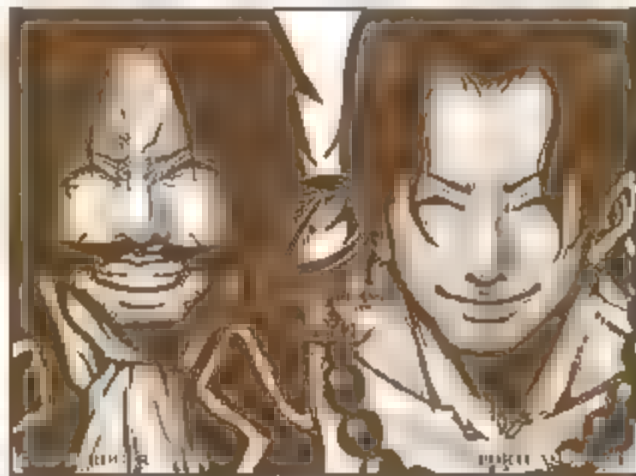
鼻の下のぼしてると  
盗られるぜ!!



(福井県 もんたサン)

サンタでクル〜ズ!  
クリスマス。

(大阪府 FUND-SUKEさん)



死んでなお、伝説に生きる親子!!!

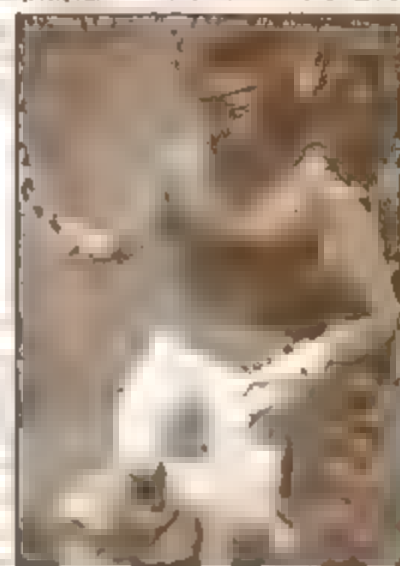
(沖縄県 赤嶺総理さん)



それより大切な事あるだろ王子...

気になるが  
おめエラーごからは  
おれ達の時間!!  
いくぜ!!!  
UG海賊団!!!

(東京都 パラティエコックさん)



恨みを背負い、  
戦う聖戦。

(神奈川県 コイタカさん)



悪夢を力に!! 食の達人!!

さて次巻ルフィは  
魚人島に迫るノアを  
破壊してしまふのか!?  
ネプチューンの想いは  
いかに!?

(富山県 砂藤さん)



たいしょう  
大賞ツ!!

サイン色紙贈呈!!

ワノ国の伝説の侍リューマ!!

見よ、この繊細な芸術!! 大賞っ!!





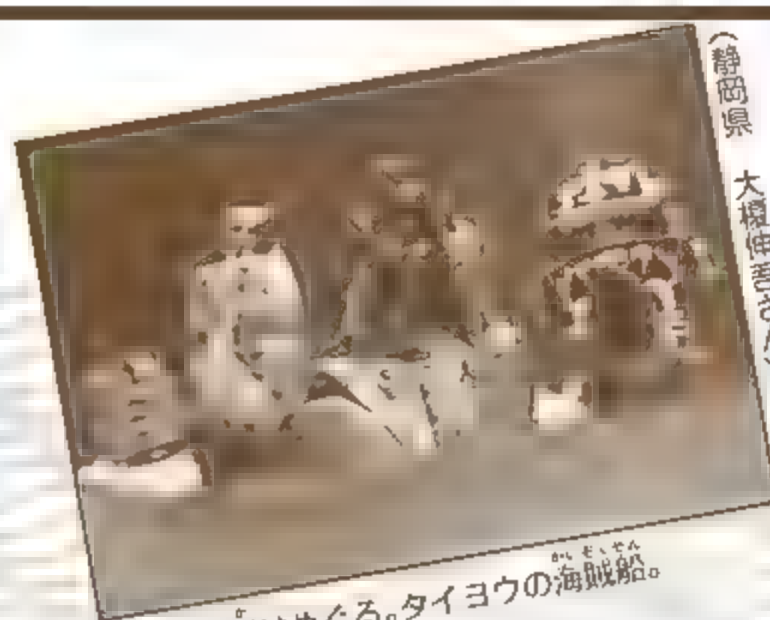
(福岡県 笹平真広さん)

お色気もたいがいにしるオ♡



(東京都 ゆりさん)

「ドクロにまわら」  
このシンボルに平伏すがいい!!



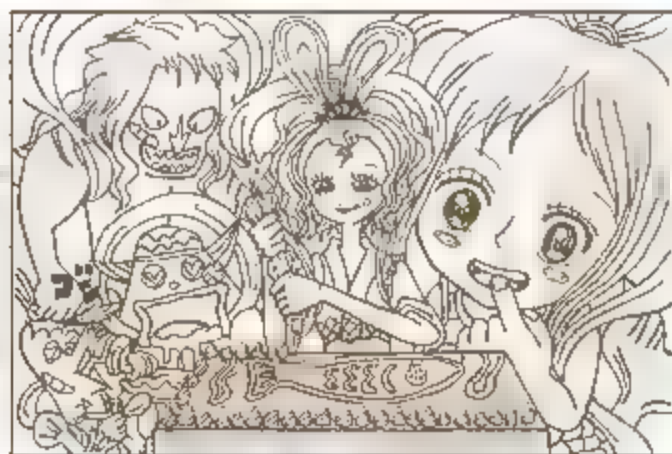
(静岡県 大槻伸吾さん)

駆けめぐる。タイヨウの海賊船。



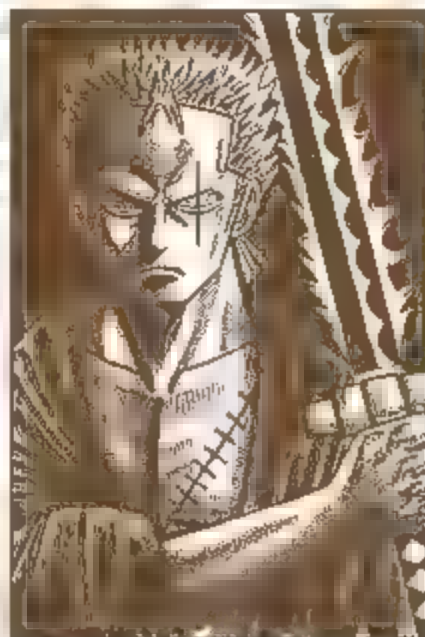
(埼玉県 池田紋菜さん)

切り絵で刻む。旅の記憶。



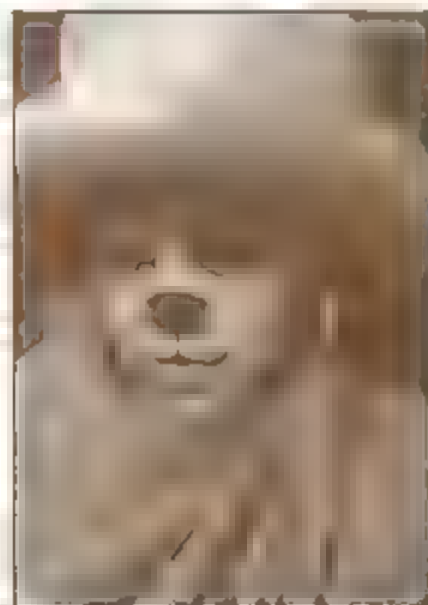
(東京都 一のいのさん)

今日は誰の誕生日だ?



(神奈川県 光卓矢さん)

もっと強く! もっと上へ!!



(愛知県 Sionさん)

夢に出るよー!!  
チョッパー?



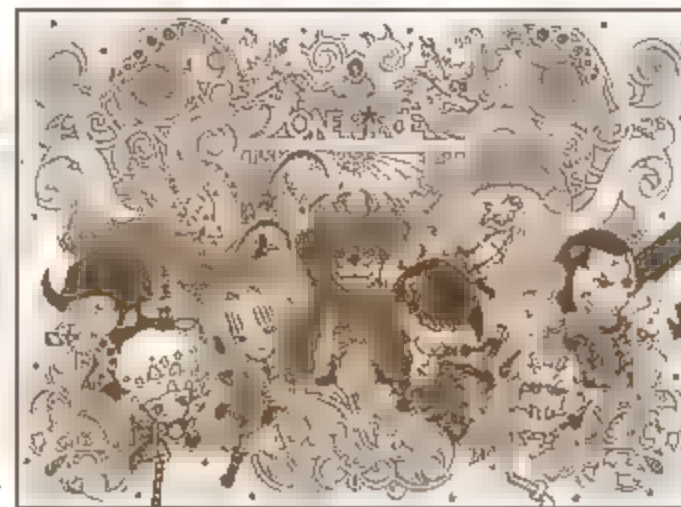
(滋賀県 小谷真史さん)

小さな紙をコツコツ貼って、ほんわかアーキ。



(千葉県 アニメ学会会員 ナンバーMr.3さん)

ガイコツ夜な夜な  
ミ〜ジック♪



(石川県 1♡OPさん)

今や新世界をかき回す猛者!



(滋賀県 藍染さん)

美しく咲く人の花。



(千葉県 さとまゆさん)

大きい同士仲良くな!



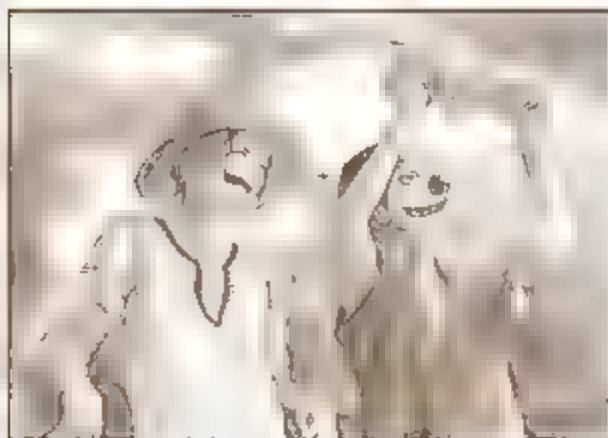


(大阪府 バトリックさん)



(東京都 松橋直工さん)

ルフィ以外にヤキビシイ  
女帝ハンコック!!



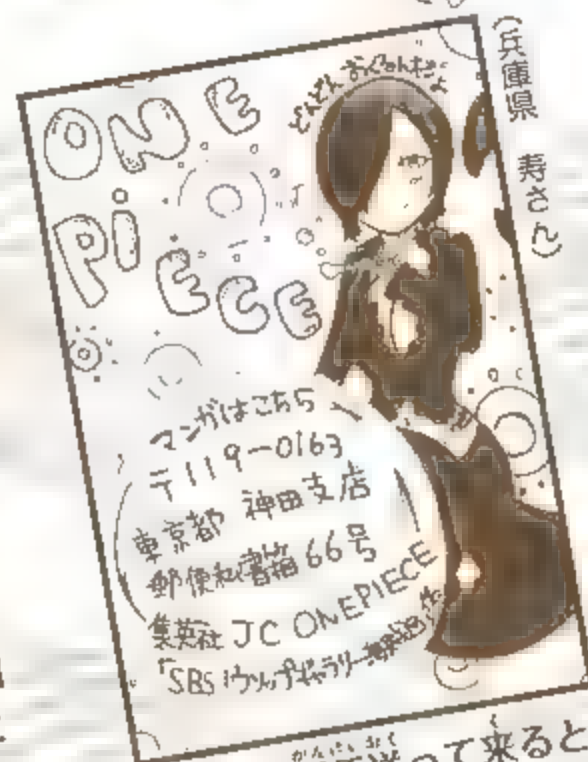
(広島県 剛さん)

行きたい場所には、行けばいい!!



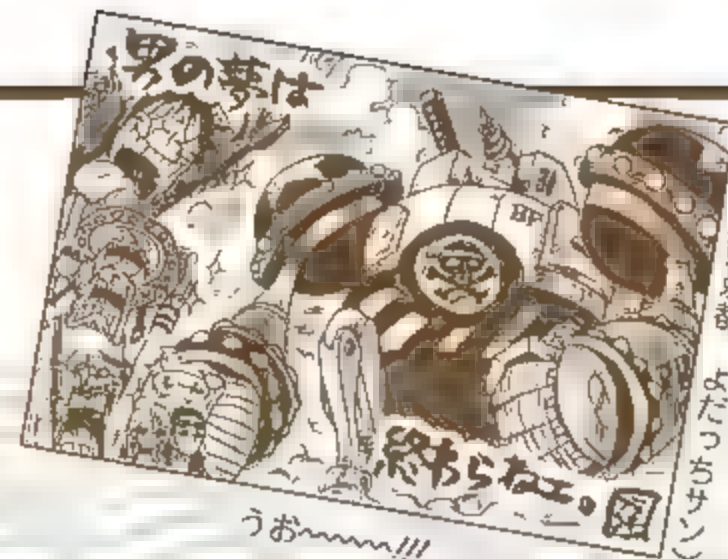
(東京都 ENONさん)

声優さん、アニメスタッフに  
お手紙飛ばせ!!



(兵庫県 寿さん)

マンガ関係送って来ると  
古いに出てるぜ!



(東京都 きたりおさん)

うお~~~~~!!!



(青森県 中野文人さん)

故郷一万m上空を大航海!!



(千葉県 バビさん)

空にあるジュースの楽園。



(東京都 パーシントバティさん)

年の差なんて関係ねえ!!



(高知県 今井恵さん)

イチカート ニハカート  
サンカート ヨンカート  
ヨハンカハツマ

(埼玉県 保積史人さん)



行かせ正義の一大将!



# K15Rのコーナー!!

O : H・D・K!!(はいどうもこんにちは!!)

K15Rのコーナーです! 意味は、(K)今年(15)15周年(R)らしいよ。

そんなわけで、連載開始から今年で15年なんだって、この漫画。

僕は15年も漫画家やってんのね。…ふへん。…はい。それを記念して、今年に向けて色んな企画が水面下で動いてたんですよ、実は!!

★まずは造形師、朝隈俊男さんとNE PIECEとの楽しい共同企画!!

動物達が麦わらの一味の衣装を奪って逃げた!!というもの。8年くらい前かなー、僕が朝隈さんの動物フィギュアの展示会にばったり出くわし、

それはもう一目ボレでした。ずっとファンなわけなんです。興味ある人は、朝隈さんのHPをのぞいてみて下さい。ほんわかして笑っちゃいますよ。

そして、2、3年前に僕から朝隈さんとお仕事できないかなーと言ってみたら、先方快諾していただきまして、今年ついに朝隈さんの造るNE PIECE

ワールドが解禁となるのです!! いやーもう早く飾りたい、それ!!

★続きまして、PS3のゲーム「海賊無双」! ゲーム好きなら誰でも知ってる「無双シリーズ」ね。そのチームがNE PIECEでゲーム作りたいって

言ってくれたよ。どんなもんかいなと思ってたら、あがってきた

デモムービー。度肝抜かれました正直。ルフィそこにいるじゃん!

と思った程のリアルムービー! 制作者の魂を感じるよ。

★そして、オシャレな街、六本木で開かれるのは「NE PIECE展」!!

原画もたくさん展示してある体感型の原画展とでもいうのかな。コレに關しては、僕も企画段階からつきあってチェック入れてます。僕の前稿の絵がですね、動くんだよね。コレ何で説明すればいいのかわからない最新技術で、

皆さんを漫画の世界にぐいぐい引き込んでじゃうんですよ。音楽は、あのcapsuleの中田ヤスタカさんが担当してくれ、造形物も、僕の描き下ろしもあります。涙もろい方は、ハンカチを忘れずに。結構ヤバイですよ、この原画展。

●3つの出来事のくわしい広告は、左ページから。

2012年、原作の方もいよいよ新世界ですよ!!



動物集結の一味!!!

OP連載15周年  
記念フィギュア!!

えええー!?ル<sup>ちう</sup>ファイ<sup>しん</sup>達が  
服<sup>ふく</sup>を奪<sup>うば</sup>われた!?新<sup>しん</sup>ファイ  
ギョ<sup>どうぶつ</sup>アは、動物だぞ!!

●購入申込／受付中(フランク)  
ブルックは2/24より受付開始)  
●発送(もしくはお届け)／  
5月より順次  
●メーカー／バンダイ

ワンタマ商店!!

だけで  
買える!

このフィギュアの予約・購入方法は  
特設サイト『ワンタマ商店!!』を見よう!!

<http://p-bandai.jp/contents/onetama>



# 海賊無双 出陣!!



ゴムゴムの技で  
 一瞬で敵を倒すぞ!!

ワンピースはついにPS3タイトル。  
 爽快アクションと夢のコラボで物語を追体験!!



ワンピース 15周年  
 「OP」連載  
 記念ゲーム!!

発売日/ 2012年3月1日  
 価格/ 通常版: 8190円(税込)  
 トレージャーボックス: 12390円(税込)  
 メーカー/ バンダイナムコゲームス  
 機種/ PS3  
 ジャンル/ 無双アクション  
 開発/ コーエーテクモゲームス



©2012 NBGI

「ワンピース 無双」で検索!!



やるぞオ!!

中田ヤスタカ  
(capsule) さんが  
冒険パノラマ  
シアターの  
楽曲を提供!!!

OP  
風

キミ自身が激体感する、  
史上最大のイベントだ!!  
六本木で待ってるぜ!!

OP連載15周年  
記念イベント!!  
3月20日(火・祝)~  
6月17日(日)開催!!

開催概要や前売券の購入方法など!くわしくは公式サイトでチェック!!

<http://onepiece-ten.com/>

**会場** 六本木ヒルズ森タワー 52F  
森アーツセンターギャラリー  
**会期** 3月20日(火・祝)~6月17日(日)  
会期中無休  
**開催時間** 10:00~22:00  
(最終入館は21:00)  
※入れ替え制ではございません。

**入館料**(カッコ内は当日料金)  
一般・大学生 1800円(2000円)、  
中学・高校生 1300円(1500円)、  
4歳~小学生 500円(800円) ※料金は税込です。

尾田 栄一郎 監修



ONE  
PIECE 展

原画×映像×体感のワンピース





デジタルカラー版

ONE PIECE

65 巻

尾田栄一郎

© 尾田栄一郎 2012, 2013

初版発行 2012 年

デジタル版発行 2013 年

発行所 集英社

<http://www.shueisha.co.jp>

この作品は、著者カラー原画に加え、著者の原画をもとに集英社でデジタル彩色を行った特別編集版です。

本作品の内容あるいはデータを、全部・一部にかかわらず、無断で複製、改竄、公衆送信（インターネット上への掲載を含む）することは、法律で禁じられています。また、個人的な使用を目的とする複製であっても、コピーガードなどの著作権保護技術を解除して行うことはできません。





# ONE PIECE

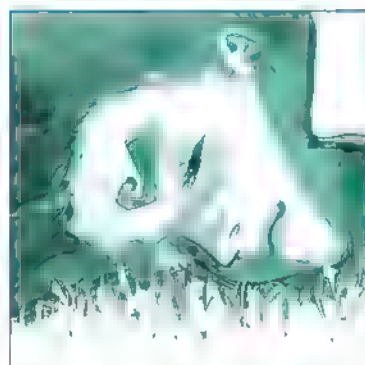
ワンピース

巻六十五



尾田栄一郎

集英社



尾田栄一郎

バンカーに入れたくないと思うから  
入るんだよ。  
むしろバンカーを狙って打ってみると  
案外入らないよ。  
好きなアイアンは…  
5番アイアンです。  
どうも最近パターの調子がよくないわー…  
ゴルフ  
やった事ないけど~~~~!!!  
大人になったらやりたいなー  
65巻始まるよう!! ナイスオン!!

●週刊少年ジャンプ・H23年39号〜42号、  
44号〜48号、50号掲載分収録



J・C

背表紙・カバー折り返し

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。





本体・表紙

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。



集英社

  
ジャンプ・コミックス



本体・裏表紙

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。



卷六十六 タイヨウへと続く道、

JUMP COMICS



ワンピース

# NIPIRO



尾田栄一郎

EIICHIRO ODA





It's always a gamble ordering the "Chef's Mood Pasta." What if his mood is "I'm not making any pasta today," or "I want to eat the pasta today"? You're out of a pasta. You'd really need to know the chef's latest state of mind. "The chef's daughter scored 100 on her test. Chef's Mood Pasta!!" Wow, that sounds yummy! "The chef's wife cheated on him... Chef's...Mood Pasta..." Umm... Anyway! Let's follow the adventures of our moody captain!! Volume 66 begins!!

-Eiichiro Oda, 2012



**E**iichiro Oda began his manga career at the age of 17, when his one-shot cowboy manga **Wanted!** won second place in the coveted Tezuka manga awards. Oda went on to work as an assistant to some of the biggest manga artists in the industry, including Nobuhiro Watsuki, before winning the Hop Step Award for new artists. His pirate adventure **One Piece**, which debuted in **Weekly Shonen Jump** in 1997, quickly became one of the most popular manga in Japan.



JUMP COMICS



かん  
巻六十六

「タイヨウへと続く道、」

つづ

みち



お だ え い い ち ろ う  
尾田栄一郎



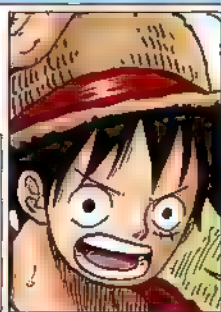
Straw Hat Crew 麦わらの一味

Monkey.D.Luffy

モンキー・D・ルフィ

海賊王を夢見る青年。2年の修業を経て、仲間と合流し、新世界を目指す!

【船長 懸賞金4億8000万】



Roronoa Zoro

ロロノア・ゾロ

クライガナ島にて、己のプライドを捨て、ホークに剣の教えを乞い、合流を果たす。

【戦闘員 懸賞金1億2000万】

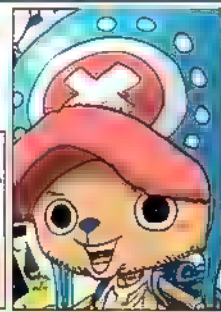


Tony Tony Chopper

トニートニー・チョッパー

「トリノ王国」で、強い薬の研究に励み、再合流を果たす。

【船医 懸賞金50万】

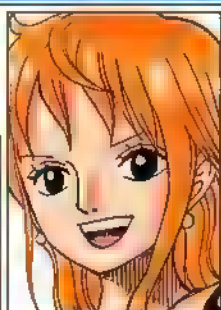


Nami

ナミ

天候を科学する国・小さな空島「ウェザリア」にて、新世界の天候を学び、合流。

【航海士 懸賞金1600万】

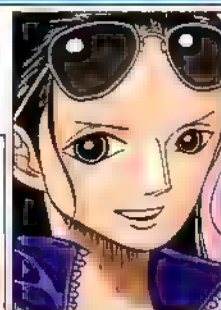


Nico Robin

ニコ・ロビン

革命軍のリーダーで、ルフィの父・ドラゴンが居るバルティゴを経て、合流。

【考古学者 懸賞金8000万】



Usopp

ウソップ

ボーイン列島にて、狙撃の王様になる為、ヘラクレスの教えを受け合流。

【狙撃手 懸賞金3000万】

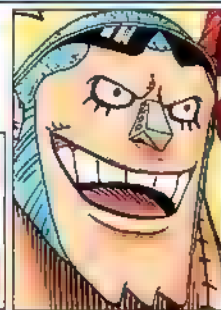


Franky

フランキー

「未来国バルジモア」で、自身に改造を加え、アーマードフランキーとなり合流。

【船大工 懸賞金4400万】

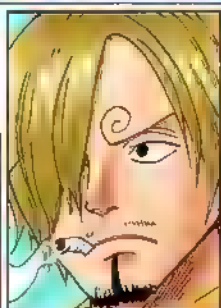


Sanji

サンジ

「カマバッカ王国」にて、新入類拳法の使い手達と戦い、更なる成長を遂げ合流。

【コック 懸賞金7700万】

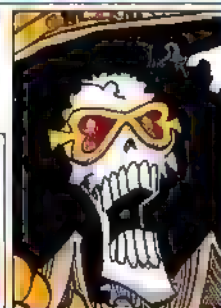


Brook

ブルック

手長族に捕まり見世物となるも、大スター・ソウルキング、ブルックとして合流。

【音楽家 懸賞金3300万】



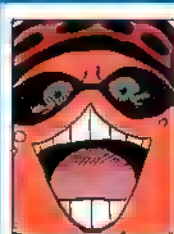
濡れ髪のカリブー

【カリブー海賊団船長】



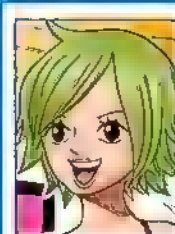
マダム・シェリー

【マダム・シェリー店長】



ハナハク

【ハナハク】



ケイミー

【ケイミー】



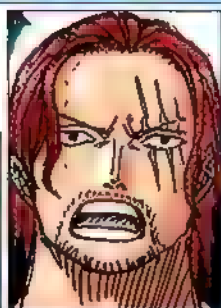
# The story of ONE PIECE 1»66

## Shanks

シャンクス

「四皇」の一人。偉大なる航路、後半  
新世界にて、ルフィを待つ。

【赤髪海賊団 船長】



## Jinbe

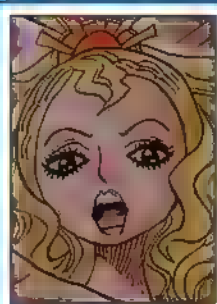
ジンベエ

魚人島でルフィと再会。ホーディ達の野望  
阻止の為、ルフィに加勢する

【元王下七武海】



## ・リュウグウ王国・



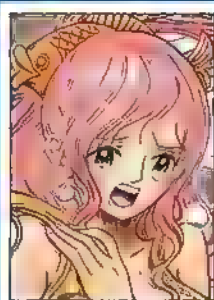
オトヒメ王妃

【ネプチューン王の妻】



海神ネプチューン

【リュウグウ王国国王】



しらほし姫

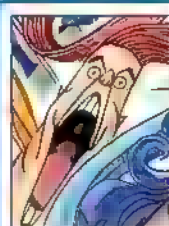
【リュウグウ王国王女】

求婚



長男 フカボシ

【ネプチューン家三兄弟】



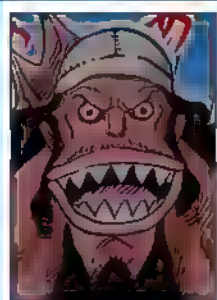
次男 リュウボシ

【ネプチューン家三兄弟】



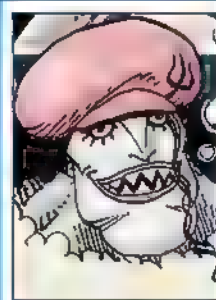
三男 マンボシ

【ネプチューン家三兄弟】



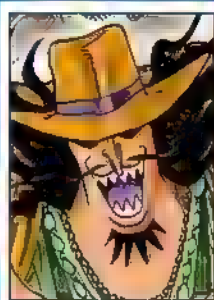
フィッシャー・タイガー

【タイヨウの海賊団船長】



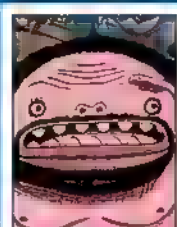
ホーディ・ジョーンズ

【新魚人海賊団船長】



バンダー・デッケン九世

【フライング海賊団船長】

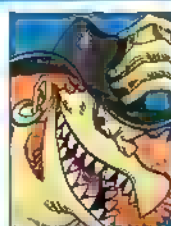


大人道ワダツミ

【フライング海賊団船員】

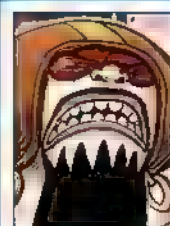
同盟  
決裂

・フライング海賊団・



ハモンド

【新魚人海賊団船員】



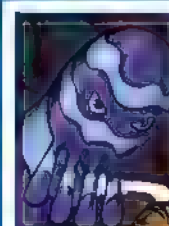
イカロス・ムッチ

【新魚人海賊団幹部】



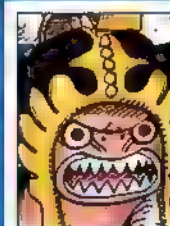
ドスン

【新魚人海賊団幹部】



ゼオ

【新魚人海賊団幹部】



ダルマ

【新魚人海賊団幹部】



ヒョウゾウ

【新魚人海賊団・重し殿】

・新魚人海賊団・

## Story ・あらすじ・

2年の修業を経て、シャボンディ諸島に再集結を果たした麦わらの一味。彼らは次なる舞台、新世界へ向けて決意新たに航海に出る!!

船は、海底1万mにある「魚人島」に辿り着いたが、ルフィ達は歓迎されず、新魚人海賊団達の襲撃を受ける。彼らの人間嫌いの理由は、魚人の悲惨な歴史の為だった。そんな中、ホーディは王国乗っ取りを宣言!! 人間との友好を目指すしらほし達は、ルフィ達の助けを借り、立ち向かう。だが、巨船「ノア」が動きだし、魚人島へ落下開始!! ルフィ達は幹部達と激突し、退けるも、「ノア」の進行は未だ止まらず、島に危機が迫る!!



ーワンピースー  
**ONE PIECE**  
vol.66

ゝ<sup>つづ</sup>タイヨウへと<sup>みち</sup>続く道、

CONTENTS

だい 第647話	わ ゝ <sup>と</sup> 止まれノア、	007
だい 第648話	わ ゝ <sup>つづ</sup> タイヨウへと <sup>みち</sup> 続く道、	027
だい 第649話	わ ゝ <sup>ま</sup> タイやヒラメの <sup>おど</sup> 舞い踊り、	047
だい 第650話	わ ゝ <sup>し</sup> 知っておくべき <sup>ふた</sup> 2つの <sup>へんか</sup> 変化、	067
だい 第651話	わ ゝ <sup>しんせかい</sup> 新世界からの <sup>こえ</sup> 声、	084
だい 第652話	わ ゝ <sup>ぜん</sup> 前途 <sup>と</sup> 多難 <sup>たなん</sup> の <sup>よかん</sup> 予感、	105
だい 第653話	わ ゝ <sup>ぼうし</sup> ヒーローの帽子、	123
だい 第654話	わ ゝ <sup>ガム</sup> G A M (小群 <sup>しょうぐん</sup> )、	143
だい 第655話	わ ゝパンクハザード、	163
だい 第656話	わ ゝ <sup>も</sup> 燃える島 <sup>しま</sup> の <sup>ぼうけん</sup> 冒険、	183



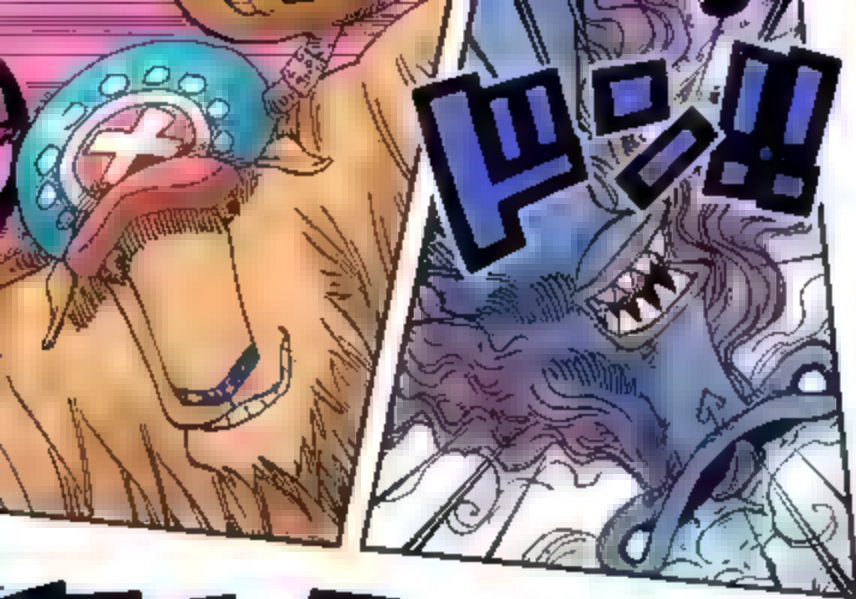


# Chapter 647: **STOP, NOAH**



DECKS OF THE WORLD, VOL. 30: "SKYPIEA—RAKI AND CONIS' PUMPKIN CAFÉ SPECIALTY: PUMPKIN NOODLES"

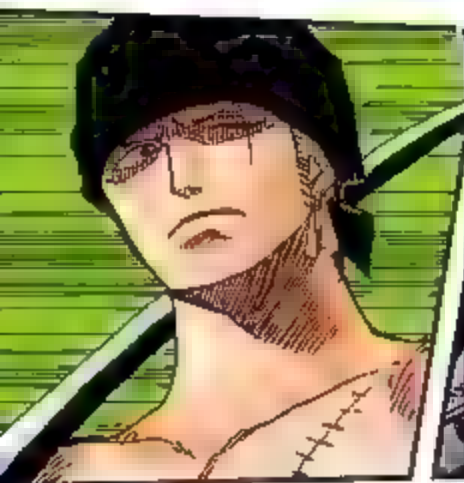
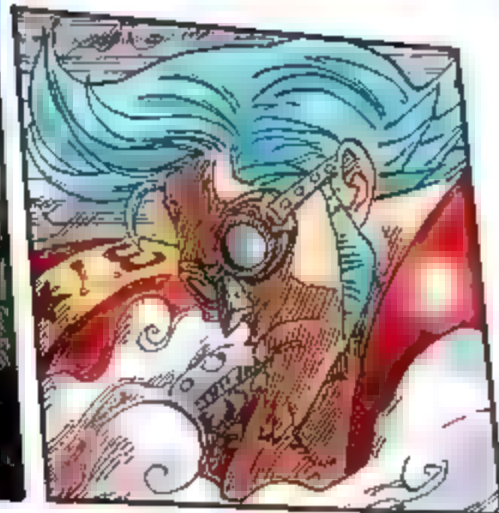




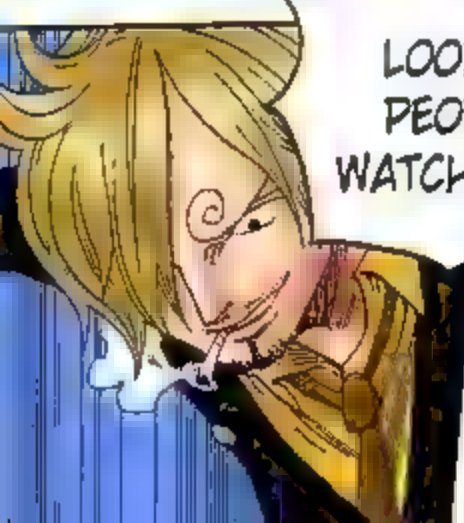
アッ!!



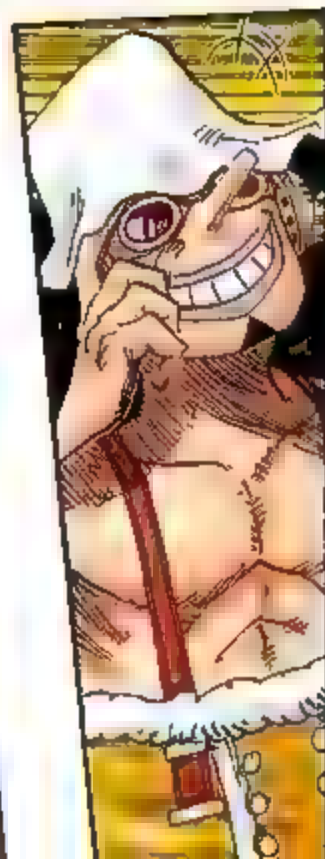
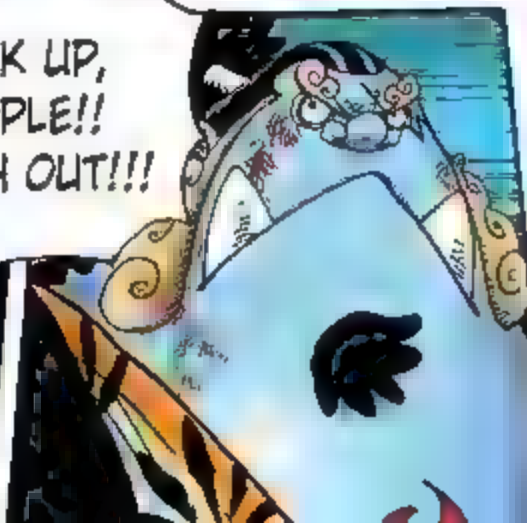
アッ!!



アッ!!

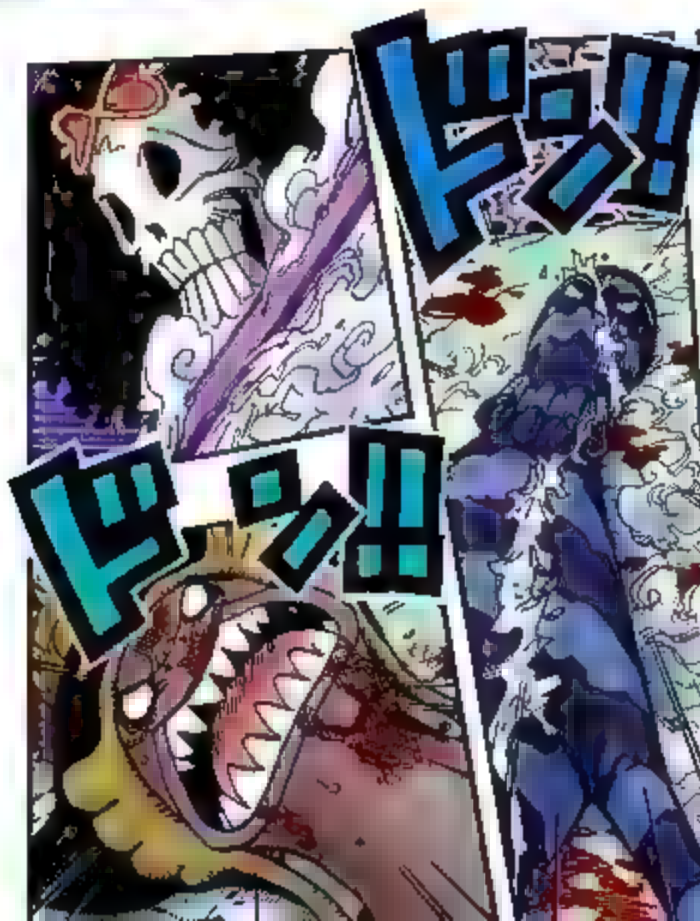


LOOK UP,  
PEOPLE!!  
WATCH OUT!!!



ああああああああああ

AAAAHHH  
!!!



アッ!!



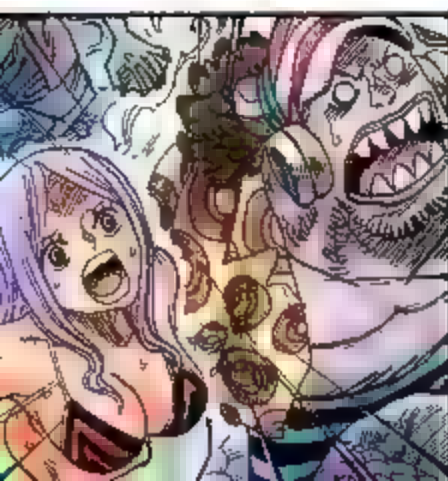
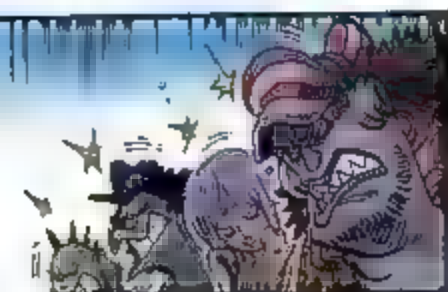
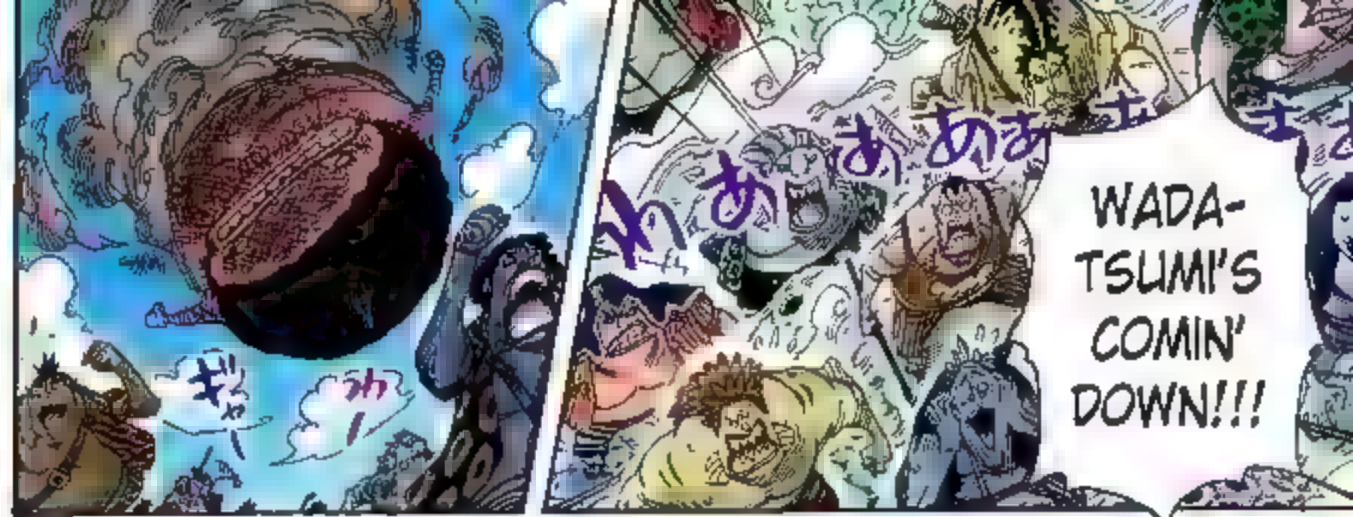
...DISPATCHED  
WITH LITTER  
EASE!

SUCH  
POWER  
WE HAVE  
SEEN!!



THOSE  
VICIOUS,  
POWERFUL  
OFFICERS...



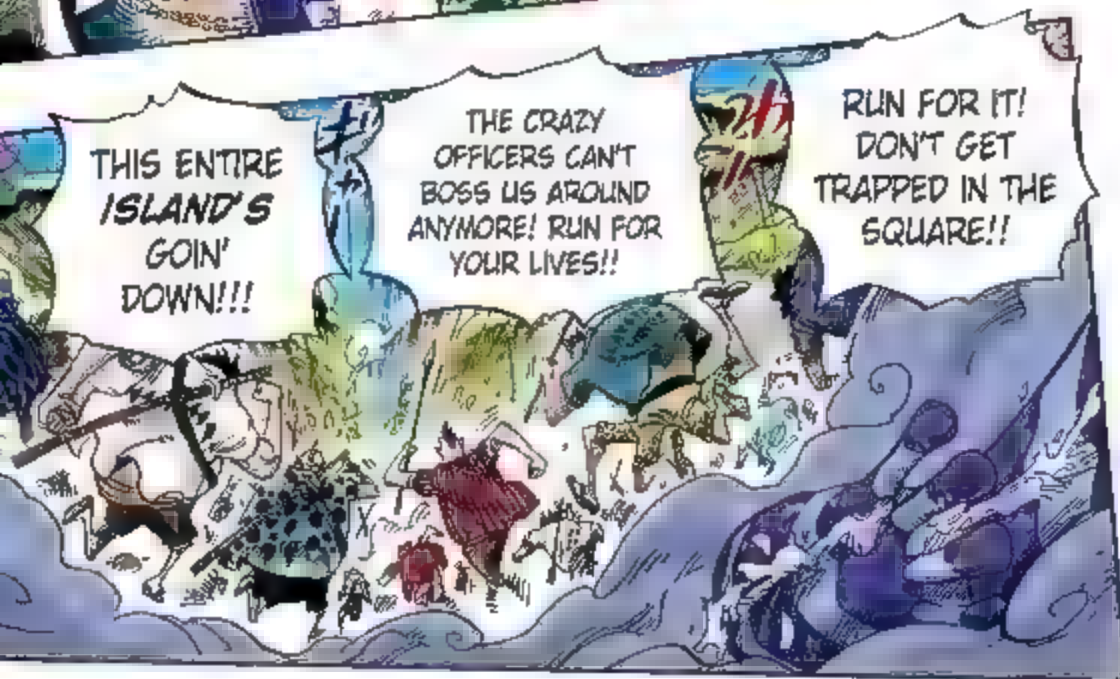






EEEEEEK  
!!!

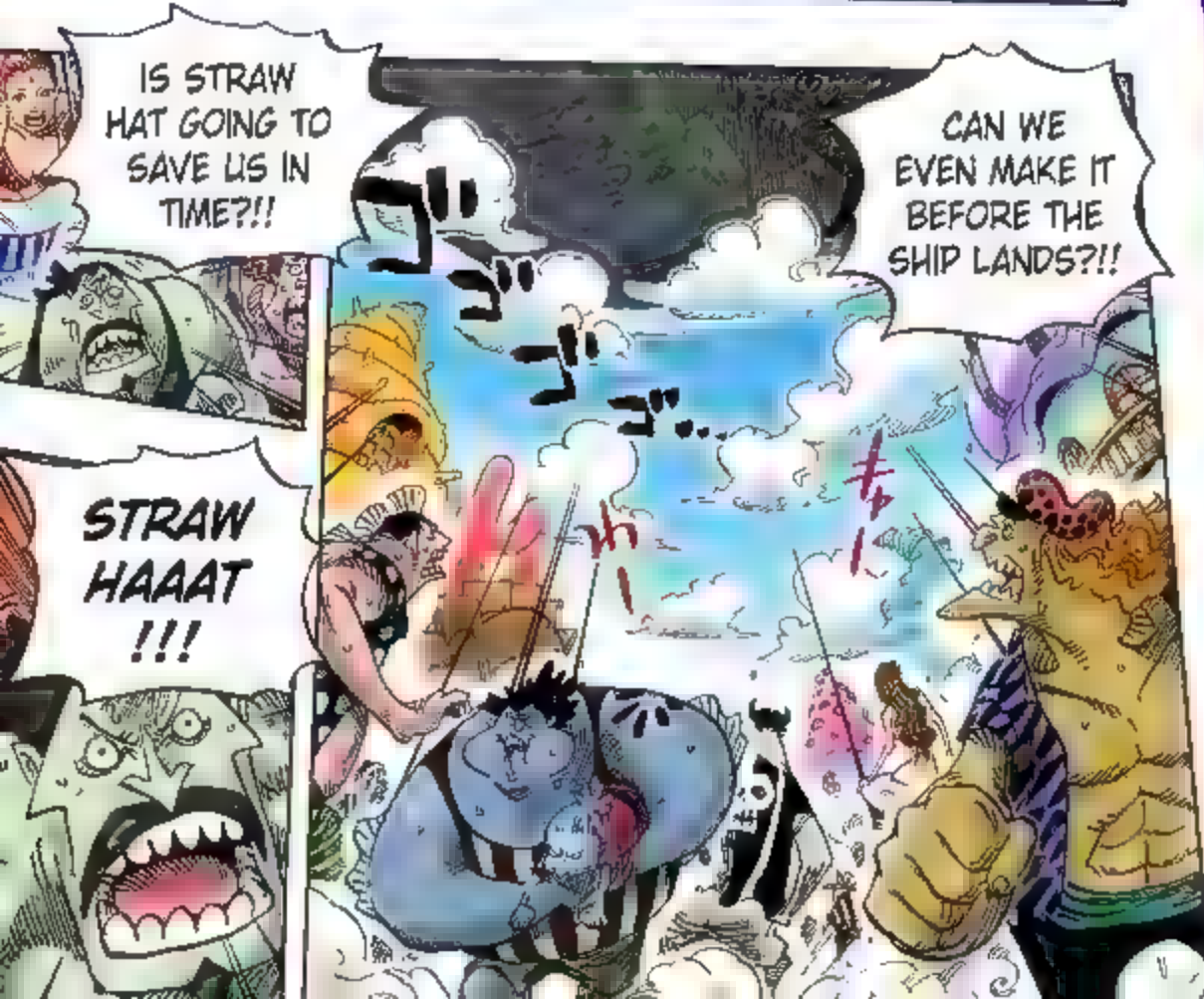
WAAAH  
!!



THIS ENTIRE  
ISLAND'S  
GOIN'  
DOWN!!!

THE CRAZY  
OFFICERS CAN'T  
BOSS US AROUND  
ANYMORE! RUN FOR  
YOUR LIVES!!

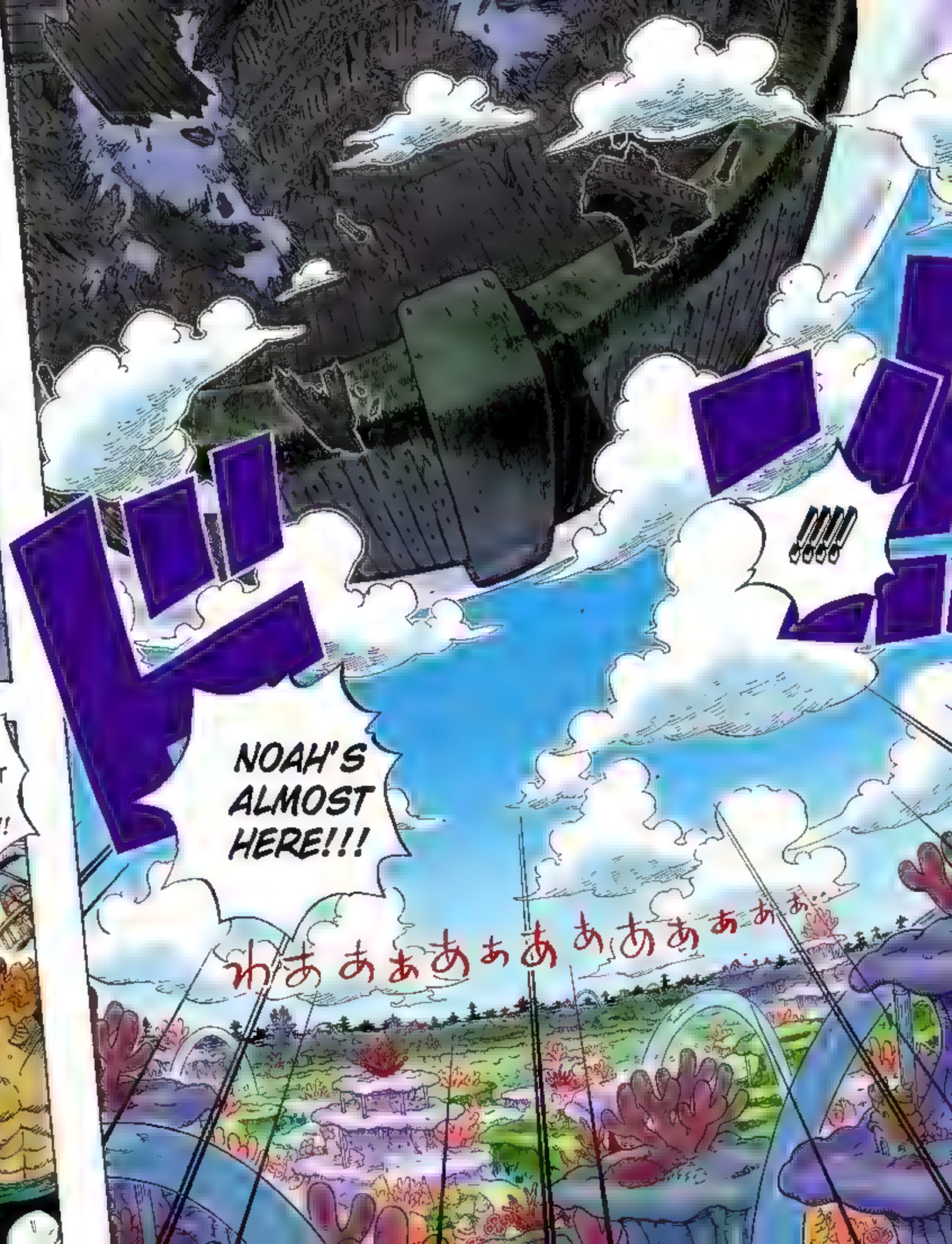
RUN FOR IT!  
DON'T GET  
TRAPPED IN THE  
SQUARE!!



IS STRAW  
HAT GOING TO  
SAVE US IN  
TIME?!!

CAN WE  
EVEN MAKE IT  
BEFORE THE  
SHIP LANDS?!!

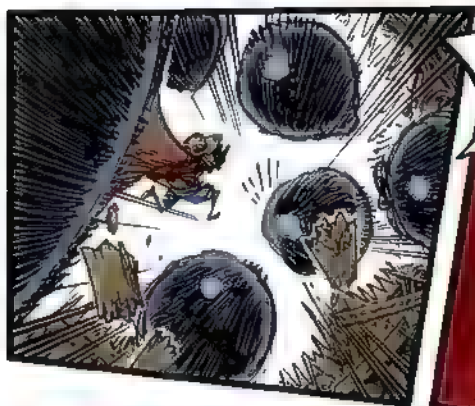
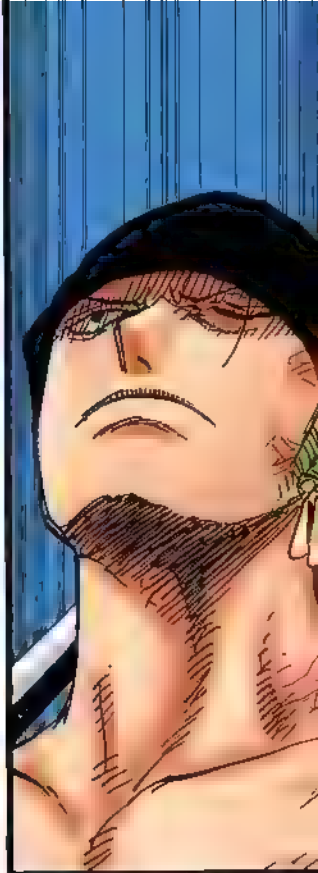
STRAW  
HAAAT  
!!!



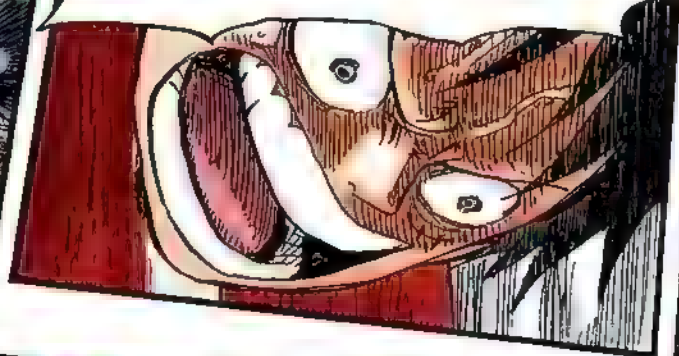
NOAH'S  
ALMOST  
HERE!!!

わああああああああああ





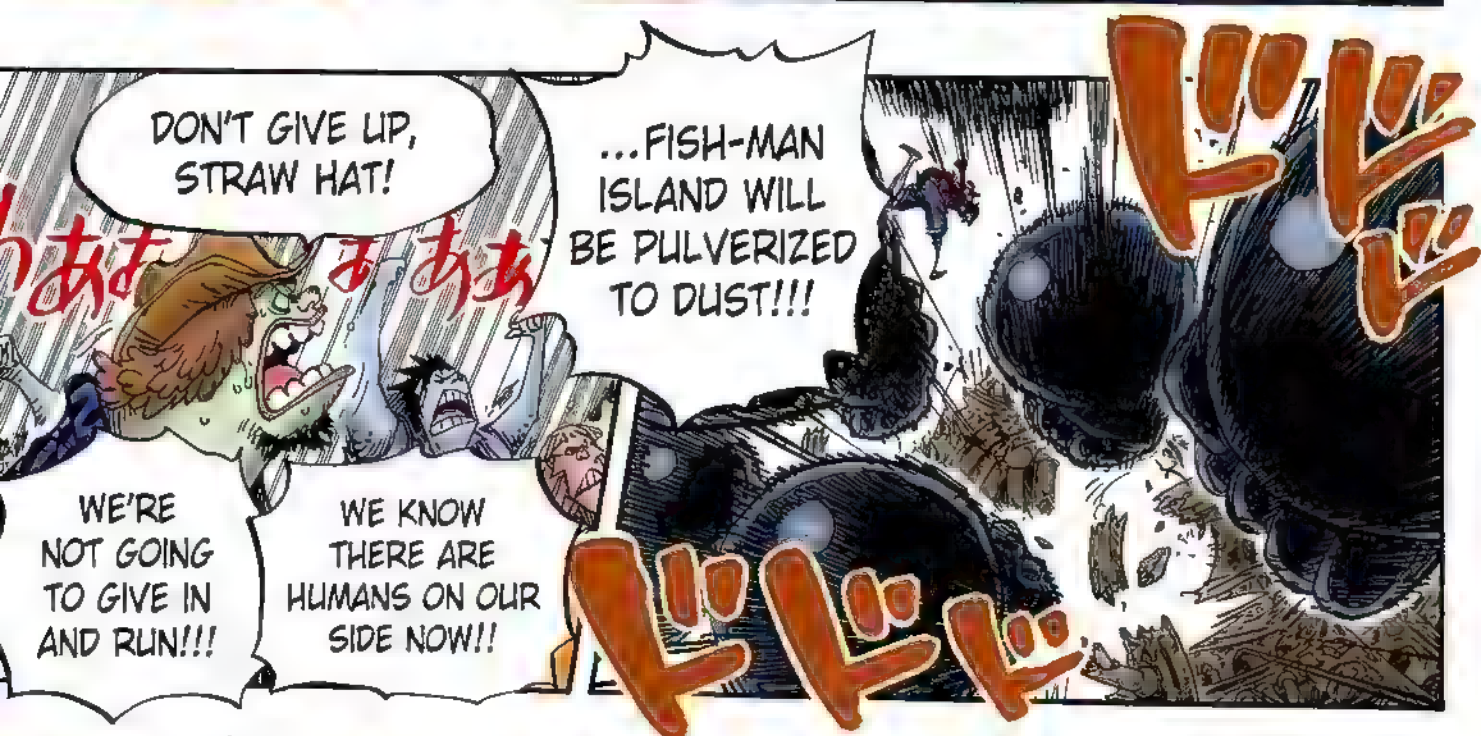
RAAAAH!!!



LUFFYYY  
!!











WHEEZE !!

STOP  
MOVING,  
BOAT!!!

HUFF!

HUFF!

STRAW  
HAAAT  
!!!

STRAW  
HAT!!!



STRAW  
HAT!!!



STRAW  
HAT!!!

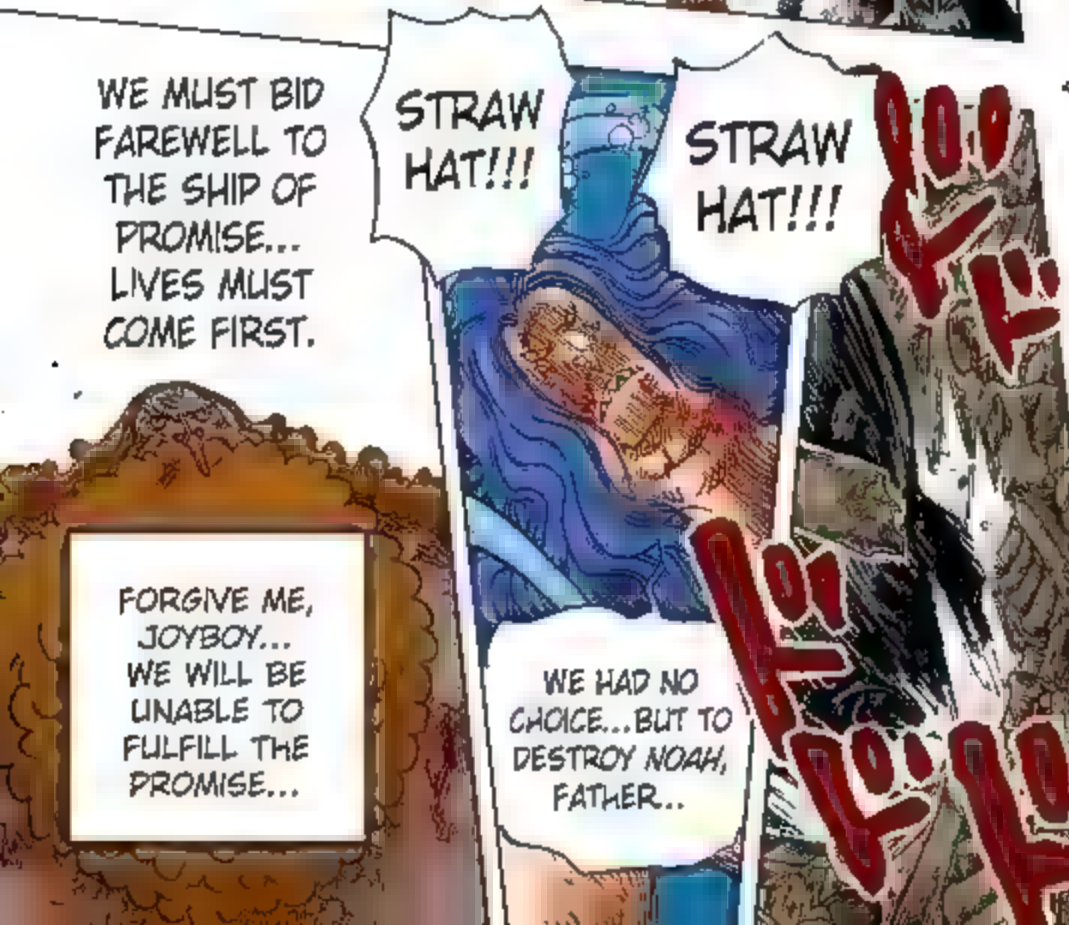
STRAW  
HAT!!!



STRAW  
HAT!!!

STRAW  
HAT!!!

STRAW  
HAT!!!



WE MUST BID  
FAREWELL TO  
THE SHIP OF  
PROMISE...  
LIVES MUST  
COME FIRST.

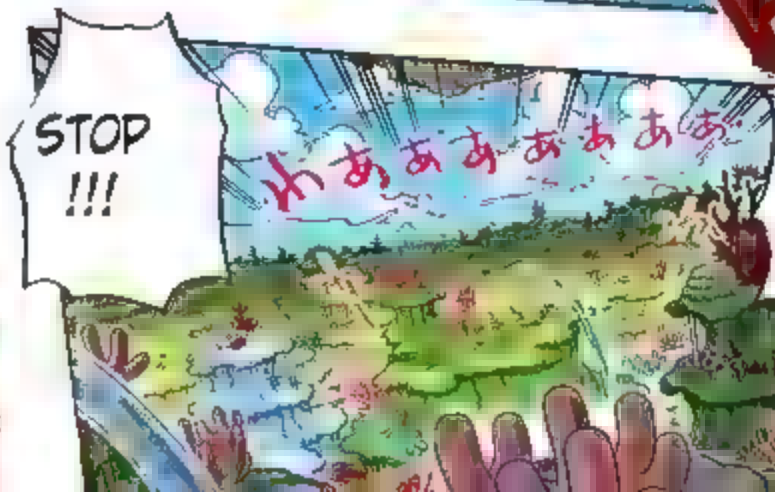
STRAW  
HAT!!!

STRAW  
HAT!!!

STRAW  
HAT!!!

FORGIVE ME,  
JOYBOY...  
WE WILL BE  
UNABLE TO  
FULFILL THE  
PROMISE...

WE HAD NO  
CHOICE...BUT TO  
DESTROY NOAH,  
FATHER...

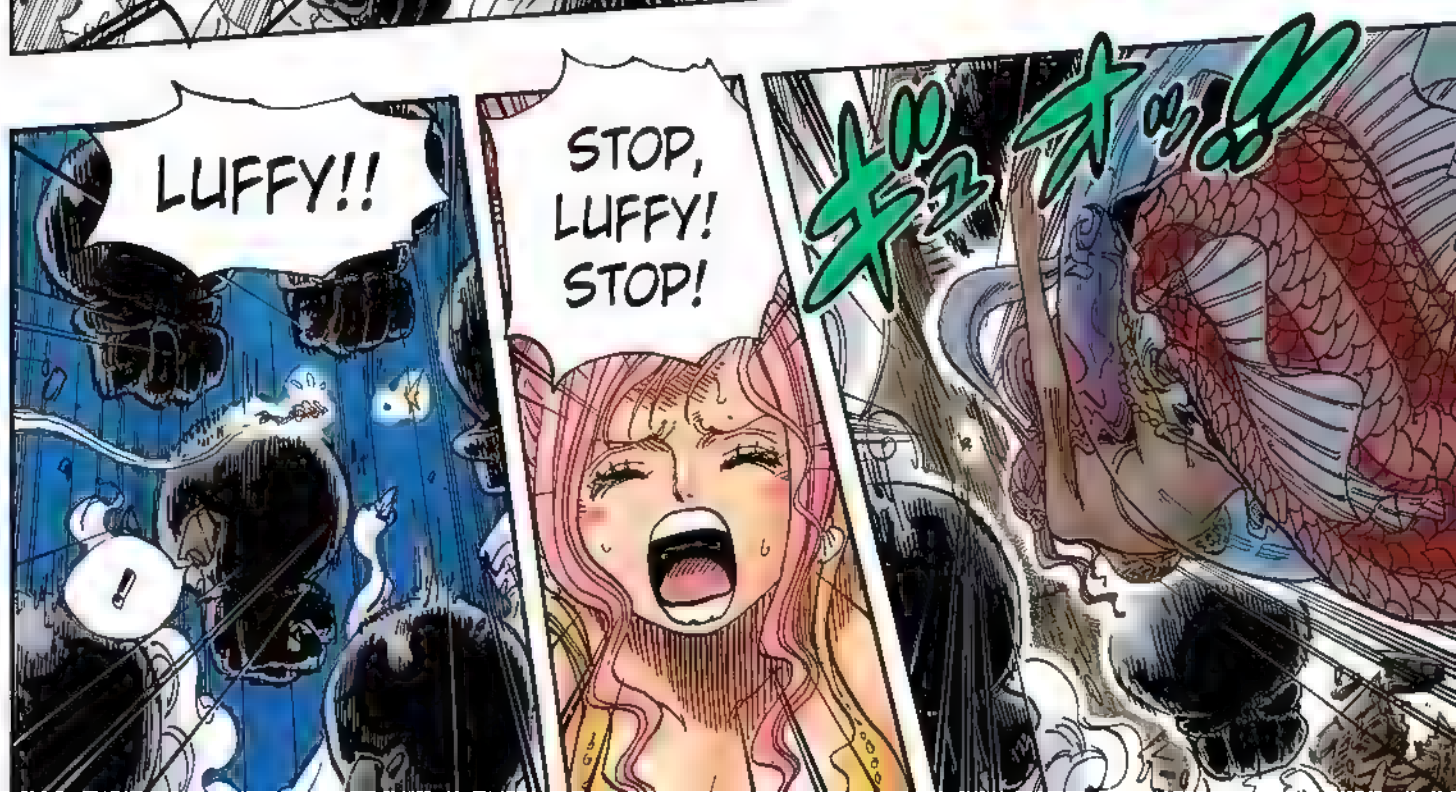


STOP  
!!!

STOP  
!!!

STOP,  
NOAH!!!









NOAH  
HAS...

NO I CAN'T!!  
EVERYONE'S  
STILL DOWN  
THERE!!!

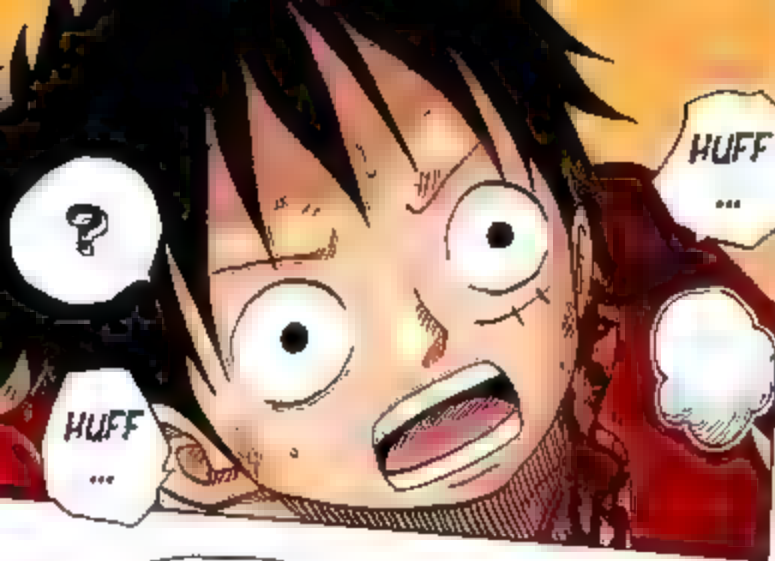
NO!! YOU  
CAN STOP  
NOW!!!

AAAH  
!!

MOVE IT!! IF  
I DON'T DESTROY  
THIS THING,  
THE ISLAND'S  
GONE!!!

!!!?





HUFF

HUFF

WAAAAH... LUFFY  
YELLED AT MEE...

HEY!!

NOW  
ISN'T THE  
TIME FOR  
THAT!!

NEPTU-  
NIANS!!  
BUT  
WHY?!

HUFF!

I DON'T  
REALLY  
UNDERSTAND  
EITHER...

BUT...

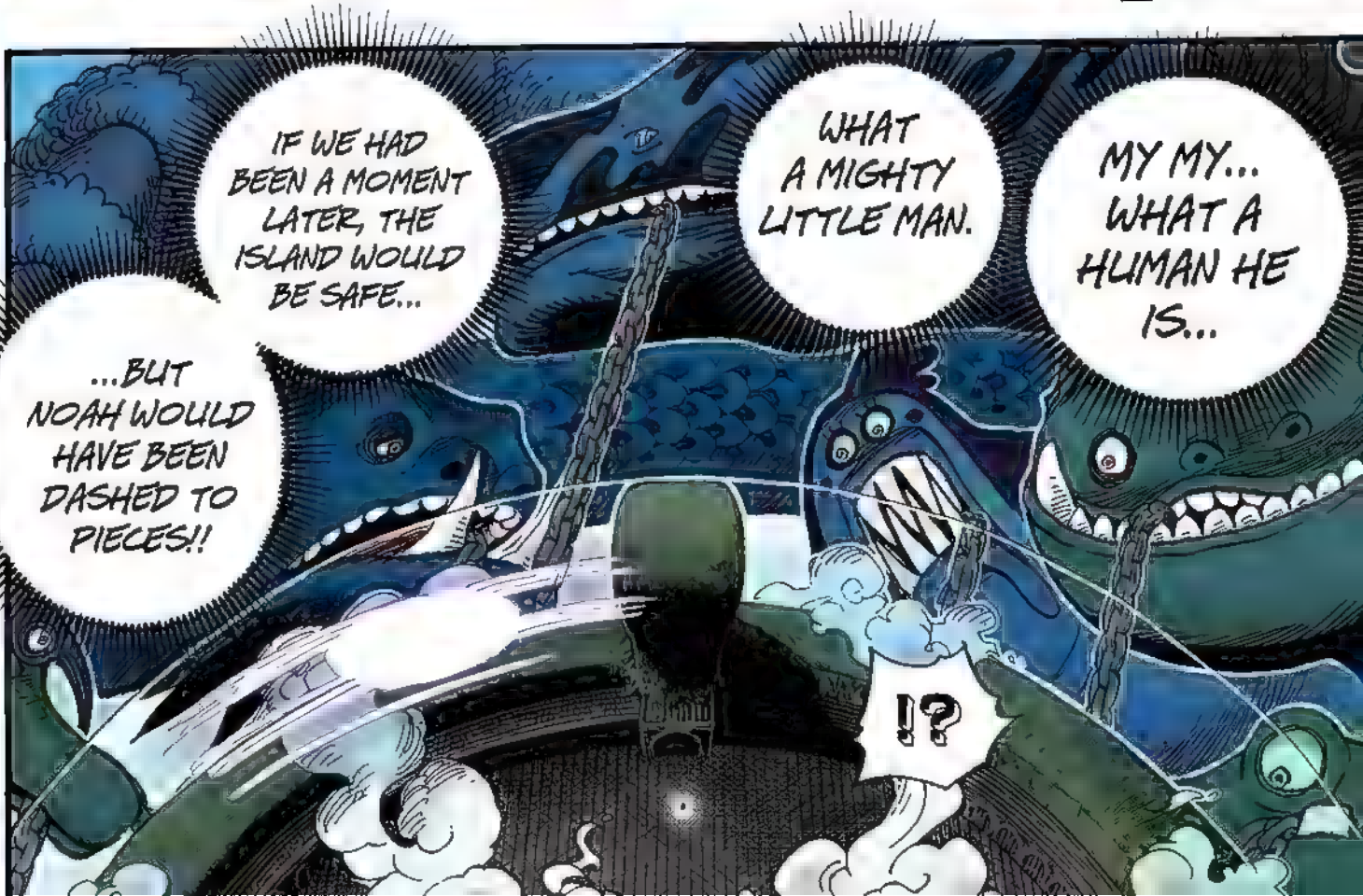
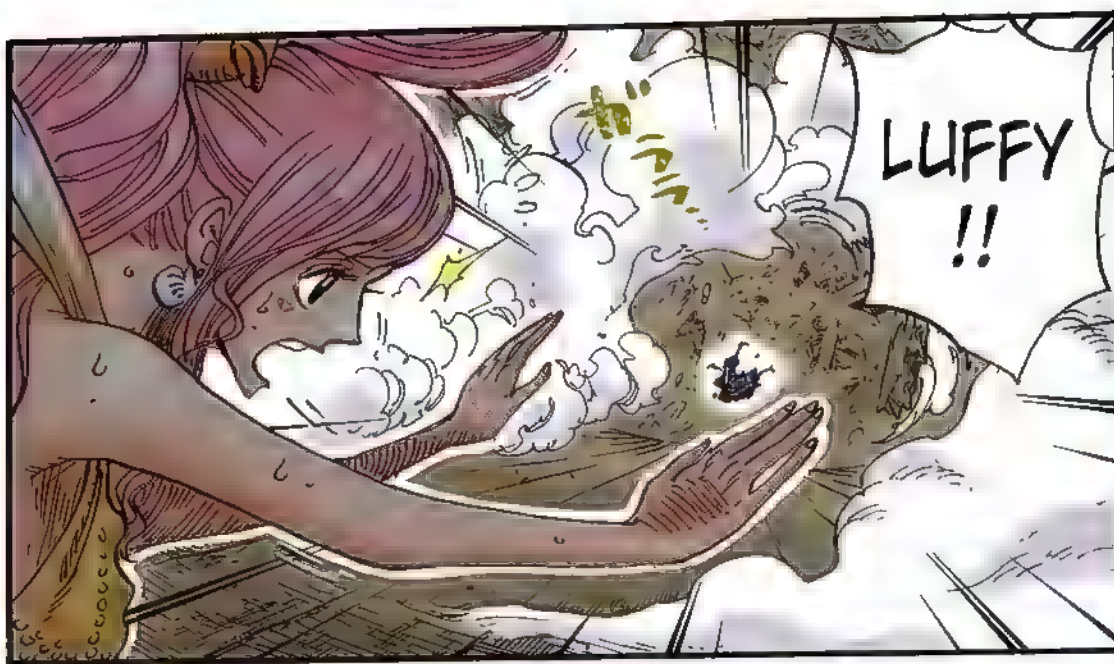
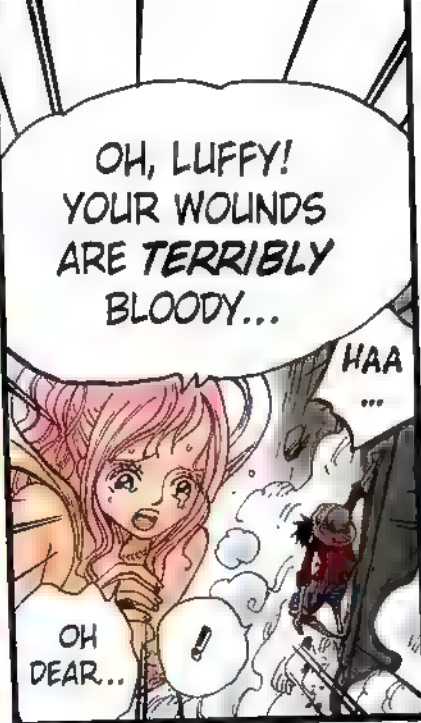
SEE?  
NOAH IS  
STANDING  
STILL...



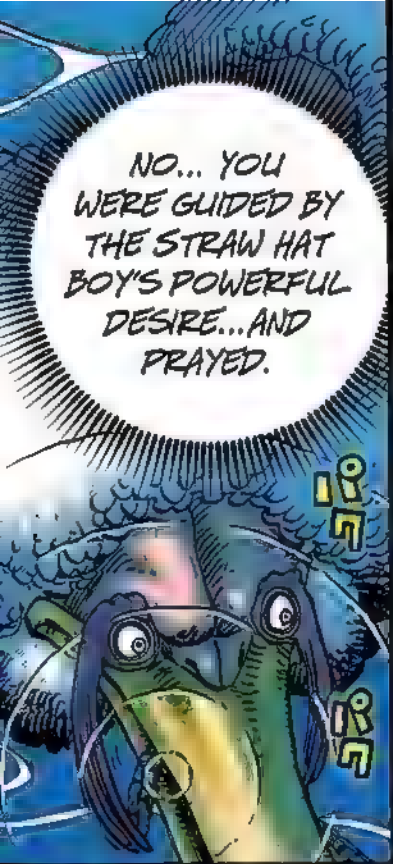
NOAH HAS  
ALREADY  
STOPPED!!!

!!!?









NO... YOU  
WERE GUIDED BY  
THE STRAW HAT  
BOY'S POWERFUL  
DESIRE... AND  
PRAYED.



WHAT...?  
BUT... I  
COULDN'T DO  
ANYTHING...

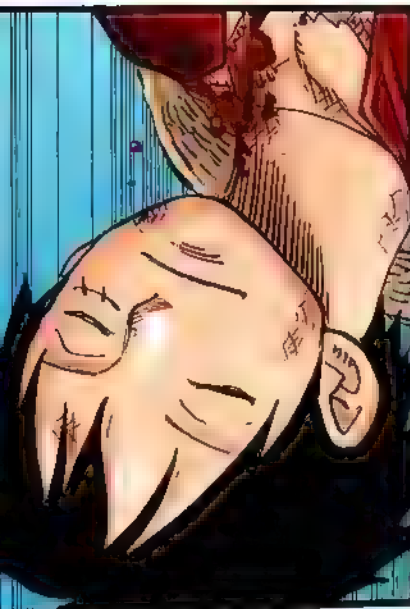
ONLY  
CRY...



...THAT  
PRINCESS  
SHIRAHOSHI  
CALLED US.

IT WAS  
A VERY  
GOOD  
THING...

I AM  
GLAD WE  
CAME IN  
TIME.



NEPTUNIANS  
CAME  
DOWN AND  
STOPPED  
THE SHIP!!

WHAT  
DOES THIS  
MEAN?!

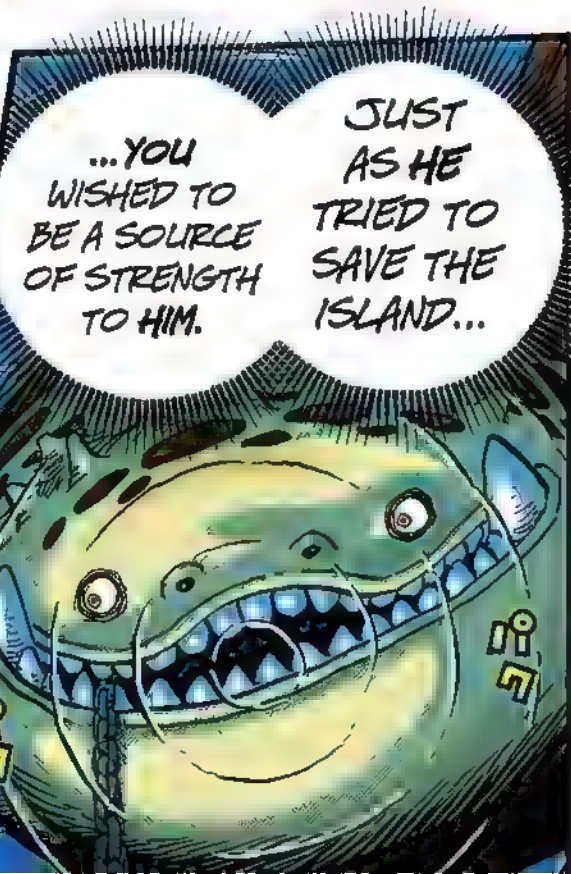
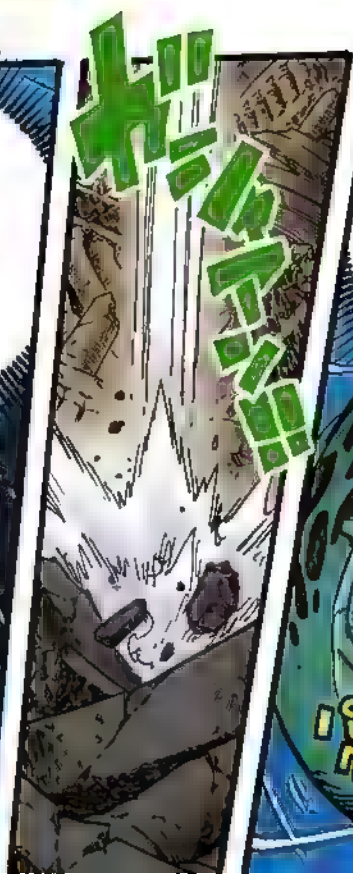


WHAT  
IN THE  
WORLD...?



WE LENT  
HIM OUR AID...  
BECAUSE YOU  
CALLED US.

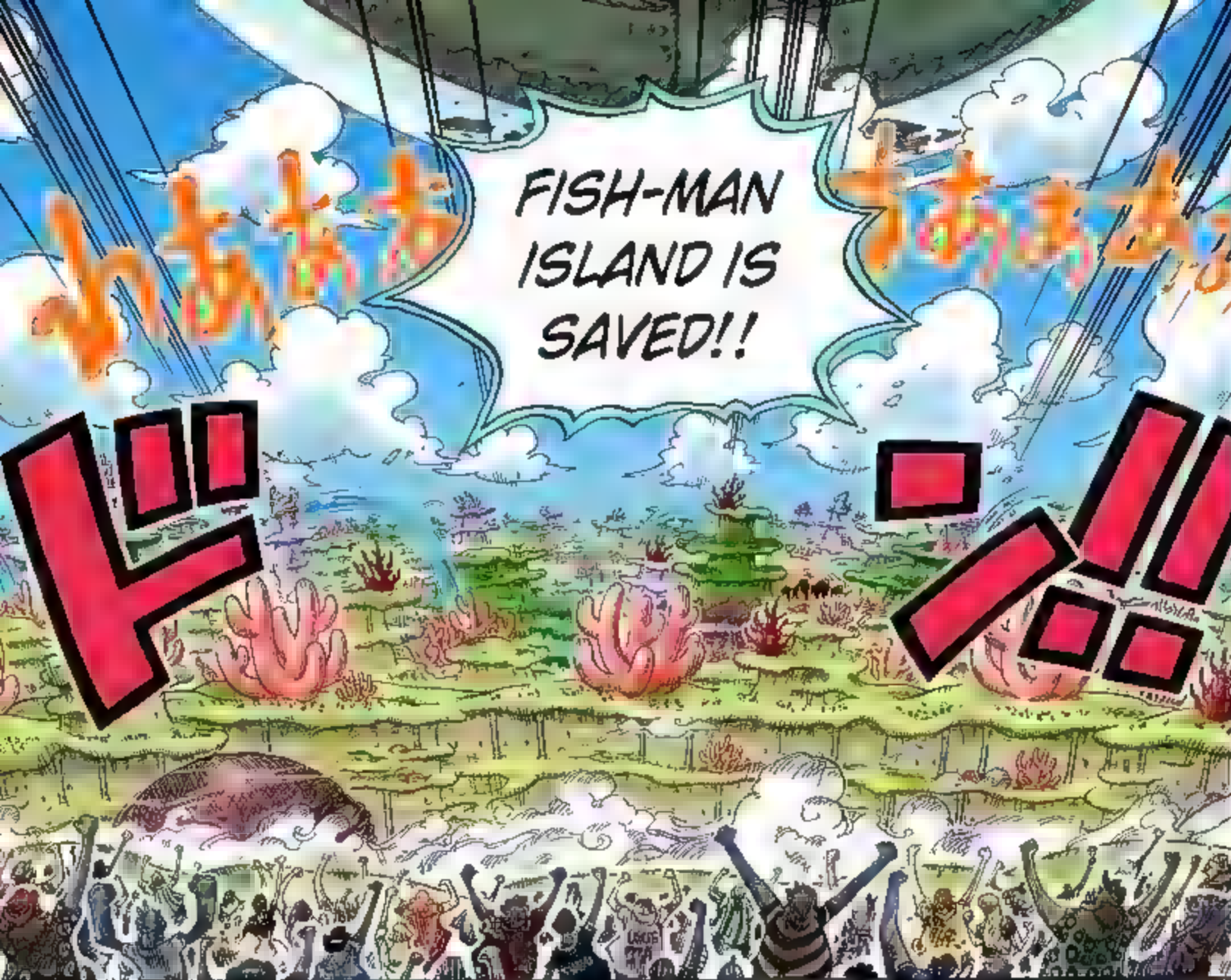
OUR  
POWER  
IS YOUR  
POWER.



...YOU  
WISHED TO  
BE A SOURCE  
OF STRENGTH  
TO HIM.

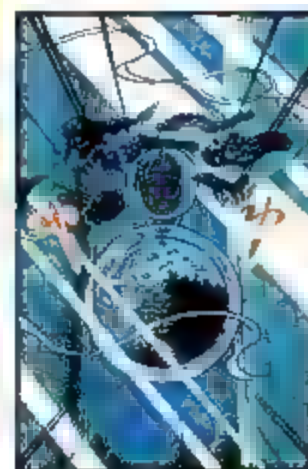
JUST  
AS HE  
TRIED TO  
SAVE THE  
ISLAND...





FISH-MAN  
ISLAND IS  
SAVED!!

AND IT  
HASN'T BEEN  
SMASHED TO  
PIECES,  
EITHER!!!

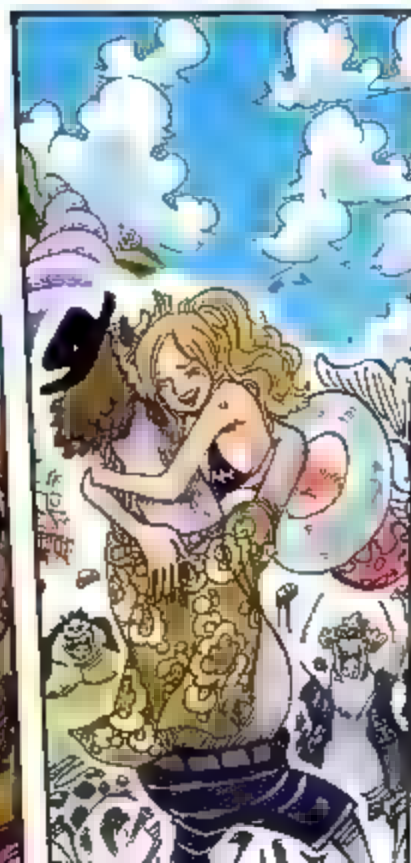
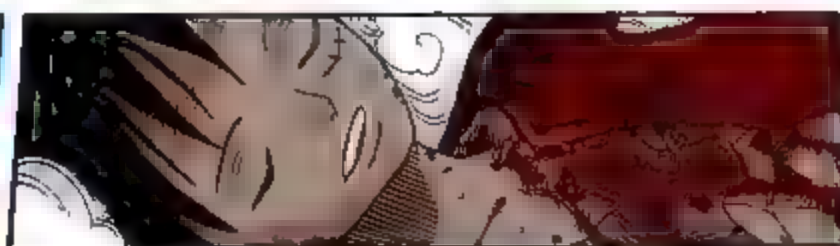
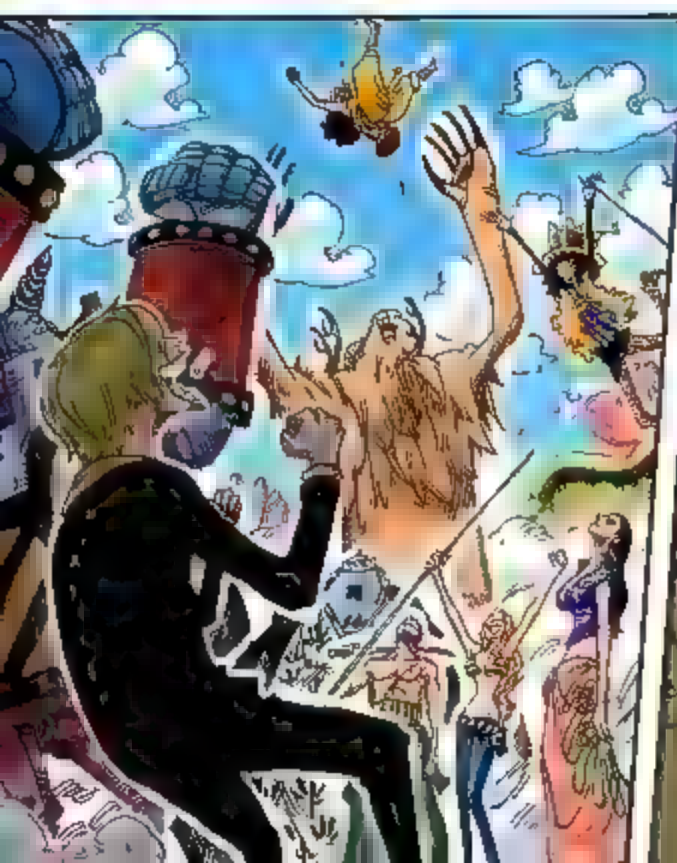


I...

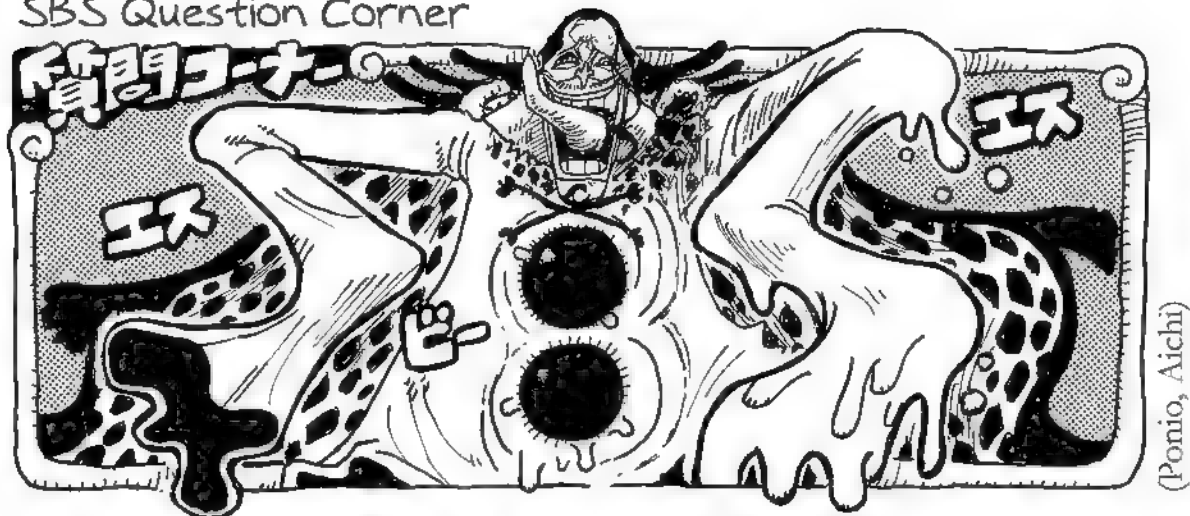
B-BUT...THE  
TRUTH IS RIGHT  
THERE, BEFORE  
OUR EYES!!

I DON'T  
KNOW HOW  
TO DESCRIBE  
WHAT I'M  
SEEING...

NOAH  
HAS...  
STOPPED  
!!!







(Ponio, Aichi)

Q: Greetings, Mr. Oda and readers of *One Piece*. I am a bonafide psychic, and I am going to correctly predict what Mr. Oda wants to say right now.

"Start the SBS." Well? Impressive, isn't it?

--M. Mimori

A: You're right!!! ㄟ Huh?! How did you know?! Geez, that was freaky!!

Q: Is Akainu's wiener magma-y? --Wi

A: Hey!

Q: Is Aokiji's wiener chilly? --en

A: Stop that!

Q: Is Kizaru's wiener flashy? --Er

A: Knock it off!! ㄟ Are these questions really appropriate for the start of the book?

Yes to all three!!! ㄟ ㄟ

Q: Odacchi, Odacchi, when does the New World Nami full-body pillow come out?

--Captain Nobuo

A: I don't know!! ㄟ Look, I'm not involved with merchandising, nor do I know everything about every product! Although, if I could design one, I'd love to have Franky's arms. You could put them on over your arms and grab people's heads with them. And they'd make cool sounds and everything. Bandai, can you start working on that?

Q: Why do you draw yourself as a fish? Knowing you, I'm sure there's a very deep and thoughtful meaning behind it!

--Emi@3!04

A: There's no meaning behind it at all!

Q: If you cooked the giant kraken, how many octopus fritters could you make?

--Hunting Pirates

A: Good question. Even if you were on the generous side in terms of doling out the portions...you could probably make ten million fritters. So, at eight per pack...that's one and a quarter million servings! Food for one and a quarter million people! Wait, don't eat your friends!! ㄟ



© Eiichiro Oda / Shueisha,  
Fuji TV, Toei Animation





# **Chapter 648:**

# **THE ROAD**

# **TOWARD THE SUN**



DECKS OF THE WORLD, VOL. 31:  
"SKYPIEA—KAMI'S GUARDIANS"





THIS SHIP  
WAS BUILT  
FOR US TO  
PULL

FOR  
ME...?



...FOR  
YOU  
TO BE  
BORN.

WE HAVE  
BEEN  
WAITING AND  
WAITING...

PRINCESS  
SHIRA-  
HOSHI...



...IS BORN  
IN THE FORM  
OF A MERMAID,  
FOR SOME  
REASON.

EVERY FEW  
HUNDRED  
YEARS, OUR  
SOVEREIGN...

IS THAT  
WHY NOAH IS  
SO LARGE?

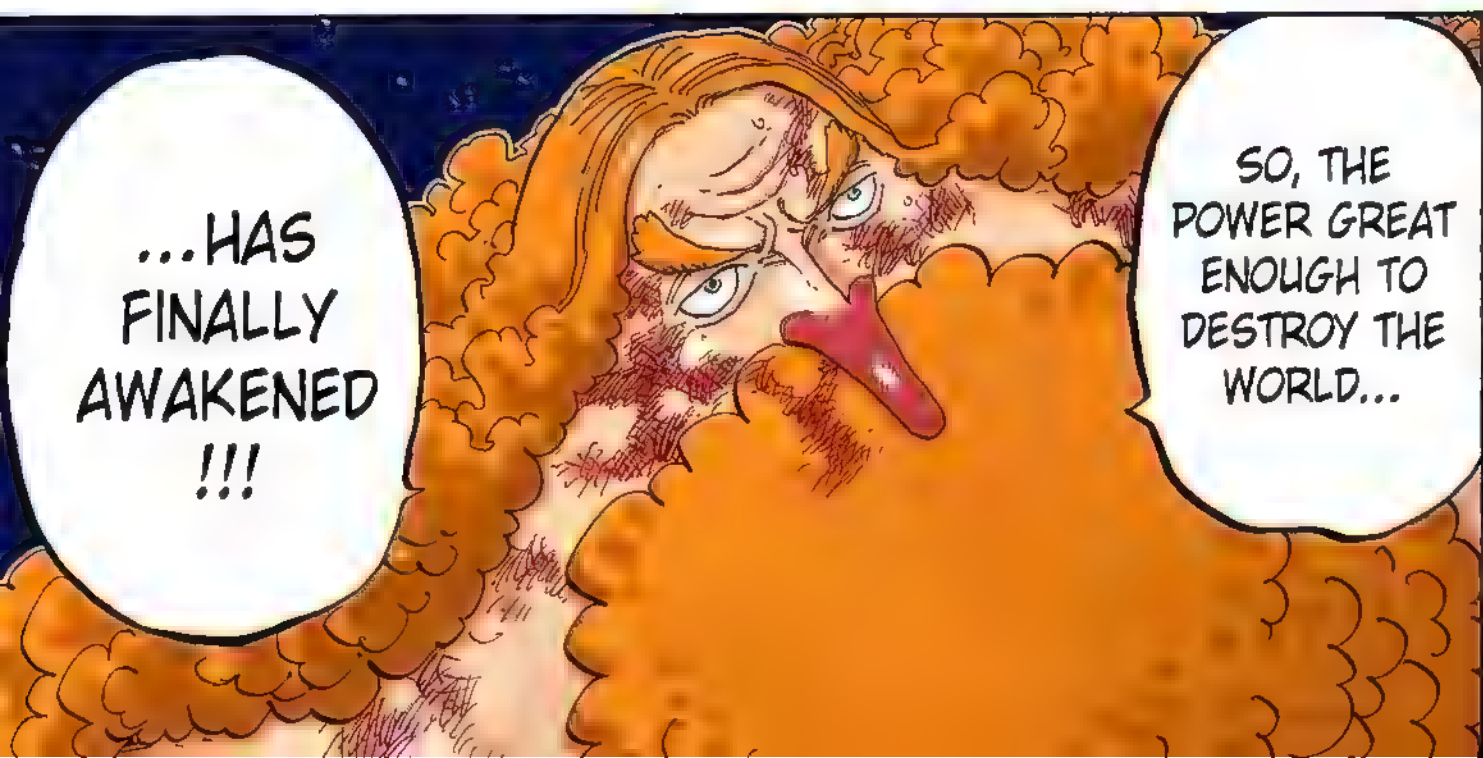
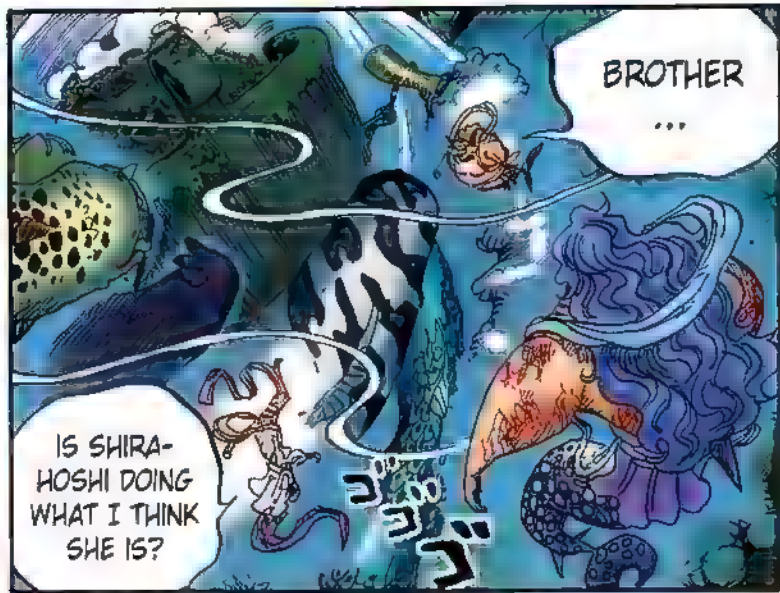
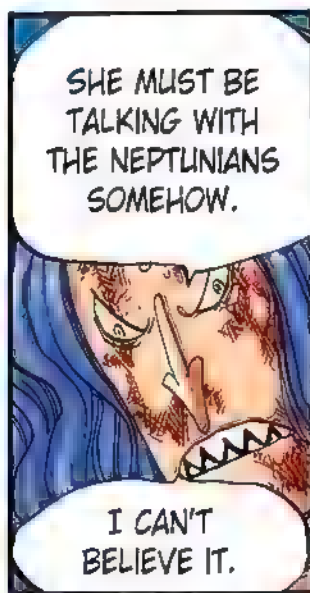
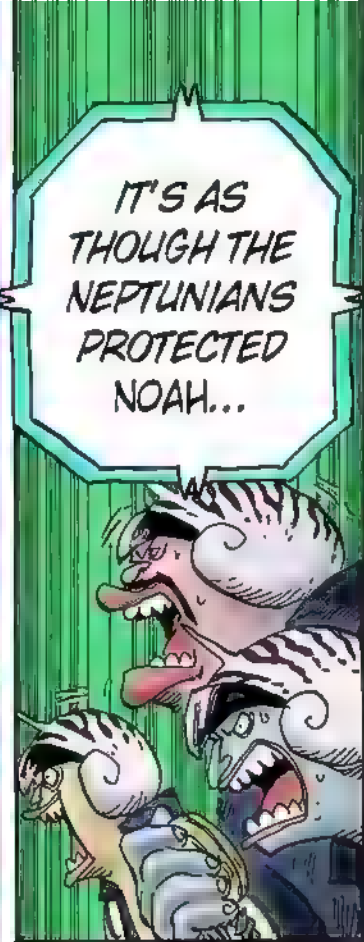
IT HAS  
BEEN SPOKEN  
OF FOR YEARS  
AND YEARS  
AMONG US.

WHY IS  
THAT?

...YOU HAVE  
BEEN OUR  
QUEEN.

FROM  
THE MOMENT  
OF YOUR  
BIRTH...







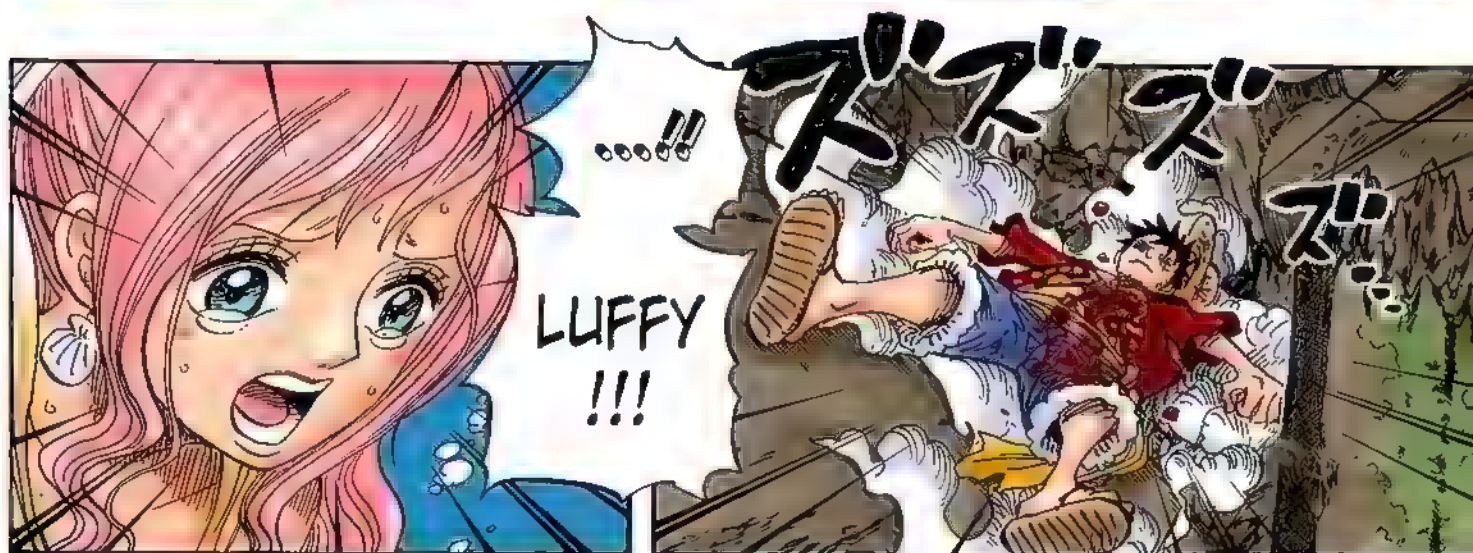
YOU  
MUST GO  
TO HIM.

LOOK,  
THE BUBBLE  
IS BEING  
ABSORBED BY  
THE ISLAND.

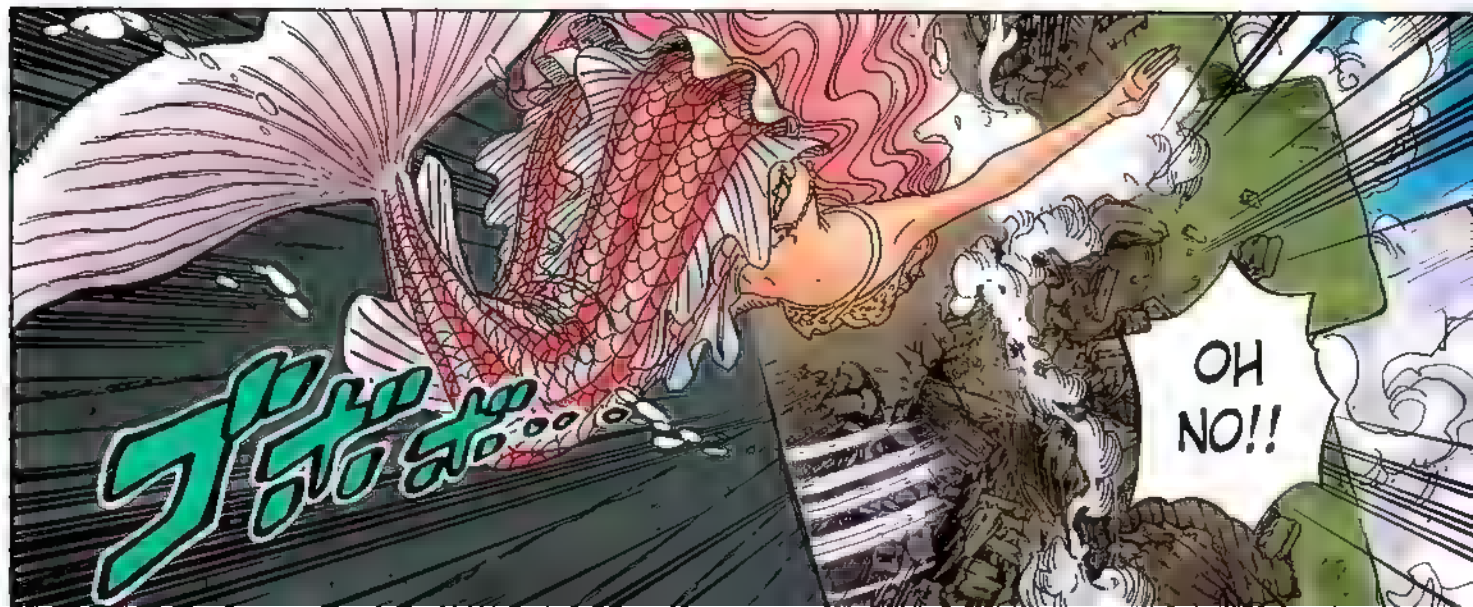
HUMANS  
WILL DIE  
ON THE SEA  
FLOOR..

!!

ズズズ

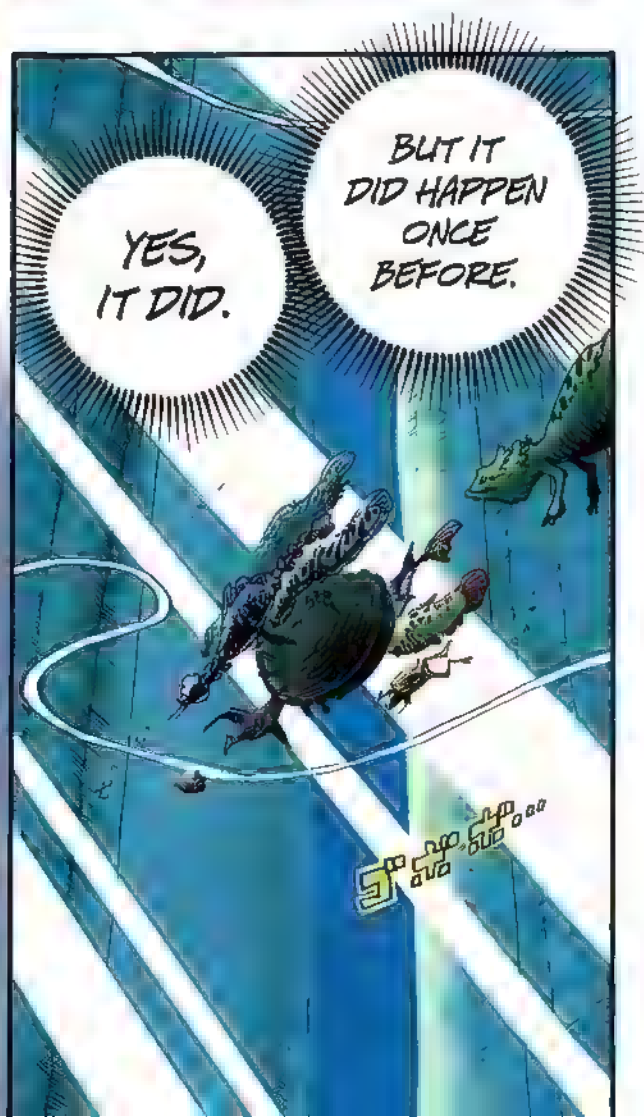
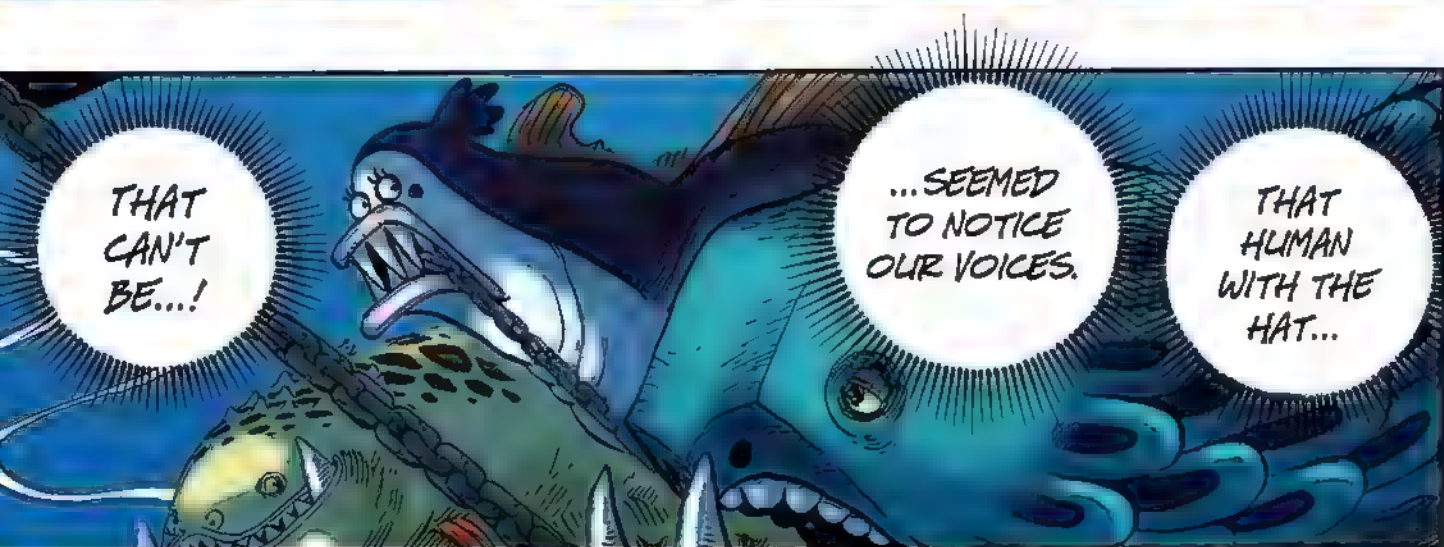


LUFFY  
!!!

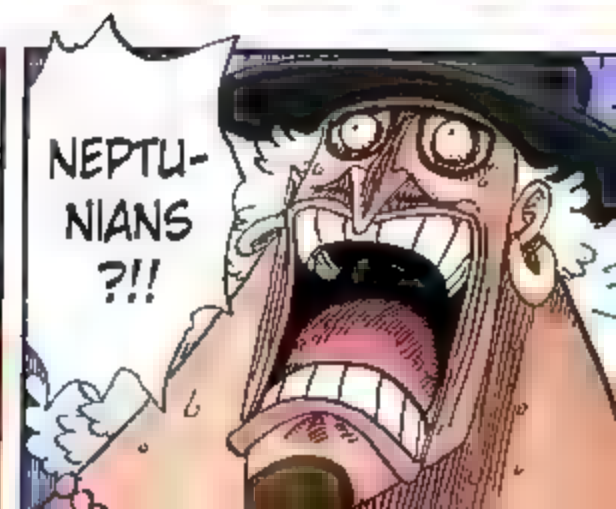
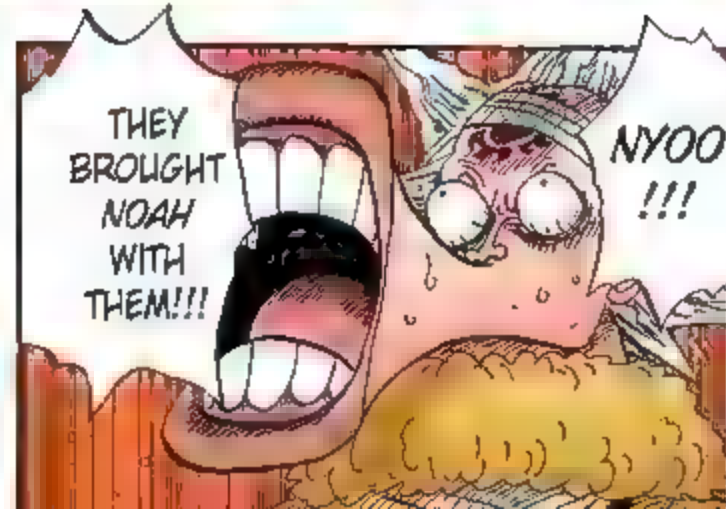
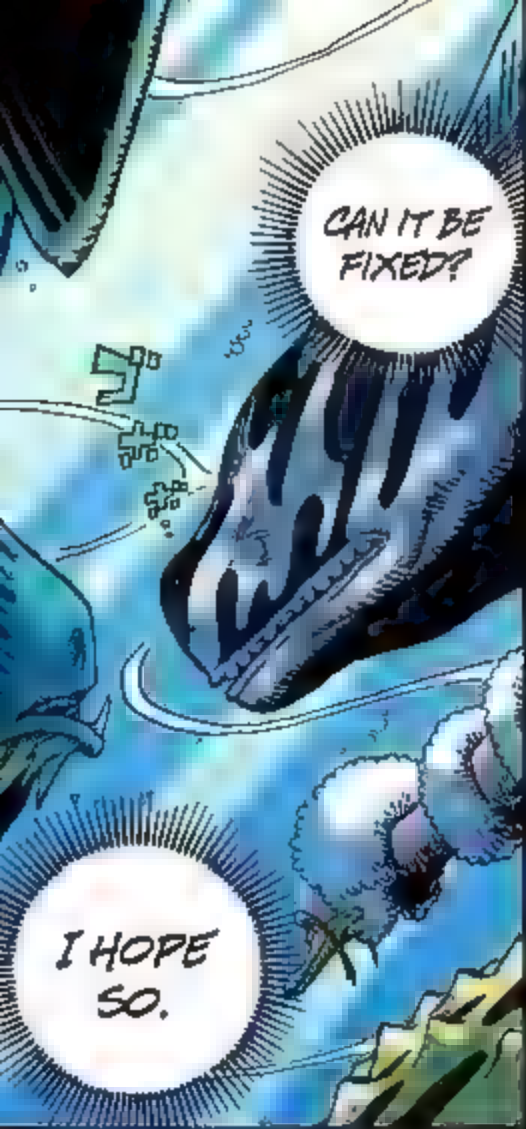


OH  
NO!!

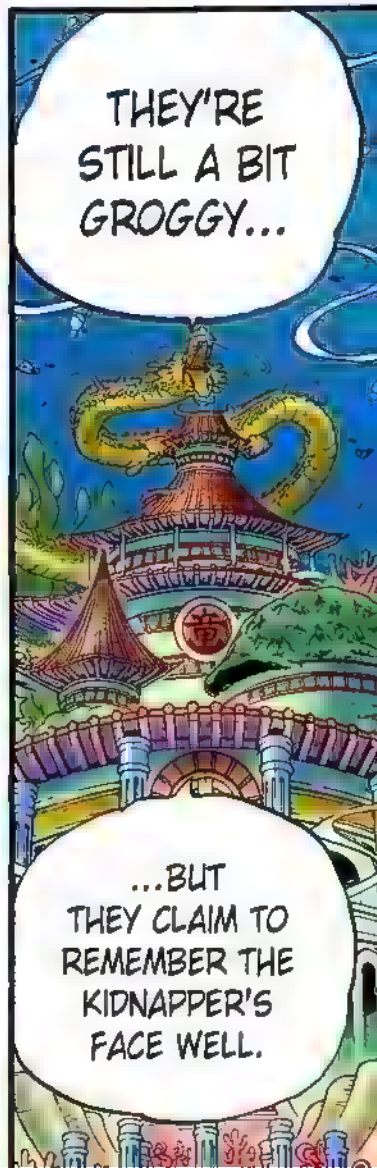
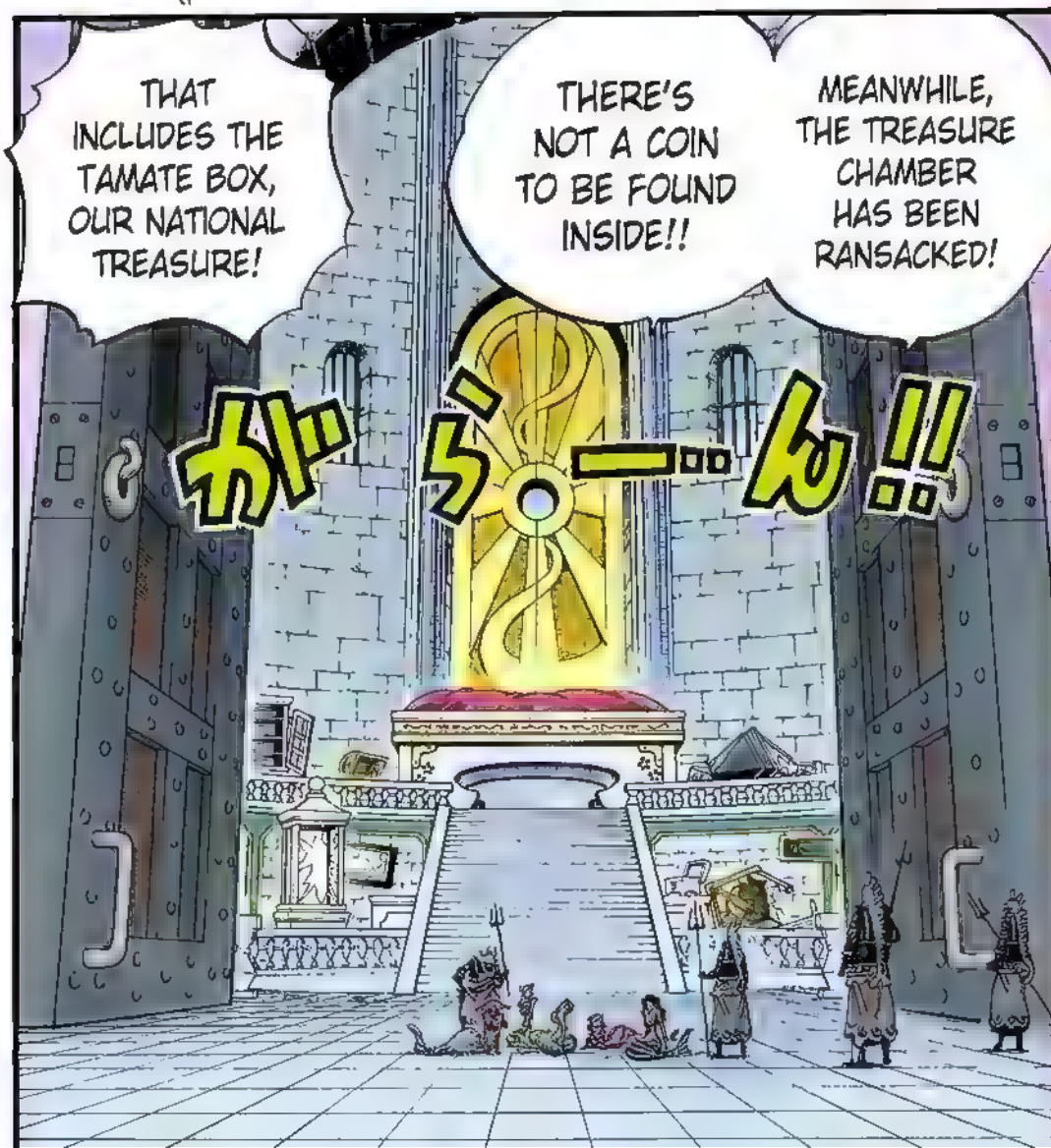
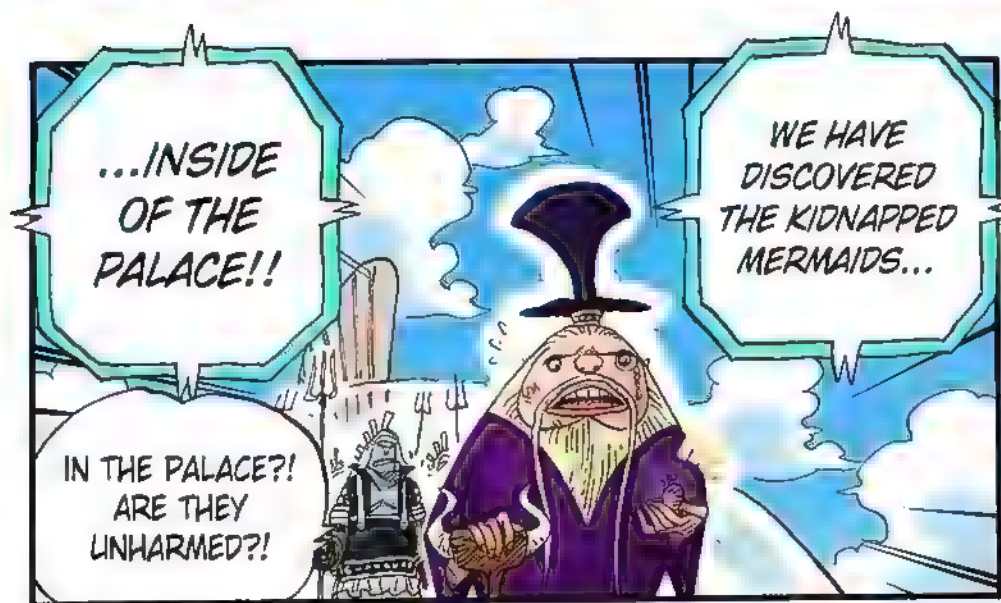


















AND AIN'T THIS  
PLACE FUNDED BY  
PIRATE TOURISTS  
SPENDING THEIR  
MONEY HERE  
ANYWAY?!!

WE CAN GO,  
RIGHT?! WE'RE  
JUST HUMANS  
IN THE WRONG  
PLACE AT THE  
WRONG TIME!!

HODY'S GANG  
FORCED US  
INTO IT! WE  
DIDN'T HAVE  
A CHOICE!!

I'M BEGGIN'  
YA, BOSS!  
LET US GO!!

LET US  
THROUGH  
TO THE  
EXIT!!



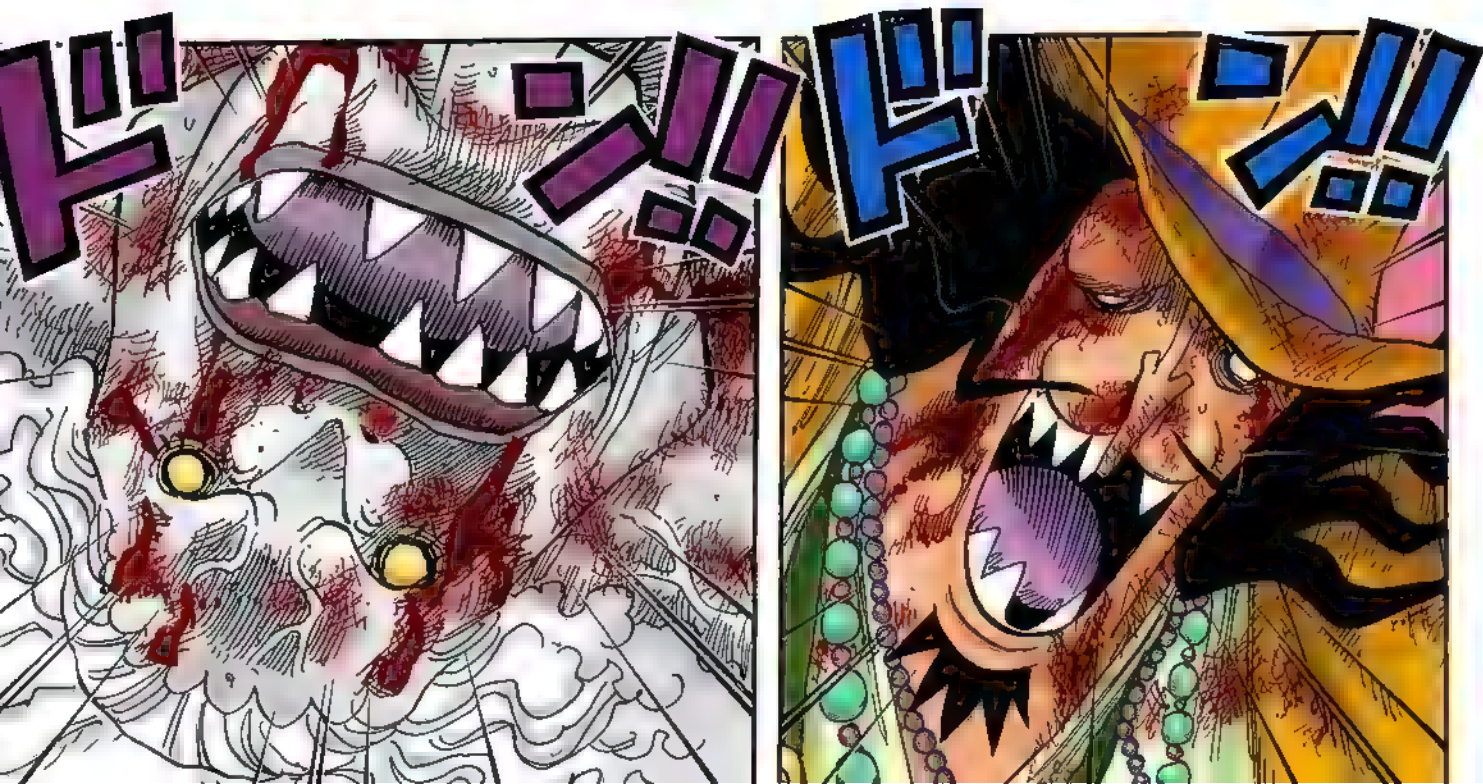
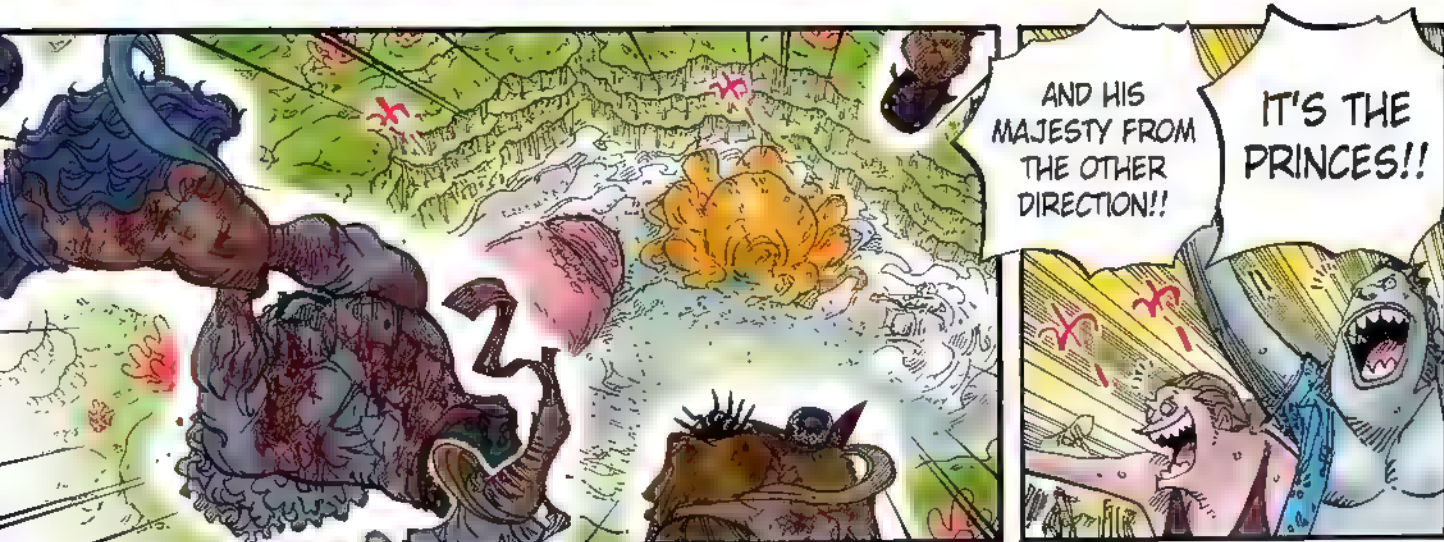
YEAH...  
I'M FINE.

YOU GONNA  
BE ALL RIGHT,  
CHOPPER?

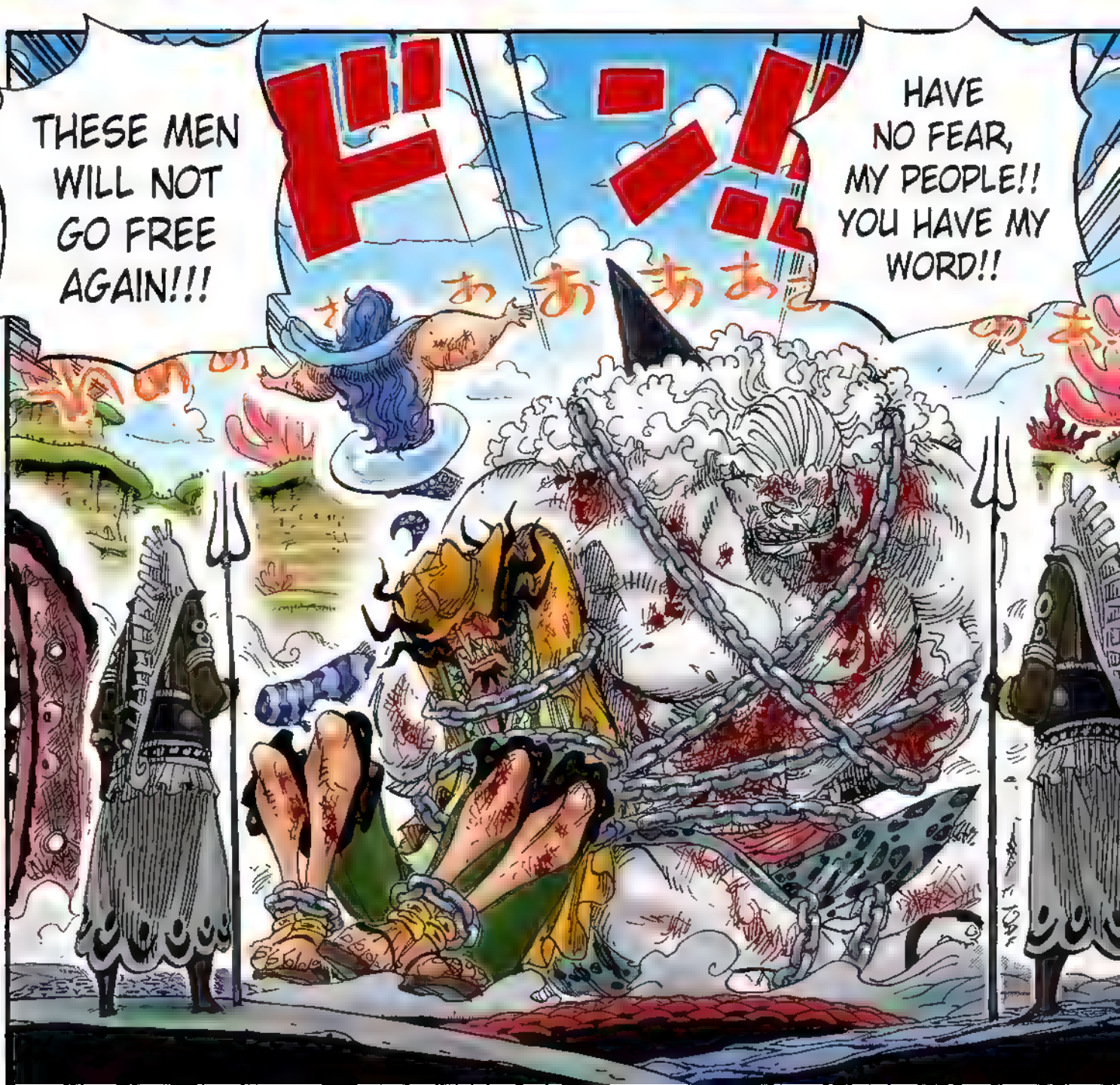
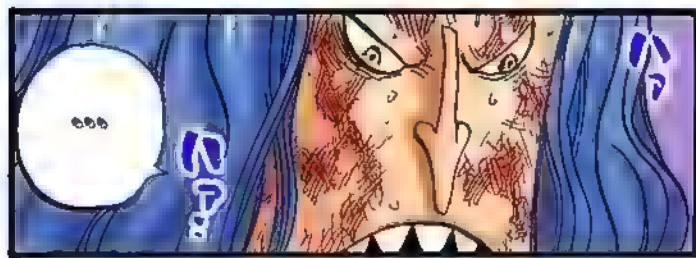
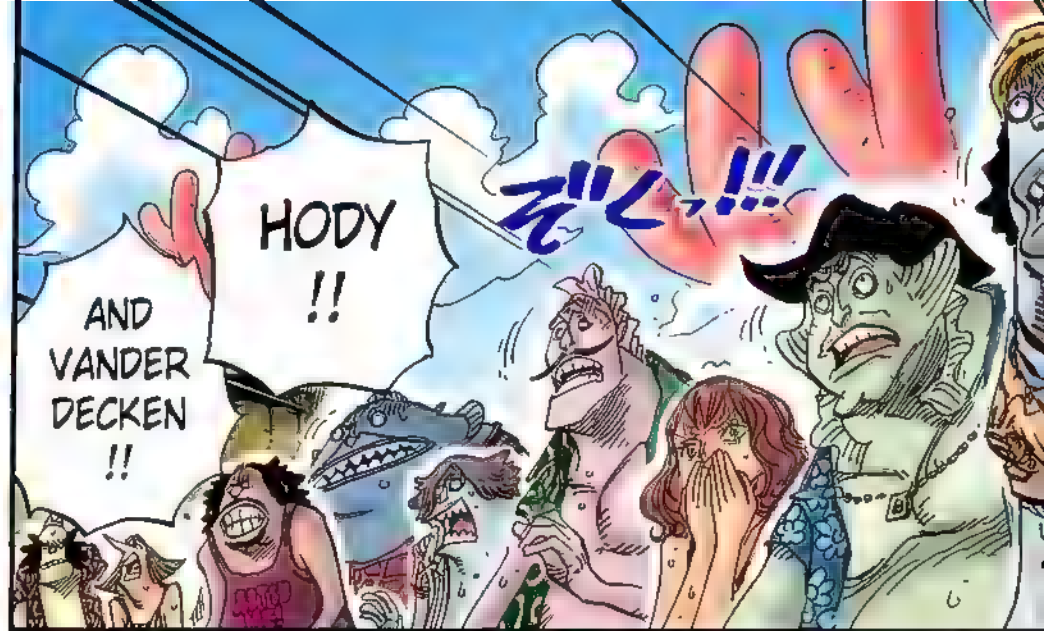
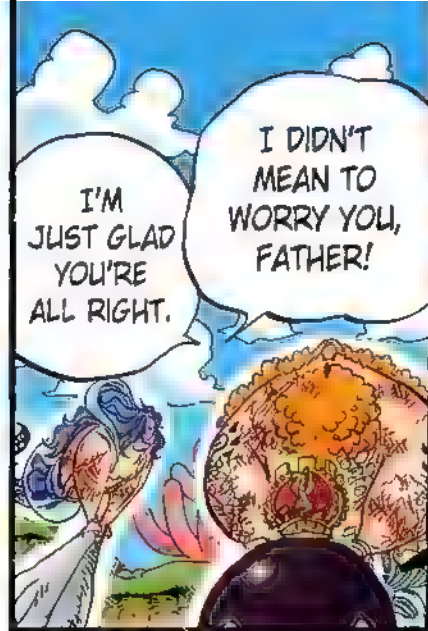
AAAH!  
DAMMIT!!

CHIKI  
SHOW

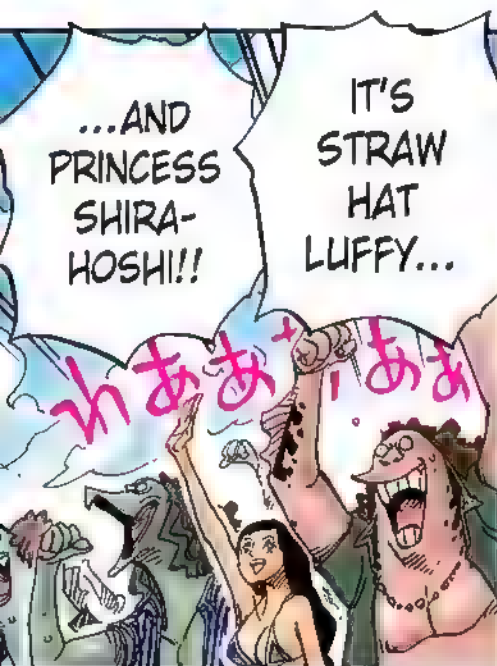
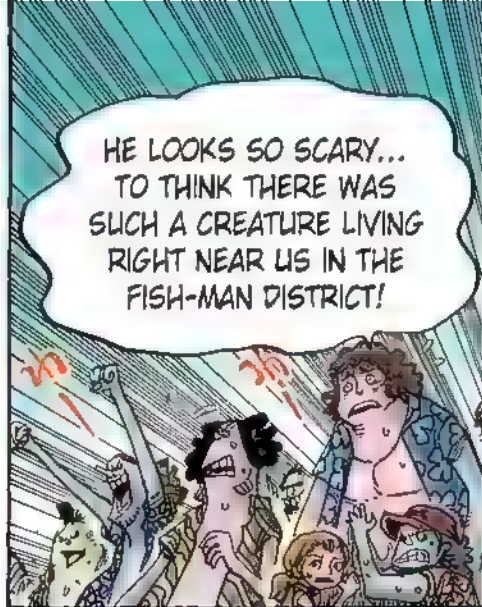














I'LL MOVE YOU.

THIS IS NOT HOW A DOCTOR SHOULD WORK!!

LITTLE LEFT, LITTLE LEFT.

THIS ISN'T EXACTLY FILLING ME WITH CONFIDENCE FOR OUR FUTURE BATTLES, DOC!!

OH NO! ROBIN, FLIP ME OVER! THERE'S A BLOOD COAGULANT IN MY BAG!

NONE OF US ARE F ASIDE FROM LUFFY.

DOES ANYONE HERE HAVE BLOOD TYPE F?!

THERE MUST BE SOMEONE IN THE SQUARE!

THIS'LL STOP THE BLEEDING, BUT HE'S LOST TOO MUCH ALREADY.

WE NEED MORE BLOOD!

CAN HIS LIFE BE SAVED?!

I'M F... BUT...

I... I'M TYPE F...!

!!

CAN ANYONE HELP?!!



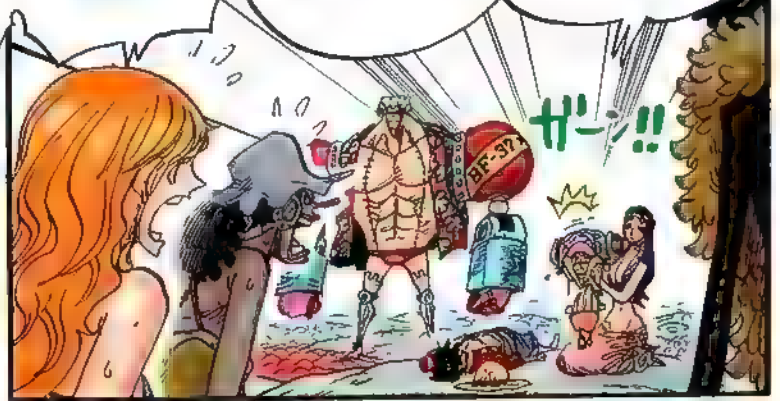


THAT'S  
AWFUL  
!!

WHAT?!  
WHAT KIND  
OF LAW IS  
THAT?!

...THAT YOU  
CAN'T GIVE  
HUMANS  
BLOOD?!!

OH, WAIT!  
ISN'T IT A  
LAW HERE...



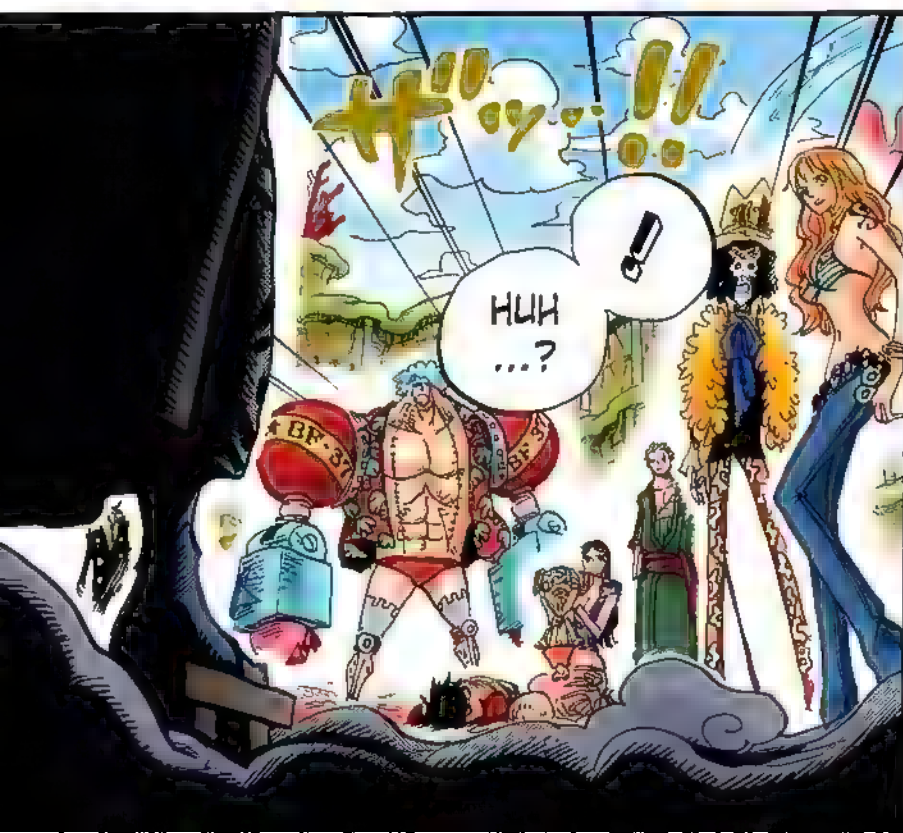
P...PRINCESS  
SHIRAHOSHI  
?!!

I  
APPRECIATE  
THE  
SENTIMENT,  
BUT NO!!

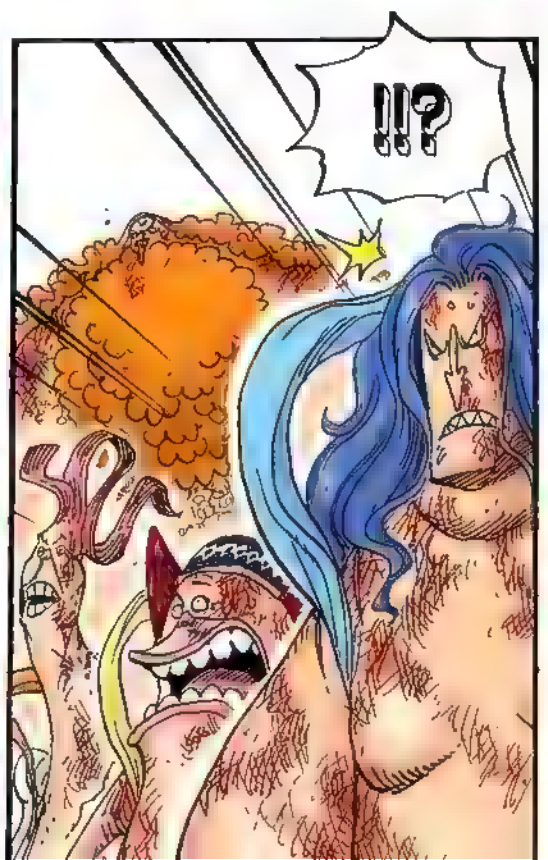
WILL  
THAT  
WORK  
?!

M-MY  
BLOOD TYPE IS  
DIFFERENT, BUT  
IT'S STILL RED!!

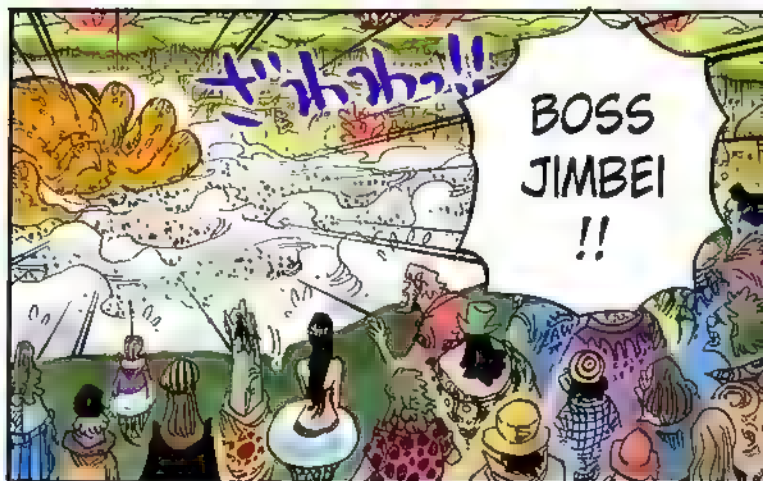
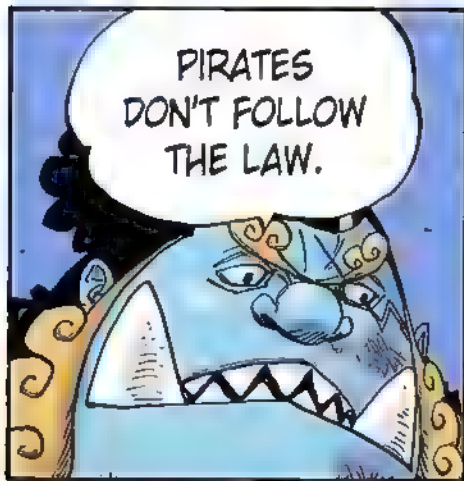
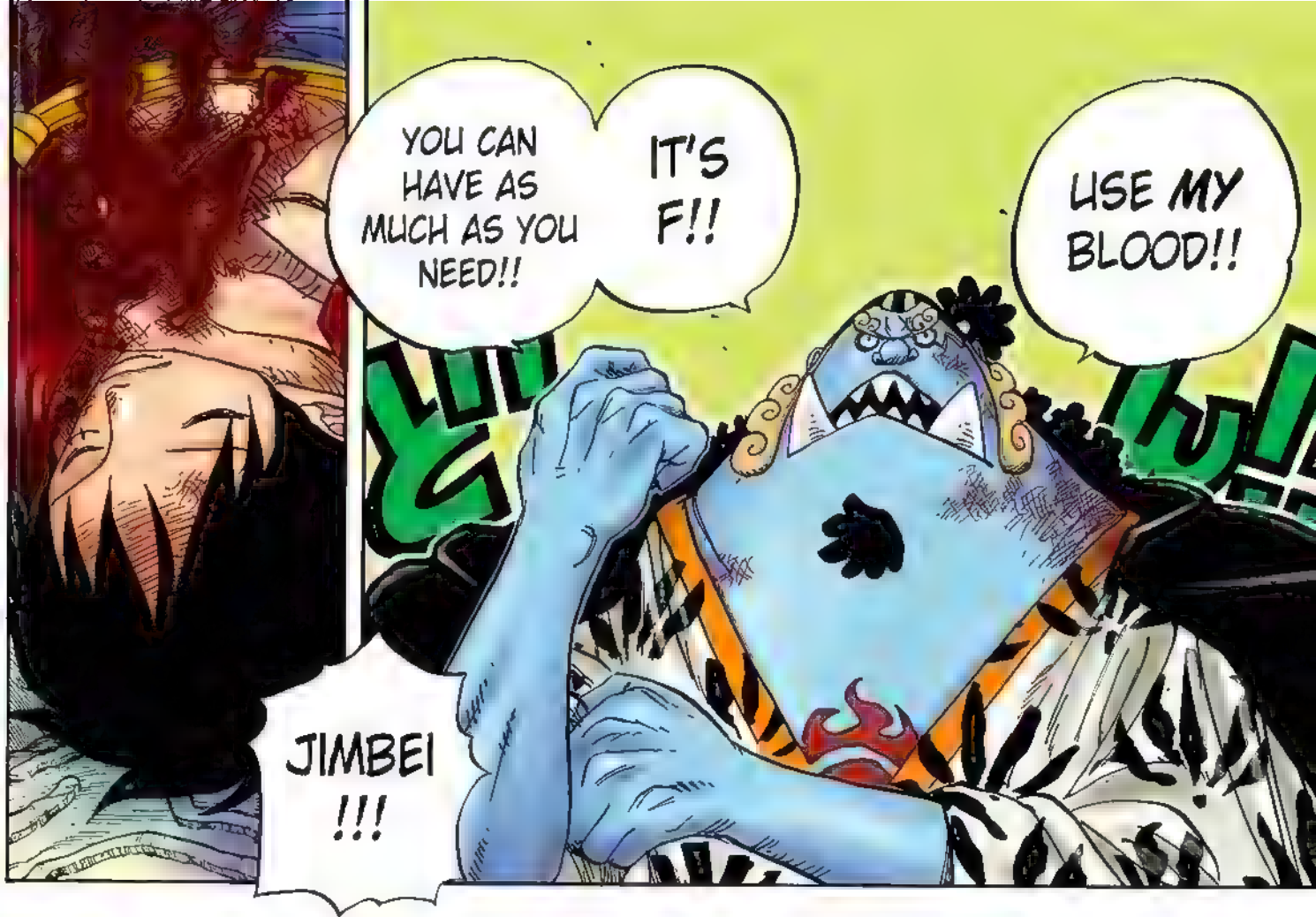
HEY, AREN'T  
THERE HUMAN  
PIRATES HERE?!



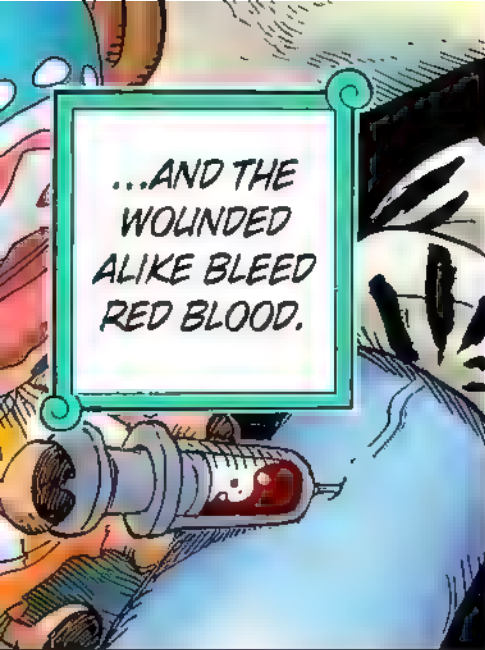
HUH  
...?



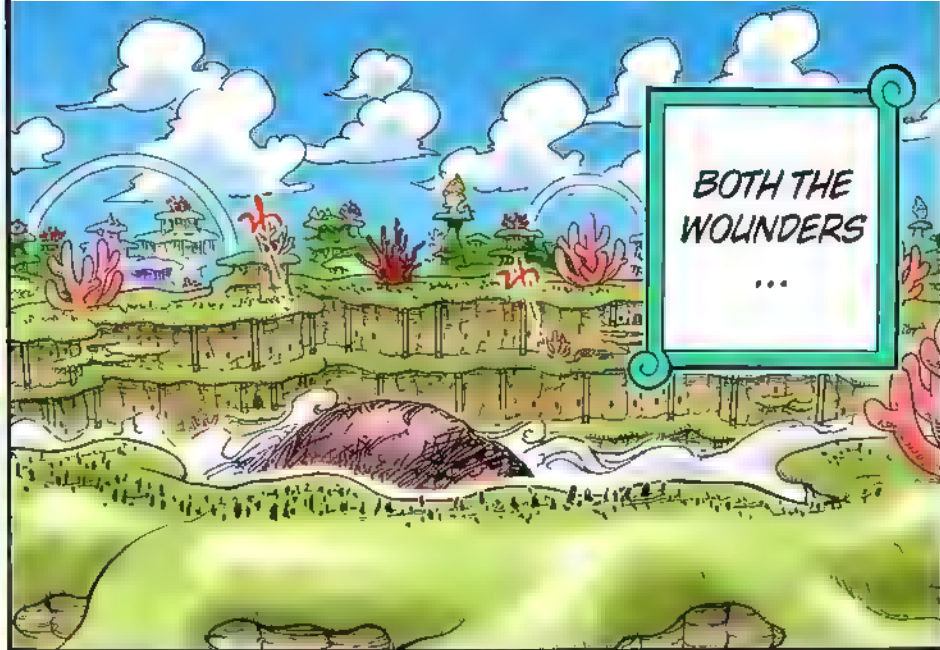








...AND THE  
WOUNDED  
ALIKE BLEED  
RED BLOOD.



BOTH THE  
WOUNDEDERS  
...



...TO  
CALL A  
ROAD...

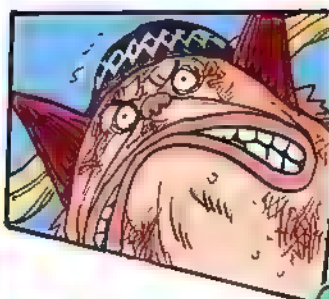
...FAR TOO  
TINY...



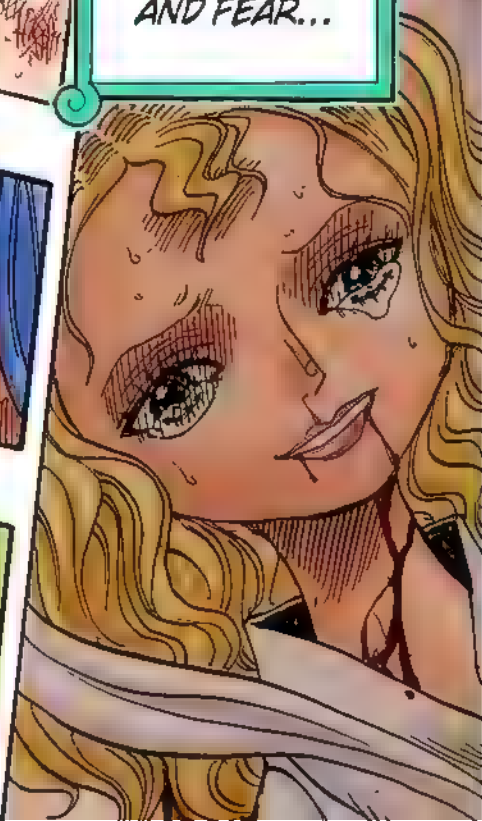
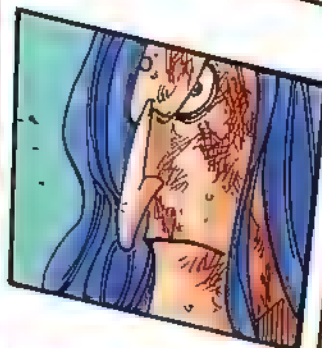
THAT SMALL,  
NARROW  
TUBE...



...OR BATTLE  
WASHING  
BLOOD CLEAN  
WITH MORE  
BLOODSHED.



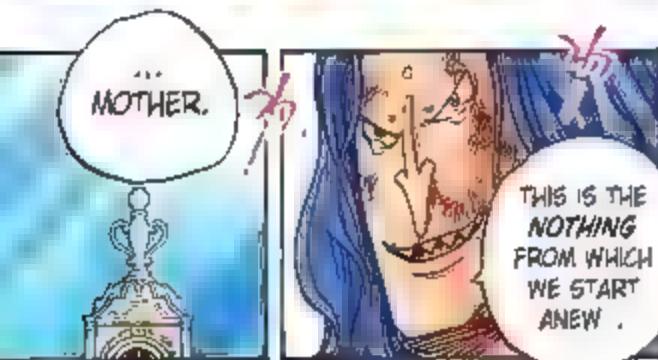
...WAS UNLIKE  
PREJUDICE  
BORN OF HATE  
AND FEAR...





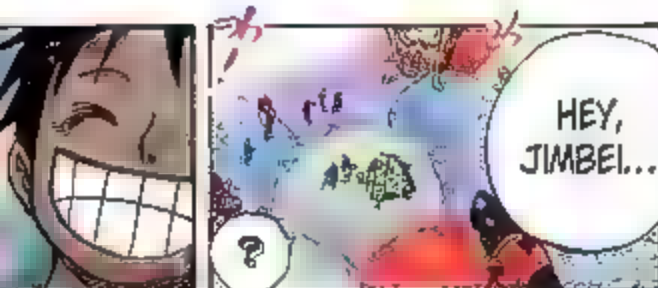


STRAW  
HAT!!!

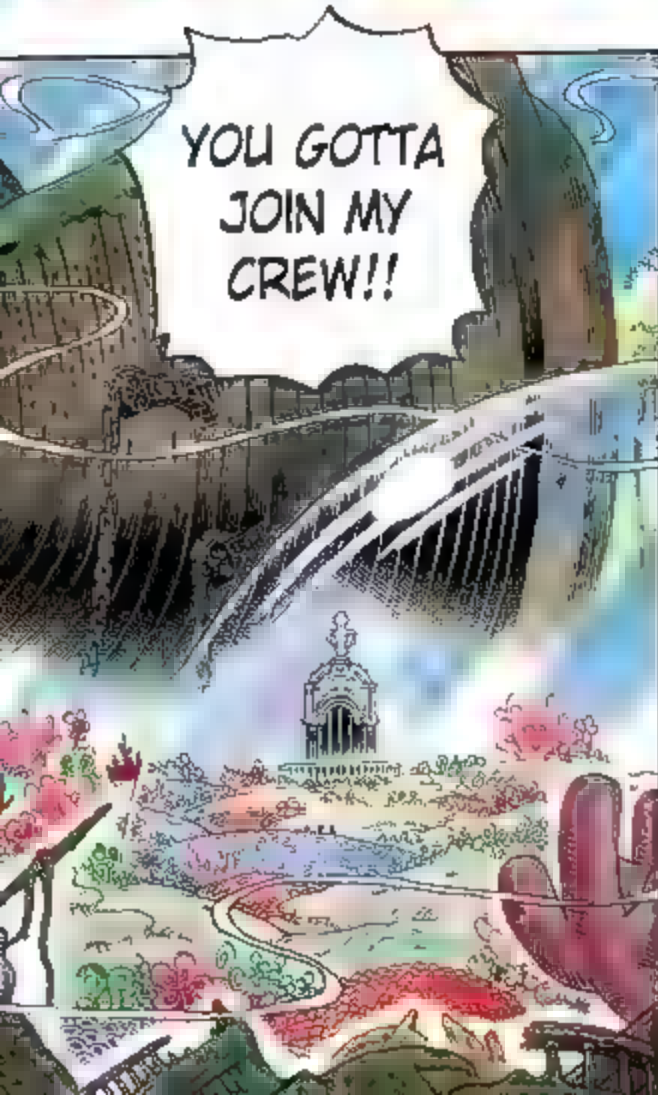


MOTHER.

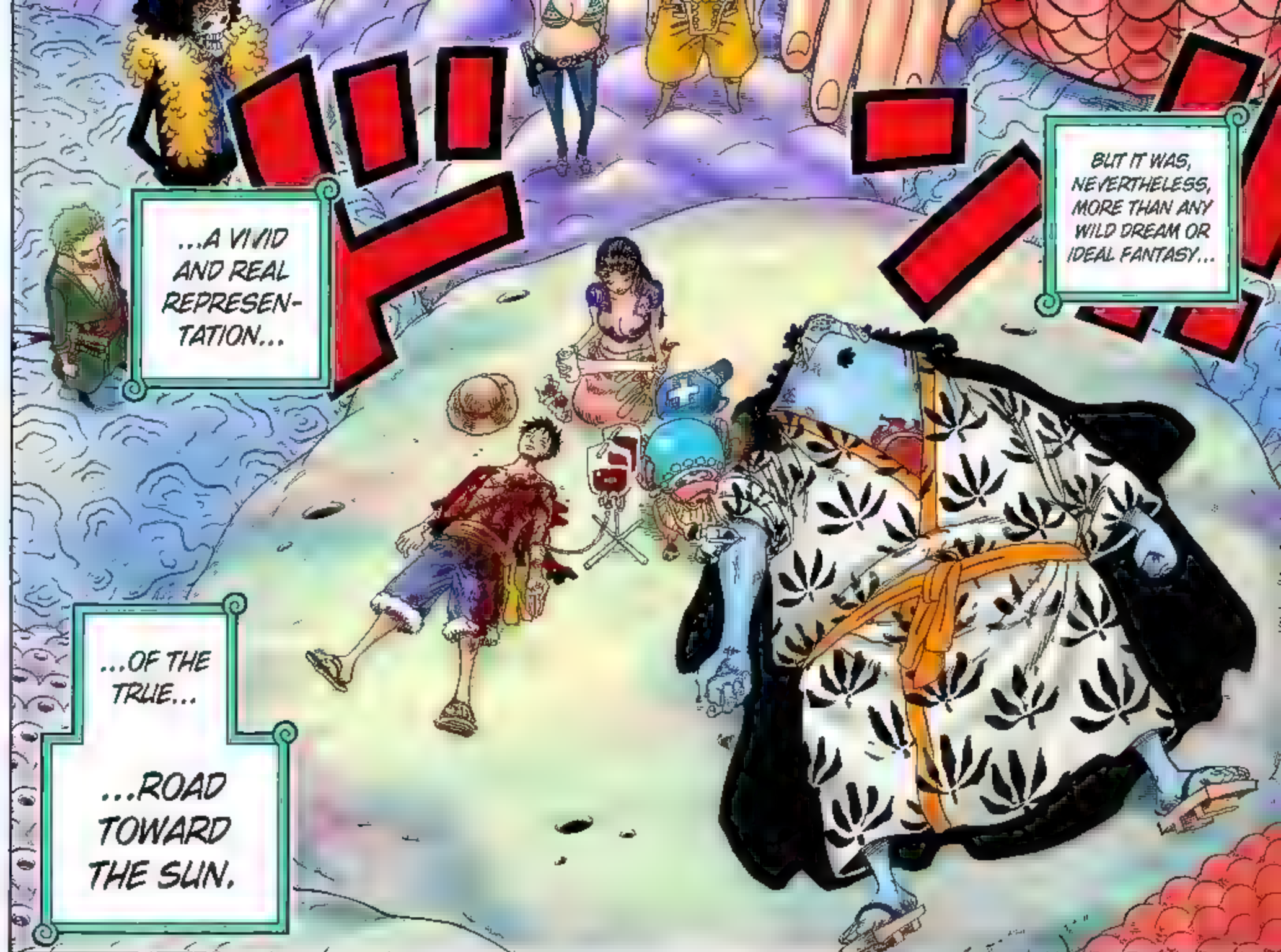
THIS IS THE  
NOTHING  
FROM WHICH  
WE START  
ANEW.



HEY,  
JIMBEI...



YOU GOTTA  
JOIN MY  
CREW!!



...A VIVID  
AND REAL  
REPRESENTATION...

BUT IT WAS,  
NEVERTHELESS,  
MORE THAN ANY  
WILD DREAM OR  
IDEAL FANTASY...

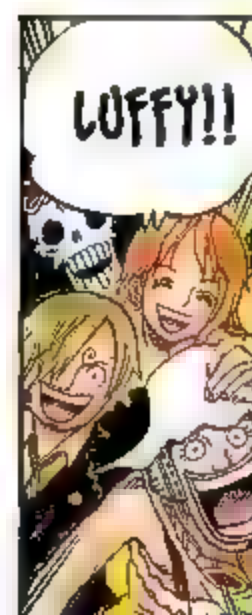
...OF THE  
TRUE...

...ROAD  
TOWARD  
THE SUN.



YOU'RE  
AWAKE  
AFTER ALL.

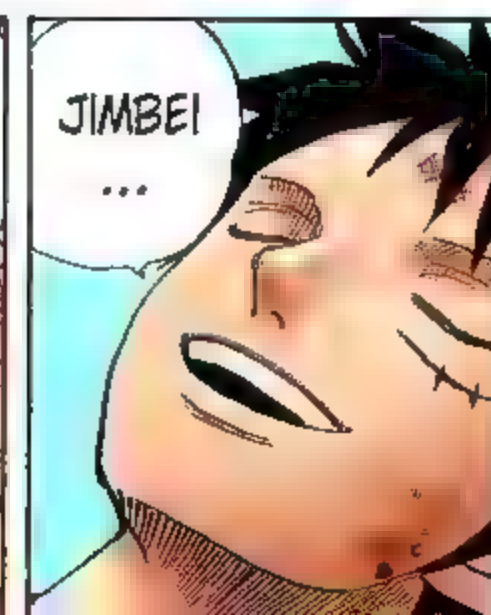
SO...



LUFFY!!



OH! HE'S  
COMING  
TO!!

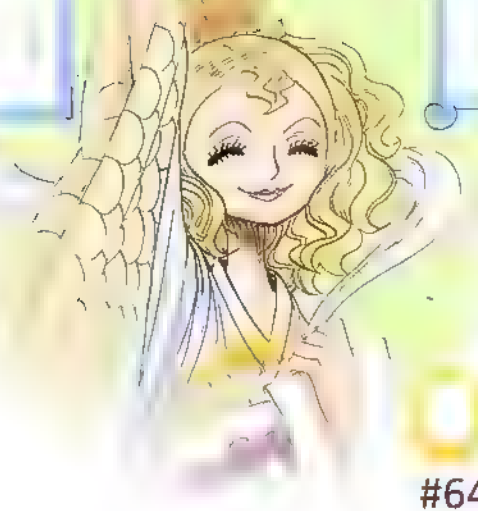


JIMBEI  
...



JIMBEI  
...





vol.66

ONE PIECE

#648 "Taiyo heto tsuzuku michi"



# **Chapter 649: THE DANCE OF BREAMS AND PLAICES**



DECKS OF THE WORLD, VOL. 32:  
"SKYPIEA—GOD IS PLEASED WITH THIS YEAR'S CROP"



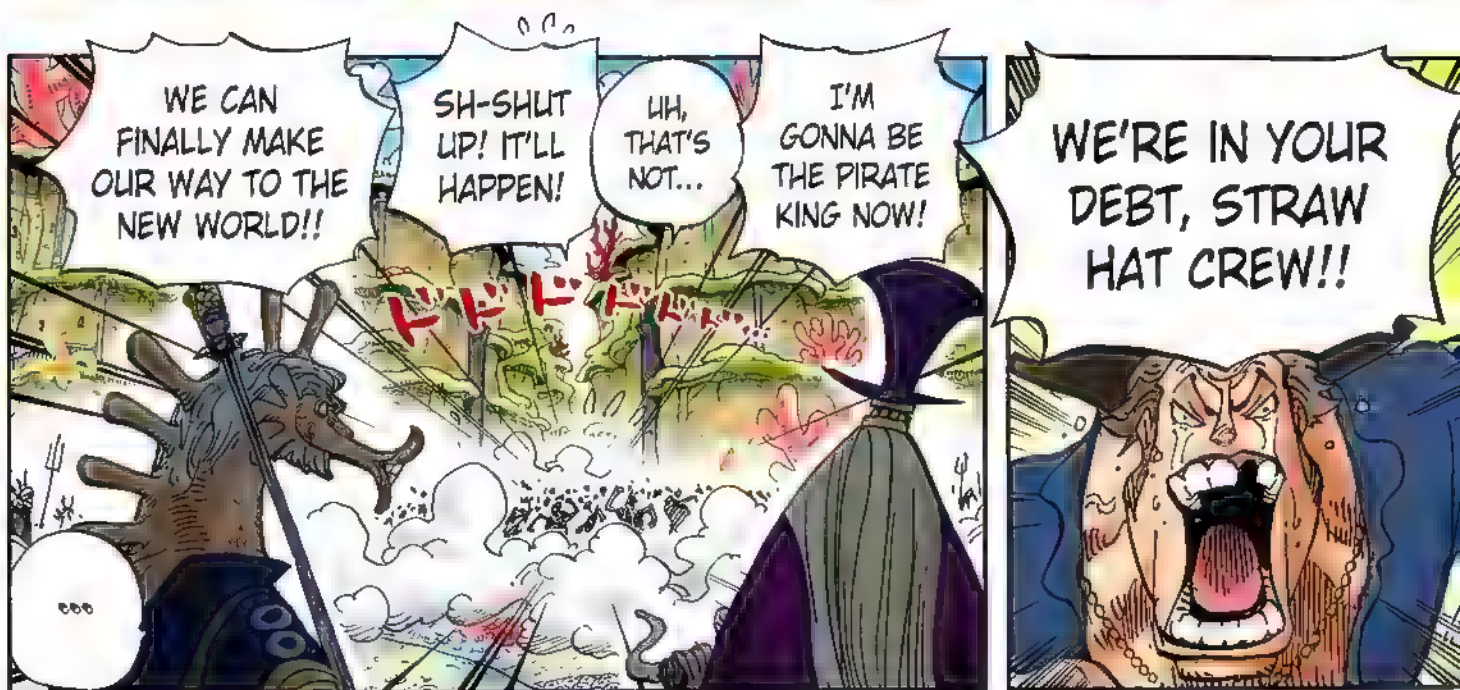


WAAA! I WAS AFRAID I'D BE A SLAVE FOR THE REST OF MY MISERABLE LIFE!!

SERVES YOU RIGHT, HODY!!

WE'RE FREE AT LAST!!

WOOOOO !!



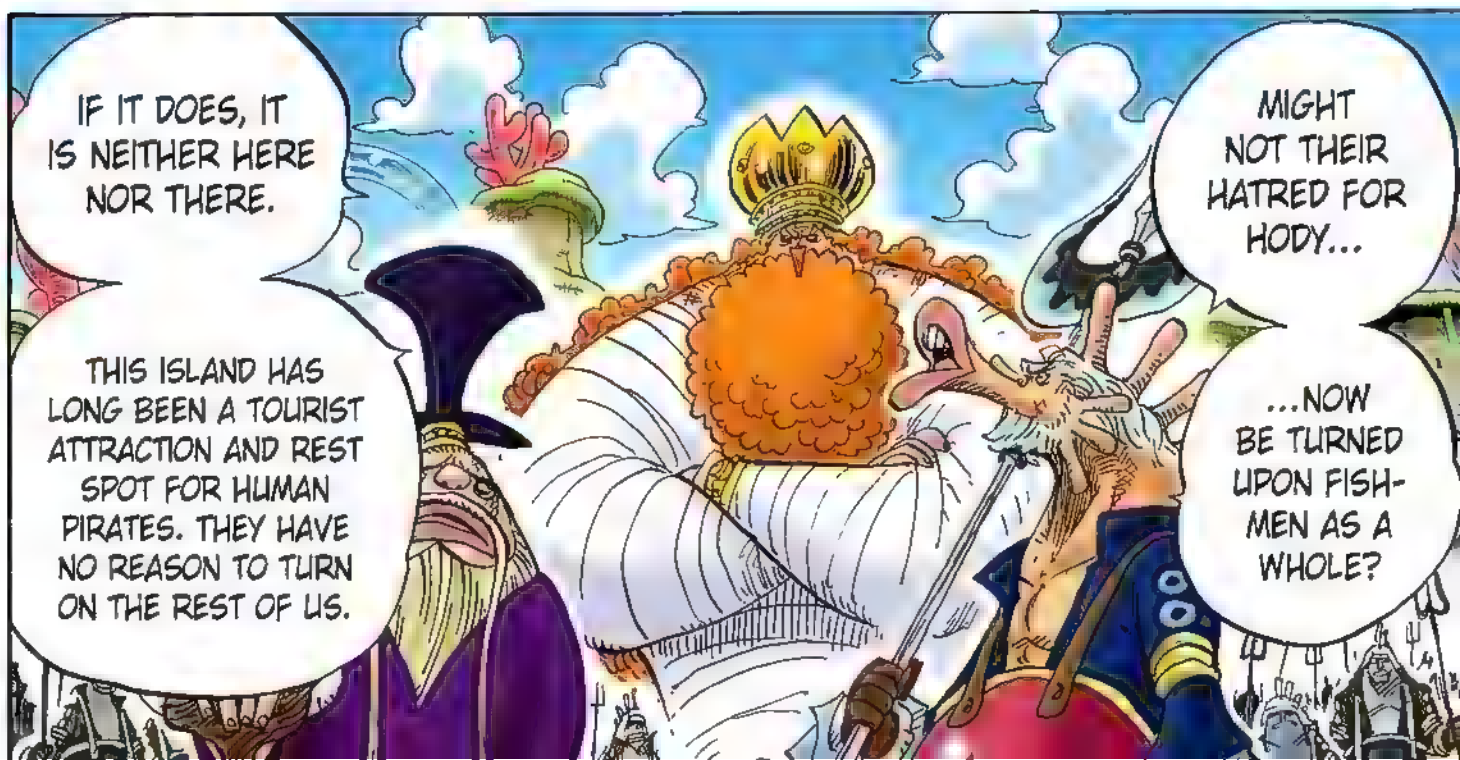
WE CAN FINALLY MAKE OUR WAY TO THE NEW WORLD!!

SH-SHUT UP! IT'LL HAPPEN!

UH, THAT'S NOT...

I'M GONNA BE THE PIRATE KING NOW!

WE'RE IN YOUR DEBT, STRAW HAT CREW!!



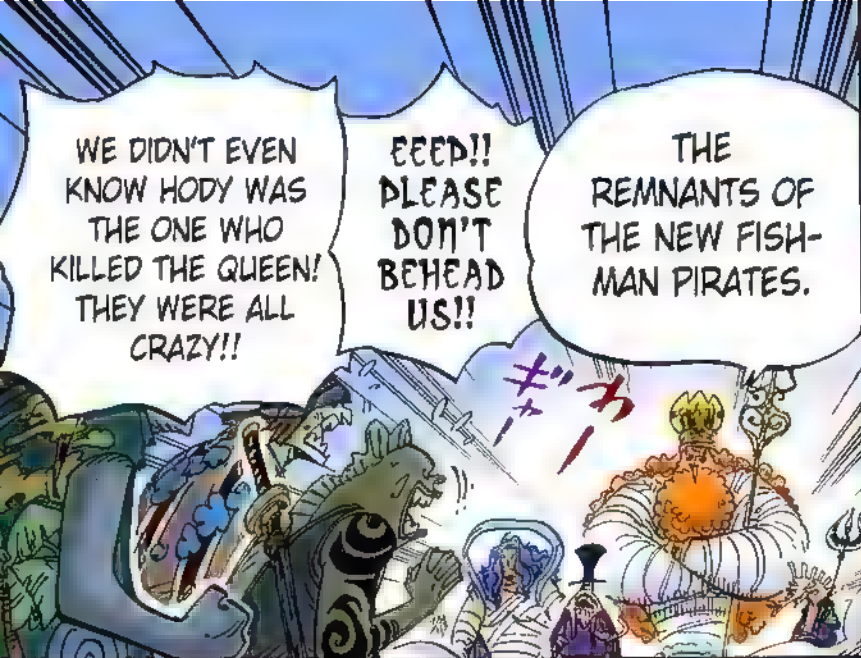
IF IT DOES, IT IS NEITHER HERE NOR THERE.

THIS ISLAND HAS LONG BEEN A TOURIST ATTRACTION AND REST SPOT FOR HUMAN PIRATES. THEY HAVE NO REASON TO TURN ON THE REST OF US.

MIGHT NOT THEIR HATRED FOR HODY...

...NOW BE TURNED UPON FISH-MEN AS A WHOLE?





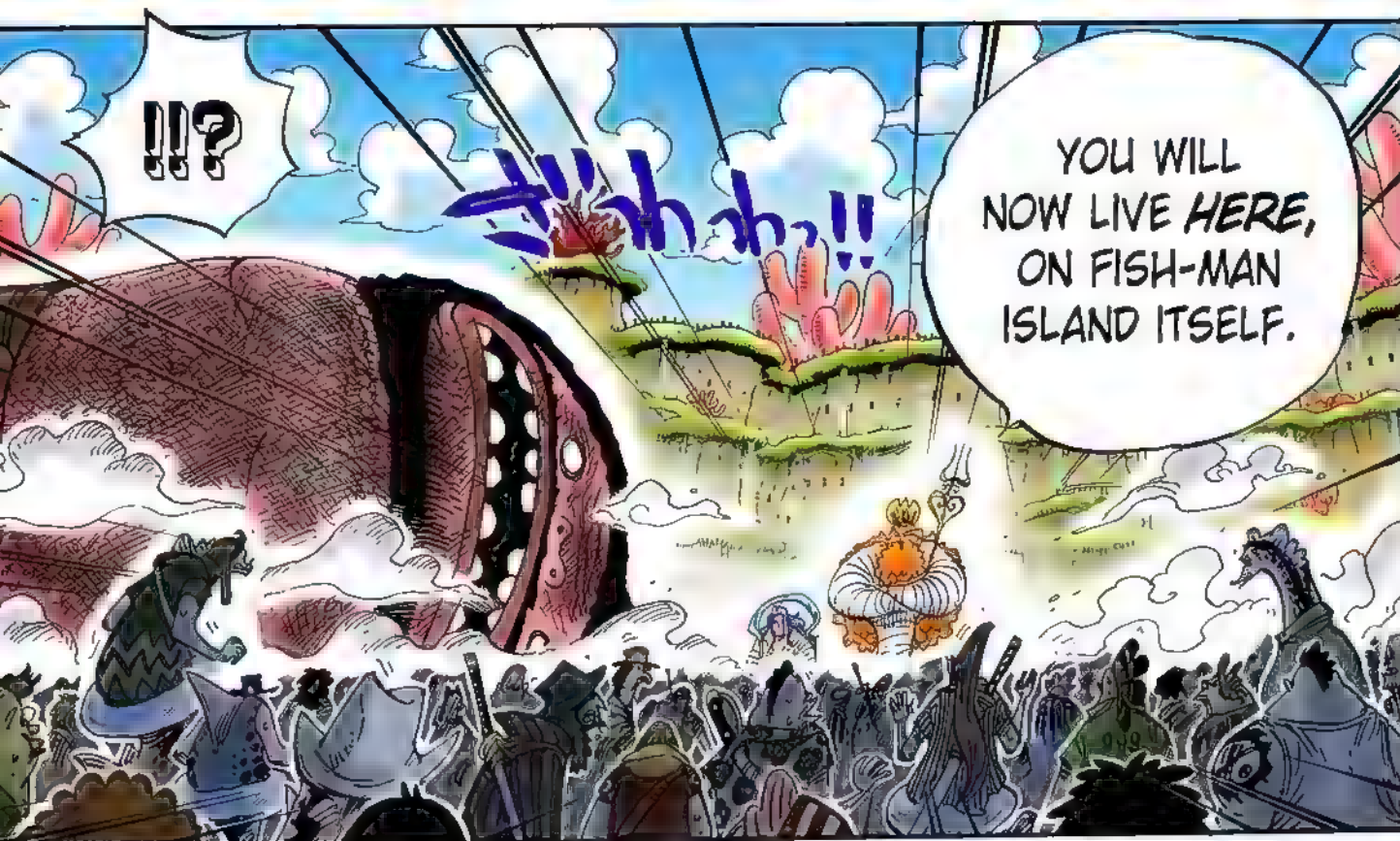
WE DIDN'T EVEN  
KNOW HODY WAS  
THE ONE WHO  
KILLED THE QUEEN!  
THEY WERE ALL  
CRAZY!!

EED!!  
PLEASE  
DON'T  
BEHEAD  
US!!

THE  
REMNANTS OF  
THE NEW FISH-  
MAN PIRATES.



AND  
NOW...



!!?

アハハ!!

YOU WILL  
NOW LIVE *HERE*,  
ON FISH-MAN  
ISLAND ITSELF.



...WE WON'T  
BE ABLE TO LET  
OUR CHILDREN  
PLAY IN THE  
STREET AGAIN!!

YOU CAN'T,  
YOUR MAJESTY!!  
IF *THOSE*  
*TYPES* ARE  
WANDERING  
AROUND TOWN...

とよよ!!

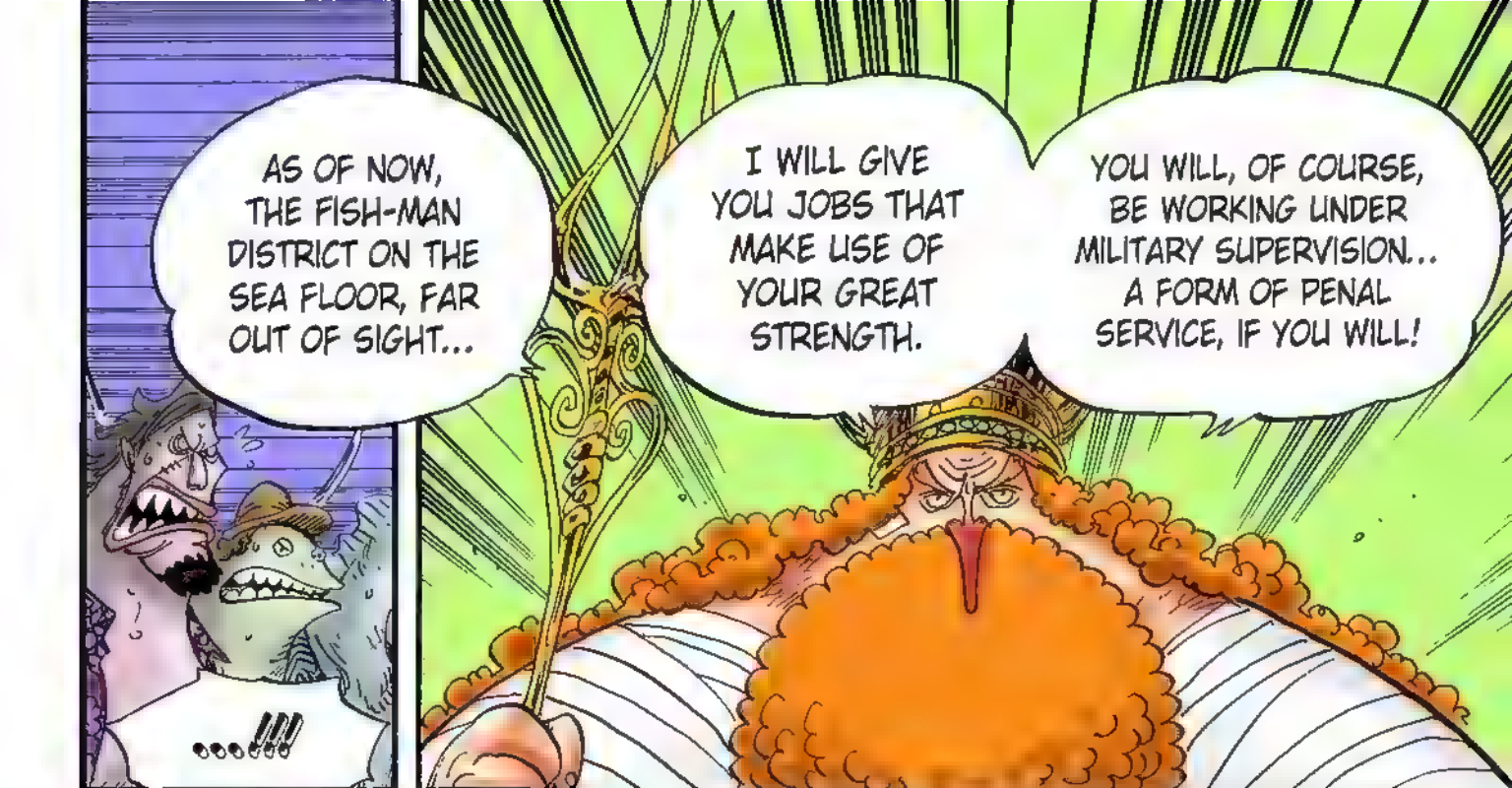


I'D RATHER  
HAVE  
THAT THAN  
HODY'S  
TYRANNY.

YOU WANT  
US TO LIVE  
UNDER THE  
LAW?!

WHAAAT  
?!!





AS OF NOW,  
THE FISH-MAN  
DISTRICT ON THE  
SEA FLOOR, FAR  
OUT OF SIGHT...

I WILL GIVE  
YOU JOBS THAT  
MAKE USE OF  
YOUR GREAT  
STRENGTH.

YOU WILL, OF COURSE,  
BE WORKING UNDER  
MILITARY SUPERVISION...  
A FORM OF PENAL  
SERVICE, IF YOU WILL!

...HAD FINALLY  
BEEN DRAGGED  
OUT INTO THE  
LIGHT.

THE DARKNESS  
OF THE FISH-MAN  
PEOPLE, THE TRUE  
KILLER OF QUEEN  
OTOHIME...

...IS  
ENTIRELY  
**CLOSED  
OFF!!!**

...HAD, IRONICALLY  
ENOUGH, BEEN FOILED  
BY A BAND OF HUMAN  
PIRATES STOPPING AT  
THE ISLAND.

THE PIRATE HODY  
JONES' PLOT TO  
TAKE OVER FISH-  
MAN ISLAND...

ESCAPED  
?!

WELL...  
HE HAS  
ESCAPED.

AND WHERE  
IS STRAW  
HAT LUFFY?



DON'T BE STUPID.  
WE ALREADY HAD  
TO FIGHT IN THAT  
SQUARE LIKE  
SOME KIND OF  
CIRCUS SHOW...

THE LAST THING  
WE WANT IS TO  
STICK AROUND  
AND BE TREATED  
LIKE HEROES.

THE  
THOUGHT OF  
IT MAKES ME  
SICK.

IS THERE  
SOMETHING  
WRONG WITH  
BEING A  
HERO?

SO, WHY DID  
YOU LEAVE THE  
SQUARE AS  
THOUGH YOU  
WERE ESCAPING?

SHAA!!

WHY ARE YOU  
REFUSING,  
JIMBEI?!!

LET'S GO  
ADVENTURING  
TOGETHER!!!

NOT THAT  
AGAIN! WHAT  
IS WRONG  
WITH YOU  
GUYS?!

I WANNA  
DRINK  
ALL THE  
GROG!!

LET ME LAY IT OUT  
FOR YOU... THE HERO  
IS THE GUY WHO  
SHARES HIS GROG  
WITH OTHERS!





I'M ONLY SAYING THAT I CANNOT GO RIGHT NOW!!

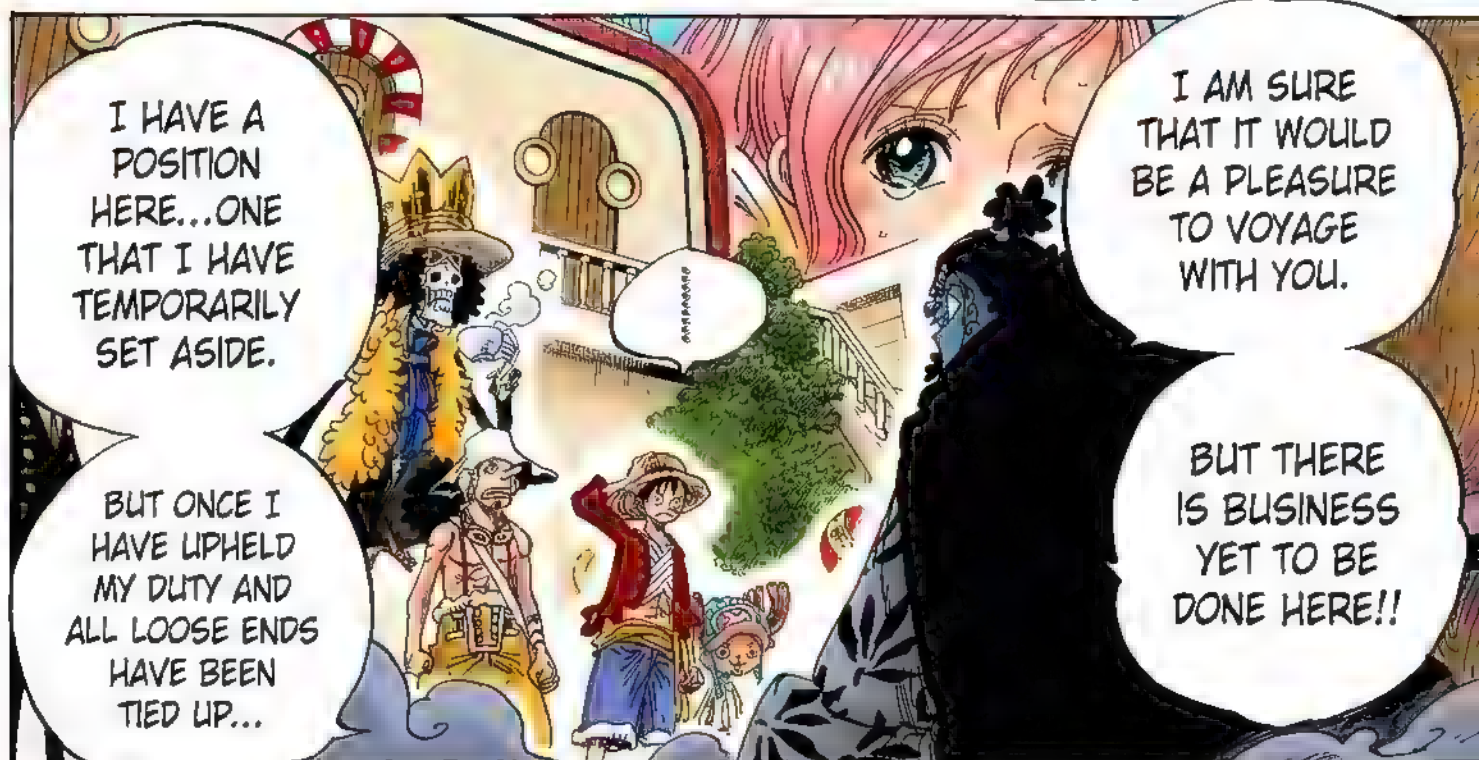
I AM GRATEFUL AND OVERJOYED FOR YOUR INVITATION!



YEAH! JOIN OUR CREW, BOSS!!

IT'D BE GREAT TO HAVE A FORMER WARLORD OF THE SEA ON BOARD!

ALSO, YOU NEED ABSOLUTE REST, LUFFY.



I HAVE A POSITION HERE...ONE THAT I HAVE TEMPORARILY SET ASIDE.

BUT ONCE I HAVE UPHOLD MY DUTY AND ALL LOOSE ENDS HAVE BEEN TIED UP...

I AM SURE THAT IT WOULD BE A PLEASURE TO VOYAGE WITH YOU.

BUT THERE IS BUSINESS YET TO BE DONE HERE!!



...WILL YOU ASK ME TO JOIN THE STRAW HAT CREW ONCE AGAIN?!

YOU **BETTER** COME BACK!! GOT THAT?!



...I PROMISE YOU THAT I WILL RETURN TO YOU.

IF YOU STILL FEEL THE SAME WAY ABOUT ME THEN...



LUFFY REALLY  
WANTS THIS GUY... WE'LL  
BE WAITIN', JIMBEI!

YO HO  
HO!

COME ON. THE MAN'S  
GOT A DUTY TO PERFORM;  
DON'T PRESSURE HIM.

YOU HAVE MY  
THANKS...

HE MUST  
REALLY LIKE US.

00

GOOD IDEA!  
LET'S STAY OVER AT  
THE MERMAID CAFÉ  
FOR A WEEK!!

BUT...BUT  
WE WANT TO  
THANK YOU  
PROPERLY!!

WH-WHAT?!  
YOU'RE  
LEAVING  
ALREADY?!

SO, WHAT  
NOW? RIGHT  
INTO THE NEW  
WORLD?

YOU JUST  
WANT TO SEE  
MERMAIDS!  
WELL, I  
AGREE!

A FEAST  
?!!

LUFFY!! WE  
MUST SETTLE  
MATTERS  
WITH A  
PROPER  
FEAST!!

GREAT! I'LL  
CALL HACHI AND  
CAMIE!

GOOD.

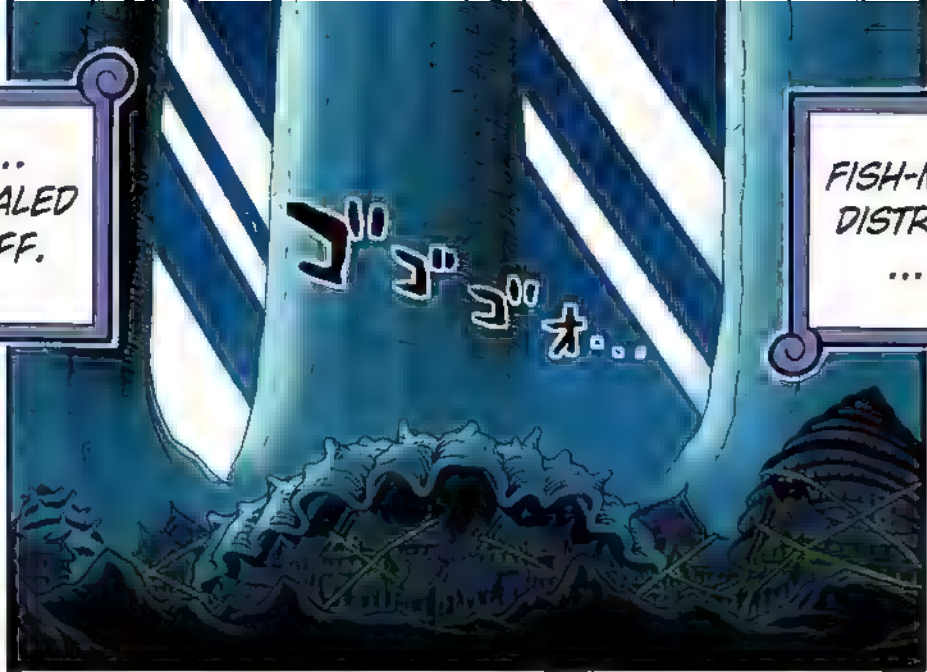
WAIT,  
STRAW  
HATS!

I'VE  
CAUGHT UP  
TO THEIR SHIP,  
MAJESTY!

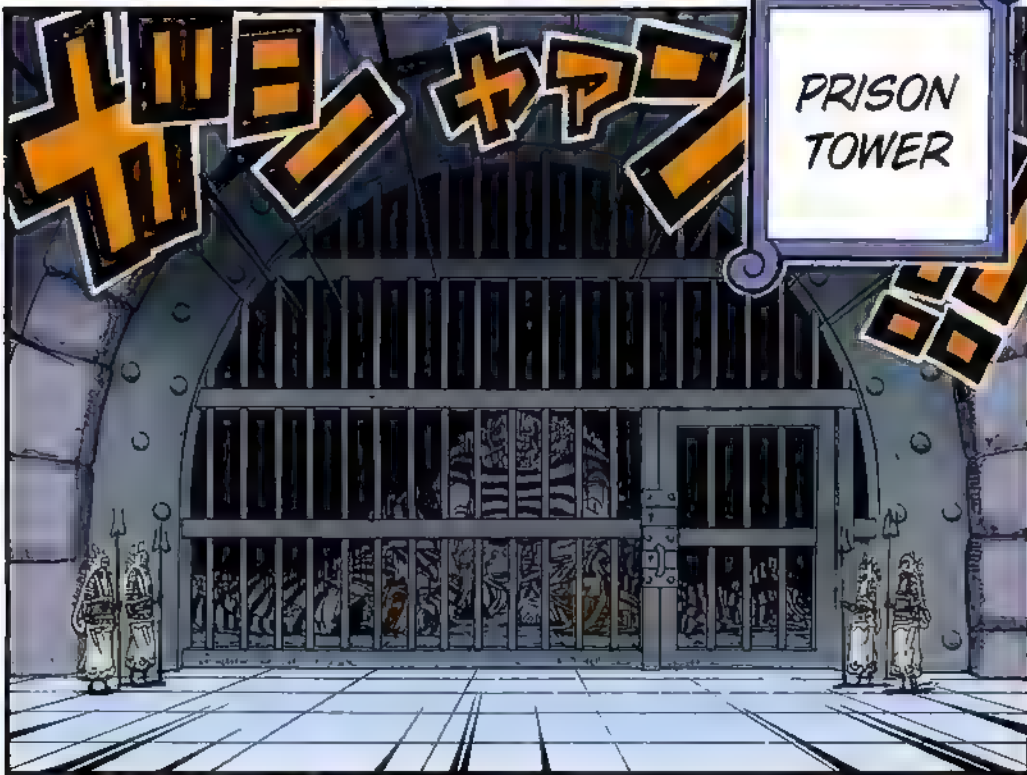




...  
SEALED  
OFF.



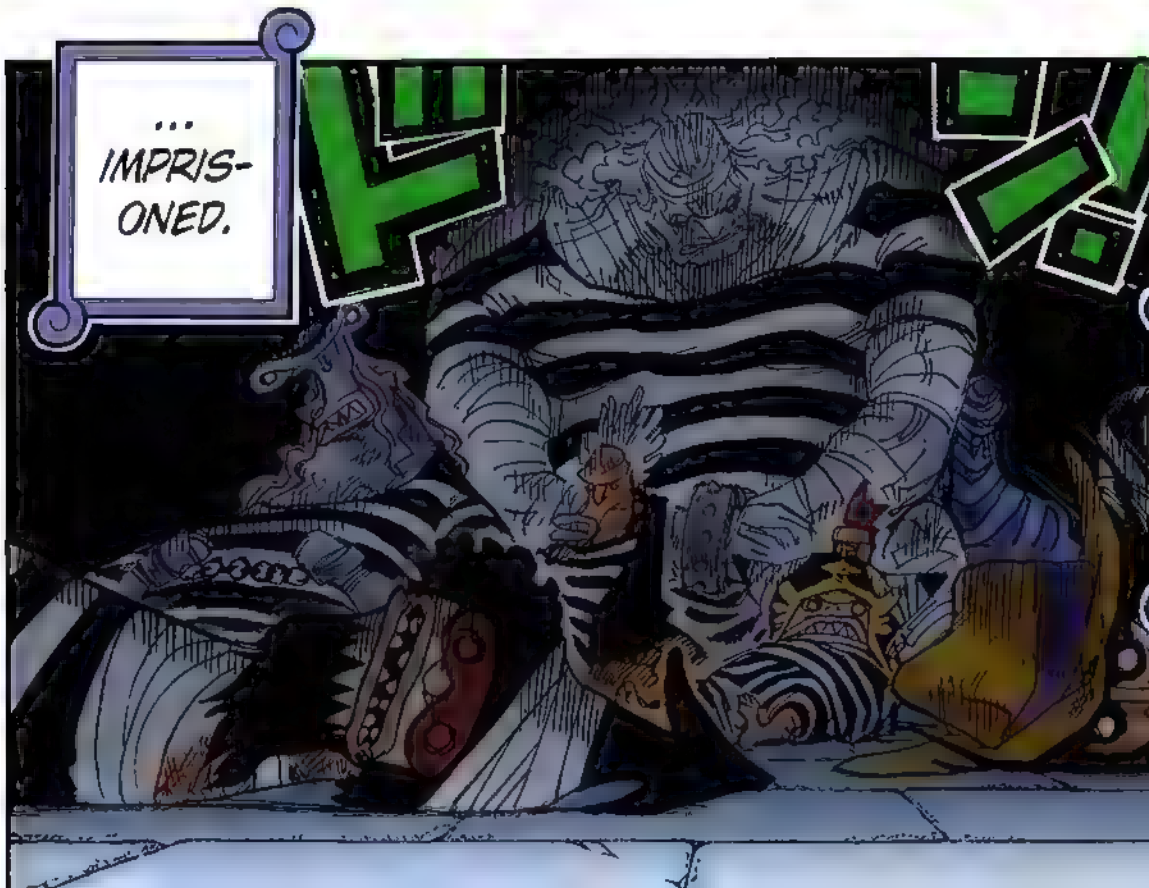
FISH-MAN  
DISTRICT  
...



PRISON  
TOWER



RYUGU  
PALACE



...  
IMPRIS-  
ONED.

OFFICERS  
OF THE NEW  
FISH-MAN  
PIRATES...

...PLUS  
VANDER  
DECKEN...





YOU ARE  
HEREBY  
BANISHED  
FROM THE  
COUNTRY!!

WE DON'T  
HAVE A PRISON  
CELL BIG ENOUGH  
FOR YOU,  
WADATSUMI!!



FISH-MAN  
ISLAND  
FRONT  
ENTRANCE

THANKS,  
KRAKEN!!

TAKE  
HIM FAR  
AWAY!!



THEY'RE GONNA  
HAVE A HUGE  
FEAST FOR THE  
STRAW HATS!!

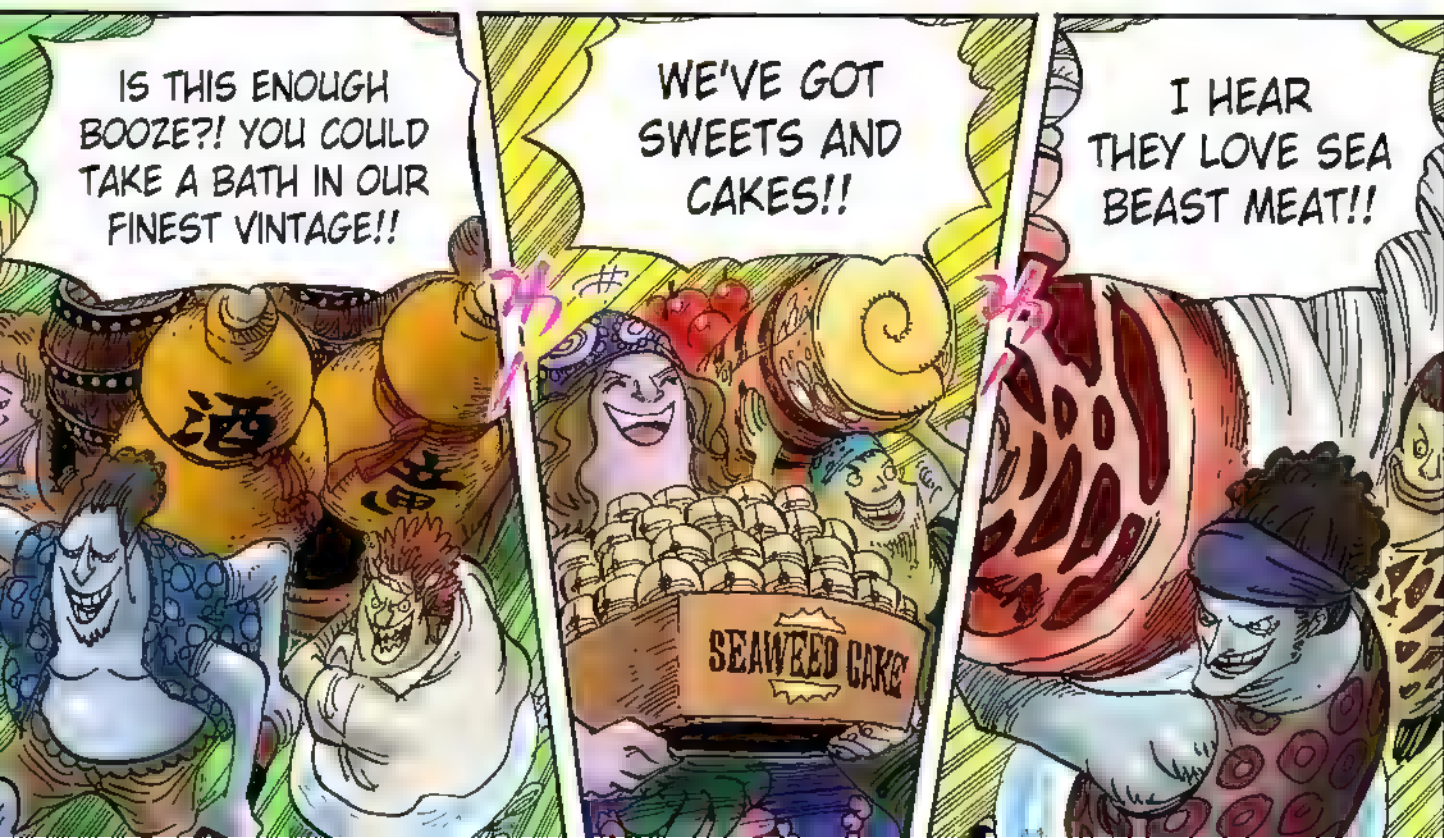
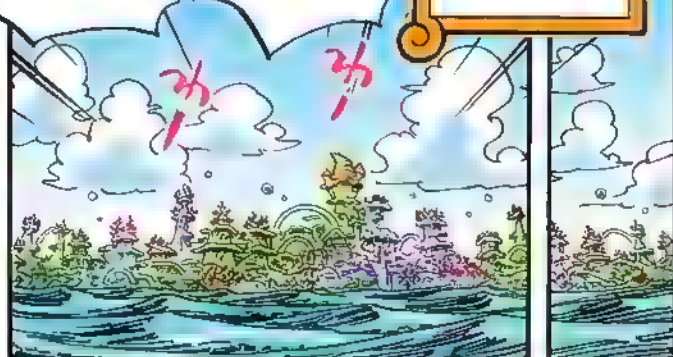
YOU GOT IT!  
LET'S GET  
BUSY!!

GUT THE  
FISH AND  
TAKE 'EM TO  
THE PALACE!

WE GOT  
A MAJOR  
HAUL!!

DID YOU  
CATCH  
ANYTHING?!

CORAL  
HILL



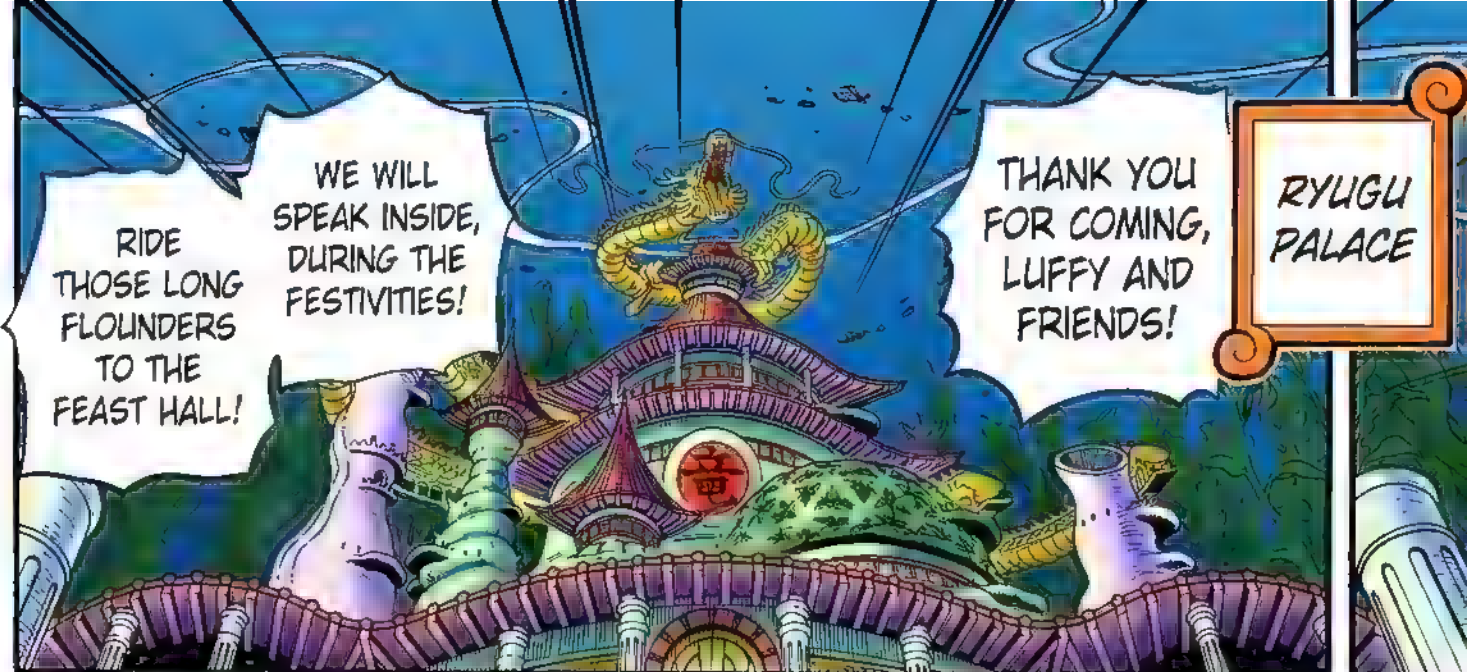
IS THIS ENOUGH  
BOOZE?! YOU COULD  
TAKE A BATH IN OUR  
FINEST VINTAGE!!

WE'VE GOT  
SWEETS AND  
CAKES!!

SEAWEED CAKE

I HEAR  
THEY LOVE SEA  
BEAST MEAT!!



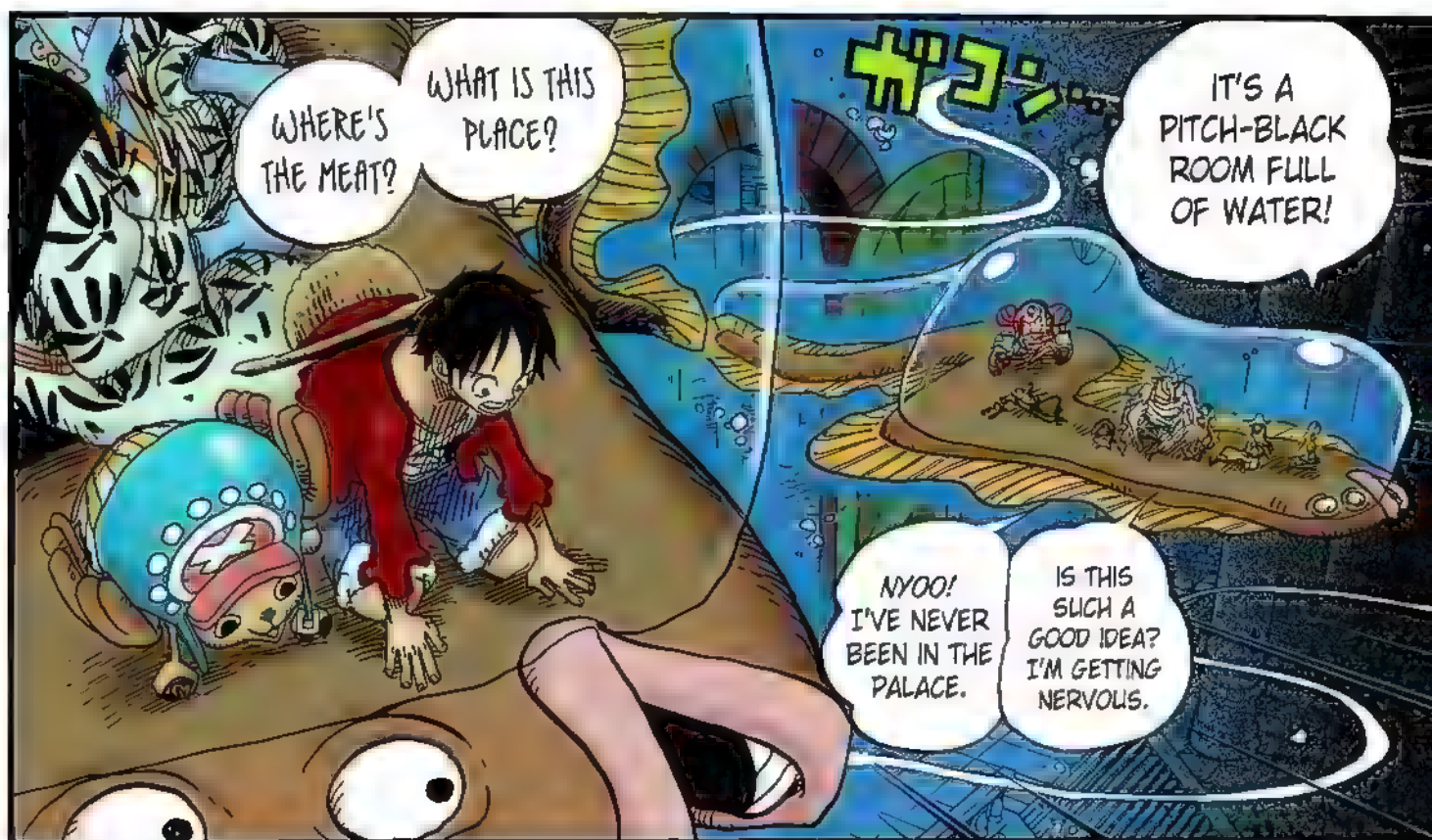


RIDE  
THOSE LONG  
FLOUNDERS  
TO THE  
FEAST HALL!

WE WILL  
SPEAK INSIDE,  
DURING THE  
FESTIVITIES!

THANK YOU  
FOR COMING,  
LUFFY AND  
FRIENDS!

RYUGU  
PALACE



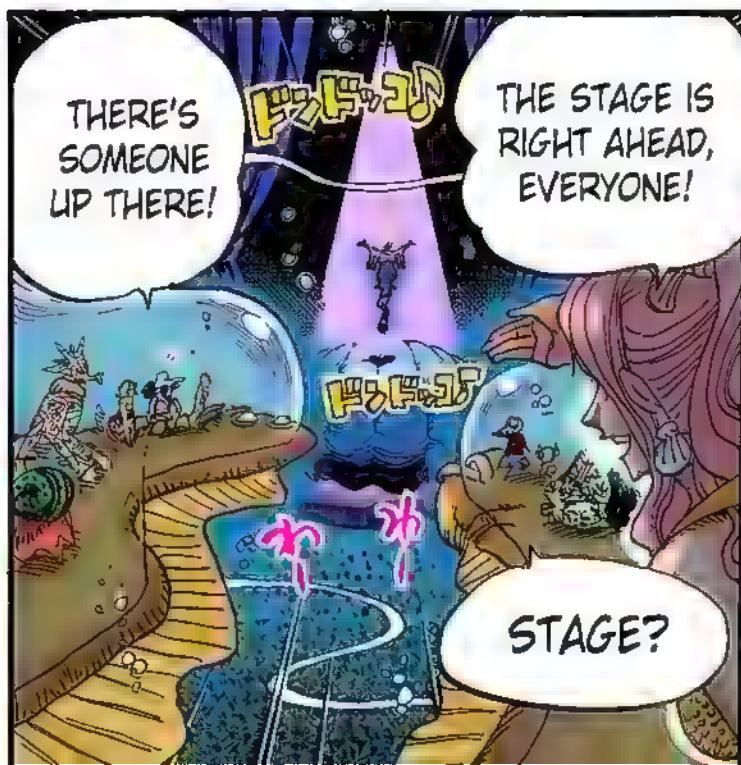
WHERE'S  
THE MEAT?

WHAT IS THIS  
PLACE?

IT'S A  
PITCH-BLACK  
ROOM FULL  
OF WATER!

NYOO!  
I'VE NEVER  
BEEN IN THE  
PALACE.

IS THIS  
SUCH A  
GOOD IDEA?  
I'M GETTING  
NERVOUS.



THERE'S  
SOMEONE  
UP THERE!

THE STAGE IS  
RIGHT AHEAD,  
EVERYONE!

STAGE?



IT'S  
ALL MY  
MEAT!!

SHUT  
UP! DON'T  
CALL US  
HEROES!!

LOOK! THE  
HEROES  
ARE  
HERE!!

LOOK AT  
ALL THE  
SOLDIERS  
DOWN THERE.



AAA~  
AAH~  
AAAAAH~  
♪

AH  
AH AH~  
AHHHH~  
♪

THE PRIDE  
OF FISH-  
MAN ISLAND,  
GREATEST DIVA  
ON THE SEA  
FLOOR, MARIA  
NAPOLE!!

ドン・ドゥ・コ  
ドン・ドゥ・コ

THE SWING JAZZ  
ORCHESTRA!!

I CAN FEEL  
MY SOUL  
TREMBLING!!

AWW,  
YEAH!

IT'S LIKE  
HER VOICE IS  
MELTING IN MY  
EARS!♡

AAAAH!  
♡

THE MERMAID CAFÉ  
DANCERS!!!

AND  
OUR SPECIAL  
GUEST FOR  
THE EVENING!

CHILL  
OUT,  
MAN!!

OH MY  
GAWW!!

THEIR BEAUTY  
CAUSES GROWN  
MEN TO FORGET  
TO BREATHE!!

SHOT  
UP  
!!

EEEEK  
!!

ドン・ドゥ・コ  
ドン・ドゥ・コ



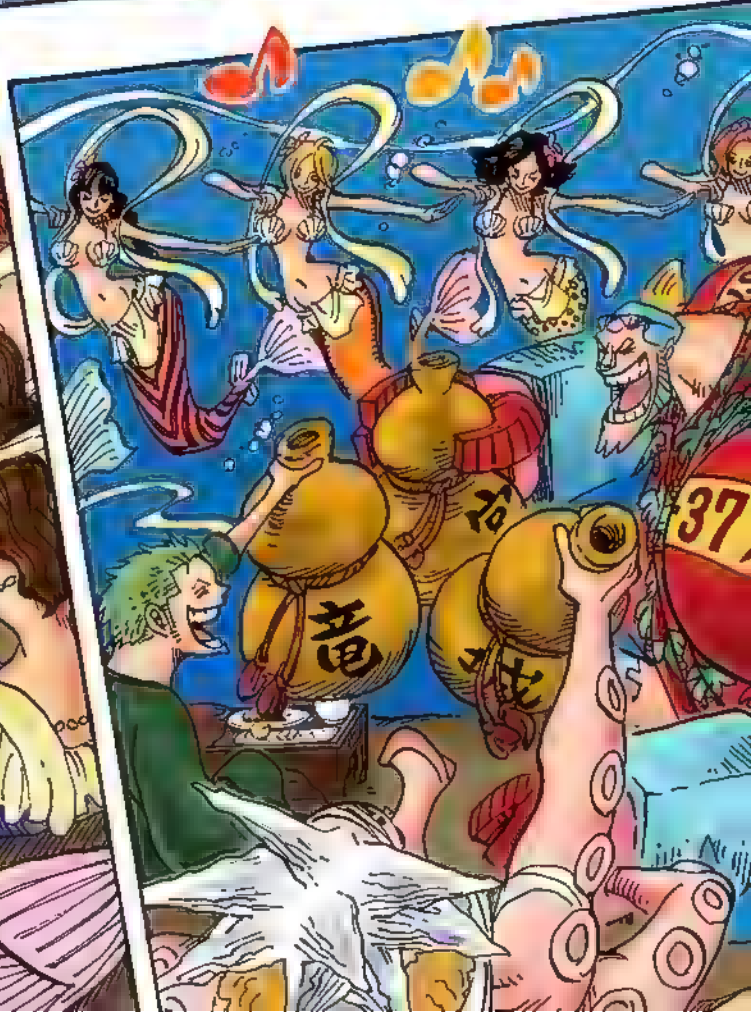
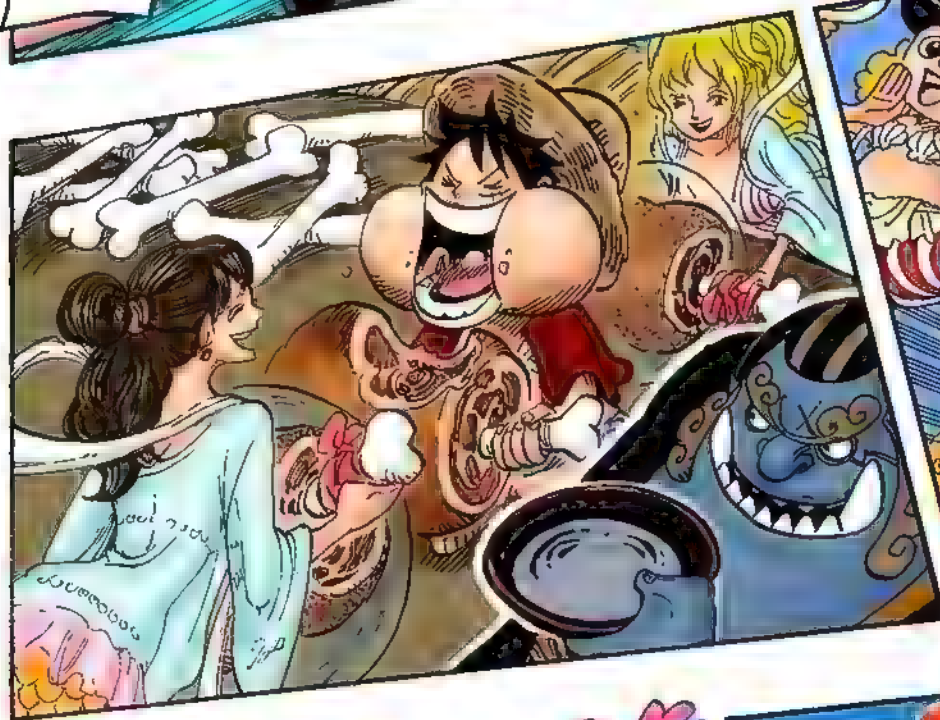
EAT, SING,  
DRINK, DANCE AND  
BE MERRY!!!

BRING  
OUT THE  
FOOD!!!

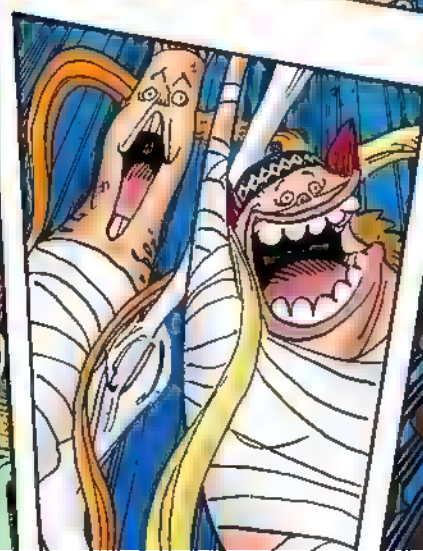
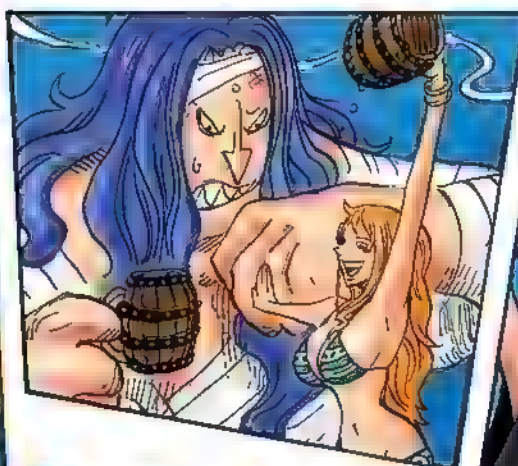
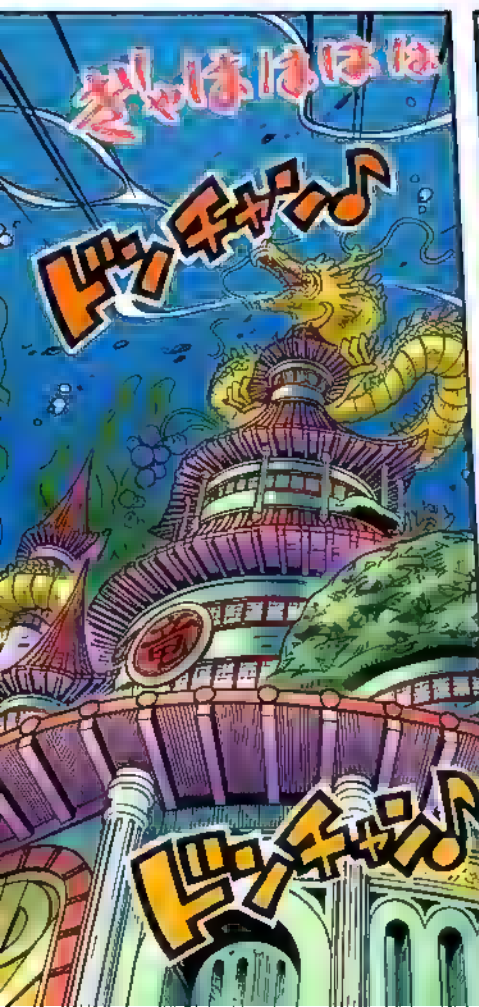
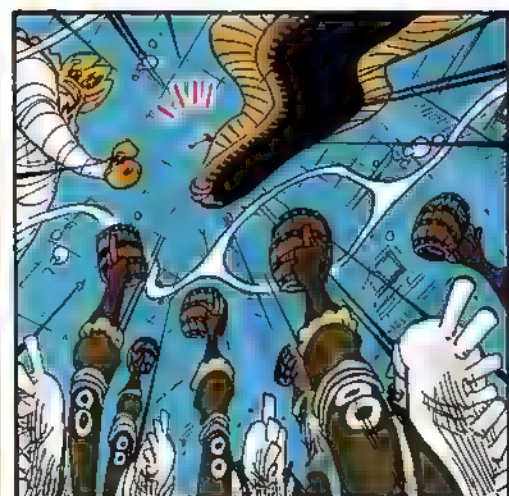
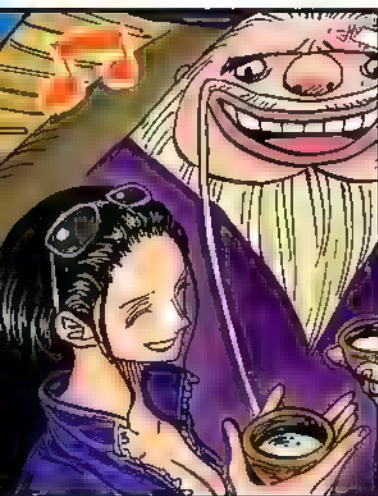
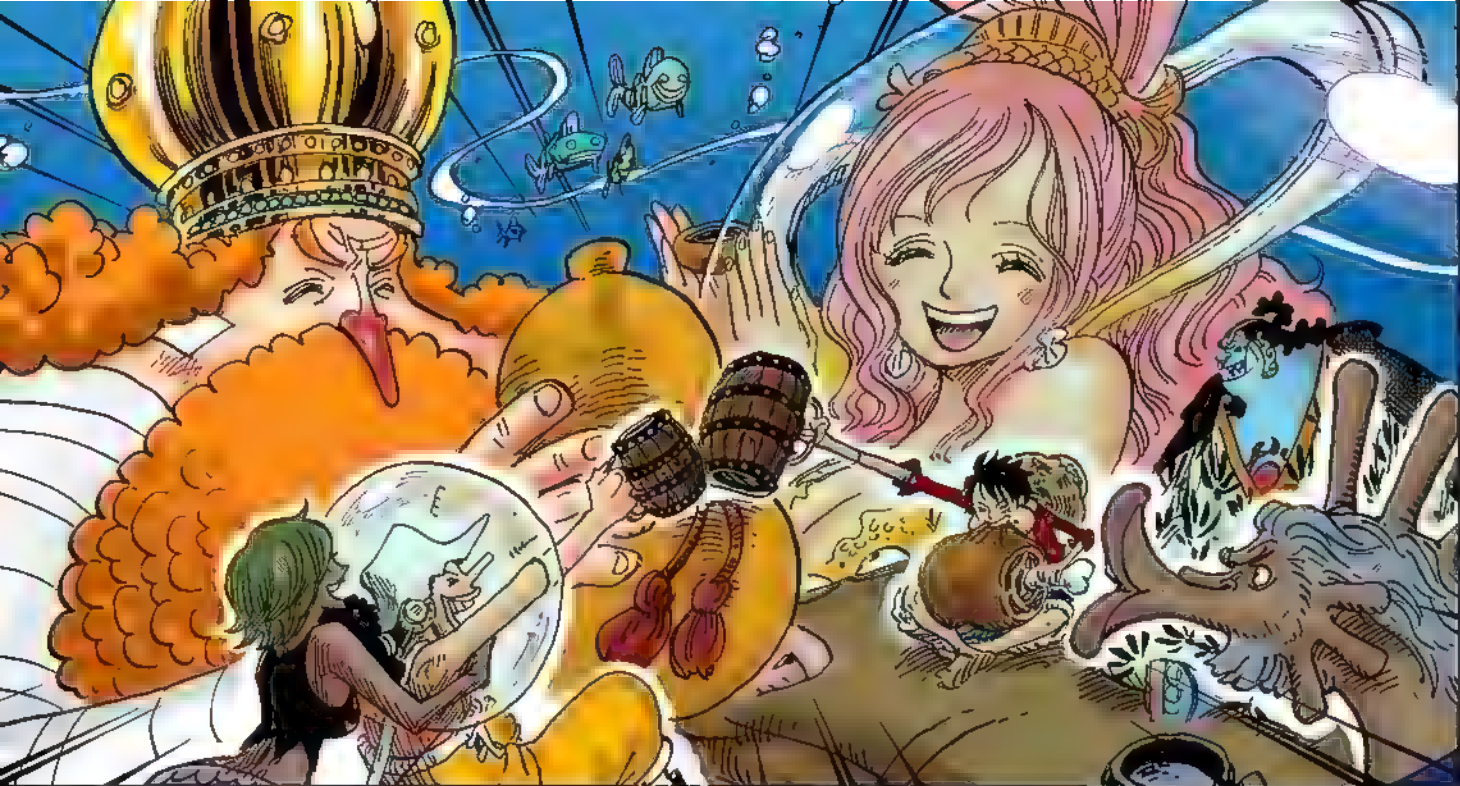
ど

ーく!!!

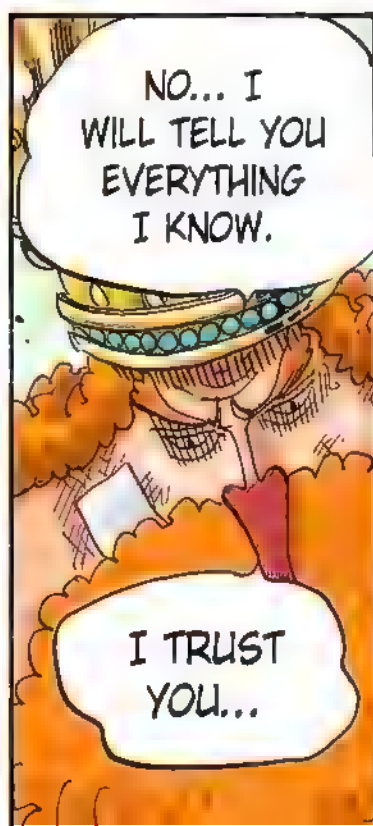
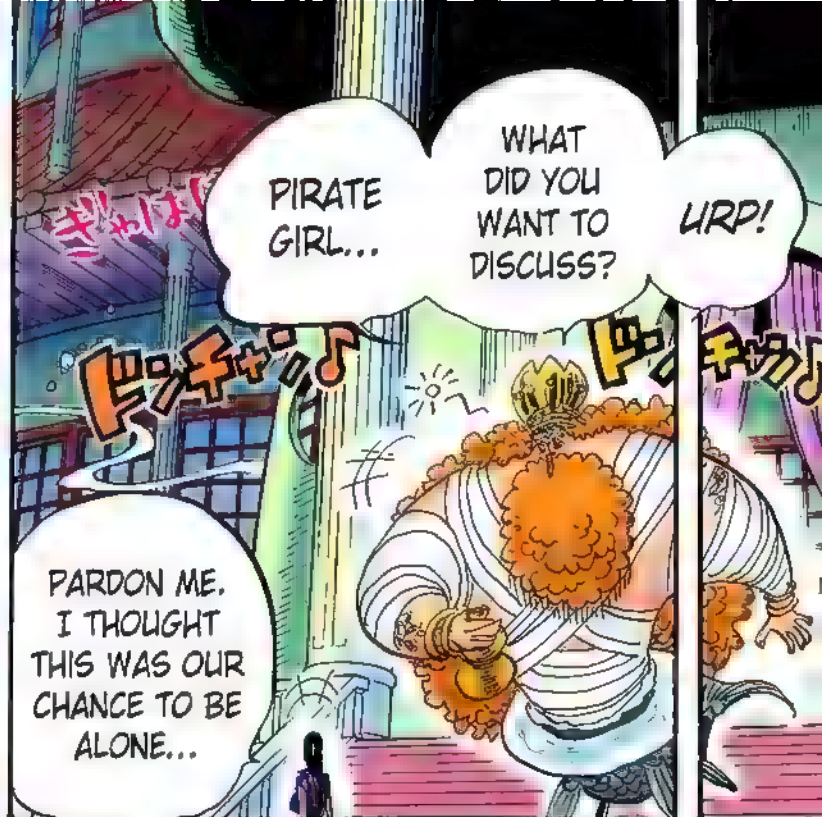
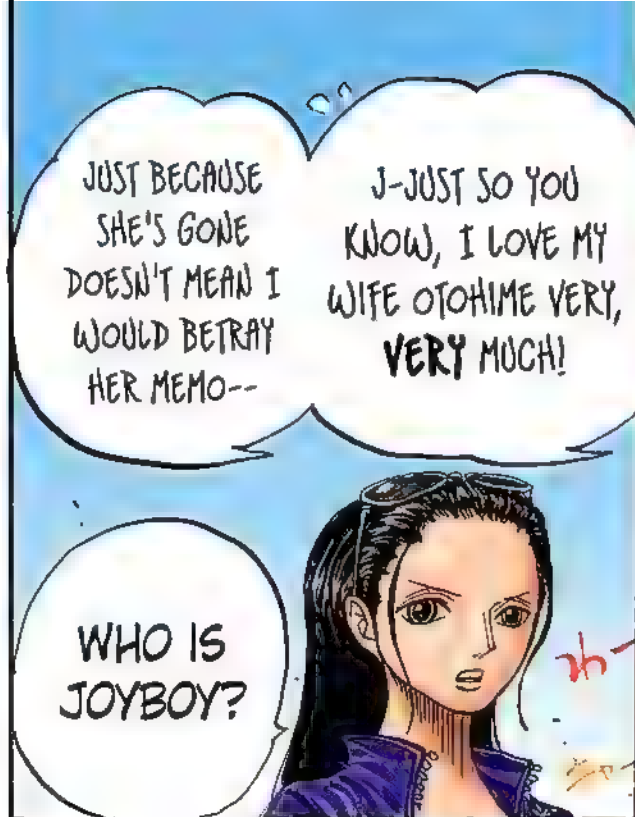
















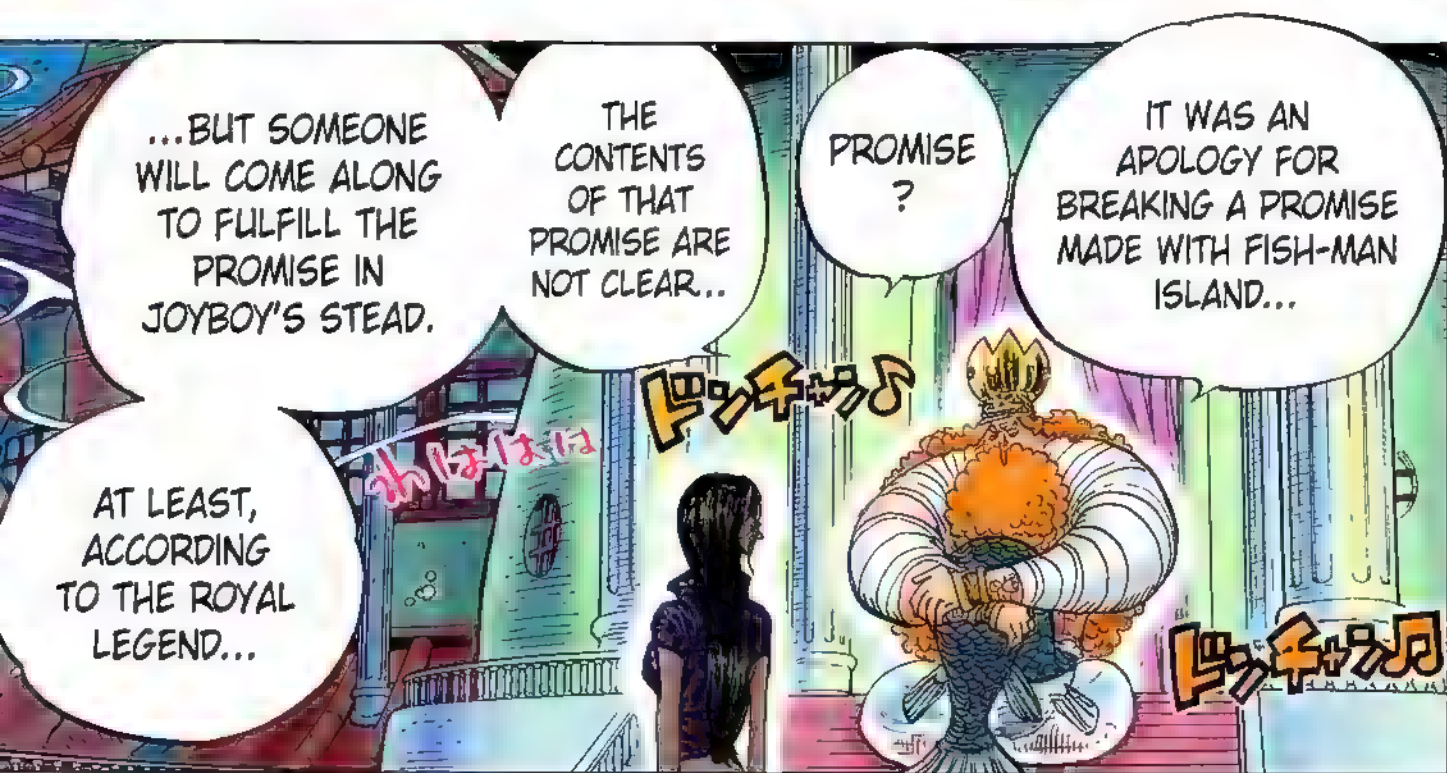
THAT MESSAGE  
WAS MEANT FOR THE  
MERMAID PRINCESS  
ON THE ISLAND AT  
THE TIME.



...WHO LIVED ON  
THE SURFACE  
DURING THE 100-  
YEAR VOID.

JOYBOY  
IS A  
PERSON...

SO,  
AT LEAST  
800 YEARS  
AGO...



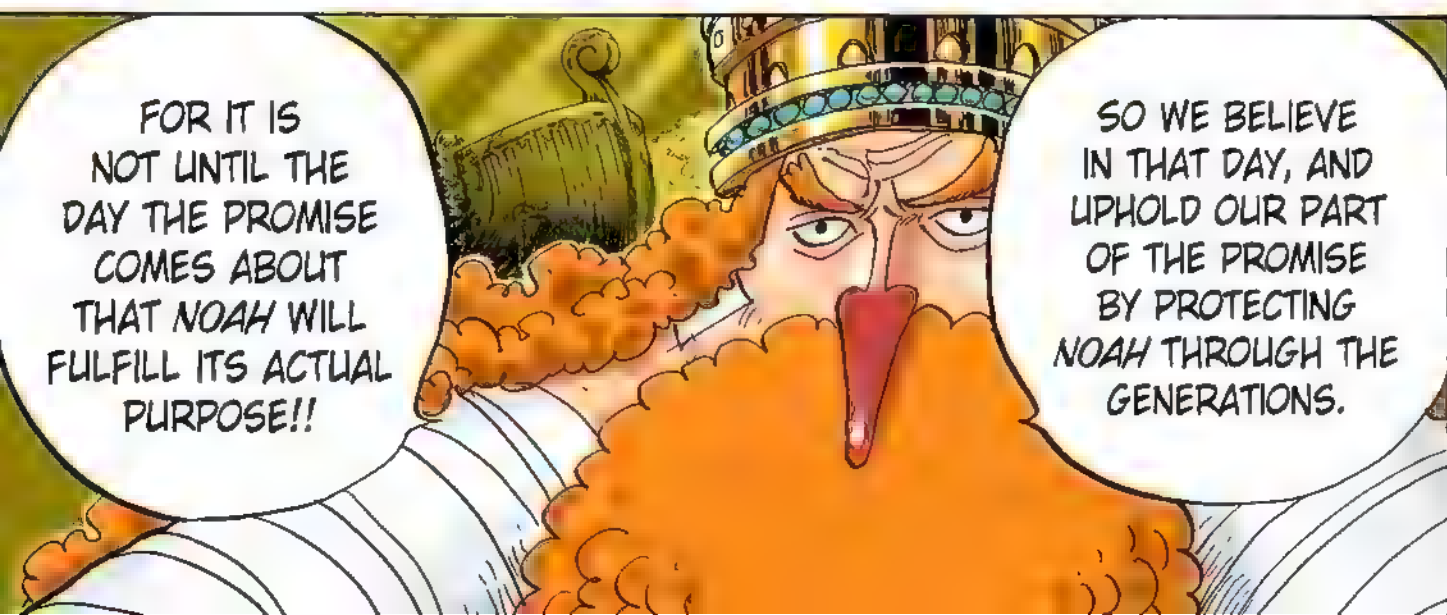
...BUT SOMEONE  
WILL COME ALONG  
TO FULFILL THE  
PROMISE IN  
JOYBOY'S STEAD.

THE  
CONTENTS  
OF THAT  
PROMISE ARE  
NOT CLEAR...

PROMISE  
?

IT WAS AN  
APOLOGY FOR  
BREAKING A PROMISE  
MADE WITH FISH-MAN  
ISLAND...

AT LEAST,  
ACCORDING  
TO THE ROYAL  
LEGEND...



FOR IT IS  
NOT UNTIL THE  
DAY THE PROMISE  
COMES ABOUT  
THAT NOAH WILL  
FULFILL ITS ACTUAL  
PURPOSE!!

SO WE BELIEVE  
IN THAT DAY, AND  
UPHOLD OUR PART  
OF THE PROMISE  
BY PROTECTING  
NOAH THROUGH THE  
GENERATIONS.



IF JOYBOY WAS  
MEANT TO USE  
NOAH...COULD HE  
HAVE HAD THE  
POWER TO CONTROL  
NEPTUNIANS?

...BY  
NEPTU-  
NIANS.

...I HEARD  
THAT NOAH  
WAS TAKEN  
TO THE  
FOREST OF  
THE SEA...

AFTER  
EVERYTHING  
ENDED  
ABOVE THE  
ISLAND...

YES...AND I  
BELIEVE THAT  
LATENT ABILITY  
CAME FULLY TO THE  
FORE TODAY.

...PRINCESS  
SHIRAHOSHI  
CAN DO THE SAME  
THING?

AS I  
THOUGHT.  
MEANING  
...

...WAS THE  
MERMAID  
PRINCESS OF  
THE TIME.

NO, THE ONE  
WHO COULD  
USE THAT  
POWER...

ドンチヤン♪

ドンチヤン♪

NOT  
THAT IT  
BRINGS ME  
ANY JOY.

I DON'T  
BLAME  
YOU.

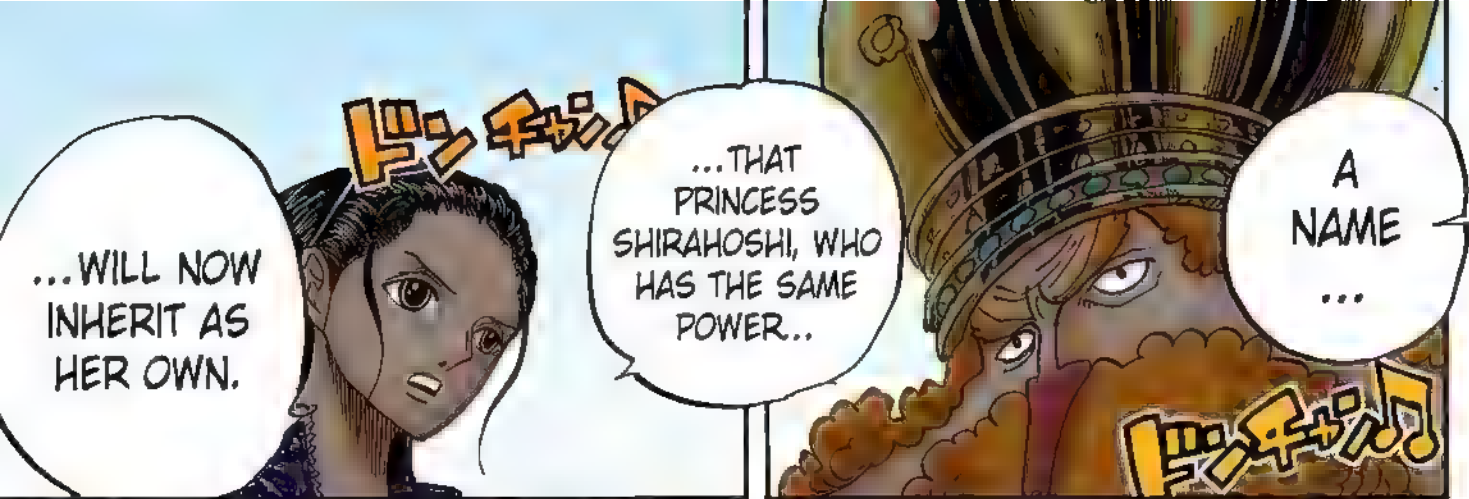
...HAVE  
**ANOTHER**  
NAME?

COULD  
THE MERMAID  
PRINCESS  
WHO LIVED IN  
THE TIME OF  
JOYBOY...

AND THAT  
LOCATION  
WAS **HERE**.

TWO YEARS AGO, I  
READ A PONEGLIFF  
ON AN ISLAND IN THE  
SKY THAT CONTAINED  
THE LOCATION OF AN  
ANCIENT WEAPON.

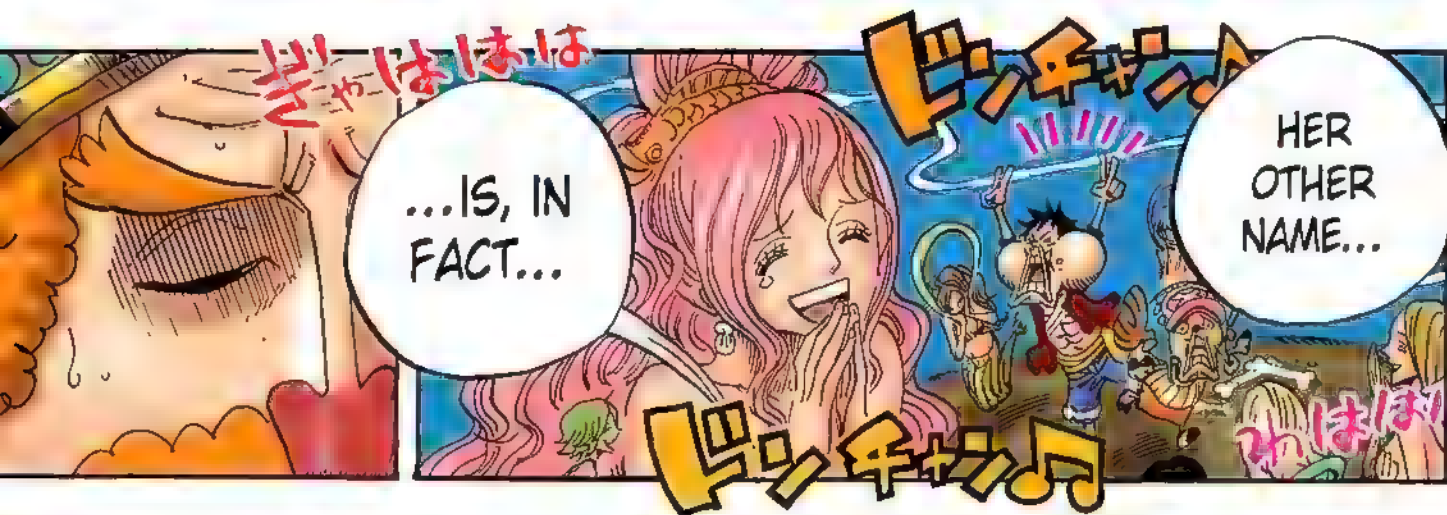




...WILL NOW  
INHERIT AS  
HER OWN.

...THAT  
PRINCESS  
SHIRAHOSHI, WHO  
HAS THE SAME  
POWER..

A  
NAME  
...



...IS, IN  
FACT...

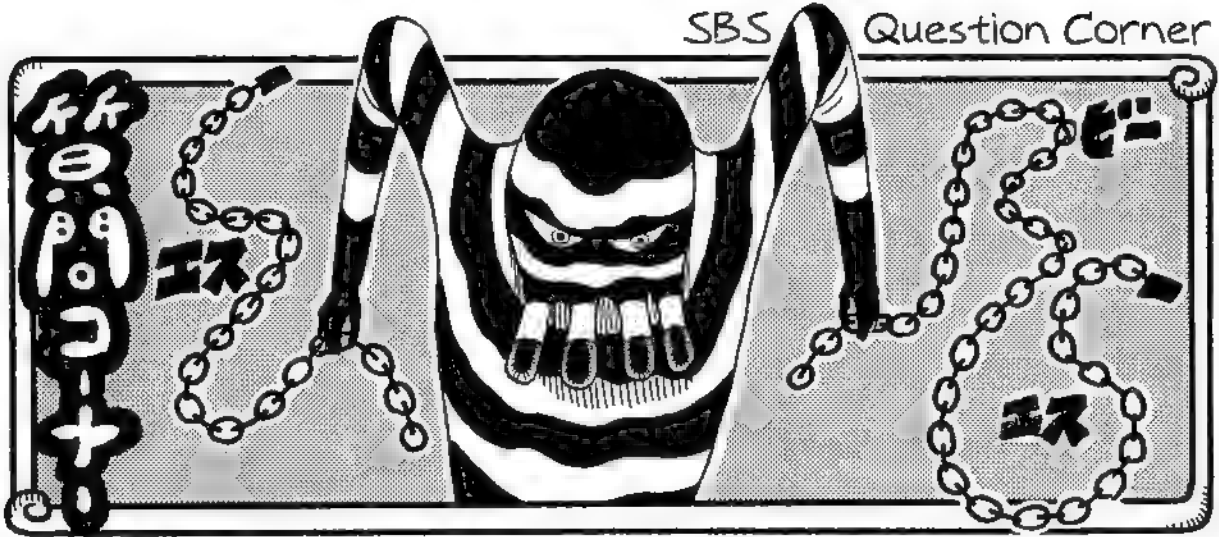
HER  
OTHER  
NAME...



...  
**POSEIDON.**

THE  
ANCIENT  
WEAPON...



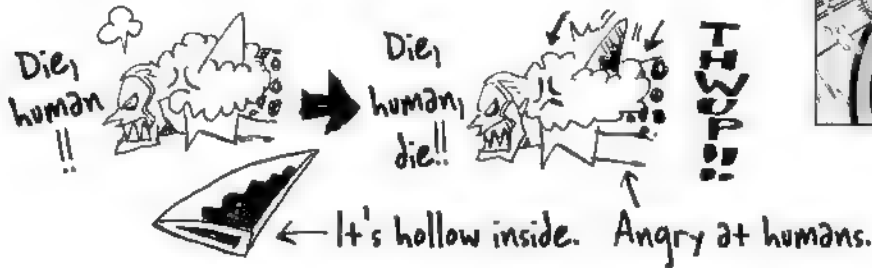


(Yutaka Harada, Hokkaido)

Q: Hello, Mr. Oda! Hody turned his dorsal fin into a blade using Shark Slicer. Can Fish-Men remove their dorsal fins? Are they reversible or something? Or is it sticking out of the side? Please explain!!

--Nyaa

A: Oh, that's a weapon that fits over the top.



Q: Howdy, Odacchi! I love One Piece so much, I'll make time for it no matter how busy I am! So I put together a list of Fish-Man emotion T-shirts found in the manga. (it might not be all of them, though) What do you think?! ☆

--Horo Horo Butterfly

Nantoka (Somehow)		Sonna!! (No Way!!)		Yoishow (Here We Go)	
Bick Ree (Surprised)		E! Shoutai? (Oh! Identity?)		Ishiga Ketsujyo (Lacking Will)	
Imasen (Not Here)		Dekin (Can't)		Zaza (Zshh)	
Anshin Shiro (Don't Worry)		Nandato!! (What?!!)		Ita (There He Is)	

A: Ooh! There were a bunch. Thanks for finding them! They sure don't make much sense when you remove the context, do they? Not very useful. Aloha shirt style is the traditional style on Fish-Man Island, and the Criminal Brand and explanation shirts seem to be the latest trend.

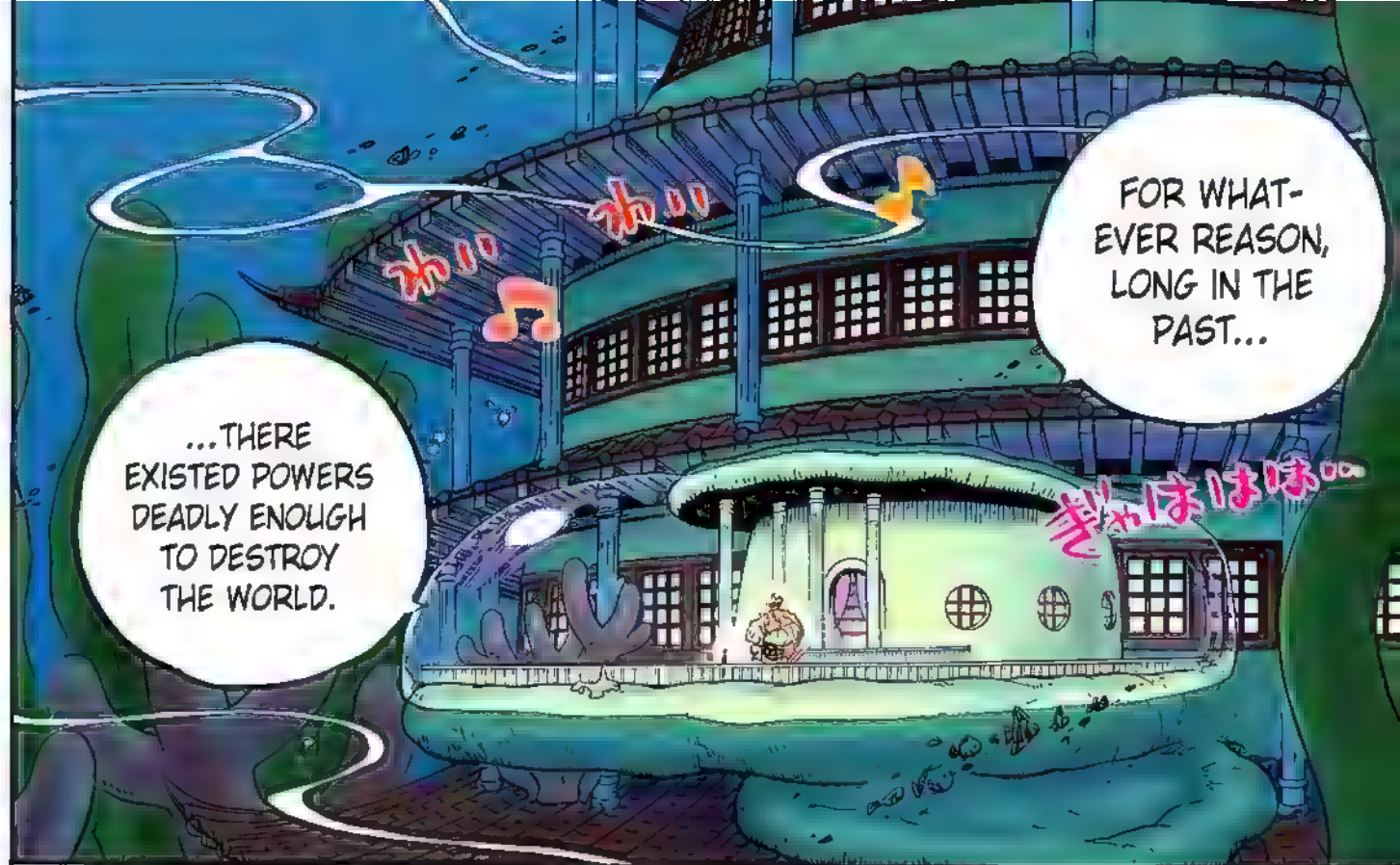


# **Chapter 650:** **TWO CHANGES** **TO BE AWARE OF**



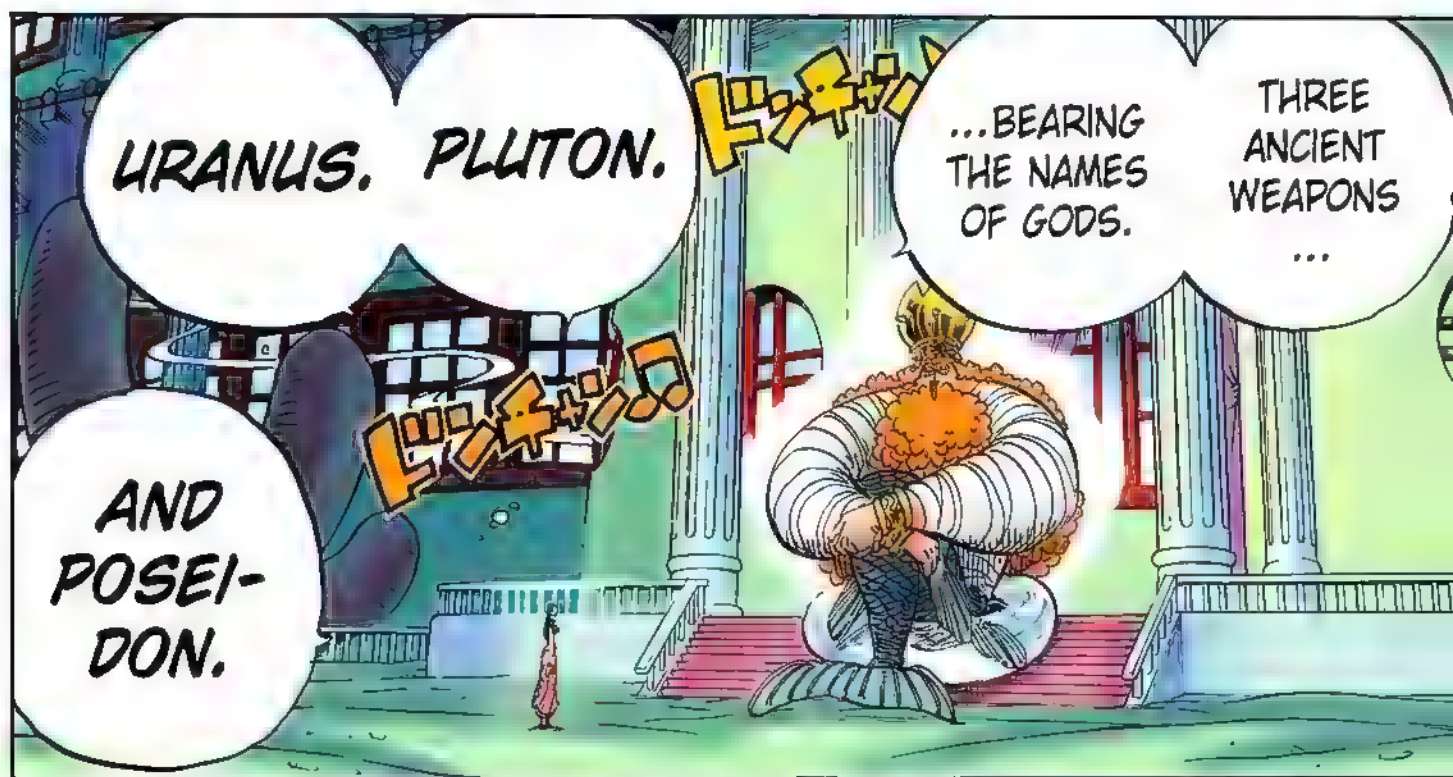
DECKS OF THE WORLD, VOL. 33 "LONG RING LONG LAND—  
TONJIT MEETS HIS GRANDCHILDREN"





...THERE  
EXISTED POWERS  
DEADLY ENOUGH  
TO DESTROY  
THE WORLD.

FOR WHAT-  
EVER REASON,  
LONG IN THE  
PAST...

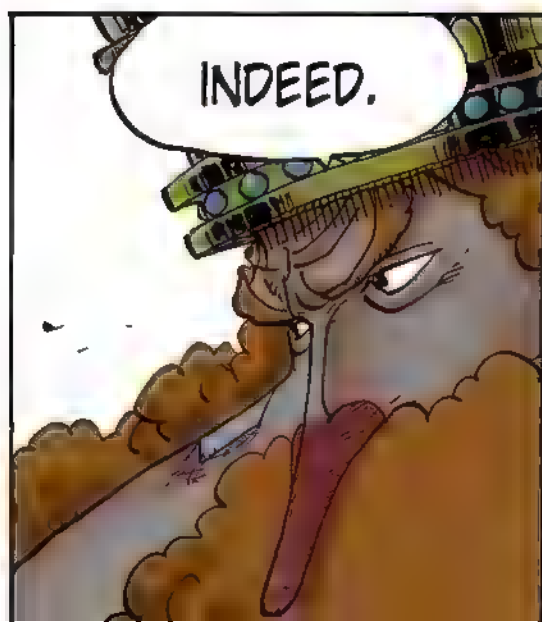


URANUS. PLUTON.

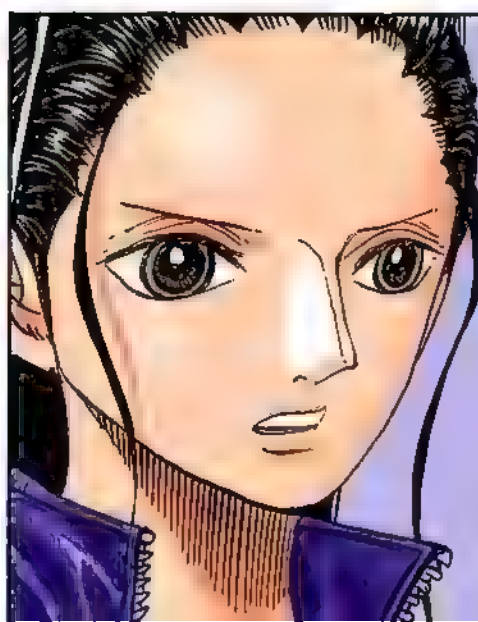
...BEARING  
THE NAMES  
OF GODS.

THREE  
ANCIENT  
WEAPONS  
...

AND  
POSEI-  
DON.

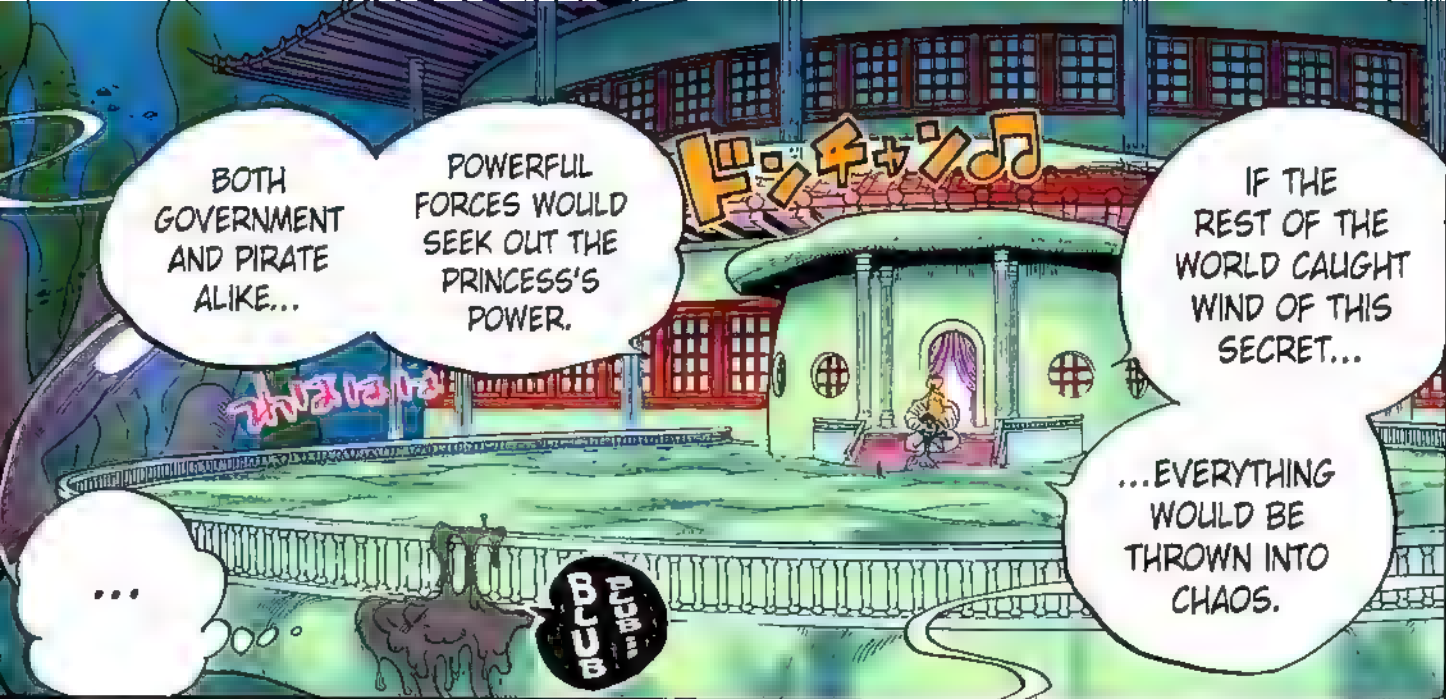


INDEED.



AND  
YOUR OWN  
DAUGHTER..  
IS ONE OF  
THEM...





BOTH  
GOVERNMENT  
AND PIRATE  
ALIKE...

POWERFUL  
FORCES WOULD  
SEEK OUT THE  
PRINCESS'S  
POWER.

IF THE  
REST OF THE  
WORLD CAUGHT  
WIND OF THIS  
SECRET...

...EVERYTHING  
WOULD BE  
THROWN INTO  
CHAOS.

...

BUB  
BUB  
BUB

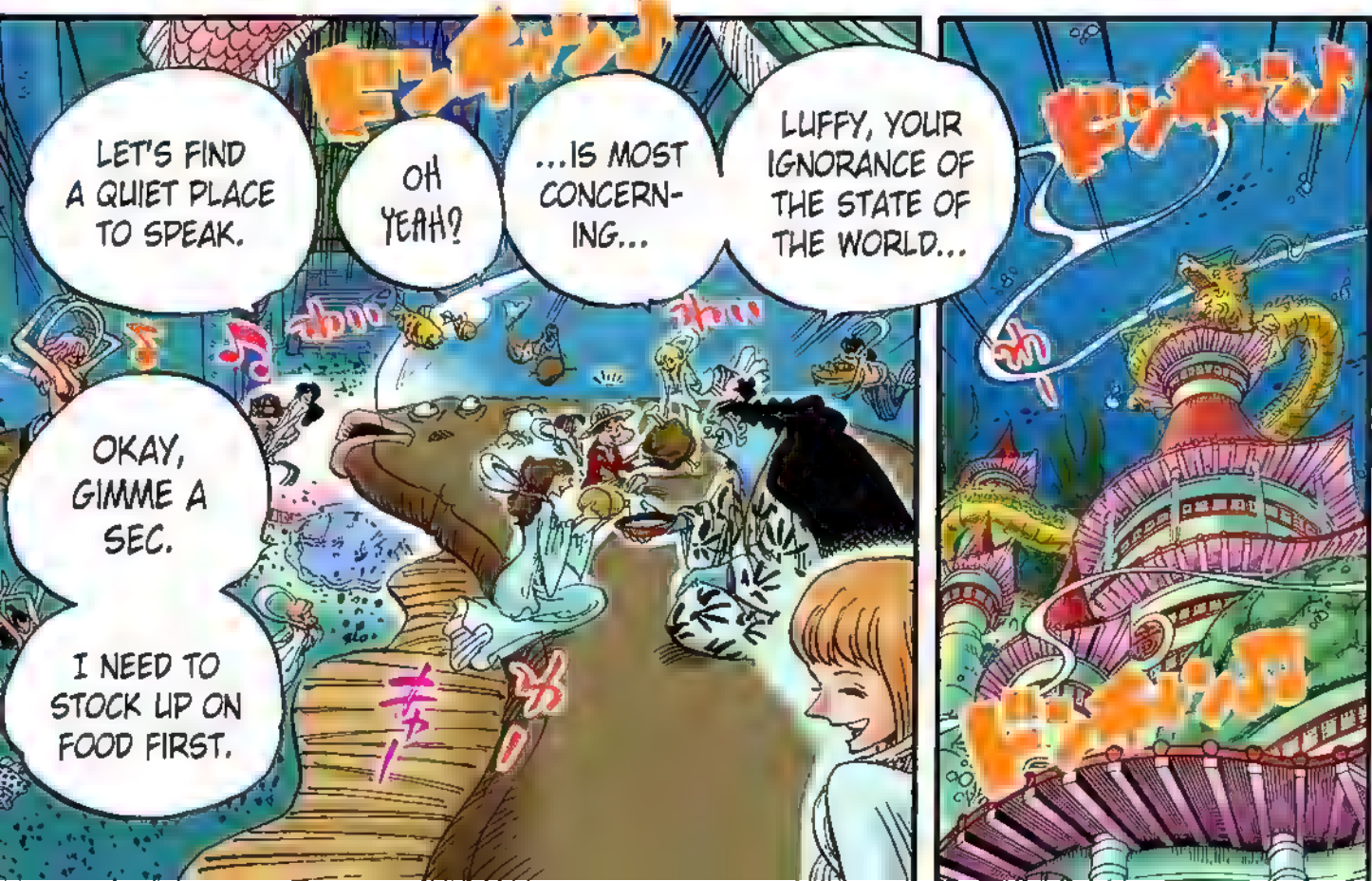


THE  
MERMAID  
PRINCESS,  
EH? KEH  
HEH HEH  
HEH!

DO I DARE  
BELIEVE MY  
EARS?! HAVE  
I JUST OVER-  
HEARD SOME  
AMAZING INFO?!

NYOIK...

ANCIENT  
WEAPON?!  
POWER TO  
DESTROY  
THE  
WORLD?!



LET'S FIND  
A QUIET PLACE  
TO SPEAK.

OH  
YEAH?

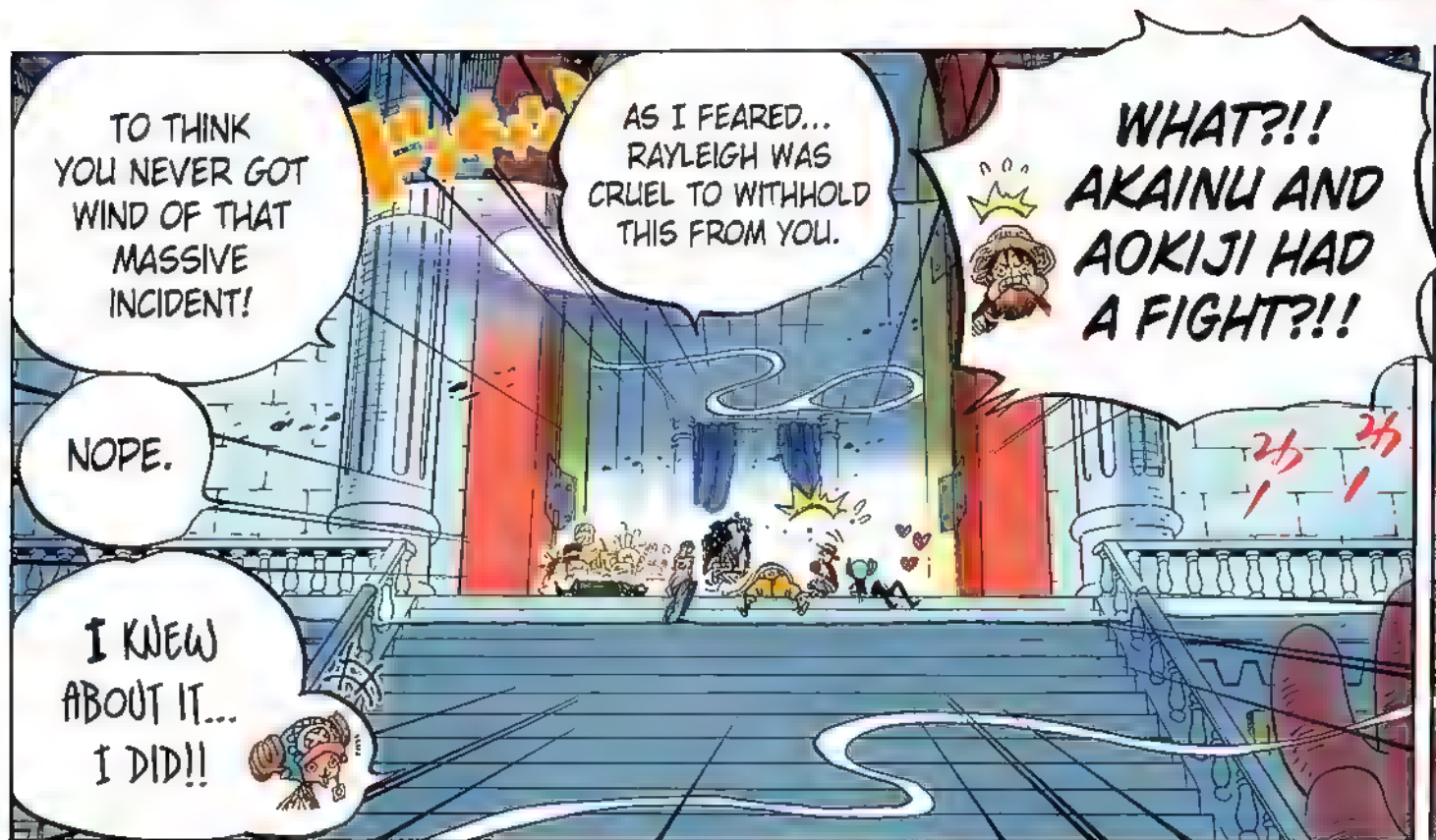
...IS MOST  
CONCERN-  
ING...

LUFFY, YOUR  
IGNORANCE OF  
THE STATE OF  
THE WORLD...

OKAY,  
GIMME A  
SEC.

I NEED TO  
STOCK UP ON  
FOOD FIRST.





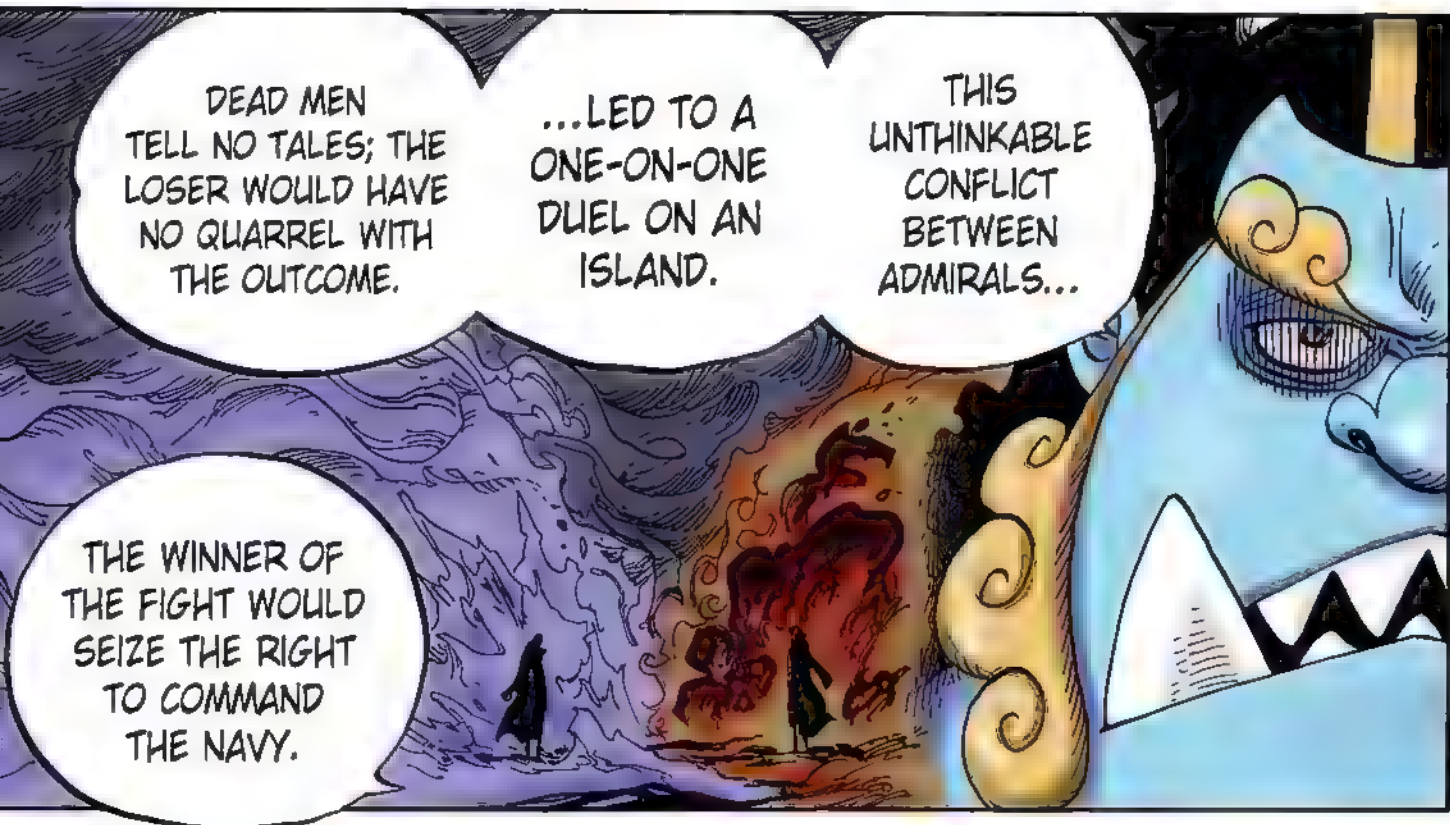




THERE  
WAS A...  
**CONFRON-**  
**TATION.**

AOKIJI IS NOT  
ONE TO SHOW  
MOTIVATION OF  
ANY SORT...

...BUT CAME  
OUT IN FURIOUS  
OPPOSITION TO  
AKAINU BEING  
INSTATED AS  
FLEET ADMIRAL.

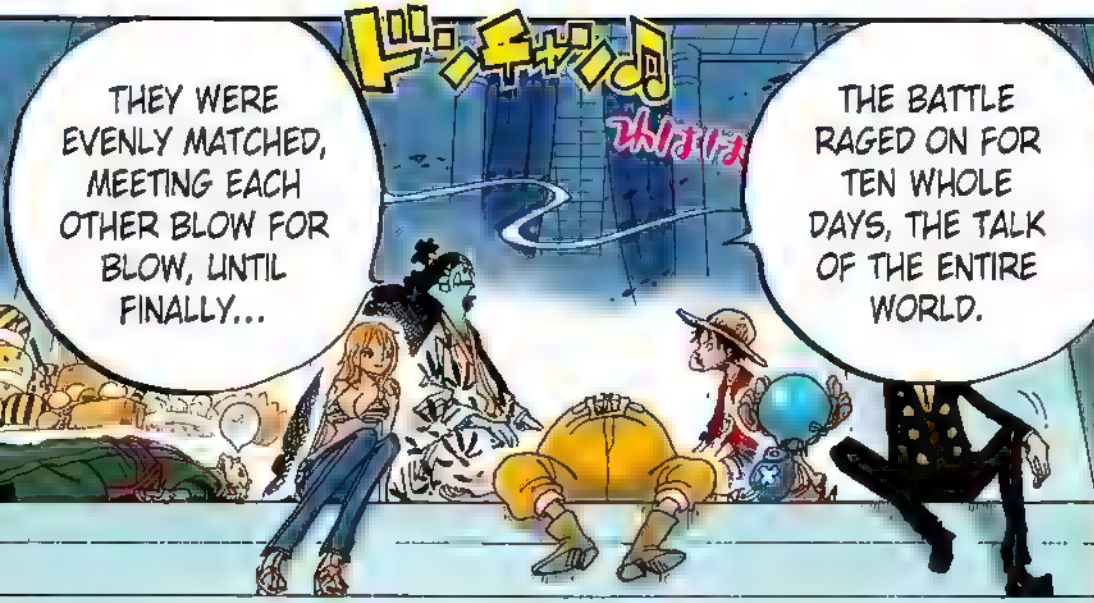


DEAD MEN  
TELL NO TALES; THE  
LOSER WOULD HAVE  
NO QUARREL WITH  
THE OUTCOME.

...LED TO A  
ONE-ON-ONE  
DUEL ON AN  
ISLAND.

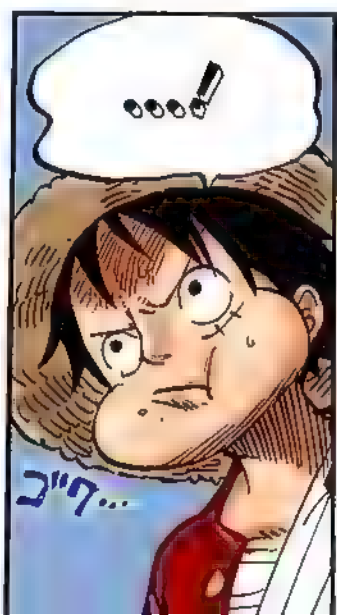
THIS  
UNTHINKABLE  
CONFLICT  
BETWEEN  
ADMIRALS...

THE WINNER OF  
THE FIGHT WOULD  
SEIZE THE RIGHT  
TO COMMAND  
THE NAVY.

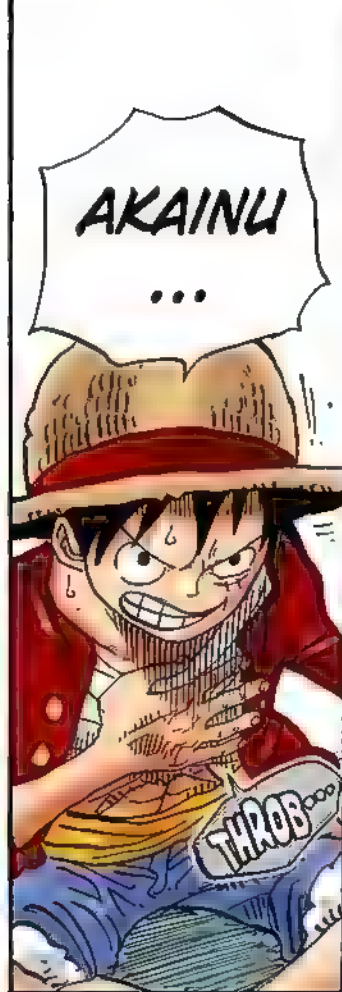


THEY WERE  
EVENLY MATCHED,  
MEETING EACH  
OTHER BLOW FOR  
BLOW, UNTIL  
FINALLY...

THE BATTLE  
RAGED ON FOR  
TEN WHOLE  
DAYS, THE TALK  
OF THE ENTIRE  
WORLD.







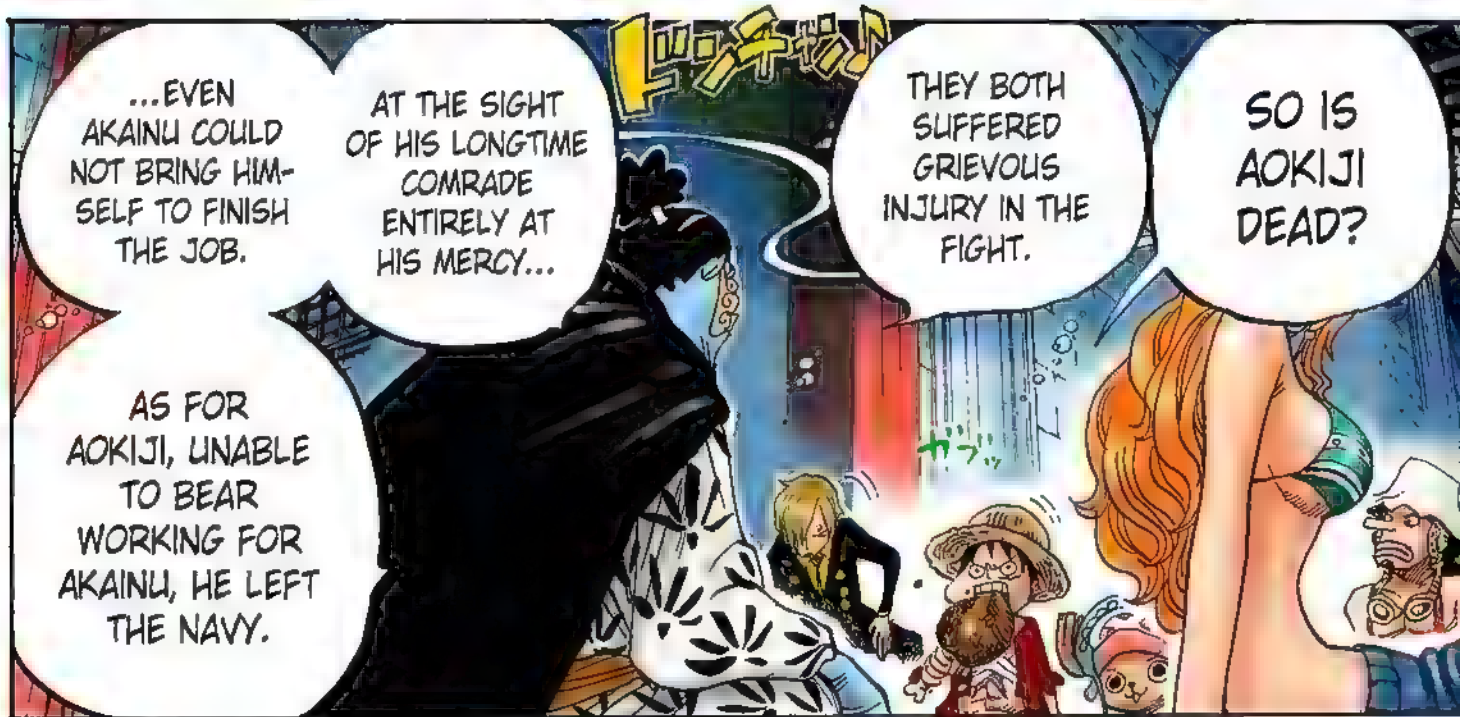
AKAINU

...



AND THUS  
SAKAZUKI IS  
THE NEW FLEET  
ADMIRAL OF  
THE NAVY!!!

AKAINU  
EMERGED  
VICTORIOUS  
!!



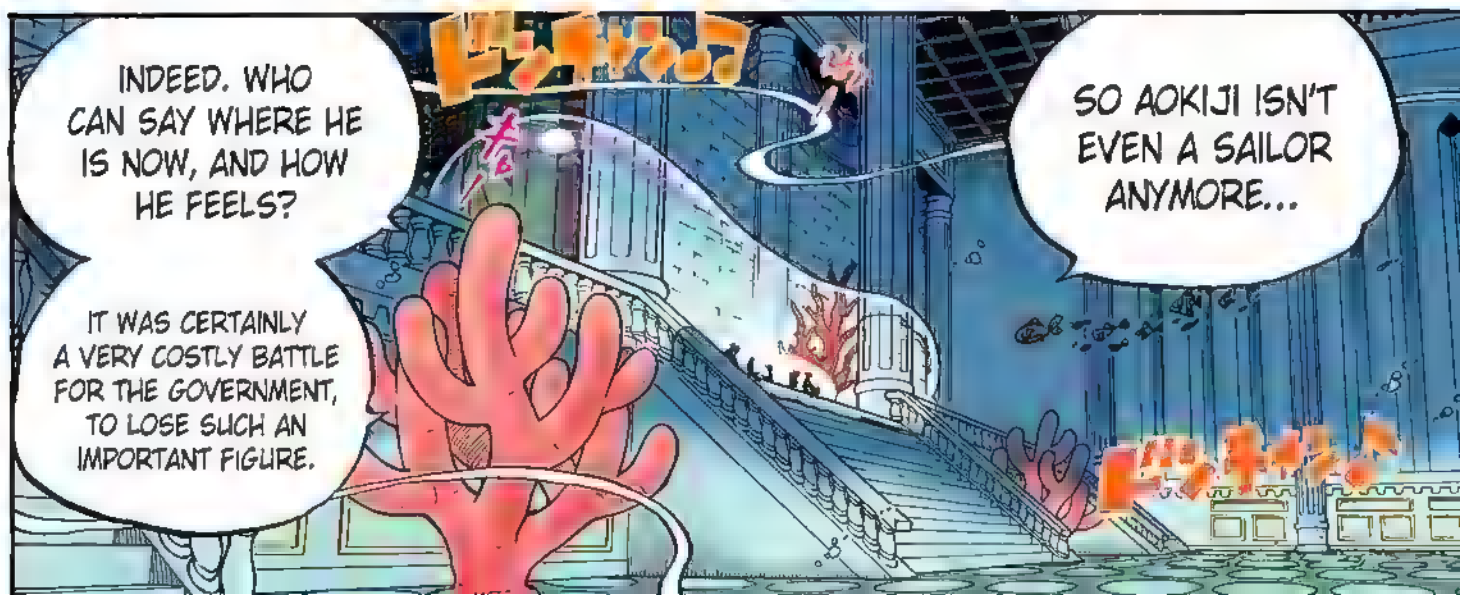
...EVEN  
AKAINU COULD  
NOT BRING HIM-  
SELF TO FINISH  
THE JOB.

AT THE SIGHT  
OF HIS LONGTIME  
COMRADE  
ENTIRELY AT  
HIS MERCY...

THEY BOTH  
SUFFERED  
GRIEVOUS  
INJURY IN THE  
FIGHT.

SO IS  
AOKIJI  
DEAD?

AS FOR  
AOKIJI, UNABLE  
TO BEAR  
WORKING FOR  
AKAINU, HE LEFT  
THE NAVY.



INDEED. WHO  
CAN SAY WHERE  
HE IS NOW, AND  
HOW HE FEELS?

IT WAS CERTAINLY  
A VERY COSTLY BATTLE  
FOR THE GOVERNMENT,  
TO LOSE SUCH AN  
IMPORTANT FIGURE.

SO AOKIJI ISN'T  
EVEN A SAILOR  
ANYMORE...



LISTEN  
CAREFULLY...

KEEP IN MIND  
THESE TWO CHIEF  
CHANGES IN THE  
NEW WORLD THAT  
HAVE TAKEN PLACE  
DURING THE LAST  
TWO YEARS.

BUT THE PLAN  
THE GOVERNMENT  
ENACTED TO FILL  
THAT HOLE...

...GRANTED  
THE NAVY AN  
UNEXPECTED  
POWER!

AND THE  
BLACKBEARD  
PIRATES HAVE MADE  
FEARFUL STRIDES  
OF THEIR OWN.

BLACK-  
BEARD... THE  
ONES WE MET IN  
MOCKTOWN!

THE  
GUYS WHO  
WRECKED MY  
HOMELAND!!

UNDER FLEET  
ADMIRAL SAKAZUKI'S  
LEADERSHIP, NAVY HQ  
HAS GROWN FAR MORE  
POWERFUL AND  
DETERMINED THAN  
EVER BEFORE.

...AND AFTER POPS'  
PASSING, HE QUICKLY  
SPREAD OUT AND  
CONQUERED THAT ENTIRE  
STRETCH OF SEA...

...USING THE TREMOR-  
TREMOR POWERS  
THAT HE STOLE FROM  
WHITEBEARD'S BODY!!

AS A  
VETERAN OF  
WHITEBEARD'S  
CREW...

...TEECH  
KNEW THEIR  
TERRITORY LIKE  
THE BACK OF  
HIS HAND...

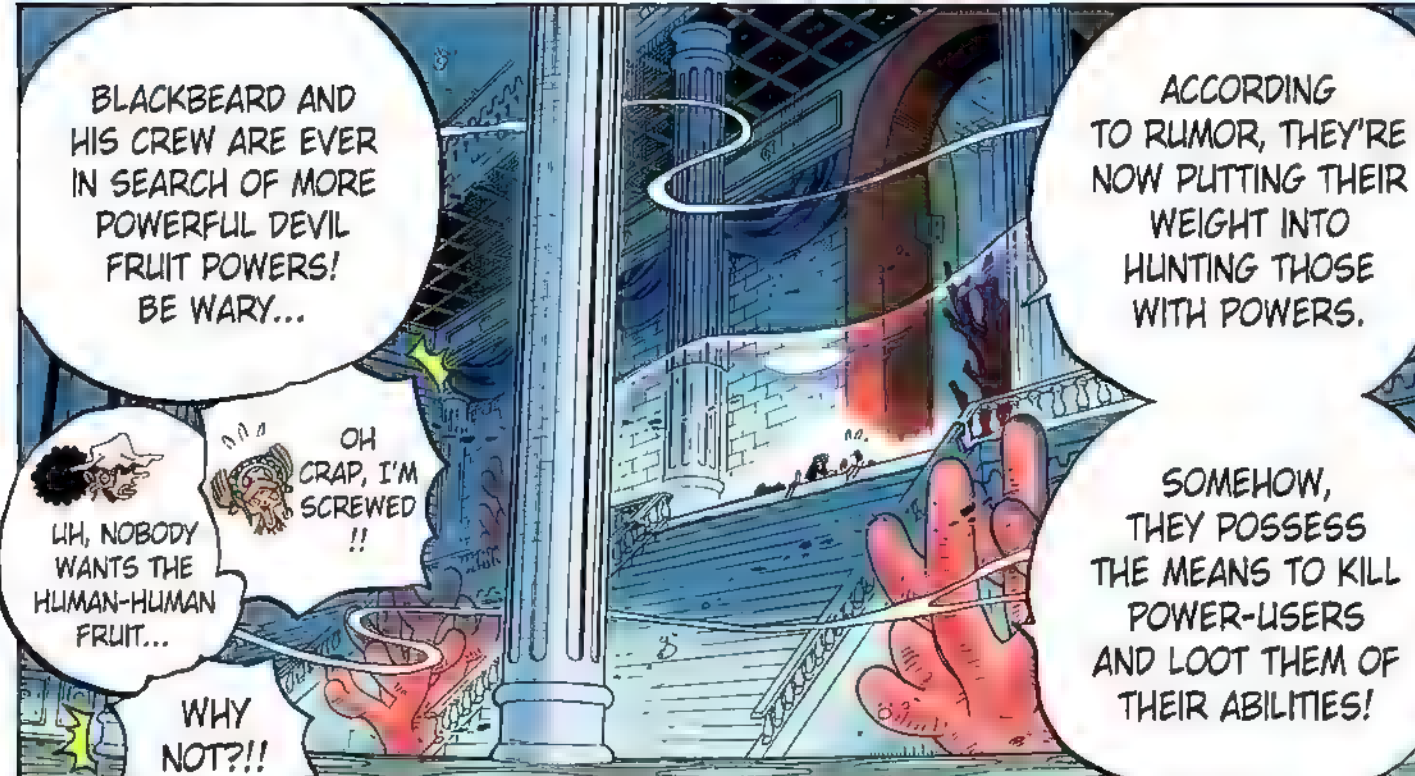




...ALONGSIDE  
RED-HAIR  
SHANKS, KAIDO,  
AND BIG MOM!!

NOW, THE  
REST OF WORLD  
LABELS HIM ONE  
OF THE FOUR  
EMPERORS...

THE  
DESPICABLE  
SWINE!!!



BLACKBEARD AND  
HIS CREW ARE EVER  
IN SEARCH OF MORE  
POWERFUL DEVIL  
FRUIT POWERS!  
BE WARY...

ACCORDING  
TO RUMOR, THEY'RE  
NOW PUTTING THEIR  
WEIGHT INTO  
HUNTING THOSE  
WITH POWERS.

UH, NOBODY  
WANTS THE  
HUMAN-HUMAN  
FRUIT...

OH  
CRAP, I'M  
SCREWED  
!!

WHY  
NOT?!!

SOMEHOW,  
THEY POSSESS  
THE MEANS TO KILL  
POWER-USERS  
AND LOOT THEM OF  
THEIR ABILITIES!



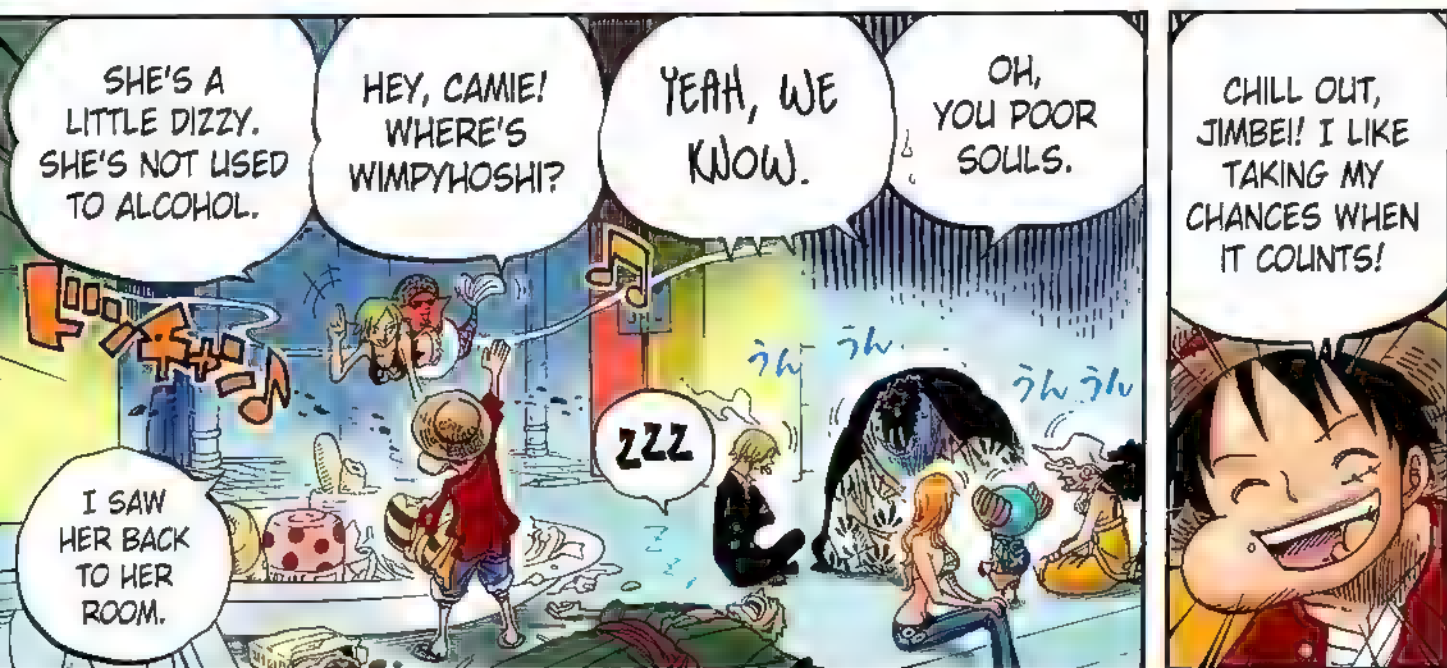
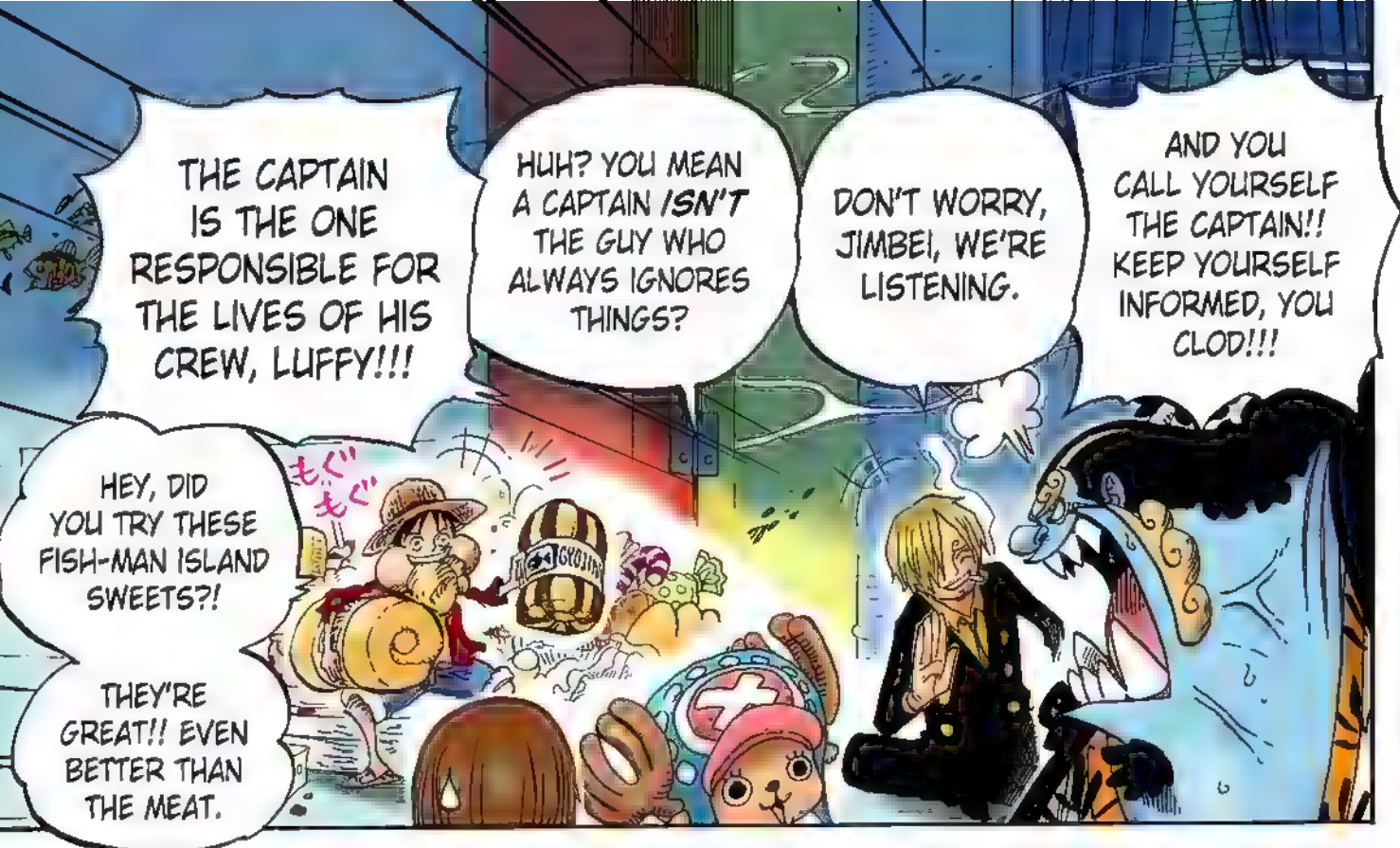
**LUFFY**  
!!!

ARE YOU  
LISTENING TO  
ANY OF  
THIS?!!

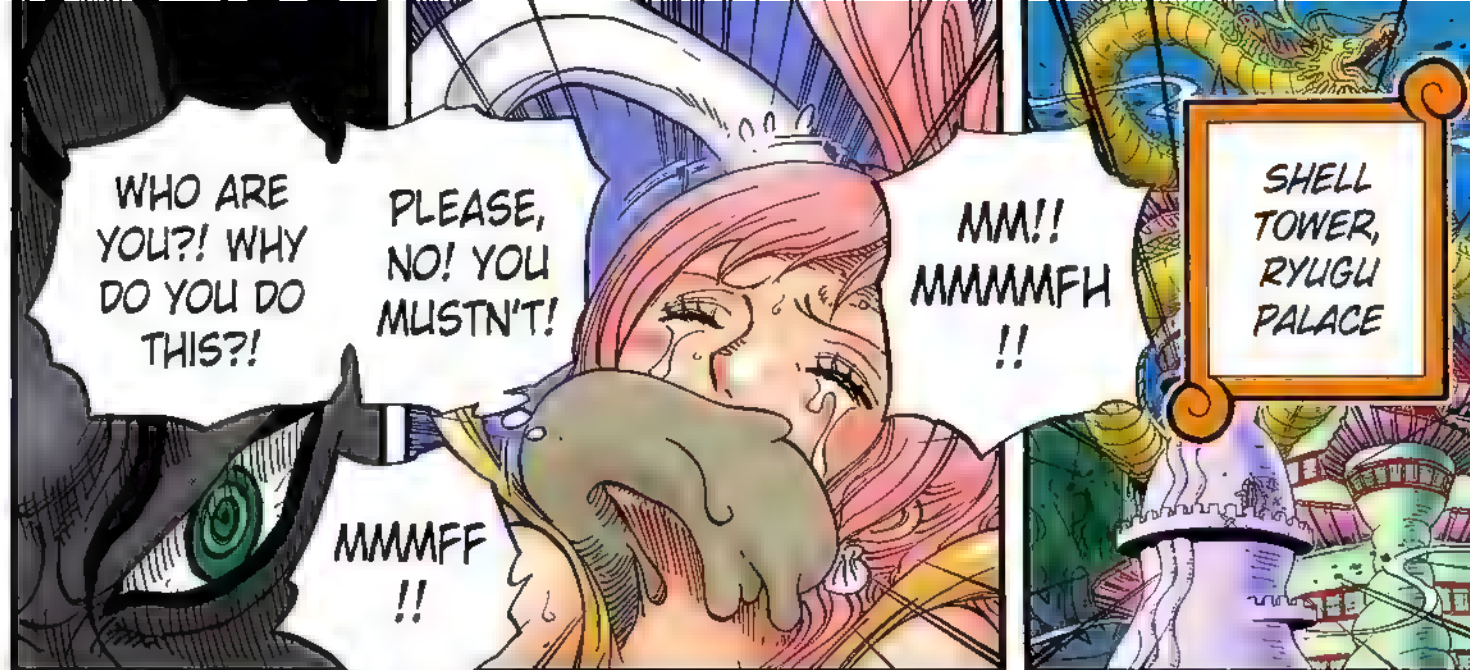
I  
BESEECH  
YOU, DO  
NOT...

AND I THINK  
I HARDLY NEED  
REMINDE YOU  
OF YOUR OWN  
SCORE TO  
SETTLE WITH  
BLACKBEARD,  
LUFFY.









WHO ARE  
YOU?! WHY  
DO YOU DO  
THIS?!

PLEASE,  
NO! YOU  
MUSTN'T!

MM!!  
MMMMFH  
!!

SHELL  
TOWER,  
RYUGU  
PALACE

MMMFF  
!!



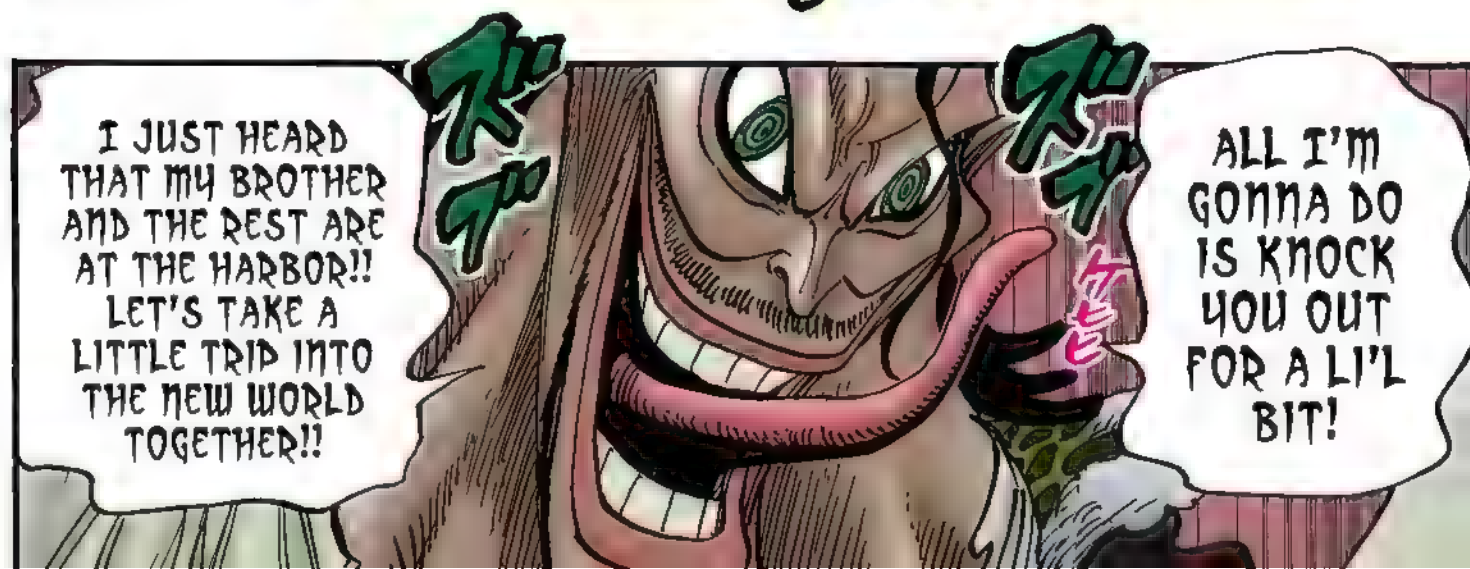
KEH HEH HEH  
HEEE! DON'T GLARE  
AT ME THAT WAY,  
SWEETHEART!

SOMEONE!!  
ANYONE!!!

I AIN'T  
GONNA HURT  
YOU, PRINCESS!  
YOU WON'T  
FEEL A THING!

MMMMFH  
!!

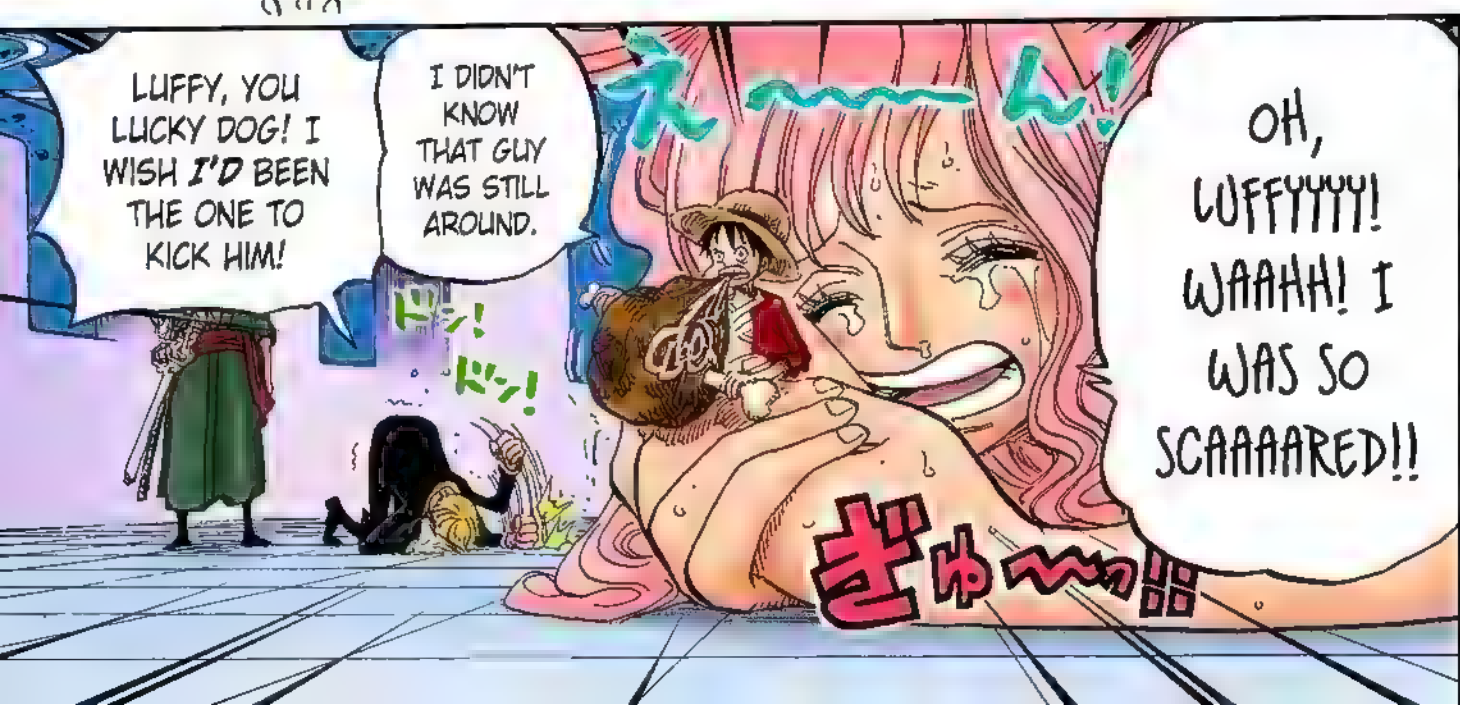
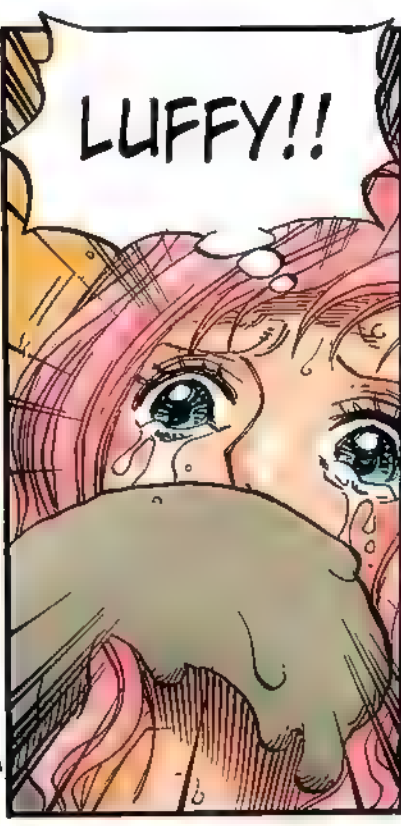
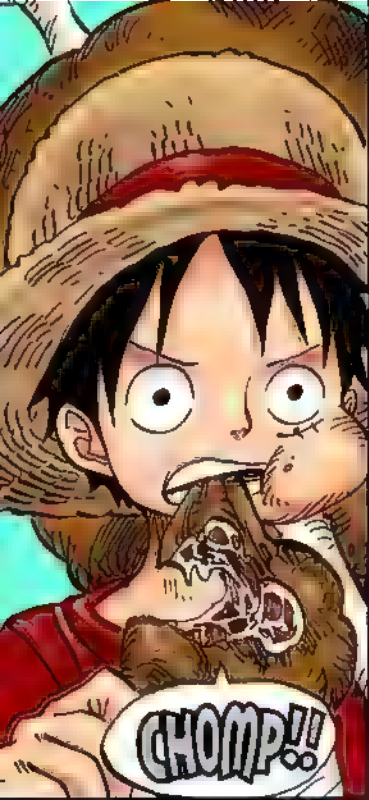
I HAVE SO  
MUCH TREASURE  
NOW THAT SELLING  
MERMAIDS IS JUST  
A HASSLE, BUT  
YOU'RE A  
DIFFERENT STORY!



I JUST HEARD  
THAT MY BROTHER  
AND THE REST ARE  
AT THE HARBOR!!  
LET'S TAKE A  
LITTLE TRIP INTO  
THE NEW WORLD  
TOGETHER!!

ALL I'M  
GONNA DO  
IS KNOCK  
YOU OUT  
FOR A LI'L  
BIT!









TO THINK  
THAT FILTHY  
TREASURE THIEF  
WAS STILL IN  
THE PALACE!!

ははは!!

THAT WAS  
A CLOSE  
ONE!! ONCE  
AGAIN, YOU  
HAVE MY  
THANKS!!

NORMALLY,  
WE DON'T LET A  
SINGLE GUPPY  
INSIDE, BUT WITH  
THE BATTLE  
RAGING, WE LEFT  
IT VULNERABLE!



ALL HE NEEDED TO  
DO WAS CUT THE BARS  
OF HIS CAGE TO GET  
OUT, BUT NOOO, THAT'S  
NOT ENOUGH--

NO, *HE'S*  
THE ONE WHO  
CUT THAT  
TOWER!!

THAT  
VAGABOND MUST  
HAVE DONE  
THAT WHILE  
WE WEREN'T  
LOOKING.

JUST LOOK  
AT THE RIGHT  
TOWER OF THE  
PALACE! CUT  
CLEAN IN TWO!

JUST  
LET THEM  
BLAME IT  
ON HIM,  
STARDORK!!

ははは!!

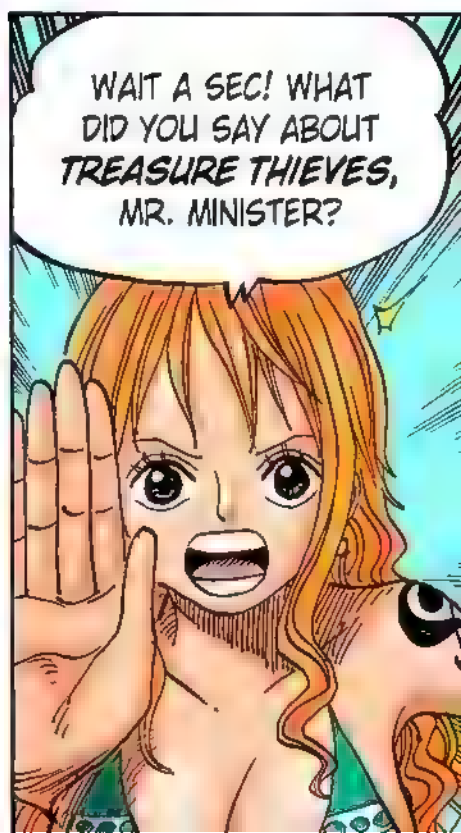


...WENT AND MADE  
OFF WITH **ALL**  
OF THE CASTLE'S  
TREASURE?!!

I GOT A BAD  
FEELING ABOUT  
THIS...

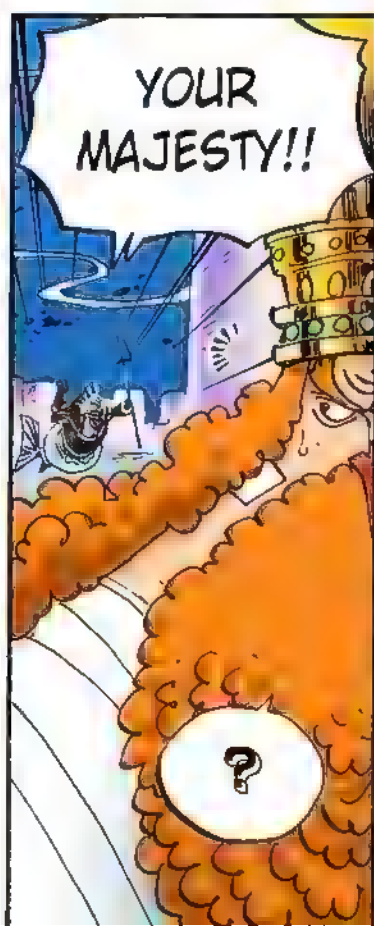
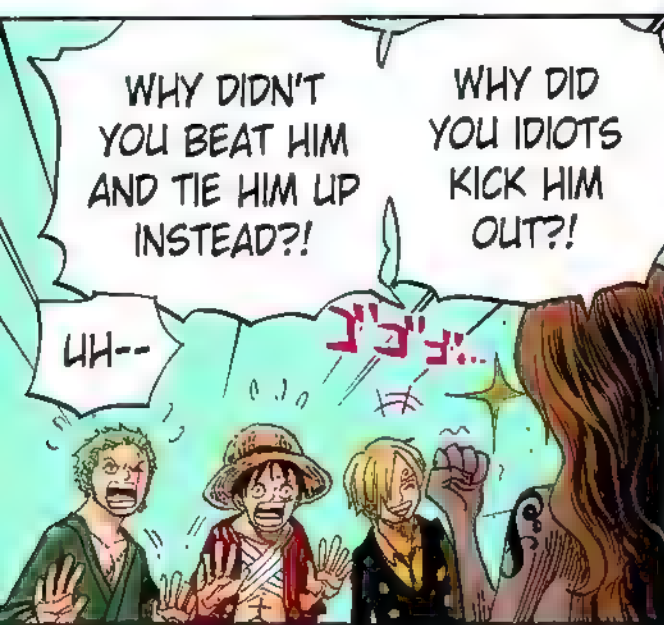
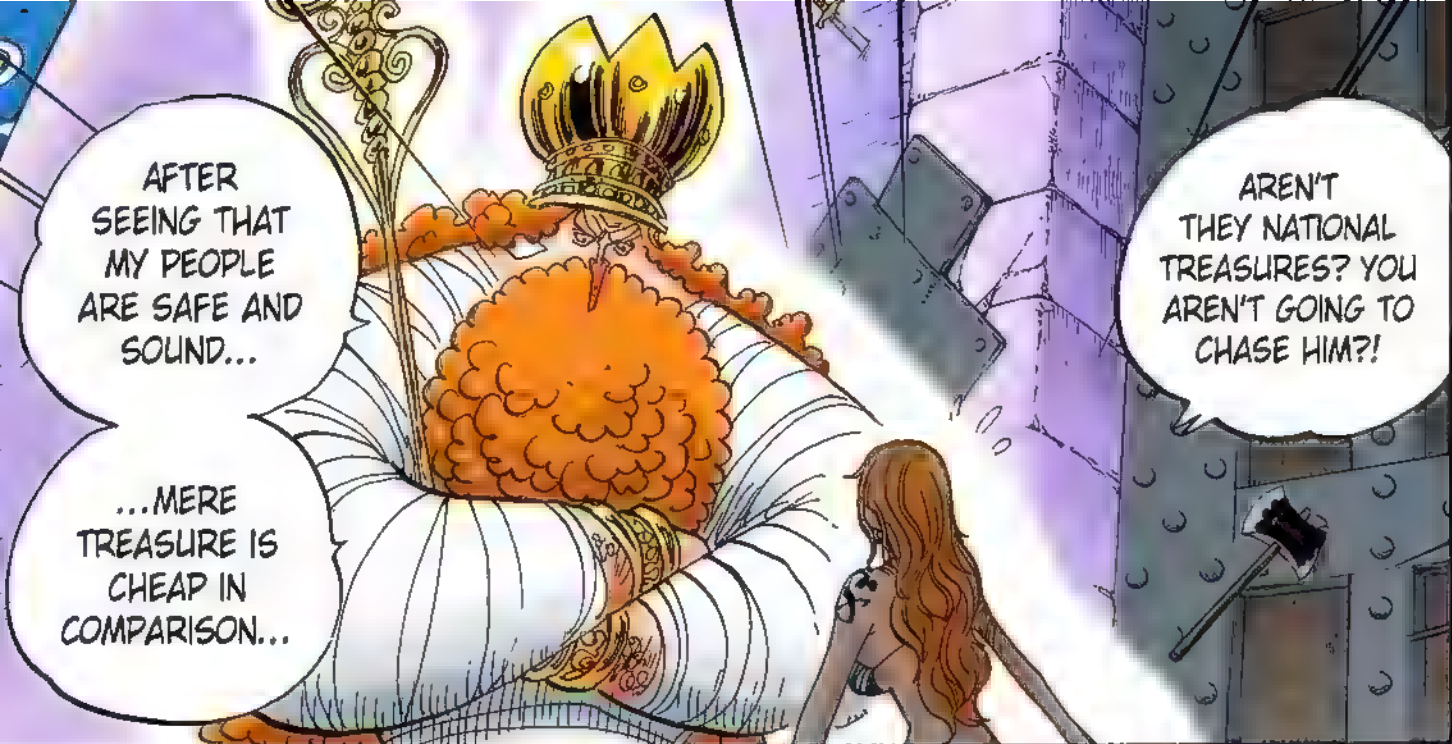
KEH HEH

WHAAAT?!  
YOU MEAN  
**THAT**  
GLY...



WAIT A SEC! WHAT  
DID YOU SAY ABOUT  
**TREASURE THIEVES**,  
MR. MINISTER?







HATRED  
NEVER  
DISAPPEARS...  
VENGEANCE  
WILL HAVE  
ITS DAY!!!

BRING ME  
STRAW HAT,  
AND I WILL  
KILL HIM  
MYSELF!!!

FILTHY,  
PATHETIC  
HUMANS  
!!!

THE  
PRISON  
TOWER

WE WILL  
GRIND THE  
HUMANS  
INTO...MUSH.

FIRST WE  
WILL HAVE OUR  
REVENGE ON  
THE STRAW  
HATS...  
KAPOOF.

HA HA HA...  
I AGED  
MYSELF ON  
PURPOSE...

JA HA HA  
HYA HYA...  
COFF COFF!

AM I  
DRUNK?  
OUCH, MY  
ACHING  
JOINTS...

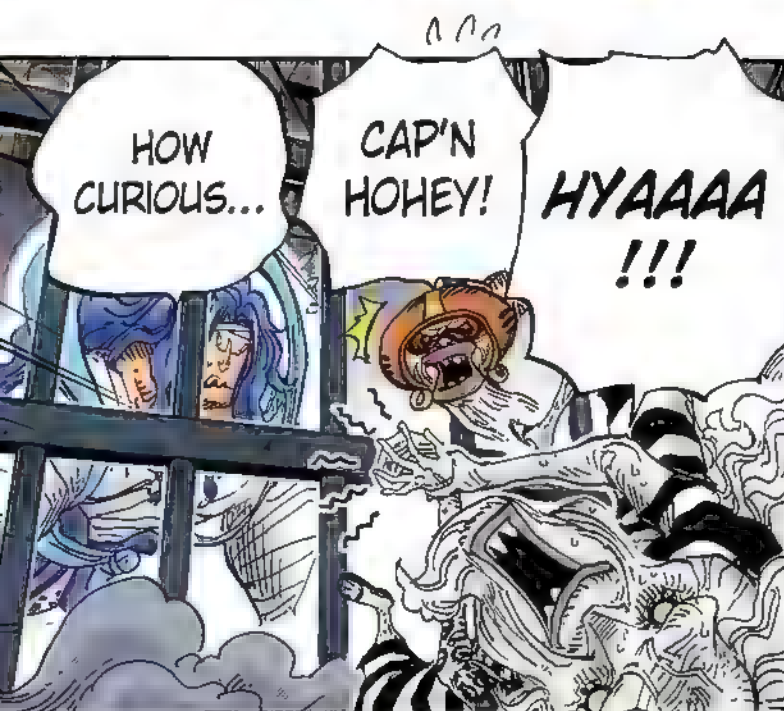
HYA...  
HYA...  
WEEZ...





IS THAT...  
HODY AND  
HIS MEN?!

WHAT  
IN THE  
WORLD  
...?



HOW  
CURIOUS...

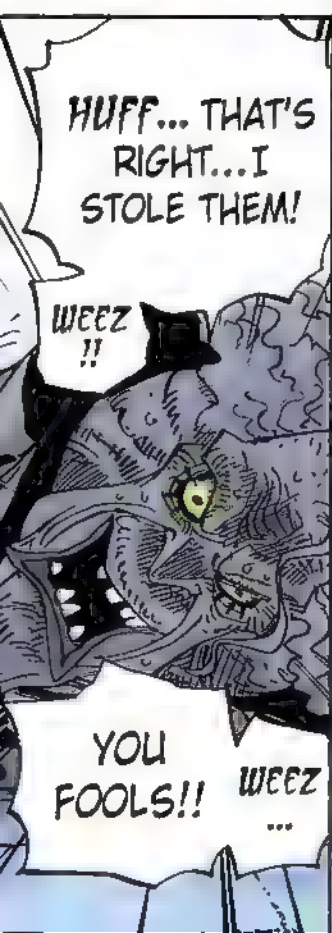
CAP'N  
HOHEY!

**HYAAAA  
!!!**



I'LL TEAR  
THE BARS  
APART  
LIKE...

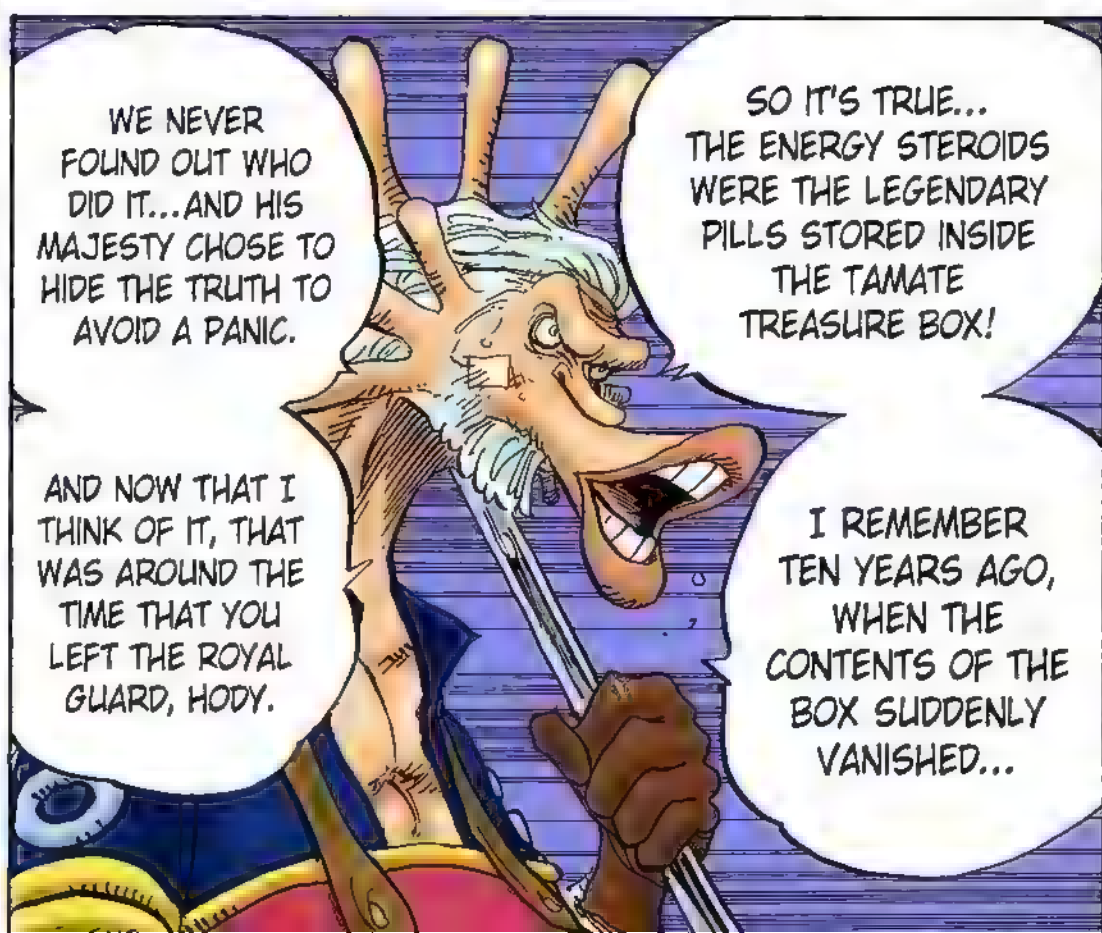
YOU'LL NEVER  
KEEP ME TRAPPED  
IN THIS FLIMSY  
CAGE, YOU ROYAL  
NINCOMPOOPS!



HUFF... THAT'S  
RIGHT...I  
STOLE THEM!

WEEZ  
!!

YOU  
FOOLS!! WEEZ  
...



WE NEVER  
FOUND OUT WHO  
DID IT...AND HIS  
MAJESTY CHOSE TO  
HIDE THE TRUTH TO  
AVOID A PANIC.

AND NOW THAT I  
THINK OF IT, THAT  
WAS AROUND THE  
TIME THAT YOU  
LEFT THE ROYAL  
GUARD, HODY.

SO IT'S TRUE...  
THE ENERGY STEROIDS  
WERE THE LEGENDARY  
PILLS STORED INSIDE  
THE TAMATE  
TREASURE BOX!

I REMEMBER  
TEN YEARS AGO,  
WHEN THE  
CONTENTS OF THE  
BOX SUDDENLY  
VANISHED...





THIS WAS  
TOO STRANGE  
AND UNIQUE TO  
BE A NATIONAL  
TREASURE...

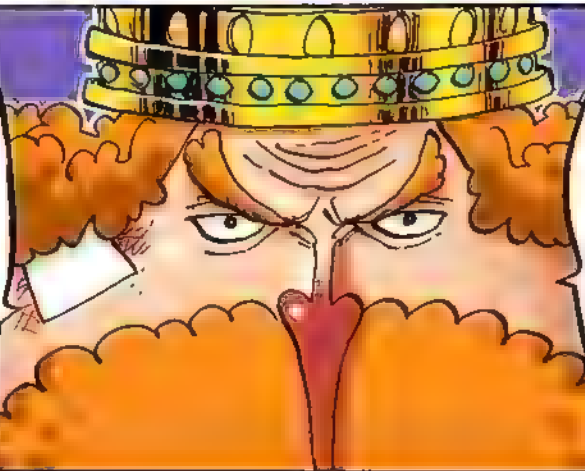
THE PILLS INSIDE THE  
TAMATE BOX ARE SO  
ANCIENT THAT EVEN THE  
LEGENDS SURROUNDING  
THEM HAVE GROWN  
VAGUE...

I SUSPECT IT  
WAS ACTUALLY A  
DANGEROUS DRUG  
THAT WAS LABELED  
A "TREASURE" IN  
ORDER TO KEEP  
IT OUT OF THE  
PEOPLE'S HANDS...

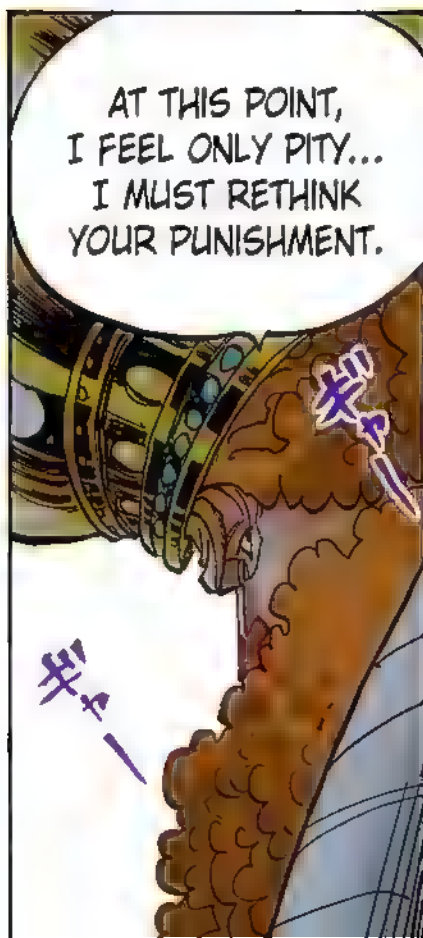
SOME TALES  
SAID IT GAVE ONE  
THE STRENGTH OF A  
THOUSAND...OTHERS  
SAID THEY AGED  
THE IMBIBER!



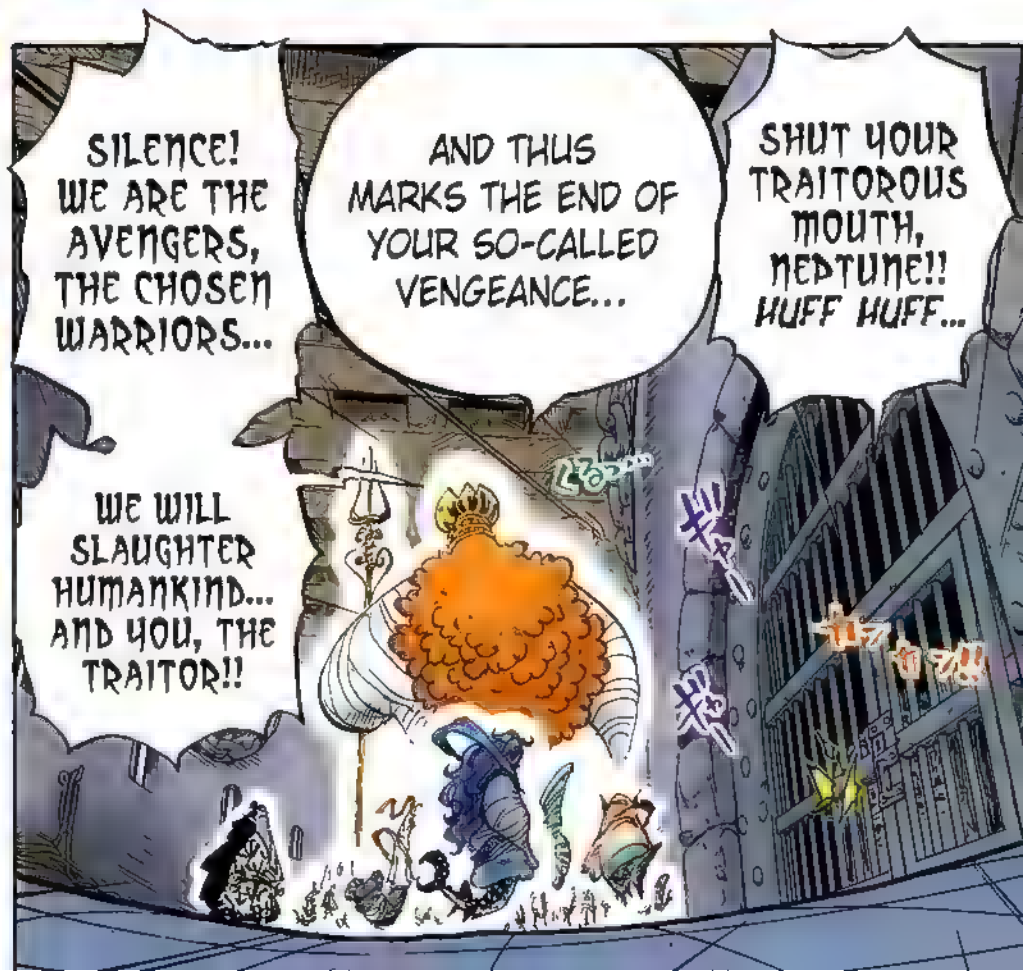
...AND  
WERE FOOLISH  
ENOUGH TO  
THINK YOU HAD  
GAINED GREAT  
POWER  
WITHOUT A  
PRICE...



YOU  
OPENED A  
BOX THAT  
MUST  
NEVER BE  
OPENED...



AT THIS POINT,  
I FEEL ONLY PITY...  
I MUST RETHINK  
YOUR PUNISHMENT.



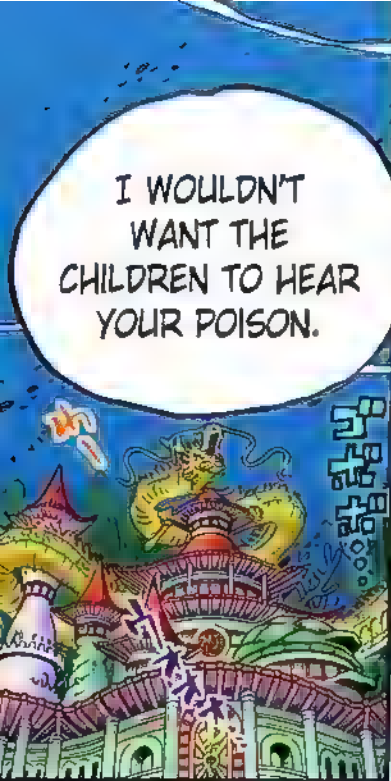
SILENCE!  
WE ARE THE  
AVENGERS,  
THE CHOSEN  
WARRIORS...

AND THUS  
MARKS THE END OF  
YOUR SO-CALLED  
VENGEANCE...

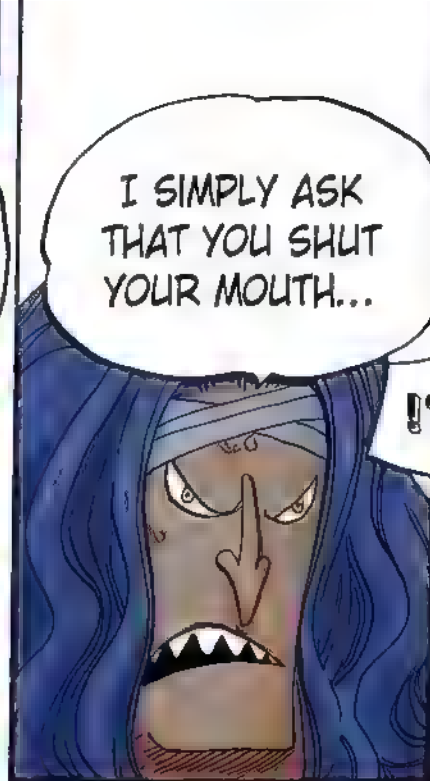
SHUT YOUR  
TRAITOROUS  
MOUTH,  
NEPTUNE!!  
HUFF HUFF...

WE WILL  
SLAUGHTER  
HUMANKIND...  
AND YOU, THE  
TRAITOR!!





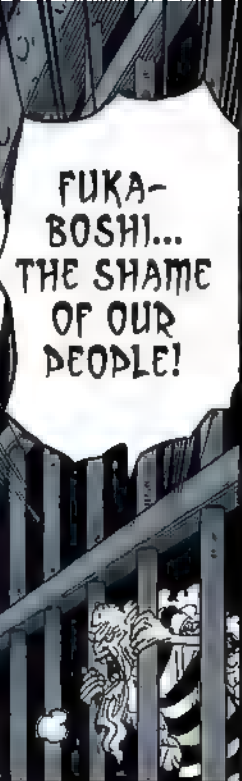
I WOULDN'T WANT THE CHILDREN TO HEAR YOUR POISON.



I SIMPLY ASK THAT YOU SHUT YOUR MOUTH...



YOU KILLED MY MOTHER... BUT I DO NOT HATE YOU.



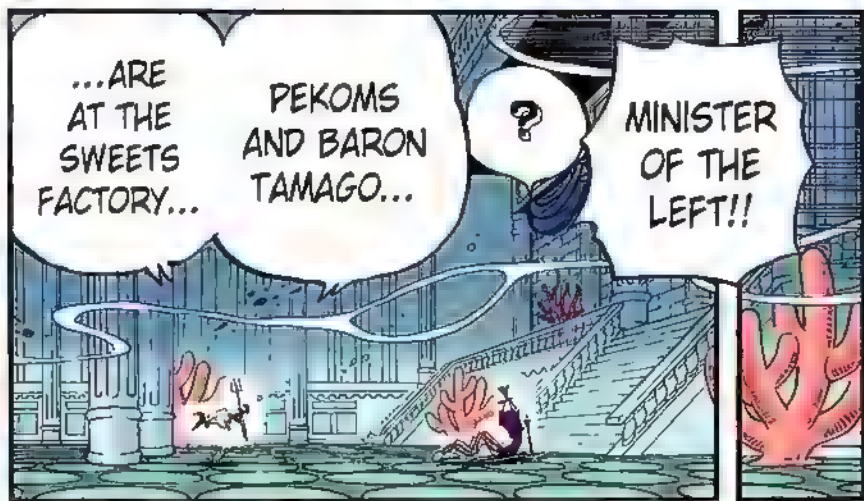
FUKA-BOSHI... THE SHAME OF OUR PEOPLE!



WE HAVE NO SWEETS TO SEND TO THEM THIS MONTH.

SO BIG MOM'S AGENTS ARE HERE.

THE FACTORY WAS RANSACKED BY HODY'S GOONS...



...ARE AT THE SWEETS FACTORY...

PEKOMS AND BARON TAMAGO...

?

MINISTER OF THE LEFT!!



AFTER ALL, BIG MOM OF THE FOUR EMPERORS IS A MONSTER...

...WHO WOULD EVEN DESTROY A NATION FOR THE SAKE OF HER SWEETS!!!

WHETHER THAT EXCUSE STANDS UP TO SCRUTINY IS YET TO BE SEEN...



AND THE SWEETS WE DID HAVE WERE ALL GIVEN TO THE STRAW HAT PIRATES...

...TO BE ENJOYED AT THE FEAST.



**Chapter 651: A VOICE**

**FROM THE NEW WORLD**



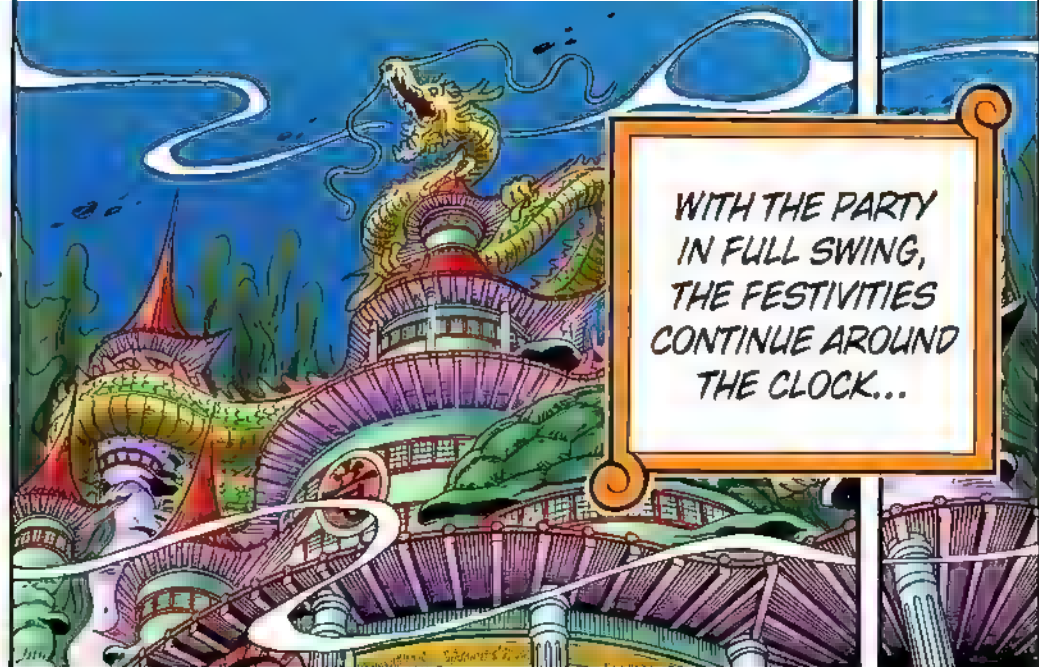


ONE PIECE<sup>TM</sup> vol. 66

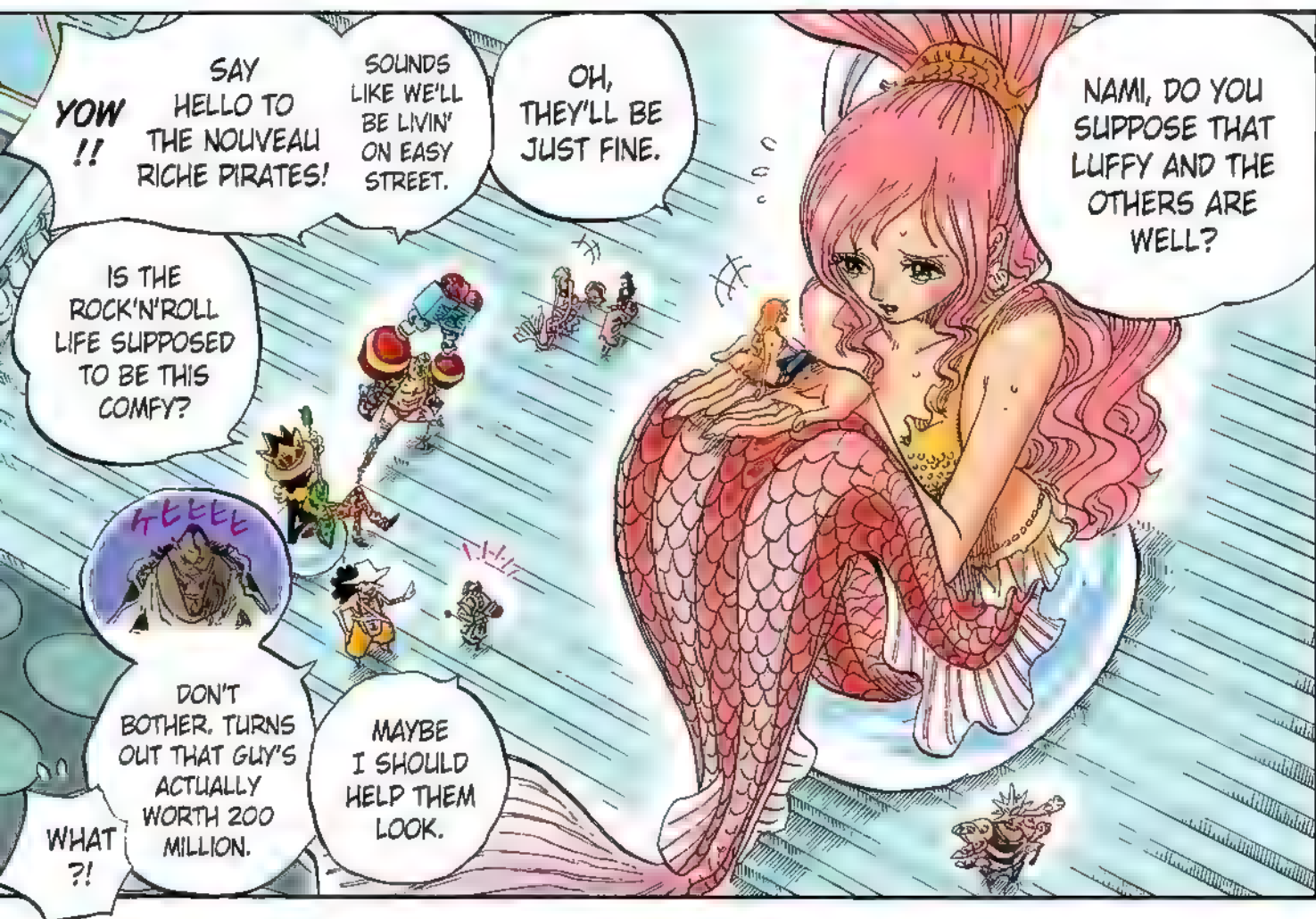




WHAT?! WE'RE  
GETTIN' TREASURE  
OUTTA THIS?!



WITH THE PARTY  
IN FULL SWING,  
THE FESTIVITIES  
CONTINUE AROUND  
THE CLOCK...



YOW  
!!

SAY  
HELLO TO  
THE NOUVEAU  
RICHE PIRATES!

SOUNDS  
LIKE WE'LL  
BE LIVIN'  
ON EASY  
STREET.

OH,  
THEY'LL BE  
JUST FINE.

NAMI, DO YOU  
SUPPOSE THAT  
LUFFY AND THE  
OTHERS ARE  
WELL?

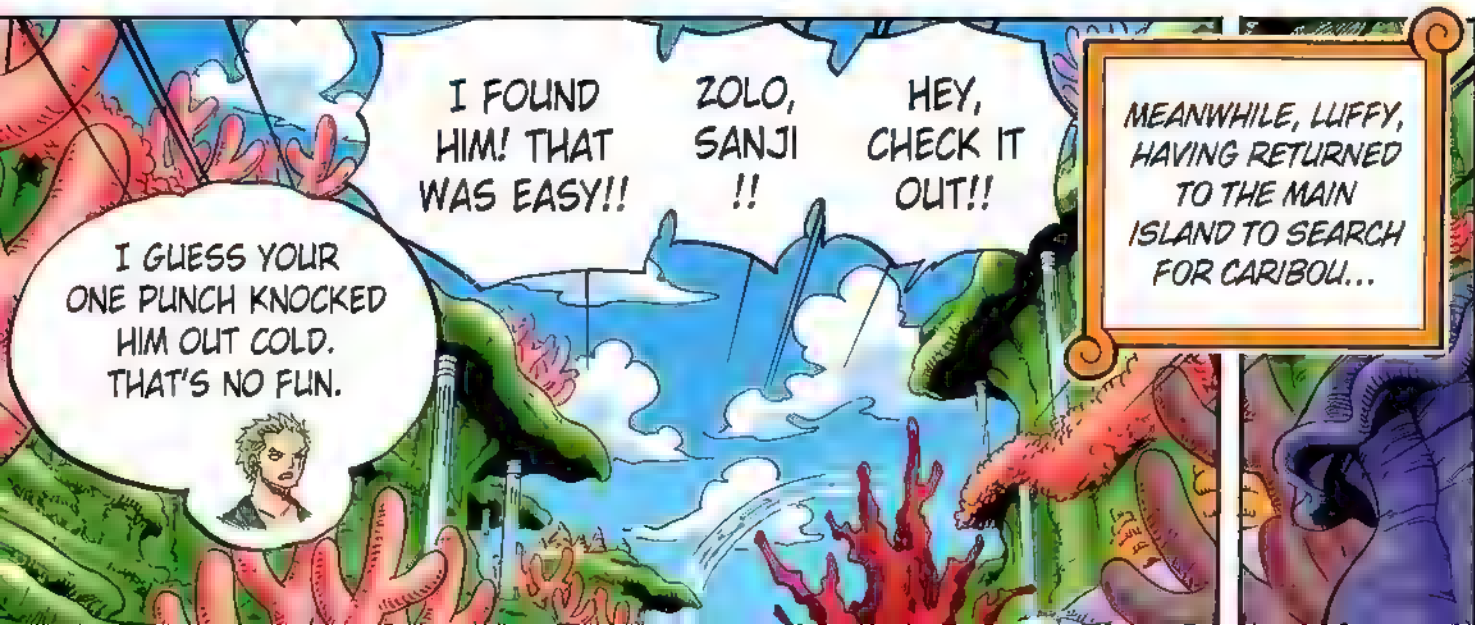
IS THE  
ROCK'N'ROLL  
LIFE SUPPOSED  
TO BE THIS  
COMFY?

EEEE

DON'T  
BOTHR. TURNS  
OUT THAT GUY'S  
ACTUALLY  
WORTH 200  
MILLION.

MAYBE  
I SHOULD  
HELP THEM  
LOOK.

WHAT  
?!



I FOUND  
HIM! THAT  
WAS EASY!!

ZOLO,  
SANJI  
!!

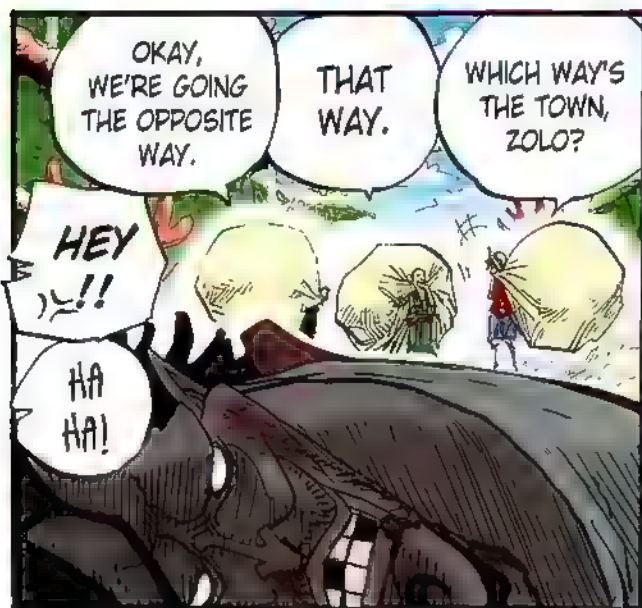
HEY,  
CHECK IT  
OUT!!

I GUESS YOUR  
ONE PUNCH KNOCKED  
HIM OUT COLD.  
THAT'S NO FUN.



MEANWHILE, LUFFY,  
HAVING RETURNED  
TO THE MAIN  
ISLAND TO SEARCH  
FOR CARIBOU...







YOU GIVE  
US A MONTH'S  
WORTH OF  
SWEETS...

...AND OUR  
MAMA LETS  
YOU USE HER  
NAME!!

I WAS  
EXPECTIN'  
TO HAVE A  
SNACK!! I'M  
HUNGRY,  
DAMMIT!!

NOW, I KNOW  
WE GOT AN  
ARRANGEMENT,  
SO IT PAINS ME TO  
HAFTA SAY THIS...

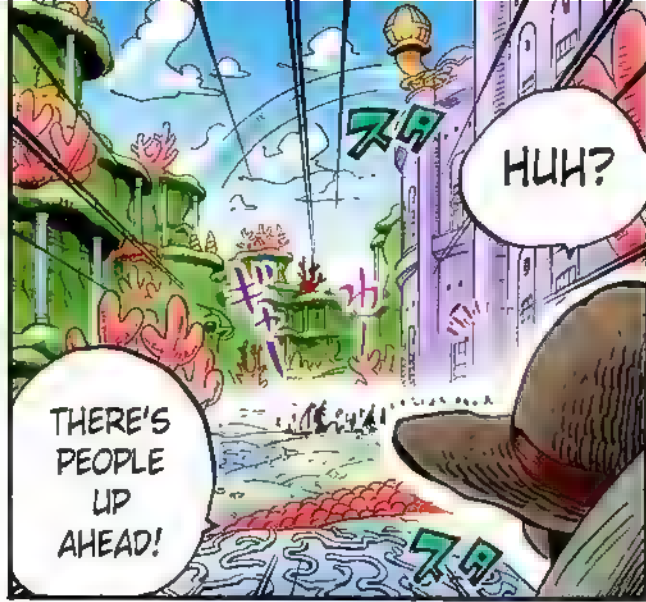
THAT'S HOW  
IT WORKS!!  
THAT'S THE  
DEAL!!

YOU *KNOW*  
WHAT HAPPENS  
IF YOU MAKE  
MAMA ANGRY?

YOU GET  
RUINED!!!

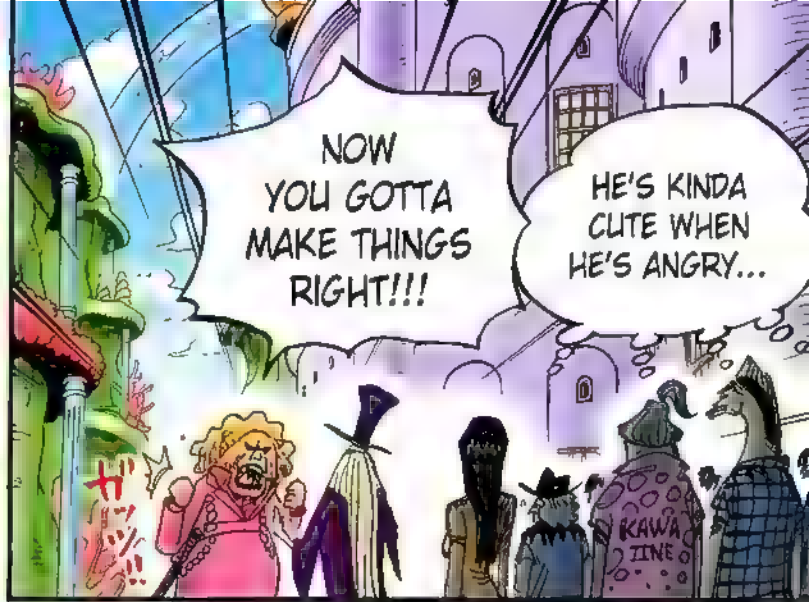
BIG MOM PIRATES  
FIGHTER  
PEKOMS





HUH?

THERE'S  
PEOPLE  
UP  
AHEAD!



NOW  
YOU GOTTA  
MAKE THINGS  
RIGHT!!!

HE'S KINDA  
CUTE WHEN  
HE'S ANGRY...



HEYYY!!  
SWEETS  
FACTORY!!

SO THIS IS  
THE PLACE  
WHERE THEY  
MADE THOSE  
AWESOME  
TREATS?!



I JUST  
HOPE THEY  
HAVE SOME  
FLYING FISH  
THERE.

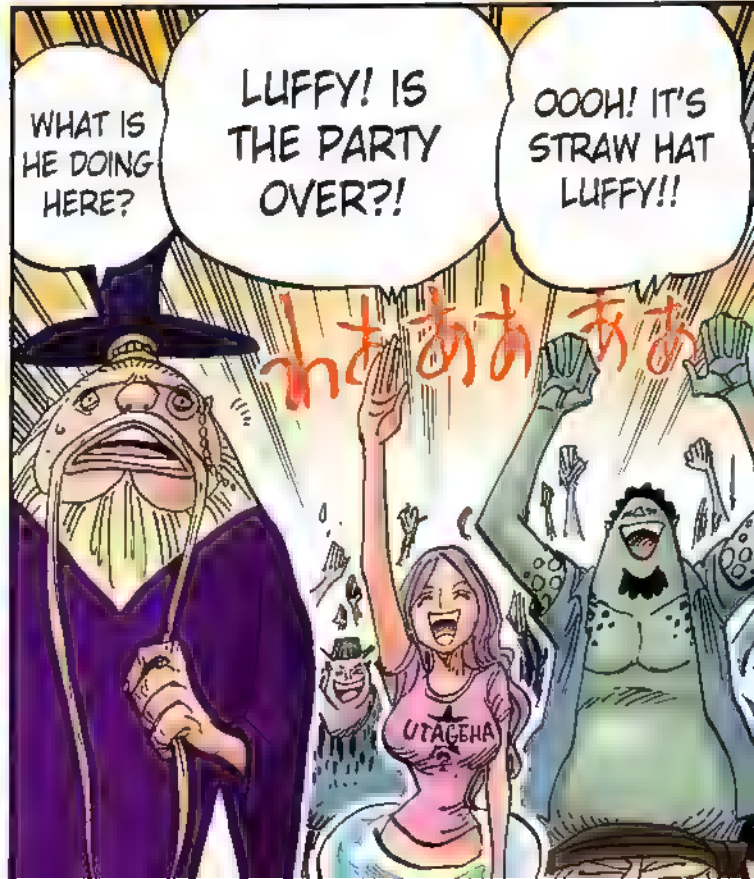
REMEMBER  
WHEN  
PAPPAGU  
MENTIONED  
IT?

HEY!  
THAT'S THE  
SWEETS  
FACTORY.



THE MEAT  
WAS GOOD, BUT THOSE  
FISH-MAN ISLAND SWEETS  
WERE THE BEST!!

YEAH,  
I ATE MY  
FILL!

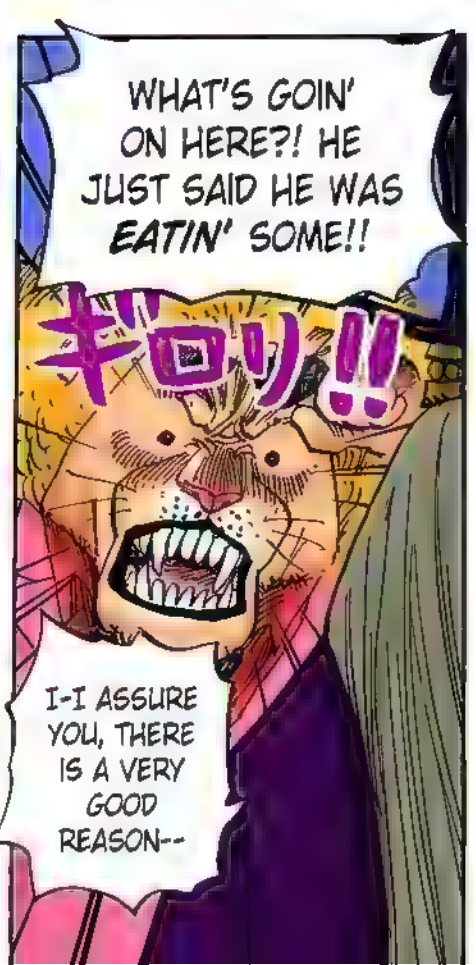


WHAT IS  
HE DOING  
HERE?

LUFFY! IS  
THE PARTY  
OVER?!

OOOH! IT'S  
STRAW HAT  
LUFFY!!









OH GREAT,  
ANOTHER  
WEIRDO... WHO  
ARE YOU?



IF WE  
ARE ABLE TO  
LEAVE ON  
LE MORROW,  
WE SHOULD  
RETURN IN  
TIME.

LET US  
EXPLORE  
MORE  
PEACEFUL  
MEANS.

LE TEA  
PARTY IS  
IN QUATRE  
DAYS.



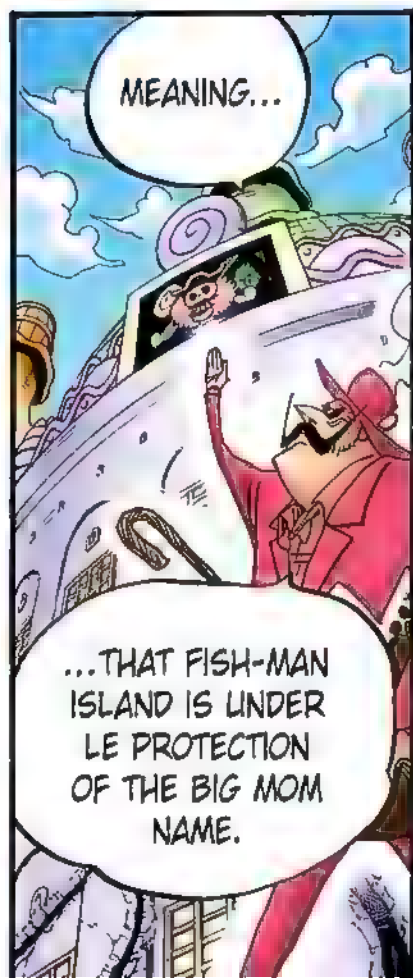
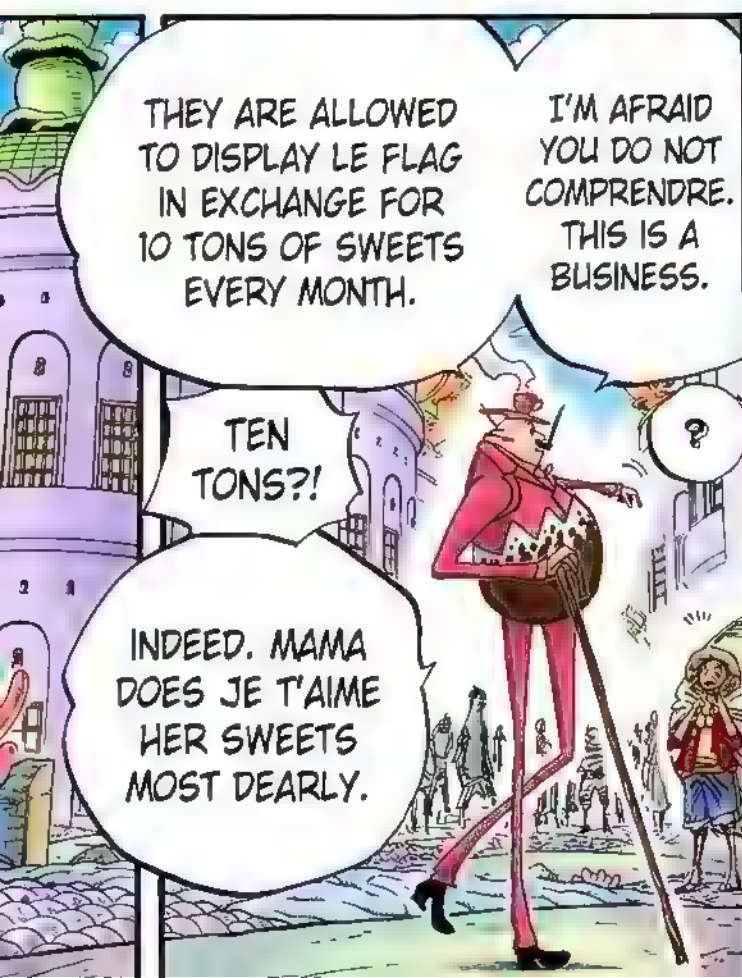
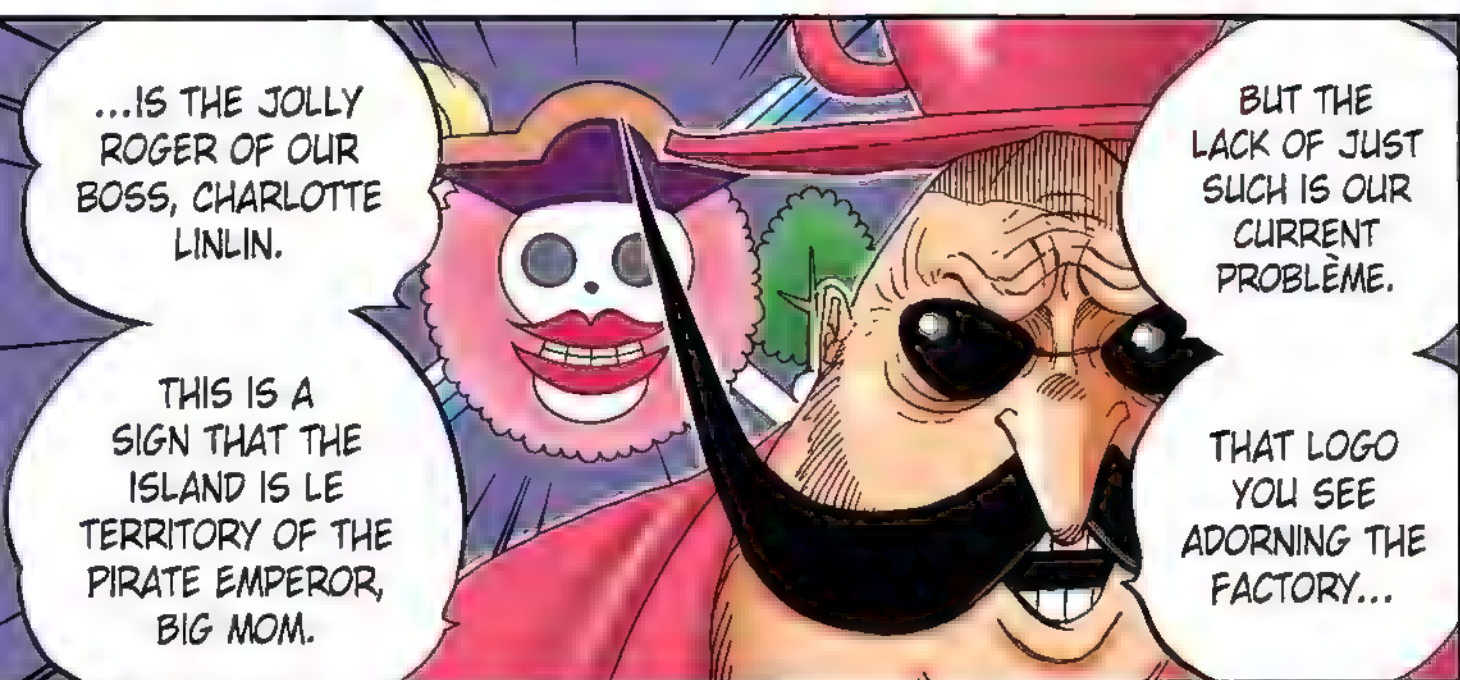
AHEM... A  
VERY BONJOUR  
TO YOU,  
HALF-BOILED  
PIRATES...

CLINK...

JE M'APPELLE  
BARON TAMAGO,  
AT YOUR  
SERVICE.

BIG MOM PIRATES  
FIGHTER (OF THE  
LONGLEG PEOPLE)  
**BARON TAMAGO**







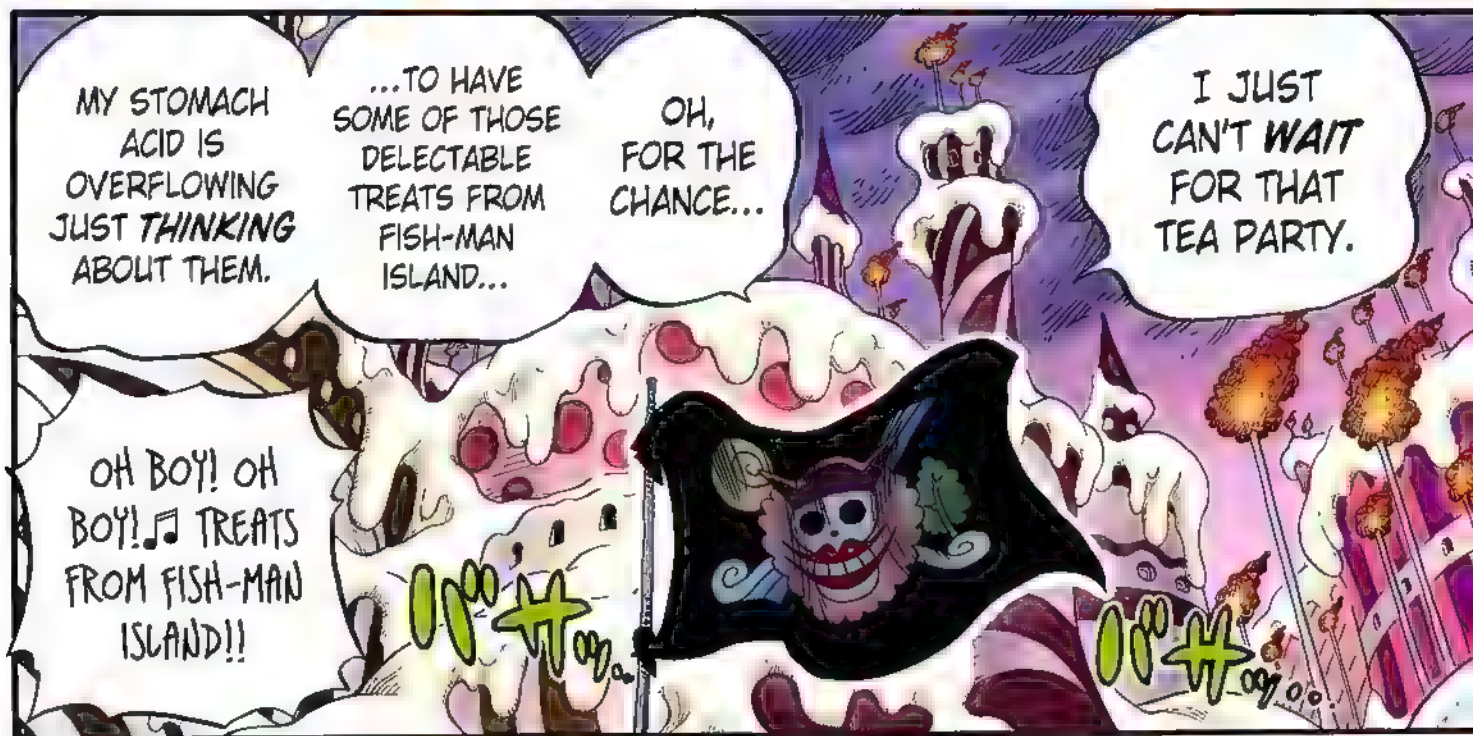


WHOLE  
CAKE  
ISLAND

ON A  
STRETCH OF  
SEA IN THE  
NEW WORLD...

HAAA  
HA HA HA  
HA HA...

YOU SOUND  
SO HAPPY,  
MAMA!



MY STOMACH  
ACID IS  
OVERFLOWING  
JUST *THINKING*  
ABOUT THEM.

...TO HAVE  
SOME OF THOSE  
DELECTABLE  
TREATS FROM  
FISH-MAN  
ISLAND...

OH,  
FOR THE  
CHANCE...

I JUST  
CAN'T *WAIT*  
FOR THAT  
TEA PARTY.

OH BOY! OH  
BOY! ♪ TREATS  
FROM FISH-MAN  
ISLAND!!



HUH?!  
WAIT,  
MAMA...  
NO!!

THEN YOU CAN  
WAIT FOR THE  
PARTY INSIDE  
MY BELLY...

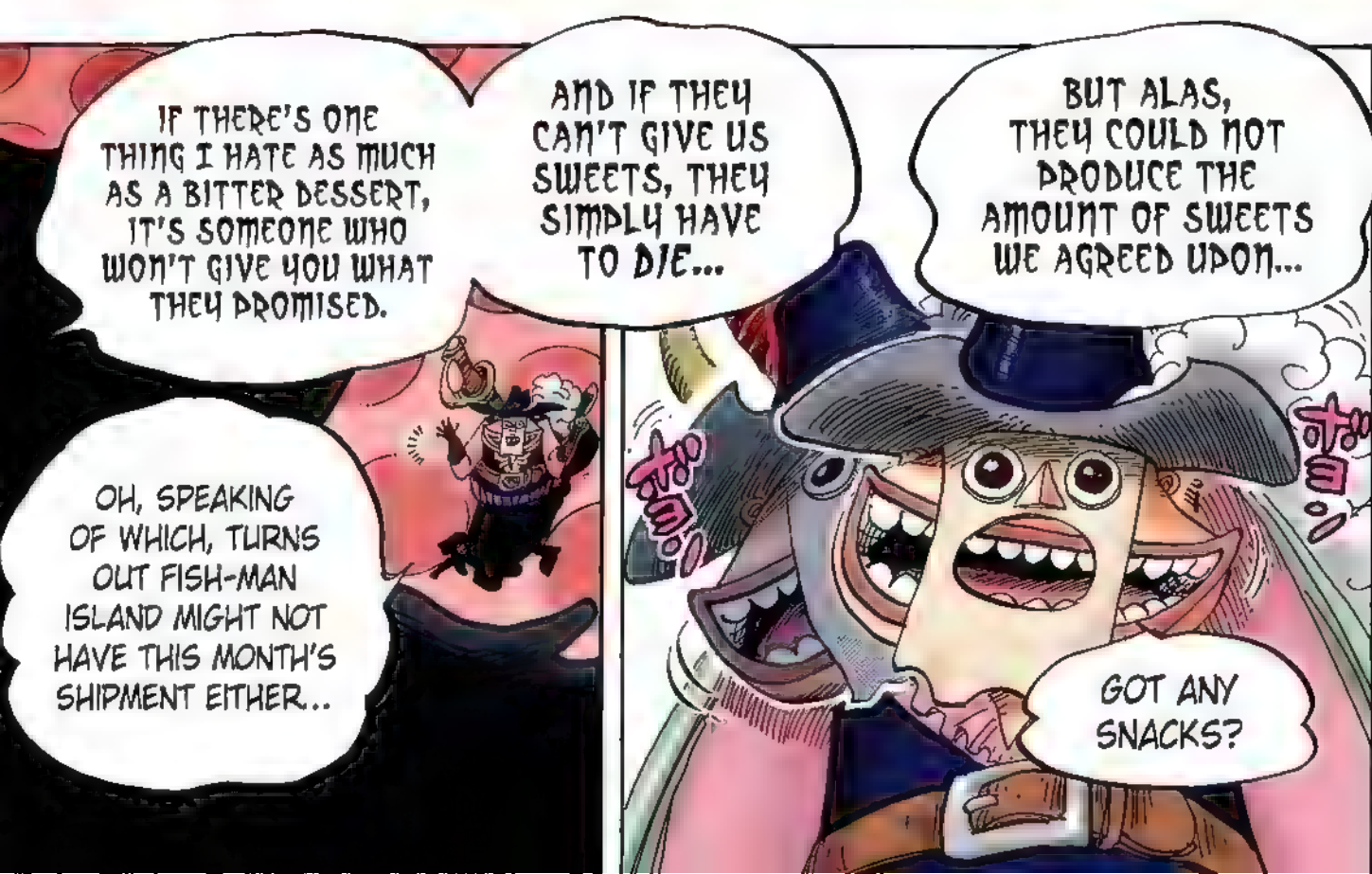
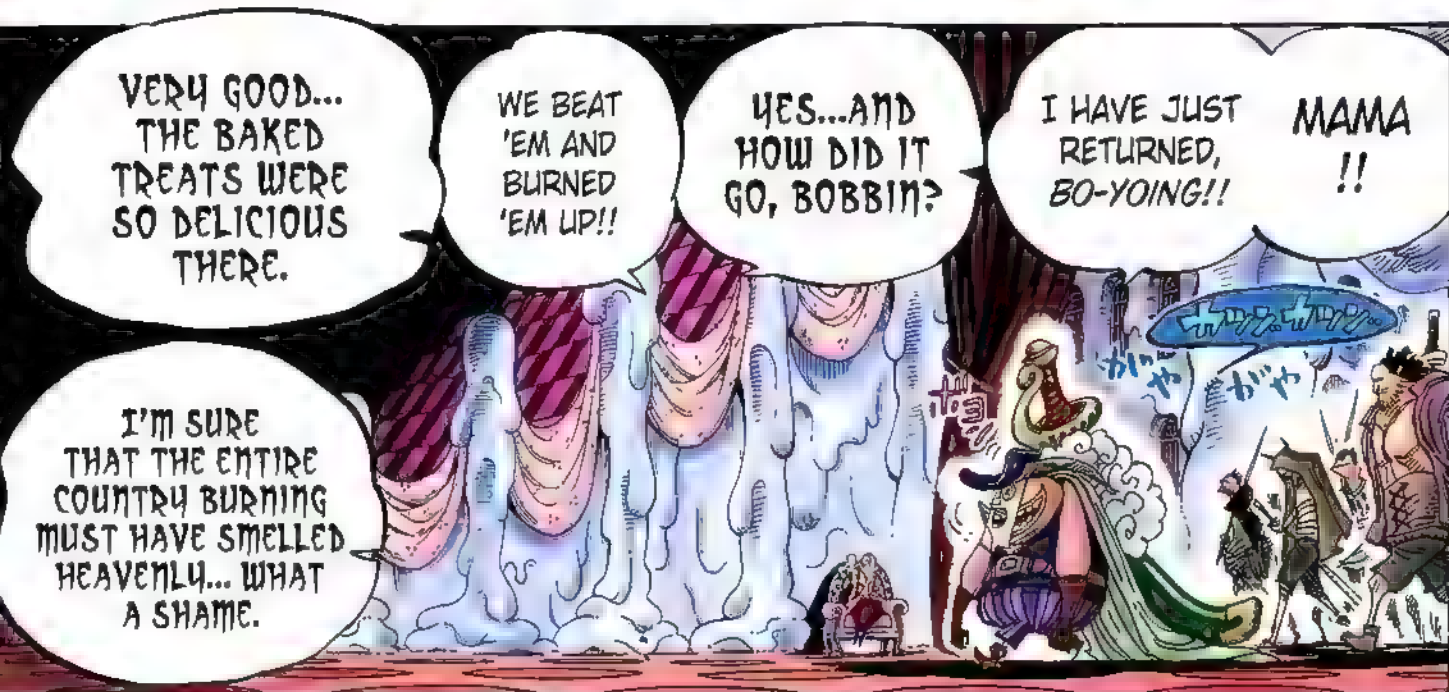
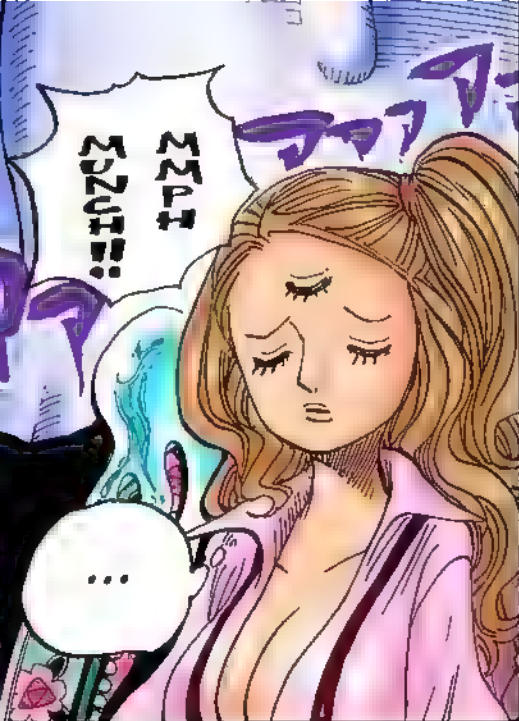
DON'T  
DO IT!!

OF COURSE WE  
ARE! THEY'RE  
THE BEST!!

ARE YOU  
AS EAGER  
AS I, MY  
SWEETS?

AAAGH  
!!





VERY GOOD...  
THE BAKED  
TREATS WERE  
SO DELICIOUS  
THERE.

WE BEAT  
'EM AND  
BURNED  
'EM UP!!

YES...AND  
HOW DID IT  
GO, BOBBIN?

I HAVE JUST  
RETURNED,  
BO-YOING!!

MAMA  
!!

I'M SURE  
THAT THE ENTIRE  
COUNTRY BURNING  
MUST HAVE SMELLED  
HEAVENLY... WHAT  
A SHAME.

IF THERE'S ONE  
THING I HATE AS MUCH  
AS A BITTER DESSERT,  
IT'S SOMEONE WHO  
WON'T GIVE YOU WHAT  
THEY PROMISED.

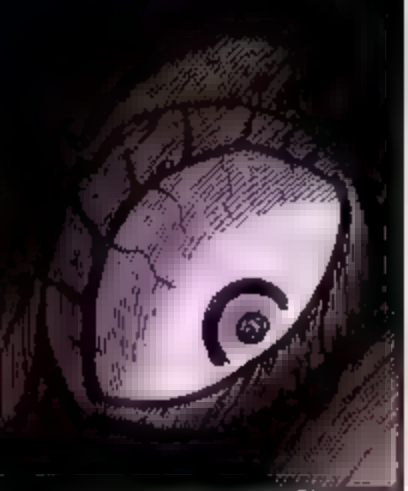
AND IF THEY  
CAN'T GIVE US  
SWEETS, THEY  
SIMPLY HAVE  
TO DIE...

BUT ALAS,  
THEY COULD NOT  
PRODUCE THE  
AMOUNT OF SWEETS  
WE AGREED UPON...

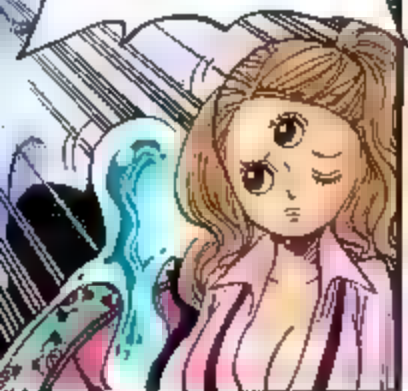
OH, SPEAKING  
OF WHICH, TURNS  
OUT FISH-MAN  
ISLAND MIGHT NOT  
HAVE THIS MONTH'S  
SHIPMENT EITHER...

GOT ANY  
SNACKS?





I WON'T  
HAVE MY  
SHIPMENT  
FROM  
FISH-MAN  
ISLAND?!!



PUT A  
CALL IN,  
RIGHT THIS  
INSTANT!!!



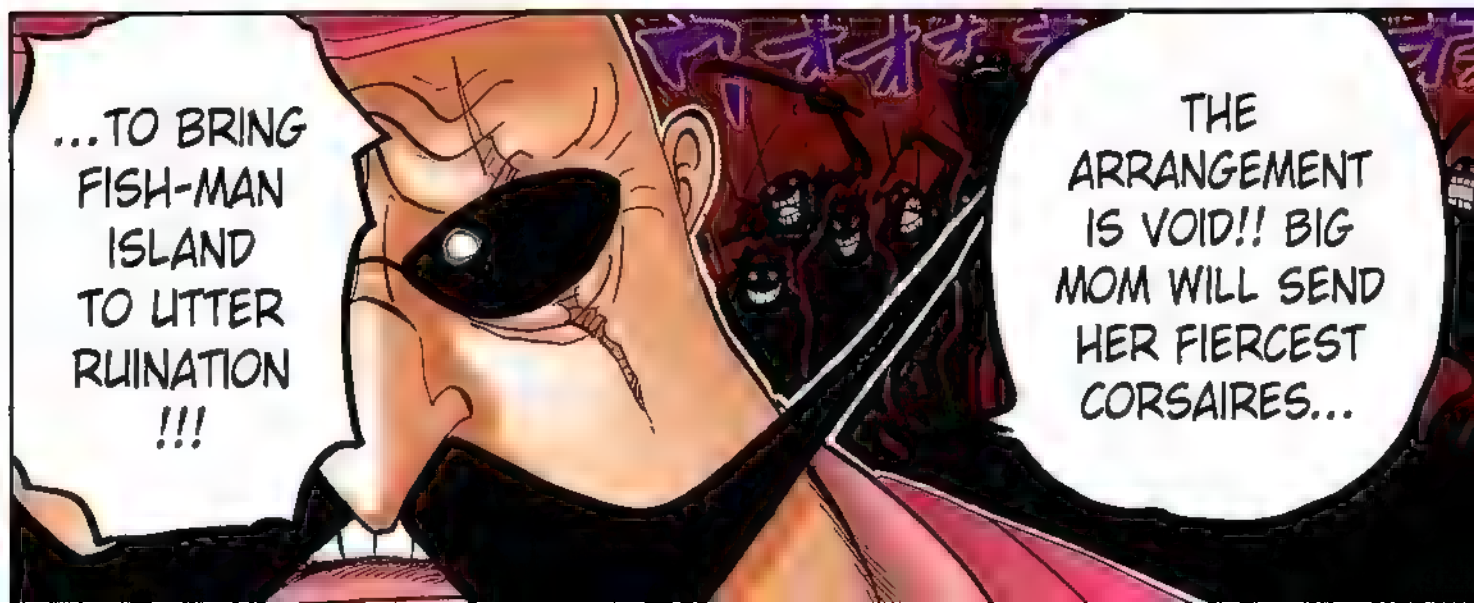
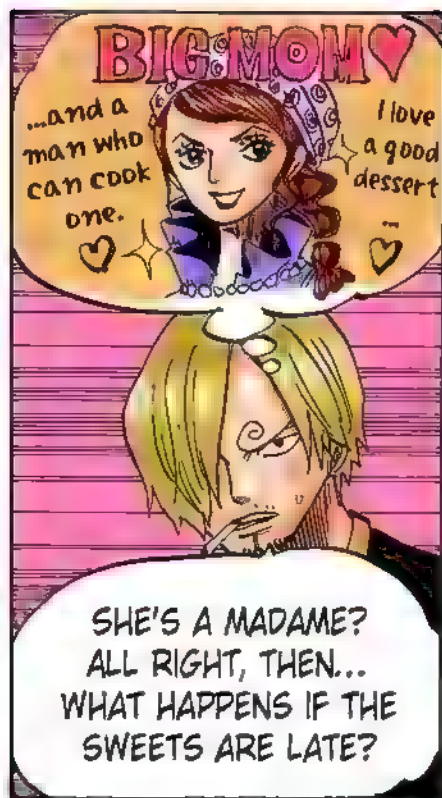
PEKOMS SENT  
ME A CALL DIRECT  
FROM FISH-MAN  
ISLAND. SHOULD  
WE BURN IT  
DOWN TOO?

WHAT  
?!

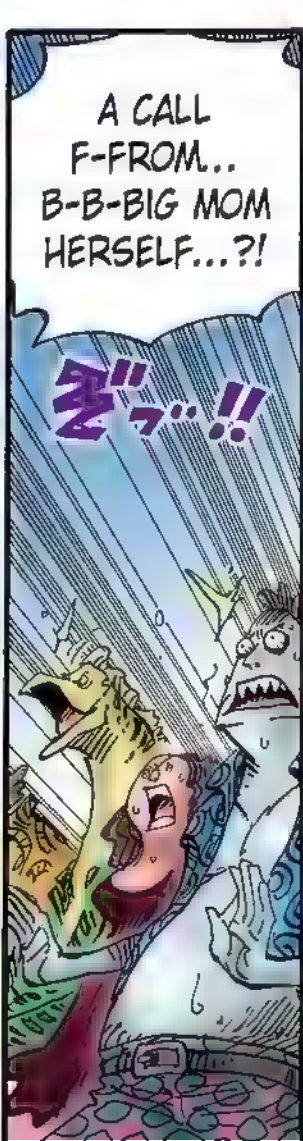
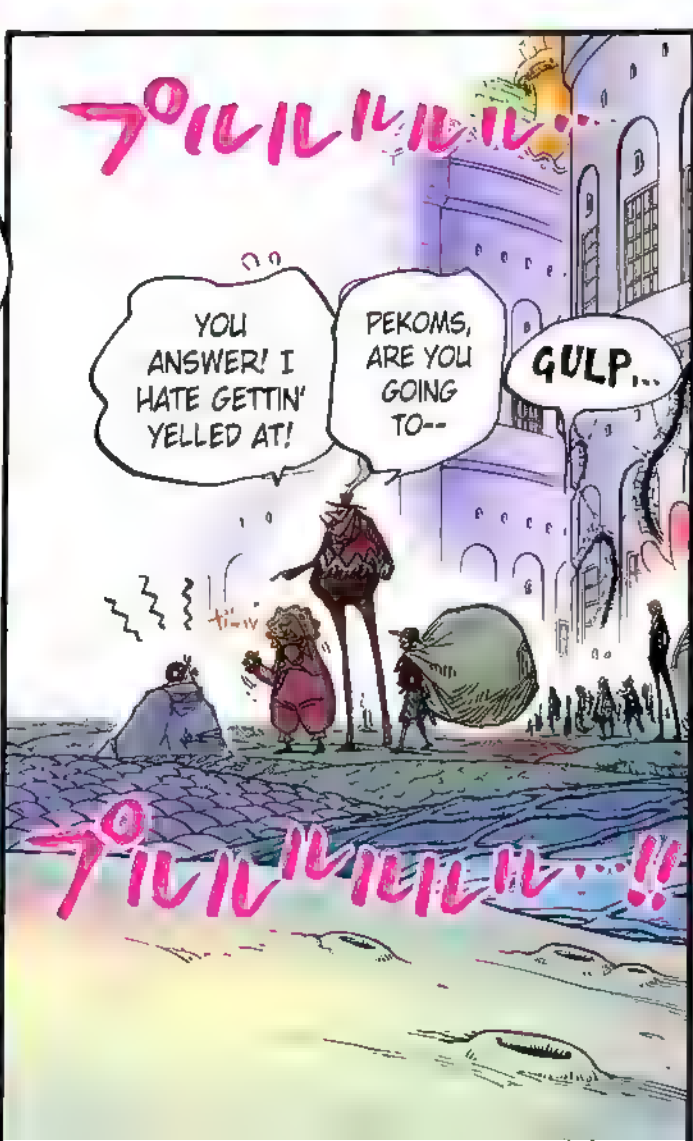
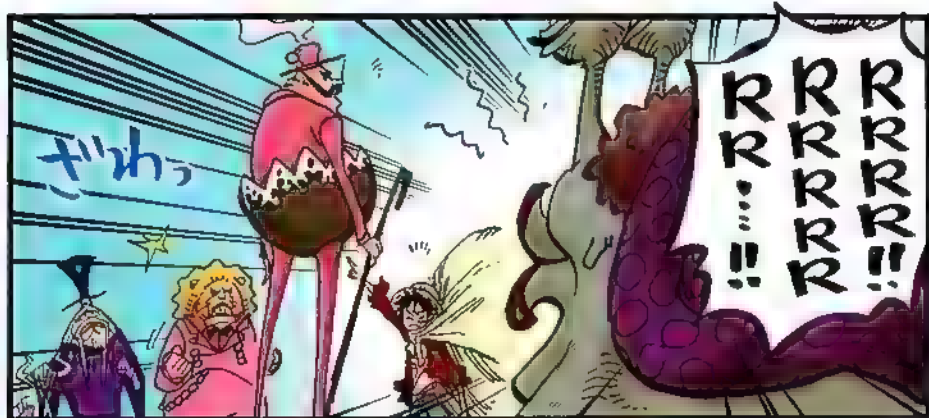
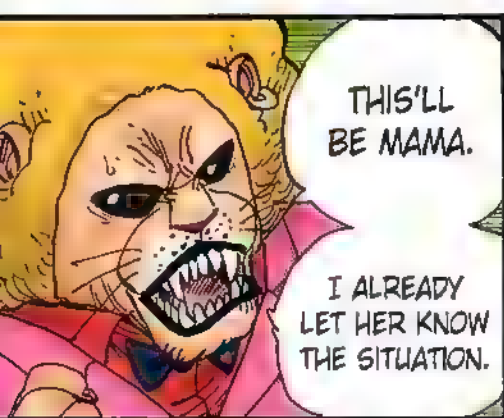
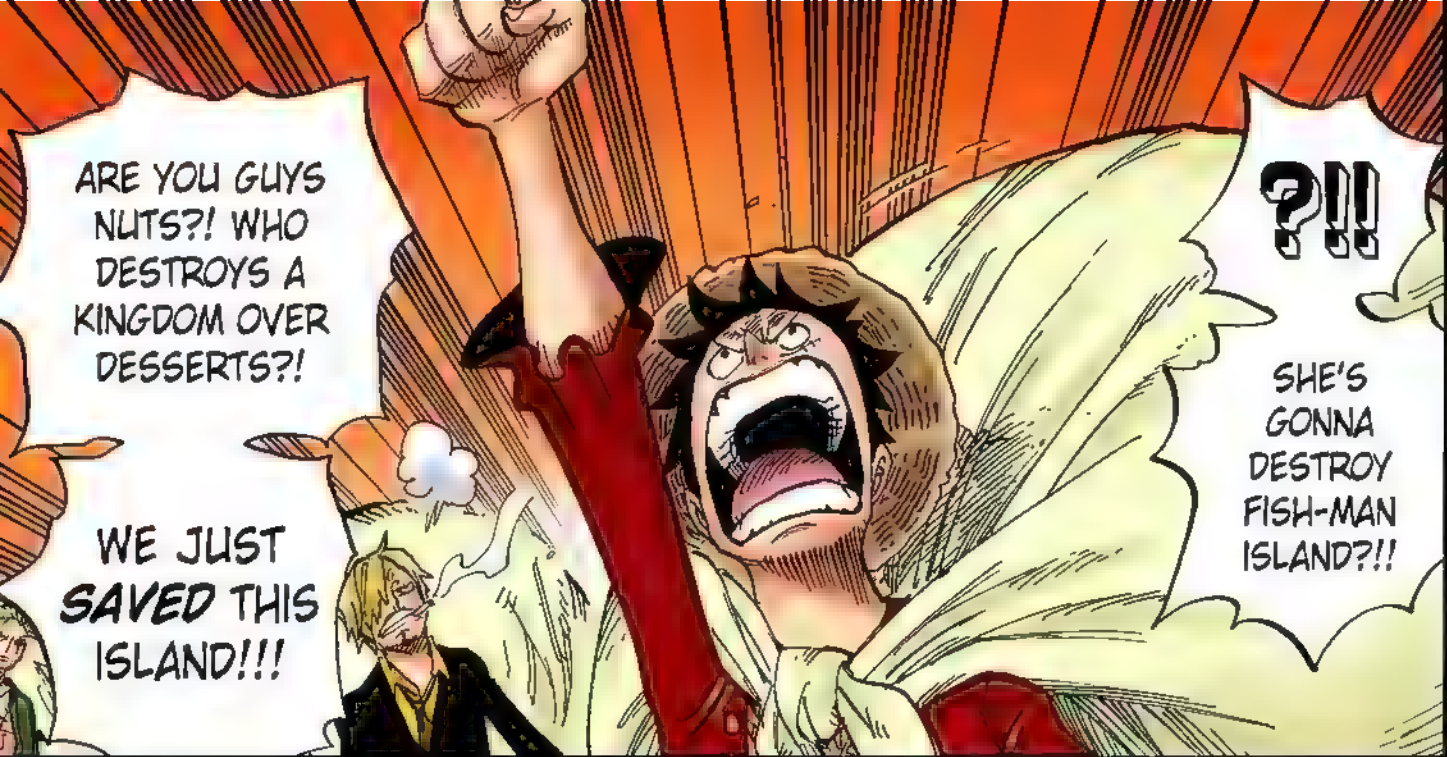
GREAT PIRATE  
"BIG MOM"  
CHARLOTTE LINLIN  
ONE OF THE FOUR  
EMPERORS



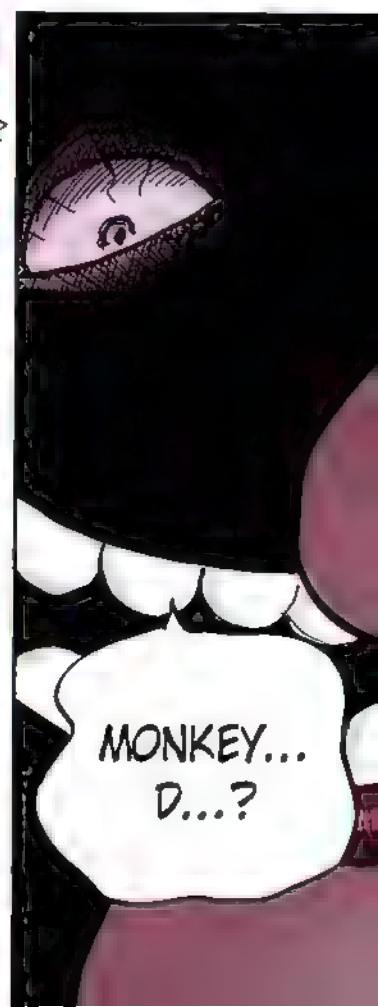
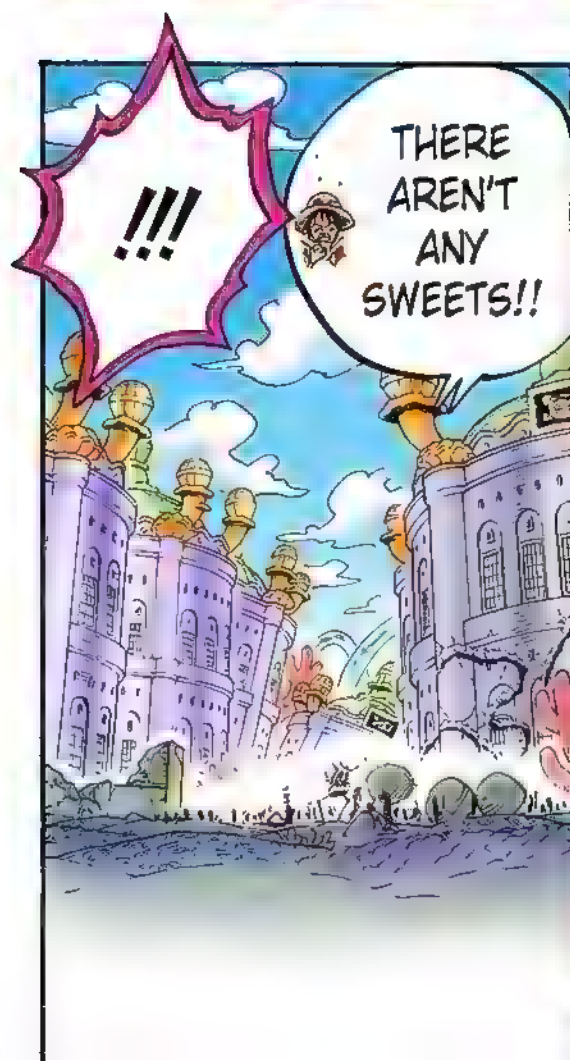
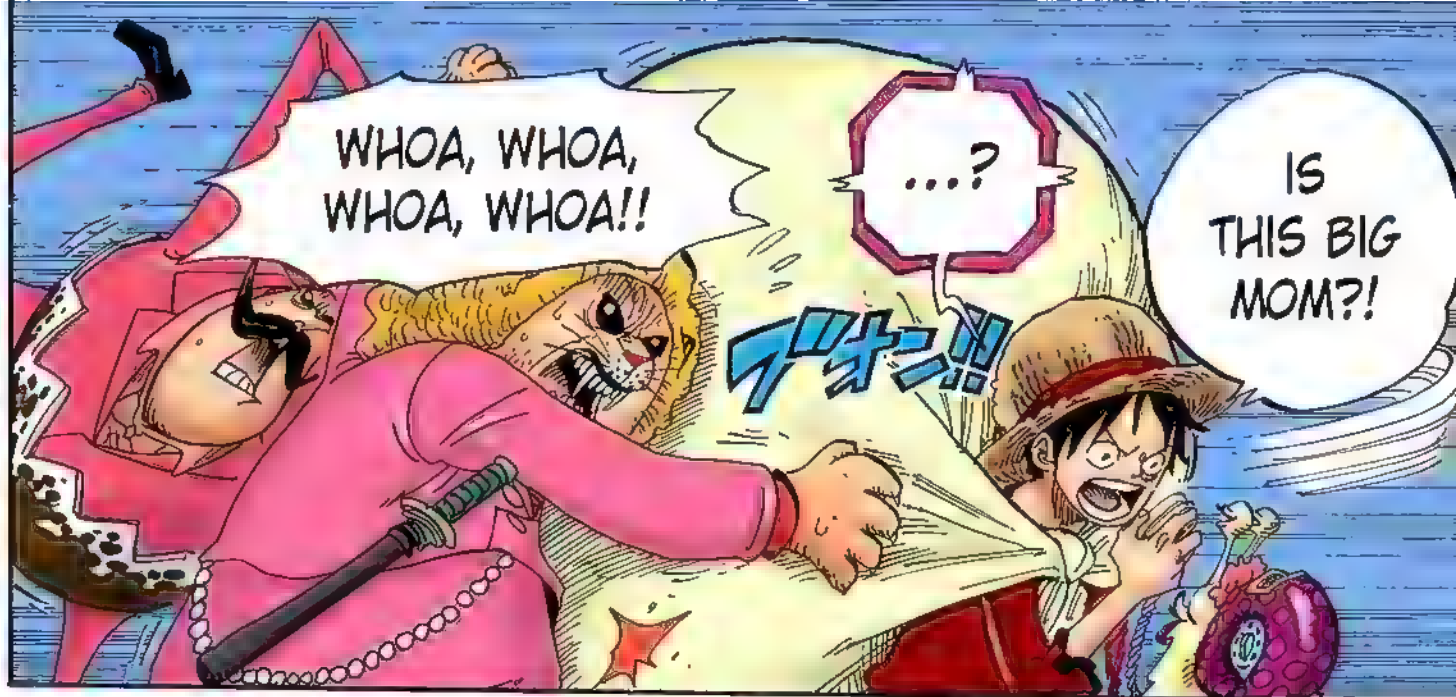












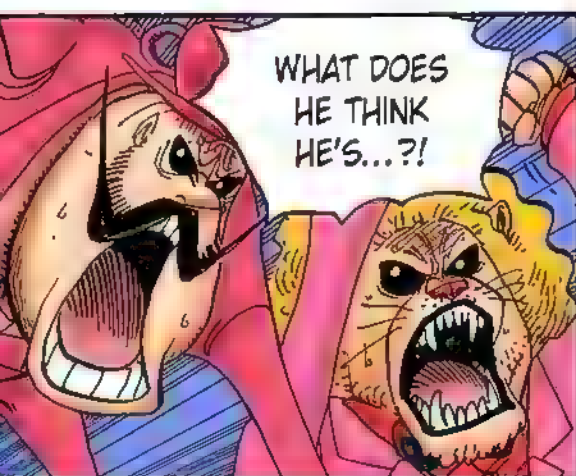




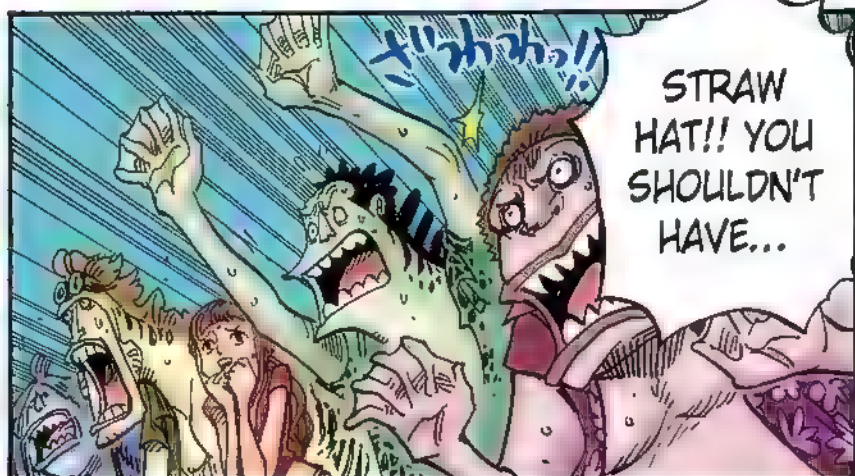
SO THEY'RE  
TRULY ALL  
GONE?! ALL  
10 TONS?!

I ATE  
ALL OF  
'EM!!!

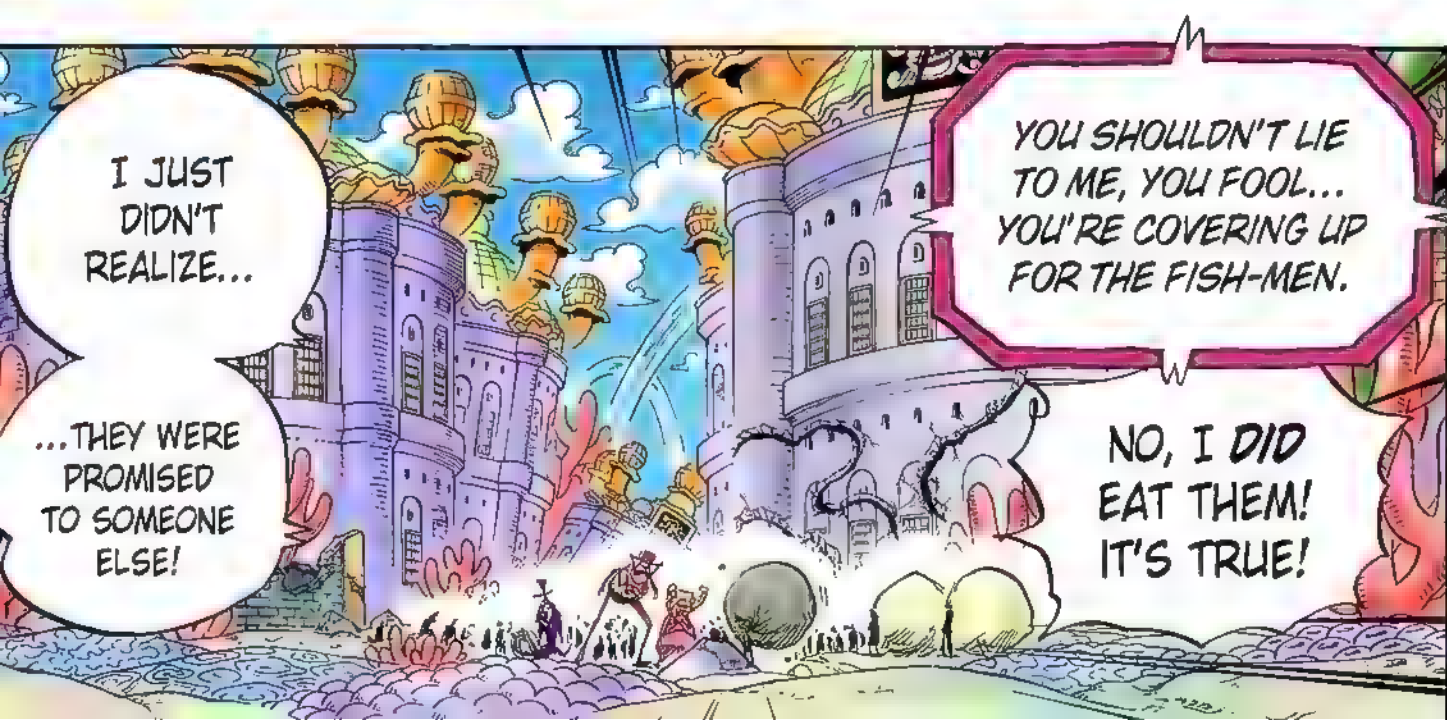
I ATE  
ALL 10  
TONS  
!!!



WHAT DOES  
HE THINK  
HE'S...?!



STRAW  
HAT!! YOU  
SHOULDN'T  
HAVE...



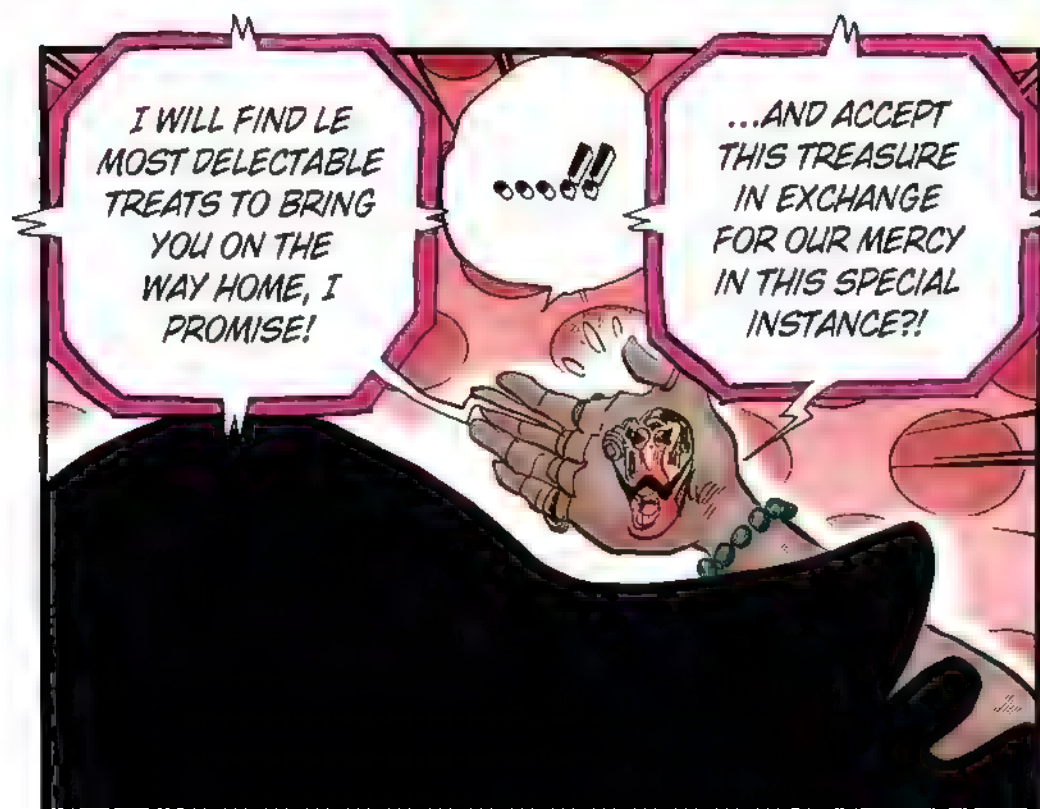
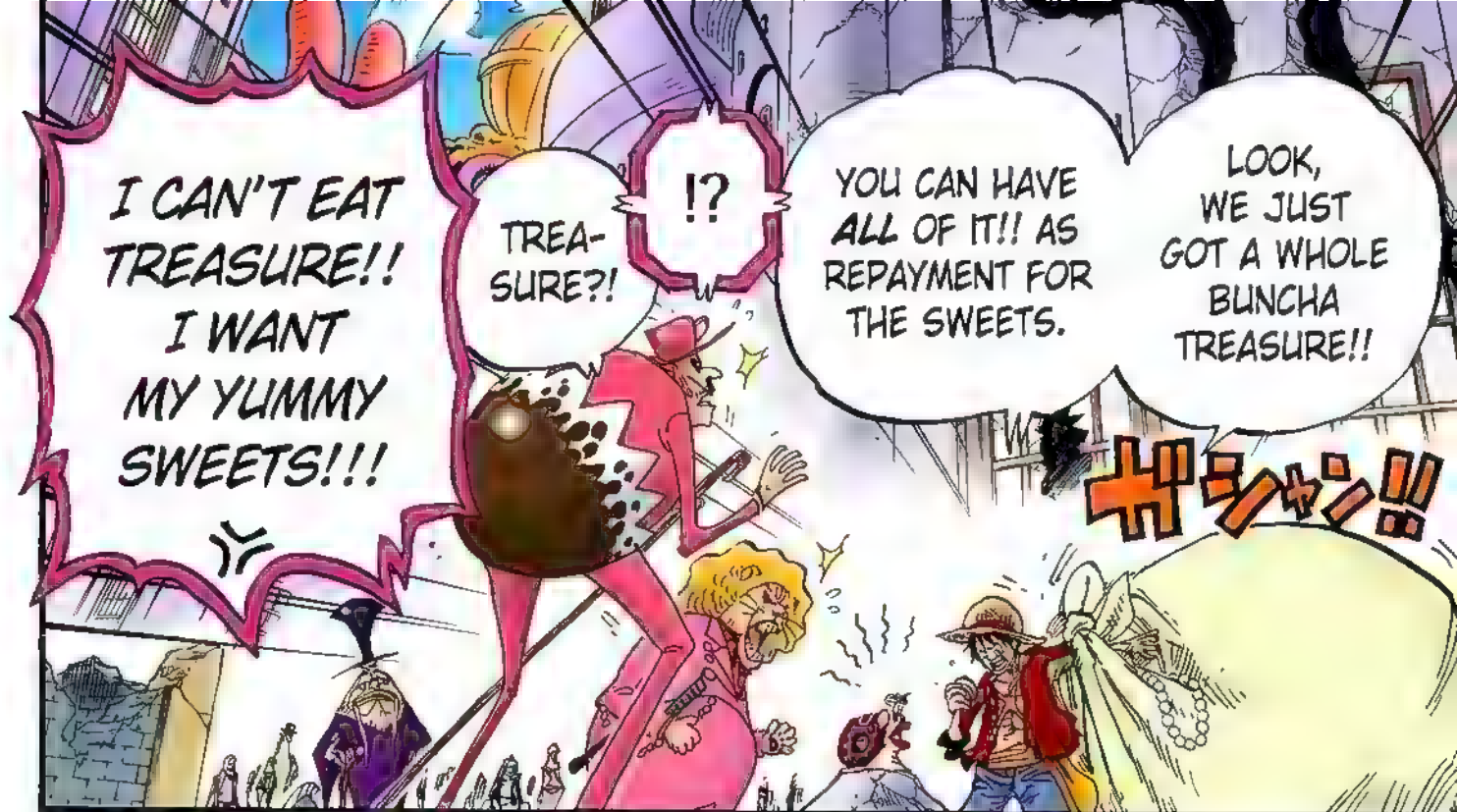
I JUST  
DIDN'T  
REALIZE...

...THEY WERE  
PROMISED  
TO SOMEONE  
ELSE!

YOU SHOULDN'T LIE  
TO ME, YOU FOOL...  
YOU'RE COVERING UP  
FOR THE FISH-MEN.

NO, I DID  
EAT THEM!  
IT'S TRUE!





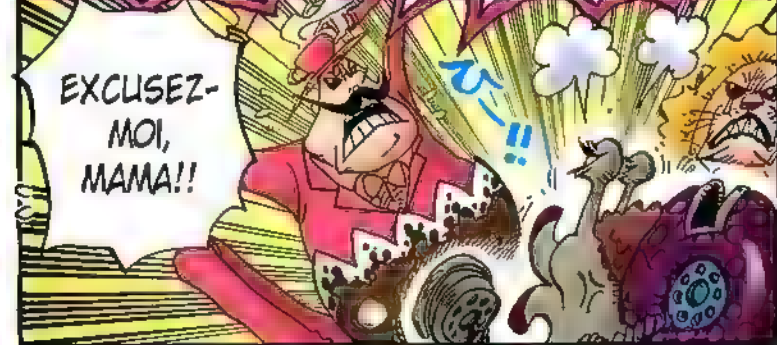
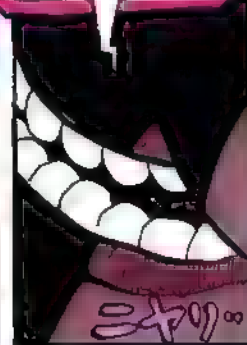
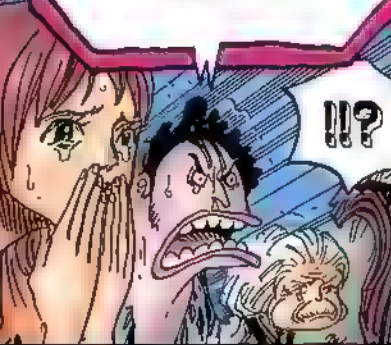


AS YOU WISH...  
I WILL ALTER  
THE TARGET  
OF MY WRATH.  
FROM FISH-MAN  
ISLAND...TO  
YOU!!!

HOWEVER,  
HEH HEH... I  
FIND MYSELF  
INTRIGUED BY  
THE NERVE OF  
THIS BOY.

WHAT  
PIRATE WORTH  
HER SUGAR  
COMPROMISES  
ON WHAT SHE  
WANTS?!!

DON'T FEED ME  
THAT BULL CRAP,  
TAMAGO!! HOW  
DARE YOU SUGGEST  
SUCH A COWARDLY  
THING!!



EXCUSEZ-  
MOI,  
MAMA!!



I CAN'T LEAVE  
THIS PLACE IN  
YOUR HANDS.

I'M GONNA  
FIND YOU IN THE  
NEW WORLD, KICK  
YOUR BUTT...

?

JUST YOU  
WAIT! NOW  
I'VE GOT A  
REASON TO  
FIND YOU!

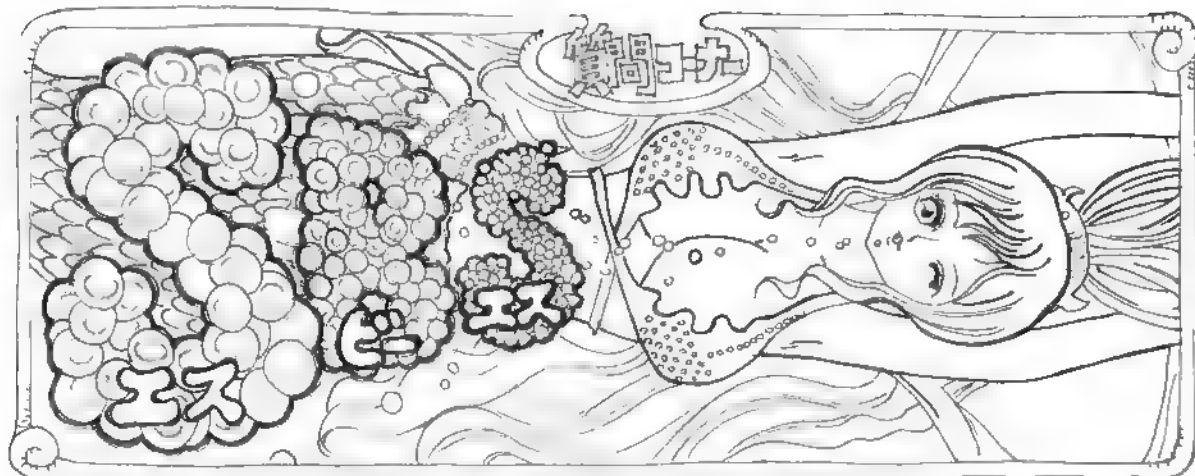
I WILL  
REMEMBER THAT  
NAME, MONKEY  
D. LUFFY! NOW  
COME!! TO THE  
NEW WORLD!!!



...AND  
ANNOUNCE  
THAT FISH-  
MAN ISLAND  
IS MY  
TERRITORY  
!!!

CRACK!!!



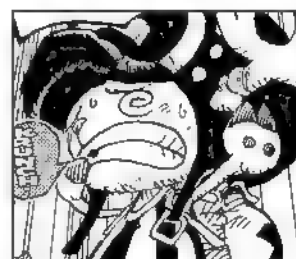


(Takayuki Okada, Saitama)

**Q:** Odacchi, Odacchi, Odacchi, Odacchi, Odacchi!! There, I called your name five times for no good reason! Hello, here's my question. It's one of the serious ones for once. On pages 198-199 of Volume 64, Chopper says he only needs Rumble Balls for one form, and the other six he can transform into at will. Does this include Guard Point? On page 38 of Volume 62, Chopper ate a Rumble Ball and turned into Guard Point. How come?! Explain it...or I'll stop being your fan!!

--Odacchi Supporter

**A:** Yes, you're right. In Volume 65, we found out that Chopper can use his monster form safely with a Rumble Ball. Which means that he doesn't need them for the other forms! What does this mean? Take it away, Reader "Escape Is the Best Form of Cowardice"!!



[Panel 62, p38]

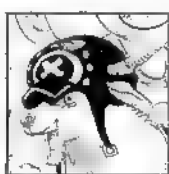
**Q:** In Chapter 605 of Volume 62, Chopper eats a Rumble Ball like object before using Guard Point, but with his new training, Chopper shouldn't need it. Of course, I understand he was just eating the popular new Rumble Ball Candy, but I'm sure plenty of readers were tricked into thinking it was an actual Rumble Ball! Stop trying to confuse us, Chopper!!

--Escape Is the Best Form of Cowardice

**A:** Geez! Thanks a lot for confusing everyone, Chopper! Honestly! Do you have any idea how many readers sent me letters about this? You shouldn't be chowing down on candy on the sea floor! So anyway, let's take a look at Chopper's present forms!



Brain Point



Walk Point



Heavy Point



Guard Point



Kung-fu Point



Horn Point



Monster Point

Can transform into at will (sometimes he likes to eat Rumble Ball candy for fun)



Requires Rumble Ball (three minutes)



# **Chapter 652:**

# **A PREMONITION**

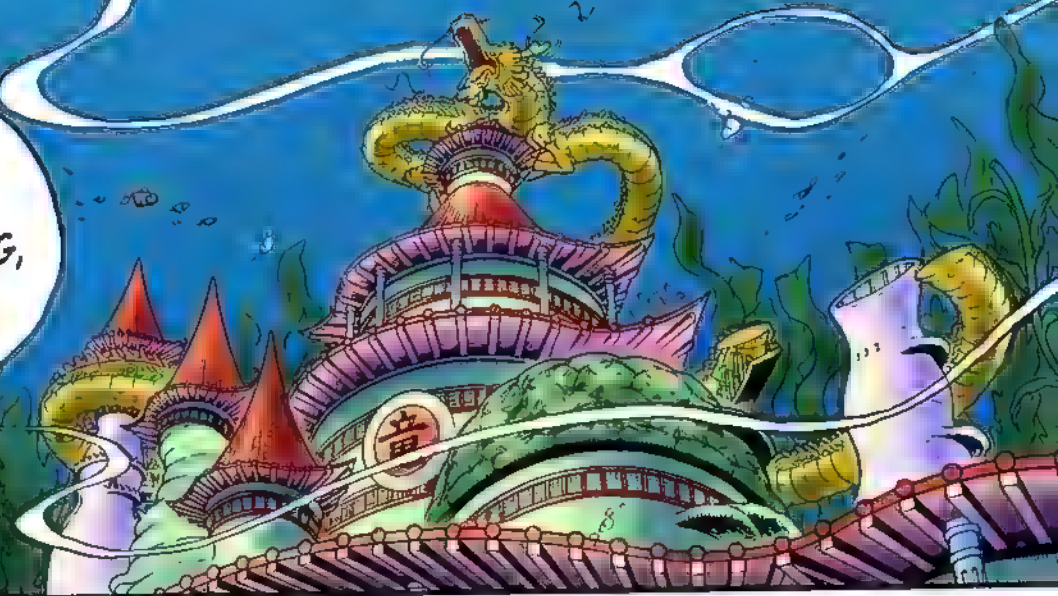
# **OF STORMY SEAS**



DECKS OF THE WORLD, VOL. 34 "SHIFT STATION—  
SUNDAY SPECIAL, STATIONMASTER CHIMNEY"



HOW ARE  
THINGS GOING,  
JIMBEI?



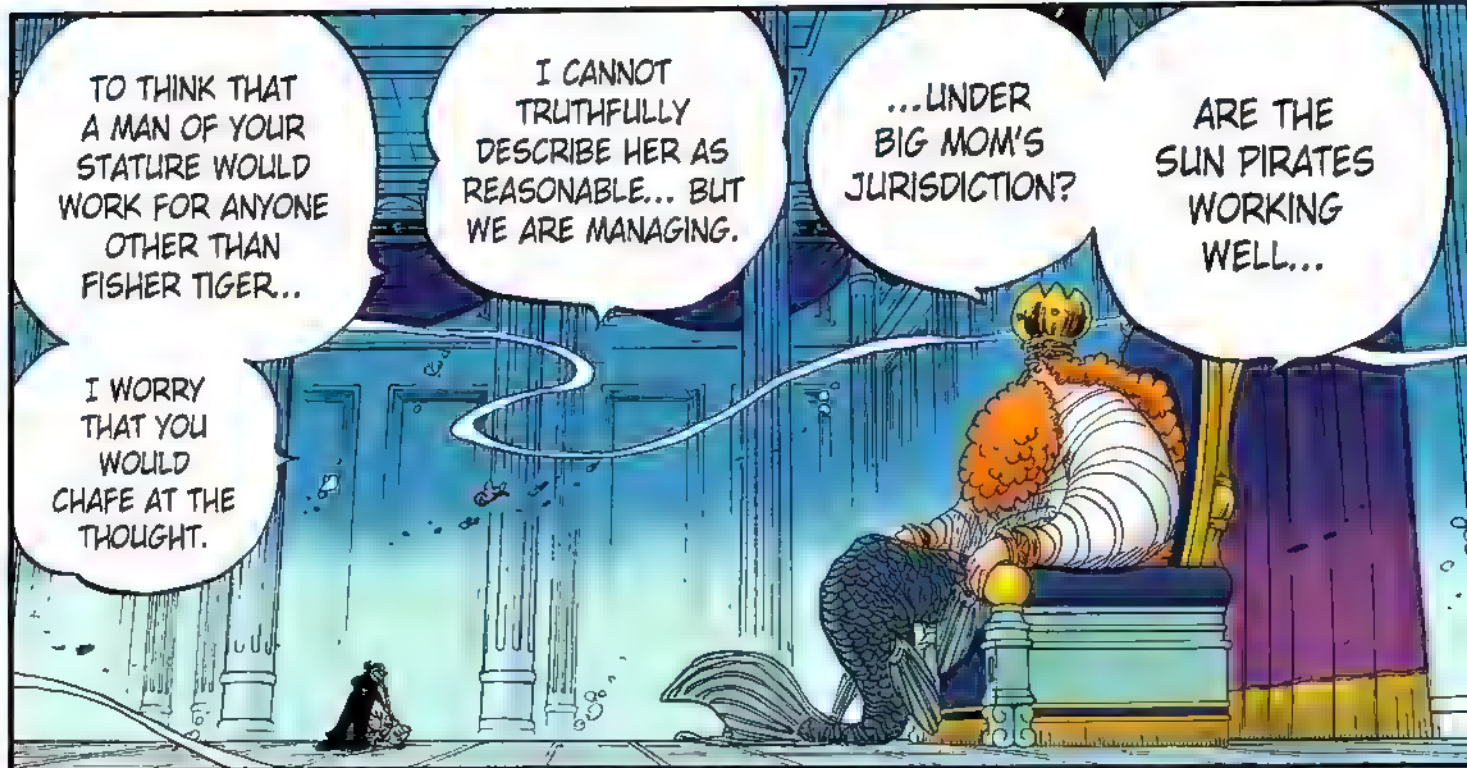
TO THINK THAT  
A MAN OF YOUR  
STATURE WOULD  
WORK FOR ANYONE  
OTHER THAN  
FISHER TIGER...

I CANNOT  
TRUTHFULLY  
DESCRIBE HER AS  
REASONABLE... BUT  
WE ARE MANAGING.

...UNDER  
BIG MOM'S  
JURISDICTION?

ARE THE  
SUN PIRATES  
WORKING  
WELL...

I WORRY  
THAT YOU  
WOULD  
CHAFE AT THE  
THOUGHT.



IT IS ONLY THROUGH  
THIS CONNECTION OF  
YOURS THAT FISH-MAN  
ISLAND HAS REMAINED  
SAFELY INTACT UNDER  
BIG MOM...

AND ONLY  
THAT? IT SEEMS  
A GREAT BOON  
TO THE ISLAND,  
AS WELL.

AFFILIATING  
OURSELVES  
WITH ONE OF THE  
FOUR EMPERORS  
IN THE NEW  
WORLD...

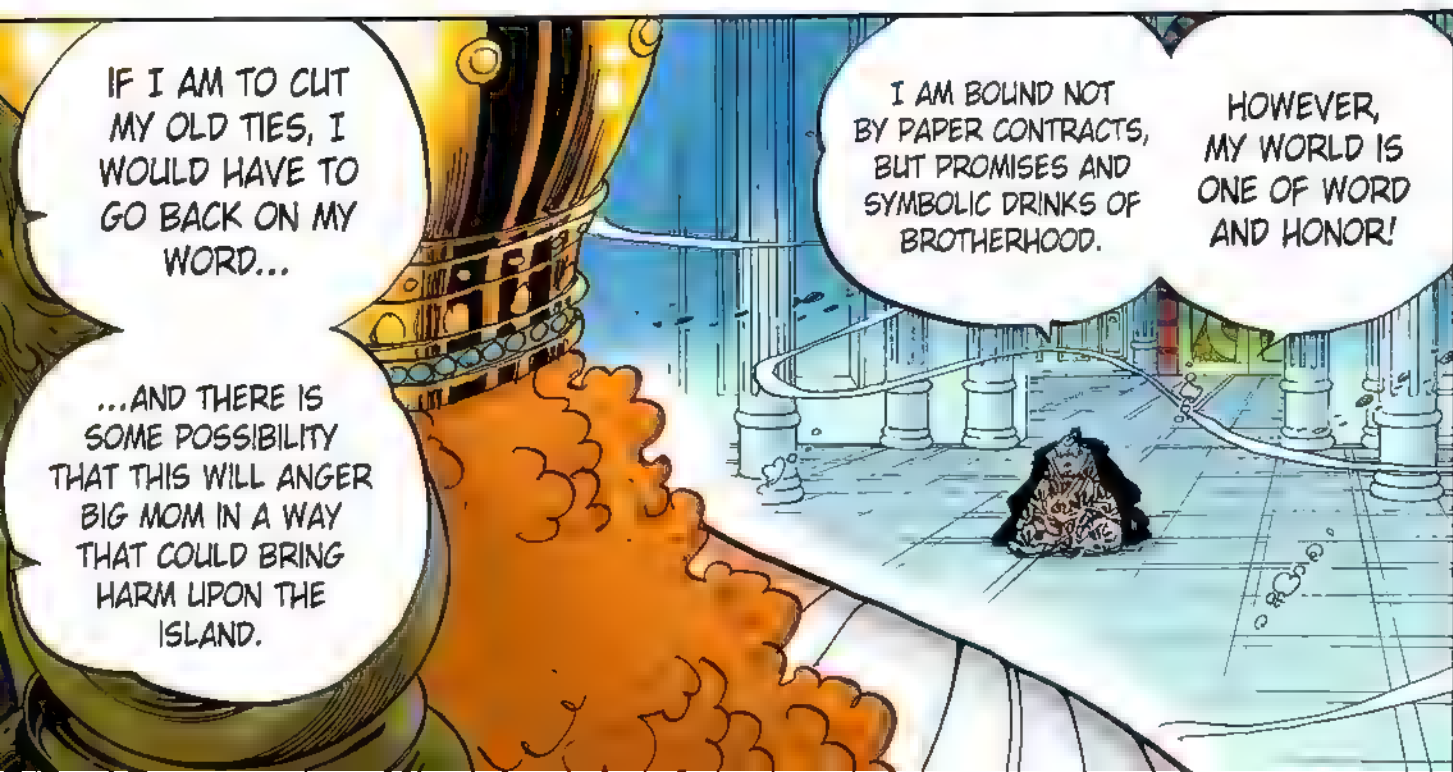
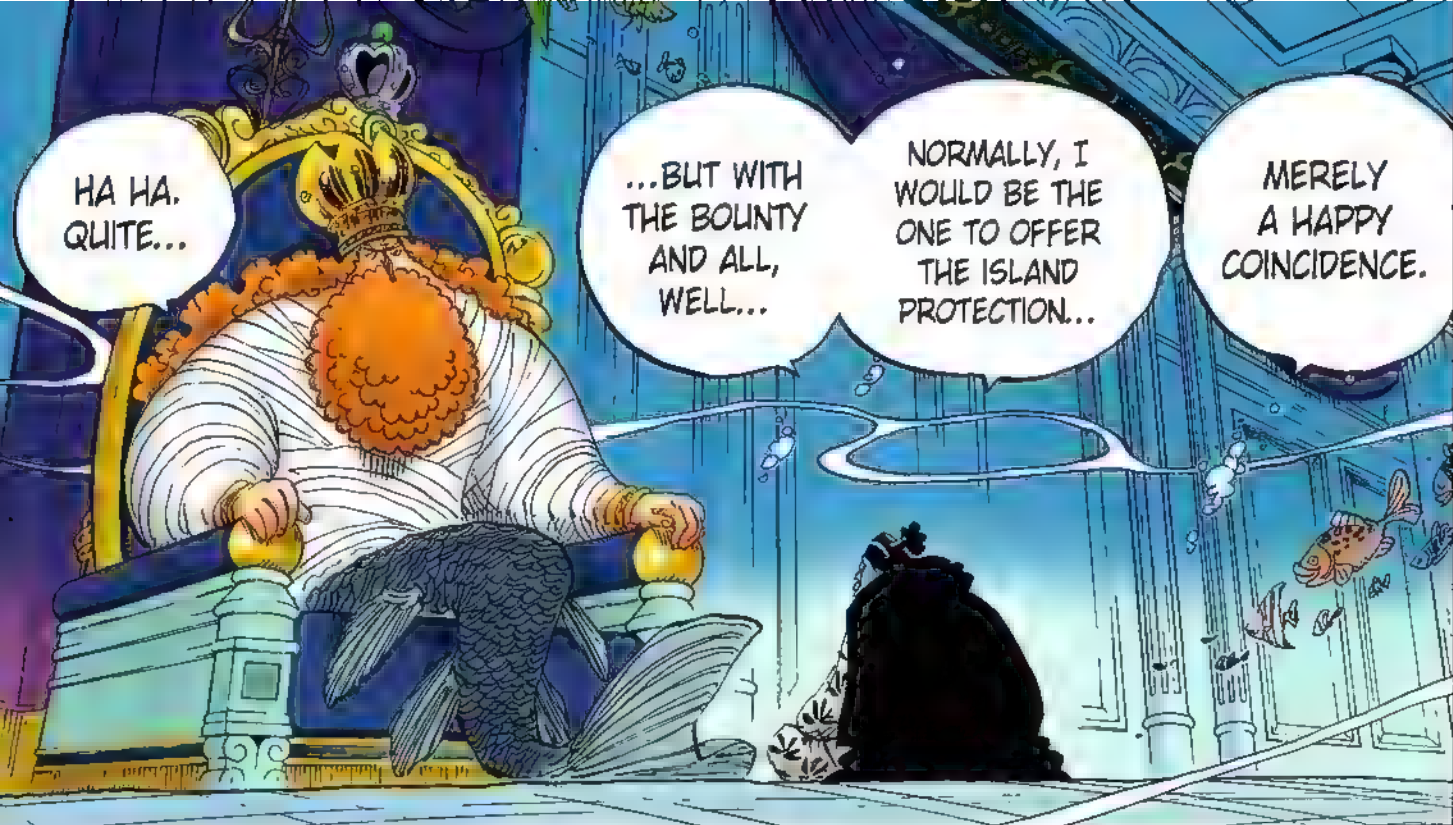
NOT AT ALL. BEING  
A LEADER HOLDS  
NO PARTICULAR  
ALLURE FOR ME.

...IN THE  
YEARS SINCE  
THE DEATH  
OF WHITE-  
BEARD...

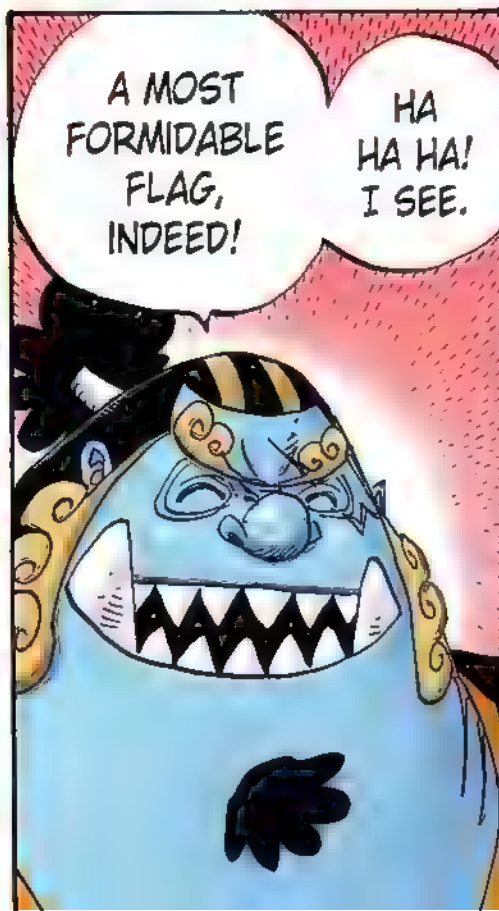
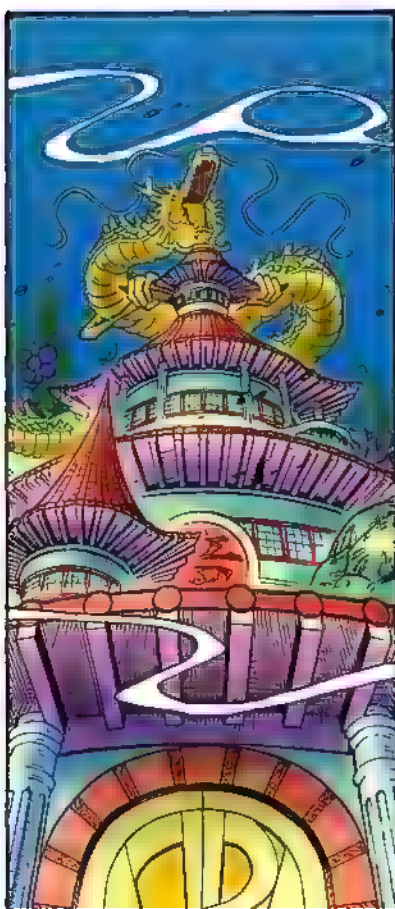
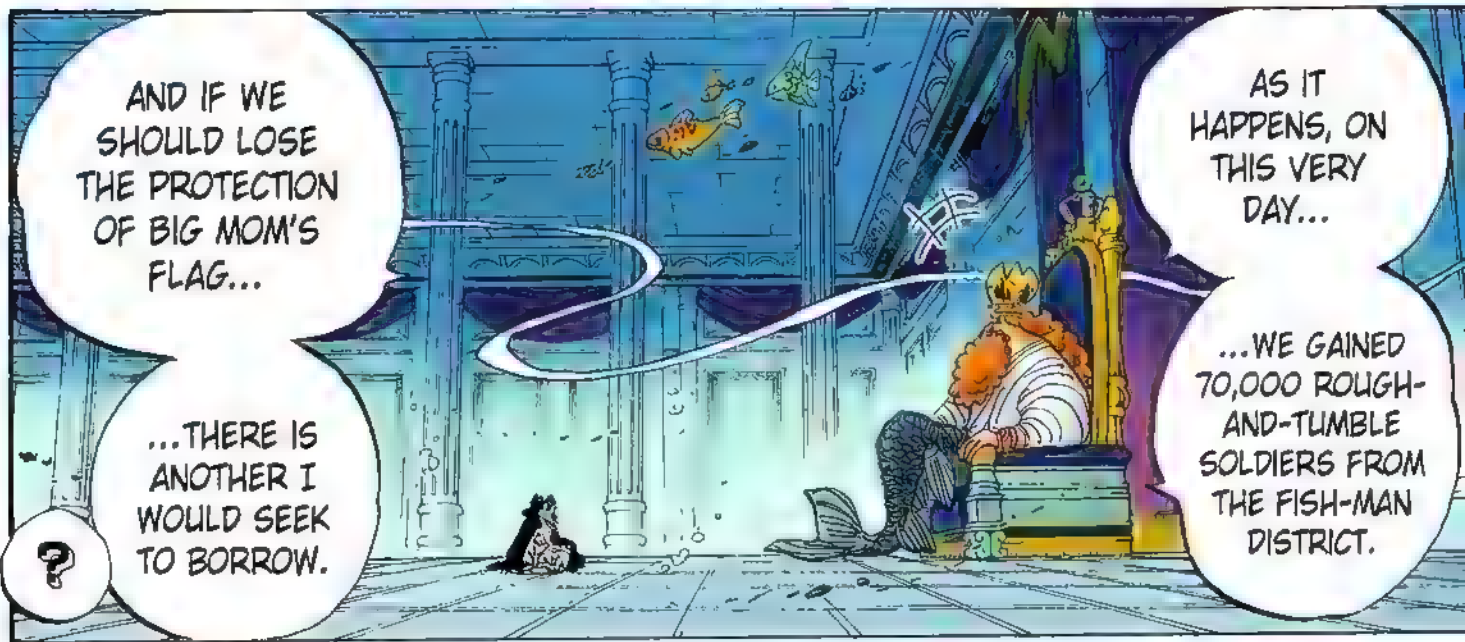
...IS SIMPLY  
THE BEST  
METHOD OF  
ENSURING THE  
SAFETY OF  
MY MEN.















I'VE JUST REMEMBERED SOMETHING THAT ABSOLUTELY **MUST** BE ADDRESSED!

WHAT'S THE MATTER, MINISTER?

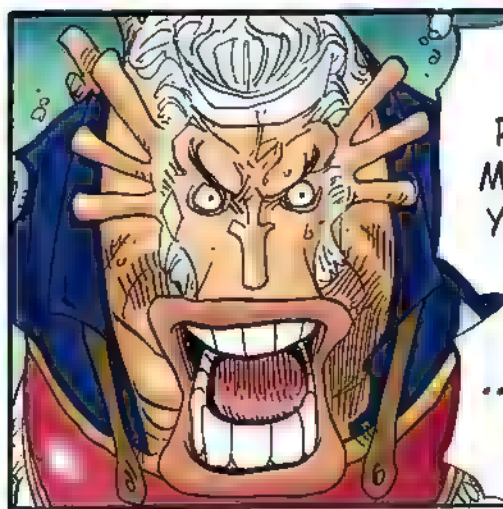
IT REGARDS THE STOLEN TREASURE YOU OFFERED TO LUFFY AND HIS CREW, SHOULD THEY FIND IT...



**YOUR MAJESTY !!**

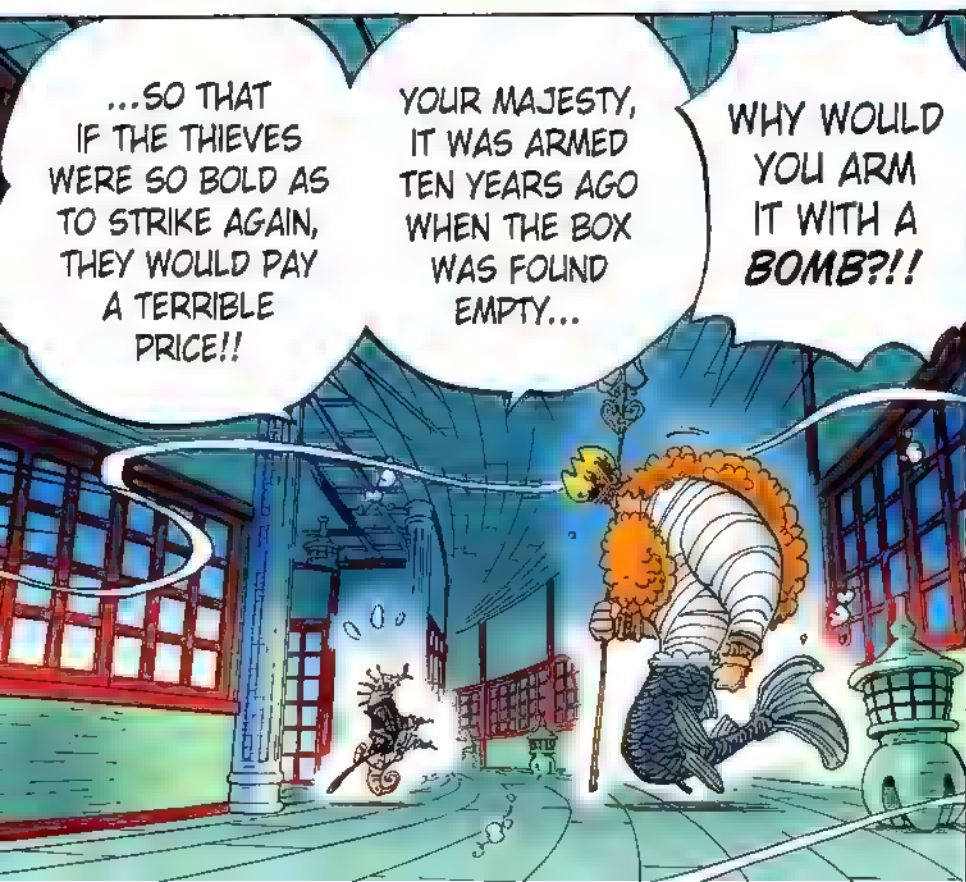


**NONSENSE!!**  
I WOULD NEVER ASK FOR SOMETHING I HAD ALREADY GIVEN TO ANOTHER AS A GIFT!!



IF THEY **DO** RECOVER IT, I MUST ASK THAT YOU DEMAND...

...THE TAMATE BOX BACK!



...SO THAT IF THE THIEVES WERE SO BOLD AS TO STRIKE AGAIN, THEY WOULD PAY A TERRIBLE PRICE!!

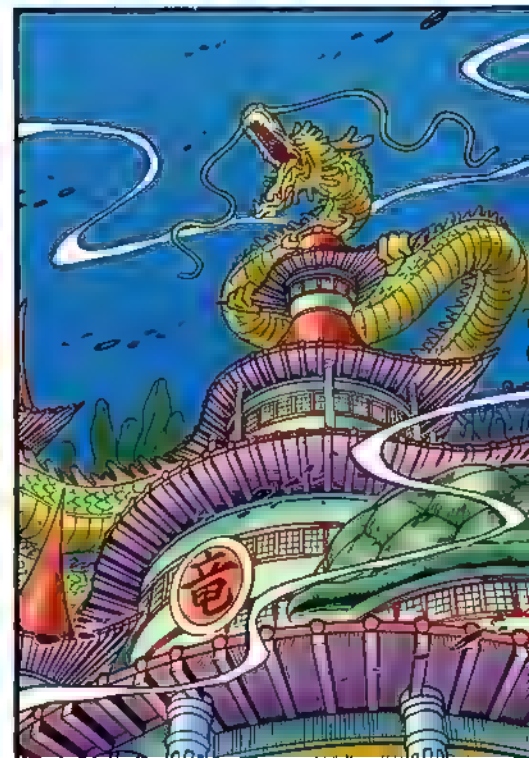
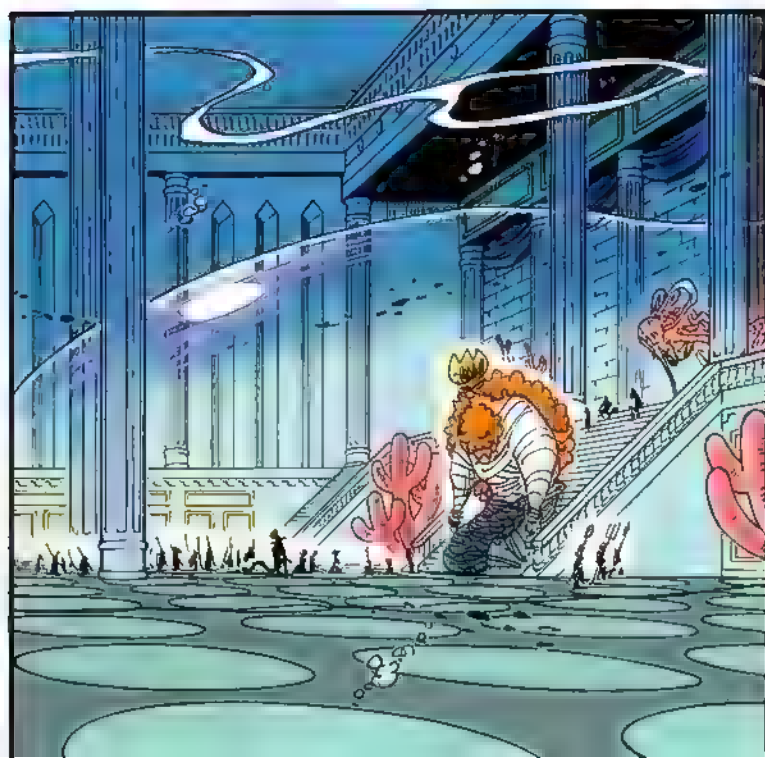
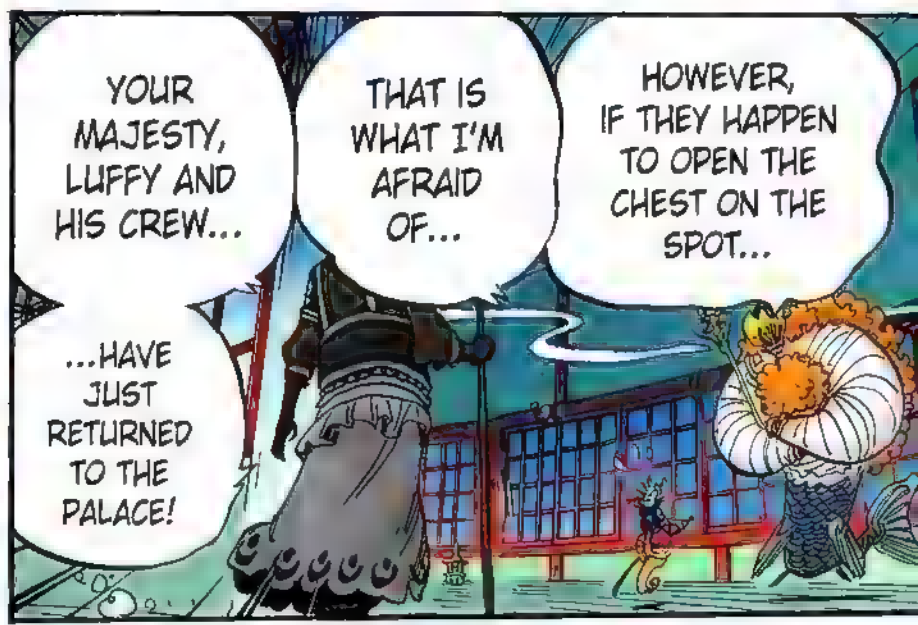
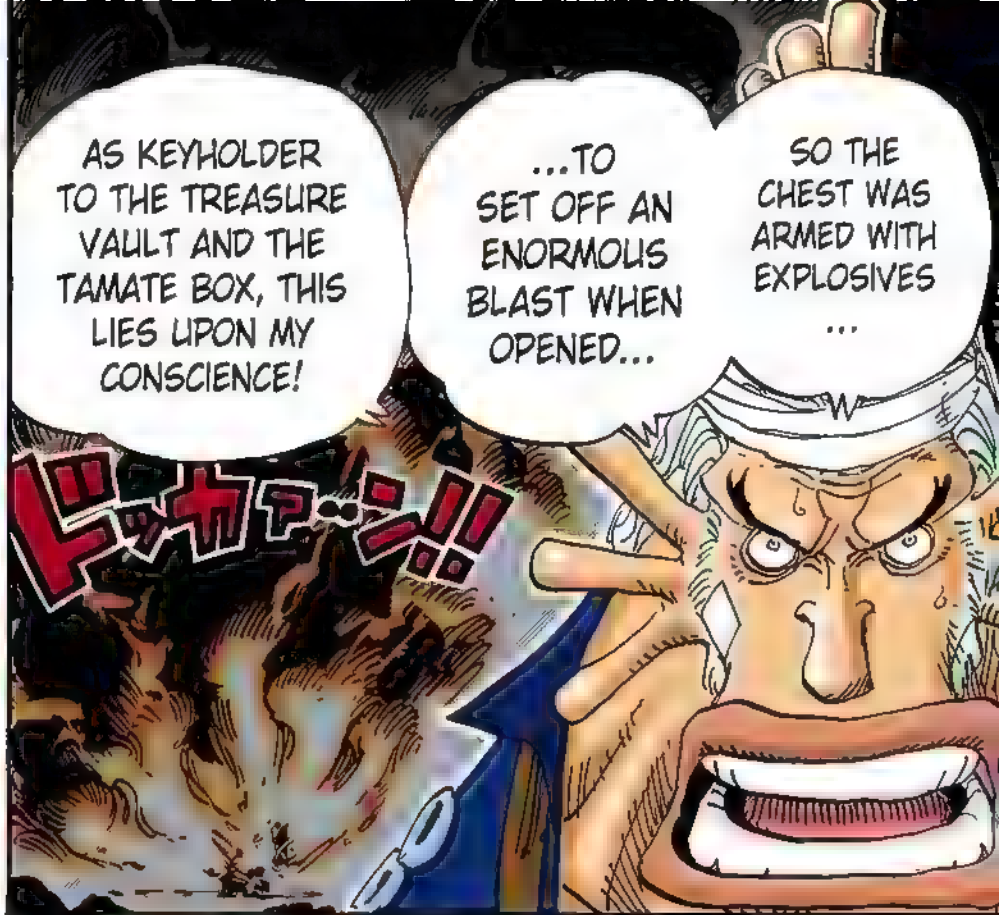
YOUR MAJESTY, IT WAS ARMED TEN YEARS AGO WHEN THE BOX WAS FOUND EMPTY...

WHY WOULD YOU ARM IT WITH A **BOMB?!!**

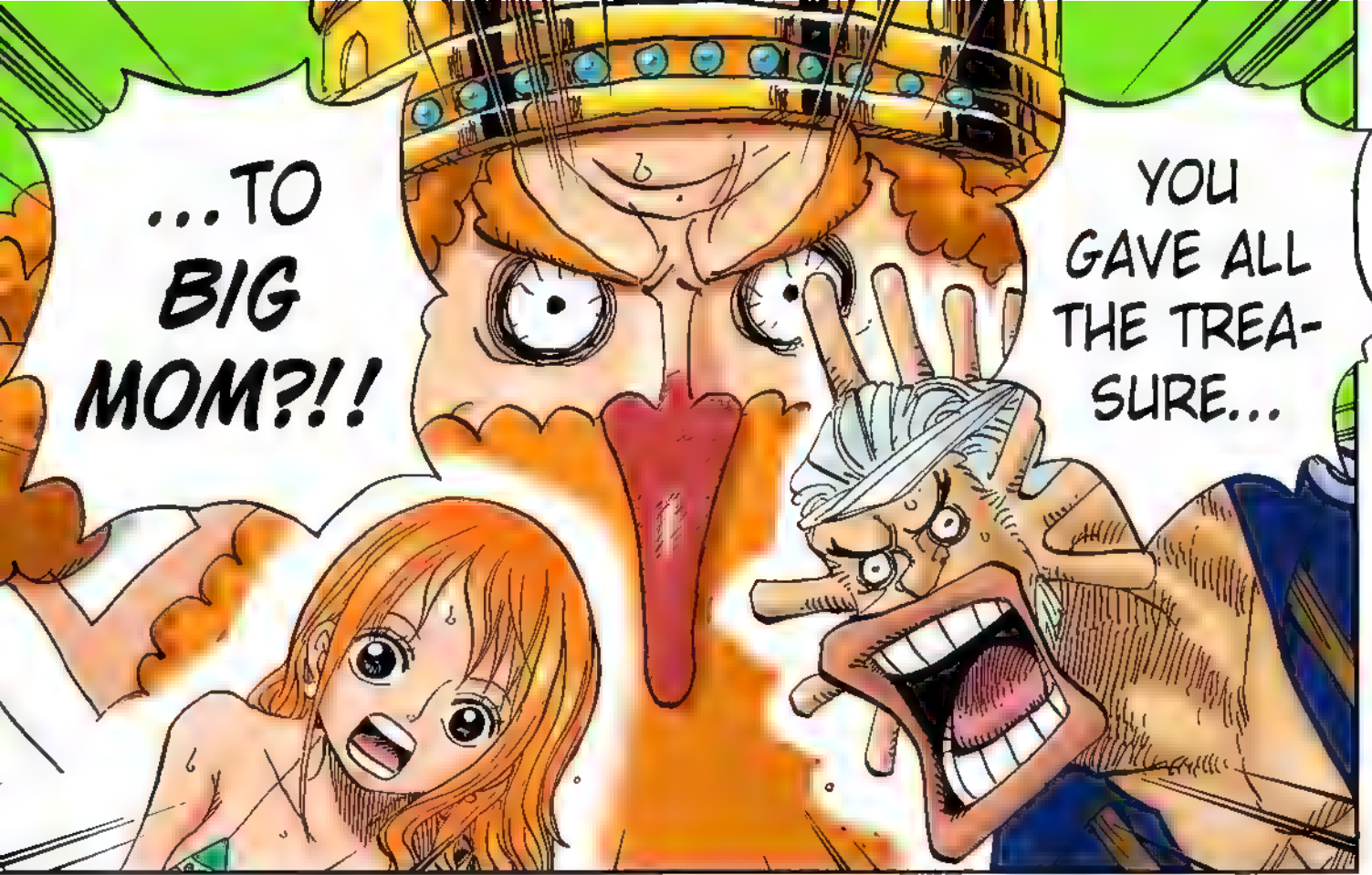


**WHAT?!**  
IT WILL **EXPLODE** WHEN OPENED?!!



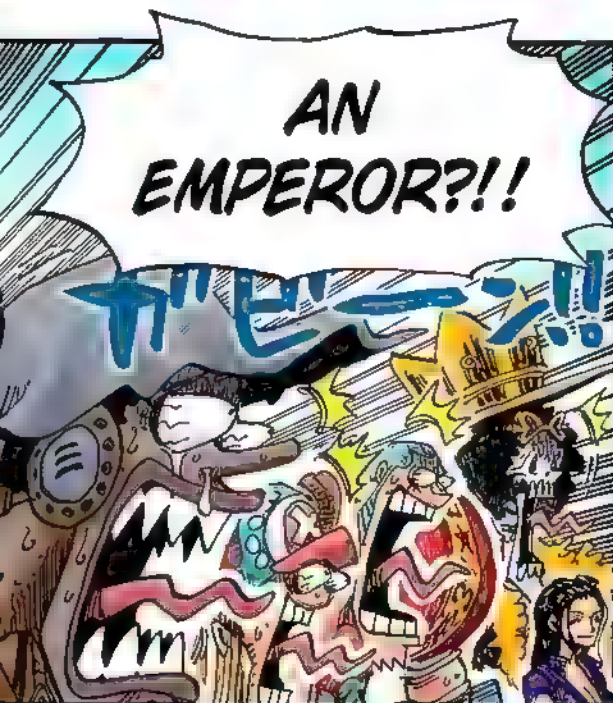






...TO  
**BIG  
MOM?!!**

YOU  
GAVE ALL  
THE TREA-  
SURE...



**AN  
EMPEROR?!!**



ISN'T SHE CRAZY?!  
SHE SAYS SHE'LL DESTROY  
FISH-MAN ISLAND, JUST  
BECAUSE YOU RAN OUT  
OF SWEETS!

I MEAN, I COULD  
UNDERSTAND IF IT WAS  
**MEAT**, SURE! BUT  
SWEETS?! SO DON'T  
WORRY--I TOLD HER  
RIGHT OFF!!!



THAT'S  
NOT THE  
ISSUE  
HERE!!

OOH!  
I KNEW  
YOU WERE  
STRONG,  
LUFFY!



YOU  
PICKED  
A FIGHT  
WITH BIG  
MOM?!!

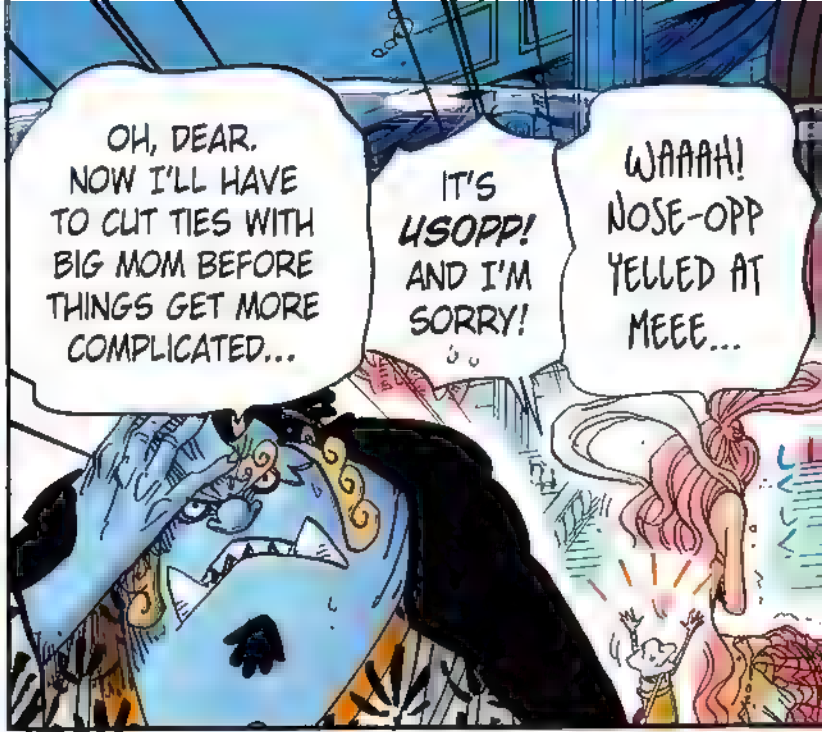
YOU  
SHOULDN'T  
HAVE DONE  
THAT...





EXACTLY!!  
YOU THINK I  
DON'T KNOW AN  
EMPEROR COULD  
OBLITERATE  
EVERY ONE  
OF US?!!

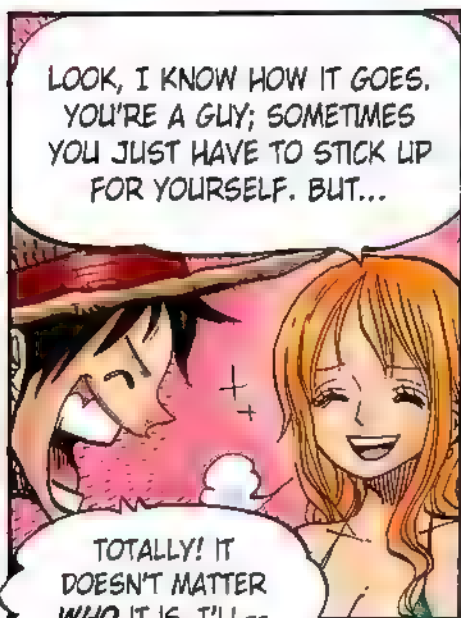
LISTEN, YOU  
NEED TO MAKE  
SURE THAT YOU DO  
NOT RUB BIG MOM  
THE WRONG WAY  
ANY FURTHER.



OH, DEAR.  
NOW I'LL HAVE  
TO CUT TIES WITH  
BIG MOM BEFORE  
THINGS GET MORE  
COMPLICATED...

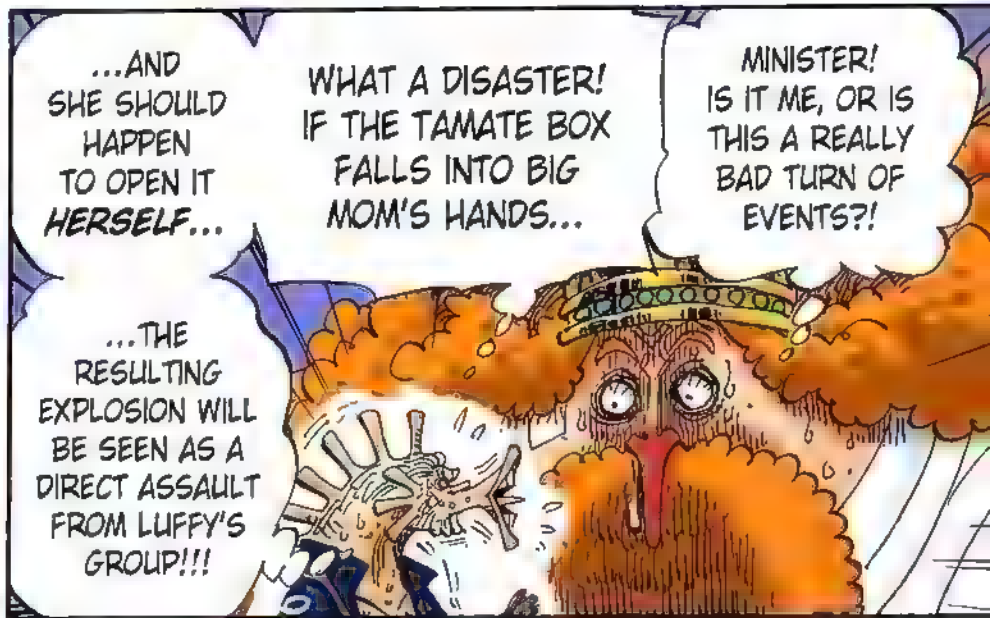
IT'S  
USOPP!  
AND I'M  
SORRY!

WAAAAH!  
NOSE-OPP  
YELLED AT  
MEEE...



LOOK, I KNOW HOW IT GOES.  
YOU'RE A GUY; SOMETIMES  
YOU JUST HAVE TO STICK UP  
FOR YOURSELF. BUT...

TOTALLY! IT  
DOESN'T MATTER  
WHO IT IS, I'LL--

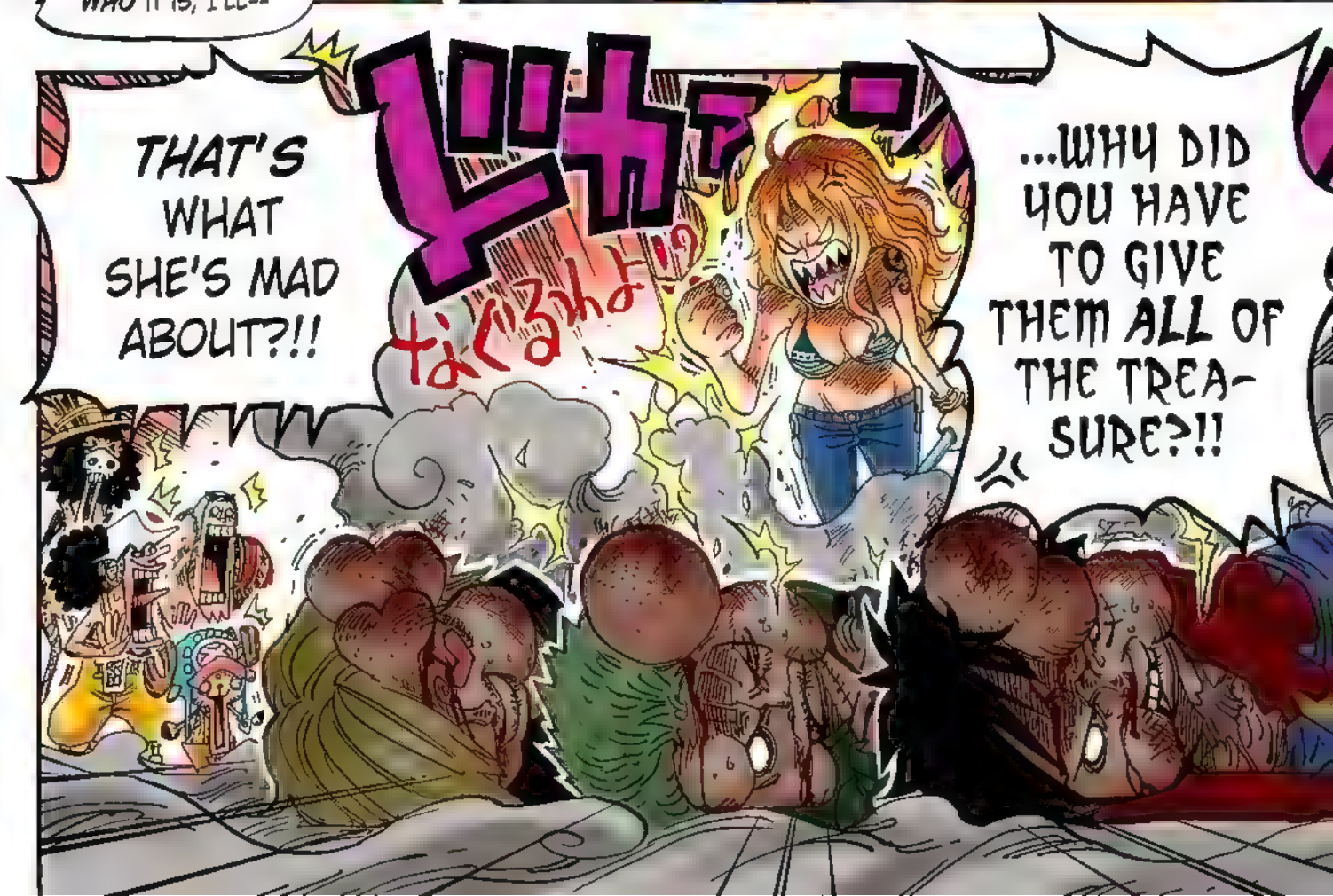


...AND  
SHE SHOULD  
HAPPEN  
TO OPEN IT  
HERSELF...

WHAT A DISASTER!  
IF THE TAMATE BOX  
FALLS INTO BIG  
MOM'S HANDS...

MINISTER!  
IS IT ME, OR IS  
THIS A REALLY  
BAD TURN OF  
EVENTS?!

...THE  
RESULTING  
EXPLOSION WILL  
BE SEEN AS A  
DIRECT ASSAULT  
FROM LUFFY'S  
GROUP!!!



THAT'S  
WHAT  
SHE'S MAD  
ABOUT?!!

...WHY DID  
YOU HAVE  
TO GIVE  
THEM ALL OF  
THE TREA-  
SURE?!!



TALK  
ABOUT A  
DEPRESSING  
START TO A  
JOURNEY

!!!

C'MONG,  
GANG...  
WET'TH  
GO TO  
DUH NEW  
WORLD...

WITH A MOUNTAIN  
OF TREASURE IN  
ONE HAND AND THE  
PRINCESS' SECRET  
IN THE OTHER, I  
WAS ALL SET TO  
CURRY FAVOR WITH A  
**CERTAIN SOMEONE**,  
AND NOW IT'S ALL  
RUINED!

AWW, HELL!!  
SOMEHOW,  
SOMEONE STOLE  
ALL MY PRECIOUS  
TREASURE!!!

NOW, WHO WOULD  
DO THAT?! 'CUZ  
THEY'RE GONNA GET  
**MURDERED!!**

FISH-MAN  
ISLAND,  
OUTSIDE  
THE SWEETS  
FACTORY

**AHA!!**  
THAT'S THEM!!  
MY MYSTERY  
THIEVES!!

TIME  
FOR SOME  
PREMATURE  
**BURIALS**  
!!

AND WHO  
ARE THOSE GUYS  
LUGGIN' THOSE  
SACKS AROUND?!

HUH?!  
WHAT'S WITH  
THE CROWD?!

は"ん"!!





WHO IS THAT...?

...?

FEEL LIKE I'VE SEEN THE GUY BEFORE...



...SO GIVE IT BACK!!!

HEY! I WORKED HARD TO STEAL THAT TREASURE...

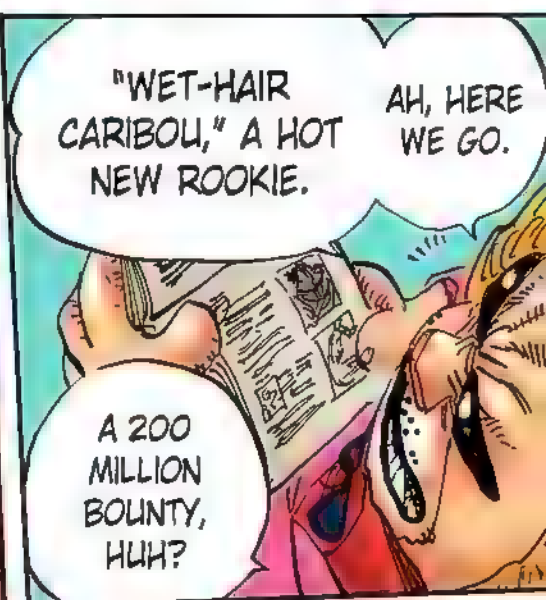


SWAMP-SWAMP ...

KEE HEE HEE!



T...TWO HUNDRED ?!



"WET-HAIR CARIBOU," A HOT NEW ROOKIE.

AH, HERE WE GO.

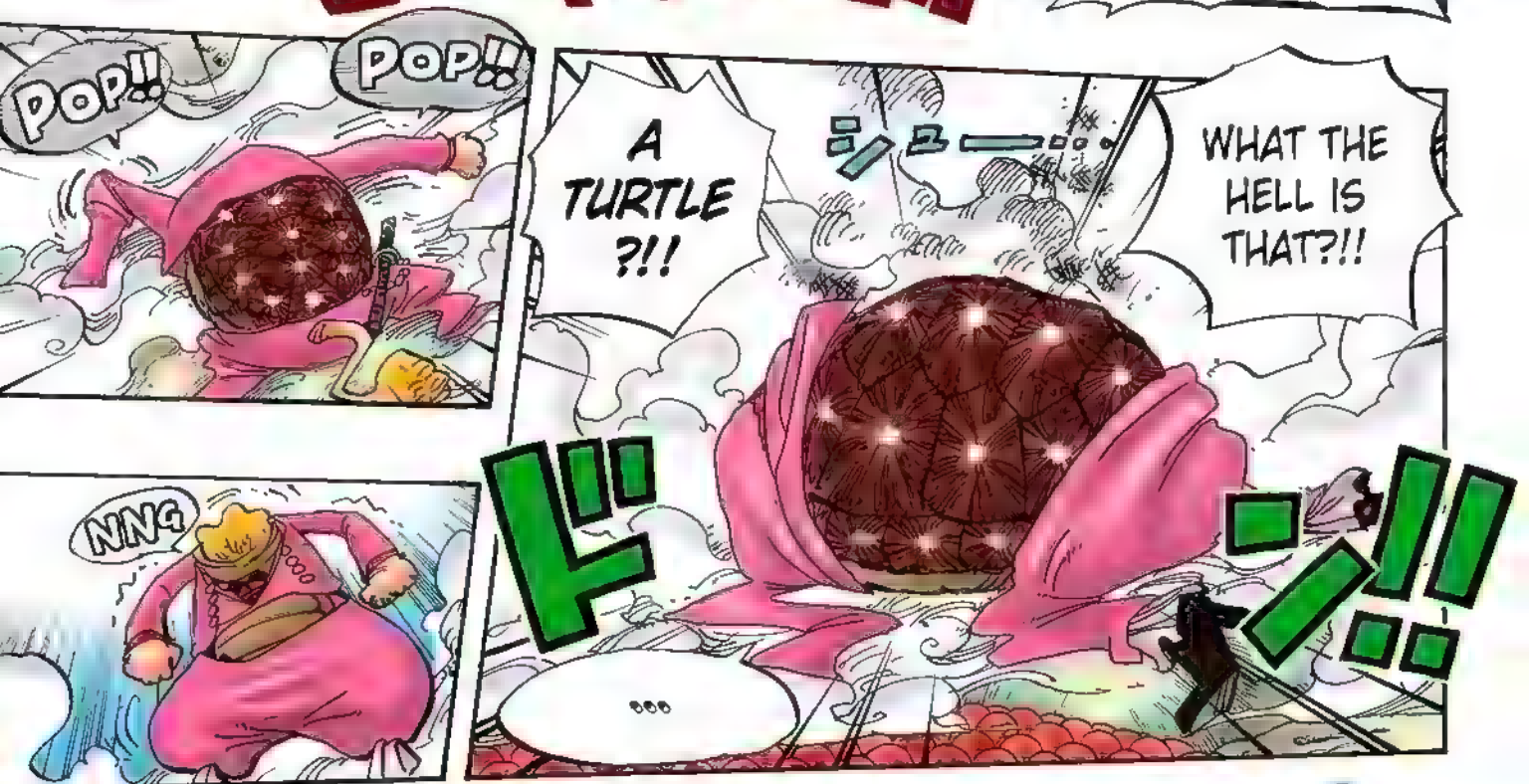
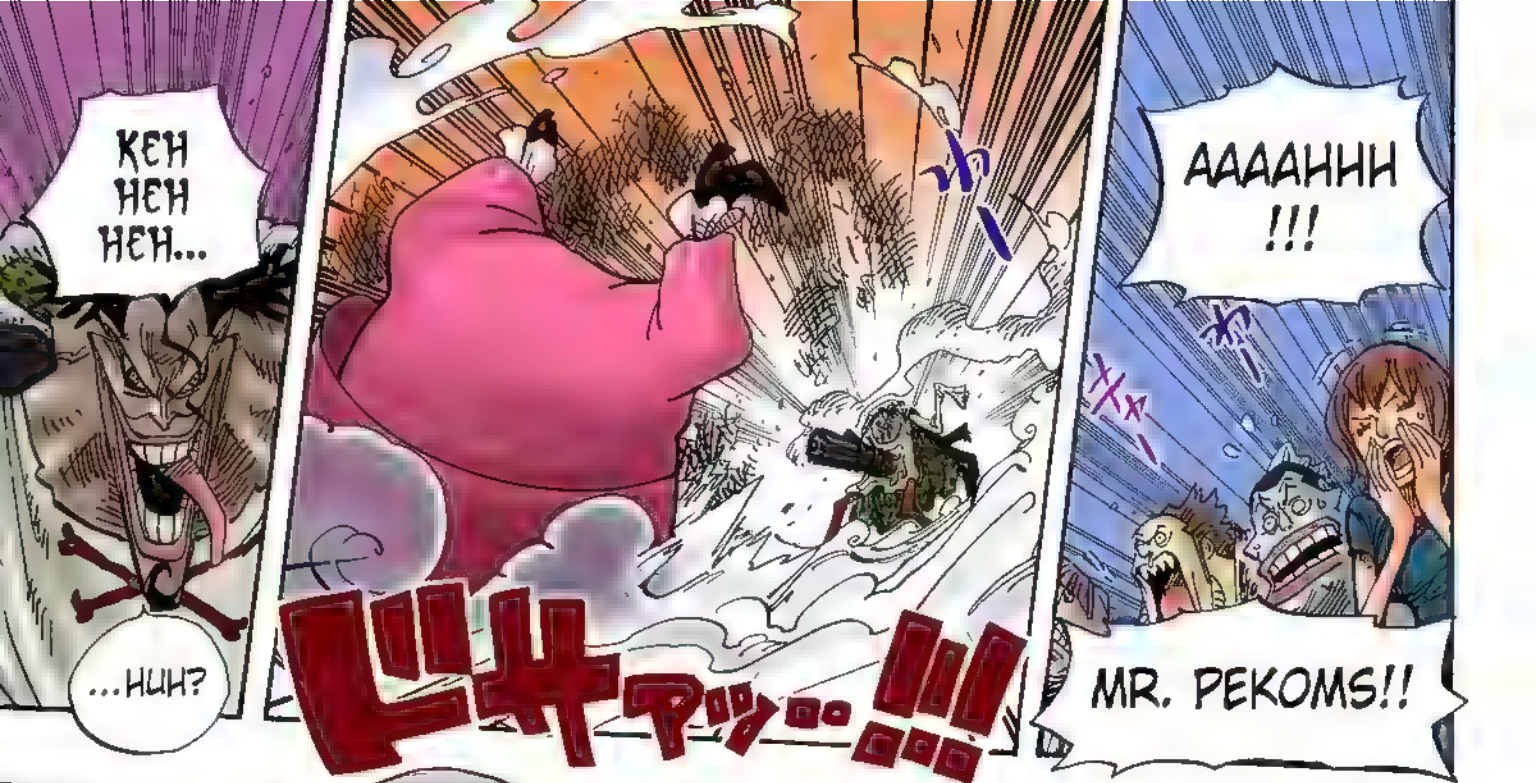
A 200 MILLION BOUNTY, HUH?



... GATLING GUN!!!

KEE HEE HEE HUA HUA HUA HEE HEE!!







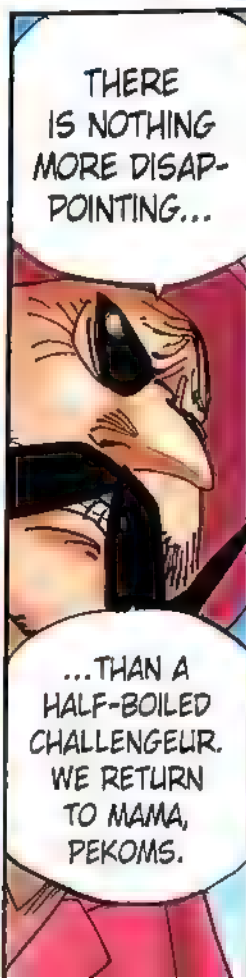
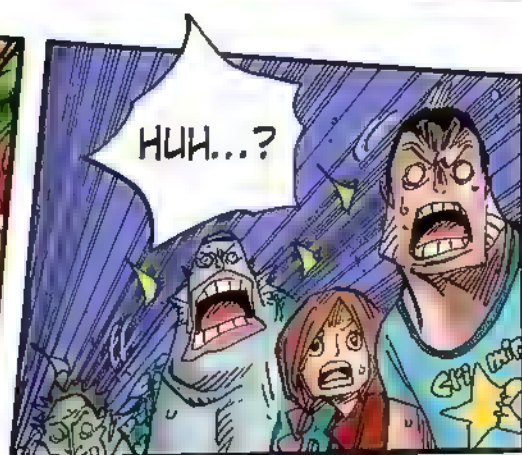
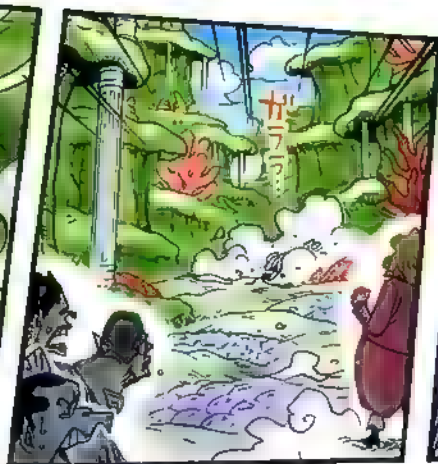
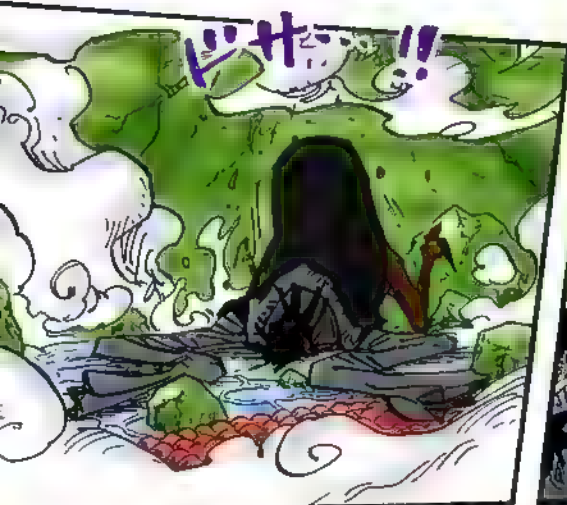


BUT YOU'RE  
NOTHING MORE  
THAN A LOWLY  
ZOAN-TYPE!!  
KEE HEE HEE!!

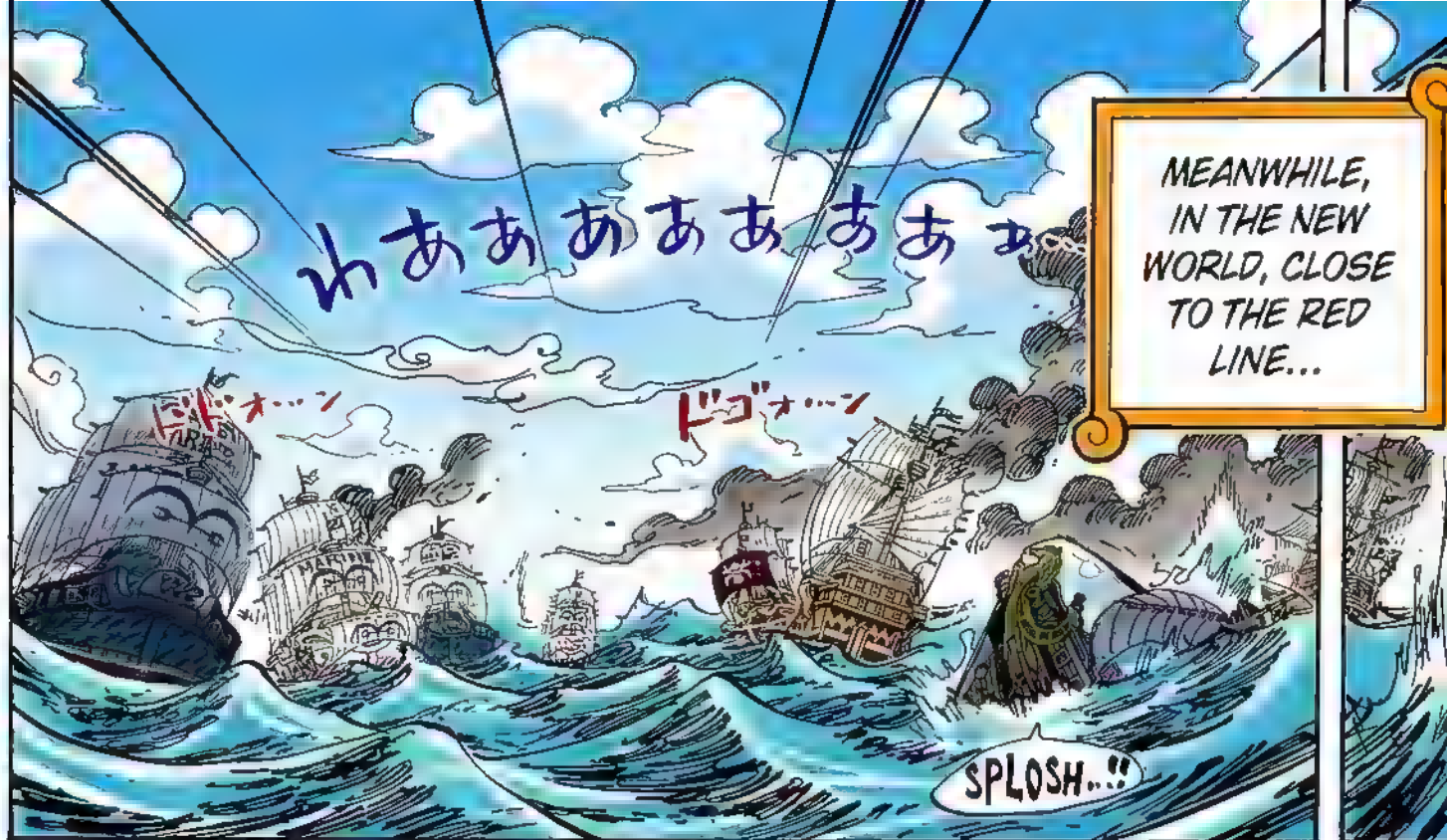


GRR!

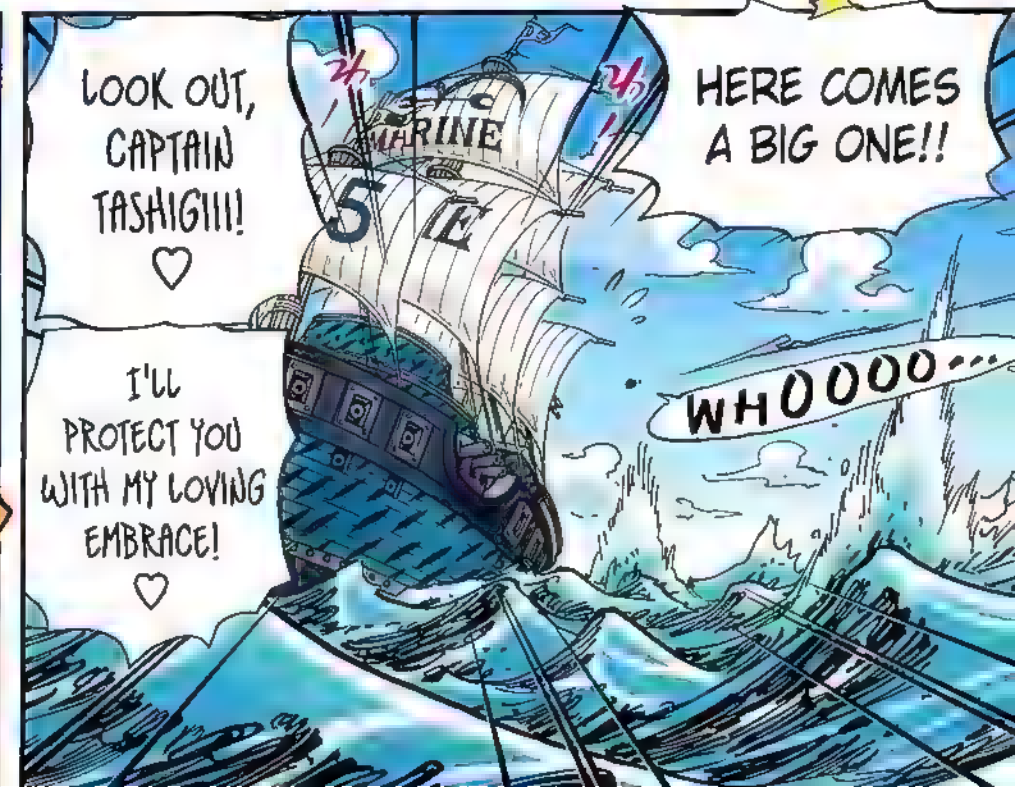
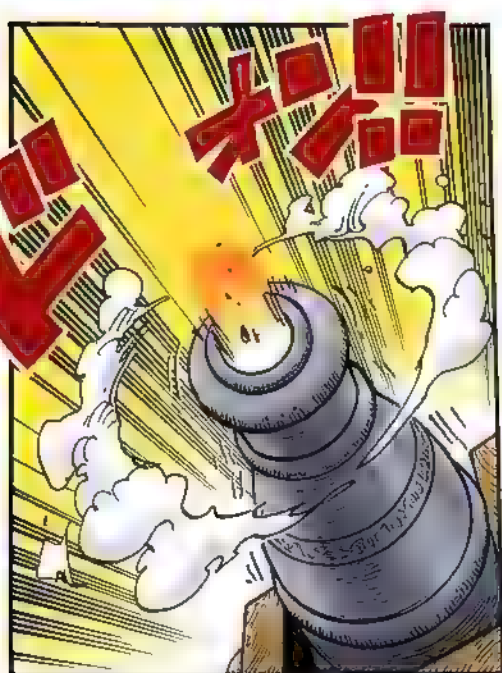




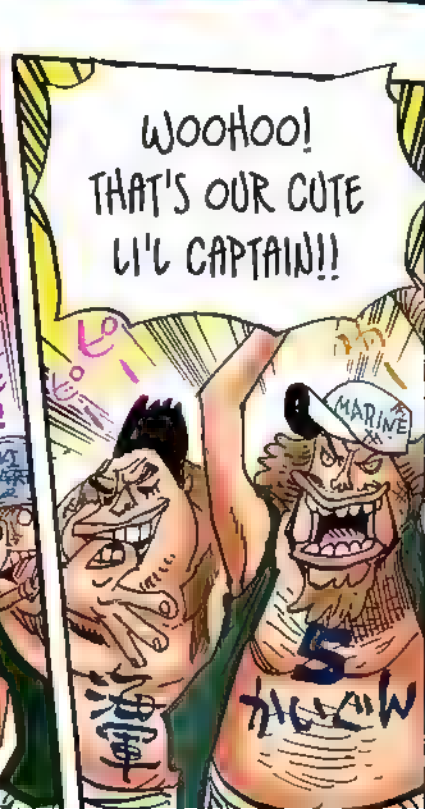
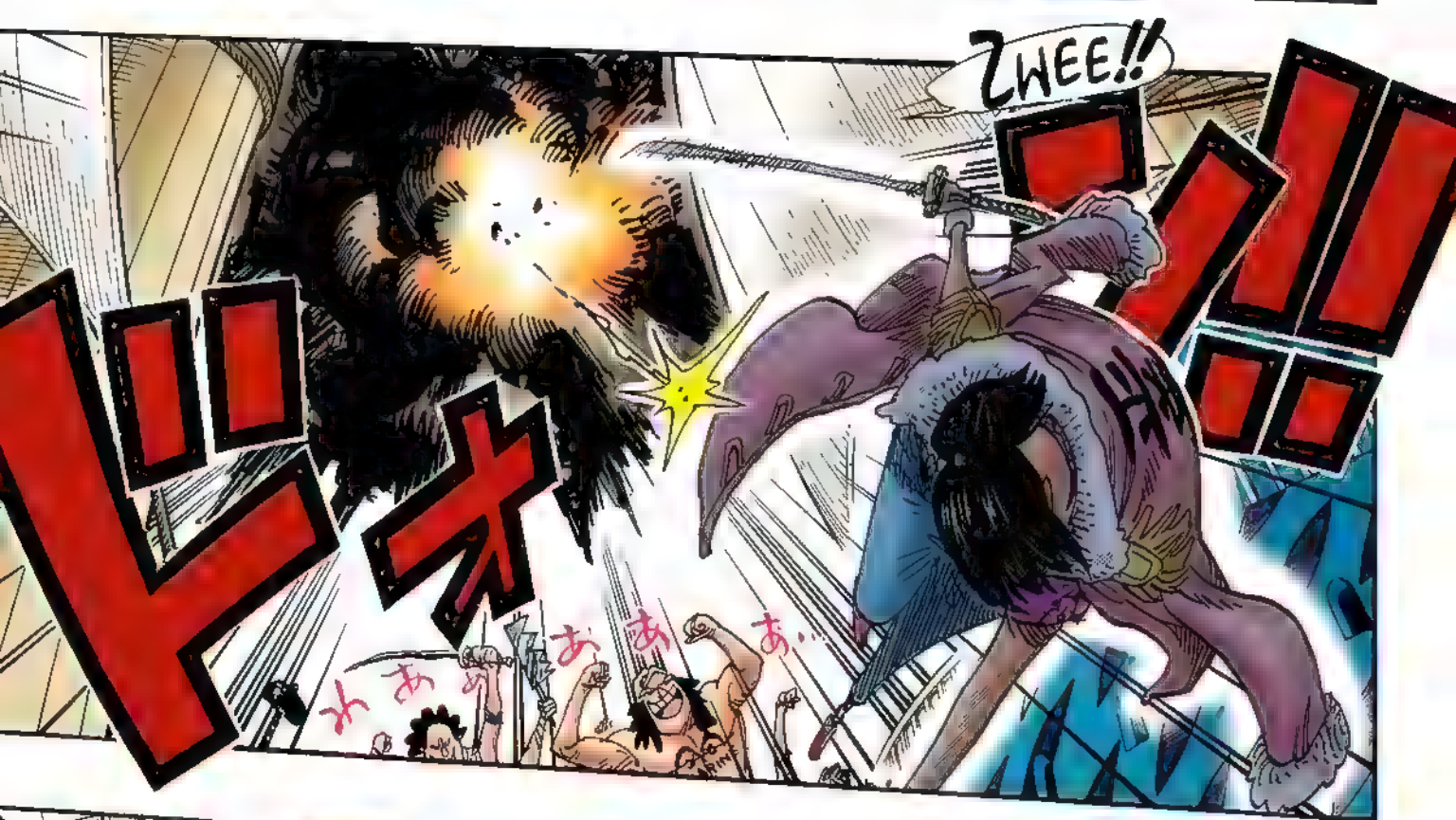
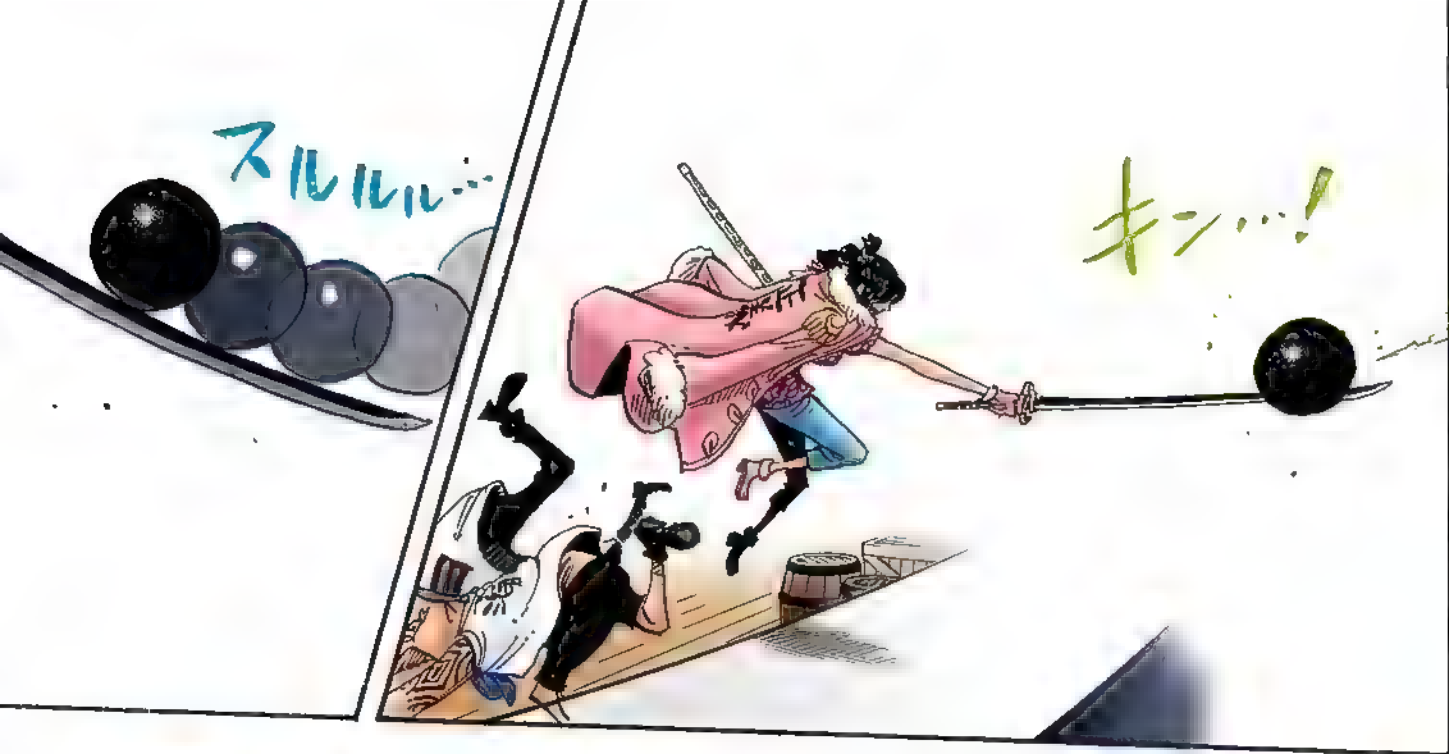




MEANWHILE,  
IN THE NEW  
WORLD, CLOSE  
TO THE RED  
LINE...









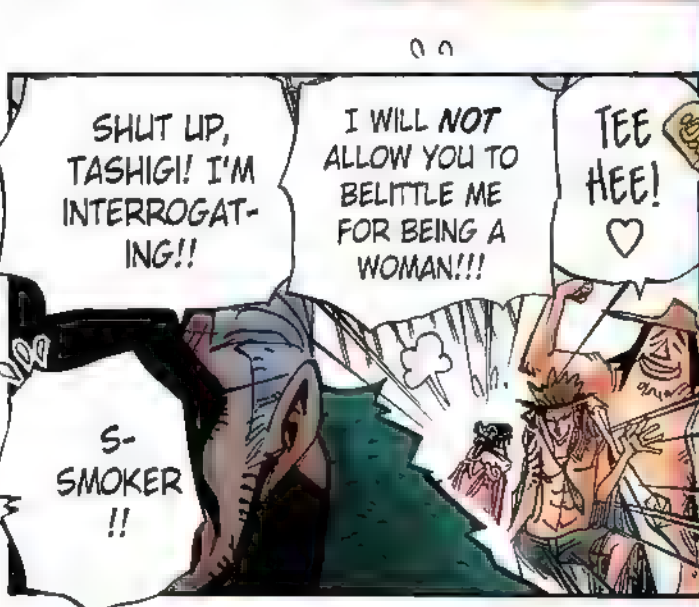


YOU'RE GOING TO LOSE YOUR LIVES IF YOU KEEP THAT UP!! THIS IS THE PROBLEM WITH G-5...

SUCH PATHETIC EXCUSES FOR SAILORS!

ぎゃは

ENOUGH OF THE HORSEPLAY IN THE MIDST OF BATTLE!!



SHUT UP, TASHIGI! I'M INTERROGATING!!

I WILL NOT ALLOW YOU TO BELITTLE ME FOR BEING A WOMAN!!!

TEE HEE! ♡

S-SMOKER !!



THAT WOULD EXPLAIN WHY WE DIDN'T SEE ANY ROOKIES COMING THROUGH FISH-MAN ISLAND FOR THE PAST MONTH.

I SEE... SO YOU WERE HELD CAPTIVE BY THE PIRATE HODY JONES, DOWN ON THE SEA FLOOR.

AS WELL AS THE COCKROACH SWARM OF PIRATES WE'RE SEEING HERE TODAY!!



GRAND LINE  
NAVAL BASE 5  
G-5 CAPTAIN  
TASHIGI





JUST SPILL  
THE BEANS, YOU  
FOOL!!!

THESE  
AIN'T NORMAL  
SAILORS,  
THEY'RE G-5!!



...AND SOME  
OTHER PIRATES  
CAME ALONG  
AND FREED  
US!!

BUT WE AIN'T  
GONNA TELL YOU  
THEIR NAMES,  
'CUZ WE OWE 'EM  
FOR THAT!!

CAPTIVE?!  
NO!! WE  
WERE  
**SLAVES**  
!!

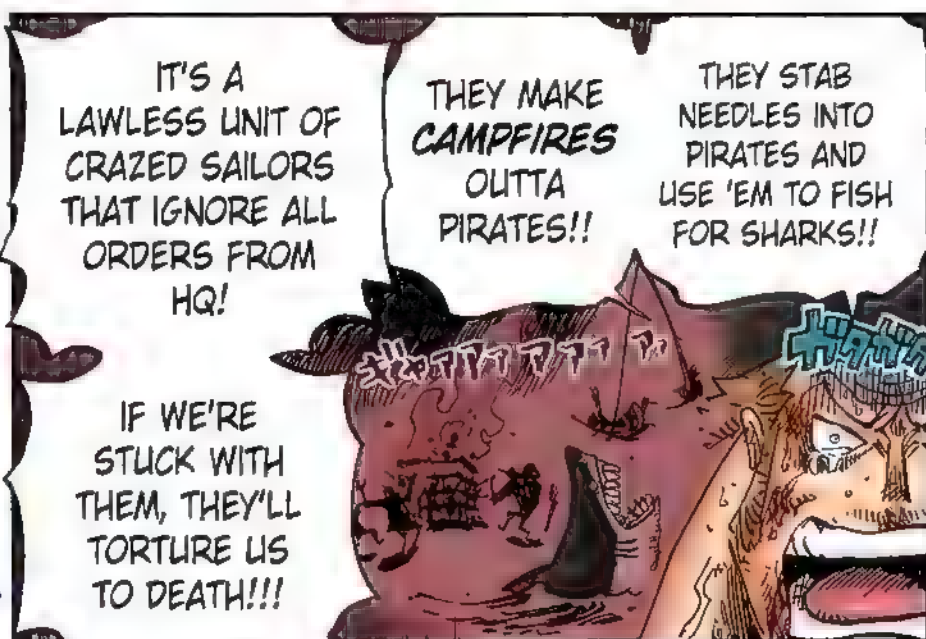
BUT  
THERE WAS  
A BIG CIVIL  
WAR DOWN  
THERE...



AAAH!  
NO...  
**NO!!**

VICE-ADMIRAL!  
CAN I HAVE THE  
REAL PURDY ONE  
HERE? HEH HEH...

WE'LL TELL  
YOU WHO IT  
WAS!! HAVE  
MERCY!



IT'S A  
LAWLESS UNIT OF  
CRAZED SAILORS  
THAT IGNORE ALL  
ORDERS FROM  
HQ!

IF WE'RE  
STUCK WITH  
THEM, THEY'LL  
TORTURE US  
TO DEATH!!!

THEY MAKE  
**CAMPFIRES**  
OUTTA  
PIRATES!!

THEY STAB  
NEEDLES INTO  
PIRATES AND  
USE 'EM TO FISH  
FOR SHARKS!!



I KNEW THAT  
ALREADY,  
YOU IDIOT...

IT WAS  
THE  
**STRAW  
HAT  
PIRATES**  
!!!



👑 COLORING CORNER 🌸





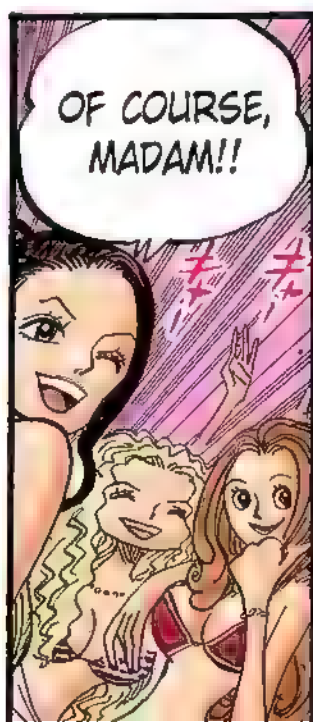
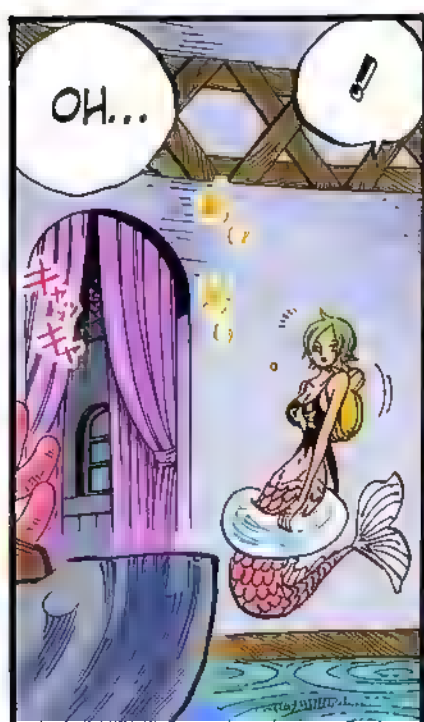
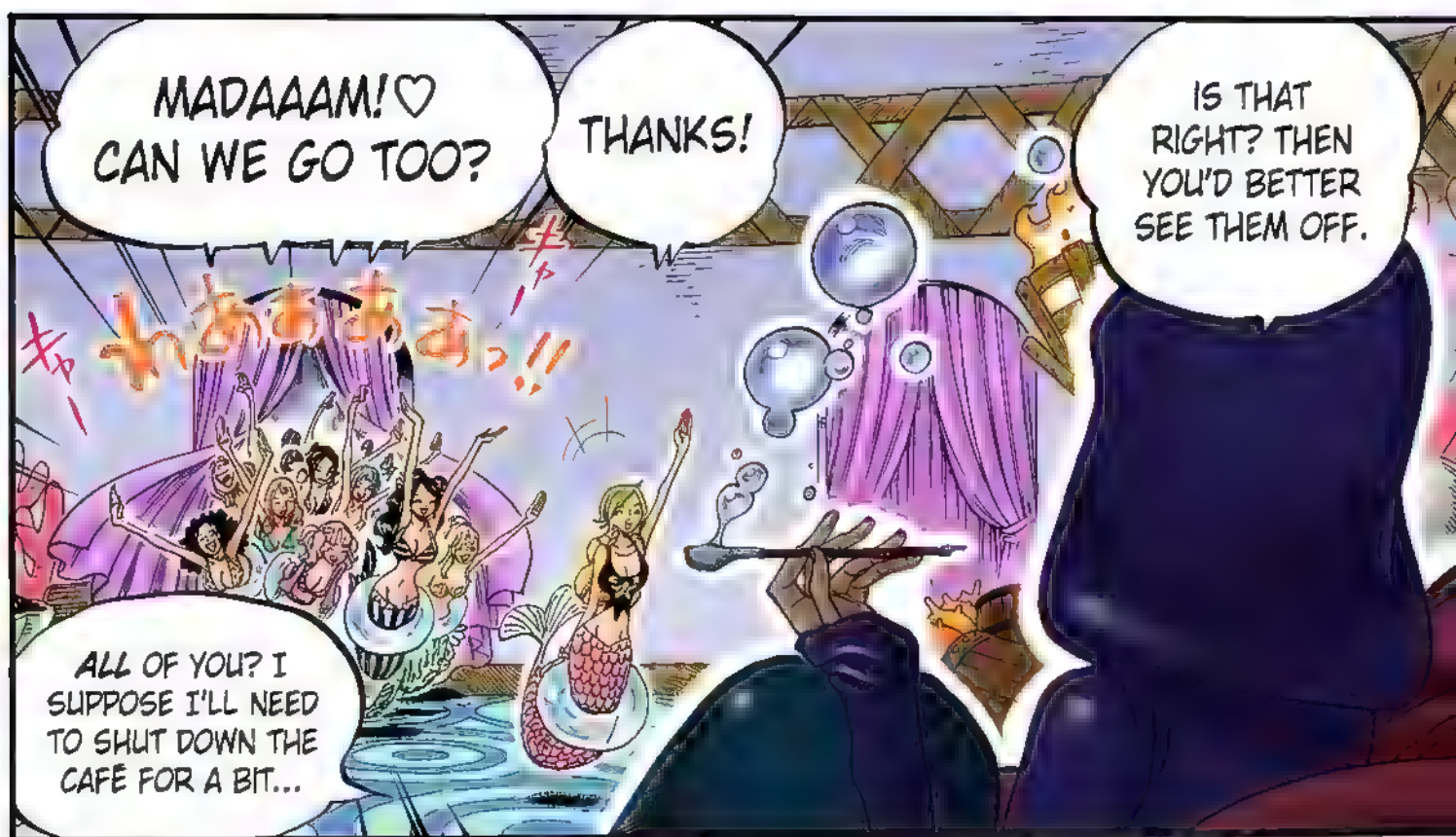
# Chapter 653:

## THE HERO HAT

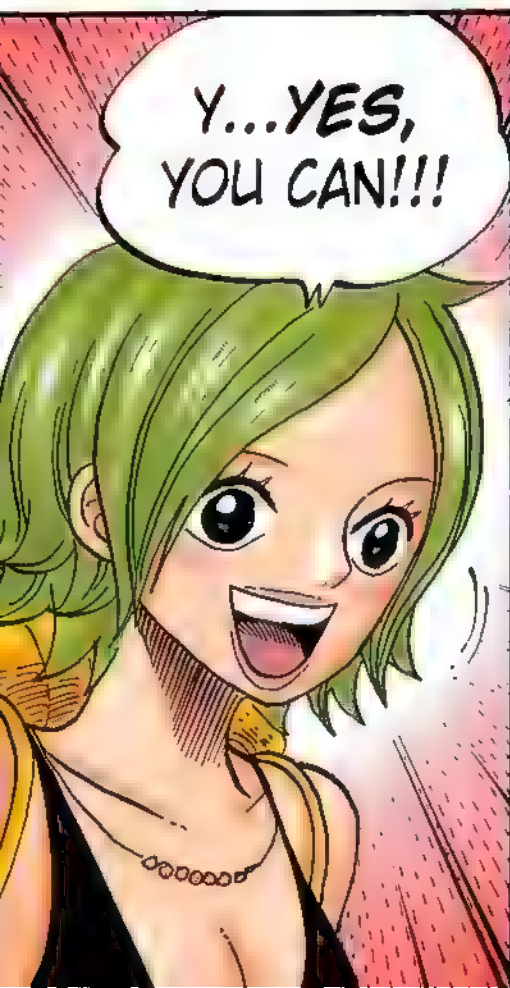
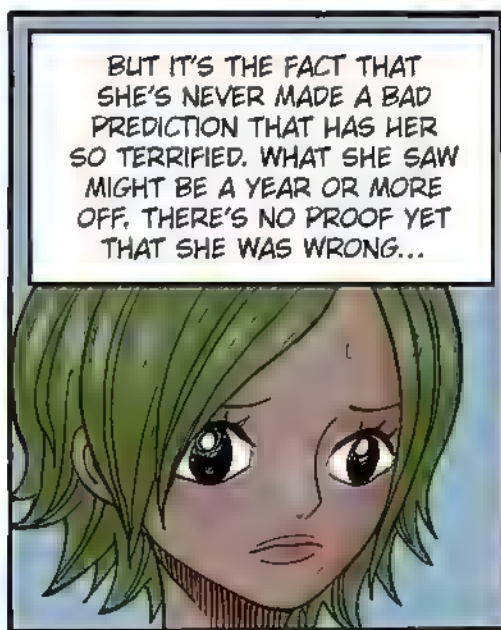
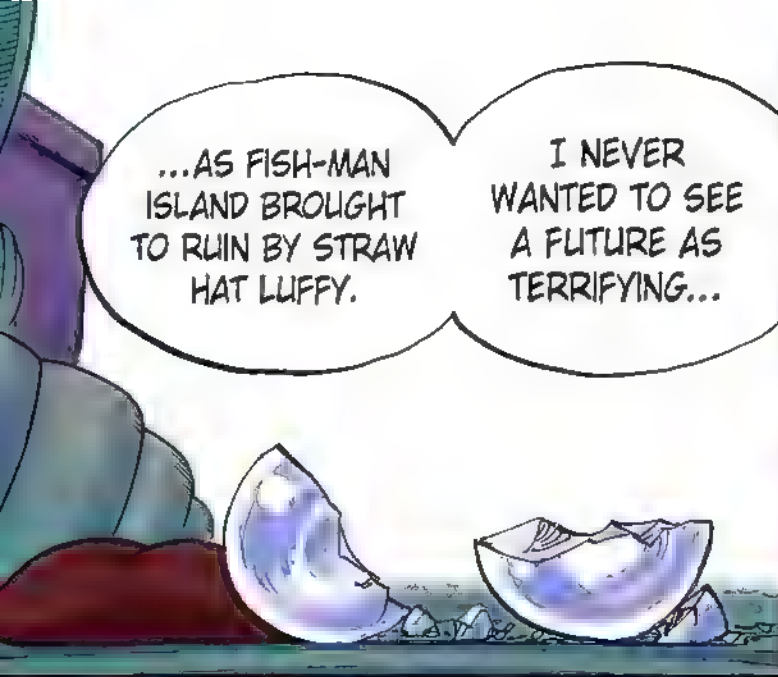


DECKS OF THE WORLD, VOL. 35  
"ICEFISH MERMAID KOKORO'S ELEGANT DAY OFF"









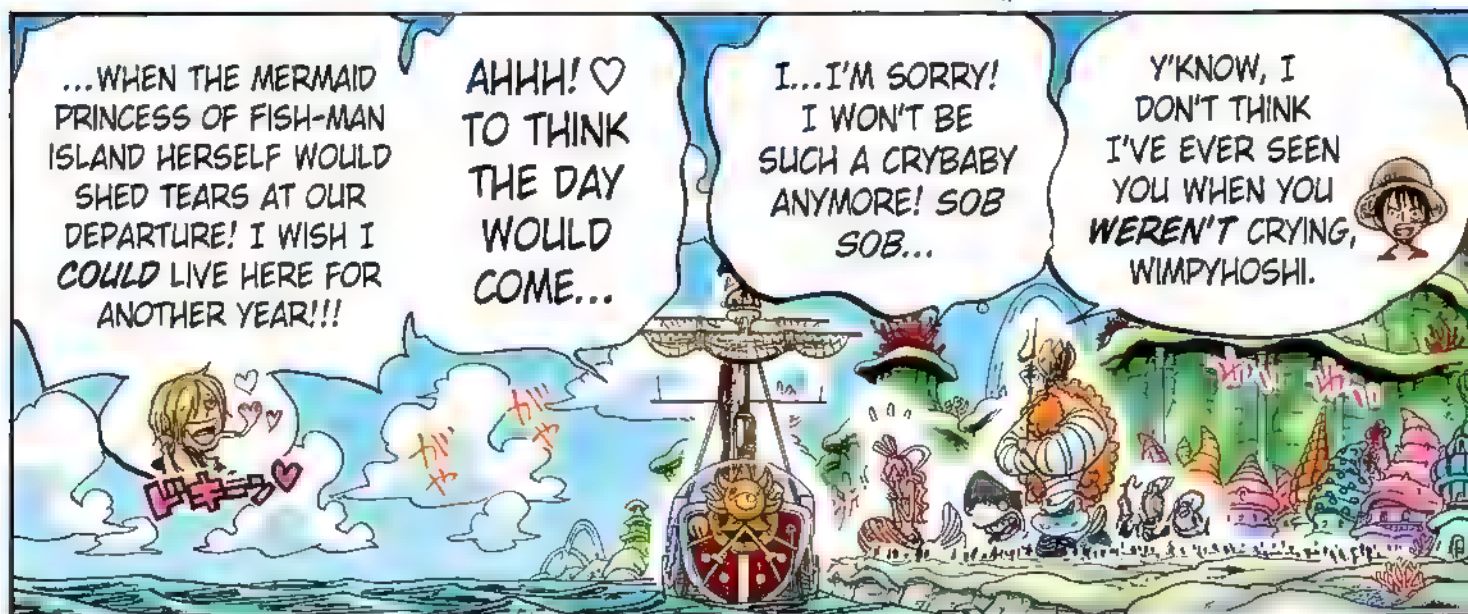




AND JUST  
WHEN I HAD  
FINALLY MADE A  
REAL FRIEND! CAN'T  
YOU STAY JUST ONE  
MORE DAY? NO,  
ONE WEEK...

WAAAAH!  
MUST YOU  
TRULY LEAVE,  
LUFFY?!

NO! JUST  
ONE MORE  
YEAR?

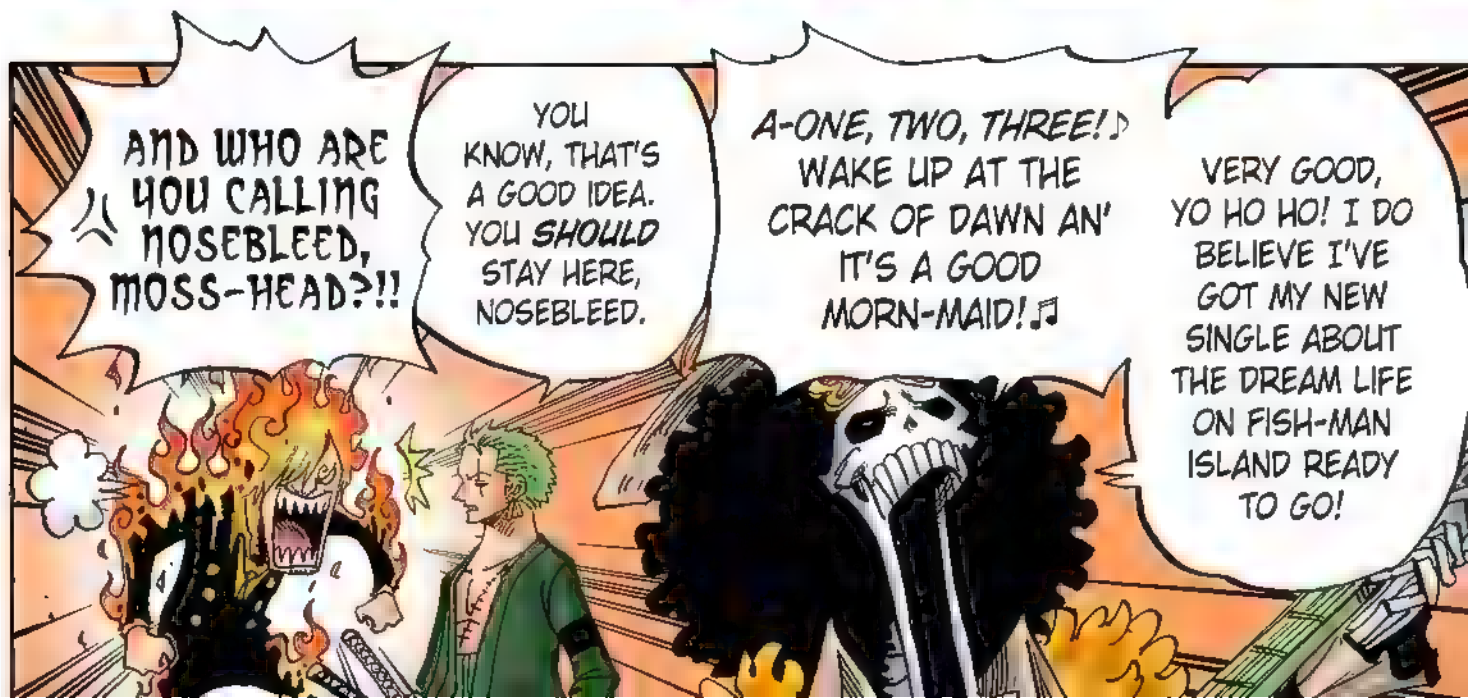


...WHEN THE MERMAID  
PRINCESS OF FISH-MAN  
ISLAND HERSELF WOULD  
SHED TEARS AT OUR  
DEPARTURE! I WISH I  
COULD LIVE HERE FOR  
ANOTHER YEAR!!!

AHHH! ♡  
TO THINK  
THE DAY  
WOULD  
COME...

I...I'M SORRY!  
I WON'T BE  
SUCH A CRYBABY  
ANYMORE! SOB  
SOB...

Y'KNOW, I  
DON'T THINK  
I'VE EVER SEEN  
YOU WHEN YOU  
WEREN'T CRYING,  
WIMPYHOSHI.



AND WHO ARE  
YOU CALLING  
NOSEBLEED,  
MOSS-HEAD?!!

YOU  
KNOW, THAT'S  
A GOOD IDEA.  
YOU *SHOULD*  
STAY HERE,  
NOSEBLEED.

A-ONE, TWO, THREE! ♪  
WAKE UP AT THE  
CRACK OF DAWN AN'  
IT'S A GOOD  
MORN-MAID! ♪

VERY GOOD,  
YO HO HO! I DO  
BELIEVE I'VE  
GOT MY NEW  
SINGLE ABOUT  
THE DREAM LIFE  
ON FISH-MAN  
ISLAND READY  
TO GO!





THEY NEED  
TO KNOW THAT IF  
THE TAMATE BOX  
LUFFY SENT TO  
BIG MOM  
EXPLODES...

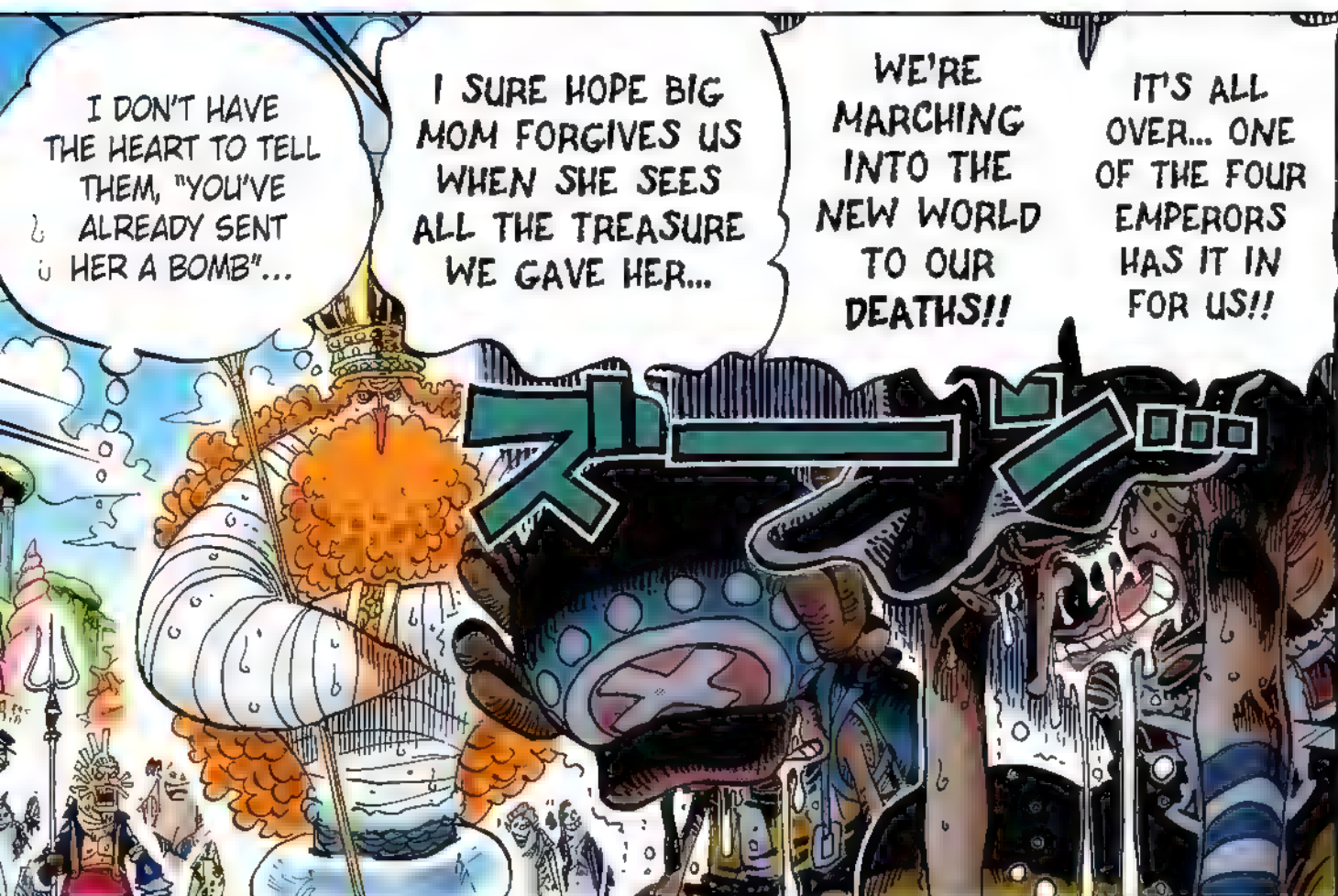
YOUR  
MAJESTY,  
THEY  
MUST BE  
WARNED!

ACTUALLY,  
I DO! I  
WANNA SEE IF  
I CAN DIGEST  
POISON AND  
RAZORBLADES!

YOU DON'T  
WANNA FIND  
OUT WHAT  
HAPPENS  
WHEN YOU  
DISS OFF  
THE COOK!!

YOU  
BETTER  
WATCH  
OUT NEXT  
TIME WE'RE  
SITTIN'  
DOWN TO  
EAT!

BUT...THEN  
AGAIN, LOOK  
AT THEM.



I DON'T HAVE  
THE HEART TO TELL  
THEM, "YOU'VE  
ALREADY SENT  
HER A BOMB"...

I SURE HOPE BIG  
MOM FORGIVES US  
WHEN SHE SEES  
ALL THE TREASURE  
WE GAVE HER...

WE'RE  
MARCHING  
INTO THE  
NEW WORLD  
TO OUR  
DEATHS!!

IT'S ALL  
OVER... ONE  
OF THE FOUR  
EMPERORS  
HAS IT IN  
FOR US!!



LET US  
SIMPLY PRAY  
FOR GOOD  
LUCK!

AND IT'S NOT  
A GUARANTEE  
THAT BIG MOM  
WILL EVEN  
OPEN IT!!

THE PALACE  
IS DAMP AND  
DRAFTY,  
AFTER ALL...

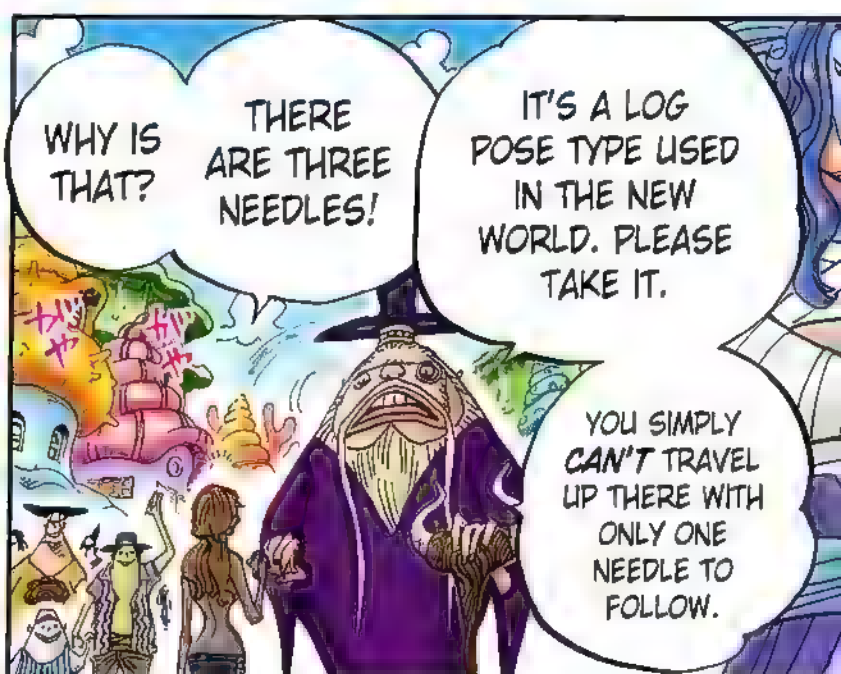
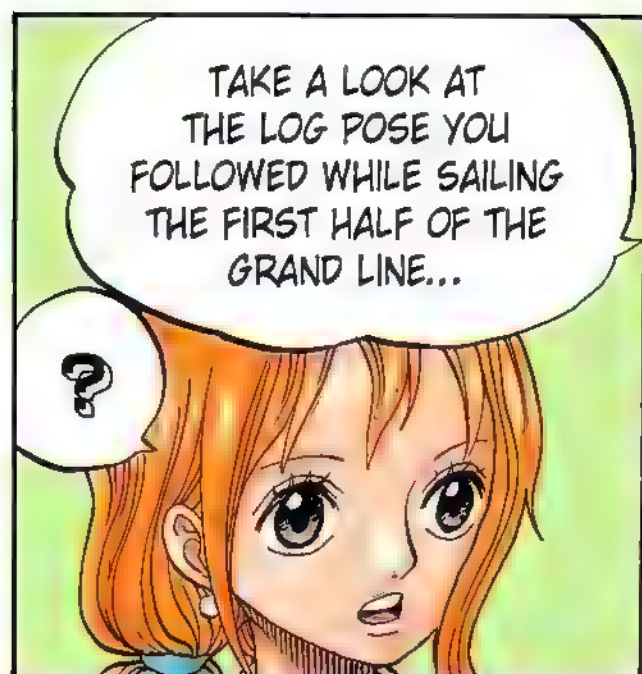
THAT'S  
THE SPIRIT,  
YOUR  
MAJESTY!

YOU PLANTED  
THIS BOMB A  
DECADE AGO,  
YES?

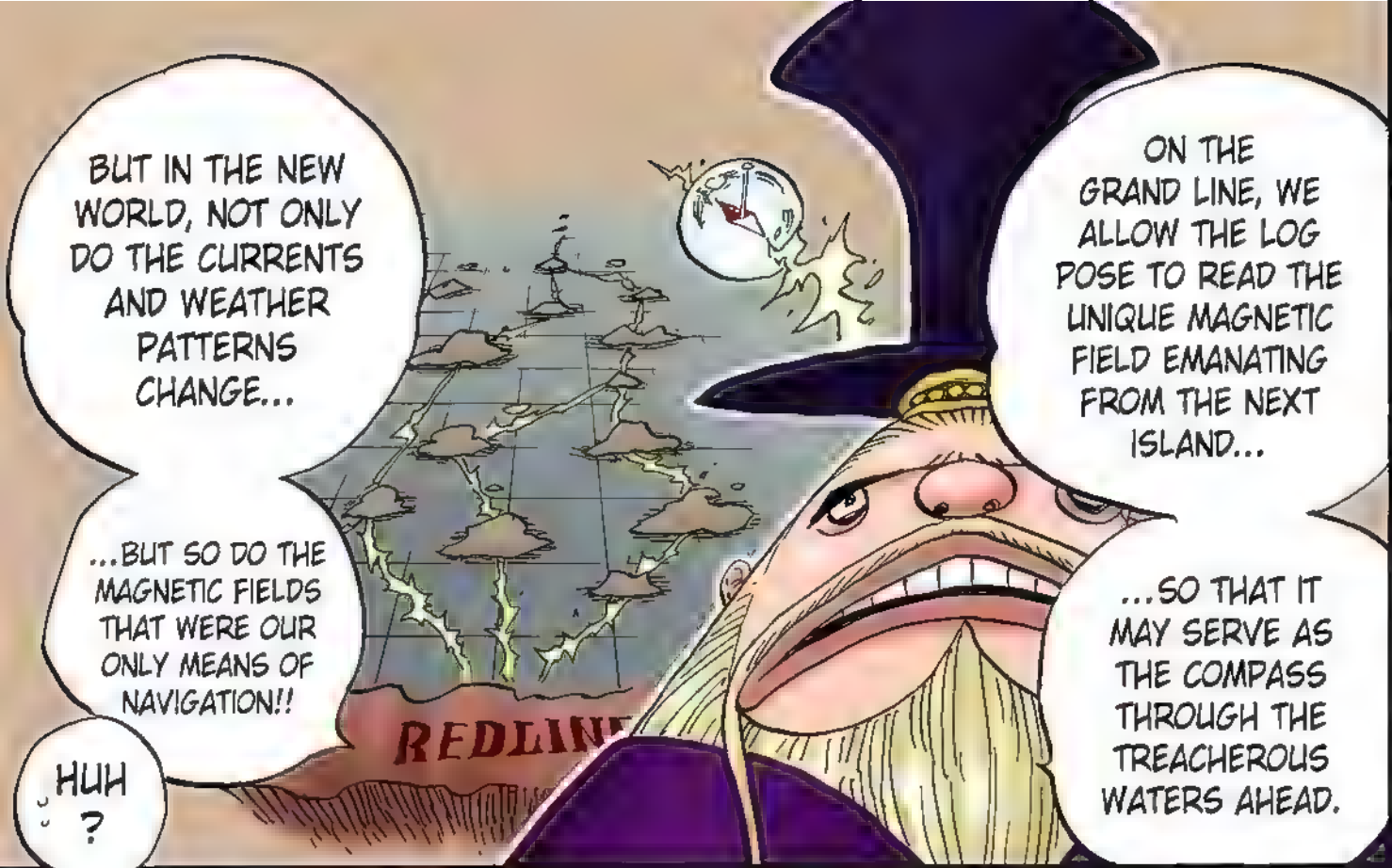
WHAT ARE  
YOU TWO  
WHISPERING  
ABOUT?

MIGHT IT  
NOT FAIL TO  
DETONATE?









BUT IN THE NEW  
WORLD, NOT ONLY  
DO THE CURRENTS  
AND WEATHER  
PATTERNS  
CHANGE...

...BUT SO DO THE  
MAGNETIC FIELDS  
THAT WERE OUR  
ONLY MEANS OF  
NAVIGATION!!

HUH  
?

ON THE  
GRAND LINE, WE  
ALLOW THE LOG  
POSE TO READ THE  
UNIQUE MAGNETIC  
FIELD EMANATING  
FROM THE NEXT  
ISLAND...

...SO THAT IT  
MAY SERVE AS  
THE COMPASS  
THROUGH THE  
TREACHEROUS  
WATERS AHEAD.



BUT WHAT  
HAPPENS WHEN  
YOU HAVE  
THREE?

WITH ONLY  
ONE NEEDLE,  
YOU WOULD  
BE RUINED.



YOU'RE  
JOKING!! HOW  
CAN YOU EVER  
GET TO THE  
NEXT ISLAND?!

SOME ISLANDS  
WILL EVEN LOSE  
THEIR FIELD  
ABRUPTLY, RIGHT  
IN THE MIDDLE OF  
YOUR VOYAGE.



...BUT THE  
OTHER TWO  
ARE HOLDING  
STEADY!

IT LOOKS  
LIKE ONE OF THEM  
IS JIGGLING THE  
SAME WAY THE  
SINGLE LOG  
POSE DOES...



IN OTHER WORDS, YOU MAY CHOOSE YOUR PATH FROM AMONG THREE COURSES...

...AND IT IS YOUR INSTINCT ALONE THAT WILL PROVE THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN LIFE AND DEATH!

EACH OF THESE NEEDLES...

...IS TUNED TO THE FIELD OF A DIFFERENT ISLAND.

THERE IS ONE SIMPLE RULE OF THUMB: THE MORE ABNORMAL THE MOVEMENT, THE MORE DANGEROUS THE DESTINATION!

FOR IT INDICATES THAT THE ISLAND AHEAD IS SUFFERING SOME ANOMALY THAT IS DISRUPTING ITS MAGNETIC FIELD!!

ONLY A TRULY EXPERIENCED NAVIGATOR CAN SUCCESSFULLY DETERMINE THE SAFEST ROUTE...

...BASED ON THE TINIEST MOVEMENTS OF THE NEEDLES.

!!!

くらくら

LET ME SEE.

OH NO!!

BUT WHY? IF YOU KNOW THE SAFEST ROUTE, SURELY IT WILL GIVE YOU THE BEST ODDS OF...

I'D RATHER BE IN THE DARK ABOUT THAT!!

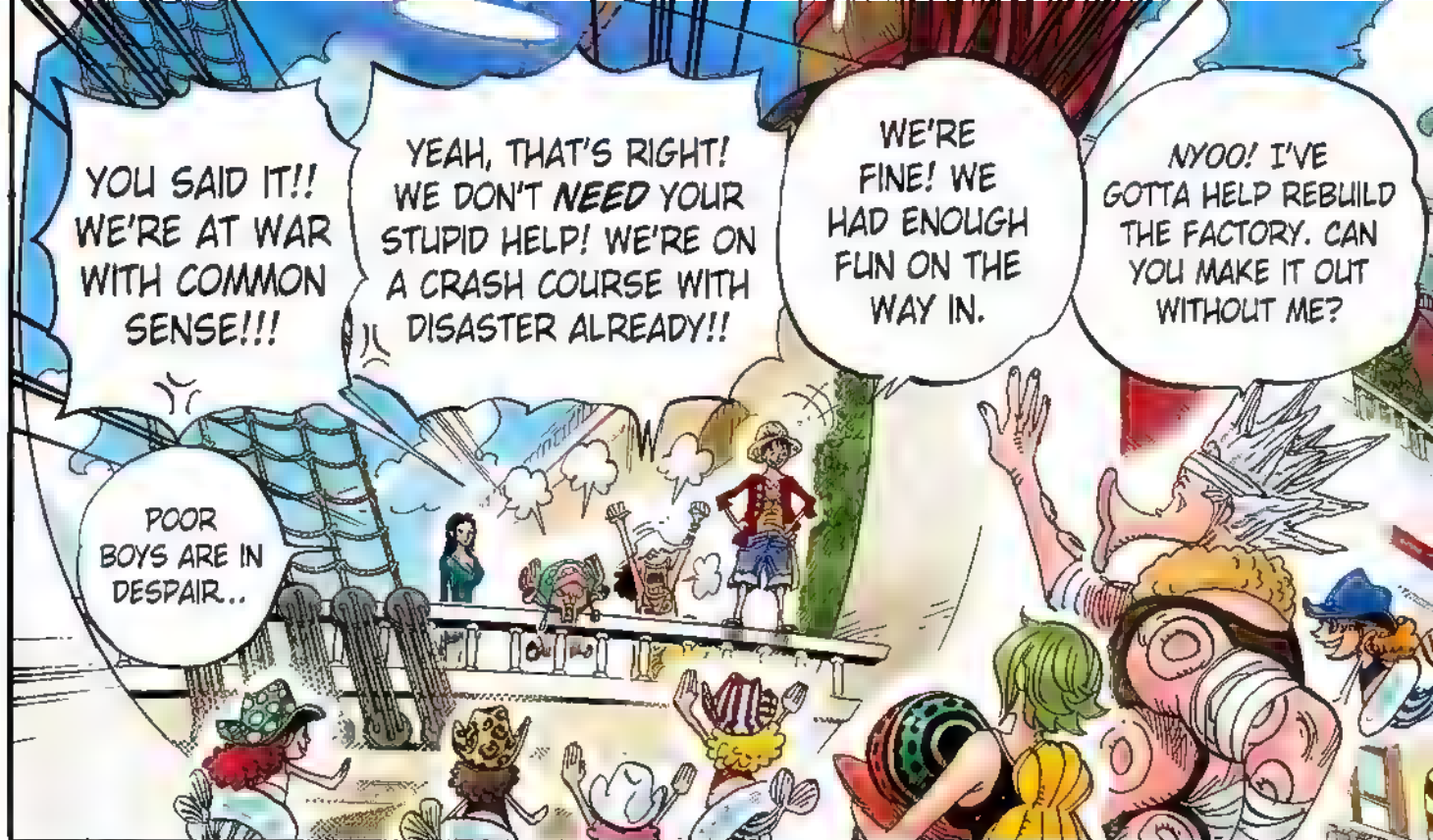
OH, NO WAY! I DON'T LIKE THIS AT ALL!!

IT READS DANGER LEVELS?! SMASH THAT THING AT ONCE!!









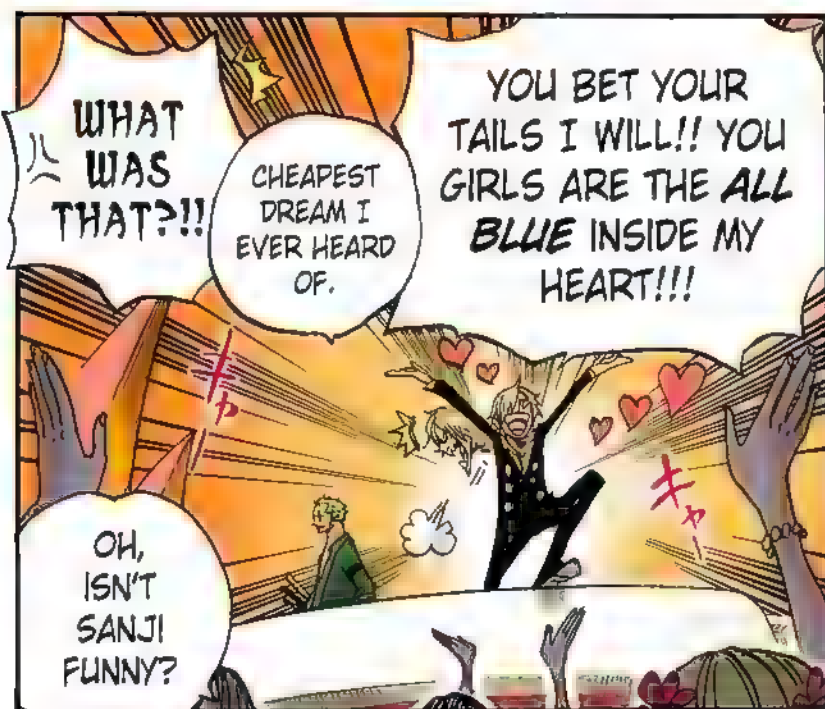
YOU SAID IT!!  
WE'RE AT WAR  
WITH COMMON  
SENSE!!!

YEAH, THAT'S RIGHT!  
WE DON'T *NEED* YOUR  
STUPID HELP! WE'RE ON  
A CRASH COURSE WITH  
DISASTER ALREADY!!

WE'RE  
FINE! WE  
HAD ENOUGH  
FUN ON THE  
WAY IN.

NYOO! I'VE  
GOTTA HELP REBUILD  
THE FACTORY. CAN  
YOU MAKE IT OUT  
WITHOUT ME?

POOR  
BOYS ARE IN  
DESPAIR...

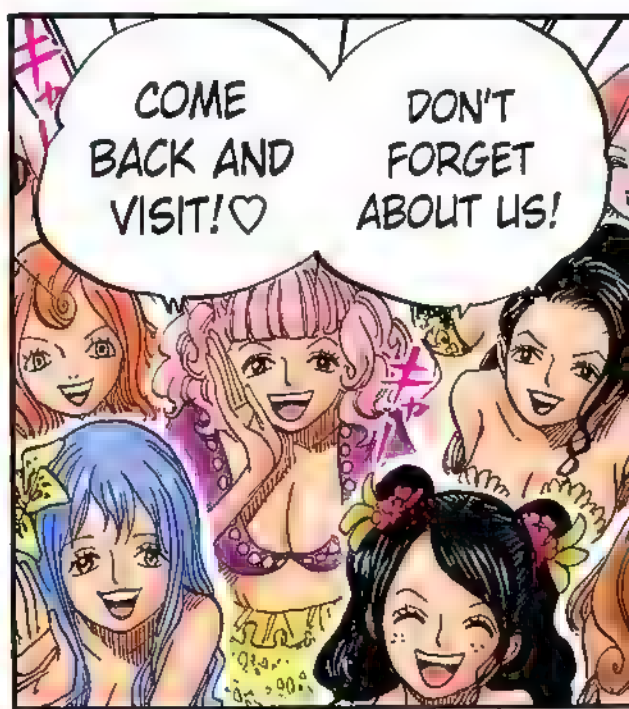


WHAT  
WAS  
THAT?!!

CHEAPEST  
DREAM I  
EVER HEARD  
OF.

YOU BET YOUR  
TAILS I WILL!! YOU  
GIRLS ARE THE *ALL*  
*BLUE* INSIDE MY  
HEART!!!

OH,  
ISN'T  
SANJI  
FUNNY?



COME  
BACK AND  
VISIT!♥

DON'T  
FORGET  
ABOUT US!



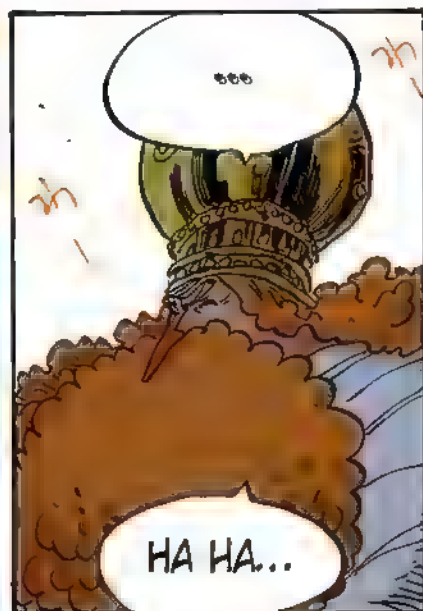
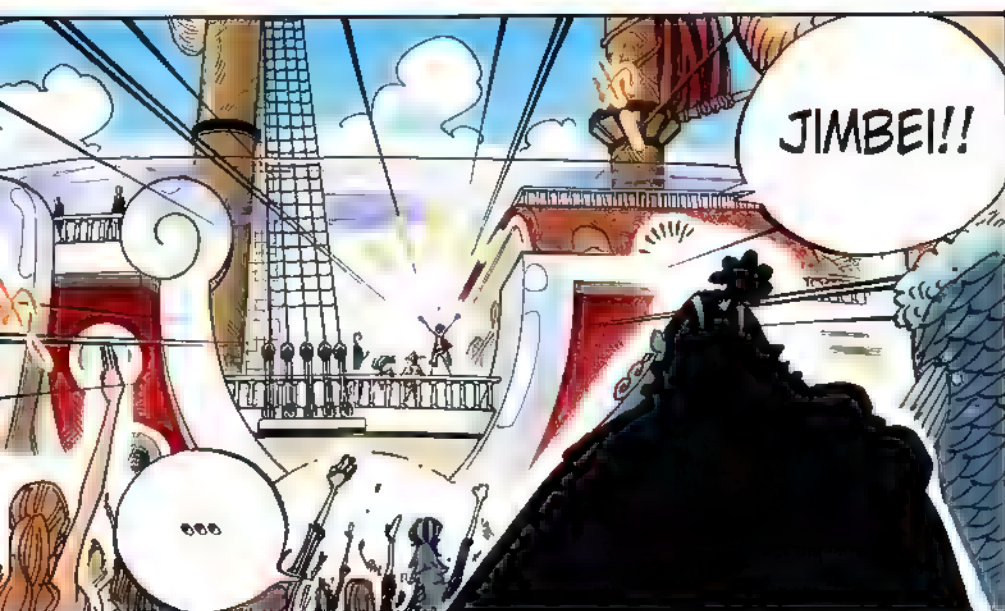
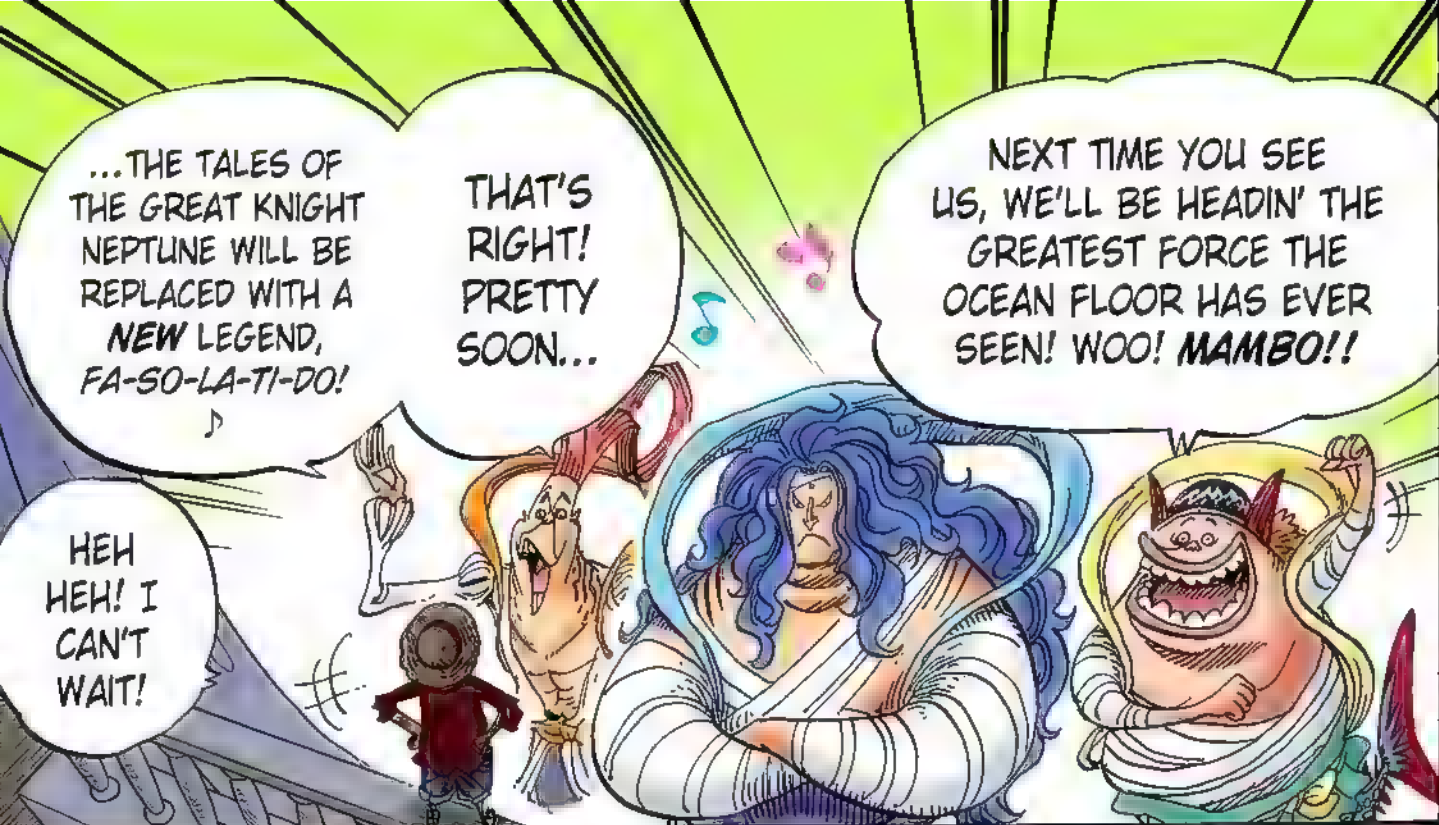
MANY  
THANKS!

MAY YOUR  
JOURNEYS  
BE SAFE.

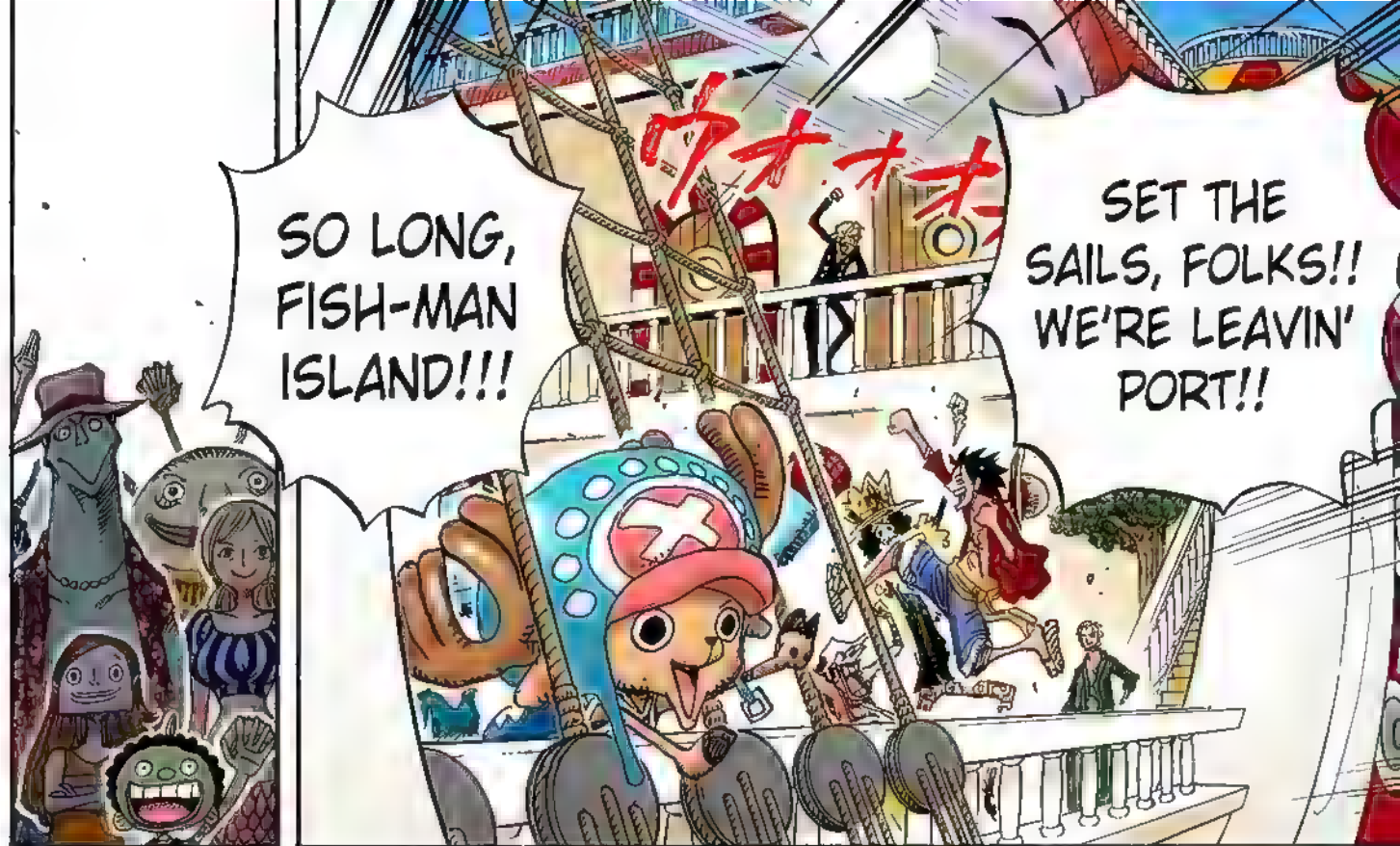
SURE  
THING.

I HAVE  
NOTHING BUT  
GRATITUDE  
FOR WHAT YOU  
HAVE DONE  
FOR US!



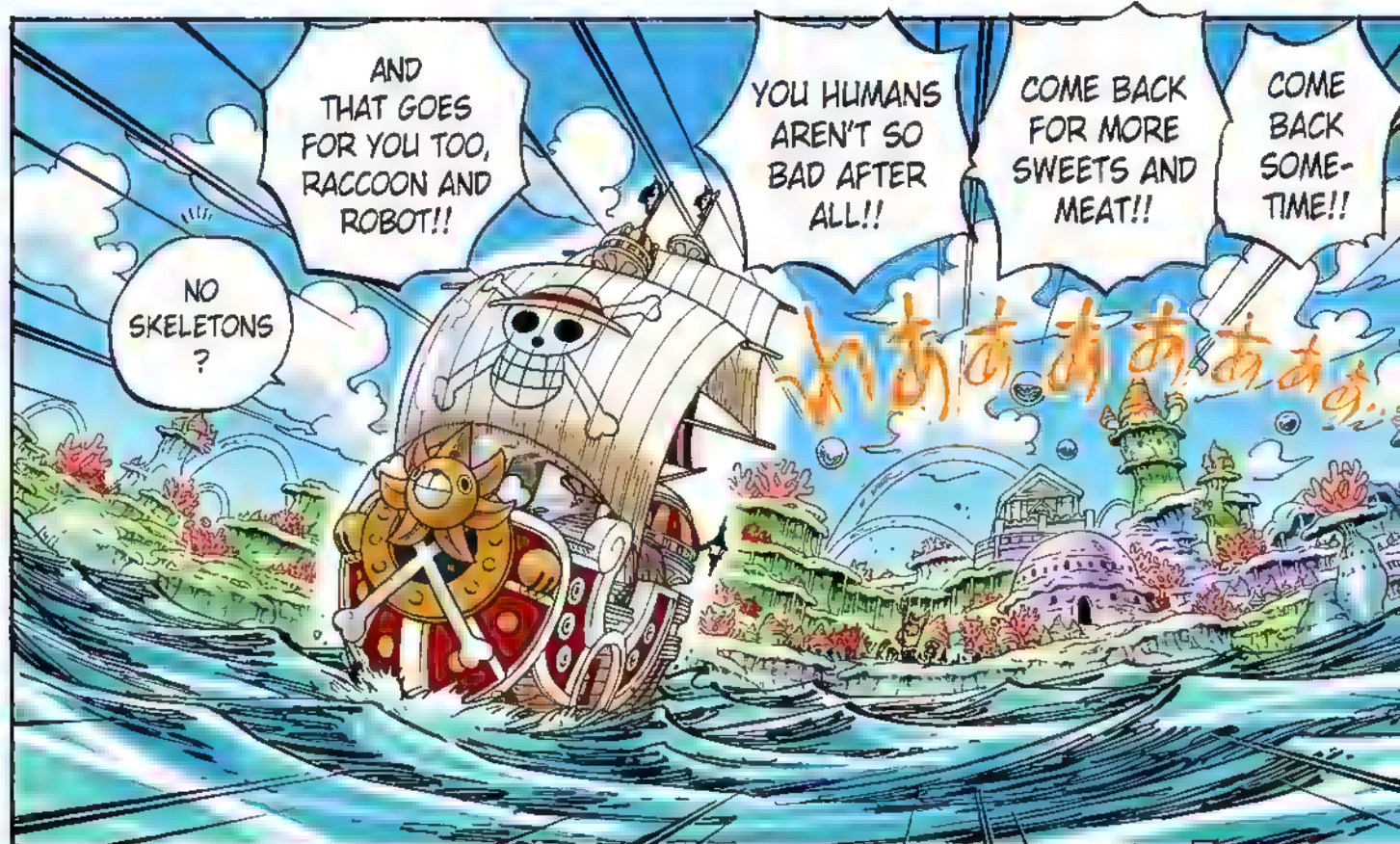






SO LONG,  
FISH-MAN  
ISLAND!!!

SET THE  
SAILS, FOLKS!!  
WE'RE LEAVIN'  
PORT!!



NO  
SKELETONS  
?

AND  
THAT GOES  
FOR YOU TOO,  
RACCOON AND  
ROBOT!!

YOU HUMANS  
AREN'T SO  
BAD AFTER  
ALL!!

COME BACK  
FOR MORE  
SWEETS AND  
MEAT!!

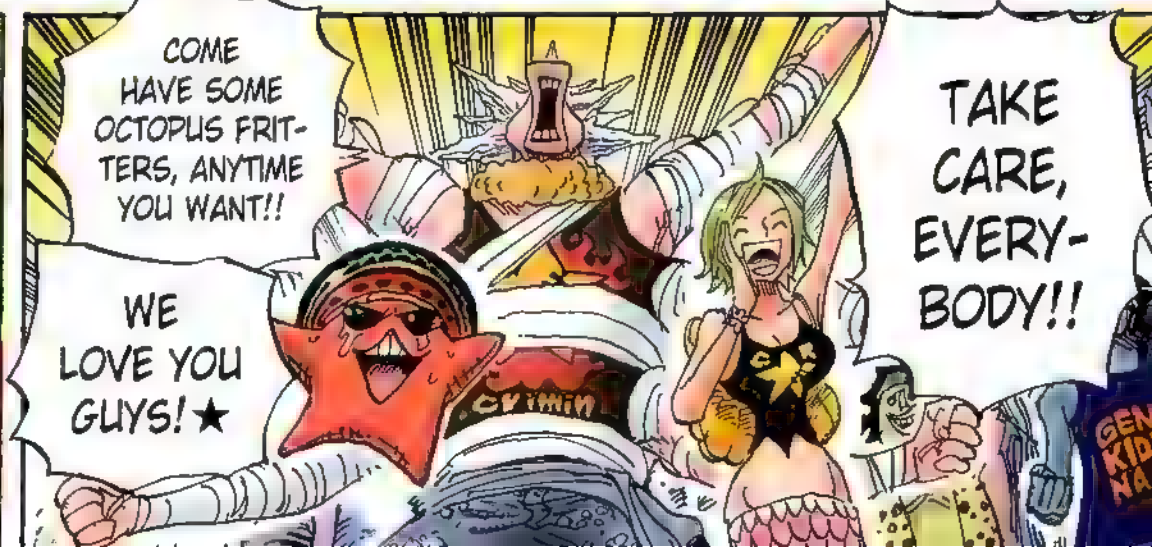
COME  
BACK  
SOME-  
TIME!!



HEEHEE!

MOST  
KIND OF  
YOU!

WE LOVE  
YOU TOO,  
SKELETON!

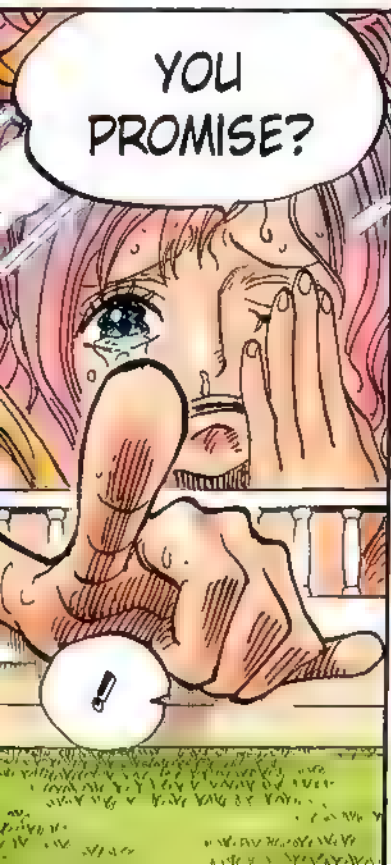
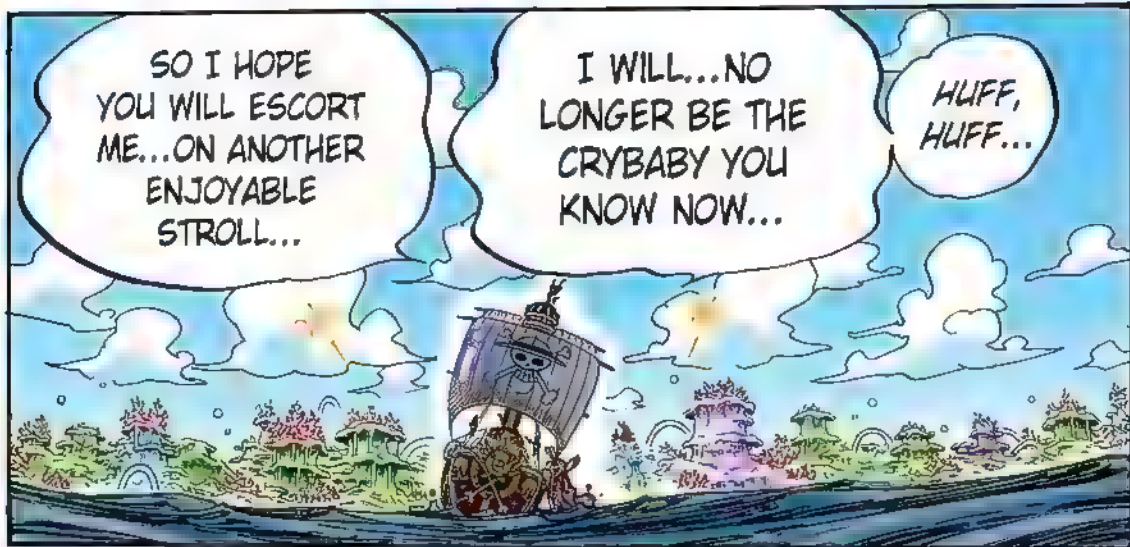


COME  
HAVE SOME  
OCTOPLUS FRIT-  
TERS, ANYTIME  
YOU WANT!!

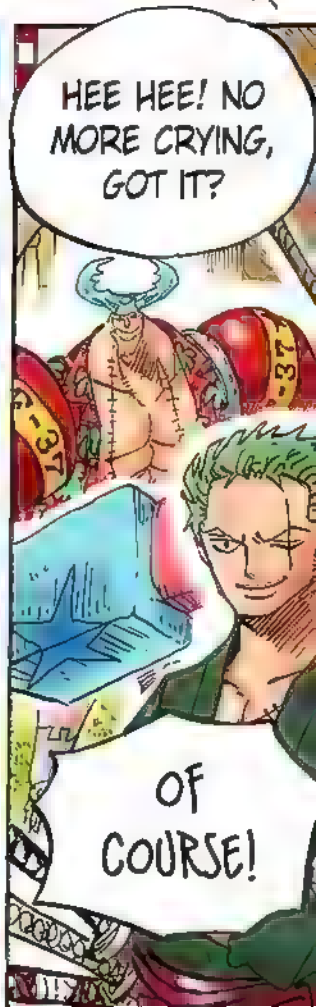
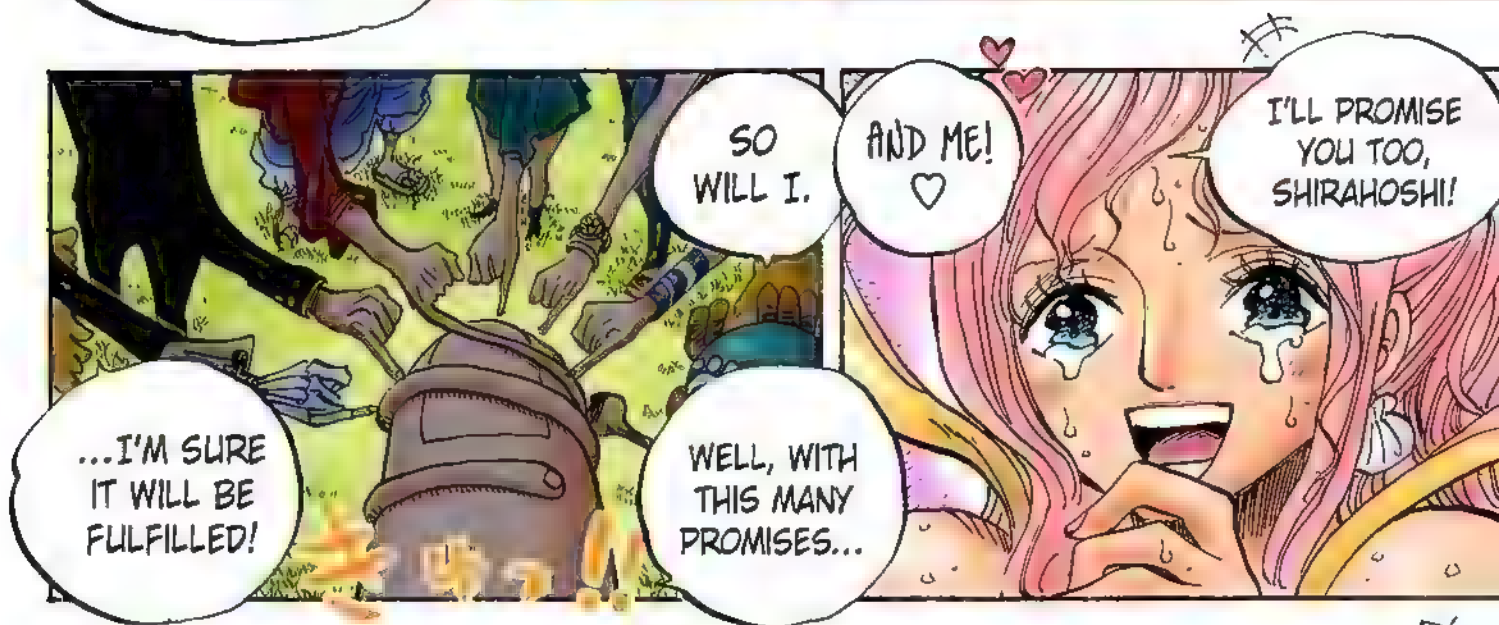
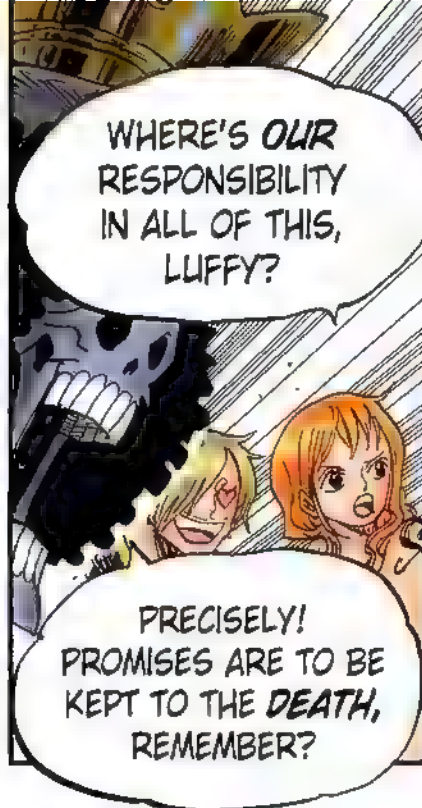
WE  
LOVE YOU  
GUYS! ★

TAKE  
CARE,  
EVERY-  
BODY!!

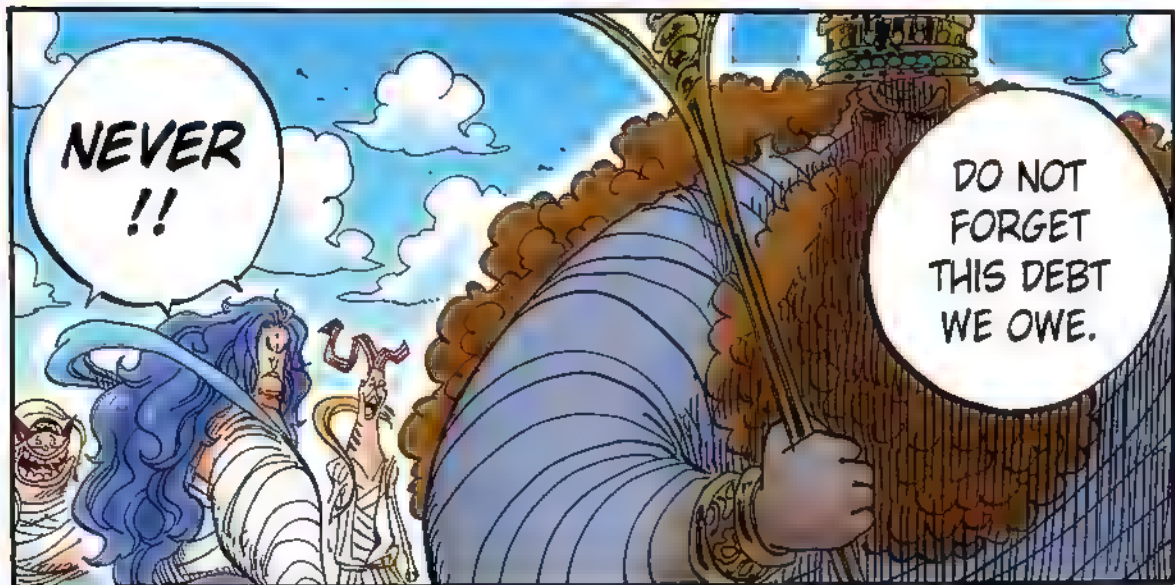
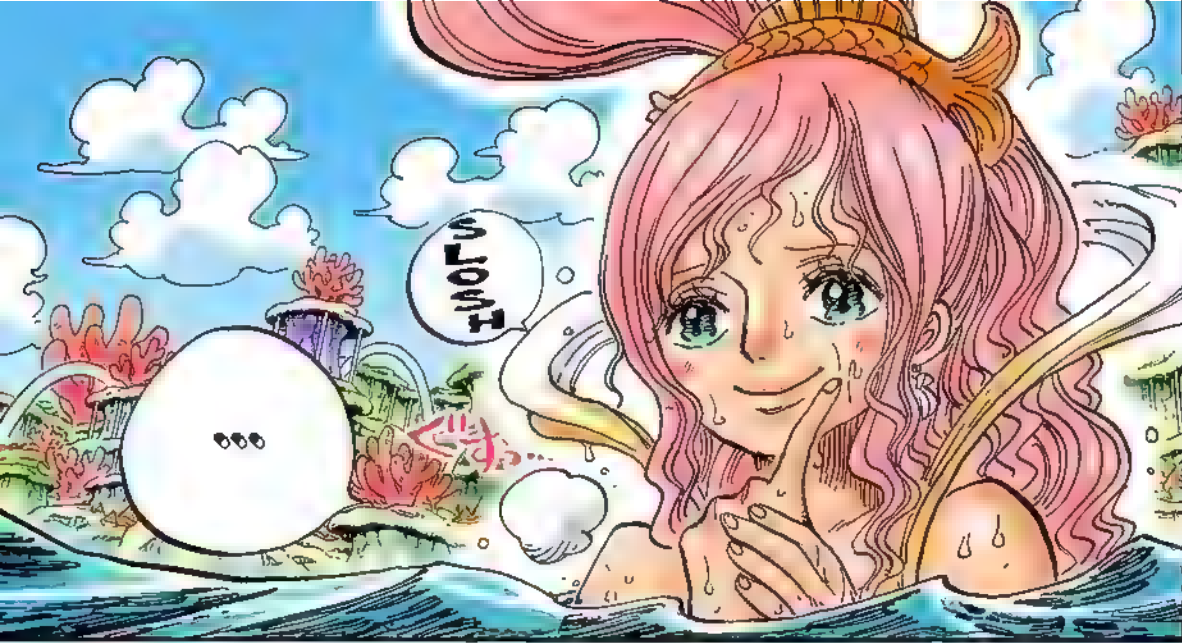




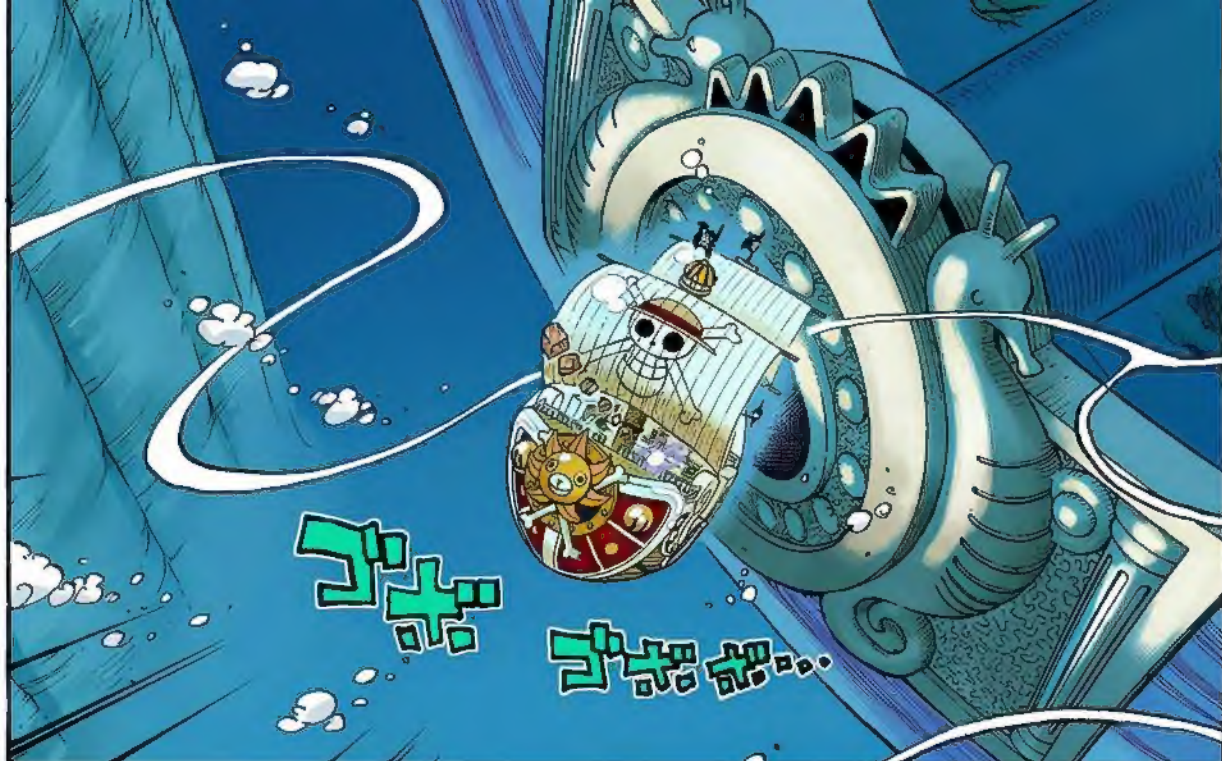












I'M USING  
PIECES OF  
POWERFULLY  
BUOYANT TAOLF  
WOOD TO LIFT  
THE SHIP.

WHAT'S  
THAT,  
FRANKY  
?

THE NUMBER  
OF BLOCKS ON  
THE LINE CONTROLS  
THE SPEED OF  
ASCENT.

GET YOUR HEADS  
IN GEAR, PEOPLE!  
ONCE WE'RE OUT AT  
SEA AGAIN, THERE'S  
NO REFUGE!

AHHH... YOU  
GOTTA LOVE  
THAT MERMAID  
PARADISE...  
♡

WE'LL BE  
NAVIGATING  
STORMY  
WATERS  
ONCE  
MORE!!

THEN...

I CAN'T  
WAIT TO  
SEE HIM.

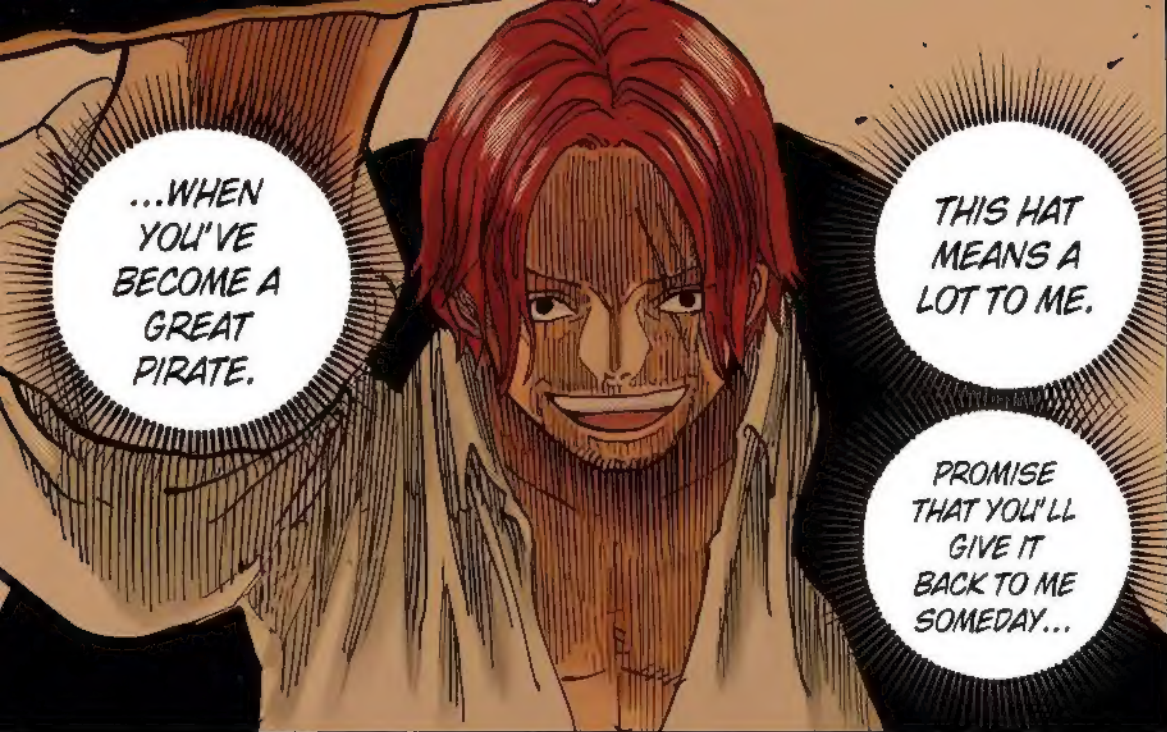
...WE'LL  
BE ON  
THE SAME  
SEA AS  
SHANKS!!

...

WHAT'S UP,  
LUFFY?

ONCE WE  
GET TO THE  
SURFACE...





...WHEN  
YOU'VE  
BECOME A  
GREAT  
PIRATE.

THIS HAT  
MEANS A  
LOT TO ME.

PROMISE  
THAT YOU'LL  
GIVE IT  
BACK TO ME  
SOMEDAY...



KEEP THIS  
HAT SAFE  
FOR ME.



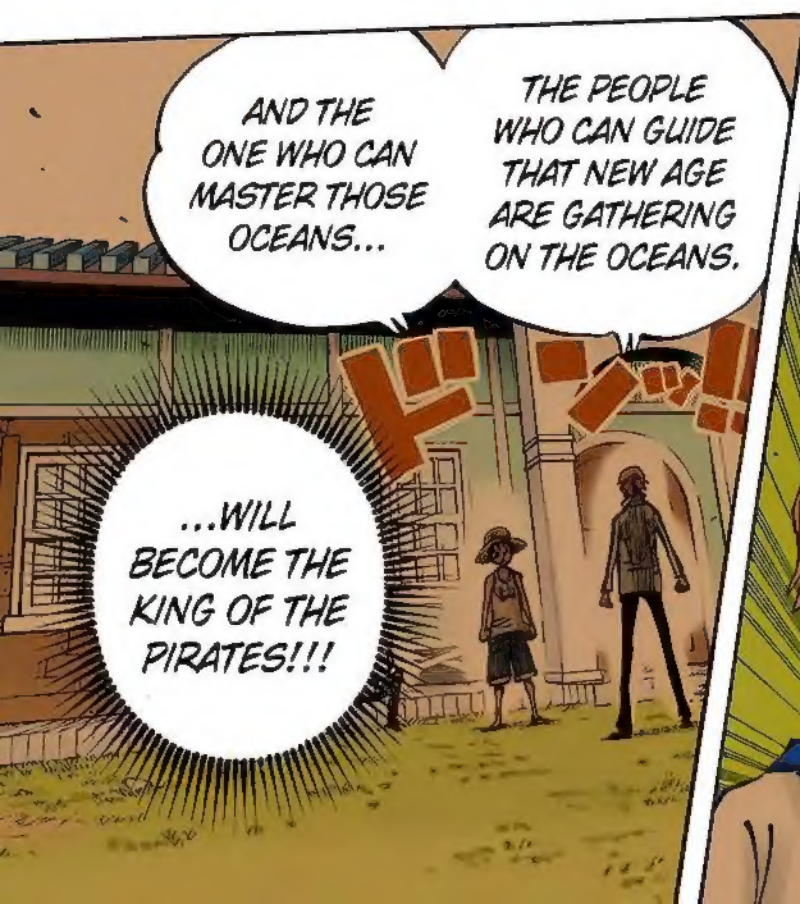
GO ALL  
THE WAY TO  
THE TOP!!!



TRY TO  
REMEMBER  
WHAT YOU STILL  
HAVE!!!



I KNOW YOU  
CAN DO IT...  
YOU'RE MY LITTLE  
BROTHER!!



AND THE  
ONE WHO CAN  
MASTER THOSE  
OCEANS...

THE PEOPLE  
WHO CAN GUIDE  
THAT NEW AGE  
ARE GATHERING  
ON THE OCEANS.

...WILL  
BECOME THE  
KING OF THE  
PIRATES!!!



...IS A  
PLACE THEY  
CALL THE  
NEW WORLD.

THE END  
OF THE  
OCEAN...



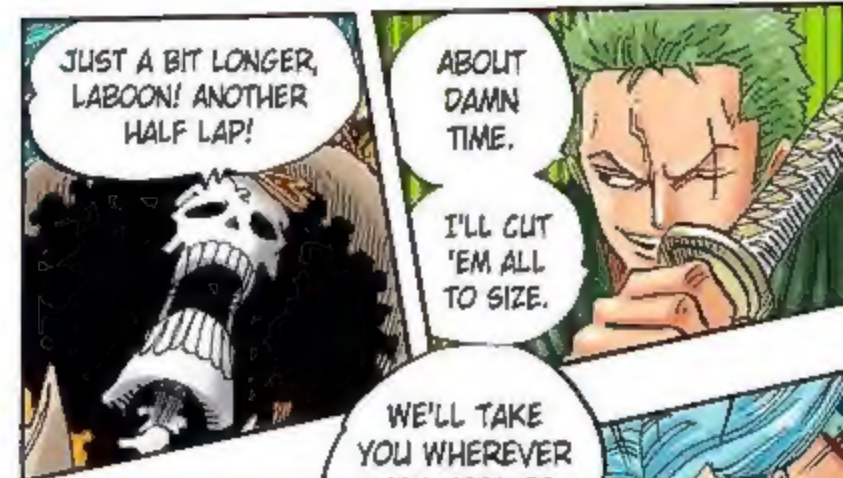


TO  
THE NEW  
WORLD  
!!!

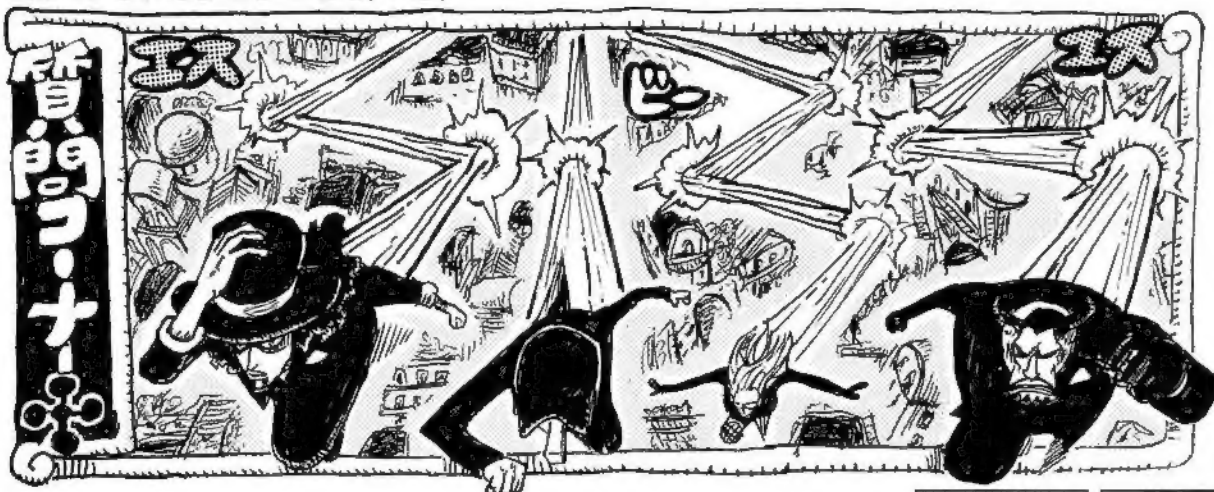
HERE  
WE GO,  
PEOPLE  
!!!

RAAAHH  
!!!

子猫







(Ponito, Aichi)

Q: Mr. Odacchi!! You once claimed Nami was an I-cup... Has her bust size changed in the New World? What cup is she now?? Tell us!

--♡Riko♡Emi♡Nanami♡

A: Trust me, I've been getting this question from the moment we came back from the time-skip. It's time to bring an end to this. There's only one man for the job: Sanji!!!

Sanji: You rang?! What's up, you need my bust scope? Okay, time to lock on! Nami and Robin's...Squirt!!♡

A: Sanji!!!!!!!!!!!!

Okay, what cup size do you think Nami and Robin's BUSTS are? Send me your ideas(^ ^)!! (←Gave up)

Q: In Chapter 653, Franky mentions special wood that floats really well. It occurred to me, is this related to the incredible floating wood that kept Mr. 3 afloat in water in Chapter 175, back in Alabasta?! What's the answer?!

--Daicha

A: You noticed? Excellent! In the SBS Corner of Volume 25, I revealed the truth behind Mr. 3's incredible buoyancy despite his Devil Fruit Powers, and this is the same thing. This is what I was talking about back then!! Let me guess...you all thought I was just making it up back then to cover up a mistake, right? Wrong! I already had this entirely...planned out... No, really! Y-y-you gotta believe me!?

Q: I've noticed that pretty much all the women in One Piece are well endowed, while the men are all ripped with huge six-packs. My mom says this is the manifestation of the ideal body you wish to have, Mr. Oda. Is that right?

--I Love Marco!!

A: That's right. I want to have huge, beautiful breasts!! (Correct reaction: "Not the other kind?!")

